

edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g

edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;usifhpOf - yÍörwGJ

0

dyóemydkif; ESifh orxur®|mef;ydkif;

zm;atmufawm&q&mawmf

edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g - yÍörwGJ

Volume 5

|  |
| --- |
| edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g  edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;usifhpOf - yÍörwGJ  0dyóemydkif; ESifh orxur®|mef;ydkif;  zm;atmufawm&q&mawmf |



edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g

edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;usifhpOf - yÍörwGJ

0

dyóemydkif; ESifh orxur®|mef;ydkif;

zm;atmufawm&q&mawmf

|  |
| --- |
| oAÁ'geH "r®'geH Zdemwd?  oAÁ&oH "r®&aom Zdemwd/ oAÁ&wd H "r®&wd Zdemwd? wPSu©a,m oAÁ'ku©H Zdemwd/  'getm;vkH;udk "r®'geu atmifEdkif\/ t&omtm;vkH;udk w&m;t&omu atmifEdkif\/  arGUavsmfzG,ftm;vkH;udk w&m;ü arGUavsmfjcif;u atmifEdkif\/  'ku©tm;vkH;udk wPSmukefjcif;u atmifEdkif\/ pd&H wd|wk o'¨ar®m? "ar® a[mEÅK o\*g&0g/  bk&m;&Sif\ tqHk;tr omoemawmfonf t"GefY&SnfpGm wnfygapownf;/  o'¨r®oHk;jzmü ½kdaoav;pm;jcif; &SdMuygapukefownf;/ |

"r®'ge

zm;atmufawm&ü "r®'getjzpf tokH;jyK&ef twGufom jzpfonf/

þusrf;pmudk rnfolrqkd ul;,lcGifh ykHESdyfcGifh &Sdonf/

First Edition

Copyright©1998 Pa Auk Sayadaw

This book belongs to the Public Domain and may be reproduced without any further permission from the author.

earm wó b\*0awm t&[awm or®morÁK'¨ó/ edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g

edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;usifhpOf - yÍörwGJ

## rmwdum

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| uvmyor®oe ac: e,0dyóem | 1 |
| xif&Sm;&m vG,ful&mu pyg | 6 |
| owdjyKí rSwfom;yg | 7 |
| taMumif; Oyg,fwHrsOf | 7 |
| ½kyfemrf ESpfyg;enf;tm;jzifh ½Ienf; | 9 |
| vu©Pma&; oHk;wef | 9 |
| tedpövu©Pmu pí ½IyHk | 13 |
| owdjyK&ef tcsufwpf&yf | 14 |
| 'ku©vu©Pm | 15 |
| tewåvu©Pm | 15 |
| emrfw&m;rsm;udk 0dyóem ½IyHk | 17 |
| &Hcg tZÑwåç &Hcg A[d'¨  &Hcg tZÑwå &Hcg A[d'¨ç &Hcg ½kyfw&m; | 18 |
| &Hcg emrfw&m; | 19 |
| owdy|mefav;yg;odkY 0ifoGm;yHk | 21 |
| txl;owdjyK&eftcsuf | 22 |
| "r®mEkyóem owdy|mef  twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef umvoHk;yg;ü | 22 |
| 0yd óem½yI kH | 22 |
| cE¨m (5) yg; ½Ienf; | 25 |
| MoVm&du½kyf - okckr½kyf | 29 |
| [De½kyf - yPDw½kyf | 30 |
| 'l&½kyf - oEÅdu½kyf | 31 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| MoVm&du a0'em - okckr a0'em  Zmwd = Zmwf\ tpGrf;jzifh | 34 |
| MoVm&du okckr jzpfykH obm0\ tpGrf;jzifh MoVm&du | 34 |
| okckr jzpfyHk | 37 |
| vIyf&Sm;rI - acsmufcsm;rI yk\*¾dKvf\ tpGrf;jzifh MoVm&du | 38 |
| okckr jzpfykH  avmuD avmukwå&m\ tpGrf;jzifh | 38 |
| MoVm&du okckr jzpfykH | 39 |
| a&Smif&Sm;oifhaom tcsuf tcsif;csif; axmufqí axmufqí | 39 |
| MoVm&du okckr ,lykH | 40 |
| wpfenf; MoVm&du okckr cJGyHk | 41 |
| [De - yPDw = t,kwf - tjrwf | 43 |
| 'l& - oEÅdu = ta0; - teD; | 43 |
| ocFg&u©E¨m | 43 |
| tusKH;0ifEdkifykH | 44 |
| emrfcE¨m av;yg; | 45 |
| ½lyu©E¨mü cJGí ½IykH  vu©P00w¬me 0g& = tedpöor®oeç | 45 |
| 'ku©or®oeç tewåor®oe | 47 |
| oDa[myrokwåef | 47 |

pmrsufESm pmrsufESm

ed'geuxm A

### 0dyóemydkif; r\*¾gr\*¾ÓP'óe0dok'¨d eda'´o or®oeÓPfcef;

|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- |
| |  |  | | --- | --- | | ocFg&'ku©onfom vdk&if;jzpfonf | 50 | | or®oetjym; | 50 | | tedpömEkyóem y&d,m,f | 51 | | ½IykHpepf  tm,we (12) yg;enf;ç | 52 | | "mwf (18) yg;enf; | 52 | | oVm,we0\*¾oH,kwfygVdawmf½IuGufrsm; | 53 | | owdy|mefusifhxkH; Oya'orsm; | 54 | | a0'emEkyóem owdy|mef | 55 | | vG,fulaom pepfwpfck | 56 | | pdwåmEkyóem owdy|mef | 57 | | "r®mEkyóem owdy|mef | 57 | | twdwfç tem\*wfç ypöKyÜef | 58 | | tokb bm0em  oar®m[0daem'eD t|uxmESifh | 58 | | rlv#Dum tzGifh | 58 | | tEkyg'dEéu yu© | 59 | | apwd,yAÁw0goD r[mwdóax&f | 60 | | t&[wåzdkvfodkY qdkufa&mufawmfrlykH o0dnmPutokb - t0dnmPu | 61 | | tokb | 62 | | orxESifh 0dyóem  [aw¬\*[dwyO§0w¬K = vufudkudkifí | 62 | | ajymjyaom 0w¬K | 62 | | obm\* - 0dobm\*  0dyóemydkif; t0dnmPutokb = | 62 | | aotokb ½IuGuf | 64 | | olaoaumif (9) rsKd; | 66 | | vu©Pm,mOf wifyg | 67 | | >cif;csuf tenf;i,f | 67 | | tcuftcJwpf&yf | 68 | | &m\*udkwdkufzsufa&; | 68 | | o0dnmPutokb = &Siftokb½IuGuf | 69 | | ½kyfy&rwfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; tokb½IykH | 70 | | tm'eD 0gEyk óem | 71 | | orxESifh 0dyóem | 71 | | |  |  | | --- | --- | | emrfw&m;wdkY\ tokboabm | 72 | | t|uxmBuD;rsm;\ owfrSwfcsuf | 73 | | ½kyf-emrf wJGívnf; ½Iyg | 74 | | y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfrsm; | 75 | | awm (40) ½IuGuf | 76 | | tedpövu©Pm (10) csuf | 76 | | 1/ tedpöawm | 77 | | 2/ yavmuawm | 77 | | 3/ pvawm | 78 | | 4/ yb\*kFawm | 78 | | 5/ t'¨K0awm | 78 | | 6/ 0dy&dPmr"r®awm | 79 | | 7/ tom&uawm | 79 | | 8/ 0db0awm | 79 | | 9/ r&P"r®awm = rpöK | 80 | | 10/ ocFwawm | 80 | | 'ku©vu©Pm (25) csuf | 81 | | 1/ 'ku©awm | 82 | | 0dyóem r[kwfao;onfudk owdjyKyg | 83 | | 2/ a&m\*awm | 84 | | 3/ tCawm | 85 | | 4/ \*@awm | 85 | | 5/ ov’awm | 86 | | 6/ tmAm"awm | 87 | | 7/ Oy'´0awm | 87 | | 8/ b,awm | 88 | | 9/ þwdawm | 88 | | 10/ Oyo\*¾awm | 89 | | 11/ twmPawm | 90 | | 12/ tavPawm | 91 | | 13/ to&Pawm | 91 | | 14/ 0"uawm | 91 | | 15/ tCrlvawm | 92 | | 16/ tm'De0awm | 92 | | 17/ omo0awm | 93 | |

18/ rm&mrdoawm 93

19/ Zmwd"r®awmç 20/ Z&m"r®awmç

21/ Asm"d"r®awm 94

22/ aomu"r®awmç 23/ y&da'0"r®awmç

24/ Oyg,mo"r®awmç 95

25/ oHudavodu"r®awm 95

tewåvu©Pm (5) csuf 96

1/ tewåawm 97

2/ y&awm 97

3/ &dwåawm 98

4/ wkpäawm 98

5/ oknawm 99

udk,fhwGufudk,fwm usifhMuHyg 100

£a`E´xufjrufaMumif;w&m; (9) yg; 101

½IvdkY&Ekdifygovm; 105

t½lyedAÁwådyóemum& (0dok'¨d-2-252/) 106

ÓPf\ tmEkabmf BuD;rm;ykH 108

ynmbm0em jynfhpkHEdkifygonf 110

a&S;a[mif;vrf;½dk;BuD;om jzpfonf 110

tewåvu©Pokwåef a'oemawmf 112

tewåvu©Pokwåef

a'oemawmf jrefrmjyef 114

t&Sifr[marm\*¾v’mefrax&fjrwfBuD; 119

t&Sifom&dykwåudk,fawmfjrwfBuD; 120

t&SiftmeE´mudk,fawmfjrwfBuD; 121

tmeE´okwåef a'oemawmf 121

tmeE´okwåef jrefrmjyef 121

todÓPfü rxifvmaomw&m;rsm; 127

tedpöokwåef 129

tEkavmrdumcEÅd 130

½lyowåu½Ienf; 131

1/ tm'geedau©yetm;jzifh ½Ienf; 131

tedpötjcif;t&m 131

'ku©tjcif;t&m 133

tewå tjcif;t&m 134

tESpfwpf&m[lonf 135

2/ 0a,m0k×w¬\*Frtm;jzifh ½Ienf; 135

]]<u - aqmif - vTJ - vTwf - cs - zd}} 137

"mwfvGef - "mwf,kwf 138

3/ tm[m&r,½kyf - ½Ienf; 139

4/ Owkr,½kyf - ½Ienf; 140

5/ ur®Z½kyf - ½Ienf; 140

6/ pdwåork|mef½kyf - ½Ienf; 140

7/ "r®wm½kyf - ½Ienf; 143

t½lyowåu 0dyóem ½Ienf; 144

1/ uvmytm;jzifh ½Ienf; 144

a&U Spdwf - aemufpdwf 145

2/ ,ru = tpkHtm;jzifh ½Ienf; 149

3/ cPdutm;jzifh ½Ienf; 149

4/ y#dyg#d = tpOftm;jzifh ½Ienf; 150

5/ 'd|dO\*¢g#e = 'd|dudk cGmaom

tm;jzifh ½Ienf; 151

6/ rmeO\*¢g#e = rmeukd cGmaom

tm;jzifh ½Ienf; 151

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| oknwmEkyóem | 161 |
| tedrdwåmEkyóem | 161 |
| tyÜPd[dwmEkyóem | 164 |
| oknwmEkyóem | 165 |
| t"dynm"r®0dyóem | 165 |
| ,xmblwÓP'óe | 165 |

7/ eduEÅdy&d,m'ge = wPSm (= eduEÅd)

ukefatmif rjzpfatmif ½Ienf; 152

'd|dO\*¢g#e - rmeO\*¢g#e -

eduEÅdy&d,m'ge (5 - 6 - 7/) 152

t0o0wåea|e tewåm 153

[kwGm tbm0a|e tedpöm 154

OyÜg'0,y#dyDVea|e 'ku©m 155

vdk&if;tusOf;csKyfrSwfom;&ef 156

y\*kP jzpfavNyD 158

r[m0dyóem (18) rsKd; 158

tedrdwåmEkyóem tyÜPd[dwmEkyóem

O',AÁ,ÓPfcef;

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| O',AÁ,'óe (2) rsKd; y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfü | 167 |
| a[mMum;xm;awmfrlyHk | 167 |
| ypöKyÜef[lonfrSm | 168 |
| pOf;pm;&ef tcsufrsm; | 172 |
| þü qdkvdkaom oabmw&m; | 173 |
| t"dyÜg,f,lqykH  b0udk tqkH;xm;í a[mMum;awmf | 175 |
| rl&jcif; | 177 |
| ½IykHpepf | 179 |
| vu©Pm,mOfudk wifyg | 180 |
| wlnDyHkudk þodkY oabmaygufyg | 185 |
| jrwfaomtouf&Sifjcif; | 186 |
| O',AÁ, tus,f ½IyGm;enf; - | 187 |
| ½lyu©E¨mü O',½IyHk - ygVdawmf | 187 |
| ½lyu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk - ygVdawmf | 187 |
| a0'emu©E¨mü O',½IyHk - ygVdawmf | 187 |
| a0'emu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk - ygVdawmf | 187 |
| onmu©E¨mü O',½IyHk - ygVdawmf | 188 |
| onmu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk - ygVdawmf | 188 |
| ocFg&u©E¨mü O',½IyHk - ygVdawmf | 188 |
| ocFg&u©E¨mü 0,½IyHk - ygVdawmf | 188 |
| 0dnmPu©E¨mü O',½IyHk - ygVdawmf | 189 |
| 0dnmPu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk - ygVdawmf | 189 |
| edAÁwådvu©Pm | 192 |
| t0dZÆmeda&m"m ½lyeda&ma"m | 193 |
| t&[wår\*fudk &&Sdrnfh tcsdef | 193 |
| OyÜg'eda&m" - tEkyÜg'eda&m" | 196 |
| eda&m" (5) rsKd; | 196 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| y#doaE¨ - ocFg&u©E¨mü |  |
| O',½IyHk (yxrenf;) y#doaE¨ - ocFg&u©E¨mü | 199 |
| O',½IyHk ('kwd,enf;) | 199 |
| y#doaE¨ - 0dnmPu©E¨mü O',½IyHk | 200 |
| b0if - ½lyu©E¨mü O',½IyHk | 200 |
| b0if - a0'emu©E¨mü O',½IyHk | 201 |
| b0if - onmu©E¨mü O',½IyHk b0if - ocFg&u©E¨mü | 202 |
| O',½IyHk (yxrenf;) b0if - ocFg&u©E¨mü | 202 |
| O',½IyHk ('kwd,enf;) | 202 |
| b0if - 0dnmPu©E¨mü O',½IyHk | 203 |
| yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; - ½lyu©E¨mü O',½IyHk ½lyg½Hkvdkif; - yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; - | 203 |
| a0'emu©E¨mü O',½IyHk | 203 |
| yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; - onmu©E¨mü O',½IyHk yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; - ocFg&u©E¨mü O',½IyHk | 204 |
| (yxrenf;)  yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; - ocFg&u©E¨mü O',½IyHk | 204 |
| ('kwd,enf;) | 204 |
| yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; - 0dnmPu©E¨mü O',½IyHk | 205 |
| pu©K0dnmPf - a0'emu©E¨mü O',½IyHk | 205 |
| pu©K0dnmPf - onmu©E¨mü O',½IyHk pu©K0dnmPf - ocFg&u©E¨mü O',½IyHk - | 205 |
| (yxrenf;)  pu©K0dnmPf - ocFg&u©E¨mü O',½IyHk | 206 |
| ('kwd,enf;) | 206 |
| pu©K0dnmPf - 0dnmPu©E¨mü O',½IyHk | 206 |
| orÜ#dpädKif; - a0'emu©E¨mü O',½IyHk | 207 |
| orÜ#dpädKif; - onmu©E¨mü O',½IyHk orÜ#dpädKif; ocFg&u©E¨mü | 207 |
| O',½IyHk (yxrenf;) orÜ#dpädKif; ocFg&u©E¨mü | 207 |
| O',½IyHk ('kwd,enf;) | 208 |

ork',"r®mEkyóDydkif; - O','óe = tjzpfoufouf ½Ienf;

y#doaE¨ - ½lyu©E¨m 197 y#doaE¨ - a0'emu©E¨mü O',½IyHk 198 y#doaE¨ - onmu©E¨mü O',½IyHk 199

orÜ#dpädKif; - 0dnmPu©E¨mü O',½IyHk 208 pu©K'Gg&0Dxd - r[mukokdvf 'kwd,aZm

a0'emu©E¨m 209

½lyg½Hkvkdif; - raem'Gg&0Dxd - r[mukokdvf

'kwd,aZm a0'emu©E¨m 209

0,"r®mEkyóDydkif;

0,"r®mEkyóD[lonf 210

y#doaE¨ - ½lyu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk 211

y#doaE¨ - a0'emu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk 212

y#doaE¨ - onmu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk 212

y#doaE¨ - ocFg&u©E¨mü 0,½IyHk

(yxrenf;) 212

y#doaE¨ - ocFg&u©E¨mü 0,½IyHk

('kwd,enf;) 213

y#doaE¨ - 0dnmPu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk 213

pu©K0dnmPf - ½lyu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk 214

pu©K0dnmPf - a0'emu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk 214

pu©K0dnmPf - onmu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk 215

pu©K0dnmPf - ocFg&u©E¨mü 0,½IyHk

(yxrenf;) 215

pu©K0dnmPf - ocFg&u©E¨mü 0,½IyHk

('kwd,enf;) 215

pu©K0dnmPf - 0dnmPu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk 216

a,bk,s tMuHay;csuf 216

aomw0dnmPf - ½lyu©E¨mü O',½IyHk 217

aomw0dnmPf - ½lyu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk 217

aomw0dnmPf - a0'emu©E¨mü O',½IyHk 218 aomw0dnmPf - a0'emu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk 218 aomw0dnmPf - 0dnmPu©E¨mü O',½IyHk 218 aomw0dnmPf - 0dnmPu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk 219 ork',0,"r®mEkyóDykdif;

ork',0,"r®mEkyóD[lonf 221 y#doaE¨ - ½lyu©E¨mü O',-0, ½IyHk 222 y#doaE¨ - a0'emu©E¨mü O',-0, ½IyHk 223 y#doaE¨ - ocFg&u©E¨mü O',-0,½IyHk

('kwd,enf;) 224 y#doaE¨ - 0dnmPu©E¨mü O',-0,½IyHk 225 b0if ½lyu©E¨m ponfh ½lyu©E¨mü

O',-0,½IyHk 226 y#dorÇd'gr\*¾t|uxm tqdk 228 r[m#Dum\ jyefvnfacsycsuf 229 xyfrH &Sif;vif;csuf 231 t|uxmBuD;rsm;ESifh ESD;aESmrdygonf 234 opö - y#dpöorkyÜg'f - e, - vu©PmwdkY xif&Sm;NyD - opömav;yg; xif&Sm;yHk 236 y#dpöorkyÜg'f oabmw&m; xif&Sm;vmyHk 239

enf;av;yg; xif&Sm;vmyHk 240

vu©Pm ig;yg; xif&Sm;vmyHk 242

w½kP 0dyóemÓPf 245

opöutar; - bk&m;&Siftajz 245

owdy|mefusifhpOf - wwd,qifh 248

0dyóEkyuúdavo (10) yg; 249

y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfü a[mMum;

xm;awmfrlyHk 250

1/ Mobmo = ta&miftvif; 251

r[mem\*rax&f 254

2/ ÓP = 0dyóemÓPf 256

3/ yDwd = 0dyóemyDwd 256

4/ yó'¨d = 0dyóemyó'¨d 256

5/ okc = 0dyóemokc 258

6/ t"darmu© = o'¨g"darmu© 259

7/ y\*¾[ = 0dyóem0D&d, 259

8/ Oy|me = 0dyóemowd 259

9/ Oayu©m = 0dyóEkayu©m +

tm0ZÆEkayu©m 260

tm0ZÆef;\ xufjrufrI 261

10/ eduEÅd = 0dyóemeduEÅd 261

OyuúdavoESifh Oyuúdavo0w¬K 262

t&d,r\*f [kwfonf r[kwfonfukd

ykdif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif; 263

tusKd;\*kPftif tmedoif 266

|  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- |
| b,ÓPf[lonf  b,ÓPfonf aMumufwwfygoavm¿  ypöKyÜef[lonf  avmuOyrmrsm; | 330  330  331  331 | aMumufrufzG,f b,oabmtm;jzifh xifyHk  b,ÓPf\ t½IcHtm½Hkw&m; | 332  333 |

### y#dy'gÓP'óe0dok'¨d eda'´o

OyuúdavorS vGwfajrmufoGm;aom wZÆmynwf 273

O',AÁ,ÓPf 267 vu©Pm,mOfudk wifyg 275

vu©Pma&; oHk;wef rxifrI xifrI 269 £&d,myx - orÜZn ½IuGuf 276

b\*FgEkyóemÓPfcef;

|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- |
| |  |  | | --- | --- | | b\*FgEkyóemÓPf[lonf | 278 | | OyÜg' - Xdwd - y0wå | 279 | | edrdwå | 281 | | csKyfrI[lonf  b\*FgEkyóemÓPf\ t½IcH | 283 | | y&rwfw&m;rsm; | 284 | | tcsKyfrSwfom;&ef | 285 | | vu©Pma&; oHk;wef | 286 | | ½Ipdwf[lonf | 287 | | ½IuGufykHpHrsm; | 287 | | b\*FÓPf\ rSwfausmuf wpfck | 288 | | owdy|mef av;yg; = tEkyóem av;yg; | 291 | | 0w¬K + tm½kH + a0'em | 293 | | 0w¬K + tm½kH + 0dnmPf | 293 | | 0w¬K + tm½Hk + zó | 293 | | 0dyóem½Ionfh ÓPf | 294 | | tusKd;\*kPftif tmedoif | 295 | | vu©Pm,mOfudk wifyg | 296 | | 0dyóem tcdkuf ork', csKyfykH | 297 | | tEG,ÓPfjzifh rSef;q½IyHk | 297 | | cGmEdkif y,fEdkifonf  tusKd;tmedoif (8) yg;jzifh jcH&Htyfaom | 300 | | b\*FgEkyóemÓPf | 308 | | owdy|mefav;yg;odkY ouf0ifykH | 309 | | |  |  | | --- | --- | | (1) yxr pwkuú | 309 | | (2) 'kwd, pwkuú | 310 | | (u) yDwd y#doHa0'D | 311 | | (c) okc y#doHa0'D | 311 | | (\*) pdwåocFg& y#doHa0'D | 313 | | (C) yórÇ,H pdwåocFg&H | 313 | | a0'emEkyóem | 314 | | a0'em wpfckwnf;udkyif ½I&rnfavm¿ | 314 | | (3) wwd, pwkuú | 314 | | (u) pdwå y#doHa0'D | 315 | | (c) tbdyÜarm',H pdwåH | 316 | | (\*) orm'[H pdwåH | 317 | | (C) 0darmp,H pdwåH | 318 | | 'd| - t'd| w&m; | 320 | | pdwfwpfckwnf;udkyif ½I&rnfavm¿ | 321 | | (4) pwkw¬ pwkuú | 321 | | (u) tedpömEkyóD | 322 | | (c) 0d&m\*gEkyóD | 324 | | (\*) eda&m"mEkyóD | 325 | | (C) y#dedó\*¾gEkyóD | 325 | | ok'¨0dyóemESifh orx0dyóem | 326 | | owdy|mefusifhpOf pwkw¬qifhodkY qdkufNyD | 327 | | £&d,myx - orÜZn ½IuGuf | 328 | | aool - &Sifol = vlao ESifh vl&Sif | 329 | |

b,wky|meÓPfcef;

tm'De0gEkyóemÓPfcef;

tm'De0gEkyóemÓPf 334 'ku© - omrdo - ocFg& 337

y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfü a[mMum; ÓPf (10) yg; 339

xm;awmfrlyHk 335

edAÁd'gEkyóemÓPfcef;

edAÁd'gEkyóemÓPf = edAdÁE´ÓPf 340 w&m;udk,f teufoabmwlaom

ÓPfoHk;yg; 341

rkÍödwkurswmÓPfcef;

ocFg&w&m;wdkYrS vGwfajrmuf

vdkaomÓPf 342

y#docFgEkyóemÓPfcef;

y#docFgEkyóemÓPf 343 tewå[k ½IykH 346

tedpö[k ½IyHk 344 avmuOyrm wpf&yf 347

'ku©[k ½IykH 344 y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmf\

tokb[k ½IyHk 346 a[mMum;awmfrlcsuf 347

ocFg½kayu©mÓPfcef;

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 'dGaum#dum oknwmEkyóem | 349 |
| pwkaum#dum oknwmEkyóem | 350 |
| 1/ em[H uGped | 351 |
| 2/ uópd udÍöewo®d H | 351 |
| twå twåed, oknw | 352 |
| 3/ e p (rr) uGped | 352 |
| 4/ rr udod®Ídö udÍöewwd¬  qaum#du - q[mum&- | 352 |
| oknwmEkyóem t| tmum& = t|aum#du- | 353 |
| oknwmEkyóem 'o[mum& = 'oaum#du | 354 |
| oknwmEkyóem | 354 |
| 'Gg'o[mum& oknwmEkyóem  'GgpwåmvDom tmum&- | 355 |
| oknwmEkyóem | 356 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| (42) yg;aom tjcif;t&m | 358 |
| &Sifaorif; rjrifEdkifol | 359 |
| b,ESifh eE´D | 359 |
| NidrfaewwfyHk | 361 |
| ta&;tBuD;qHk;aom tcsdefwpfcsdef | 362 |
| £&d,myx - orÜZn ½IuGuf t>ruf | 363 |
| rsufpdzGifhí ½IMunfhyg | 363 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| uyfí wnfaecJhaomf | 364 |
| yk\*¾vZÑmo, | 364 |
| ,k\*e'¨okwåef (tH-1-475/) | 366 |
| bmomjyefESifh t"dyÜg,f &Sif;vif;csuf | 367 |
| 'domumu - usD; | 372 |
| 0darmu©rkc (3) rsKd; | 374 |
| tedpömEkyóem = tedrdwå0darmu© | 374 |
| o'd¨a`E´ tjzpfrsm;yHk | 375 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 'ku©mEkyóem = tyÜPd[dw0darmu© | 376 |
| tewåmEkyóem = oknw0darmu© | 377 |
| rkcsESifh y&d,m,f | 378 |
| oknw trnf&ykH | 379 |
| tyÜPd[dw trnf&yHk | 381 |
| vu©Pma&; oHk;wef | 382 |
| t&d,yk\*¾dKvf (7) rsKd; - a0zefyHk | 384 |
| ar;jref;zG,f tcsuf | 384 |
| rkcstm;jzifh ,lyHk  edyÜ&d,m, = rkcstm;jzifh ,lyHk - | 385 |
| yk\*¾dKvf (7) rsKd; | 386 |
| oHk;rnf& ÓPf | 387 |
| 0|k me\*gred 0D yd óem | 388 |
| rE´ynyk\*¾dKvf\ aomwmywådr\*¾0Dxd | 389 |
| wdu©ynyk\*¾dKvf\ aomwmywådr\*¾0Dxd | 389 |
| 0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóem\ tm½Hk | 390 |
| tbdeda0oESifh 0k|me trsKd;tpm; | 391 |
| awblru ur®|medu yk\*¾dKvfjrwfBuD; | 395 |
| yk\*¾dKvf trsKd;tpm; | 396 |
| Oyrm (12) &yf | 397 |
| 1/ 0\*¾Kvd = vif;EdkY | 397 |
| 2/ uPSoyÜ = a>ra[muf | 398 |
| 3/ C&H = tdrf | 399 |
| 4/ a\*g = EGm; | 400 |
| 5/ ,u©D = bDvl;r | 400 |
| 6/ 'g&u = oli,f | 401 |
| <uif;Oyrm (6) &yf | 401 |
| trw&oH um,\*wmowdabmZeH | 402 |

bm0empdwfonf Nidrf0yfpGm ocFg&tm½kHü wGefYvdyfaom pdwfxm;&dSol 404

aAmZösif - r\*¾if - psmeif - y#dy'g -

0darmu© - xl;jcm;rI 404

1/ yxraw¬&0g' - yg'uZösme0g' 405

2/ 'kwd,aw¬&0g' = or®odwpsme0g' 408

3/ wwd,aw¬&0g' =

yk\*¾vZösmo, psme0g' 409 wdyd#uplVem\*rax&f\0g'ü pdppfcsuf 410 arm&0gyD0goD r[m'wårax&f\ 0g'ü

pdppfcsuf 412 wdyd#uplVmb,rax&f\0g'ü pdppfcsuf 413 y#dy'g (4) rsKd; 415 t|omvdeD t|uxm\ oHk;oyfcsuf 415 t|uxmq&mawmfwdkY ESpfoufonfh0g& 416 1/ yxr - ½lyg½lyy&d\*¾[ 0g& 416

2/ 'kwd, - emr½ly00w¬mye 0g& 417

3/ wwd, - ypö,y&d\*¾[ 0g& 418

4/ pwkw¬ - vu©Py#da0" 0g& 418 5/ yÍör - eduEÅdy&d,m'ge0g& 418 t|uxmq&mawmfwdkY

ESpfoufawmfrlaom 0g& 419 r[m#Dumq&mawmf\ oHk;oyfcsuf 419 y#dy'g uGJjym;rI wlnDrI 420 wpfenf; t&d,r\*fÓPf\trnfrsm; &&SdyHk 422 y#doaE¨usKd;udk ay;Edkifonfh

ocFg½kayu©mrsKd; 424 ta&;tBuD;qHk;aom tcsdef 426 aomwmEk\*wokwåef 426

tEkavmrÓPfcef;

opömEkavmrduÓPf 433 5/ yg&dok'¨dy"med,\*F 441

0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóem\ trnfrsm; 437 6/ rkÍödwkurswmÓPf + y#docFg-

1/ twr®,wm 437 EkyóemÓPf + ocFg½kayu©mÓPf 441

2/ edAÁd'g 439 7/ tEkvHk a\*gMwbk a0g'gef 442

3/ "r®|dwdÓPf 439 8/ y#dy'gÓP'óe 0dok'¨d 442

4/ on\*¾ 441 edrdwåESihf y0wårS xyHk jzwfxHk; 443

1/ r[mynyk\*¾dKvf\ r\*¾0Dxd 444 aomwmyef oHk;rsKd; 450

2/ rZösdrynyk\*¾dKvf\ r\*¾0Dxd 444 owfrSwfay;aomw&m; 450

3/ rE´ynyk\*¾dKvf\ r\*¾0Dxd 444 xyfrH &Sif;vif;csufrsm; 451

tEkyg'dEéu 0k|me = tEkyg'dEéu oar®m[0daem'eD t|uxm\

cE¨mtpOfrS xyHk 448 zGifhqdkcsuf 452

Oyg'dEéu 0k|me = Oyg'dEéu cE¨mtpOfrS txufr\*f oHk;yg;wdkY y0wårS xyHk 453

xyHk 449 tEky'"r® 0dyóem 457

(7) b0 t,ltq 449 t0dZÆmESifh 0dZÆm 460

### ÓP'óe0dok'¨deda'´o

|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- |
| |  |  | | --- | --- | | yxrr\*fÓPf = aomwmywådr\*fÓPf | 463 | | aomwmyef yk\*¾dKvf | 466 | | 'kwd,r\*fÓPfydkif; | 469 | | udavom acgif;yg;rI | 469 | | wpfBudrfomjyefvmol | 470 | | wwd,r\*fÓPfydkif; | 471 | | pwkw¬r\*fzdkvf = t&[wår\*fzdkvf | 472 | | owdy|mef av;yg; jynfhpHkNyD | 473 | | aAm"dyu©d,w&m; (37) yg; t&d,r\*fcPü aAm"dyu©d,w&m; | 474 | | (37) yg; jzpfyHk | 479 | | w&m;udk,f aumuf,lyHk | 481 | | edrdwå-y0wårS xyHk 0k|meydkif; | 483 | | a\*gMwbkÓPf | 484 | | Obawm0k|me - r\*fÓPf orxAv 0dyóemAv = | 485 | | orxpGrf;tm; 0dyóempGrf;tm; | 489 | | y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfü a[mMum;xm;yHk | 489 | | t&d,r\*fw&m;u y,f&Sm;onfhudavom 490 blrdv'¨KyÜEé udavom 492 blrdtrnf r&Edkifonfh cE¨m 495 rnfonfh cE¨mü udef;oenf;¿ 495 opömav;yg;udk wpfNydKifeuf odyHk 497  ,kwdåom"u ygVdawmf 499 | | | |  |  | | --- | --- | | Oyrm Oyar,s ESD;aESmcsuf | 500 | | opömteuf (16) csuf | 501 | | 'ku©opömteuf (4) csuf | 501 | | rSwfom;xm;&ef xl;jcm;csuf | 504 | | ork',opömteuf (4) csuf | 504 | | eda&m"opömteuf (4) csuf | 505 | | r\*¾opömteuf (4) csuf | 507 | | apm'emzG,f tcsufrsm; | 510 | | y&dnmbdor, | 513 | | y[membdor, | 515 | | r[m0dyóem (18) rsKd; | 516 | | opädud&d,mbdor, | 518 | | bm0embdor, | 520 | | ynmbm0em\ tusKd;\*kPftif tmedoif | 522 | | zvormywåduxm | 522 | | todpdwf rcsKyfyg | 528 | | t&SnfwnfwHh&ef taMumif; oHk;rsKd; zvormywfrS xEdkifjcif;\ | 531 | | taMumif; ESpfrsKd; | 532 | | 0dyóem oHk;rsKd; | 535 | | bk&m;&Sif\ wdkufwGef;csuf Oa,smZOf tmemygeówd\ tusKd;\*kPftif | 536 | | tmedoif | 537 | |

### orxur®|mef;ydkif;

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| &nfñTef;csuf tmoDo | 540 |
| ur®|mef; trsKd;tpm; | 540 |
| oAÁw¬u - yg&d[m&d, | 541 |
| oAÁw¬uur®|mef; | 541 |
| tusKd;\*kPftif tmedoif  pwk&m&u© ur®|mef; = tapmifhav;yg; | 541 |
| ur®|mef; | 543 |
| yg&d[m&d,ur®|mef; = rlvur®|mef; | 543 |
| Oypm&ur®|mef; - tyÜemur®|mef; | 544 |
| (32) aum|mo | 545 |
| A[d'¨avmuodkY pdwfudk apvTwfMunfhyg | 549 |
| pdwf"mwf\ xufjrufaom pGrf;tifowåd | 549 |
| vkyfief;cGifpwifyHk | 549 |
| vrf;oHk;oG,f | 550 |
| y#dulvreodum& | 552 |
| r[mwdórax&fjrwfBuD; oHC&u©dwrax&fjrwfBuD;\ | 553 |
| tvkyftauR; omraP | 554 |
| rv’urax&fjrwf | 556 |
| t½dk;pkur®|mef; | 557 |
| psmeft\*Fg ig;yg; | 558 |
| A[d'¨odkY | 559 |
| ar;jref;wwfaom ar;cGef;wpf&yf | 560 |
| t½dk;pk ur®|mef; (2) rsKd; | 560 |
| tbdbm,wepsmef | 562 |
| trSwf (1) yk\*¾dKvf | 566 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| trSwf (2) yk\*¾dKvfrS trSwf (8) yk\*¾dKvf | 568 |
| p½dkufESifh avsmfpGm a[mMum;awmfrlyHk | 569 |
| tZöswåH ½lyonD - [k a[mawmfrljcif; | 570 |
| Mo'gwuodkPf;  edrdwå0×ee, = edrdwfudk wdk;yGm;atmif | 572 |
| jyKvkyfenf; | 576 |
| txl;owdjyK&ef tcsufwpf&yf | 580 |
| edrdwfoHk;rsKd;ESifh bm0emoHk;rsKd; | 581 |
| psmeft\*Fg ig;yg; | 583 |
| 'kwd,psmefodkY | 584 |
| wwd,psmefodkY | 585 |
| pwkw¬psmefodkY  tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfrsm;ü | 585 |
| jzpfwwfyHk | 587 |
| eDvuodkPf; = tndKa&mifuodkPf; | 588 |
| yDwuodkPf; = t0ga&mifuodkPf; | 589 |
| yef;ydawmufESifh ika&T0g | 590 |
| avm[dwuodkPf; = teDa&mifuodkPf; | 590 |
| yx0DuodkPf; = ajruodkPf; | 591 |
| tmayguodkPf; = a&uodkPf; | 594 |
| awaZmuodkPf; = rD;uodkPf; | 595 |
| 0ga,muodkPf; = avuodkPf; tmavmuuodkPf; = tvif;a&mif | 597 |
| uodkPf; | 597 |

tmumouodkPf; = aumif;uifuodkPf; 599

t½lyg0p&psmefydkif;

tmumomeÍöm,wepsmef 601 tmudÍönm,wepsmef 607

0dnmPÍöm,wepsmef 605 ae0onmemonm,wepsmef 610

orxur®|mef;ydkif; -- rmwdum jA[®0d[m&eda'´oydkif;

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| arwåmbm0em | 616 |
| yGm;rsm;yHk | 617 |
| psmeft\*Fgig;yg; | 619 |
| oDrmoarÇ' = tydkif;tjcm;NzdK&ef  taem"daomz&Pm arwåm | 621 |
| apawm0drkwåd (5) rsKd;  Mo"daomz&Pm arwåm | 623 |
| apawm0drkwåd (7) rsKd; | 624 |
| yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfyHk tpDtpOf 'domz&Pm arwåm | 625 |
| apawm0drkwåd (10) rsKd; | 625 |
| arwåmpsmef\ tusKd; (11) yg; | 626 |

u½kPmbm0em 627 rk'dwmbm0em 628 Oayu©mbm0em 629 vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|mef 631 Ak'¨gEkówdur®|mef; 634 t0dnmPu tokb ur®|mef; (10) rsKd; 635 tm'eD 0gEyk óem 637 r&Pówd = r&PmEkówdur®|mef; 638 atmifjrifrI &&dSaeaom usifhpOf 640

OyormEkówdur®|mef; 642 rSwfom;zG,f&m tu©&mpOf tñTef; 645

rmwdum NyD;\/

22222

earm wó b\*0awm t&[awm or®morÁK'¨ó/

edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g - yÍörwGJ

## ed'geuxm taMumif;jypmwrf;vTm a,mufsm;jrwfwdkY\ tMuH

jrwpf mG b&k m;&iS of n fwp0f g &awmrf Nly;Daemu fyxrtBurd fuyvd 0waf ejynaf wmof Ykd <ua&mu-f

awmfrlNyD;vQif xdkrS &mZN\*dK[fNrdKU a0VK0efausmif;wdkufawmfodkY jyefvnf <ucsDawmfrlvm&m vrf;ckvwf wpfae&mü wnf&dSaom tEkyd,o&ufO,smOf awmtkyfBuD;twGif;ü acwåoDwif;oHk;aeawmfrlpOf tEk½k'¨rif;om;ç b'´d,rif;om;ç tmeE´rif;om;ç b\*krif;om;ç udrdvrif;om;ç a'0'wårif;om; -- þ rif;nDrif;om; ajcmufOD;wdkYonf OygvdaqwåmonfESifh twlwuG jrwfpGmbk&m;&Sif\ xHawmfarSmufodkY vma&mufí &Sif&[ef; jyKMuavonf/ xdkckepfyg;wdkYteuf t&Sifb'´d,rax&fonf xdk0gwGif;rSmyif t&[wåzdkvfodkY qdkufa&mufawmf

ral von/f t&iS tf E½k 'k g¨rax&of n favmupD smeof rmyw f&pS yf g;EiS whf u G'Ad pÁ uK©tbnd mPuf kdjzpaf pawmrf al von/f t&iS af '0'wrf ax&of n f avmupD smeof rmyw f &pS yf g;wEYkd iS thf wwl u G avmu D tb-d nmPfwdkYudk &&Sdawmfrlavonf/ t&SiftmeE´mrax&fonf aomwmywådzdkvfü wnfawmfrlavonf/ t&Sifb\*krax&fç t&Sifudrdvrax&fwdkYum; aemuftcgrSmrS t&[wåzdkvfodkY qdkufa&mufawmfrlMuavonf/

txl;ojzifh t&SiftEk½k'¨grax&fjrwfonf &[ef;jyKawmfrlNyD;aemuf xdk yxr0gwGif;rSmyif avm-

upD smeof rmyw f &pS yf g;wuYkd kd &&aSd wmrf ul m avmu"mw f pMu0Vmwukd af ygi;f wpaf xmiuf kd ½jIrijfci;fimS pGrf;Edkifaom 'dAÁpu©KtbdnmPf todÓPfudk &&dSawmfrlcJhavonf/ 0dyóem bm0emur®|mef;udk qufvufí BudK;yrf;awmfrl&m xdk0gwGif;ü atmifjrifrI r& jzpfae\/ t&SiftEk½k'¨grax&fjrwfonf wpfaeYoü t&Sifom&dykwå&mrax&fjrwfxHodkY oGm;a&mufNyD;vQif þodkY avQmufxm;awmfrl\/ ---

1/ t&iS bf &k m; om&yd wk &å m ...wynahf wmof n f tx;lojzi hfpiMfu,af omç vwl \Ykd rsupf td jriuf kd vGefaom ewfrsufpdESifhwlaom 'dAÁpu©KtbdnmPfrsufpdjzifh wpfaxmifaom avmu"mwfudk jrifEdkifpGrf;&dSyg\/

2/ wynahf wmof n fweG qYf wk rf rI &bSd Jorx0yd óem bm0emwüYkd tjyi;ftxe fBuKd;pm;tm;xwk jfci;f vkHYv 0D&d,udk tm;xkwftyfyg\/ um, a0'em pdwå "r® trnf&aom taMumif;w&m;ESifh wuGaom ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpötcsuf 'ku©tcsuf tewåtcsufwdkYudk odrf;qnf;wwfaom owod n f arah ysmujfci;f r&rSd íl xiaf eyg\/ u,kd pf wd of n f yyl ejfci;fr& SdNird ;fat;yg\/ pwd of nf wpfckwnf;aom tm½kH&dSonfjzpfí aumif;pGm wnfMunfyg\/

3/ xdkodkY jzpfygvsufvnf; wynfhawmf\ pdwfonf Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg; ocFg&w&m;wdkYü wPSm 'd|dwdkYjzifh ]]ig-igh[m}} [k rpGJvrf;rlí tmoa0gw&m;wdkYrS rvGwfuif;ao;yg bk&m; - [lí ---

þodkY avQmufxm;av\/ xdktcg t&Sifom&dykwå&mrax&fjrwfBuD;u t&SiftEk½k'¨gudk,fawmf-

jrwfudk þodkY rdefYqdkawmfrl\/ ---

1/ igh&Sif tEk½k'¨g ...]]igonf txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\ rsufpdtjrifudk vGefaom ewf rsufpdESifh wlaom 'dAÁpu©K tbdnmPf rsufpdjzifh wpfaxmifaom avmu"mwfudk jrifEdkifpGrf;

&dSyg\}}[k þodkY tMuHjzpfjcif;onfyif oifhoEÅmef0,f rmejzpfí ae\/

2/ ig&h iS f tE½k 'k g¨ ...]]igon f weG qYf wk rf rI &bSd J orx 0yd óem bm0emwüYkd tjyi;ftxe f BuKd;pm; tm;xwk jfci;f vvYkH 0&D ,d u kd tm;xwk tf yyf g\? um, a0'em pwd å "r ® trn&f aom taMumi;fw&m;ESifhwuGaom ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpötcsuf 'ku©tcsuf tewåtcsufwdkYudk odrf;qnf;wwaf omowod n f arah ysmujfci;fr&rSd íl xiaf eyg\? u,kd pf wd of n f yyl ejfci;fr& Sd Nird ;fat;yg\? pdwfonf wpfckwnf;aom tm½kH&dSonfjzpfí aumif;pGm wnfMunfyg\}} [k þodkY tMuH jzpfjcif; onfyif oifhoEÅmef0,f pdwfysH hvGifhjcif; = O'¨pö jzpfí ae\/

3/ igh&Sif tEk½k'¨g ...]]xdkodkY jzpfygvsufvnf; ig\ pdwfonf Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg; ocFg&w&m;wdkYü wPSm 'd|dwdkYjzifh ]ig-igh[m}[k rpGJvrf;rlí tmoa0gw&m;wdkYrS rvGwfuif;ao;yg}}[k þodkY tMuHjzpfjcif;onfyif oifhoEÅmef0,f awG;awm ylyefrI oHo,ukuúKpö jzpfí ae\/ ig&h iS f tE½k 'k g¨ ...wynahf wm f wukd wf eG ;fawmi;fyepf um; ajymMum;vokd nrf mS t&iS tf E½k 'k g¨onf

rdrdoEÅmefü jzpfyGm;aeaom þ rmeç O'¨pöç ukuúKpö w&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk y,fpGefYí þw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk ESvHk;roGif;bJ tNrdKufedAÁmef"mwfodkY = rao&mtNrdKuf edAÁmefodkY a&mufaMumif; usifhpOfjzpfonfh orx tm½kH 0dyóemtm½kHodkY rdrd\ pdwfudk ydkYaqmifapcsifygonf bk&m; --- [lí ur®|mef;w&m;udk jyifay;awmfrlavonf/ (tH-|-3-225/)

t&iS tf E½k 'k g¨rax&jfrwof n f ur|® me;fu kd oi,f Nly;Daemu f jrwpf mG b&k m;&iS uf kd yeMfum; avQmu-f xm;Ny;DvQi f apwwd ikd ;fo Ykd omG ;a&muuf m xakd pwwd ikd ;f0, f ta&U 0S g;awmt&yüf aexikd of wD i;fo;kHawmf rlí &[ef;w&m;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfawmfrlavonf/ xdktcsdefwGif bk&m;&Sifonf b\*¾wdkif; okokrm&\*d&dNrdKUudk qGrf;cH&Gmtjzpf trDSjyKí om;wdkYudk ab;rJhay;&m abouVm0e trnf&aom awmtkyfBuD; twGif; abouVm0eausmif;wdkufü oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrl\/ bk&m;&Sif oDwif;oHk;awmfrl&m b\*¾wdkif; abouVm0e awmtkyfrSm taemufbufwGif wnf&dSí t&SiftEk½k'¨grax&fjrwf oDwif;oHk;awmfrl&m apwdwdkif; 0g;awm t&yfrSm taU&SbufwGif wnf&dSaeayonf/ t&SiftEk½k'¨gudk,fawmfjrwfonf wpfq,fhig;&uf = v0ufywfvHk; rtdyfrae pBuøoGm;í orx 0yd óembm0emw&m;wuYkd kd tjyi;ftxeBfuKd;pm;tm;xwk af wmrf al von/f rax&jfrwof n f ur|® me;f tvkyf tm;xkwfrI 'Pfcsuf jyif;xefpGm EdSyfpuftyf&um; yifyef; EGrf;e,faom udk,f&dSonf jzpfí 0g;½kHwpfck\ atmuf0,f jrufopf&GufwdkYudk pk½kH;vsuf tcif;jyKum tay:rS tcif;wpfck xyfcif;vsuf xtkd ci;fxuüf acw åtye;fajz xikd af eawmrf al von/f xtkd cg t&iS tf E½k 'k g¨ rax&jfrw\f pwd tf pO-f 0,f r[myk&do0dwuú trn&f aom a,musfm;jrwwf \Ykd tMurH sm;on f xi&f mS ;pmG jzpyf mG ;vmavon/f t&SiftEk½k'¨grax&fjrwfonf r[myk&do0dwufBuD; ckepfrsKd;wdkYudk MuHpnfpOf;pm;qifjcifNyD;aemuf aU&SodkY wpqf iwhf uíf &pS cf ak jrmujfzpaf om r[my&k od 0wd uBfu;Du kdquvf uíf MupH nqf ijfci&f e fyiyf e;fvsuf &dSav\/ rSefayonf ------ om0uwdkYtzdkY&m ynmwdkifatmifaom ckepfrsKd;aom r[myk&do0dwufwdkYudk pOf;pm;qifjcif NyD;aomtcg xdkYxuf txufodkY wufí w&m;wpfrsKd;udk pOf;pm;qifjcif&ef 0efav;jrJ yifyef;jrJ "r®wmjzpfavonf/ om0uwdkYtzdkY&m ynmwGifa&GUom w&m;qHk;íaejrJ "r®wm jzpfonf/ xakd Mumiyhf ivf Qi f t&iS tf E½k 'k g¨rax&jfrwof n f cek pcf ak jrmu f ynmEiS phf yaf om r[my&k od 0wd uBfu;Dukd MuHpnfpOf;pm; qifjcifNyD;aemuf &Spfckajrmufjzpfaom r[myk&do0dwufBuD;udk qufvufí MuHpnf qifjcif&ef yifyef;vsuf &dSavonf/ xdktcg bk&m;&Sifonf xdkodkY yifyef;aeaMumif;udk od&dSawmfrlojzifh wefcdk;tbdnmPfjzifh wpfcPcsif;rSmyif <uvmawmfrlum &Spfckajrmuf r[myk&do0dwufudkyg jznfhpGufawmfrlvsuf r[myk&do-

0dwufBuD; (8)rsKd;udk a[mMum;jyoay;awmfrl\/ xakd emi f þ r[my&k od 0wd uBfu;D &pS rf sK;du kd MupH npf wd uf ;laevQi f avmu D yxrpsme f 'wk ,d psmef

wwd,psmef pwkw¬psmefwdkYudk tvG,fwul &,l0ifpm;EdkifaMumif;udkvnf;aumif;ç þ r[myk&do 0dwufBuD; &SpfrsKd;udk MuHpnfum avmuDpsmefav;yg;wkdYudk tvG,fwul &,l0ifpm;aevQif ---

1/ &&orQaom yhHoulouFef;jzifh a&mifh&JvG,fjcif; pD0&oaEÅmoç

2/ qGrf;cH0wfjzifh &&orQaom qGrf;jzifh a&mifh&JvG,fjcif; yd@ygwoaEÅmoç

3/ &&orQaom opfyif&if;wnf;[laom ausmif;jzifh a&mifh&JvG,fjcif; aoemoeoaEÅmoç

4/ &&orQaom jrufopf&Guftcif;jzifh a&mifh&JvG,fjcif; o,emoeoaEÅmoç

5/ &&orQaom EGm;usifi,fykyfjzifh pdrfxHkxm;tyfaom ZD;jzLoD; zefcg;oD;paom aq;jzifh a&mifh&JvG,fjcif; aboZÆoaEÅmo --þ oaEÅmow&m; ig;yg;wdkYESifh jynhfpHkvmEkdifaMumif;udkvnf;aumif;ç þ r[myk&do0dwufBuD; &SpfrsKd;udk MuHpnfpdwful;aevQifç ½lyg0p&psmefav;yg;wdkYudk rNidKrjiif ryifryef; vG,fvG,fulul &,l0ifpm;EdkifvQifç þoaEÅmow&m;ig;rsKd;ESifh jynfhpHknDñGwfaevQif orx0dyóem bm0emwdkYü arGUavsmf aysmfydkufESpfNcdKufjcif; bm0em&mrwm t&d,0Hoy#dy'gudkvnf;aumif;ç udavom[l tylcyfodrf;rS tNidrf;BuD; Nidrf;&mjzpfaom edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfBuD;udkvnf;aumif; tvG,fwul &,lEdkifaMumif;wdkYudk tus,fw0ifh a[mMum;ay;awmfrl\/ xdkaemif bk&m;&Sifonf t&SiftEk½k'¨gtm; ygpde0Ho'g, trnf &aom þ taU&S0g;awmt&yfüyif aemufESpf 0gü 0gqdk 0guyfvsuf &[ef;w&m;rsm;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwf&ef rdefYrSmawmfrlNyD;aemuf abouVm0e ausmif;wdkufodkY jyef<uawmfrl\/ bk&m;&Sifonf abouVm0eausmi;fwukd of Ykd jyevf nqf ukd af &muaf wmrf vl maomtcg &[e;foCH mawmtf aygi;ftm; r[myk&do0dwuú trnf&onfh a,mufsm;jrwfwdkY\ tMuH (8)rsK;du kd tusO;f tus, f EpS of ,G f yikd ;fjcm;vsu f a[mMum;jyo qqkd ;kHrawmrf al von/f þü ,i;ftMu H &pS rf sK;d\ qvkd &kd i;ftcsuuf kd aumuEf wk íf wifjyaytHh/ ---

1/ tydÜpäóm,H bdu©a0 "ar®m? em,H "ar®m r[dpäó/

2/ oEÅK|óm,H bdu©a0 "ar®m? em,H "ar®m toEÅK|ó/

3/ y0d0dwåóm,H bdu©a0 "ar®m? em,H "ar®m o\*FPdum&mró/

4/ tm&'¨0D&d,óm,H bdu©a0 "ar®m? em,H "ar®m ukoDwó/

5/ Oy|dwówdóm,H bdu©a0 "ar®m? em,H "ar®m rk|ówdó/

6/ orm[dwóm,H bdu©a0 "ar®m? em,H "ar®m torm[dwó/

7/ yn0awm t,H bdu©a0 "ar®m? em,H "ar®m 'kyÜnó/

8/ edyÜyÍöm&mróm,H bdu©a0 "ar®m edyÜyÍö&wdaem? em,H "ar®m yyÍöm&mró yyÍö&wdaem/

(tH-3-65/)

1/ &[e;fw Ykd...þavmuwk &å mw&m; u;kdyg;on ftvekd n;fyg;aom = vckd sirf I£pmä wPmS r&aSd om tydÜpäyk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüomvQif jynfhpHkEdkif\/ þavmukwå&mw&m; udk;yg;onf tvdk&r®ufBuD;rm;vSaom r[dpäyk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü rjynfhpHkEdkif/ (tH-3-65/) ypnö ;fav;yg;u kd rsm;rsm; vLSvQi f en;fen;fom tvLScíH ç en;fen;f vLSvQivf n;f vLSonhf

atmuf ,kwfavsmhí enf;enf;udkom tvSLcHNyD;vQif tukefvHk;udk tvSLrcHaom ypönf;av;yg;ü tvdkenf;aom ypö, tydÜpäyk\*¾dKvfç rdrd r\*fzdkvfw&m;xl; w&m;jrwf&onfudk olwpfyg;wdkYtm; tod ray;vdkbJ vQKdU0Sufxm;aom t"d\*r tydÜpäyk\*¾dKvfç rdrd y&d,wf A[kokw aygrsm;wwfuRrf;onfudk olwpfyg;wdkYtm; todray;vdkbJ vQKdU0Sufxm;aom y&d,wåd tydÜpäyk\*¾dKvfç rdrd"kwifaqmufwnfxm;onfudk olwpfyg;wdkYtm; todray;vdkbJ vQKdU0Sufxm;aom "kw\*F tydÜpäyk\*¾dKvf[k tvdkenf;yg;aom tydÜpäyk\*¾dKvf av;rsKd; &dS\/ xdk tvdkenf;yg;aom tyÜdpäyk\*¾dKvfonf tydÜpäyk\*¾dKvfjzpfaomfvnf; tvdkenf;yg;aom tydÜpäyk\*¾dKvf

[ k owl pyf g;woYkd rd mS u kdtvrkd &/Sd &&orQaom ypnö ;fav;yg;jzi hfa&mi&hf vJ ,G of jlzpvf su f a&mi&hf vJ ,G of l [k olwpfyg;wdkYu odrSmudk tvdkr&dS/ 0da0uw&m; oHk;yg;ü arGUavsmfaysmfykduf ESpfNcdKufol jzpfvsuf 0da0uw&m;oHk;yg;ü arG havsmf aysmfydkuf ESpfNcdKufol[k olwpfyg;wdkYu odrSmudk tvdkr&dS/ xufoefaom vkHYv0D&d,&dSaom yk\*¾dKvfjzpfvsuf xufoefaom vkHYv0D&d,&dSol[k olwpfyg;wdkYu odrSmudk tvdkr&dS/ xifvif;aom owd&dSoljzpfvsuf xifvif;aom owd&dSol[k olwpfyg;wdkYu odrSmudk tvdkr&dS/ Oypm& tyÜem ESpfjzmaom orm"d&dSol jzpfvsuf orm"d&dSol[k olwpfyg;wdkYu odrSmudk tvdkr&dS/ 0dyóem ÓPfynmESifh jynfhpHkoljzpfvsuf 0dyóemÓPfynmESifh jynhfpHkol[k olwpfyg;wdkYu odrSmudk tvdkr&dS/ oHo&mudkcsJUxGifwwfonfh wPSm rme 'd|dwnf;[laom yyÍöw&m;uif;&m edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfü arGUavsmfaysmfydkuf ESpfNcdKufol jzpfvsuf yyÍöw&m; uif;&m edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfü arGUavsmfaysmfydkuf

ESpfNcdKufol[k olwpfyg;wdkYu odrSmudk tvdkr&dS/ xdkrQ tvdkenf;yg;ol jzpf\/ (tH-3-66/)

2/ &[ef;wdkY ...þavmukwå&mw&m; udk;yg;onf &&orQaomç rQw½kHomjzpfaomç MunfndKzG,f½rHk Qomjzpaf om qrG ;f oueF ;f ausmi;f aq; ypnö ;fav;yg;jzi hfa&mi&hf vJ ,G af om y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf omvQif jynhfpHkEdkif\/ þavmukwå&mw&m; udk;yg;onf ra&mifh&JEdkifaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü rjynfhpHkEdkif/ (tH-3-65/)

3/ &[ef;wdkY ...þavmukwå&mw&m; udk;yg;onf 0da0uoHk;jzmü arGUavsmfaysmfydkuf ESpfNcdKufaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüomvQif jynfhpHkEdkif\/ yk\*¾dKvfowå0gtaygif;tazmf udavomtaygif;tazmfü arGUavsmfaysmfydkuf ESpfNcdKufaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü rjynfhpHkEdkif/ (tH-3-65/)

um,0da0u pdwå0da0u Oy"d0da0u[k 0da0uoHk;yg;&dS\/ \*dkPf;taygif;tazmfudk pGefYvTwfí wpaf ,muxf ;Dwn;f omG ;jci;f &yjfci;f xikd jfci;f tyd jfci;f pm;jci;fponjfzi hf wpaf ,muxf ;Dwn;f aeavh &dSjcif;onf um,0da0urnf\/ um,0da0urQESifhum; avmukwå&mw&m; udk;yg;onf rNyD;pD; rjynfhpHk Edkif&um; uodkPf;y&duHrsm;udk jyKí ormywf&Spfyg;wdkYudk jzpfap\? þormywf&Spfyg;onf pdwå0da0u rnf\/ ormywf&Spfyg;rQjzifhvnf; avmukwå&mw&m; udk;yg;onf rNyD;pD; rjynfhpHkEdkif&um; ,if;psmef ormywfudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'ujyKí ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pma&;oHk;wefodkY wifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfavaomf y#dorÇd'gÓPfav;yg;wdkYESifh twlwuG t&[wåzdkvfodkY qdkufa&mufawmfrl\/ þt&[wåzdkvf edAÁmefonfum; cyfodrf;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh Oy"d0da0urnf\/ xdkedAÁmefonf umr\*Pk wf rYkd vS n;f ui;fqwd \f ? uad vomwrYkd vS n;f ui;fqwd \f ? b0opuf kdjyKjyiwf waf om tbod cgF&w&m;wrYkd vS n;f ui;fqwd \f ? cEm¨ ig;yg;wrYkd vS n;f ui;fqwd \f / xakd Mumi hf,i;feAd mÁ eof n fOy"0d ad 0u rn\f / þo Ykd0ad 0uo;kHyg;ü arUGavsmaf ysmyf ukd f EpS NfcKduaf om y\*k Kd¾vof n f qukd af &muvf maom y&od w-f tm; 0da0uoHk;jzmü arGUavsmfaysmfydkuf ESpfNcdKufaom pdwfxm;&dS&ef 0da0uoHk;jzmodkY ñGwfudkif;½dIif;aom pdwf"mwf&dS&ef ñTefMum;vsuf jyefvTwfum orx0dyóem bm0emwdkYudkom tm;xkwfavonf/

(tH-3-66/ tH-|-3-26/)

4/ &[ef;wdkY ...þavmukwå&mw&m; udk;yg;onf tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk y,fEdkif&ef ukodkvfw&m;wuYkd kd jynphf akH p&e f orx0yd óem bm0emwuYkd kd tjyi;ftxe f BuKd;pm;tm;xwk af om prG ;ftm;EiS hf jynfhpHkaom xufoefjrJjrHaom ZGJvkHYv0D&d,&dSaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüomvQif jynfhpHkEdkif\? ysif;&daom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü rjynfhpHkEdkif/ (tH-3-65/)

5/ &[ef;wdkY ...þavmukwå&mw&m; udk;yg;onfç um, a0'em pdwå "r® trnf&aom ½kyfemrf"r® ocFg&w&m;wdkYü odrf;qnf;wwfaom xifvif;aom owdç ,if; um, a0'em pdwå "r® trn&f aom ½yk ef mr"f r ®ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd taMumi;fw&m;wüYkd ord ;fqn;fwwaf om xivf i;faom owdç taMumif;w&m;ESifhwuGaom ,if;½kyfemrf"r® ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpötcsuf 'ku©tcsuf tewtå csuwf üYkd ord ;fqn;fwwaf om xivf i;faom ow d --- þuohJ aYkd om xivf i;faom owd&dSaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüomvQif jynfhpHkEdkif\? owd vGwfuif;aom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü rjynfhpHkEdkif/ (tH-3-65-67/)

6/ &[e;fw Ykd...þavmuwk &å mw&m; u;kdyg;on fOypm& tyeÜ m EpS jfzmaomorm"&d aSd om y\*k Kd¾v\f oEÅmefüomvQif jynhfpHkEdkif\? Oypm& tyÜem ESpfjzmaom orm"d r&dSaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü rjynfhpHkEdkif/ (tH-3-65/)

þü orm"dt& yxrpsmeform"d 'kwd,psmeform"d wwd,psmeform"d pwkw¬psmeform"dwdkYudk qdkvdkaMumif;udk bk&m;&Sifudk,fawmfwdkifu xdk tEk½k'¨r[m0dwuúokwåef (tH-3-67/) wGif &Sif;vif; a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ txGwftxdyfodkY a&mufaeaom Oypm&orm"d[laom umrm0p&orm"dç ½yl g0p&orm"çd t½yl g0p&orm"[d k orm"od ;kHrsK;d&&Sd m tv,üf wn&f aSd om ½yl g0p&orm"ud kd ,ol jzihf tpjzpfaom umrm0p&orm"dç tqHk;jzpfaom t½lyg0p&orm"dwdkYudkvnf; odrf;usKH;,l&aom raZÑ'Dyuenf;tm;jzifh a[mMum;xm;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/ Oypm&orm"dESifh wuG ormywf&Spfyg;wdkYonf pdwå0dok'd¨ rnf\[laom 0dok'd¨r\*¾t|uxm (0dok'd¨-2-222/) tqdkudk axmuf½Iyg/

7/ &[ef;wdkY ...þavmukwå&mw&m; udk;yg;onf 0dyóemÓPfynm t&d,r\*fynm &dSaom y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf omvQi f jynphf EkH ikd \f ? 0yd óemÓPyf nmrahJ om t&,d r\*yf nmrahJ om y\*k Kd¾v\f oEÅmefü rjynfhpHkEdkif/

8/ &[ef;wdkY ...þavmukwå&mw&m; udk;yg;onf oHo&mudk csJUxGifwwfonfh wPSm rme 'd|dwnf;[laom yyÍöw&m;rS uif;vGwf&m edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfü arGUavsmfaysmfydkuf ESpfNcdKufaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüomvQif jynfhpHkEdkif\? yyÍöw&m;ü = ig-igh[m-ig\twå --- [k pGJvrf;ae&rIü arGUavsmf aysmfydkuf ESpfNcdKufaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü rjynfhpHkEdkif/ (tH-3-65/) þ (8)csuwf uYkd m; avmuwk &å mw&m; u;kdyg;u kd vvkd m;awmiwhf vsu&f aSd om oal wmaf umi;fwikd ;f

olawmfaumif;wdkif; vdkufemjyKusifh&rnfh t\*Fg&yfwdkYom jzpfMu\/ þ (8)yg;wdkYwGif trSwf (5-6-7) jzpfonfh owd orm"d ynmwdkY\ taMumif;t&mudk tenf;i,fxyfrHí &Sif;vif;wifjyyg&ap/ ow d--- t,H ye ,o®m owd,m tm&r®PH y&d\*¾a[wGm ynm, tEkyówd? e [d owd-

0d&[dwó tEkyóem emr twd¬/ (r-|-1-248/) bk&m;&Sifonf r[mowdy|meokwåefwGif owd\wnf&m tm½HkwdkYudk um,-a0'em-pdwå-"r® [k av;rsKd;cGJjcm;í a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcJh\/ xdkwGif um,t&ü tmemygeówdorm"dponfh orx ½IuGufrsm;vnf; yg0if\/ tmemygeówdorm"duJhodkYaom orm"dwpfckckudk atmifatmifjrifjrif xlaxmifNyD;aemuf aU&SOD;pGm tZÑwå A[d'¨ oEÅmefESpfrsKd;vHk;ü um, a0'em pdwå "r® trnf&onfh ½kyfemrf"r® ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ xdkaemif ork',"r®mEkyóD 0g ponfjzifh taMumif;w&m;rsm; xif&Sm;jzpfjcif;aMumifh tusKd; um, a0'em pdwå "r®wdkY xif&Sm;jzpfyHkç taMumi;fw&m;rsm; csKyNfird ;fjci;faMumi hf tusK;d um, a0'em pwd å "rw® Ykd csKyNfird ;fyjkHzpof n hf yp,ö awm

O',AÁ,'óe = taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifh jzpfrIysufrIudkvnf;aumif;ç cPawm O',AÁ,'óe = taMumif; tusKd; ESpf&yfvHk;wdkY\ cPtm;jzifh jzpfrI ysufrI O',-0,udkvnf;aumif; odrf;qnf;&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ xdkaemif taMumif;w&m;ESifhwuGaom um, a0'em pdwå "r®wdkY\ tysuf oufoufudk odrf;qnf;&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ taMumif;w&m;ESifhwuGaom um, a0'em pdwå "rw® \Ykd jzprf Iysurf uI kd½oI nthf yidk ;fEiS hftysuof uof uuf kd½oI nthf yikd ;fwüYkd vuP© ma&;o;kHwewf iuf m

½IyGm;onfhtydkif;vnf; yg0ifayonf/ xdkodkY odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;&mü owdu 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHjzpfaom um, a0'em pdwå "r®wdkYudk odrf;qnf;\? ynmu ,if; um, a0'em pdwå "r®wdkYudk y&rwfodkYqdkufatmif xdk;xGif;od\/ owdu taMumif;w&m; xif&Sm;jzpfjcif;aMumifh tusKd; um, a0'em pdwå "r®wdkY xif&Sm;jzpfyHkudk ord ;fqn;f\? ynmu taMumi;fw&m; xi&f mS ;jzpjfci;faMumi hf tusK;d um, a0'em pwd å "rw® Ykd xi&f mS ; jzpyf ukH kd x;kdxiG ;f o\d / owud taMumi;fw&m; csKyNfird ;fjci;faMumi hf tusK;d um, a0'em pwd å "rw® \Ykd csKyfNidrf;yHkudk odrf;qnf;\? ynmu taMumif;w&m; csKyfNidrf;jcif;aMumifh tusKd; um, a0'em pdwå "r®wdkY\ csKyfNidrf;yHkudk xdk;xGif;od\/ owdu taMumif;w&m;ESifhwuGaom um, a0'em pdwå "r®wdkY\ jzprf Iysurf uI vkd n;faumi;fç tepd tö csu f'uk t© csu ftewtå csuuf vkd n;faumi;f ord ;fqn;f\/ ynmu taMumi;fw&m;EiS whf uaG om ,i;f um, a0'em pwd å"rw® \Ykd jzprf Iysurf uI vkd n;faumi;fç tepd tö csuf 'ku©tcsuf tewåtcsufudk vnf;aumif; xdk;xGif;od\/ owdu taMumif;w&m;ESifhwuGaom um, a0'em pwd å "rw® \Ykd tysuof uof uuf vkd n;faumi;fç tepd tö csu f 'uk t© csu f tewtå csuuf vkd n;faumif; odrf;qnf;\? ynmu ,if;taMumif;w&m;ESifhwuGaom um, a0'em pdwå "r®wdkY\ tysuf oufoufudkvnf;aumif;ç tedpötcsuf 'ku©tcsuf tewåtcsufudkvnf;aumif; xdk;xGif;od\/ þodkYvQif owdu orxtm½kH 0dyóemtm½Hkudk odrf;qnf;wwfí ynmu [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iwwf\/ owduif;aom tEkyóem rnfonf r&dSpaumif;ay/ xdkaMumifh taMumif;w&m;ESifhwuGaom um, a0'em pdwå "r®wdkY\ tedpötcsuf 'ku©tcsuf tewåtcsufwdkYü xifvif;aom owd&dSonfh yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüomvQif þavmukwå&mw&m; udk;yg;onf jynfhpHkEdkif\/ taMumif;w&m;ESifhwuGaom um, a0'em pdwå "r®wdkY\ tedpötcsuf 'ku©tcsuf tewåtcsufwdkYü xifvif;aom owdr&dSonfh owdvGwfuif;aom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü þavmukwå&mw&m; udk;yg;onf rjynfhpHkEdkif/ taMumif;rl trSwf (7) tjzpf a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaom 0dyóemÓPfonf wpfenf; um,mEkyóem a0'emEkyóem pdwåmEkyóem "r®mEkyóemonf owdESifhuif;í rjzpfEdkifaomaMumifhyif jzpf\/ orm" d------ orm"d H bdu©a0 bma0x? orm[dawm bdu©a0 bdu©K ,xmblwH yZmemwd/

(oH-2-12/ oH-3-363/)

&[ef;wdkY ...orm"dudk yGm;rsm;Muyg xlaxmifMuyg/ &[ef;wdkY ...orm"d&dSaom &[ef;onf

[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm uGJuGJjym;jym; od\/ (oH-2-12/ oH-3-363/) orm"d&dSaom &[ef;onf þum; ½kyf a0'em onm ocFg& 0dnmPfwnf;[k [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm uGJuGJjym;jym; od\/ þum; ½kyf a0'em onm ocFg& 0dnmPf\ jzpfaMumif;oabmw&m;ESifh jzpfjcif; oabmw&m;[k [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm uGJuGJjym;jym; od\/ þum; ½kyf a0'em onm ocFg& 0dnmPf\ csKyfaMumif;oabmw&m;ESifh csKyfjcif;oabmw&m;[k [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm uGJuGJjym;jym;od\/ (oH-2-12/) orm"d&dSaom &[ef;onf þum; 'ku©t&d,opömwnf;[k [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm uGJuGJjym;jym; od\/

þum; 'ku©jzpfaMumif; ork',t&d,opömwnf;[k [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm uGJuGJjym;jym; od\/ þum; 'uk c© sKy&f m ead &m"t&,d opmö wn;f[ k [wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG uuJG jJGym;jym; o\d / þum; 'uk c© sKy&f m eAd mÁ eof Ykd a&mufaMumif; usifhpOf = r\*¾t&d,opömwnf;[k [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm uGJuGJjym;jym; od\/ (oH-3-363/) þygVad wmrf sm;ü b&k m;&iS ñf eT Mfum;xm;awmrf ol nEf iS thf n D toiof al wmaf umi;fon f b&k m;&iS f a[mMum;xm;awmfrlonfh 'ku©opöm trnf&onfh ½kyf a0'em onm ocFg& 0dnmPf[laom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg; ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm oda&;twGufç ork',opöm trnf&onfh taMumi;fw&m; xi&f mS ;jzpjfci;faMumi hf tusK;dcEm¨ ig;yg; xi&f mS ;jzpyf ukH kd [wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG oad &;twuG çf avmuDeda&m"opöm trnf&onhf taMumif;w&m; csKyfjcif;aMumifh tusKd; cE¨mig;yg; csKyfNidrf;yHkudk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm oda&;twGufç avmuDr\*¾opöm trnf&onfh taMumif;w&m;ESifhwuGaom Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;wdkY\ tedpötcsuf 'ku©tcsuf tewåtcsufwdkYudk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odonfh 0dyóemÓPf &&aSd &;twuG çf t&,d r\*Óf P f t&,d zvkd Óf Pwf jYkdzi hf avmuwk &å m ead &m"opmö avmuwk &å m r\*o¾ pmö t0iftygjzpfonfh t&d,opömav;yg;vHk;udk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm oda&;twGuf yxrpsmeform"d 'kwd,psmeform"d wwd,psmeform"d pwkw¬psmeform"dwdkYudk xlaxmif&awmhrnf jzpf\? wpfenf;qdk&aomf Oypm&orm" d tyeÜ morm"[d al om EpS rf sK;daom orm"wd wYkd iG f wprf sK;drsK;daom orm"ud kdrvrJT a&mS iof m xlaxmif&awmhrnf jzpfayonf/ taMumif;rl orm"d&SdygrS odEdkifaomw&m;rsm; jzpfaomaMumifhwnf;/ xdkaMumifh edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'gtrn&f aSd om þusr;füvn;f tmemygeówdorm"dydkif;wGif tmemyge usiphf Orf S pwwk p¬ smeof rm"od qYkd ukd af tmi f orm"ud kd xal xmiyf tkH yikd ;fuvkd n;faumi;fç orxur|® me;fydkif;wGif uodkPf;q,fyg; ormywf&Spfyg;ponfh orm"dxlaxmifyHk tydkif;rsm;udkvnf;aumif; a&;om; wifjyxm;ayonf/

'ku©cyfodrf;rS ylyefcyfodrf;rS tNidrf;BuD; Nidrf;&m tat;BuD; at;&m jzpfonfh r[mtocFw"mwf tNidrf;"mwf edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfBuD;udk t&d,r\*fÓPf t&d,zdkvfÓPfwdkYjzifh rsufarSmufjyKvdkaom toifolawmfaumif;onf --- ]]þavmukwå&mw&m; udk;yg;onf orm"d&dSaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü omvQif jynfhpHkEdkif\? þavmukwå&mw&m; udk;yg;onf orm"dr&dSaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü rjynfhpHkEdkif}}

[laom bk&m;&Sif\ tqHk;trawmfudk OD;xdyf&Guf yefqifoifhvSayonf/ ynm ------ ]]yn0awm t,H bdu©a0 "ar®m? em,H "ar®m 'kyÜnóm}}wd £wd acg yaewH 0kwåH? udaÍöwH y#dpö 0kwåH/ £" bdu©a0 bdu©K yn0g a[mwd O',w¬\*grded,m ynm, orEém\*awm t&d,m, edaAÁ"dum, or®m 'ku©u©,\*grded,m/ ]]yn0awm t,H bdu©a0 "ar®m? em,H "ar®m 'kyÜnóm}}wd £wd ,H wH 0kwåH? £'arwH y#dpö 0kwåH/ (tH-3-67/)

]]&[ef;wdkY ...þavmukwå&mw&m; udk;yg;onf (0dyóemynm t&d,r\*fynm[laom) ynm&dS yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüomvQif jynfhpHkEdkif\/ þavmukwå&mw&m; udk;yg;onf (0dyóemynm t&d,r\*fynm[al om) ynmrahJ om y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf rjynphf EkH ikd }f} [ k a[mMum;tyaf om xpkd um;u kd tb,uf kd tpJGjyKí a[mMum;tyfygoenf;[lrl --- &[ef;wdkY ...þomoemawmfü a,m\*g0p&&[ef;onf (0dyóemynm t&d,r\*fynm[laom) ynm &dS\/ taMumif;w&m;ESifhwuGaom Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg; ½yk ef mr"f r ® ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdazmucf íJG ojdriEf ikd af om avmbxtk pikd tf c J a'goxtk pikd tf c J arm[xk tpdkiftcJwdkYudk NzdKcGJ zsufqD;Edkifaom 0#fqif;&J\ ukef&m edAÁmefodkY aumif;pGm a&mufaMumif; jzpfaom ,if; ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfrI ysufrIudk odpGrf;Edkifaom jzLpifjrifhjrwfaom (0dyóemynm t&d,r\*fynm[laom) ynmESifh jynfhpHk\/ ]]&[ef;wdkY ...þavmukwå&mw&m; udk;yg;onf (0dyóemynm t&d,r\*fynm[laom) ynm&dSaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüomvQif jynfhpHkEdkif\? þavmukwå&mw&m; udk;yg;onf (0dyóemynm t&d,r\*fynm[laom) ynmrJhaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü rjynfhpHkEdkif}} --- [k a[mtyfaom xdkpum;udk þonfudkyif tpGJjyKí a[mMum;awmfrltyf\/ (tH-3-67/) þtxufyg ygVdawmf\ bmomjyefudk atmufyg t|uxmtzGifhudk rDSjirf;jyKí a&;om;xm;-

ygonf/

O',w¬\*grded,mwd yÍöEéH cE¨meH O',0,\*grded,m O',Íö 0,Íö y#d0dZÑdwHk orw¬m,/ t&d,m,mwd 0du©rÇe0aoe p orkapä'0aoe p udavao[d tm&um Xdwm, y&dok'¨g,/ ynm, orEém\*awmwd 0dyóemynm, ap0 r\*¾ynm, p or\*Ðblawm/ edaAÁ"dum,mwd oma,0 edAdÁZÑeawm edaAÁ"dumwd 0kpöwd? wm, orEém\*awmwd taw¬m/ ww¬ r\*¾ynm, orkapä'0aoe tedAdÁ'¨ykAÁH ty'gvdwykAHÁ avmbu©E¨H a'gou©E¨H arm[u©E¨H edAdÁZÑwd y'gavwDwd edaAÁ"dum/

0dyóemynm, w'\*F0aoe edaAÁ"dum, r\*¾ynm, y#dvmboH0wåeawm pmwd 0dyóem

]]edaAÁ"dum}}wd 0wåKH 0¥wd/ or®m 'ku©u©,\*grded,mwd £"myd r\*¾ynm or®ma[wkem ea,e 0¥'ku©H acy,rmem \*päwDwd or®m 'ku©u©,\*grdeD emr/ 0dyóem w'\*F0aoe 0¥'ku©Íö udavo'ku©Íö acy,rmem \*päwDwd 'ku©u©,\*grdeD/ 'ku©u©,\*grded,m 0g r\*¾ynm, y#dvmboH0wåeawm {om 'ku©u©,\*grdeDwd a0'dwAÁm/ (r-|-3-22/ tH-|-3-2/)

O',w\*¬ gred ,d m --- [lonf Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;wdkY\ jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; O', 0, oabmudk xdk;xGif; odjrifjcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifaom[k qdkvdk\/ t&d,m, = jzLpifjrifhjrwfaom --- [lonf orxydkif;ü udavomwdkYudk wpfem&D ESpfem&Dponfjzifh cyfMumMum cGmxm;Edkifaom 0du©rÇey[mef\ tpGrf;jzifhç t&,d r\*tf cukd üf uad vomwuYkd kdt<ui;fr hJjzwaf wmuwf waf om orak p'ä y[me\f tprG ;fjzi hfuad vomwdkYrS a0;uGmaomt&yfü wnfaeojzifh jzLpifjrifhjrwfaom[k qdkvdk\/ ynm, orEém\*awm = ynmESifh jynfhpHk\ --- [lonf 0dyóemynmESifhvnf;aumif; t&d,r\*fynmESifhvnf;aumif; jynfhpHk\ [k qdkvdk\/ edaAÁ"dum, = azmufcGJEdkifaom ynm[lonf xdk 0dyóemynm t&d,r\*fynmudkyifvQif udavomxktpdkiftcJudk azmufcJGEdkifaomaMumifh edaAÁ"dumynm[lí qdktyf\? xdkedaAÁ"dumynmESifh jynfhpHk\[k qdkvdk\/ xdkedaAÁ"dumynmtrnf&aom 0dyóemynm t&d,r\*fynmwdkYwGif t&d,r\*fynmonf t<uif;rJhy,fowfjcif; orkapä'y[mef\ tpGrf;jzifh rxdk;azmufzl;ao;aom razmufcGJzl;ao;aom avmbxktpdkiftcJ a'goxktpdkiftcJ arm[xktpdkiftcJudk xdk;azmufwwf\ azmufcJGww\f ? xakd Mumi hf ead A"Á ud mynm rn\f / 0yd óemynmon f w'\* F = cPacwyå ,of n\f tprG ;fjzihf avmbxktpdkiftcJ a'goxktpdkiftcJ arm[xktpdkiftcJudk xdk;azmufwwf\? azmufcGJwwf\? xdkaMumifh edaAÁ"dumynmrnf\/ wpfzef edaAÁ"dum trnf&aom t&d,r\*fynmudk &jcif;udk jzpfapwwfaomaMumifhvnf; 0dyóemynmudk edaAÁ"dum[lí qdkjcif;iSm oifhay\/ or®m 'ku©u©,\*grded,m = aumif;rGefrSefuefpGm oHom&0#f'ku© udavo0#f'ku©\ukef&m edAÁmefodkY a&mufapwwfaomynm [lonf --- þüvnf; t&d,r\*fynmonf aumif;rGefrSefuefaom taMumif;w&m;jzifh enf;vrf;jzifh oHom&0#f'ku© udavo0#f'ku©udk ukefapvsuf edAÁmefodkY oGm;wwfaomaMumifh or®m'ku©u©,\*grdeD ynm rnf\ = aumif;rGefrSefuefpGm oHom&0#f'ku© udavo 0#f'ku©\ ukef&m edAÁmefodkY a&mufapwwaf om ynm rn\f / 0yd óemynmon f w'\*\F tprG ;fjzi hfooH m&0#'f uk u© vkd n;faumi;f uad vo0#f'ku©udkvnf;aumif; ukefapvsuf edAÁmefodkY ñGwfudkif;½dIif;aomtm;jzifh edAÁmefbufodkY oGm;wwfaomaMumifh 'ku©u©,\*grdeD ynm = 'ku©ukef&m edAÁmefodkY a&mufapwwfaom ynm rnf\/ wpfenf; oHom&0#f'ku© udavo0#f'ku©udk ukefapwwfaom t&d,r\*fynmudk &&dSjcif;udk jzpfapwwfaomaMumifh þ0dyóemynmonf 'ku©u©,\*grdeD ynm = 'ku©ukef&m edAÁmefodkY a&mufapwwfaom ynm rnf\[k od&dSygav/ (r-|-3-22/ tH-|-3-2/) eAd mÁ e\*gred yd #yd 'g trn&f aSd om þusr;fpmüvn;f ooH &m0#qf i;f&'J uk ©uad vom0#qf i;f& J'uk u© kd

ukefcef;apwwfaom 0dyóemynm t&d,r\*fynm &&dSa&;twGuf &nf&G,fawmifhwí ---

1/ Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;wdkYwGif tusKH;0ifaom ½lyu©E¨m trnf&aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk y&rwfodkYqdkufatmif [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od&dS&ef ½IyGm;yHkpepfrsm;udk ½kyfur®|mef;ykdif;wGif a&;om;wifjycJh\/

2/ Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYwGif tusKH;0ifaom a0'emu©E¨m onmu©E¨m ocFg&u©E¨m 0dnmPu©E¨m [laom emrfcE¨m av;yg; = emrfw&m;wdkYudk y&rwfodkY qdkufatmif [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od&dS&ef ½IyGm;yHkpepfrsm;udk emrfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif a&;om;wifjycJh\/

3/ twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef[laom umvoHk;yg;ç tZÑwå A[d'¨[laom oEÅmefESpfyg;twGif;ü wnf&dSaom Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg; ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkY\ taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od&dS&ef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lwwf&ef odrf;qnf;wwf&ef ½IyGm;yHk odrf;qnf;yHkpepf rsm;udk y#pd oö ryk gÜ'yf ikd ;fwiG f a&;om;wijfyc\hJ / yp,ö y&\*d [¾ ÓPuf kd &&aSd &;twuG vf n;faumi;fç yp,ö awm O',A,Á 'óe[al om taMumi;fw&m; xi&f mS ;jzpjfci;faMumi hf tusK;dw&m; xi&f mS ; jzpfyHkç taMumif;w&m; csKyfNidrf;jcif;aMumifh tusKd;w&m; csKyfNidrf;yHkç taMumif;tusKd; ESpf&yfvHk;wdkY\ jzpfrIysufrIudk ½Ijrifwwfaom O',AÁ,ÓPf odkYr[kwf 0dyóemÓPf &&dSa&;twGuf vnf;aumif; txl;&nfñTef;í a&;om;wifjycJh\/

4/ taMumi;fw&m;EiS whf uaG om x kd Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg; ½yk ef mrwf &m;wüYkd toÓd P f oe&Yf iS ;foxuf oefY&Sif;&ef &nf&G,fawmifhwí t|uxmBuD;rsm;ü ñTefMum;jyoxm;onfhtwdkif; vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|mef enf;tm;jzifh ,if; ½kyf-emrf-aMumif;-usKd; ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;½IyGm;yHk pepfrsm;udk vu©Pm'dpwkuúydkif;wGif a&;om;wifjycJh\/

5/ ,cwk pzf e f taMumi;fw&m;EiS whf uaG om x kd Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg; ½yk ef r"f r ® ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd jzprf I ysufrIudk tm½kH,lívnf;aumif;ç tysufoufoufudk tm½kH,lívnf;aumif; tedpö 'ku© tewå vuP© ma&;o;kHwe fwpvf nS phf wD iuf m 0yd óem½yI mG ;ypkH eprf sm;u kd0yd óemynm t&,d r\*yf nm ESifh jynfhpHkvma&;twGuf &nf&G,fawmifhwí þ 0dyóemydkif;wGif a&;om;wifjyxm;ygonf/ wxm\*w trnf&awmfrljcif;

oHk;avmuxG#fxm; oAÁnKor®morÁK'¨bk&m;&Sifudk wxm\*w[lí ac:qdk&jcif;ü taMumif;-

w&m;rsm; rsm;pGm &dSae\/ xdktaMumif;w&m; rsm;pGmwdkYteuf taMumif;w&m; wpfrsKd;rSm þodkY jzpf\/

,Íö bdu©a0 &wdå H wxm\*awm tEkwå&H or®moarÁm"d H tbdorÁKZÑwd? ,Íö &wåd H tEkyg'daoom, edAÁme"mwk,m y&dedAÁm,wd? ,H {wod® HtEÅa& bmowd vywd ed'´dowd? oAÁH wH wax0 a[mwd aem tnxm/ wo®m ]]wxm\*awm}}wd 0kpöwd/ ('D-3-111/ tH-1-332/)

&[ef;wdkY ...wxm\*w trnf&awmfrlaom oifwdkYq&m igbk&m;onf tMuifnOfhüvnf; twrk & Sdtjrwqf ;kHjzpof n hft&[wrå \*Óf P foAnÁ KwÓPaf wmjfrwBfu;Du kdx;kdxiG ;fí ojdriaf wmrf \l / (r[mouú&mZf - 103-ckESpf uqkefvjynfhaeY n jzpf\/) tMuifnOfhüvnf; 0dygufur®Z½kyf t<uif; r&aSd om tEyk g'ad ooeAd mÁ e"mwjfzi hf y&ed Ad mÁ epf aH wmrf \l / (r[mou&ú mZ f - 148-cEk pS fuqek vf jynahf eY n jzpf\/) xdknOfh ESpfnOfhwdkY\ twGif;ü av;qJhig;0g umvywfvHk; tMuifw&m;awmfudk a[mMum;awmrf \l >ru[f awmrf \l ñeT jfyawmrf \l / xakd [majym>ru[f ñeT jfyawmrf tl yaf om w&m;tv;kHpokH nf a[mMum;awmfrlonfhtwdkif; >ruf[awmfrlonfhtwdkif; ñTefjyawmfrlonfhtwdkif; rSefonfomvQif

jzpf\? rrSef[laom tjcm;wpfrsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh rjzpfay/ xdkaMumifh oifwdkYq&m igbk&m;udk

wxm\*w[lí ac:qdktyfayonf/ ('D-3-111/ tH-1-332/)

bk&m;&Sifonf oAÁnKwÓPfawmfjrwfBuD;udk &&dSawmfrlonfhaeYrS pí y&dedAÁmef pHawmfrlonfh

aeYtxd av;q,fhig;0g umvywfvHk; a[mMum;ñTefjy qdkqHk;rxm;awmfrltyfaom w&m;awmf rSef orQonf a[mMum;jyo qdkqHk;rxm;awmfrlonfhtwdkif; rSefonfomvQif jzpf\? rrSef[laom tjcm; wpfrsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh rjzpfay/ xdkYaMumifh ---

]]þavmukwå&mw&m; udk;yg;onf --- tvdkenf;yg;aom tyÜdpäyk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüomvQif jynfhpHk Edkif\? tvdk&r®ufBuD;rm;aom r[dpäyk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü rjynfhpHkEdkif/ a&mifh&JvG,faom oEÅK|dw&m; xif&Sm;&dSaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüomvQif jynfhpHkEdkif\? a&mifh&JvG,faom oEÅK|dw&m; xif&Sm;r&dSaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü rjynfhpHkEdkif/ 0da0uw&m;oHk;yg;ü arGUavsmfaysmfydkuf ESpfNcdKufaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü omvQif jynfhpHkEdkif\? vloltaygif;tazmf udavomtaygif;tazmfü arGUavsmfaysmfydkuf ESpfNcdKufaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü rjynfhpHkEdkif/ orx0dyóem bm0emwdkYudk tjyif;txefBudK;pm;tm;xkwfaom vkHYv 0&D ,d &aSd om y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf omvQi f jynphf EkH ikd \f ? ysi;f&ad om y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf rjynphf EkH ikd /f taMumi;f w&m;ESifhwuGaom um, a0'em pdwå "r®wdkY\ tedpötcsuf 'ku©tcsuf tewåtcsufwdkYü xifvif;aom owd&dSaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüomvQif jynfhpHkEdkif\? arhavsmhwwfaom aysmufysufaom owd &dSaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü rjynfhpHkEdkif/ Oypm&orm"d tyÜemorm"d[laom wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom orm"d &dSaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüomvQif jynfhpHkEdkif\? orm"dr&dSaom yk\*¾dKvf\oEÅmefü rjynfhpHkEdkif/ 0dyóem ynm t&d,r\*fynm &dSaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüomvQif jynfhpHkEdkif\? 0dyóemynm t&d,r\*fynm r&dSaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü rjynfhpHkEdkif/ yyÍöw&m;oHk;yg;\ csKyfNidrf;&m edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfü arGUavsmf aysmfydkuf ESpfNcdKufaom pdwf"mwf&dSaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüomvQif jynfhpHkEdkif\? yyÍöw&m;oHk;yg;ü arGUavsmfaysmfydkuf ESpfNcdKufaom pdwf"mwf&dSaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü rjynfhpHkEdkif/}} --þodkY a[mMum;jyo qdkqHk;rxm;awmfrlonfh --- r[myk&do0dwuú = a,mufsm;jrwfwdkY\ tMuH trn&f aom þw&m;a'oemawmof nvf n;f a[mMum; >ru[f ñeT jfyawmrf ol nthf wikd ;f reS of nof m vQif jzpf\? rrSef - [laom tjcm;wpfyg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh ajymif;vJí jzpf½dk; "r®wm r&dSay/ xdkaMumifh toifolawmfaumif;onfvnf; avmukwå&mw&m; udk;yg;udk tvdk&dScJhygrl ---

1/ tvdkenf;yg;jcif; tydÜpäw&m;ESifh jynfhpHkatmifç

2/ a&mifh&JvG,fjcif; oEÅK|dw&m;ESifh jynfhpHkatmifç

3/ 0da0uw&m; oHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkatmifç

4/ orx0dyóem bm0emwdkYü tjyif;txef BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif; vkHYv0D&d,ESifh jynfhpHkatmifç

5/ taMumif;w&m;ESifhwuGaom um, a0'em pdwå "r®wdkYü xifvif;aom owdESifh jynfhpHkatmifç

6/ Oypm&orm"d tyÜemorm"d[laom wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom orm"dESifh jynfhpHkatmifç

7/ 0dyóemynm t&d,r\*fynmESifh jynfhpHkatmifç

8/ yyÍöw&m; oHk;yg;\ csKyfNidrf;&m edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfü arGUavsmfaysmfydkuf ESpfNcdKufaom pdwfxm; ESifh jynfhpHkatmif usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfav&mownf;/

zm;atmufawm&q&mawmf

zm;atmufawm& - pdwåvawmifausmif;

1356 - ck? jymodkvqef; (9) &uf? wevFmaeY/

earm wó b\*0awm t&[awm or®morÁK'¨ó/

## 0dyóemydkif;

r\*¾gr\*¾ÓP'óe0dok'¨d eda'´o - or®oeÓPfcef; uvmyor®oe ac: e,0dyóem

wH orÜma'wkumare uvmyor®oeocFgwm, e,0dyóem, wm0 a,ma\*g u&PDa,m/

(0dok'¨d-2-241/)

0dyóem\ npfnL;aMumif; Oyuúdavo w&m;rsm;rS vGwfajrmufoGm;aom 0dyóemvrf;rSef vr;f½;kdtwikd ;f omG ;aeaom 0yd óemynmon ft&,d r\*\f a&;StzüYkd jzpaf om vr;freS vf r;f½;dk yAk bÁ m\*r\*fwnf;/ Mobmo = ta&miftvif;paom Oyuúdavow&m;rsm;onfum; t&d,r\*f\ a&S;tzdkYü jzpfaom vrf;rSef vrf;½dk; ykAÁbm\*r\*f r[kwf/ þodkYvQif t&d,r\*f\ a&S;tzdkYü jzpfaom vrf;rSef vrf;½dk; jzpfaom ykAÁbm\*r\*fudkvnf;aumif;ç vrf;rSef vrf;½dk; r[kwfaom ykAÁbm\*r\*fudkvnf;aumif; razmufrjyef [kwfrSefonfhtwdkif; em;vnf ydkif;jcm; aumif;pGm rSwfom;í wnfaom ÓPfonf r\*¾gr\*¾ÓP'óe0dok'¨d = þum; vrf;rSef þum; vrf;rSm;[k odjrifonfjzpfí 0dyóemtnpftaMu;rS pifMu,faom ÓPf rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-241/) xdk r\*¾gr\*¾ÓP'óe0dok'¨d ÓPftjrifudk jynfhpHkapvdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf uvmy or®oe [k ac:qdktyfaom e,0dyóemü a&S;OD;pGm tpOfojzifh tm;xkwfjcif;udk jyKoifhayonf/

(0dok'¨d-2-241/)

twwD m'0d aoe taeuab'bad E é "ar ® uvmyawm ocyØ wd mG oro® e H uvmyoro® e?H t, H u&d ZrKÁ'yD 0goeD H tbvd mayg/ ]], H uÍd dö½yl }}EtdÅ m'ed m ea,e [ d "rm® e H 0yd óem e,0yd óem? t,H ud& wrÁyPÖd'Dy0goDeH tbdvmayg/ (r[m#D-2-386/)

£" t\*ad¾ 0óe rr om0aum , H uÍd dö½yl H twwD mem\*wypKöyEÜ HétZÑw Hå0g A['d g¨ 0g MoVm&ud H 0g okckrH 0g [DeH 0g yPDwH 0g ,H 'la& oEÅdau 0g? oAÁH ½lyH ]]aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm}}wd {0arwH ,xmblwH or®yÜnm, yówd/ (r-1-297/) aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåmwd orEkyómrDwd tedpöH 'ku©H tewåmwd

orEkyómrd/ (r-|-4-232/ qaEém0g'okwåef/) twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef tZÑwå A[d'¨ MoVm&du okckr [De yPDw 'l& oEÅdu [laom (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh uGJjym;ukefaom ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudk uvmy = taygif;tpk tm;jzifh jcHKikHí tedpö 'ku© tewå[laom vu©Pm,mOf oHk;csufwifí ½IyGm;oHk;oyfjcif;onf uvmy or®oernf\/ þ uvmyor®oe[laom a0g[m&um; ZrÁL'dyfuRef;ü oDwif;oHk;awmfrlMuukefaom rax&fjrwfBuD;wdkY\ toHk;jyKaom a0g[m& jzpfonf/

,if; twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef ponfh (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnf&SdMuukefaom tvHk;pHkaom ½kyf (a0'em onm ocFg& 0dnmPf) w&m;udk ---

aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm --- [k

= igh[m r[kwf ? ig r[kwf? ig\twå r[kwf --- [k

= tedpö[k 'ku©[k tewå[k þodkY 0dyóem½Ijcif;onf e,0dyóem rnf\/ þ e,0dyóem[laom trnfonf oD[dkVfuRef;ü oDwif;oHk;awmfrlMuukefaom rax&fjrwfBuD;wdkY\ toHk;jyKaom a0g[m&jzpfonf/

(r[m#D-2-386/) þ uvmyor®oeÓPfrnfonf wpfckckaom 0dok'¨dusifhpOfüaomfvnf; tusKH;r0ifay/ tcsKdU-

aom q&mwdkYonfvnf; xdkuvmyor®oeudk roHk;oyfrlíomvQif 0dyóempm& = 0dyóemÓPf\ usufpm;rIudk zGifhqdkukef\/ odkYaomfvnf; xdkuvmyor®oeudk xdkxdk okwåefwdkYü (tewåvu©Pokwåef cE¨0\*¾oH,kwfygVdawmfpaom xdkxdk okwåefwdkYü) wpfpdwfwpfa'otm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç t<uif;rJh tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; ½IyGm;oHk;oyf&ef bk&m;&Sifonf ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ y#dorÇd'gr\*fygVdawmf (pmrsufESm 51-ponf) üvnf; 0dyóemudk tm;opfp yk\*¾dKvfwdkYtzdkY uvmyor®oe ½IyGm;enf;rSm ESvkH;oGif;& vG,fulonfhtwGuf 0dyóem\ tptjzpfjzifh wnfxm;awmfrltyf\/ 0dyóem½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf vn;f Mobmo[al om x;luaJ om ta&mitf vi;fponwf oYkd n fjzpaf y:vmvwuf ek af om f r\*g¾r\*Ó¾ P=f avmuwk &å mr\*Óf P\f a&;StzüYkd jzpaf om vr;freS vf r;frmS ;u kd yikd ;fjcm; odjrifonfjzpfí 0dyóemtnpftaMu;wdkYrS pifMu,faom 0dyóemÓPf= O',AÁ,ÓPfonf jzpfay:vmwwf\/ þoHk;rsKd;aom taMumif;aMumifh r\*¾gr\*¾ÓP'óe0dok'¨dudk jynfhpHkapvdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf a&S;OD;pGm uvmyor®oe[k ac:qdktyfaom e,0dyóemudk BudK;pm;tm;xkwfoifhaMumif;udk t|uxmq&mawmfu pdppf wifjyaejcif; jzpfayonf/ a,yd p or®oEky\*g? awok a, ,ó ygu#m a[mEÅd okace y&d\*¾[H \*päEÅd? awok awe

or®oeH tm&bdwAÁH/ (0dok'¨d-2-244/)

a, ½lyg½ly"r®m/ ,ómw d a,m\*ad em/ awok awe or®oeH tm&bdwAÁH ,xmygu#H 0dyóembdeda0aomwd uwGm/ ypäm ye tEky|[aEÅyd Oyga,e Oy|[maywGm te0aooawm0 or®odwAÁm/ (r[m#D-2-391/)

0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm or®oeÓPfydkif;wGif y#dorÇd'gr\*fygVdawmf (51-52-55? 6-9/) oH,kwf ygVdawmf tbdan,sokwåef (oH-2-258/) ponfwdkYudk udk;um;í or®oeÓPfpaom 0dyóemÓPfwdkYjzifh ½IyGm;oHk;oyf&rnfh 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kH y&rw¬"mwfom;wdkYudk enf;trsKd;rsKd;jzifh atmufygtwdkif; a&;om;zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/ ---

1/ twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef tZÑwå A[d'¨ MoVm&du okckr [De yPDw 'l& oEÅduwnf;[laom

(11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom Oyg'geu©E¨m (5) yg;ç

2/ 'Gg& tm½kHwdkYESifh wuG 'Gg&ü jzpfukefaom y&rw¬"r®rsm;ç

3/ Oyg'geu©E¨m (5) yg;ç

4/ 'Gg& (6) yg;ç

5/ tm½kH (6) yg;ç

6/ 0dnmPf (6) yg;ç

7/ zó (6) yg;ç

8/ a0'em (6) yg;ç

9/ onm (6) yg;ç

10/ apwem (6) yg;ç

11/ wPSm (6) yg;ç 12/ 0dwuf (6) yg;ç

13/ 0dpm& (6) yg;ç

14/ "mwf (6) yg; (yx0D"mwf tmayg"mwf awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwf tmumo"mwf 0dnmP"mwf)ç

15/ uodkPf; (10) yg;ç

16/ (32) aum|moç

17/ tm,we (12) yg;ç

18/ "mwf (18) yg;ç

19/ £a`E´ (22) yg;ç

20/ "mwfoHk;yg; (umr"mwf ½ly"mwf t½ly"mwf)ç

21/ b0Bu;D (9) yg; (umrb0 ½yl b0 t½yl b0 {ua0gum&b0 pwak 0gum&b0 yÍaö 0gum&b0 onDb0 tonDb0 ae0onDemonDb0)ç

22/ psmefav;yg; (½lyg0p&psmef av;yg;)ç

23/ tyÜrnmw&m; (4) yg; (arwåmpsmef u½kPmpsmef rk'dwmpsmef Oayu©mpsmef)ç

24/ ormywfav;yg; (tmumomeÍöm,wepsmef 0dnmPÍöm,wepsmef tmudÍönm,wepsmef ae0onmemonm,wepsmef [laom t½lypsmeformywf av;yg;)ç

25/ y#dpöorkyÜg'f t\*Fg (12) yg; --þodkY a&wGufjyxm;awmfrl\/ (0dok'¨d-2-242-243-244/) y&d\*¾[ (5) rsKd;vHk;ü wpfbufurf;cyfatmif aygufa&mufNyD;aom vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|mef en;ftm;jzi hf taMumi;fw&m;EiS hf wuaG om ½yk ef mr"f r ® ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd ord ;fqn;fxm;Ny;Daom toif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwftzdkY txufyg w&m;wdkYrSm twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef [laom umvoHk;yg;ç tZÑwå A[d'¨ [laom oEÅmefESpfyg; twGif;ü wnf&SdMuaom pdwf+apwoduf+½kyf y&rw¬w&m;woYkd nof mjzpMfuuek \f [al omtcsuuf kdoabmayguEf ikd af vmuaf yNy/D ,i;fw&m;wrYkd mS ½yk ef mr fEpS yf g;ç cEm¨ ig;yg;ç tm,we wpqf ,Ehf pS yf g;ç "mw f wpqf ,&hf pS yf g;ç y#pd oö ryk gÜ'tf \*gF&y f wpqf ,Ehf pS yf g;woYkd m jzpfMuonfudkvnf; oabmaygufNyD; jzpfEkdifayvdrfhrnf/ odkYaomf rnfodkYaom taMumif;aMumifh þodkY (25)rsKd; cGJí zGifhqdkxm;&onf[laom tcsufESifh ywfoufí r[m#Dum (-2-389)wGif þodkY &Sif;vif; wijfyxm;\/ ------

y#dorÇd'gr\*fygVdawmfü 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHwdkYudk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;yHkudk þ qdkvwåHUaom

enf;jzifh od&Sdygav/ --þy#dorÇd'gr\*fygVdawmfBuD;ü 0dyóemudk tm;opfpjzpfukefaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkYtm; 0dyóemESvHk;oGif;jcif;ü csrf;omvG,fulygapjcif; tusKd;iSm &nfoefawmifhwawmfrlí a&S;OD;pGm twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef tZÑwå A[d'¨ ponfjzifh (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifhwnfaeaom Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;wdkYudk twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef ponfudk a0zefjcif;udk y"mejyKojzifh 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcH tm½kHtjzpf ,lxm;tyfayonf/

xckd Em¨ woYkd nuf m; 'gG&tm½wHk EYkd iS hftwwl u G'gG&üjzpaf om w&m;w\Ykd tprG ;ftm;jzi hfa0zejfci;fukd

&tyfukef\/ (½kyfw&m;wdkYum; 'Gg&w&m; tm½kHw&m;wdkY jzpfMu\? emrfw&m;wdkYum; raem'Gg&w&m;ç 'Gg&ajcmufyg;ü jzpfaomw&m; tm½kHw&m;wdkY jzpfMu\/) xdkYaMumifh xdkcE¨mwdkY\ tjcm;rJhü 'Gg&quú ponfwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh q,fyg;aom quúwdkYudk = ( 'Gg& 6-yg;rSonf 0dpm& 6-yg;odkY wdkifatmif quú-

10-yg;wdkYudk) 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHtjzpf ,lí zGifhjyawmfrltyfukef\/ wpfzef vu©Pma&;oHk;wefwdkYwGif tewåvu©Pmum; cJcJ,Of;,Of; cGJjcm;a0zefí od&aom

oEd idk cf aJ om vuP© mwpcf kjzp\f / xaYkd Mumi hfxtkd ewvå uP© mu kdxipf mG jyjci;fimS yx0"D mw ftmayg"mw f awaZm"mw f 0ga,m"mw f tmumo"mw f 0nd mP"mw[f al om "mwaf jcmuyf g;wuYkd kd 0yd óem-

ÓPf\ t½IcH tm½kHtjzpf ,lí a[mMum;awmfrltyf\/ xdkYaemifrS tMuifuodkPf;wdkYü þomoemawmfrS tjyiftyü jzpfMuukefaom omoemawmf\

jyifyt,ltq &SdMuukefaom wdw¬dwdkYonf twå[k ESvHk;oGif;Muukef\/ ,if;wdw¬dwdkY oEÅmefü ,if; uoPkd ;fwuYkd kdtw[å k EvS ;kHoiG ;fjci;fon f jzpaf e\/ x kduoPkd ;fwoYkd nuf m; þpsmewf \Ykd (þ ½yl g0p&psmef t½lyg0p&psmefwdkY\) tm½kH\ tjzpfjzifh xifaomtjcif;t&mrQwdkYonfomwnf;/ þodkY xif&Sm; jyawmrf jlci;f tusK;dimS uoPkd ;f (10) yg;wuYkd kd 0yd óemÓP\f t½cI tH m½pHk m&i;fwiG f ,íl ziG qhf akd wmf rjlci;fjzp\f / (uoPkd ;fynwwf uYkd m; 0yd óemÓP\f t½cI tH m½wHk uYkd m; r[wk Mfuuek ?f uoPkd ;fynw-f wdkYudktm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmMuukefaom psmeformywfw&m;wdkYonfomvQif 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcH tm½kH jzpfMu\/ odkYaomf omoemy t,ltq&Sdol wdw¬dwdkYu ,if; uodkPf;wdkYudk twå[k ESvHk;oGif; aeMu\/ xdkt,ltqudk wdkufzsuf&ef uodkPf;ynwfwdkYudk ,lí zGifhqdkxm;onf[lvdk/) xaYkd emi f 'uk m© Eyk óem\ tjctH &\H tjzpjfzi hf&&HG mS puqf yk zf ,G f y#ud vl reoud m&\ tprG ;fjzihf EvS ;kHoiG ;f ½yI mG ;Eidk &f e f&nof e fawmiwhf awmrf íl (32) yg;aom aum|mowuYkd kd,íl ziG qhf xkd m;awmrf \l / « \*d&drmeE´okwåef (tH-3-343) ü 32-aum|mowdkYudk tokbonmtaejzifh yGm;rsm;&ef bk&m;&Sifonf ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ tokbm bma0wAÁm &m\*ó y[mem,/ (O'gef;ygVdawmf-120) arCd, owk eå üf &m\*uwkd ukd zf su&f etf wuG f 0yd óemyikd ;fwiG vf n;f tobk bm0emu kdymG ;rsm;&e f ñeT Mfum;awmf rlcJh\/ o0dnmPutokbç t0dnmPutokb[laom tokbESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif o0dnmPutokb wnf;/ ,if; tokbonmudk orxydkif;wGif y#dulvreodum&[k ac:qdkí 0dyóemydkif;wGif 'ku©mEkyóem\ tjcHt&H tokbonm[k ac:qdkonf/ orxydkif;ü (32)aum|mowdkY\ &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#ud vl oabmu kd tm½,Hk íl yxrpsmeof rm"od Ykd qukd af tmi f EvS ;kHoiG ;f&\/ 0yd óemyikd ;füum; cEm¨ trd \f tjyptf m'eD 0u kdÓPjfzijhfriaf tmi ftm'eD 0gEyk óemtaejzi hf'uk m© Eyk óem\ tjctH &tH jzpf

½IyGm;oHk;oyfjcif;jzpf\/» a&;Sü cEm¨ ig;yg;en;f\ tprG ;fjzi hf tusO;ftm;jzi hf 0yd óemÓP\f t½cI tH m½tHk jzp f ,íl ziG qhf kd xm;tyfukefaom y&rw¬w&m;wdkYudkyif rus,fvGef; rusOf;vGef;aom enf;jzifhvnf;aumif; tus,fenf;jzifhvnf;aumif; 0dyóemESvHk;oGif;jcif;udk jyKtyfukef\[k ñTefjyjcif; tusKd;iSm tm,we (12) yg;wuYkd vkd n;faumi;fç "mw f (18) yg;wuYkd vkd n;faumi;f 0yd óemÓP\f t½cI tH m½tHk jzp f ,íl ziG qhf -kd tyfukef\/ x kd qtkd ycf NhJy;Daom cEm¨ tm,we "mw f w&m;wwYkd iG f þ qvkd wUHåaom £a`Ex´ ukd af om w&m;wdkYonf twårS qdwfokOf;onf\tjzpfç tm;xkwfjcif; r&Sdonf\tjzpfç aMumifhMuAsmyg& uif;onf\ tjzpof n f xi&f mS ;&jdSim;aomvf n;f y&rw"¬ ro® bm0tm;jzi hf o[Zmwwf &m;wuYkd vkd n;faumi;f trcDS H w&m;wuYkd vkd n;faumi;f tp;kd&on\f tjzp\f tprG ;fjzi hfjzpMfuuek \f [ k tewvå uP© mu kdxi&f mS ;pmG jyjci;ftusK;dimS £a`Ew´ &m;wuYkd kd 0yd óemÓP\f t½cI tH m½tHk jzp f ,íl ziG qhf tkd yuf ek \f / (0yd óem

½Iaumif;aom £a`E´xdkufaom w&m;wdkYudk txl;&nfñTef;xm;ygonf/) þovYkd Qi f 0yd óemÓP\f t½cI tH m½wHk rYkd mS en;ftrsK;drsK;d ujJGym;uek af omvf n;f þw&m;woYkd nf

bHkoHk;yg;taygif;ü tusKH;0ifonf\ tjzpfjzifh bHkoHk;yg;taygif;üom tusKH;0ifonf\ tjzpfaMumifh oHk;yg;omvQif tjym;&Sdukef\[k ñTefjyjcif; tusKd;iSm umr"mwf ½ly"mwf t½ly"mwf [laom "mwf oHk;yg;wdkYudk 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kH tjzpfjzifh ,lí zGifhqdkawmfrljyefonf/ þrQjzifh 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcH tm½kHjzpfonfh ocFg&edrdwfudk ñTefjyNyD;í t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef

ocgF& u[H al omtaMumi;fw&m;rsm; xi&f mS ;jzpjfci;faMumi hf 0nd mP f emr½f yk f oVm,we zó a0'em [laom tusKd;w&m;rsm; xif&Sm;jzpfyHk [laom Oyg'dEéuy0wåudk ñTefjyjcif; tusKd;iSm = taMumif;w&m;rsm; xif&Sm;jzpfjcif;aMumifh tusKd; ½kyfw&m; + tusKd; emrfw&m; + tusKd; ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYwnf; [laom b0rsm; xif&Sm;jzpfyHkudk ñTefjyawmfrljcif;iSm umrb0paom b0BuD; (9) b0wdkYudk ,lí

0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kH tjzpfjzifh zGifhqdkawmfrltyfjyefayonf/ þrQaom 0yd óemÓPjfzi hfx;kdxiG ;foxd ukd af om txuyf g y&rw"¬ rw® n;f[al om tbad n,s

w&m;xl;ü jzpfay:aeaom 0dyóembm0em ESvHk;oGif;rIü uRrf;usifvdr®mrI&Sdaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf odrfarGUEl;nhHukefaom jzpfaptyfNyD;aom rdrd&&Sdxm;NyD;aom r[\*¾Kwf psmefw&m;wdkYü 0dyóem ESvHk;oGif;jcif;udk jzpfaptyf\[k ñTefjyawmfrljcif;iSm --- (1) ½lyg0p&psmef av;yg;ç (2) jA[®pdk&fw&m; = jA[®0d[m&psmef av;yg;ç (3) t½lyg0p&psmef av;yg;wdkYudk 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHtjzpf ,lí zGifhqdkawmfrltyfjyefayonf/

«rSwfcsuf --- a&S;,cifu rsm;aomtm;jzifh ormywf&Spfyg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç pwk&m&u©[laom tapmifhur®|mef;av;rsKd;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; yGm;rsm;NyD;rS orx,meduyk\*¾dKvfrsm;onf 0dyóemodkY ul;avh&SdMu\/ xdkwGif arwåmpsmefudk teEÅpMu0VmodkYwdkifatmif jzefYMuufvsuf yGm;rsm;Ekdifaom psmef0ifpm;Edkifaom olawmfaumif;wdkYonf u½kPmpsmef rk'dwmpsmef Oayu©mpsmefwdkYudkvnf; v,G vf ,G uf ul yl i f 0ipf m;awmrf El ikd Mfuojzi hf jA[p® &kd wf &m; av;yg; = tyrÜ nmw&m; av;yg;v;kHuykd if t|uxmq&mawmfu 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcH tm½kHtjzpf ,lí zGifhqdkoGm;jcif; jzpfay&monf/ odkYaomf --- vmbdaem {0 ye r[\*¾wpdwåmed okygu#med a[mEÅd = r[\*¾KwfpsmefwdkYudk &&Sdawmf rMluon hfoal wmaf umi;fw\Ykd 0yd óemÓPüf omvQi fr[\*K¾wpf smewf &m;woYkd n faumi;faumi;fBu;D xi&f mS ;Muuek \f / (r[m#-D 2-353/) þo YkdziG qhf xkd m;awmrf al omaMumi hf þpsmewf &m;wuYkd kd 0yd óem ½I&ef zGifhqdkcsufrSm ,if;psmefwdkYudk &&SdawmfrlMuonfh psmevmbD orx,medu olawmfaumif;wdkY twGufom[k rSwfyg/» t|uxmq&mawmof n fuoPkd ;f (10)yg;wuYkd kdtxuwf iG fa&;om;ziG qhf xkd m;awmrf Nly;D jzpof jzihf

uodkPf;psmefwdkYudkvnf; zGifhqdkNyD;yif jzpfoGm;\/ xdkYaMumifh ,cktBudrf xyfrHí zGifhqdkxm;aom ----pwåm&d psmemed? pwaóm tyÜrnm? pwaóm ormywåda,m/ (0dok'¨d-2-43/)ü pwåm&d psmemed t& txufwGif zGifhqdkcJhNyD;aom uodkPf;ponfvQif tm½kH&Sdaom psmefwdkYrS <uif;aom tmemygey#dbm\* edrdwfpaom orxedrdwfvQif tm½kH&Sdaom ½lyg0p&psmefwdkYaywnf;/ taMumi;fw&m;EiS hf tusK;dw&m;wuYkd kd cjJGcm;a0zeaf omtm;jzi hf þtxuyf g y&rww¬ &m; reS of -

rQwuYkd kd ÓPjfzi hf cjJGcm;pwd jfzmí 0yd óemEvS ;kHoiG ;ftyuf ek \f [ k þo YkdñeT jfyawmrf jlci;fimS y#pd oö ryk gÜ'f t\*Fg (12) &yfwdkYudk,lí 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHtjzpf zGifhqdkawmfrltyfayonf/ rSefayonf --ypö,mum&trnf&aom y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfwdkYü taMumif;w&m;ESifh tusKd;w&m;udk ÓPfjzifh cGJjcrf; pdwfjzmí vu©Pma&;oHk;wef wpfvSnfhpDwifum 0dyóem ESvHk;oGif;jcif;onf vu©Pma&; oHk;yg; taygif;udk csrf;csrf;omom vG,fvG,fululjzifhvnf;aumif; tvGefYtvGef aumif;rGefpGmvnf;aumif; xif&Sm;ap\/ xdkYaMumifh aemufqHk;ü y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfwdkYudk 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHtjzpfjzifh

,ltyfukef\/ (r[m#D-2-389/) tu,fí toifolawmfaumif;onf uodkPf; (10)yg; ormywf (8)yg; jA[®pdk&fw&m; (4)yg;

wdkYudkyg yGm;rsm;xm;NyD;ol ,if; psmeformywfwdkYudkyg &&Sdxm;NyD;ol jzpfygu txufyg (25) rsKd;aom ½IuGufwdkYrSm y&d\*¾[ (5) rsKd;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lxm;EkdifNyD;aom toifolawmfaumif;tzdkY tcuf tcJ r&SdEdkifawmhNyD jzpfonf/ tu,fí uodkPf; (10) yg; ormywf (8) yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; jA[®pdk&f w&m; (4) yg; wdkYudkvnf;aumif; ravhvm&ao;ygu tmemygeusifhpOfvrf;rS yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmef ww,d psme fpwwk p¬ smewf uYkd okd m 0yd óem½&I e fjzpyf gon/f tu,íf pw&k m&uu© r|® me;frsm;u kdtoif olawmfaumif;onf yGm;rsm;xm;NyD;jzpfygu ,if; psmefw&m;rsm;udkvnf; xnfhoGif;í 0dyóem½I&rnf jzpfygonf/ --- þw&m;wdkYrSm 0dyóem½I&rnfh 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHw&m;wdkY jzpfMuonf/ xrkd Q rsm;jym;vaS om w&m;wwYkd iG f rnof nwhf &m;u pí 0yd óem ½&I rnef n;f[ k ar;&e&f \dS ? tajzrmS atmufygtwdkif; jzpf\/

xif&Sm;&m vG,ful&mu pyg

xdkodkY uvmyor®oe[k ac:qdktyfaom e,0dyóemudk pwifí tm;opfvdkaom a,m\*g0p&

y\*k Kd¾vof jlrwof n f txuüf ygVad wm f t|uxm #uD mwuYkd ñeT Mfum;jyo ziG qhf xkd m;awmrf ol nthf wikd ;f tMuif ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYonfvnf; tedpö[kvnf;aumif; 'ku©[kvnf;aumif; tewå[kvnf;aumif; vu©Pma&;oHk;wefodkY wifum ½IyGm;oHk;oyfjcif;iSm xdkufukef\? xdk½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYwGif tMuif ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYonf tMuif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwf\ todÓPfü xif&Sm;ukef\/ csr;fcsr;fomom v,G vf ,G uf ul jlzi hf ÓPjfzi hf yikd ;fjcm;,El ikd jfci;f ord ;fqn;fEikd jfci;fo Ykda&muuf ek \f / xokd Ykd xif&Sm;&m csrf;csrf;omom vG,fvG,fululjzifh ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lí odrf;qnf;í &Edkif&m ½kyfw&m; emrwf &m;wüYkd xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n ftepd ö'uk ©tew åvuP© ma&;o;kHwewf iuf m ½yI mG ;o;kHoyjfci;f or®oetrIudk BudK;pm;tm;xkwfxdkufay\/ (0dok'¨d-2-244/)

0yd óemu kd pí EvS ;kHoiG ;fjci;fon f xi&f mS ;&mu pí EvS ;kHoiG ;f ½yI mG ;oi\hf [ k EvS ;kHyukd af wmrf íl t|uxmq&mawmfu xdk½kyfemrfwdkYwGif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPfü xif&Sm;&m csrf;csrf;omom vG,fvG,fululjzifh ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lí odrf;qnf;í &Edkif&m ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYü xdka,m\*g0p& y\*k Kd¾vof n ftepd ö'uk ©tew åvuP© ma&; o;kHwewf iuf m ½yI mG ;o;kHoyjfci;f oro® etruI kdBuKd;pm;tm;xkwfxdkuf\[k zGifhqdkawmfrljcif; jzpf\/ odkYaomf xif&Sm;&m vG,ful&m ½kyfemrfwdkYü 0dyóem½INyD;&m aemufydkif;umvüum; todÓPfü rxifvm rjrifvmao;aom ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; taMumif; Oyg,fwHrsOfjzifh todÓPfü xifvmjrifvmapí ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudk t<uif;tusef r&Sd ukefpifatmifomvQif vu©Pma&; oHk;wefwifum ½IyGm;oHk;oyfxdkufukef\/ (r[m#D-2-391/)

### owdjyKí rSwfom;yg

txuyf gt|uxmtziG Ehf iS hf #uD mtziG hf pum;&ywf uYkd kd tx;lowjdyKí rwS of m;yg / toÓd Püf xi&f mS ;&m v,G uf &l m½yk ef mruf om pí 0yd óem½&I e f ñeT Mfum;jci;f jzp\f / toÓd Püf rxi&f mS ;aom ½yk ef mrwf uYkd kd 0yd óem r½&I [ k qvkd akd eonuf m; r[wk /f wpzf e f y&\*d [¾ ig;rsK;d ur;fwpbf uof Ykd aygu-f a&mufNyD;ol emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPfESifh ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPf ESpfyg;udk &&SdNyD;ol olawmfaumif;wdkYudkom todÓPfü xif&Sm;&m vG,ful&m ½kyfemrfupí 0dyóem½I&ef ñTefMum;awmfrlaejcif;jzpf\/ ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif a&;om;wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; ½kyfw&m;udk y&rw¬odkYqdkufatmif rodao;aomç emrfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif a&;om;wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; emrfw&m;udkvnf; y&rw¬odkYqdkufatmif rodrf;qnf; r½IyGm;wwfao;aomç twdwftaMumif;w&m;aMumifh ypöKyÜeftusKd;w&m;jzpfyHkç ypöKyÜeftaMumif;w&m; aMumifh tem\*wftusKd;w&m;jzpfyHkudkvnf; or®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf rodrjrifao;aom --- þodkYvQif rodrIawG wpfykHBuD; xrf;vsuf ,ckrS ur®|mef;ausmif; twGif;odkY 0ifa&mufvmaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf wpfOD;udk ynwf y&rwf rcGJbJ ynwf y&rwf ruGJbJ rsm;aom tm;jzifh ynwf twHk;tcJrsm;udk tm½kH,lí todÓPfü xif&Sm;vG,ful&m ay:&mudk 0dyóem ½I&ef ñTefMum;aejcif; r[kwfonfudkum; txl;owdjyKí rSwfom;av&monf/

### taMumif; Oyg,fwHrsOf

0dyóemudk pí tm;opfp tm;xkwfp aU&Sydkif;üom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPfü xif&Sm;&m vG,ful&mu pí 0dyóem½I&efom ñTefMum;jcif;jzpf\/ aemufydkif;üum; todÓPfü rxif&Sm;aom

½kyfemrfwdkYudkvnf; taMumif;Oyg,fwHrsOfjzifh xif&Sm;atmifjyKvkyfí t<uif;tusefr&Sd ukefpifatmif 0yd óem½&I e f (r[m#-D 2-391/)ü xyqf iñhf eT Mfum;xm;awmrf ol jzi hf ,i;f taMumi;fOyg,wf rH sOrf sm;ukd qufvufí aqG;aEG;wifjytyfygonf/ orm"d H bdu©a0 bma0x? orm[dawm bdu©a0 bdu©K ,xmblwH yZmemwd/

(oH-2-12/ oH-3-363/)

1/ þtxufyg orm"dokwåefrsm;ü bk&m;&Sif\ ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlcsufESifh tnD ----

(u)cE¨mig;yg;udk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm y&rw¬odkY qdkufatmif od&Sda&;ç

( c )t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH paom taMumif;w&m;rsm; xif&Sm;jzpfjcif;aMumifh tusKd; cE¨m (5) yg; xif&Sm;jzpfykHç

( \* )t0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'ge f ocgF& u H paom taMumi;fw&m;rsm; csKyNfird ;fjci;faMumi hf tusK;dcEm¨

(5) yg; csKyfNidrf;yHkwdkYudk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odjrifa&;ç (C)opömav;yg;wdkYudk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odjrifa&; --þodkY [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odjrifa&;wdkYtwGuf orm"dudk xlaxmif&ef txl;vdktyfygonf/ þum;

taMumif; Oyg,fwHrsOf wpfrsKd;wnf;/

£ar pwåma&m r[mblaw y&d\*¾PSEÅó Oyg'g½lyH ygu#H a[mwd/ (tbd-|-2-241/)

2/ ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif a&;om;wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; (6)'Gg&ç (42)aum|mowdkYü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,l&m odrf;qnf;&mü Oyg'g½kyfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;zdkY&ef tcuftcJ MuHKcJhaomf ,if; (6)'Gg& (42)aum|mowdkYü wnf&SdMuaom rdrdodrf;qnf;vdkaom Oyg'g½kyfwdkY\ rSD&m uvmyfwl r[mbkwfav;yg;wdkYudk xyfum xyfum odrf;qnf;yg ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lyg/ Oyg'g½kyfrsm;onf wpfp wpfp xif&Sm;vmrnfom jzpfayonf/ þonfrSmvnf; taMumif; Oyg,fwHrsOf wpfrsKd;yifwnf;/ oap yeó awe awe rkace ½lyH y&d\*¾a[wGm t½lyH y&d\*¾PSawm okckrwåm t½lyH e Oy|mwd? awe "k&edau©yH tuwGm ½lyar0 ykeyÜKeH or®odwAÁH reodumwAÁH y&d\*¾a[wAÁH 00w¬aywAÁH/ ,xm ,xm [dó ½lyH ok0du©mvdwH a[mwd edZÆ#H oky&dok'¨H? wxm wxm w'g&r®Pm t½ly"r®m o,ar0 ygu#m a[mEÅd/ (0dok'¨d-2-225/)

3/ xdkxdk ½kyfemrfukd odrf;qnf;aMumif; ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,laMumif; enf;trsKd;rsKd; (cE¨m ig;yg;enf; tm,we wpfq,hfESpfyg;enf; "mwf wpfq,hf&Spfyg;enf; paom enf;trsKd;rsKd;) wdkYudk tOD;rlojzifh ½kyfw&m;udk odrf;qnf;NyD;í emrfw&m;udk odrf;qnf;aom xdk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; odrfarGUonf\ tjzpaf Mumi hfemrwf &m;on f toÓd Püf tu,íf rxivf m rjrivf mon f jzpjfim;t?hH x kda,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfonf ur®|mef;wm0ef 0efxkyf0efydk;BuD;udk vkHYv0D&d, avQmhcsjcif;udk vufvTwfvdkuf pGefYypfvdkufjcif;udk rjyKrlí ½kyfw&m;udkyifvQif tzefwvJvJ vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|mef tm;jzifh aumif;pGm pl;prf;qifjcif oHk;oyftyf\? ESvkH;oGif;tyf\? ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ltyf\? tcsif;csif; ra&m,Sufaom tm;jzifh ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ udk,fydkifobm0 vu©Pm ponfwdkY uGJjym;atmif ydkif;jcm; rSwfom;tyf\/ tusKd;xl;um; ---- txufygtwdkif; BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif;jzifh xdk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPfü

½kyfw&m;onf aumif;pGm okwfoiftyfonfç ra&m,Sufaomtm;jzifh xifjcif;aMumifh tcsif;csif; a&m,Suf½IyfaxG;jcif; uif;onfç tvGef xuf0ef;usifrS pifMu,fonf jzpf\/ xdkxdk tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh x½kd yk wf &m;omvQi ftm½&Hk udS ek af om emrwf &m;woYkd n frrd yd iuf okd bm0vuP© mtwikd ;f tvvkd ykd ivf Qif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPfü xifvmukef\/ (0dok'¨d-2-225/)

½lyy&d\*¾a[m t½lyy&d\*¾[ó Oyga,mç Oyw¬arÇm p/ (r[m#D-2-355/)

½kyfw&m;udk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif; odrf;qnf;jcif;onf emrfw&m;udk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif; odrf;qnf;jcif;\ taMumif;Oyg,fwHrsOf wpfrsKd;jzpf\? taxmuftyHh wpfrsKd;jzpf\/ (r[m#D-2-355/) þodkYponfh taMumif;Oyg,fwHrsOfwdkYudk vdkufemjyKusifhvsuf todÓPfü rxifvm rjrifvm-

ao;aom ½yk ef mrwf uYkd vkd n;f toÓd Püf xivf mjrivf matmi fjyKvyk íf ½yk ef mr fy&rw ¬"mwof m;wuYkd kd t<ui;ftuserf & dSuek pf iaf tmi fvuP© ma&;o;kHwewf iuf m ½yI mG ;o;kHoy&f rn[f ok m rck syakH o rwS of m; em,lav&monf edAÁmefudk tvdk&SdMuukefaom olawmfaumif;taygif;wdkY .../

### ½kyfemrf ESpfyg;enf;tm;jzifh ½Ienf;

þtxufyg pnf;urf;owfrSwfcsufrsm;t& ypöKyÜef ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYrSm toifa,m\*D oal wmaf umi;f\ ÓPwf iG f yíkd xivf ,G f jrivf ,G f ord ;fqn;fv,G rf n f jzpof jzi hf,i;f ypKöyeÜ f ½yk wf &m; emrfw&m;wdkYudk ½kyfwpfpk emrfwpfpkxm;í 0dyóem½IyGm;yHkpepfudk pwifí a&;om;wifjytyfygonf/ xdkodkY 0dyóem½I&mü tZÑwåu pívnf;aumif; A[d'¨u pívnf;aumif; rdrdESpfouf&mu pí ½IEkdifygonf/ þusrf;wGifum; ½kyfemrfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;cJhpOfu tZÑwå½kyfw&m;u pí odrf;qnf;½IyGm;yHkudk a&;om;wifjycJhojzifh þ 0dyóemydkif;üvnf; tZÑwå½kyfw&m;uyif pwifí 0dyóem½IyGm; oHk;oyfyHkudk pwifí a&;om;wifjytyfygonf/ þtcsdefrSpí ½kyftwkrsm;omjzpfMuonfh tedyæEé½kyf (10)rsKd;wdkYudk 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kH pm&if;rS xkwfy,fcsefvSyfxm;yg/ vu©Pma&;oHk;wefwifum 0dyóem r½Iaumif;aom ½kyfw&m;rsm; jzpfaomaMumifhwnf;/ xdkYaMumifh ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;Z,m;rsm;wGif a&;om;wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; (6)'Gg&

(42)aum|mowdkYü wnf&SdMuaom ½kyftppfrsm;udkom y"mexm;í 0dyóem½Iyg/ xdkodkY ½I&mü (6)'Gg& (42)aum|mowdkYü wnf&SdMuaom ½kyftppf tm;vkH;wdkYudk jcHKikHívnf;

0dyóem½Ivdku ½IEdkifygonf/ odkYaomf ÓPfEkol jzpfcJhygrl (6)'Gg&wdkYwGif 'Gg&wpfckpDcGJívnf;aumif;ç (42)aum|mowdkYwGifvnf; aum|mo wpfckpDcGJívnf;aumif; ½kyfw&m;rsm;udk jcHKikHí 0dyóem ½Ivdkuvnf; ½IEdkifygonf/

Oyrm ---- pu©K'Gg& = pu©KXmeü &SdMuaom (54) rsKd;ukefaom ½kyfwdkYudk jcHKikHí odrf;qnf;yg/ ,if; ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk jcHKikHí 0dyóem½Iyg/

### vu©Pma&; oHk;wef

0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm 'kwd,wGJ pmrsufESm (301) wGif - ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ---1/ tedpövu©Pm oufoufwifí 0dyóem ½I½kHrQjzifhvnf; t&d,r\*fodkY rqdkufEdkif? 2/ 'ku©vu©Pm oufoufwifí 0dyóem ½I½kHrQjzifhvnf; t&d,r\*fodkY rqdkufEdkif?

3/ tewåvu©Pm oufoufwifí 0dyóem ½I½kHrQjzifhvnf; t&d,r\*fodkY rqdkufEdkif?

4/ xdkYaMumifh ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk &Hcg tedpövu©Pmç &Hcg 'ku©vu©Pmç &Hcg tewåvu©Pm wifí

0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyf&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ (0dok'¨d-2-301/)

tcsKdU q&mjrwfwdkYum; cE¨0\*¾oH,kwfygVdawmfü vm&Sdaom oa[wktedpöokwåef oa[wk'ku© owk eå f oa[wtk ewoå wk eå f (o-H 2-20/) oVm,we0\*o¾ ,H wk yf gVad wmüf vm&adS om tZÑwåmedpö okwåef tZÑwå'ku©okwåef tZÑwåmewåokwåef Am[d&medpöokwåef Am[d&'ku©okwåef Am[d&mewåokwåef (oH-2-238/) -- þodkYponfh okwåeft&yf&yfwdkYudk udk;um;í vu©Pma&;oHk;wefvHk; ½IzdkY rvdkaMumif;ç vu©Pmwpfyg;½I½kHrQjzifh udpöNyD;Edkifonf t&d,r\*fodkYqdkufEdkifonf[k t,l&SdawmfrlMu\/ þjyóem&yf ajyvnf&eftwGuf atmufyg t|uxmtzGifhrsm;ESifh ESD;aESmMunfhoifhayonf/

£wd £'H okwåH qok tZÑwådum,waeok wDPd vu©Pmed 'aówGm uxdaw AkZÑeumeH tZÑmoa,e 0kwåH/ (oH-|-3-2/)

'kwd,H a'G vu©Pmedç wwd,H {uvu©PH 'aówGm uxdaw AkZÑeumeH tZÑmoa,e 0kwåH/ aoomed ye aw[d ov’u©dwmed 0g {wåaue 0g ov’au©óEÅDwd/ (oH-|-3-2/)

£'rÜd Am[da&ok qok tm,waeok wdvu©PH 'aówGm uxdaw AkZÑeumeH 0aoe 0kwåH/ yÍöar qa| p 'kwd,wwda,ok 0kwåo'daom0 ea,m/ (oH-|-3-2/) owårm'Ded twDwmem\*awok pu©m'Dok tedpövu©Pm'Ded ov’au©wGm ypöKyÜaEéok Av0\*g-

a[e udvrEÅmeH 0aoe 0kwåmed/ (oH-|-3-3/) ov’u©dwmeDwd or®a'0 Oy"m&dwmed/ {wåauemwd 'dGEéH {uaó0 0g vu©Pó uxaee/

(oH-#D-2-283/) þtxufyg t|uxm#DumwdkY\ zGifhqdkcsufrsm;\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/ ---oVm,we0\*¾oH,kwfygVdawmf ---- tZÑwåmedpöokwåefwGif vu©Pma&;oHk;wefç tZÑwå'ku© okwåefwGif 'ku©vu©Pm tewåvu©Pm[laom vu©Pma&; ESpfwefç tZÑwåmewåokwåefwGif tewå vu©Pmwpfckudkç Am[d&medpöokwåefç Am[d&'ku©okwåefç Am[d&mewåokwåef wdkYwGifvnf; tvm;wlyif vu©Pma&; oHk;wefç vu©Pma&; ESpfwefç vu©Pma&; wpfwefwdkYudk toD;toD; tpOftwdkif; a[mMum;awmfrl\/

xokd Ykd vuP© ma&; o;kHweçf EpS wf eçf wpwf ewf uYkd kd ñeT jfyí a[mMum;awmrf &l mü opmö av;yg;ukd t&,d r\*Óf Pjfzi hf x;kdxiG ;fojdrixf ukd uf ek af om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vwf \Ykd tvtkd ZÑmo,"mwEf iS hf avsm-f nDpGm a[mMum;awmfrljcif;jzpf\/

1/ ocgFw&m;wuYkd kd (tZÑwüå jzpaf p A['d ü¨ jzpaf p) vuP© ma&;o;kHwevf ;kH wiuf m ½yI mG ;o;Hkoyzf &Ykd ef vdkaeao;aom &[ef;awmfwdkYudk vu©Pma&; oHk;wefvHk;wifum ½IyGm;oHk;oyf&ef bk&m;&Sifonf ñTefMum;awmfrl\/ (tZÑwåmedpöokwåef Am[d&medpöokwåef ---- oH-2-236-237/)

2/ xdk&[ef;awmfwdkYwGif tcsKdU&[ef;wdkYonf vu©Pma&;oHk;wefwdkYwGif tedpövu©Pmudk xdk;xGif; odjrifNyD; jzpfaeMu\/ tedpömEkyóemÓPfrSm tm;aumif;aeMu\? 'ku©mEkyóemÓPfESifh tewmå Eyk óemÓPwf uYkd m; tm;aysmah eMu\/ xaYkd Mumi hfxvkd tkd yaf eaom vuP© mEpS yf g;wuYkd kd ½IyGm;oHk;oyf&ef a[mMum;ay;awmfrlvdkufonf&Sdaomf opömav;yg;udk odjrifMuayvdrfhrnf[k bk&m;&Sifonf xdka0ae,swdkY\ tZÑmo,"mwfudk odawmfrlNyD; jzpfae\/ wpfenf;qdk&aomf 'ku©mEkyóemÓPfESifh tewåmEkyóemÓPfwdkYudk &ifhoefatmif BudK;yrf;vdkufygu tedpömEyk óemÓPvf n;f &iohf evf mum opmö av;yg;u kdx;kdxiG ;fovd rd rhf n[f kb&k m;&iS of n foad wm-f rlNyD; jzpfae\/ xdkYaMumifh 'ku©mEkyóemESifh tewåmEkyóemESpfrsKd;udk ½I&ef bk&m;&Sifu ('kwd, tZÑwå'ku©okwfü) ñTefMum;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/ (Am[d&'ku©okwfüvnf; enf;wl rSwfyg/)

3/ wpfzef tZÑwåmewåokwf (oH-2-237/) Am[d&mewåokwf (oH-2-238/) wdkYü tewåvu©Pmudk OD;pm;ay;í ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ xdk&[ef;wdkYum; tedpömEkyóemÓPfESifh 'ku©mEkyóemÓPfwdkY &ifhusufaeolwdkY jzpfNyD;vQif tewåmEkyóemÓPfu tm;aysmah e\/ tm;aysmah eaom tewmå Eyk óemÓPuf kdO;Dpm;ay;í ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd0yd óem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfvdkufygu xdk &[ef;awmfwdkYonf opömav;yg;udk xdk;xGif;odjrifvwåHU[k bk&m;&Sifu ojdriaf wmrf al e\/ wpef n;fqakd om f tewmå Eyk óemÓPuf kd O;Dpm;ay;í ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoycf ahJ om f tepd mö Eyk óemÓP f 'uk m© Eyk óemÓPwf uYkd vkd n;f aumi;fpmG rwS -f om;EdkifMuukefí opömav;yg;udk xdk;xGif;odjrifukefEdkifvwåHU[k bk&m;&Sifonf odjrifawmfrlNyD; jzpf\/ xdkYaMumifh tewåmEkyóemÓPfudk OD;pm;ay;½I&ef ñTefMum;awmfrljcif;jzpf\/

þum; txufyg t|uxm#Dum tzGifhwdkY\ qdkvdk&if; teufoabmwnf;/ tu,fí xdk t|uxm #uD mtziG whf oYkd n f ygVad wmEf iS hfrnñD wG yf g[ k toiof al wmaf umi;fbuuf t,tl q &adS eygao;vQif ,if; rl&if;ygVdawmfrsm;udkyif zwf½IMunfhyg/

1/ pu©KH bdu©a0 tedpöH? ,'edpöH wH 'ku©H? ,H 'ku©H w'ewåm? ,'ewåm wH ]]aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm}}wd {0arwH ,xmblwH or®yÜnm, '|AÁH/ (oH-2-236/)

½yl g bud a© 0 tepd mö / ,'epd Hö w H 'uk ?H© , H 'uk H© w'ewmå ? ,'ewmå w H ]]aew H rr? aeaom[ro?d® e araom twåm}}wd {0arwH ,xmblwH or®yÜnm, '|AÁH/ (oH-2-237/)

&[ef;wdkY ...pu©KtMunf"mwfonf tedpöwnf;/ tedpöjzpfaom xdk pu©KtMunf"mwfonf

'uk w© n;f/ 'uk j©zpaf om x kdpuK©tMun"f mwof n ftewwå n;f/ tewjåzpaf om x kdpuK©tMun"f mwuf kd ]]aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm = þpu©KtMunf"mwfonf igh[m r[kwf? þpu©KtMunf"mwfonf ig r[kwf? þpu©KtMunf"mwfonf ig\twå r[kwf}} ---- [k þodkYvQif þpu©KtMunf"mwfudk razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm ½kyfwHk;½kyfcJ emrfwHk;emrfcJ NzdKcGJazmufxGif; 0dyóemÓPftvif;"mwfjzifh ½Iyg/ (oH-2-236/)

&[ef;wdkY ...½lyg½kHwdkYonf tedpöwdkYomwnf;/ tedpöjzpfaom xdk ½lyg½kHonf 'ku©wnf;? 'ku© jzpfaom xdk½lyg½kHonf tewåwnf;/ tewåjzpfaom xdk½lyg½kHudk ---- ]]aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twmå = þ½yl g½oHk n f ig[h m r[wk ?f þ½yl g½oHk n f ig r[wk ?f þ½yl g½oHk n f ig\tw å r[wk }f}[k þodkYvQif þ ½lyg½kHudk razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm ½kyfwHk;½kyfcJ emrfwHk;emrfcJ NzdKcGJ azmufxGif;

0dyóemÓPftvif;"mwfjzifh ½Iyg/ (oH-2-237/) <uif;usefaom twGif;tm,we tjyiftm,we wdkYüvnf; yHkpHwlyif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlygonf/

2/ pu©KH bdu©a0 'ku©H? ,H 'ku©H w'ewåm? ,'ewåm wH ]]aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm}}wd {0arwH ,xmblwH or®yÜnm, '|AÁH/ (oH-2-237/)

½lyg bdu©a0 'ku©m? ,H 'ku©H w'ewåm? ,'ewåm wH ]]aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm}}wd {0arwH ,xmblwH or®yÜnm, '|AÁH/ (oH-2-238/)

&[ef;wdkY ...pu©KtMunf"mwfonf 'ku©wnf;? 'ku©jzpfaom pu©KtMunf"mwfonf tewå wnf;/ tewåjzpfaom xdkpu©KtMunf"mwfudk ]]aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm = þpuK©tMun"f mwof n f ig[h m r[wk ?f þpuK©tMun"f mwof n f ig r[wk ?f þpuK©tMun"f mwof nf ig\twå r[kwf}}---- [k þodkYvQif þpu©KtMunf"mwfudk razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm ½kyfwHk;½kyfcJ emrfwHk;emrfcJ NzdKcGJazmufxGif; 0dyóemÓPftvif;"mwfjzifh ½Iyg/ (oH-2-237/)

&[e;fw Ykd...½yl g½wHk oYkd n f 'uk w© wYkd n;f? 'uk j©zpaf om x½kd yl g½oHk n f tewwå n;f? tewjåzpaf om xdk½lyg½kHudk ----]]aew H rr? aeaom[ro?d® e araom twmå = þ½yl g½oHk n f ig[h m r[wk ?f þ½yl g½okH nf ig r[kwf? þ½lyg½kHonf ig\twå r[kwf}} ---- [k þodkYvQif þ½lyg½kHudk razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm

½yk wf ;kH½yk cf J emrwf ;kHemrcf J NzKdc JG azmuxf iG ;f 0yd óemÓPtf vi;f"mwjfzi hf ½yI g/ (o-H 2-238/) <ui;fusef aom tm,wetm;vHk;wdkYüvnf; yHkpHwlyif qufvuf a[mMum;xm;awmfrlygonf/

3/ pu©KH bdu©a0 tewåm? ,'ewåm wH ]]aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm}}wd {0arwH ,xmblwH or®yÜnm, '|AÁH/ (oH-2-237/)

½lyg bdu©a0 tewåm? ,'ewåm wH ]]aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm}}wd {0arwH

,xmblwH or®yÜnm, '|AÁH/ (oH-2-238/)

&[ef;wdkY ...pu©KtMunf"mwfonf tewåwnf;? tewåjzpfaom xdkpu©KtMunf"mwfudk ----]]aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm = þpu©KtMunf"mwfonf igh[m r[kwf? þ pu©KtMunf"mwfonf ig r[kwf? þpu©KtMunf"mwfonf ig\twå r[kwf }}---- [k þodkYvQif þpu©KtMunf"mwfudk razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm ½kyfwHk;½kyfcJ emrfwHk;emrfcJ NzdKcGJ azmufxGif; 0dyóemÓPftvif;"mwfjzifh ½Iyg/ (oH-2-237/)

&[ef;wdkY ...½lyg½kHwdkYonf tewåwdkYwnf;? tewåjzpfaom xdk½lyg½kHudk ---- ]]aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm = þ½lyg½kHonf igh[m r[kwf? þ½lyg½kHonf ig r[kwf? þ½lyg½kHonf

ig\tw å r[wk }f}---- [ k þovYkd Qi f þ½yl g½uHk kd razmurf jye f [wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG ½yk wf ;kH½yk cf J emrwf ;kHemrcf J NzKdcaJG zmuxf iG ;f 0yd óemÓPtf vi;f"mwjfzi hf½yI g/ (o-H 2-238/) <ui;fuseaf om tm,wetm;v;kHwüYkd yHkpHwlyif qufvufí a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/ þtxufyg okwåefrsm;ü tZÑwåmedpöokwåef Am[d&medpöokwåefwdkYwGif twGif;tm,we (6)yg;ç

tjyiftm,we (6)yg;wnf;[laom tm,we (12)yg; ocFgw&m;wdkYudk tedpö 'ku© tewåjzpfaMumif; a[mMum;awmfrlNyD;aemuf ,if; ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ---- ]]aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm}}

[k qufvufí 0dyóem½I&ef ñTefMum;awmfrl\/ wpfzef tZÑwå'ku©okwåef Am[d&'ku©okwåefwdkYwGif twGif;tm,we (6)yg; tjyiftm,we (6)yg;wn;f[al om tm,we (12)yg; ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd 'uk © tewwå &m;w Ykdjzpaf Mumi;fu kd a[mMum;awmrf Nly;Daemu f ,i;focgF&w&m;wuYkd kd ---- ]]aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm}}---- [k qufvufí 0dyóem½I&ef ñTefMum;awmfrljyef\/ wpfzef tZÑwåmewåokwåef Am[d&mewåokwåefwdkYwGif twGif;tm,we (6)yg; tjyiftm,-

we (6)yg; wnf;[laom tm,we (12)yg; ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tewåw&m;wdkY jzpfaMumif; a[mMum;jyoawmrf Nly;Daemu f ,i;focgF&w&m;wuYkd kd ---- ]]aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm}}[k qufvufí 0dyóem½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrljyef\/ aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåmwd orEkyómrDwd tedpöH 'ku©H tewåmwd

orEkyómrd/ (r-|-4-232/) þtxufyg qaEém0g'okwåef t|uxmtzGifhESifhtnD --- aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm --- [k 0dyóem½I&ef ñTefMum;awmfrljcif;onf ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[kvnf;aumif; 'ku©[k vnf;aumif; tewå[kvnf;aumif; ½Iyg[k ñTefMum;awmfrljcif;ESifh twlwlyif jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/ xaYkd Mumi hf txuyf g t|uxm#uD m tziG rhf sm;on f ygVad wmüf b&k m;&iS \f a[mMum;awmrf cl suf ESifh \*\*Fga&ESifh ,rkema& a&mouJhodkY wpfom;wnf; nDñGwfvsuf &Sdonf[k rSwfyg/ tvm;wlyif cE¨0\*¾oH,kwf ygVdawmfü vm&Sdaom tedpöokwåef 'ku©okwåef tewåokwåef ,'edpöokwåef ,H'ku©okwåef ,'ewåmokwåef oa[wktedpöokwåef oa[wk'ku©okwåef oa[wktewåokwåef wdkYüvnf; xdkxdk uRwfxdkufool opömav;yg;udk xdk;xGif;odxdkufoolwdkY\ tvdktZÑmo,"mwfESifh avsmfnDpGm w&m;awmfudk a[mMum;awmfrljcif;om jzpfayonf/ vu©Pma&; oHk;wefvHk;udkum; ½I&rnfom[k rSwfyg/ tedpö0a\*¾ y&da,momeokwåH ykpäm0oduH? aoomed wxm wxm AkZÑeumeÍö 0aoe

a'odwmeDwd/ (oH-|-2-242/) tus,uf kdt½yl owuå ½eI n;ftyikd ;fwiG fxyrf íH a&;om;wijfyygO;Drn/f þtyikd ;fwiG fvuP© ma&; oHk;wefvHk;udk wpfvSnfhpD vSnfhí 0dyóem½I&rnf[kom rSwfom;xm;ESifhygOD;/

### tedpövu©Pmu pí ½IyHk

vuP© ma&;o;kHwewf iG f rrd d a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v f BuKduEf pS of u&f m vuP© mu pí 0yd óem½EI ikd -f onfom jzpfonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-301 - udk Munfhyg/) þusrf;wGifum; tedpövu©Pmu pí 0dyóem

½IyGm;yHkudk OD;pm;ay;í wifjytyfygonf/ a&S;OD;pGm pu©K'Gg&ü &Sdaom (54)rsKd;aom y&rwfw&m; (= ½kyftppf) wdkYudk odrf;qnf;yg/ ,if;

y&rwf½kyfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfNyD; ysufoGm;aom oabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí ukefukefoGm;aom oabm aysmuaf ysmuof mG ;aom oabmu kdÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmiMfuníhf tepd [ö k½yI g/ ,i;f ½yk wf &m;w\Ykd jzpfysufoabmum; jrefaernf jzpfonf? jrefaomfvnf; tedpö[k½IrIrSm cyfjznf;jznf;om ½Iyg/ jzpfysuf jreof avmu f tepd [ö k ½rI rI mS jreaf eaom f rvukd Ef ikd bf J armvmwwof n/f jzprf yI surf I tBurd rf mS tveG f ta&twGufrsm;aomf tedpö[k ½IrIrSm aES;aomfvnf; tjypfrjzpfyg/ tu,fí a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfu ,if; ½kyfy&rwfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfysufoabmudk cyfaES;aES; cyfjznf;jznf;om ÓPfjzifh jrifaevQifvnf; jzpfysufoabmw&m;wdkYudk jrefjrefjrifatmif pl;pl;pdkufpdkuf ½Iyg/ tZÑwåü atmifjrifrI &&Sdaomtcg A[d'¨üvnf; A[d'¨csif; wlnDí omrefaygif;pk jcHKiHkvsuf pu©K'Gg&ü &Sdaom (54)rsKd;aom ½kyftppfwdkY\ jzpfrIysufrIudk tm½kH,lí tedpö[k ½Iyg/ &Hcg tZÑwåü &Hcg A[d'¨ü oGufatmif ½Iyg/ A[d'¨udk ½I&mü a&S;OD;pGm teD;u pí omref jcHKiHk½Iyg/ aemufydkif; oGufvmaomtcgü wpfpwpfp wdk;csJUí ½IoGm;yg/

(31)btkH wiG ;füwn&f adS om ½yk af vmutm;v;kHu kdjcKHiíHk ½EI ikd of ntf xd BuKd;yr;fyg/ atmijfrirf I auseyrf I &&Sdaomtcg aomw'Gg&ponfwdkYüvnf; enf;rSD;í ½Iyg/ Oyrm --- aomw'Gg&ü (54)rsKd;aom½kyf um,'Gg&ü (44)rsKd;aom½kyf qHyifü (44)rsKd;aom½kyf ---- þodkYponfjzifh ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif; Z,m;rsm;wGif azmfjyxm;onfhtwdkif; 'Gg&wpfckpD wpfckpDü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; aum|mowpfckpD wpfckpDü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; jcHKikHí ,if; ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfrIysufrIudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munfhí tedpö[kom tZÑwåwpfvSnfh A[d'¨wpfvSnfh wGifwGif½Iaeyg/ owdjyK&ef tcsufwpf&yf

xokd Ykd½&I mü owjdyK&e ftcsuwf p&f yrf mS ½yk uf vmyrf sm;\ NyKdNyKdysuyf suaf er Ioabmu kdtm½,Hk íl

tedpö[k ½Ijcif;yifjzpf\/ ,if;odkY ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ jzpfrIysufrIudk tm½kH,lí tedpö[kum; r½IygESifh? ½kyfuvmyf [lonf ½kyfavmu0,f orl[Ceponfh ½kyftwkH;tcJrsm; rNydKao;onfh tao;qHk; ½kyftzGJU tpn;f wpcf rk Qomjzp\f / or[l ynw f rumG ao;on hfynwtf w;kHtcuJ av;rQom jzp\f / ynwuf -kd um; vuP© m,mO fo;kHcsuwf iíf 0yd óem r½aI umi;f? ,i;f½yk uf vmy fwpcf wk pcf \k twiG ;fü wn&f -dS

Muaom (8)rsKd; (9)rsKd; (10)rsKd; paom ½kyfy&rwftppfwdkYudkom 0dyóem ½Iaumif;onf/ owd&Sdap/ xdkodkY ynwfrSm aomifwifí aernfpdk;onfu wpfaMumif;ç 0dyóemudk tm;opfpwGif ÓPfu tveG Bfu;Drxujfru f rp;l&aS o;ojzi hf ½yk wf &m; tm;v;kHu kd toÓd P f oeoYf e&Yf iS ;f&iS ;fjzi hf rjcKHEidk f riEHk idk f jzpfwwfao;onfu wpfaMumif; þtaMumif;ESpfcsufaMumifh (6)'Gg&wdkYüvnf; 'Gg&wpfckpD wpfckpDü

wn&f adS om ½yk wf &m;wuYkd çkd (42)aum|mowüYkd vn;f aum|mo wpcf pk D wpcf pk üD wn&f adS om ½yk wf &m; wdkYudk a&S;OD;pGm jcHKikHí 0dyóem ½Icdkif;jcif; jzpfygonf / xdkuJhodkY 'Gg&wpfckpDü wnf&SdMuaom ½kyfw&m;ç aum|mo wpfckpDü wnf&SdMuaom ½kyfw&m; wdkYukd 'Gg&wpfckpD aum|mowpfckpD cGJí jcHKiHkí 0dyóem ½I&mü tZÑwå A[d'¨ ESpfrsKd;vHk;üyif tm;& auseyfrI&Sdvmaomtcg (6)'Gg& (42)aum|mowdkYü wnf&SdMuaom ½kyfw&m;tm;vHk;udk jcHKikHí ,if;

½kyfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfrI ysufrIudk tm½kH,lí tZÑwåwpfvSnfh A[d'¨wpfvSnfh jcHKiHkívnf; ½Iyg/ wpfp wpfp (31)bHkudk jcHKikHí odkYr[kwf pMu0VmwpfckvHk;udk jcHKikHí ½IEkdifonftxd wdk;csJUí ½Iyg/ owdjyK&ef --- þü owdjyK&ef tcsufwpf&yfrSm -----

1/ (6)'gG& (42)aum|mowwYkd iG f 'gG& (1)cpk üD aum|mo (1)cpk üD &adS om ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd jcKHiíHk ½eI n;fç

2/ (6)'Gg& (42)aum|mowdkYü wnf&SdMuaom ½kyfw&m;tm;vHk;udk jcHKikHí½Ienf;[k jcHKikHí½Iaom uvmyor®oe[k ac:aom e,0dyóem ESpfrsKd;udk owdjyKí rSwfom;xm;yg/

ouf&Sdavmuü &Sdaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk jcHKikHí tedpö[k wGifwGif ½IEdkifaomf A[d'¨ oufrJhavmuü &Sdaom OwkZ MoZ|ru½kyf OwkZ o'´e0uuvmyf½kyfwdkYudkvnf; teD;rS pí wjznf;jznf; pMu0Vm wpcf vk ;kH jcKHirHk ad tmi f w;kdcsUJí tepd [ö ½k yI g/ þourf ahJ vmuüvn;f y&rwof YkdÓPtf jri f qukd af tmif ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;í ,if; y&rwfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfrIysufrIudk tm½kH,lí tedpö[k wGifwGif ½Iyg/

½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;\ jzpfrI ysufrIudk tm½kH,lí r½IygESifh/ xokd Ykd½yk af vmuü te;DroS n fta0;owYkd ikd af tmi ftZÑw åA['d ¨EpS rf sK;dv;kHwüYkd pMu0Vmwpcf vk ;kHukd

jcKHiíHk tZÑwwå pvf nS hf A['d w¨ pvf nS hf wiG wf iG Bfu;D ½EI ikd af omtcg rrd Ód Ppf rG ;f&odS rQ teEpÅ Mu0VmoYkd wdkifatmif ÓPfudk jzefYMuufí ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;NyD;vQif ,if; ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfrI ysufrIudk tm½kH,lí tedpö[k tZÑwåwpfvSnfh A[d'¨wpfvSnfh wGifwGifBuD; ½Iaeyg/

### 'ku©vu©Pm

tepd vö uP© mu kd txuyf gtwikd ;f wiG wf iG Bfu;D ½EI ikd íf tm;&auseyrf I &&vdS maomtcg tvm;-

wlyif tZÑwå A[d'¨ oEÅmefESpfrsKd;vHk;ü (6)'Gg& (42)aum|mowdkYwGif 'Gg& (1)ckpD aum|mo (1)ckpDü wnf&SdMuaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk jcHKikHívnf;aumif;ç (6)'Gg& (42)aum|mowdkYü wnf&SdMuaom ½kyfw&m; tm;vHk;udk jcHKikHívnf;aumif; ,if;½kyfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh tjrJrjywf tn§Of;yef; tESdyfpufcH&onfh oabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munfhívnf;aumif;ç ,if; ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh tjrJrjywf n§Of;yef;ESdyfpuf cH&onfhtwGufaMumifh aMumufvefYzG,faumif;aom teufoabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí vnf;aumif; 'ku© 'ku©[k ½Iyg/ ouf&Sdavmuü tZÑwå wpfvSnfh A[d'¨wpfvSnfh ½Ií auseyfrI &&Sdaomtcg oufrJhavmuüvnf; enf;wlyif tedpövu©Pm ½IuGufü wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; enf;rSD;í ½Iyg/ tedpövu©Pm 'ku©vu©Pm ESpfyg;ü teEÅpMu0VmodkY wdkifatmif ÓPfudk jzefYMuufí ½Ivm&mü tm;&auseyfrI &aomtcg tewåvu©PmodkY ajymif;í

½IEdkifayNyD/

### tewåvu©Pm

(6)'Gg& (42)aum|mowdkYü wnf&SdMuaom ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ tedpöoabm 'ku©oabmrsm;onf ÓPfü aygavmBuD; ay:vmaomtcg ,if; jzpfysuf aeaom ½kyfw&m;ç jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh tjrrJ jyw ftnO§ ;fye;f tEydS pf u fcaH e&aom ½yk wf &m; jzpjfci;f ysujfci;f 'Pcf sujfzi hftjrrJ jyw fnO§ ;fye;f EdSyfpufcHae&onfh twGufaMumifh aMumufvefYzG,f aMumufrufzG,f ½kyfoabmw&m;wdkYü ---

1/ rysupf ;Db J tuswd tf c J tcikd tf rm tEpS of m&tm;jzi hf wnaf eon hf cEm¨ trd tf opvf aJ omvf n;f rysufpD;bJ wpfb0NyD;wpfb0 tjrJwnfaeaom ed0goDtwåç

2/ jyKvkyfzG,f rSeforQudk jyKvkyfwwfaom um&utwåç

3/ cHpm;zG,f rSeforQudk cHpm;wwfaom a0'utwåç

4/ rdrdtwå\ tvdktwdkif; jzpfapEdkifaom o,H0oDtwåç

5/ cE¨mtdrfudk ydkifqdkifaom omrdtwåç

6/ jyKvkyfzG,frSeforQudk pDrHcefYcGJwwfaom t"d|m,utwå --þodkYponfh omoemy t,ltq&Sdol twå0g'orm;wdkY ajymqdkavh pGJ,lavh&Sdaom twå\ r&SdrI

oabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí --- tewå tewå [k wGifwGif ½Iyg/ tedpövu©Pmü azmfjycJhonfhtwdkif; tZÑwå A[d'¨ oEÅmefESpfrsKd;vHk;üvnf;aumif;ç ouf&Sdavmu oufrJhavmu ESpfrsKd;vHk;ü vnf;aumif; teEÅpMu0VmodkYwdkifatmif jzefYMuufí ½Iyg/

½yk af vmu0, fteEpÅ Mu0VmowYkd ikd af tmi fÓPuf kdjzeMYfuuíf ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kdÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;í ,lMunfh&m0,f ,if;½kyfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfNyD;vQif ysufaeonfh oabmudkom ÓPfjzifh jrifawGUaeaom tcg ,i;f½yk af vmuü jzpNfy;Daemu frysupf ;Db Jtuswd tf c Jtcikd tf rm tEpS of m&tm;jzi hfwnaf eonhf twuå kd a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f &mS rawUGjzpaf e\/ (emraf vmuüvn;f en;fwyl i f rwS yf g/) þovYkd Qif tedpöonm aumif;pGm wnfaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwf\ oEÅmefü tewåonmvnf; wnf vmEdkifojzifh ---

tedpöondaem [d arCd, tewåonm oP²mwd/ (O'gef;ygVdawmf-120/)

cspfom; arCd, ... tedpöonm&Sdaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü tewåonmonf

aumif;pGm wnfvm\/ (O'ge-120/) þodkY bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/ O'gef;t|uxmuvnf; atmufygtwdkif; zGifhqdk-

xm;\/ --tedpövu©aP [d 'da| tewåvu©PH 'd|ar0 a[mwd/ wDok [d vu©aPok {uo®d H 'da|

£w&'G,H 'd|ar0 a[mwd/ (O'ge-|-214/) tedpövu©Pmudk aumif;pGm jrifaomf tewåvu©Pmudkvnf; aumif;pGm jrifEdkifonfomvQif jzpf\/ rSefayonf --- vu©Pma&;oHk;wefwdkYwGif vu©Pmwpfyg;udk jrifu usefvu©Pm ESpfyg;udk jrifEdkifonfom jzpfayonf/ (O'ge-|-214/) þt&mü t,ltq rrSm;apvdkyg/ vu©Pma&; oHk;wefwdkYwGif wpfck½IvQifvnf; vdk&if;udpö NyD;onf? r\*fÓPfudk &Edkifonf[k qdkvdk&if; r[kwfonfudkum; owdjyKapvdkonf/

1/ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k ½I&müvnf; ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfrI ysufrIudk ÓPfjzifh jrifae &rnfjzpf\/

2/ ,i;focgF&w&m;wuYkd ykd i f 'uk [© k ½&I müvn;f ,i;f ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd jzpjfci;fysujfci;f 'Pcf sujfzihf tjrJrjywf n§Of;yef;ESdyfpufcHae&onfh oabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifae&rnf jzpf\/

3/ ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudkyif tewå[k ½I&müvnf; jzpfNyD;vQif ysufaeonfh ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYü rysufpD;bJ tusdwftcJ tcdkiftrm tESpfom&tm;jzifh wnfaeonfh twå r&Sdonfh oabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifae&rnf jzpf\/

odkYtwGuf vu©Pma&; oHk;wefwdkYwGif rnfonfhvu©Pmudkyif jzpfap wifí ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ½I&mü ,if; ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfrIysufrI = jzpfNyD;onfESifh ysufoGm;rIoabmudk ÓPfjzifh awGUjrifae&rnfom jzpfayonf/ xdkYaMumifh vu©Pmwpfyg;udk jrifu usefvu©Pm ESpfyg;udkvnf; ÓPfjzifh awGUjrif&jcif; awGUjrifEdkifjcif; jzpfonf[kom qdkvdk&if; jzpfayonf/

### emrfw&m;rsm;udk 0dyóem ½IyHk

emrwf &m;wuYkd kd ord ;fqn;fcphJ Ouf ,i;f emrwf &m;wuYkd kd jcKHiíHk tm,we'gG&tvukd f ord ;fqn;f-

xm;Eikd of jzi hfemrwf &m;wuYkd kd0yd óem½&I müvn;f tm,we'gG&tvukd fjcKHiíHk 0yd óem½&I e ftm;oppf a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfrsm;twGuf pwifí a&;om;wifjytyfygonf/

½yk wf &m;rsm;\ tepd oö abm 'uk o© abm tewoå abmwuYkd kd tZÑw åA['d ¨ EpS rf sK;dv;kHü auseyrf I &atmi f½NIy;Daomtcg orYkd [wk fouG of uG vf uvf u f½EI ikd af omtcg emrwf &m;rsm;u kdajymi;fí wpvf nS hf 0dyóem ½IEdkifygonf/ a&S;OD;pGm emrfw&m;rsm;udk emrfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif &Sif;vif;wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; emrfur®|mef;ydkif;Z,m;rsm;twdkif; ---

1/ todpdwf = 0dnmPfu pí jzpfapç

2/ zóu pí jzpfapç

3/ a0'emu pí jzpfap --rrd Ed pS of u&f mupí tm,we'gG&tvukd f emruf r|® me;fyikd ;fZ,m;rsm;twikd ;f ord ;fqn;fyg/ xokd Ykd odrf;qnf;&mü toifolawmfaumif;onf tmemygepwkw¬psmefodkY wdkifatmifaom psmefw&m;rsm;udk &&xdS m;Ny;Dojlzpof jzi hf orYkd [wk f jzpaf eygu ,i;fpsmeef mrwf &m;wuYkd pí ord ;fqn;fEikd yf gon/f ,i;foYkd odrf;qnf;&mü psmeormywåd0Dxd Z,m;rsm;twdkif; emrfw&m;wdkYudk jcHKikHí odrf;qnf;yg/ ,if;odkY odrf;qnf;NyD;aemuf ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lNyD;aemuf ,if; psmefemrfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfNyD;vQif ysufoGm;rI oabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munfhí tedpö tedpö [k ½Iyg/ ,if;odkY ½Ijcif;udkyif tedpövu©Pma&; wiof n[f k qokd n/f xokd Ykd ½&I mü jzpyf suuf m; jreEf ikd of rQ jreyf gap? tepd [ö k ½rI uI m; cyjfzn;fjzn;fom ½yI g/ yxrpsmeormyw0då xD d 'wk ,d psmeormyw0då xD d ww,d psmeormyw0då xD d pwwk p¬ smeormywdå 0xD d emrwf &m;wuYkd kd wp0f xD Ndy;D wp0f xD d Burd zf erf sm;pmG xyuf mxyuf m ½yI g/ tu,íf toiof al wm-f aumi;fon fuoPkd ;f (10)yg; ormyw f(8)yg;wuYkd vkd n;faumi;f pw&k m&uu© ohJ aYkd om tjcm;tjcm;aom psmefw&m;rsm;udkvnf;aumif; &&Sdxm;NyD;ol jzpfygu ,if; psmefemrfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; yHkpHwlyif ½Iyg/ tm;&auseyfrI&&Sdaomtcg <uif;usefaom emrfw&m;rsm;udk qufvuf odrf;qnf;í 0dyóem½Iyg/

xdkodkY ½I&mü emrfw&m;rsm;udk odrf;qnf;cJhpOfu tm,we'Gg&tvdkuf odrf;qnf;cJhojzifh ,ck 0dyóemydkif;wGifvnf; tm,we'Gg&tvdkuf ½Ijcif;uyif rsm;aomtm;jzifh ydkí todÓPf oefY&Sif; wwfayonf/ ½INyD;onfh emrfw&m;ç r½I&ao;onfh emrfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; tvG,fwul odEdkifayonf/ xaYkd Mumi hfemruf r|® me;fyikd ;fZ,m;rsm;wiG fa&;om;wijfyxm;onthf wikd ;f wpwf e;fNy;D wpwf e;f wpwf e;fpD wpfwef;pD ½Iygav/ xdkodkY ½I&mü a&S;u pu©K'Gg&paomyÍö'Gg&0Dxd wpfBudrfjzpfu aemufu ,if;½lyg½kH ponfh yÍöm½kHudkyif xdkufovdk tm½kHjyKonfh raem'Gg&0Dxdrsm;onf 0DxdwpfckESifh wpfck tMum;wGif b0irf sm; jcm;vsu f tBurd rf sm;pmG jzpEf ikd of nuf kd ÓPjfzi hf jriaf tmi f Muníhf 0yd óem½yI g/ 0xD ad ygi;f

rsm;pGmudk jcHKikHí vu©Pmwpfcsufyif wifygu vHkavmufygonf/ ½kyfemrfESpfyg;enf; cE¨mig;yg;enf; ponfwdkYüvnf; enf;wloabmaygufyg/ O',AÁ,ÓPfponfwdkYüvnf; enf;wlyifwnf;/

½lyg½kHvdkif; o'´g½kHvdkif; \*E¨m½kHvdkif; &om½kHvdkif; azm|AÁm½kHvdkif; "r®m½kHvdkif; [laom (6)vdkif;vHk;ü emrwf &m;wuYkd kd uRr;fuRr;fusiuf si f ord ;fqn;fEikd f ÓPjfzi hf yikd ;fjcm;,El ikd Nfy;Daom toiof al wmaf umi;fonf ,ckuJhodkY psmeormywåd0Dxdrsm; twGif;ü wnf&SdMuaom emrfw&m;wdkYudk auseyfatmif tm;&atmi f tepd vö uP© mwiíf 0yd óem½yI mG ;o;kHoyEf ikd af omtcg ½yl g½vHk ikd ;f emrwf &m;wuYkd pí (6)vikd ;fvHk;twGif;ü wnf&SdMuaom emrfw&m;wdkYudk wpfvdkif; wpfvdkif;ü taumif;tkyfpk raumif;tkyfpkrsm;udk ukefpifatmif odrf;qnf;í ,if;emrfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfrIysufrIudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munfhí tedpö tedpö[k wGifwGifBuD; Budrfzefrsm;pGm xyfumxyfum ½Iyg/ tZÑwåwpfvSnfh A[d'¨wpfvSnfh ½Iyg/ wjznf;jznf; A[d'¨ü (31)bHkudk jcHKikHí ½IEdkifonfhwdkifatmif ÓPfudk jzefYMuufí BudK;pm;tm;xkwfNyD; 0dyóem½Iyg/ emrfur®|mef;ydkif;Z,m;rsm;twdkif; twef;vdkuf ½Iyg/

### &Hcg tZÑwåç &Hcg A[d'¨

xokd Ykd0yd óem½&I mü tZÑw å A['d ¨ EpS rf sK;dv;kHü ½yk ef mrwf uYkd kdord ;fqn;fxm;Ny;Daom toiaf ,m\*g 0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf z YkdtZÑwrå oS mpí 0yd óem½EI ikd of n fr[wk yf g/ A['d u¨ pí 0yd óem EvS ;kHoiG ;fvukd vn;f

EvS ;HkoiG ;fEikd f½EI ikd of nof m jzpof n/f tu,íf txuyf gtwikd ;f tZÑwuå pí 0yd óem½yI gu tZÑwüå

(6)vdkif;vHk;udk wpfvdkif;NyD; wpfvdkif; tedpövu©Pmwifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfNyD;aomtcg

A[d'¨üvnf; qufvufí 0dyóem½Iyg/ oGufvmaomtcg wpfvdkif; wpfvdkif;rSmyif tZÑwåwpfvSnfh

A[d'¨wpfvSnfh oGufatmif ½Iyg/ xokd ½Ykd &I mü a&U uS puK©'gG&0xD pd aom yÍ'ö gG&0xD rd sm; wpBfurd jfzpvf Qi f,i;f½yl g½pHk on hfyÍmö ½uHk ykd if

xukd of vtkd m½,Hk Mluon hf aemuvf ukd f raem'gG&0xD pd aom raem'gG&0xD rd sm;on f wp0f xD Ed iS hf wp0f xD d tMum;ü b0ifrsm;jcm;vsuf tBudrfrsm;pGm jzpfEdkifMuonfudk odkYr[kwf jzpfaeMuonfudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munfhí tedpö[k wGifwGif ½Iaeyg/ 'ku©[k tewå[k ½I&mwdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif rSwfyg/

½lyg½kHvdkif; emrfw&m;wdkYudk tZÑwåwpfvSnfh A[d'¨wpfvSnfh tedpö tedpö[k 0dyóem½I&mü ouG vf uvf maomtcg tvm;wyl i f o'g´½vHk ikd ;f = tovH ikd ;froS n f "rm® ½vHk ikd ;fowYkd ikd af tmi f emrwf &m;wuYkd vkd n;f tZÑw å A['d ¨ EpS rf sK;dv;kHü wpvf nS phf D tepd [ö k ½aI eyg/ wppf wppf w;kdcsUJí pMu0Vmwpcf vk ;kHudkvnf;aumif; teEÅpMu0VmodkYwdkifatmifvnf;aumif; ÓPfudk jzefYMuufí ,if; emrfw&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k wGifwGif ½Iay;yg/ a,m\*Dtrsm;pküum; A[d'¨0,f teD;rS pí ½IygrS tedpömEkyóem paom tEkyóemÓPfrsm; t&Sdeft0g tm;aumif;wwfonfudk awGU&\/ ta0;rSpí A[d'¨emrfw&m;wdkYudk ½Iygu ÓPfrSm rikHrd

&Sdwwf\? rxifr&Sm;aomfvnf; &dSwwf\/ wo®m ooEÅme\*aw oAÁ"ar®ç y&oEÅme\*aw p awoH oEÅme0dbm\*H tuwGm A[d'¨gbm0-

omrnawm or®oeH? t,H om0umeH or®oepma&m/ (r-#D-3-274-275/)

rdrdoEÅmefü &Sdaom ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;tm;vHk;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç olwpfyg;oEÅmefü &Sdaom ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; xdk ½kyfemrfwdkYudk a,mufsm; rdef;r yk\*¾dKvf owå0g rnfolrnf0g ponfjzifh oEmÅ e f cjJGcm;a0zerf uI kdrjyKríl A['d c¨ si;f wnl íD omrntm;jzi hfaygi;fpjkcKHiíHk vn;faumi;f vuP© ma&;o;kHwewf iuf m 0yd óem½yI mG ;o;kHoyjfci;fonuf m; om0uw\Ykd oro® epm&acwyf i f jzpaf yon/f

(r-#D-3-274-275/) þtxufyg tEky'okwåef#Dum zGifhqdkcsufESifhtnD A[d'¨udk ½I&mü a,mufsm;rdef;r rnfolrnf0g ponfjzifh oEÅmefcGJjcm;a0zefrIudk rjyKbJ A[d'¨csif; wlnDí omrefaygif;pk jcHKikHí ½Ijcif;rQom jzpfonf/ tedpövu©Pmudk wjznf;jznf; teD;rSonf ta0;odkY wdk;csJUí ½Ivm&mü teEÅpMu0VmodkY wdkifatmif jcHKikHí ÓPfudk jzefYMuufí ½IEdkifaomtcg 'ku©vu©PmodkY ajymif;í ½Iyg/

'ku©vu©Pm --- tZÑwå A[d'¨ ESpfrsKd;vHk;ü emrfw&m;wdkY\ tedpöoabmudk ausauseyfeyf ½INyD;aomtcg ,if; emrfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif;ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh tjrJrjywf n§Of;yef;ESdyfpufcH&rIoabmç jzpfjcif;ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh tjrJrjywf n§Ofyef;ESdyfpufcHae&onfhtwGuf aMumufvefYzG,faumif;aomoabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí 'ku© 'ku© [k ½Iyg/ tedpöenf;wl -- (6)vdkif;vHk;ü taumif; tkyfpk raumif;tkyfpk ukefpifatmif ½Iyg? tZÑwåwpfvSnfh A[d'¨wpfvSnfh ½Iyg/ (31)bHkaygif; rsm;pGm = pMu0Vmaygif;rsm;pGmudk jcHKikHí ½IEdkifonfwdkifatmif wpfpwpfp wdk;csJUí ½IoGm;yg/

tewåvu©Pm --- 'ku©vu©Pmoabm ÓPftjrif oefY&Sif;vmaomtcg tewåoabmudk

qufvufí ½Iyg/ xdkemrfw&m;wdkYü txufwGif &Sif;jycJhonfhtwdkif; (omrD ed0goD um&u a0'u t"d|m,u) [laom rysufpD;bJ tusdwftcJ tcdkiftrm tESpfom&tm;jzifh wnfaeonfh twår&SdrI oabmu kd ÓPjfzi hf jriaf tmi f Muníhf --- tew å tew å--- [k½Iyg/ (6)vdkif;vHk;ü taumif;tkyfpk emrfw&m; raumif;tkyfpk emrfw&m;wdkYudk ukefpifatmif ½Iyg/

### &Hcg tZÑwå &Hcg A[d'¨ç &Hcg ½kyfw&m; &Hcg emrfw&m;

aom umave tZÑwåH or®owd? umave A[d'¨g/ y / aom umave ½lyH or®owd? umave

t½lyH/ (tbd-|-1-270-271/ 0dok'¨d-2-300/) xdkodkY vu©Pma&;oHk;wefudk wpfvSnfhpD wifí ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem ½I&mü txufyg

t|uxmBuD;rsm;\ ñTefMum;owfrSwfay;awmfrlonfhtwdkif; ---

1/ &Hcg tZÑwå ocFg&w&m;udkç

2/ &Hcg A[d'¨ocFg&w&m;udk -- xdkwGifvnf; ---

3/ &Hcg ½kyfw&m;udkç

4/ &Hcg emrfw&m;udk ---

5/ &Hcg tedpövu©Pmwifíç

6/ &Hcg 'ku©vu©Pmwifíç

7/ &Hcg tewåvu©Pmwifí ---

Budrfzefrsm;pGm xyfumxyfum 0dyóem½Iaeyg/ xdkodkY ½I&mü emrfw&m;rsm;udk odrf;qnf;cJhpOfu vnf;aumif;ç ½kyfemrfudk odrf;qnf;cJhpOfuvnf;aumif; tm,we'Gg&tvdkuf odrf;qnf;cJhojzifh ,ck 0dyóemydkif;wGifvnf; tm,we'Gg&tvdkuf ½Ijcif;uyif ydkí todÓPf oefY&Sif;ayonf/ ½INyD;onf rNy;Donuf vkd n;f tv,G wf u l oEd ikd af yon/f emruf r|® me;fu kd ord ;fqn;fcphJ Ouf vn;faumi;f ½yk ef mrf udk yl;wGJ odrf;qnf;cJhpOfuvnf;aumif; ½lyg½kH o'´g½kH \*E¨m½kH &om½kH azm|AÁm½kH "r®m½kH wdkYudk tm½kHjyKí jzpaf y:vmMuaom emrwf &m;wuYkd kd½yl g½vHk ikd ;fpon hf(6)vikd ;fv;kHü wpvf ikd ;fwpvf ikd ;fwiG ftaumi;ftyk pf k [k ac:qdkaom ukodkvfaZmrsm; yg0ifonfhaZm0Dxdç raumif;tkyfpk[k ac:qdkaom tukodkvfaZmrsm; yg0ifonfh aZm0Dxdrsm;udk ukefpifatmif odrf;qnf;xm;ouJhodkY þ0dyóemydkif;wGifvnf; xdkodkY odrf;qnf;cJhonfh yHkpHtwdkif; ½lyg½kHvdkif;rS pí jzpfap ç odkYr[kwf "r®m½kHvdkif;rS pí jzpfap wpfvdkif; wpfvdkif;wGif taumif;tkyfpk raumif;tkyfpkrsm;udk ukefpifatmif ½Iyg/ xdkodkY ½I&mü jzpfrIysufrI oabmw&m;wdkYudk tvGef vsifvsifjrefjref jrifatmif ½Iyg/ vu©Pm wifrIudkum; cyfjznf;jznf;om wifyg/ 0Dxd pdwåu©Pwdkif;ü yg0ifwnf&SdMuaom pdwf apwodufwdkYudk vHk;axG;raeygapESifh? wpfvHk;pD wpfvHk;pD ÓPfü uGJjym;aeygap/ CerNydKygu orl[ynwfponfh ynwfwGif aomifwifaernf jzpfonf/ ½kyfCe emrfCe toD;toD;udk ÓPfjzifh NzdKcGJzsufqD;vsuf y&rw f ½yk ef mrwf \Ykd cPwikd ;f cPwikd ;f jzprf yI surf uI kd ÓPjfzijhfriaf tmi f Muníhf vuP© ma&;o;kHwef wpvf nS phf wD iíf wpvf nS phf D ½yI g/ 0xD pd wd rf sm; tMum;tMum;ü&adS om b0ipf wd af pwoud f emrwf &m;pk wdkYudkvnf; tvm;wlyif CetoD;toD; NydKatmif ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ,if;b0if emrfy&rwf w&m;wdkY\ jzpfrIysufrIudk ÓPfjzifhjrifatmifMunfhí vu©Pm,mOf oHk;wef wpfvSnfhpDwifum 0Dxd emrfw&m;pkwdkYESifhtwl a&maESmíom ½Iyg/ xdkodkY½I&mü tZÑwåu pívnf;aumif; A[d'¨u pívnf;aumif; rdrdESpfNcdKuf&m vG,ful&mu

pí ½IEdkifygonf/ odkYaomf ---

1/ tZÑwåocFg&w&m; oufoufudk 0dyóem½Iae½kHrQjzifhç

2/ A[d'¨ocFg&w&m; oufoufudk 0dyóem½Iae½kHrQjzifhç

3/ ½kyfw&m; oufoufudk 0dyóem½Iae½kHrQjzifhç

4/ emrfw&m; oufoufudk 0dyóem½Iae½kHrQjzifh --t&d,r\*fodkY rqdkufEdkif&um; ---

1/ &Hcg tZÑwå ocFg&w&m;udkç

2/ &Hcg A[d'¨ ocFg&w&m;udk -- xdkwGifvnf; --3/ &Hcg ½kyfw&m;udkç

4/ &Hcg emrfw&m;udk ---

5/ &Hcg tedpövu©Pm wifíç

6/ &Hcg 'ku©vu©Pmwifíç

7/ &Hcg tewåvu©Pmwifí --wpfvSnfhpD vSnfhíum; 0dyóem ½I&rnfjzpfonf/ (tbd-|-1-270-271/ 0dok'¨d-2- 300/) þpnf;urf; owfrSwfcsufwdkYum; 0dyóem bm0emvkyfief;udk pwifí tm;opfaeaom toif olawmfaumif;tzdkY ausmufxD;wEÅKuJhodkY tvGefYtvGef tav;\*½kjyK&rnfh ½kdaopGm vdkufem&rnfh pn;fur;fowrf wS cf surf sm;yi f jzpMfuayon/f xokd Ykd ½&I mü tZÑw å A['d ¨ EpS rf sK;dv;kHü ½yk wf ;kH½yk cf J emrwf ;kH emrcf wJ n;f[al om ½yk Cf e emrCf ersm;u kdNyKdatmi fÓPjfzi hfNzKdc JGzsuqf ;Dvsu fy&rw f½yk ef mrwf uYkd okd m vu©Pm,mOfoHk;csuf wpfvSnfhpDwifí 0dyóem½IEkdif&ef BudK;pm;tm;xkwfyg/ ouG of uG vf uvf u f ½EI ikd af omtcg ½yl g½vHk ikd ;fwpcf uk ykd i f tZÑwwå pvf nS hf A['d w¨ pvf nS hf tepd ö wpfvSnfh 'ku©wpfvSnfh tewåwpfvSnfh ½kyfwpfvSnfh (rSD&m0w¬K½kyfESifh tm½kH½kyf) emrfwpfvSnfh þodkY vSnfhí ½Iaeyg/ emrfur®|mef;ydkif;Z,m;rsm;wGif a&;om;wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; ½kyfw&m;t& rSD&m0w¬K½kyf (54) (44) ponfjzifh wifjycJhonfh ½kyfw&m;rsm;ESifh qdkif&m tm½kH½kyfw&m;wdkYudk qdkvdkonf[k rSwfyg/ emruf r|® me;fyikd ;fZ,m;rsm;twikd ;f wpwf e;fNy;Dwpwf e;f twe;fvukd f ½yk wf pvf nS hf emrwf pvf nS hf vnS ífh vuP© m,mOof ;kHcsu fwpvf nS phf wD iuf m Burd zf erf sm;pmG xyuf mxyuf m ½yI g/ 0xD rd sm;\ tMum;tMum;ü wn&f MdSuaom b0ief mrwf &m;rsm;EiS hfb0i\f r&DS m[',0wK¬EiS whf u G (54)rsK;daom ½yk wf &m;wuYkd vkd n;f ½yk Cf e emrCf e NyKdatmi f ÓPjfzi hfNzKdcvJG su f a&maEmS íom 0yd óem½yI g/ tx;lojzi hftm½ Hk½yk wf &m;rsm;udkvnf; ½I&mü CeNydKygap? y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufygap/ o'´e0uuvmyf = toHvQif (9)ckajrmuf&Sdaom ½kyfuvmyf --- toHonf tm½kH (6)yg;wGif

wpfyg; tygt0ifjzpf\/ touf½SLoHponfh tZÑwåtoHudkaomfvnf;aumif;ç A[d'¨ toHwpfckckudk aomvf n;faumi;f tm½,Hk íl ½EI ikd yf gon/f oaYkd om f tooH n f ½yk wf &m;w\Ykd "rw® mtwikd ;f ½yk uf vmyf taejziohf m jzp½f ;dk"rw® m &\dS / þ0yd óemyikd ;fwiG uf m; ½yk tf ppwf uYkd okd m 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoy&f rnf jzpfojzifh o'´e0uuvmyf½kyfudkom OD;pm;ay;í ½Iyg/ tvm;wlyif 0PÖ"mwf = ½lyg½kHudk ½I&müvnf; rdrd 0dyóem½Ivdkufaom ½lyg½kHonf t|uvmyfü yg0ifaom ½lyg½kHjzpfvQif ½lyg½kHESifhwuG (8)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudkç ZD0dwe0uuvmyfuJhodkYaom e0uuvmyfü yg0ifaom ½lyg½kHjzpfvQif (9)rsKd;aom

½yk wf &m;wuYkd çkd um,'ouuvmy f ponwf uYkd ohJ aYkd om 'ouuvmyüf yg0iaf om ½yk wf &m;jzpcf vhJ Qif (10)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk CeNydKatmif y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufatmif odrf;qnf;vsuf 0dyóem ½I&ef owdjyKyg/ \*E¨m½kH &om½kH azm|AÁm½kH ponfwdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif oabmaygufyg/

### owdy|mefav;yg;odkY 0ifoGm;yHk

xdkodkY ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem½I&mü ---

1/ ½kyfw&m;udk tOD;rlí ½kyfemrfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf ,if;½kyfemrfwdkYudk vu©Pma&;oHk;wef wpfvSnfhpD wifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfcJhaomf um,mEkyóemowdy|mefodkY ouf0if\/

2/ a0'emu kdtO;Dríl ½yk ef mrwf uYkd kdord ;fqn;fvsu f,i;f½yk ef mrwf uYkd kdvuP© ma&;o;kHwe fwpvf nS phf D wifum 0dyóem½IyGm;oHk;oyfcJhaomf a0'emEkyóemowdy|mefodkY ouf0if\/

3/ todpdwfudk tOD;rlí ½kyfemrfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf ,if;½kyfemrfwdkYudk vu©Pma&;oHk;wef wpfvSnfhpD wifum 0dyóem½IyGm; oHk;oyfcJhaomf pdwåmEkyóemowdy|mefodkY ouf0if\/

4/ zóu kd tO;Dríl ½yk ef mrwf uYkd kd ord ;fqn;fvsu f ,i;f½yk ef mrwf uYkd kd vuP© ma&;o;kHwe f wpvf nS phf D wifum 0dyóem½IyGm;oHk;oyfcJhaomf "r®mEkyóemowdy|mefodkY ouf0if\/

### txl;owdjyK&eftcsuf

a0'emudk tOD;rlí emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;NyD;vQif ,if;emrfw&m;wdkY\ rSD&m0w¬K½kyfESifh tm½kH ½kyfwnf;[laom blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf 0dyóem½I&mü rdrd½IyGm;aeaom emrfw&m;wdkY\ pdwåu©Pwdkif;ü wnf&Sdaom okca0'emç odkYr[kwf 'ku©a0'emç odkYr[kwf aomreóa0'emç odkYr[kwf a'greóa0'emç odkYr[kwf Oayu©ma0'emwdkYudk tav;\*½kjyKí ½Iyg/ emrfur®|mef;ydkif; Z,m;rsm;udk jyefMunfhyg/ emrfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif a&;om;wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; (6)vdkif;vHk;twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom okca0'emç aomreóa0'emç 'ku©a0'emç a'greóa0'emç Oayu©ma0'emwdkYudk tOD;rlí emrf½kyfwdkYudk ukefpifatmifodrf;qnf;vsuf 0dyóem½IEkdifvQif -----

1/ umr\*kPfESifh pyfaom omrdo okc 'ku© Oayu©ma0'emç

2/ umr\*kPfESifh rpyfaom ed&mrdo okc 'ku© Oayu©ma0'em --þ a0'em½IuGufwdkYonfvnf; tusKH;0ifoGm;NyD jzpfayonf/ 'ku© 'ku© trnf&aom um,du 'ku©a0'emç 0dy&dPmr 'ku© trnf&aom okca0'emwdkYonfvnf; jzpfjcif;ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh tjrJ rjywf tn§Of;yef; tESdyfpufcH&aomaMumifh ocFg&'ku©twGif;odkYyif tusKH;0ifoGm;onf[k rSwfyg/

### "r®mEkyóem owdy|mef

wpfenf;tm;jzifhqdkaomf ,if; ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m; y&rw¬"mwfom;wdkYudk -----

1/ (5) yHk ykHí cE¨m (5)yg;enf;tm;jzihfç

2/ (12) yHk yHkí tm,we (12)yg;enf;tm;jzifhç

3/ (18) yHk yHkí "mwf (18)yg;enf;tm;jzifhç

4/ 'uk o© pmö or'k ,opmö taejzi hf(2) y kHyíkH opmö a'oemawmef n;ftm;jzi hfto;Dto;D 0yd óem

½IcJhvQifvnf; "r®mEkyóemowdy|mefodkYyif ouf0ifayonf/ cE¨m (5)yg;enf; ½IuGuf ponfudk aemufwGif qufvufí a&;om;wifjyygrnf/ ,ckwpfzef

twwd ftem\*w fypKöyeÜ fumvo;kHyg;twiG ;fü wn&f MdSuaom ½yk ef mr"f r ®ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdvuP© ma&; oHk;wef wifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfyHkudk qufvufí wifjytyfygonf/

### twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef umvoHk;yg;ü 0dyóem½IyHk

ypöKyÜefü ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tZÑwåwpfvSnfh A[d'¨wpfvSnfh ½kyfwpfvSnfh emrfwpfvSnfh tedpö

wpfvSnfh 'ku©wpfvSnfh tewåwpfvSnfh vSnfhvnfí vu©Pm,mOfwifum 0dyóem½Ijcif; vkyfief;&y0f , ftawmtf oi hftm;&auseyrf I&&vdS maomtcg twwd fypKöyeÜ ftem\*w f[al om umvo;kHyg;\ twGif;ü wnf&SdMuaom ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; enf;wl ½IEdkifayonf/

a&S;OD;pGm toifolawmfaumif;onf emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPfydkif;wkef;u rdrdodrf;qnf;EdkiforQaom twwd bf 0rpS í twwd bf 0tquqf urf oS n f ypKöyeÜ ?f ypKöyeÜ rf oS n f tem\*wbf 0q;kHonwf ikd af tmif tem\*wtf quqf uof Ykd -----

1/ tZÑwåüvnf;aumif;ç

2/ A[d'¨üvnf;aumif; - xdkwGifvnf; ---

3/ ½kyfw&m;oufoufudkvnf;aumif;ç

4/ emrfw&m;oufoufudkvnf;aumif;ç

5/ ½kyfemrfudkvnf;aumif; --ord ;fqn;fcyhJ ukH kdjyevf níf tm½,Hk xl m;yg/ xokd Ykdord ;fqn;fcohJ n hfypkH tH wikd ;f ,ctk cg 0yd óem

½I&ef jzpfygonf/ rdrdodrf;qnf;EdkiforQ (10-ckajrmuf twdwfb0 odkYr[kwf 9-ckajrmuf twdwfb0ponfh) xdkxdk

twdwfb0\ y#doaE¨rSpí pkwdwdkifatmif b0wpfck wpfck\ twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ Oyg'-f X-D bi f = jzp-f wn-f ysu f oabmu kd wpef n;fq&kd aom f jzprf yI surf oI abmu kd ÓPjfzi hf jriEf ikd of rQ jrifatmifMunfhí twdwftqufqufrSonf ypöKyÜef? ypöKyÜefrSonf tem\*wftqufquf qkH;onf wdkifatmif twdwf ypöKyÜef tem\*wf wdk;vQKdayguf ½kyfw&m;oufoufudk tedpö tedpö[k ½Iyg/ tZÑwå½yk wf &m;ü umvo;kHyg;v;kH w;kdvQKad ygu ftepd [ö k½NIy;Daomtcg tzezf e ftxyxf y ftacguaf ygi;frsm;pmG ½INyD;aomtcg A[d'¨½kyfw&m;udkvnf; umvoHk;yg;vHk;ü wdk;vQKdayguf tedpö[k enf;wl ½Iyg/ tzefzef txyxf y ftacguaf ygi;frsm;pmG ½yI g/ cypf yd pf yd f½yI g? umvo;kHyg;v;kHü&adS om ½vI ukd rf ad om ½yk wf &m;wikd ;fü Ceto;Dto;D NyKdaeygap/ y&rwof YkdÓPtf jri f qukd af eygap/ twwd f tem\*w f ypKöyeÜ f umvo;Hkyg;ç tZÑwå A[d'¨ oEÅmefESpfyg;vHk;ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k tzefzef ½I&mü tedpömEkyóem ÓPtf jri foe&Yf iS ;fvmaomtcg 'uk m© Eyk óemÓP ftewmå Eyk óemÓPrf sm; ÓPtf jri foe&Yf iS ;fatmif qufvufí enf;wlyif 0dyóem½Iyg/ umvoHk;yg;ç tZÑwå A[d'¨ oEÅmefESpfyg;twGif;ü wnf&SdMuaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk wpfp wpfp wjznf;jznf; wdk;csJUí (31)bHkodkYwdkifatmifvnf;aumif;ç teEÅpMu0VmodkYwdkifatmifvnf;aumif; jzefYMuufí vu©Pma&;oHk;wef wpfvSnfhpDwifum 0dyóem½IyGm;oHk;oyfjcif;trIü tawmftoifh tm;& auseyfrIudk &&Sdvmaomtcg emrfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; twdwftem\*wfypöKyÜef umvoHk;yg; tZÑwå A[d'¨ oEÅmefESpfyg;twGif;ü yHkpHwlyif vu©Pma&;oHk;csuf wpfvSnfhpDwifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfyg/ xokd Ykd½&I mü umvo;kHyg;v;kHtwiG ;fü wn&f MdSuaom emrwf &m;rsm;u kdord ;fqn;fcphJ Ouf ypkH tH wikd ;fç

0dyóem½I&müvnf; rdrd½IEdkiforQ twdwfb0rS pí = (10-ckajrmufb0ç 9-ckajrmufb0 ponfh rdrd ½EI ikd of rQ twwd bf 0rpS í) xxdk bkd 0\ y#od aEr¨ oS n fpwk od wYkd ikd af tmiaf om b0wpaf vQmutf wiG ;fü jzpcf ohJ rQ jzpaf eorQ jzpvf wUHå reS of rQ emrwf &m;wuYkd kd jcKHiíHk vuP© m,mOof ;kHcsu f wpvf nS phf wD iuf m cypf yd pf yd f ½yI g/ Burd zf erf sm;pmG ½yI g/ tZÑw å A['d ¨ wpvf nS phf D ½yI g/ A['d ü¨ um; tZÑwüå ½oI nyhf pkH tH wikd ;f A[d'¨csif; wlnDí omrefaygif;pk jcHKikHíom wpfp wpfp wdk;csJUí (31)bHkudk jcHKikHí ½Iyg/ pGrf;Edkifygu teEÅpMu0VmodkY wdkifatmif jzefYMuufí ½Iyg/

xdkodkY 0dyóem½I&mü b0wpfavQmuftwGif;ü jzpfcJhonfh ½kyfemrfrSeforQç jzpfqJ ½kyfemrfrSeforQç

jzpvf wUHå ½yk ef mrrf eS of rQu kduek pf iaf tmiuf m; om0uwpOf ;Don f r½EI ikd ?f ,wk pf tG q;kH wpef m&tD wiG ;fü jzpfcJhorQ ½kyfemrfrSeforQudkyif ukefpifatmif 0dyóem½IzdkY&efrSm tvGefjzpfEdkifcJaom t&mjzpfayonf/ odkYaomf ½IEdkiforQ cyfpdyfpdyf jcHKikHíom 0dyóem½I&ef jzpfygonf/ {ua'o = wpfpdwfwpfa'o t,l tqyikd ;fwiG f &iS ;fvi;fwijfycNhJy;D jzpaf yon/f rrd \d twwd bf 0xxkd ukd qn;fy;lczhJ ;laom yg&rtD aygi;faMumifh aumif;pGmpkaygif;í jzpfay:vmaom ÓPf\ tmEkabmfESifh ypöKyÜefwGif jyKpkysKd;axmifxm;aom orm"\d prG ;ftm;&edS af pm ftmEak bmwf tYkd ay:ü tajcpukd íf cyrf sm;rsm; wppf wd wf paf 'oEiS hfcyef n;fen;f wpfpdwfwpfa'o xdkufovdk jzpfEdkif\/ A[d'¨udk 0dyóem½I&müum; ----,|daum#d,m OyÜDaVaEÅm 0d, {ua'oar0 or®oaEÅm ... (r-|-4-58/)

t&iS rf [marm\*v¾ m’ e fu,kd af wmjfrwBfu;DwuYkd ohJ aYkd om om0uwoYkd n fajrBu;Du kdawmiaf 0;SpeG ;fjzihf

axmuof mG ;ouohJ YkdA['d w¨ &m;u kd½&I mü ½vI ukd Ef ikd af om A['d w¨ &m;um; awmiaf 0;SpeG ;fxyd jfzi hfxvd ukd -f rdaom ajrBuD; yrmPavmufom&Sdí r½Ivdkufrdaom r½IvdkufEdkifaom A[d'¨w&m;wdkYum; awmifa0S;peG ;fxyd jfzi hf rxvd ukd rf ad om ajrBu;Dxyk rmPavmu f rsm;jym;ayon/f tZÑwüå vn;f en;fwyl irf wS yf g/ odkYaomf trsKd;tpm;udkum; ukefpifatmif 0dyóem ½I&ayrnf/ tx;lojzi hf om0u yg&rÓD Ptf &mü A['d u¨ kd 0yd óem½&I m0, f a,musfm; red ;fr y\*k Kd¾v f ow0å g

rnfolrnf0gponfjzifh oEÅmefcGJjcm; a0zefrIrjyKbJ omrefaygif;pkjcHKikHíom ½kyfemrfwdkYudk odrf;qnf; vsuf 0dyóem½IyGm;oHk;oyfvQifvnf; r\*fzdkvfedAÁmefodkY qdkufa&mufEdkifonfom jzpfayonf/

(r-#D-3-274-275 - tEky'okwåeftzGifhwGif Munfhyg/)

oaYkd om f -----

axa&m ye A[d'¨g"ar®yd oEÅme0dbma\*e aupd aupd O'¨&dwGm or®od? wÍö acg ÓaPe

zk|rwåH uwGm/ (r-#D-3-275/) t&Sifr[marm\*¾v’mef udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;onfum; A[d'¨w&m;wdkYudkvnf; oEÅmefcGJjcrf; a0zef-

jcif;jzifh tcsKdUtcsKdUaom A[d'¨w&m;udk oD;oefYxkwfaqmifí 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfawmfrl\/ xdk oD;oefYxkwfaqmifí 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyftyfaom A[d'¨w&m;udkvnf; 0dyóemÓPfawmfjrwfjzifh awGUxdtyfumrQudkom jyKí 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfawmfrlavonf/ (r-#D-3-275/) þtxufyg usrf;\*efrsm;\ zGifhqdkawmfrlcsuft& toifolawmfaumif;onf A[d'¨w&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyf&mü toifolawmfaumif;\ 0dyóemÓPfa&mifjzifh awGUxdrd&m owå0gwdkYudk A[d'¨csif; wlnDí omrefaygif;pk jcHKikHívnf;aumif; 0dyóemÓPfjzifh awGUxdrd&m tcsKdUtcsKdUaom ow0å gw\Ykd ½yk ef mrwf uYkd kdo;DoexYf wk Ef wI íf rrd \d 0yd óemÓPjfzi hfawUGxtd yuf mrQ jyKívn;faumi;f 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoyEf ikd yf gon/f oaYkd om f tcsKUdtcsKUdaom ½yk ef mrwf uYkd kd o;DoexYf wk af qmiíf 0yd óem ½Ijcif;rSm t&Sifr[marm\*¾v’mef udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;wdkYuJhodkY tbdnmPf&ol olawmfaumif;BuD;rsm; twGufom ydkí vG,fulzG,f&m&Sdayonf/ wo®m ooEÅme\*aw oAÁ"ar®ç y&oEÅme\*aw p awoH oEÅme0dbm\*H tuwGm A[d'¨g-

bm0omrnawm or®oeH? t,H om0umeH or®oepma&m/ (r-#D-3-274-275/)

rdrd\oEÅmefü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfemrftrsKd;tpm; tm;vHk;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç olwpfyg;oEÅmefü

wnf&Sdaom ½kyfemrfwdkYudkvnf; xdk olwpfyg;oEÅmefü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfemrfwdkYudk a,mufsm; rdef;r rnfol rnf0g ponfjzifh oEÅmefcGJjcrf;a0zefjcif;udk rjyKrlí A[d'¨csif; wlnDojzifh A[d'¨tjzpf omrefaygif;pk jcHKikHívnf;aumif; 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfjcif;onf om0uwdkY\ or®oepm&acwfyif jzpfayonf/

(r-#D-3-274-275/) þtxufyg tEky'okwåef#DumtzGifhESifh tnD toifolawmfaumif;onf A[d'¨ ½kyfemrfwdkYudk 0dyóem½I&mü a,mufsm;rdef;r rnfolrnf0gponfjzifh oEÅmefcGJjcrf;a0zefjcif; rjyKrlí A[d'¨csif; wlnD ojzi hf A['d t¨ jzp f omreaf ygi;fp k jcKHiíHk 0yd óem½vI Qivf n;f toiof al wmaf umi;ftwuG f vakH vmu-f onfomjzpfygonf? r\*fzdkvfedAÁmefudk &&SdEdkifonfom jzpfygonf/

0yd óemÓP\f t½cI tH m½jHkzpof n hfpwd f+ apwoud f+ ½yk wf n;f[al om y&rw"¬ mwof m;wuYkd kd ½kyfwpfyHk emrfwpfyHk ESpfyHkcGJí ½kyf+emrf ESpfyg;enf;jzifh 0dyóem½Ií tm;&auseyfrI tawmftoifh

&aomtcg vu©Pma&; oHk;wefwGif oHk;wefvHk;udkvnf; tuGufaphatmif ½INyD;aomtcg ,if; vu©Pma&;o;kHwerf S rrd BduKduEf pS of u&f m vuP© mwpcf uk kdO;Dpm;ay;ívn;f Burd zf erf sm;pmG xyuf mxyuf m ½IEdkifygonf/ ,if;odkY ½IEdkifcJhaomf --- twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef umvoHk;yg;vHk;ü -----

1/ &Hcg tZÑwå (½kyf-emrf)ç

2/ &Hcg A[d'¨ (½kyf-emrf) - xdkwGifvnf; ----3/ &Hcg ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ç

4/ &Hcg emrfw&m;wdkY\ ---

5/ &Hcg tedpöoabmç

6/ &Hcg 'ku©oabmç

7/ &Hcg tewåoabmwdkYudk -----

0dyóem ½IyGm;NyD; jzpfoGm;ayonf/ xdkodkY ½IyGm;Edkifaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPfü ---]]½yk wf &m; emrwf &m;woYkd n fxxdk ckd P xxkd bkd 0üom jzpNfy;DvQi fysuof mG ;Mu\? cPwpcf rk ScPwpcf ok Ykd b0wpfckrS b0wpfckodkY ajymif;a&TUí rjzpfEdkif}} ----- [laom ÓPftjrifonf oefY&Sif;vsuf&Sdaernf jzpof n/f ,i;foabmw&m;rsm;u kdorm® '|d Ód Pyf nmjzi hfu,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u f xiG ;fazmuof jdriaf ernf jzpfonf/ odkYaomf 0dyóemudk tm;opfpjzpfaom þuJhodkYaom or®oeÓPf tpydkif;wGif ½kyfemrf y&rwfw&m;wdkY\ Oyg'f-XD-bif [laom cPypöKyÜefodkY qdkufatmif or®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkif rsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifrIrSm tcsKdUt0ufrQom &SdaeOD;rnf jzpfonf/ cPypöKyÜefodkY qdkufatmif 0dyóemÓPfjzifh r½IvdkufEdkifao;aom y&rwf½kyfemrftcsKdUwdkYonfvnf; &SdaeOD;rnfom jzpfayonf/

### cE¨m (5) yg; ½Ienf;

,cwk pzf e f "rm® Eyk óemowyd |mewf iG f tusK;H0iaf om cEm¨ (5)yg;½eI n;fu kdquvf uíf a&;om; wifjytyfygonf/ txufwGif wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcH tm½kHjzpfaom pdwf + apwoduf + ½kyf y&rwfw&m;wdkYudk ½kyfwpfpk emrfwpfpkjyKí ½kyfemrf ESpfyg;enf;jzifh 0dyóem ½INyD;aom tcg cE¨m (5)yg;enf;odkY ajymif;í ½Ivdku ½IEdkifygonf/

twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef[laom umvoHk;yg;ç tZÑwå A[d'¨[laom oEÅmefESpfyg; twGif;ü

wnf&Sdaom pdwåu©P toD;toD;ü -----

1/ ,if;pdwåu©P toD;toD;ü wnf&Sdaom emrfw&m;pk\ rSD&m0w¬K½kyfESifh tm½kH½kyfrsm;udk wpfyHkç

2/ pdwåu©P toD;toD;ü wnf&Sdaom a0'emudk wpfyHkç

3/ pdwåu©P toD;toD;ü wnf&Sdaom onmudk wpfyHkç

4/ pdwåu©P toD;toD;ü wnf&Sdaom a0'em onmrS <uif;aom apwoduf ocFg&w&m;pkwdkYudk wpfyHkç

5/ pdwåu©P toD;toD;ü wnf&Sdaom todpdwf 0dnmPfudk wpfyHk --þovYkd Qi f pwd uå P© wikd ;fü ½yk wf &m;u kd wpyf kH emrwf &m;u kd ( 4 )y kH yíkH 0yd óem½aI om en;fpepf jzpof n/f ÓPyf nmxujfruof lwud y© n0g a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vwf tYkd wuG f0yd óem½&I rn hf½uI uG vf n;f jzpfonf/ ½kyfw&m;ü todÓPf oefY&Sif;í emrfw&m;ü todÓPf roefY&Sif;ol awGa0ol a,m\*g0p& y\*k Kd¾vwf tYkd wuG f0yd óem ½uI uG vf n;f jzpof n/f 0yd óemt&m0, ftusO;fen;fuokd m EpS NfcKduMfuonhf

= oHcdwå½kpd yk\*¾dKvfwdkYtwGuf 0dyóem½IuGufvnf; jzpfonf/ xokd ½Ykd &I mü a&;Semruf r|® me;fyikd ;fwiG fa&;om;wijfycohJ nthf wikd ;f twe;fvukd fwpwf e;fNy;D wpwf e;f

½jIci;fu yakd umi;fygon/f emruf r|® me;fyikd ;fZ,m;rsm;u kdjyeMfunyhf g/ ½yl g½uHk kdtm½jHkyKí jzpaf y:vmaom ÓPyf wD dEpS rf sK;dv;kH ,OS of n hfpuK©'gG&0xD draem'gG&0xD jdzpof n hfZ,m;yxrwe;fu kdjyetf m½,Hk Mlunyhf g/ a&S;u pu©K'Gg&0Dxd wpf0Dxdjzpfu aemufu raem'Gg&0Dxdaygif;rsm;pGm b0ifjcm;vsuf jzpfEdkifonfudk oabmaygufatmif odrf;qnf;½IyGm;yg/ rSD&m0w¬K½kyfESifh tm½kH½kyfwdkYudkvnf; odrf;qnf;½IyGm;yg/ xdkodkY wpfwef;wpfwef;ü ½kyfESifhemrfudk odrf;qnf;½IyGm;Edkifaom toifolawmfaumif;onf cE¨mig;yg;enf;

½IuGufudk ½IEdkifayNyD/ -----

1/ r&DS m0wK¬½yk Ef iS hftm½½Hk yk rf sm;u kdtm½jHkyKí wpwf e;fv;kH w;kdvQKad ygu f0yd óem½yI g/ pwd uå P© wikd ;f\ rSD&m0w¬K½kyfESifh tm½kH½kyfjzpfonf/

2/ pdwåu©Pwdkif;ü wnf&Sdaom a0'emudktm½kHjyKí wpfwef;vHk; wdk;vQKdayguf 0dyóem½Iyg/ 3/ pdwåu©Pwdkif;ü wnf&Sdaom onmudktm½kHjyKí wpfwef;vHk; wdk;vQKdayguf 0dyóem½Iyg/

4/ pdwåu©Pwdkif;ü wnf&Sdaom ocFg&udk tm½kHjyKí wpfwef;vHk; wdk;vQKdayguf 0dyóem½Iyg/

5/ pdwåu©Pwdkif;ü wnf&Sdaom 0dnmPfudktm½kHjyKí wpfwef;vHk; wdk;vQKdayguf 0dyóem½Iyg/ yxrtwef;ü auseyfrI&atmif 0dyóem ½INyD;aomtcg 'kwd,twef;üvnf; yHkpHwlyif ½Iyg/ wwd,twef;ponfwdkYüvnf; oabmaygufEdkifavmufayNyD/ (6)vdkif;vHk; ukefatmif ½Iyg/ tZÑwå A['d o¨ EmÅ e f EpS rf sK;dv;kHü ½yI g/ xokd ½Ykd &I mü a&;Su puK©'gG&0xD pd aom yÍ'ö gG&0xD d wpBfurd jfzpuf aemuuf raem'gG&0xD rd sm; Burd zf erf sm;pmG b0irf sm;jcm;vsu f jzpEf ikd of nuf kd oabmayguaf tmi f ½yI g/ 0xD ad ygi;f rnfrQyifrsm;apumrl ,if; 0Dxdaygif;rsm;pGmudk jcHKikHí vu©Pm,mOfwpfcsufrQavmuf wifrdvQifvnf; vHkavmufonfom jzpfayonf/

emrfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif ½kyfemrfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;cJhpOfu --- emrfur®|mef;ydkif;Z,m;rsm;wGif wifjy-

cJhonfhtwdkif; Z,m; wpfwef;pD wpfwef;pDü -----

1/ ½kyfemrf ESpfyg;enf;ç

2/ cE¨m (5)yg;enf;ç

3/ tm,we wpfq,fhESpfyg;enf;ç

4/ "mwf wpfq,fh&Spfyg;enf; ----þopYkd aom en;ftrsK;drsK;dwjYkdzi hf ord ;fqn;fc\hJ / xokd Ykd ord ;fqn;fcohJ nthf wikd ;f þ0yd óemyikd ;füvnf; vu©Pm,mOfoHk;csufudk wpfvSnfhpDwifí 0dyóem ½Iyg/ O',AÁ,ÓPf b\*FÓPfponfh txufydkif; 0dyóemÓPf½IuGufwdkYüvnf; enf;wl oabmaygufyg/

xokd Ykd½&I mü ypKöyeÜ wf iG f tZÑw å A['d ¨ oEmÅ eEf pS rf sK;dv;kHü ½yk ef mrEf pS yf g;en;f cEm¨ ig;yg;en;f pon-f wdkYjzifh 0dyóem½Ií auseyfrI txdkuftavsmuf &&Sdaomtcg twdwfypöKyÜeftem\*wf [lonfh umv oHk;yg;twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudkvnf; ½kyfemrfESpfyg;enf; cE¨mig;yg;enf; ponfwdkYjzifh qufvufí 0dyóem ½IEdkif\/ xdkodkY ½I&müum; --- twdwftqufqufrSonf ypöKyÜef? ypöKyÜefrSonf tem\*wfqHk;onfwdkifatmif -----

1/ ½kyfoufoufudk wdk;vQKdaygufç

2/ a0'emoufoufudk wdk;vQKdaygufç

3/ onmoufoufudk wdk;vQKdaygufç

4/ ocFg&oufoufudk wdk;vQKdaygufç

5/ 0dnmPfoufoufudk wdk;vQKdayguf --jcHKikHíom 0dyóem½Iyg/ tZÑwå A[d'¨ ESpfrsKd;vHk;ü ½Iyg/ xdkodkY ½I&ef atmufyga'oemawmfrsm;u

ñTefMum;vsuf &Sd\/ -----

,H udÍöd ½lyH twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEéH tZÑwåH 0g A[d'¨g 0g MoVm&duH 0g okckrH 0g [DeH 0g yPDwH 0g ,H 'la& oEÅdau 0g? oAÁH ½lyH tedpöawm 00w¬aywd? {uH or®oeH/ 'ku©awm tewåawm 00w¬aywd?

{uH or®oeEÅd/ (0dok'¨d-2-244/)

½lyH twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEéH tedpöH c,a|e/ (y#doH-51/ 0dok'¨d-2-245/) wo®m {o ,H twDwH ½lyH? wH ,o®m twDawa,0 cDPH? e,drH b0H orÜwåEÅd tedpöH c,a|e/

,H tem\*wH teEÅ&ba0 edAÁwådówd? wrÜd waw¬0 cD,dówd? e wawm y&H b0H \*rdówDwd tedpöH c,a|e/

,H ypöKyÜEéH ½lyH? wrÜd £a"0 cD,wd? e £awm \*päwDwd tedpöH c,a|e/

,H tZÑwåH? wrÜd tZÑwåar0 cD,wd? e A[d'¨gbm0H \*päwDwd tedpöH c,a|e/

,H A[d'¨g? wrÜd A[d'¨ga,0 cD,wd? e tZÑwåbm0H \*päwDwd tedpöH c,a|e/ (0dok'¨d-2-245/) þtxufyg y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfBuD; 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmBuD;wdkY\ ñTefMum;owfrSwfcsuft&

toifolawmfaumif;onf umvoHk;yg; oEÅmefESpfyg; twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudk (5)yHk yHkí cE¨m (5)yg;enf;jzifhvnf; 0dyóem ½IEdkifygonf/ a&S;OD;pGm tZÑwåupí ½IyHkudk a&;om; wifjytyfygonf/

1/ ½yl uE© m¨ ----- toifolawmfaumif;onf ½kyfemrfESpfyg;enf; ½IuGufwGif a&;om; wifjycJhonfh twikd ;f toiof al wmaf umi;f\ ½yk ef mrof EmÅ etf pOwf iG f toiof al wmaf umi;f u,kd wf ikd ½f íI &Eikd of rQaom twdwfb0tqufqufrSonf ypöKyÜef? ypöKyÜefrSonf tem\*wfqHk;onfwdkifatmif wdk;vQKdayguf

½yk wf &m; tm;v;kHu kd jcKHiíkH tepd ö tepd ö [½k yI g/ cypf yd pf yd f ½yI g/ 'uk © tewwå uYkd vkd n;f en;fw l qu½f yI g/ A[d'¨üvnf; enf;wl½Iyg/

2/ a0'emu©E¨m ----- toifolawmfaumif;onf rdrd\ ½kyfemrfoEÅmeftpOfü tusKH;0ifaom umv oHk;yg;twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom rdrd odrf;qnf;EdkiforQ tqHk;pGefaom twdwfb0rSpí tem\*wfqHk;onf wikd af tmi fxxkd kdb0wpaf vQmutf wiG ;fü jzpNfy;D jzpqf Jjzpvf wUHåjzpaf om xxkd kdpwd uå P© to;Dto;D\ emrwf &m;prk S a0'emu kd a&;Gxwk íf xakd 0'emu kd tepd [ö k wiG wf iG ½f yI g/ rrd d ord ;fqn;fEikd of rQ twwd rf S onf tem\*wfqHk;onfwdkifatmif wdk;vQKdayguf ½Iyg? cyfpdyfpdyf ½Iyg/ xdkxdk b0wpfavQmuftwGif;ü jzpfjzpforQ pdwåu©Pwdkif;ü yg0ifwnf&Sdaom a0'emwdkif;udk ukefpifatmif r½IEdkifapumrl ½IEdkiforQ a0'emwdkYudk rdrdÓPfpGrf;tm; &Sdoavmuf ½Iyg/ xdkodkY ½I&mü xdkxdkb0 xdkxdkpdwåu©P toD;toD;\ twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom okca0'emç odkYr[kwf 'ku©a0'em odkYr[kwf aomreóa0'em odkYr[kwf a'greóa0'em orYkd [wk f Oayum© a0'emwuYkd kd to;Dto;D ujJGym;atmi f ½yI g/ (rnof n hf pwd uå P© ü rnfonfha0'em ,SOfonfudk emrfur®|mef;ydkif;ü qdkcJhNyD;onfhtwdkif; odygav/) tepd mö Eyk óemÓPüf Burd zf erf sm;pmG xyuf mxyuf m ½íI tawmtf oi hf tm;&auseyrf I &aom

tcg 'ku©mEkyóemÓPfESifh tewåmEkyóemÓPfrsm;udk &&Sdatmifvnf; enf;wlyif qufvufí BudK;yrf;yg/ tZÑwåü atmifjrifrI &&Sdaomtcg A[d'¨üvnf; enf;wlyif ½Iyg/ &Hcg tZÑwå &Hcg A[d'¨ wpfvSnfhpD vSnfhí ½Iyg/ Budrfzefrsm;pGm xyfumxyfum ½Iyg/

3/ onmu©E¨m ----- onmuE© m¨ u kd0yd óem ½&I müvn;f a0'emuE© m¨ ü a&;om;wijfycohJ nthf wikd ;f xdkxdkb0 xdkxdkpdwåu©P twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom emrfw&m;pkrS onmudk a&G;xkwfí tedpö tedpö[k

Burd zf erf sm;pmG ½yI g/ 'uk © tewwå uYkd vkd n;f en;fwyl i½f yI g/ tZÑw å A['d ¨ oEmÅ e f EpS rf sK;dv;kHü wpvf nS phf D Burd zf erf sm;pmG xyuf mxyuf m ½yI g/ xokd Ykd ½&I mü ½yl onm o'o´ nm \*Eo¨ nm &oonm azm|AoÁ nm "r®onm[laom onm (6)rsKd;udk uGJuGJjym;jym; odatmif ½Iyg/ b0wpfavQmuftwGif; xdkufonfh tm;avsmpf mG jzpaf y:omG ;aom puK©'gG&0xD pd aom 0xD d (6)rsK;dEiS h fy#od aE¨ b0i fpwk [d al om 0xD rd wk pf wd f wdkYudk jzpfcJhonfhtwdkif; jzpfay:qJtwdkif; jzpfvwåHUtwdkif; 0DxdtrsKd;tpm;rsm;udk ukefpifatmif odrf;qn;fvsu f 0yd óem½EI ikd yf gu onm (6)rsK;dwvYkd n;f pvHk ipf mG yg0iof mG ;rnof m jzpaf yon/f onmEiS hf ,SOfwGJvsufpdwåu©P wpfcktwGif;0,f twljzpf oGm;Muaom a0'em ocFg& 0dnmPf emrfw&m;pkwdkYonfvnf; pHkvifoGm;Murnfom jzpfayonf/

4/ ocFg&u©E¨m ----- a0'emu©E¨mwGif a&;om; wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; xdkxdkb0 xdkxdkpdwåu©P toD; to;D\ emrwf &m;prk Sa0'emonmu kdEwI íf <ui;fuseaf om apwoud wf uYkd kdwppf wk pyf xkH m;í apwemu kd y"meO;Dwnvf su f 0yd óem½&I rnthf yikd ;f jzpof n/f rrd od rd ;fqn;fEikd of rQ twwd bf 0roS n f ypKöyeÜ ?f ypKöyeÜ rf oS n ftem\*wqf ;kHonwf ikd af tmi fpwd uå P© to;Dto;Dü ,OS wf vJG su&f adS om ocgF&uE© m¨ apwodufw&m;pkwdkYudk ,if;w&m;wdkY\ jzpfNyD;vQif ysufoGm;onfh oabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munfhí tedpö tedpö[k wGifwGifom ½Iaeyg/ 'ku© tewåwdkYudkvnf; enf;wlyif ½Iaeyg/ tZÑwåwpfvSnfh A[d'¨ wpfvSnfh Budrfzefrsm;pGm xyfumxyfum ½Iaeyg/ a0'em onmwdkY enf;wl --- tZÑwå A[d'¨ oEÅmef ESpfyg; vHk;ü twdwf ypöKyÜef tem\*wf umvoHk;yg;vHk;0,f wdk;vQKdaygufatmif cyfpdyfpdyf 0dyóem½Iyg/

½lyoaÍöwem o'´oaÍöwem \*E¨oaÍöwem &ooaÍöwem azm|AÁoaÍöwem "r®oaÍöwem[laom apwem (6)rsK;d O;Daqmiof n hfocgF&uE© m¨ w&m;pwk uYkd kduuJG jJGym;jym; oad tmi ford ;fqn;fvsu f0yd óem ½yI g/

5/ 0dnmPu©E¨m ---- txuyf g a0'em onm ocgF&trn&f aom apwoud wf &m;pwk EYkd iS hf pwd uå P© toD;toD;ü twl,SOfwGJjzpfonfh umvoHk;yg;vHk;twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom pdwåu©P toD;toD;ü yg0if wn&f adS om topd wd f0nd mPuf kda&;Gxwk íf tepd ötepd [ö k½yI g/ twwd fypKöyeÜ ftem\*w f umvo;kHyg; 0,f wdk;vQKdayguf ½Iyg/ tZÑwåwpfvSnfh A[d'¨wpfvSnfh ½Iyg/ 'ku© tewåwdkYudkvnf; enf;wl ½Iyg/ þovYkd Qi f umvo;kHyg;v;kH w;kdvQKad yguaf tmi f cEm¨ ig;yg;v;kHu kd wpcf pk cD íJG tZÑwwå pvf nS hf A['d ¨ wpvf nS hftepd wö pvf nS hf'uk w© pvf nS hftewwå pvf nS hfvuP© m,mOof ;kHcsu f wpvf nS phf wD iíf tepd mö Eyk óemÓP f 'uk m© Eyk óemÓP f tewmå Eyk óemÓP[f al om 0yd óemÓPtf jrirf sm; oe&Yf iS ;fatmif qufvufí BudK;yrf;ygav/ þ a&;om;wijfyxm;on hf twikd ;f cEm¨ ig;yg;wuYkd kd pepwf us t0g;0pmG 0yd óem ½EI ikd af omtcg ,if;odkY azmfjyxm;aom -----

1/ twdwfcE¨m ig;yg;ç

2/ ypöKyÜefcE¨m ig;yg;ç

3/ tem\*wfcE¨m ig;yg;ç

4/ tZÑwåcE¨m ig;yg;ç

5/ A[d'¨cE¨m ig;yg;wdkYü -----

6/ MoVm&du = ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom cE¨mig;yg;ç

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 7/ okckr | = odrfarGUEl;nHhaom cE¨mig;yg;ç |
| 8/ [De | = ,kwfnHhaom cE¨mig;yg;ç |
| 9/ yPDw | = rGefjrwfaom cE¨mig;yg;ç |
| 10/ 'l& | = a0;aom cE¨mig;yg;ç |
| 11/ oEÅdu | = eD;aom cE¨mig;yg; --- |

þ (6)rsKd;aom cE¨mig;yg;wdkYonfvnf; tusKH;0ifoGm;ayonf/ MoVm&du½kyf - okckr½kyf

(6)'Gg& (42)aum|mowdkYü wnf&SdMuaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk jcHKiHkí 0dyóem½I&mü ,if;½kyfw&m; wdkYwGif ----- pu©KtMunf aomwtMunf CmetMunf Zd0SgtMunf um,tMunf[laom tMunf½kyf = yom'½kyf (5 )yg;ç ½lyg½kH o'´g½kH \*E¨m½kH &om½kH azm|AÁm½kH (yx0D awaZm 0ga,m) [laom tm½kH½kyf

= a\*gp&½kyf (7)yg;ç ESpf&yfaygif; (12)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYonf 0do,D 0do,jzpfí xdcdkufonf\ tpGrf;jzifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;í ,ltyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh MoVm&du = ½kefY&if; Murf;wrf;aom ½kyfrnf\/ (yom'½kyfig;ckwdkYum; 0do,D½kyfwdkY jzpfMu\? tm½kH½kyf ckepfrsKd;wdkYum; 0do,½kyfwdkY jzpfMu\/ pu©Kyom'paom qdkif&m 0do,D½kyfodkY ½lyg½kHpaom qdkif&m0do,½kyfu a&S;½I xcd waf omtcg xokd Ykda&;S½xI cd waf omtcsed üf a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n frrd \d 0yd óemÓPjfzi hf]]þum; puK©yom'ç þum; ½yl g½}Hk} þopYkd onjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;í ,El ikd \f / a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f toÓd Püf xivf ,G f jrifvG,f\/ xdkYaMumifh ,if;½kyf 12-rsKd;wdkYonf ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom MoVm&du½kyf rnfukef\/) tmayg"mwfç bm0½kyf (= £w¬dbm0½kyf yk&dobm0½kyf )ç ZD0dwç [',0w¬Kç MoZm [laom þ ½kyftppfwdkYum; 0do,D 0do,jzpfí xdcdkufonf\ tpGrf;jzifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;í

,l&aom ½kyfw&m;rsm;um; r[kwfMuay/ r[mukodkvf (r[mBud,m) raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOfjziohf m orYkd [wk f ,i;f aZm0xD pd wd tf pOwf iG f tusK;H0iaf om 0yd óemÓPjfziohf m yikd ;fjcm;í ,&l aom ,lEdkifaom ½kyfw&m;wdkY jzpfMu\/ xdkYaMumifh ,if; ½kyfw&m;wdkYonf a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPfü odrfarGUaom okckr½kyfwdkYrnf\/ (tedyæEé½kyf q,frsKd;wdkYonfvnf; okckr½kyfwdkYyif jzpfMu\/ odkYaomf 0dyóem r½Iaumif;aom ½kyfw&m;rsm;om ½kyftwkwdkYom jzpfjcif;aMumifh csefvSyfxm;ygonf/)

(0dok'¨d-2-81/)

### [De½kyf - yPDw½kyf

[De½kyf yPDw½kyf trsKd;tpm;onf -----

1/ y&d,m,ftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

2/ rkcstm;jzifhvnf;aumif; ---

ESpfrsKd;ESpfpm; &SdaMumif;udk odoifhay\/ xdkwGif tued|jA[®mwdkY\ ½kyfatmuf ok'óDjA[®mwdkY\ ½kyfonf ,kwfnhH\? xdk ok'óDjA[®mwdkY\ ½kyfonfyifvQif ok'ómjA[®mwdkY\ ½kyfxuf rGefjrwf\/ þodkYaomenf;jzifh i&Jom;owå0gwdkY\ ½kyfodkYwdkifatmif y&d,m,ftm;jzifh tqifhqifh ,kwfnhHyHkudk vnf;aumif; tqifhqifh rGefjrwfyHkudkvnf;aumif; od&Sdygav/ rck stm;jziuhf m; tMui½f yk wf &m;ü tuok vkd uf \H tusK;djzpaf om tuok v0yd gu0f nd mPof nf tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vm\/ xdk tukov0dyguf0dnmPf\ tm½kHjzpfaom ½kyfonf ,kwfnHh\/ tMuif ½yk wf &m;ü uok vkd uf \H tusK;djzpaf om uok v0yd gu0f nd mPof n ftm½jHkyKí jzpaf y:vm\/ x kduok v-

0dyguf0dnmPf\ tm½kHjzpfaom ½kyfonf rGefjrwf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-103/) þtyikd ;fü toiof al wmaf umi;fon fpuK©'gG&0xD pd aom 0xD pd Orf sm;u kdjyevf níf owjdyKxm;yg/

xdk0Dxd (6)rsKd;wdkYwGif yÍö0dnmPfç orÜ#dpädKif;ç oEÅD&Pç w'g½kH [laom 0dyguf0dnmPfrsm; yg0ifMu\/ tMuif½kyfw&m;udk tm½kHjyKí ,if; 0dyguf0dnmPfrsm;onf tukov0dyguf0dnmPfrsm; jzpfMujim;tHh? xdk tukov0dyguf0dnmPf\ tm½kHjzpfaom xdk½kyfonf ted|pifppfjzpfaomaMumifh [De½kyf rnf\/ tMuif½kyfw&m;udk tm½kHjyKí yÍö0dnmPf orÜ#dpädKif; oEÅD&P w'g½kH[laom 0dyguf0dnmPfrsm;on f uok v0yd gu0f nd mPrf sm; jzpMfujim;t?Hh x½kd yk wf &m;on f uok vkd uf \H tprG ;faMumi hf jzpaf y:vmaom pifppftvdk&dStyf aumif;jrwfaom £|½kyfjzpfaomaMumifh yPDw = rGefjrwfaom½kyf rn\f / ,xm [d tukov0dygaum o,H teda|m teda| {0 OyÜZÆwd? e £a|? {0H ukov0dygaumyd o,H £a|m £a| {0 OyÜZÆwd? e teda|/ wxm [d 0kwåH t|uxm, H-----

]]tukovur®Z0aoe ted|m yÍö umr\*kPm 0dbwåm? ukovur®ZH ye ted|H emr ew¬d? oAÁH

£|ar0/ ukovur®Z0aoe £|m yÍö umr\*kPm 0dbwåm/ ukovur®ZO§d ted|H emr ew¬d? oAÁH

£|ar0g}}wd/ (r[m#D-2-156-157/ tbd-|-2-8/) xi&f mS ;atmi f q&kd aom f þo Ykd jzp\f ? ---- tuok v0yd gu0f nd mPof n f rrd ud ,kd wf ikd uf tvrkd &-Sd

tyfaom ted|w&m;jzpfí tvdkr&dStyfaom ted|tm½kHüomvQif jzpfouJhodkY tvdk&dStyf aumif;jrwaf om £|tm½üHk rjzpof uohJ çYkd þtw l uok v0yd gu0f nd mPof nvf n;f rrd ud ,kd wf idk uf tv&kd tSd yf aumif;jrwfaom £|w&m;jzpfí tvdk&dStyf aumif;jrwfaom £|tm½kHüomvQif jzpf\/ tvdkr&dS tyfaom ted|tm½kHü rjzpfay/ rSefayonf ---- oar®m[0daem'eDt|uxmü atmufygtwdkif; zGifhqdkxm;\/ -----

]]tukodkvfuHaMumifhjzpfaom tukodkvfur®Z½kyf\ tpGrf;jzifhomvQif tvdkr&dStyfukefaom te|d jzpuf ek af om tm½ Hk(5)yg; umr\*Pk wf &m;wuYkd kdcjGJcm;a0zeíf b&k m;&iS of n f a[mMum;awmrf tl y-f ukef\/ ukodkvfuHaMumifhjzpfaom ukodkvfur®Z½kyfonfum; tvdkr&dStyfaom ted|m½kHrnfonf r&dS/ uok vkd uf aH Mumijhfzpaf om uok vkd uf rZ® ½yk tf m;v;Hkon f tv&kd tSd y f aumi;fjrwaf om £|tm½½Hk yk cf sn;f omwnf;[kvnf;aumif;ç ukodkvfuHaMumifhjzpfaom ukodkvfur®Z½kyf\ tpGrf;jzifhomvQif tvdk&dStyf aumif;jrwfukefaom £|jzpfukefaom tm½kHig;yg; umr\*kPfw&m;wdkYudk cJGjcm;a0zefí bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfukef\/ rSefayonf --- ukodkvfuHaMumifhjzpfaom ukodkvfur®Z½kyfonf tvdk r&tSd y f rEpS of utf yaf om te|d jzpaf om ½yk wf &m;rnof n f r&pSd aumi;fay/ uok vkd uf aH Mumijhfzpaf om ukodkvfur®Z½kyftm;vkH;onf tvdk&dStyf aumif;jrwfaom £|tm½kH½kyfw&m;csnf;omwnf;[kvnf;aumif;}} ---- þodkYvQif oar®m[0daem'eDt|uxmBuD;ü zGifhqdkxm;awmfrlayonf/

(r[m#D-2-156-157/ tbd-|-2-8-9/)

### 'l&½kyf - oEÅdu½kyf

txuwf iG f azmjfycahJ om ord af rUGaom ock rk ½yk of nyf ivf Qi f ord af rUGonjfzpíf x;kdxiG ;fí oEd ikd -f cJaom oabm&dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ½IaeaomtodÓPfESifh a0;&um; 'la&½kyf = '&l ½yk frn\f / ½ek &Yf i;fMur;fwr;faom MoVm&ud ½yk of n f½ek &Yf i;fon\f tjzpjfzi hfx;kdxiG ;fí ovd ,G af om oabm&dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ½IaeaomtodÓPfESifh eD;uyf&um; oEÅdau½kyf = oEÅdu½kyf rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-81/) wpef n;f ----- t&yfMoumotm;jzifhvnf; þ 'l&'kufü tqifhqifh axmufíaxmufí 'l&

oEÅdu tjzpfudk od&dSygav/ (0dok'¨d-2-104/) xdkpum;&yfü tb,frQaom t&yfrSpí ½kyfw&m;onf wnf&mt&yf Moumo\ tpGrf;jzifh

oEadÅ u½yk f= a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f ½aI eaomÓPEf iS hfe;Don frnof en;f? wpzf e ftb,rf Qaom t&yrf S pí ½yk wf &m;on fwn&f mt&yMfoumo\ tprG ;fjzi hf'al &½yk f= a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f ½aI eaomÓPEf iS hf a0;onf rnfoenf; -----

yuwdaom pum;jzifh ajymqdkaomolwdkY\ (12)awmifwdkYonf o0Elypm&rnf\/ xdk o0Ely-

pm&\ twiG ;fbuüf wn&f aSd om½yk of n foEadÅ u½yk çf tjyibf uüf wn&f aSd om½yk of n f'al &½yk frn\f / xdk'l&oEÅdu t&yfESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif okckr½kyfonf o0Elypm& (12)awmift&yfrS jyifbuf a0;aom

t&yfü jzpfvwfaomf vu©Pmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç Moumo = wnf&mt&yftm;jzifhvnf;aumif; 'l&½kyfrnfonf jzpf\/ a0;aom½kyf rnf\/ o0Elypm&[laom (12)awmif twGif; eD;aomt&yfü jzpfvwfaomfum; wnf&mt&yf Moumotm;jzifhomvQif oEÅdau½kyf = eD;aom ½kyfrnf\? vu©Pm tm;jzifhum; oEÅdau½kyf = eD;aom½kyf rrnf/

MoVm&du½kyf = ½kefY&if;aom½kyfonfum; o0Elypm&[laom (12)awmiftwGif; eD;aomt&yfü jzpfvwfaomf vu©Pmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç wnf&mt&yf Moumotm;jzihfvnf;aumif; oEÅdau½kyf = eD;aom½kyf rnf\/ (12)awmif[laom o0Elypm&t&yf\ jyifbuf a0;aomt&yfü jzpfvwfaomf wnf&mt&yf Moumotm;jzifhomvQif 'la&½kyf = a0;aom½kyf rnf\? vu©Pmtm;jzifhum; 'la&½kyf = a0;aom½kyf rrnf/ (r[m#D-2-158/) wpfzef ----- Oyg'g,yk g'g, = axmuqf í axmuqf í wn&f mt&y f Moumotm;jzi hf½yk wf &m; \ 'l&oEÅdujzpfykHudk od&dS&ef t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrlaomaMumifh rdrd\ ½kyfonf oEÅdau½kyf = eD;aom½kyf rnf\/ rdrd\0rf;wGif;ü (udk,f0efom;i,f odkYr[kwf ydk;avmufowå0g ponf tjzpfjzifh) wnf&dSjim;aomfvnf; olwpfyg;\ ½kyfonf 'la&½kyf = a0;aom½kyf rnf\/ rdrd\ 0rf;wGif;ü wnfaom (udk,f0efom;i,f odkYr[kwf ydk;avmufowå0g paom) owå0g\ ½kyfonf oEÅdau½kyf = eD;aom½kyf rnf\/ rdrdcE¨mtdrf\ jyifyü wnf&dSaom½kyfonf 'la&½kyf rnf\/ a0;aom½kyfrnf\/ þodkYpaom enf;jzifh -----

1/ wdkufcef;twGif;t&yfç

2/ ausmif;OD;rsufESmpmt&yfç

3/ y&d0kPft&yf = ausmif;aqmif wpfaqmif\ ywf0ef;usift&yfç

4/ oHCmhtm&rfac:aom ausmif;wdkuf wpfwdkufvkH; = Oypm&odrft&yfç

5/ &Gmwpf&Gmç

6/ Zeyk'fwpfck (wdkif;ESifh jynfe,f)ç

7/ wdkif;jynf wpfjynf = EdkifiH wpfEdkifiHç

8/ ork'´&mç

9/ pMu0VmwdkYwGif ----xxkd akd om t&y\f twiG ;fü wnaf om½yk ?f tyü wnaf om½yk wf \Ykd tprG ;fjzi hf '&l ½yk f = a0;aom

½kyfç oEÅdu½kyf = eD;aom½kyf tjzpfudk od&dSygav/ (r[m#D-2-158/) twwd ftem\*w fypKöyeÜ ½f yk çf tZÑw½å yk çf A['d ½¨ yk rf sm;\ cjGJcm;owrf wS yf Hktjci;ft&muk dtxuwf iG f a&;om;wifjycJhNyD; jzpfayonf/ þtxufyg &Sif;vif;csufrsm;udk oabmaygufNyD;aom zwf½INyD;aom toifolawmfaumif;onf tewåvu©Pokwåefpaom xdkxdkokwåefwdkYü cE¨m (5)yg;enf;jzifh ocFg& w&m;wuYkd kd 0yd óem½yI mG ;o;Hkoy&f e f b&k m;&iS \f ñeT Mfum;awmrf cl surf sm;uk doabmayguEf ikd af yvrd rhf n/f ykHpHwpfckudk atmufwGif azmfjytyfygonf/ wo®m wd[ bdu©a0 ,H udÍöd ½lyH twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEéH tZÑwåH 0g A[d'¨g 0g MoVm&duH 0g okckrH 0g [DeH 0g yPDwH 0g ,H'la& oEÅdau 0g? oAÁH ½lyH ]]aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm}}wd {0arwH ,xmblwH or®yÜnm, '|AÁH/ (oH-2-56-tewåvu©Pokwf/)

&[ef;wdkY ...xdkodkY cE¨mig;yg;wdkYonf tedpöç 'ku©ç tewå jzpfjcif;aMumifh oifcspfom;wdkYonf þ omoemawmfjrwftwGif;ü -----

1/ twdwf½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;onfvnf;aumif;ç

2/ tem\*wf½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;onfvnf;aumif;ç

3/ ypöKyÜef½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;onfvnf;aumif;ç

4/ tZÑwå½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;onfvnf;aumif;ç

5/ A[d'¨½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;onfvnf;aumif;ç

6/ ½kefY&if;aom MoVm&du½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;onfvnf;aumif;ç

7/ odrfarGUaom okckr½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;onfvnf;aumif;ç

8/ ,kwfnHhaom [De½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;onfvnf;aumif;ç

9/ rGefjrwfaom yPDw½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;onfvnf;aumif;ç

10/ a0;aom 'la&½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;onfvnf;aumif;ç

11/ eD;aom oEÅdau½kyfw&m; tm;vkH;onfvnf;aumif; &dS\/ þ (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom þtvkH;pkHaom ½kyfw&m;udk ---- aewH rr? aeaom[rod®? e araom twåm/

= þ½yk wf &m;on fig[h m r[wk ?f þ½yk wf &m;on fig r[wk ?f þ½yk wf &m;on fig\tw år[wk [f k

= tedpö[k 'ku©[k tewå[k ----razmurf jye f [wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG ½yk wf ;Hk½yk cf J emrwf ;Hkemrcf JNzKdcaGJ zmuxf iG ;f 0yd óemÓPtf vi;fjzihf ½Iyg/ (oH-2-56/)

0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm 'kwd,wJG pmrsufESm (245)wGif MoVm&du½kyfç okckr½kyfç [De½kyfç yPDw½kyfç 'la&½kyfç oEÅdau½kyfwdkYudkvnf; oD;oefYcJGjcm;í 0dyóem½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;ayonf/ xdk ñTefMum;awmf rlonfhtwdkif; toifolawmfaumif;onf cJG½Ivdkuvnf; ½Iyg/ tu,fí toifolawmfaumif;onf twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef[laom umvokH;yg;ç tZÑwå

A[d'¨[laom oEÅmefESpfyg;twGif;ü wnf&dSaom ½kyfw&m;tm;vkH;udk odrf;usKH;í jcHKikHí 0dyóem½IEdkifygu ,if; ½kyfw&m;wdkYwGif MoVm&du½kyfç okckr½kyfç [De½kyfç yPDw½kyfç 'la&½kyfç oEÅdau½kyf tm;vkH;woYkd nvf n;f tusK;H0iof mG ;MuNy;Dyi f jzpMfu\/ xaYkd Mumi hf ,i;f ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd o;DoecYf jGJcm; ½vI ukd vn;f ½Iyg/ jcHK½Ivdkuvnf; ½Iyg/ a0'emu©E¨mpaom emrfcE¨mwdkYüvnf; xdkenf;wlyif oabmaygufyg/

(y#doH-|-1-233 - Munfhyg/)

a0'emu©E¨m paom emrfcE¨mwdkYü twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜefç tZÑwå A[d'¨ cJGjcm;owfrSwfykHudk a&S;ydkif;wGif &Sif;vif;wifjycJhNyD; jzpfonf/ ,cktcgwGif MoVm&du okckr [De yPDw 'l& oEÅdu cJGjcm; owfrSwfykHudk qufvufí a&;om;wifjytyfygonf/ -----

### MoVm&du a0'em - okckr a0'em

tukovm a0'em MoVm&dum? ukovmAsmuwm a0'em okckrm/ (tbd-2-4/)

= tukodkvfa0'emonf MoVm&du rnf\? ukodkvf tAsmuwa0'emonf okckr rnf\/ þodkY paom enf;jzifh 0dbif;ygVdawmf (tbd-2-4)ü bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfaom -----

1/ Zmwd = Zmwf\tpGrf;jzifh vnf;aumif;ç

2/ obm0 = obm0\tpGrf;jzifh vnf;aumif;ç

3/ yk\*¾v = yk\*¾dKvf\tpGrf;jzifh vnf;aumif;ç

4/ avmuD avmukwå&mwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh vnf;aumif; ---

MoVm&duç okckrjzpfykHudk odoifhay\/

### 1/ Zmwd = Zmwf\ tpGrf;jzifh MoVm&du okckr jzpfykH

tuok vkd af 0'emon fygPmwyd gw = oUltouuf kdowjfci;fpaom u&hJ UJxukd af om tjypEf iS whf uG

jzpaf om tuok vkd uf jkdyKjci;f\ taMumi;fw&m; jzpaf omaMumivhf n;faumi;f (Muuof m;? 0uof m;pon-f w\Ykd t&omu kdo;Hkaqmicf pH m;z;laom ,i;ft&omü w,G wf mwyrf uwf waf om &owPmS EiS hf,OS wf -GJ aeaom tukodkvfa0'emonf vIHUaqmftyfojzifh aemufxyfpm;vdkaomtcg ,if; Muuf 0ufwdkYudk xyfrHí owfcJhaomf ,if; tukodkvfa0'emrsKd;udk MoVm&dua0'em[k qdkvdkonf/)ç udavomwnf; [laom rD;jzifh ylavmifjcif;&dSonf tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif; tylrNidrf;aom jzpfjcif;&dS\/ xdkYaMumifh uad vomr;Djzi hfryyl ejfci;f uad vomr;D\ Nird ;fat;jci;foabm&aSd om uok vkd af 0'ematmu f½ek &Yf i;f\/ tukodkvfa0'emonf tusKd;udk jzpfapjcif;iSm avsmufywfojzifh aMumifhMuAsmyg&ESifh twlwuG jzpfonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç tusKd;0dygufudk jzpfapjcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifaom ur®owådxl;ESifh twl wuG jzpfonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç \*wd0dywåd Oy"d0dywådç umv0dywådç ya,m\*0dywådwnf; [laom tjcm;taMumif;w&m;wdkYESifh aygif;qkHrdvwfaomf tusKd;0dygufudk jzpfapEdkifojzifh tusKd;0dyguf &dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç wpfenf;qdk&aomf --- um,uHpaom Asmyg& xif&Sm;&Sdonf\ tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;fç aZmwn;f[al om Oóm[\ tprG ;ftm;jzi hftm;xwk jfci;f Oóm[ &oSd n\f tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç tusKd;0dygufudk jzpfapjcif;üvnf; pGrf;Edkifonf\ tjzpfwnf;[laom owåd &dSonf\tpGrf;tm;jzifh tusKd;0dygufudk jzpfapEdkifaom ur®owåd xif&Sm;onf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumi;fç uad vomwn;f[al om r;Djzi hfyal vmijfci;f&oSd n\f tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;fç u&hJ UJxukd af om &m\* a'go arm[ paom tjypfESifhwuGjzpfaom "r®\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç 0dyguf tAsmuw a0'ematmuf ½kefY&if;\/

tusK;d0yd guuf kdjzpaf pjci;füvn;f prG ;fEikd of n\f tjzpwf n;f[al om ow&då oSd n\f tprG ;ftm;jzihf tusKd;0dygufudk jzpfapEdkifaom ur®owådxif&Sm;&dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç udavomwnf; [laom rD;jzifh ylavmifjcif;&dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç udavo'ku©&dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifh vnf;aumif;ç uJh&JUxdkufaom &m\* a'go arm[paom tjypfESifhwuG jzpfaom "r®\ tjzpfaMumifh vnf;aumif; ud&d,m tAsmuwa0'ematmuf ½kefY&if;\? MoVm&dujzpf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-104/) uok vkd af 0'em tAsmuwa0'emwoYkd n f tjypuf i;faom tjyKtr\l tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;fç udavom[laom ylyefjcif;\ r&dSjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;ç udavom[laom qif;&J\ r&dSjcif;aMumifh vnf;aumif; Nidrf;at;aom jzpfjcif; &dS\/ þodkY tukodkvfa0'emü qdktyfNyD;onfrS ajymif;jyeftm;jzifh tukodkvfa0'emxuf odrfarGUykH = okckrjzpfykHudk od&dSygav/ (0dok'¨d-2-104/ r[m#D-2-159/) ukodkvfa0'em tukodkvfa0'em ESpfrsKd;vkH;wdkYonfvnf; um,uHpaom Asmyg& xif&Sm;&Sdonfh

tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç aZmwnf;[laom tm;xkwfjcif; Oóm[\tpGrf;jzifh tm;xkwfjcif; vkHYv Oóm[ &oSd n\f tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;fç tusK;d0yd guuf kd jzpaf pjci;füvn;f prG ;fEikd of n\f tjzp-f wnf;[laom owåd&dSonf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh tusKd;0dygufudk jzpfapEdkifaom ur®owåd xif&Sm;&Sdonf\ tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;f ,OS of iohf nthf m;avsmpf mG 0yd gutf Asmuwa0'em Bu,d mtAsmuwa0'em [laom tAsmuwa0'emESpfrsKd;atmuf ½kefY&if;ukef\ = MoVm&du jzpfukef\/ (0dok'¨d-2-104) ukodkvfa0'em tukodkvfa0'emwdkYonf 0dyguftAsmuwa0'ematmuf txufyg taMumif;-

w&m; okH;rsKd;vkH;wdkYaMumifhyif MoVm&du = ½kefY&if;ukef\/ Bud,mtAsmuwa0'ematmufrlum; tusKd; 0dygufudk jzpfapjcif;ü pGrf;Edkifonf\ tjzpfwnf;[laom owåd&Sdonf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh tusKd;0dygufudk jzpfapEdkifaom ur®owåd xif&Sm;&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh MoVm&du = ½kefY&if;ukef\/ wpfenf; tusKd;udk jzpfapwwfaom pGrf;tifur®owåd&Sdaom o0dyguw&m;\ tjzpfjzifh Bud,mtAsmuwa0'emxuf xl;uJaom aMumifhMuAsmyg&ç tm;xkwfjcif; vkHYvOóm[&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh MoVm&du = ½kefY&if; ukef\/ þodkY od&Sdygav/ (r[m#D-2-159/)

0dyguftAsmuwa0'emonf um,uHpaom Asmyg&\ xif&Sm;r&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç aZm[laom tm;xkwfjcif; vkHYvOóm[\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh tm;xkwfjcif; vkHYvOóm[\ r&Sd jci;faMumivhf n;faumi;fç tusK;d0yd guuf kdjzpaf pjci;fü prG ;fEikd of n\f tjzpwf n;f[al om owrdå &odS n\f tpGrf;jzifh tusKd;0dygufudk jzpfapEdkifaom ur®owåd\ xif&Sm;r&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç ukodkvfa0'em tukodkvfa0'emwdkYxuf odrfarGU\? okckr jzpf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-105/ r[m#D-2-160/) u&d ,d mtAsmuwa0'emonuf m; tusK;d0yd guuf kdjzpaf pjci;fü prG ;fEikd of n\f tjzpwf n;f[al om owådr&Sdonf\ tpGrf;jzifh tusKd;0dygufudk jzpfapEdkifaom ur®owåd\ xif&Sm;r&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifhç wpfenf; ---- tusKd;0dygufudk jzpfapwwfonfh pGrf;tifur®owåd r&Sdaom t0dyguw&m;\ tjzpfjzifh x;ljcm;aom um,upH aom Asmyg&ç aZm[al om tm;xwk jfci;f vvYHk Oóm[\ tprG ;fjzi hftm;xwk jfci;f vvYHk Oóm[\ xi&f mS ;&odS n\f tjzpaf Mumi hfuok vkd af 0'em tuok vkd af 0'emxu ford af rUG\/ þo-Ykd vQif uok vkd af 0'em tuok vkd af 0'emü qtkd ycf NhJy;Daomen;fr Sajymi;fjyetf m;jzi hf0yd gutf Asmuwa0'em Bud,mtAsmuwa0'emwdkYonf ukodkvfa0'em tukodkvfa0'emwdkYxuf okckrjzpfyHk = odrfarGUyHkudk od&Sdygav/ rSefayonf ----- uH\t[kefonf ypfcstyfaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç uH\ yHkwloabm jzpaf omaMumivhf n;faumi;f um,urH pI onwf üYkd aMumiMhfuAsmyg& ui;fjci;faMumi hftm;xwk jfci;f vvYHk Oóm[r&Sdaom 0dygufa0'emonfvnf;aumif; tm;xkwfjcif; vkHYvOóm[&Sdaom Bud,ma0'emonfvnf;aumif; tusKd;ay;jcif;oabm r&SdaomaMumifh ukodkvfa0'em tukodkvfa0'emwdkYxuf odrfarGU\/

«&[EmÅ t&iS jfrwwf oYkd nvf n;f ovD apmixhf ed ;frwI n;f[al om um,urH I 0puD rH çI w&m;a[mrI paom 0puD rH çI orx0yd óem ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk rf [I al om raemurH rI sm;u kd jyKawmrf Mlu\/ xtkd rwI uYkd kd jyKpO faZmrsm; apmMuonof mjzpMfu\/ oaYkd om f&[EmÅ t&iS jfrwBfu;DwoYkd nuf m; uok vkd ftuok vkd wf uYkd kd y,fpGefYxm;NyD; jzpfawmfrlMu&um; xdkaZmwdkYrSm Bud,maZmwdkYom jzpfMu\/ Bud,maZmwdkYüvnf; tusKd;0dyguf wpfpHkwpf&mudk jzpfxGef;apEdkifaom ur®owådum; r&Sday/ txufyg pum;&yfrsm;u þ oabmw&m;rsm;udk &nfñTef;xm;onf[k rSwfyg/» reS af yon f--- tusK;day;jci;foabm&adS om uok vkd af 0'em tuok vkd af 0'emwoYkd n f tusK;dwn;f

[laom udk,f0efudk aqmifukefbdouJhodkY jzpfukefí MoVm&du = ½kefY&if;ukef\/

(0dok'¨d-2-105/ r[m#D-2-160/)

tukovm a0'em MoVm&dum? ukovmAsmuwm a0'em okckrm/ ukovmukovm a0'em

MoVm&dum? tAsmuwm a0'em okckrm/ (tbd-2-4/) tukodkvfa0'emwdkYonf udavom[laom tylESifhwuG jzpfukefonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;-

aumif;ç raumif;aom ted| tusKd;&Sdukefonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif; MoVm&dum = ½kefY&if;

Murf;wrf;ukef\/ (tbd-|-2-13/) uok vkd af 0'emwoYkd n f uad vom[al om tyrl &udS ek of n\f tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;fç aumi;fjrwfaom £| tusKd;&Sdukefonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif; okckrm = odrfarGUukef\/

(tbd-|-2-13/)

tAsmuwa0'emwdkYonf tm;xkwfjcif; vkHYvOóm[ (= tusKd;w&m; jzpfay:vmatmif tm;-

xkwfjcif; vkHYvOóm[) r&Sdukefonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç tusKd;r&Sdukefonf\ tjzpfaMumifh = tusKd;0dygufw&m;udk jzpfay:apwwfaom pGrf;tifur®owåd r&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif; ock rk m = ord af rUGuek \f / (e½d ókm[a|e = tusK;dw&m;jzpaf y:vmatmi f tm;xwk jfci;f vvYHk Oóm[ r&Sdukefonf\ tjzpfaMumifh[laom pum;&yfjzifh 0dyguftAsmuwa0'emudk jy\/ t0dygua|e = tusKd;0dygufw&m;udk jzpfay:apwwfaom pGrf;tifur®owåd r&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ----- [laom pum;&yfjzifh Bud,mtAsmuwa0'emudk jyonf/) (tbd-|-2-13/) ukodkvfa0'em tukodkvfa0'emwdkYonf tusKd;w&m;udk jzpfay:vmatmif aZmwnf;[laom tm;xkwfjcif; vkHYvOóm[ESifhwuG jzpfukefonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç tusKd;0dygufw&m;udk jzpaf y:apwwaf om prG ;fti f uro® wEdå iS hf twwl u G jzpuf ek of n\f tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;f MoVm&dum = ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;ukef\/ (tbd-|-2-13/)

tAsmuwa0'emwdkYonf qdktyfcJhNyD;onfhtwdkif; tusKd;w&m; jzpfay:vmatmif tm;xkwfjcif;

vkHYvOóm[ r&Sdukefonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç tusKd;0dygufw&m;udk jzpfay:apwwfaom pGrf;tifur®owåd r&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif; okckrm = odrfarGUukef\/ (tbd-|-2-13/) þodkYvQif ukodkvfZmwfç tukodkvfZmwf ç 0dyguf + Bud,m[laom tAsmuwZmwf --- [laom

Zmwf\tpGrf;jzifh a&S;OD;pGm MoVm&du-okckr jzpfyHkudk od&Sdygav/

### 2 / obm0\ tpGrf;jzifh MoVm&du okckr jzpfyHk

'ku©m a0'em MoVm&dum? okcg p t'ku©rokcg p a0'em okckrm/ okc'ku©m a0'em MoVm&dum? t'ku©rokcg a0'em okckrm/ (tbd-2-4/) obm0vuP© m\ tprG ;ftm;jzi hf'uk a© 0'emon fom,mtyaf om oabmr&jdSci;faMumivhf n;f-

aumif; = om,mtyfaom okcudky,fjcif;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç wkefvIyfjcif;&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh vnf;aumif; = rNidrfoufaomtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç acsmufcsm;jcif;udk jyKwwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh vn;faumi;fç xwd vf ezYf ,G f&odS n\f tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;fç EydS pf uvf rT ;fr;kdwwof n\f tjzpaf Mumihf vnf;aumif; okca0'em Oayu©ma0'emwdkYatmuf ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;\ MoVm&dujzpf\/

(0dok'¨d-2-105/)

ock a0'em Oayum© a0'emwoYkd n fom,mtyof n\f tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;fç Nird of uof n\f

tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç rGefjrwfonf\tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç pdwfESvHk;udk yGm;apwwfonf\ tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;fç vspvf sL½wI w ftv,tf vwüf wnaf omoabm &wdS wof n\f tjzpaf Mumihf vnf;aumif; ,SOfoifhonftm;avsmfpGm 'ku©a0'emxuf odrfarGUukef\ = okckr jzpfukef\/ (0dok'¨d-2105/) tm½kHudkvspfvsL½Iwwf tv,ftvwfcHpm;wwfaom rZÑwåwmoabmonf okca0'emü r&Sd? om,mtyaf om omwoabmon fOayum© a0'emür&?dS Nird of urf oI abm oEwÅ mponwf uYkd m; ock

Oayu©m ESpfrsKd;vHk;wdkYü &tyfukef\? xdkYaMumifh ,xma,m\*H = ,SOfoifhonhf tm;avsmfpGm[k qdkonf/

(r[m#D-2-160/) wpzf e f ock a0'em 'uk a© 0'emEpS rf sK;dv;kHwoYkd n f wek vf yI jfci;f&odS n\f tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;f = rNidrfoufaomtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç acsmufcsm;jcif;udk jyKwwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç xif&Sm;onf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif; t'ku©rokctrnf&aom Oayu©ma0'ematmuf ½kefY&if; ukef\ = MoVm&dujzpfukef\/ xdkt'ku©rokc = Oayu©ma0'emonf qdktyfNyD;onfrS ajymif;jyefaom tm;jzifh xdkokca0'em 'ku©a0'emESpfrsKd;xuf odrfarGU\ = okckr jzpf\/ þodkYvQif obm0vu©Pm\ tpGrf;jzifh MoVm&du okckr jzpfyHkudk od&Sdygav/ (0dok'¨d-2-105/)

'uk a© 0'emwoYkd n from,mtyuf ek of n\f tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;fç c,J O;fojzi hfcpH m;tyuf ek -f onf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif; = tcHcufukefonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç rcHEdkifukefonf\ tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;fç MoVm&ud m = ½ek &Yf i;fMur;fwr;fuek \f / / ock a0'emwoYkd n f om,mtyuf ek -f on\f tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;fç v,G uf ol jzi hfcpH m;tyuf ek of n\f tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;f ock rk m = ord af rUGuek \f / / t'uk r© ock = Oayum© a0'emwoYkd n fNird of uuf ek of n\f tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;fç rGefjrwfukefonf\tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif; okckrjzpfukef\ = odrfarGUukef\/ (tbd-|-2-13/) okca0'em 'ku©a0'emwdkYonf vIyf&Sm;apwwfukefonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif; = acsmufcsm;apwwfukefonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç jzefYwwf = ysHUESHUapwwfukefonf\ tjzpfaMumifh vn;faumi;f MoVm&ud jzpuf ek \f = ½ek &Yf i;fMur;fwr;fuek \f / reS af yon f ock a0'emonvf n;f vyI &f mS ; apww\f = acsmucf sm;apww\f ? jzewYf w\f = ysUHEUHSapww\f / 'uk a© 0'emonvf n;f xtYkd wyl iwf n;f/ tus,frSm þodkYwnf;/ --okca0'emonf jzpfay:vmvwfaomf wpfudk,fvkH;udk vIyf&Sm;apvsuf acsmufcsm;apvsuf vn;faumi;fç araT EmS uvf suvf n;faumi;fç ppkd wG af pvsuvf n;faumi;fç rrd ud ed ;f&m ow0å g\ Zrd ,f prf uI kd jyKvsufvnf;aumif;ç ESpfoufapvsuf vTrf;rdk;vsufvnf;aumif;ç at;jraom a&tdk;jzifh avmif;vdkuf ouohJ Ykd jzpaf y:vm\/ / 'uk a© 0'emon fjzpaf y: vmvwaf om ftveG yf al om x,of mG ;u kdcEm¨ u,kd \f twiG ;fo Ykd oiG ;fvukd bf od uohJ vYkd n;faumi;fç jrurf ;D½SL;jzi hf cEm¨ u,kd \f jyibf uuf avmiNfrK§duaf y;vukd f ouJhodkYvnf;aumif; jzpfay:vm\/ / t'ku©rokc = Oayu©ma0'emwdkYonf qdktyfcJhNyD;onfhtwdkif; Nidrfoufukefonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç rGefjrwfukefonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif; okckr jzpfukef\ = odrfarGUukef\/

### vIyf&Sm;rI - acsmufcsm;rI

t[dwfukov0dyguf okco[\*kwf um,0dnmPfESifh ,SOfaom um,du okca0'emonf wpef n;f q&kd aom fock a0'emEiS hfwuaG om ,i;f ock o[\*wk fum,0nd mP fpwd af pwoud fw&m;p-k onf pdwåZ½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkifay/ odkYaomf -----

OyjAL[dwmeH "mwleH ypö,bma0e okcg acgabwd 0dAm"dwmeH ypö,bma0e 'ku©m p/

(rlv#D-2-13/)

um,duokcjzpfaomtcg aemufaemufpdwfrsm;u "mwfBuD;av;yg;udk wdk;yGm;apEdkif\ = rsm;pGm jzpfapEdkif\? xdkYaMumifh okca0'emonf "mwfBuD;av;yg; wdk;yGm;jcif;\ t&if;cHjzpfonf/ xdkokcudk taMumi;fjyKí pwd Zå ½yk jfzpaf om "mwBfu;Dav;yg; w;kdymG ;vmaomtcg cEm¨ u,kd &f Sd½yk rf sm;on fe\*tkd wikd ;f rNidrfoufbJ vIyf&Sm;vm&onf? Oyrm --- y&dowftwGif;ü vlwdk;vmaomtcg y&dowf rNidrfoufouohJ wYkd n;f/ um,ud 'uk u© kd taMumi;fjyKí emusiaf omtcgüvn;f pwd Zå ½yk "f mwrf sm;on f en;fwyl if rNidrfrouf vIyfvSufonfyifwnf;/ (rlv#D-2-13/)

### 3/ yk\*¾dKvf\ tpGrf;jzifh MoVm&du okckr jzpfykH

wpfzef yk\*¾dKvf\ tpGrf;jzifh ormywfr0ifpm;aom yk\*¾dKvf\ a0'emonf tm½kHtrsKd;rsKd;ü ysHUvGifhonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ormywf0ifpm;aom yk\*¾dKvf\ a0'ematmuf MoVm&dujzpf\ = ½kefY&if;\/ ajymi;fjyetf m;jzi hf ormyw0f ipf m;aom y\*k Kd¾v\f a0'emon f ormywrf 0ipf m;aom y\*k Kd¾v\f a0'emxuf okckrjzpf\ = odrfarGU\/ þodkYvQif yk\*¾dKvf\ tpGrf;jzifh MoVm&du okckrjzpfykHudk od&dSygav/

(0dok'¨d-2-105/ tbd-|-2-13-14/)

ormywf0ifpm;aom yk\*¾dKvf\ a0'emonf avmuDpsmeformywfjzpfvQifvnf; rdrd tm½kHjyKonfh tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kH odkYr[kwf uodkPf;y#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHponfh tm½kHwpfckwnf;üom vSnfhvnfjzpfay:ae\? avmukwå&mormywfjzpfvQifvnf; tocFw"mwf tNidrf;"mwf edAÁmefwnf; [al om tm½wHk pcf wk n;füom vnS vhf njfzpaf y:ae\? xaYkd Mumiohf rmyw0f ipf m;aom y\*k Kd¾v\f a0'emonf ormywfr0ifpm;aom yk\*¾dKvf\ a0'emxuf okckrjzpf\ = odrfarGU\/ (tbd-|-2-14/)

### 4/ avmuD avmukwå&m\ tpGrf;jzifh MoVm&du okckr jzpfykH

wpzf e favmu Davmuwk &å m\tprG ;fjzi hf tmoa0gw&m;av;yg;w\Ykd tm½Hkjzpaf om a0'emonf

avmud,rnf\? xdkavmuDa0'emonf tmoa0gw&m; (avmb 'd|d arm[) jzpfjcif;\ taMumif; jzpfaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç MoCav;yg;wdkYonf tm½kHjyKí vTrf;rdk;tyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumi;fç a,m\*av;yg;woYkd n ftm½jHkyKí vrT ;fr;kdtyof n\f tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;fç tm½\Hk tjzpjfzihf jzpwf wof njfzpíf tm½EHk iS phf wd uf dkx;HkzUGJxm;wwuf ek af om (avmb '|d da'go) \*Ew¦ &m;w\Ykd tp;DtymG ; jzpfaomaMumifh vnf;aumif;ç eD0&Pw&m;wdkYonf tm½kHjyKaomtm;jzifh ajr§;,Suf ydwfzkH;tyfonf\ tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;f = e0D &Pw&m;w\Ykd tp;DtymG ; jzpjfci;faMumivhf n;faumi;fç Oyg'gewf &m;w\Ykd tp;DtymG ;jzpjfci;faMumivhf n;faumi;fç yyl eaf pww fEydS pf uwf waf om uad vomu kd&jci;fimS xukd of n\f tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç ykxkZefyk\*¾dKvfwdkYtm; qufqHonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif; temo0 a0'ematmuf MoVm&du jzpf\ = ½kefY&if;\/ temo0a0'em[lonf avmukwå&mpdwfESifh ,SOfaom a0'emwn;f/ xtkd emo0a0'emon f ajymi;fjyetf m;jzi hftmo0a0'emxu fock rk jzp\f = ord af rUG\/ þodkYvsif avmuD avmukwå&m\ tpGrf;jzifh MoVm&du okckr jzpfykHudk od&dSygav/ (0dok'¨d-2-105/) a&Smif&Sm;oifhaom tcsuf

xdkqdktyfcJhNyD;aom MoVm&du okckrtjzpfü ZmwfponfwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh a&m,Suf½IyfaxG;rIudk

a&Smif&Sm;oifhayonf/ xif&Sm;aptHh --tukov0dyguf um,0dnmPfESifh ,SOfaom 'ku©a0'emonf 0dyguftAsmuww&m; jzpfjcif;-

aMumifh Zmwf\tpGrf;jzifh okckrjzpfaomfvnf; obm0 yk\*¾v avmud,wdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh MoVm&du jzpfjyef\/ rSefayonf --tAsmuwm a0'em okckrm? 'ku©m a0'em MoVm&dum? ormyEéó a0'em okckrm/ torm-

yEéó a0'em MoVm&dum/ omo0g a0'em MoVm&dum/ temo0g a0'em okckrm/ (tbd-2-4/) tAsmuwa0'emonf okckr jzpf\? 'ku©a0'emonf MoVm&du jzpf\/ ormywf0ifpm;aom

yk\*¾dKvf\ a0'emonf okckr jzpf\? ormywfr0ifpm;aom yk\*¾dKvf\ a0'emonf MoVm&du jzpf\/ tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ tm½kH jzpfaom omo0a0'em = avmuDa0'emonf MoVm&du jzpf\? tmoa0g w&m;wdkY\ tm½kHr[kwfaom temo0a0'em = avmukwå&ma0'emonf okckrjzpf\/ (tbd-2-4/) þodkYvQif þpum;awmfudk bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfcJhavNyD/ wpfzef 'ku©a0'emonf Zmwd = Zmwftm;jzifh 0dyguftAsmuwZmwfjzpfí okckr jzpfjim;

aomfvnf; obm0ponfwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh MoVm&dujzpfouJhodkYç þtwl tukodkvf okca0'em = aomreóa0'emonf tukodkvfZmwfjzpfí Zmwd = Zmwf\tpGrf;jzifh MoVm&dujzpf\/ obm0\ tpGrf;jzifhum; okckrjzpf\/ ukodkvfpsmefESifh twlwuGjzpfaom okca0'em = aomreóa0'emonf uok vkd Zf mwjfzpíf Zmw\f tprG ;fjzi hfMoVm&ud jzp\f / psmeof rmywuf kd0ipf m;aom y\*k Kd¾v\f psmeof rmywfESifh ,SOfaomokc = aomreóa0'emwdkYum; yk\*¾dKvf\tpGrf;jzifh okckrjzpfukef\/ þodkYvQif okc = aomreópaom a0'emwdkYonfvnf; Zmwf\ tpGrf;jzifh MoVm&du jzpfukefaomfvnf; obm0 yk\*¾vponfwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh okckrjzpfukef\/ (0dok'¨d-2-105/ r[m#D-2-160/) xaYkd Mumi hf tMuitf jci;ft&mtm;jzi hf Zmwpf onwf \Ykd tprG ;fjzi hf a&m,uS ½f yI af x;Gjci;fon f rjzp?f

xdktjcif;t&mtm;jzifh a0'emwdkY\ MoVm&du okckrtjzpfudk od&dStyfay\/ þ a&m,Suf ½IyfaxG;jcif; rjzpfaom tjcif;t&monf tb,fenf;/ --tAsmuwa0'emonf Zmwd\tpGrf;jzifh ukodkvfa0'em tukodkvfa0'emwdkYxuf okckrjzpf\?

xtkd Asmuwa0'emon fZmw\d tprG ;fjzi hfuok vkd af 0'em tuok vkd af 0'emwxYkd u fock rk jzp\f [al om pum;&yfü ---

1/ tb,ftAsmuwa0'emenf;?

2/ 'ku©a0'emavm? 3/ okca0'emavm?

4/ ormywf0ifpm;aom yk\*¾dKvf\ a0'emavm?

5/ ormywfr0ifpm;aom yk\*¾dKvf\ a0'emavm?

6/ omo0 a0'emavm?

7/ temo0 a0'emavm ---

þodkYvQif ,if; tAsmuwa0'em\ obm0 yk\*¾vpaom tjym;udk = trsKd;tpm;udk rokH;oyf-

oifhay = rqef;ppfoifhay/

1/ Zmwdç

2/ obm0ç

3/ yk\*¾vç

4/ omo0-temo0 = avmud,-avmukwå&m ---

þav;rsKd;aom aum|mowdkYudk tcsif;csif; ra&maESm ra&m,SufonfwdkYudkomvQi fjyKí ,ltyfukef\/ þodkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh a&m,Sufjcif;udk a&SmifvJTjcif;onf jzpf\/ tjcm;wpfyg;aom tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfa&mS ivf jTJci;fon f rjzp/f þoaYkd om teutf "yd gÜ,uf kdñeT jfy\/ tAsmuwa0'em udk t&if;cHjyKojzi fh ñTefjyxm;ouJhodkY tvm;wlyif ukodkvfa0'em tukodkvfa0'emudk tOD;rlojzifh vnf; ñTefjytyfay\/ onfrQomruao; Zmwdudk t&if;cHjyKojzifh ñTefjytyfouJhodkY obm0 yk\*¾v ponfwdkYudk t&if;cHjyKojzifhvnf; ñTefjyoifhay\/ (0dok'¨d-2-105-106/ r[m#D-2-160-161/)

### tcsif;csif; axmufqí axmufqí MoVm&du okckr ,lykH

wpfenf;vnf; xdkxdka0'emudk axmufqí axmufqí a0'emudk MoVm&dujzpfonf odkYr[kwf okckrjzpfonf[k rSwfom;yg/ þodkY a[mMum;awmfrlaomaMumifh tukova0'emponfwdkYwGifvnf; avmbESifh twlwuG jzpfaom avmbo[\*kwfa0'ematmuf a'goESifh twlwuG jzpfaom a'go o[\*kwfa0'emonf rD;uJhodkY rdrd\rSD&m [',0w¬Kudk avmifwwfaomaMumifh wpfenf;qdkaomf rdrd\ rSD&mcE¨mudk avmifwwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh MoVm&du rnf\/ avmbo[\*kwf a0'emonf a'go o[\*kwfa0'emxuf odrfarGU\ okckr jzpf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-106/) a'goEiS hf twwl ujGzpaf om a'goo[\*wk af 0'emonvf n;f trud okd wjfci;fç tzuokd wjfci;fç &[EmÅ y\*k Kd¾vtf m; owjfci;fç b&k m;&iS tf m; ao;Gprd ;fwnaf pjci;fç oCH moi;fcjGJci;fwn;f[al om aoon\f tjcm;rJhü tyg,fav;bkHü tusKd;ay;jrJaom tvGefav;vHaom tmeEÅ&d,uHtjzpfodkY a&mufaom rpd wä eå ,d wa0'emon fMoVm&ud jzp\f ? te,d wjzpaf omtusK;day; ued ;faorjraJ om a'goo[\*wk f a0'emonf okckrjzpf\/ tmeEÅ&d,tjzpfodkY a&mufaom rdpäwåed,w a'goo[\*kwf a0'emonfvnf; urÇmywfvkH; i&Jü wnfaumif;aom 0dyguftusKd;&Sdaom a0'emonf MoVm&du jzpf\/ urÇmywfvkH; i&Jü wnfaumif;aom 0dyguftusKd;r&Sdaom = uyÜ|dwdu r[kwfaom tmeEÅ&d,uHtjzpfodkY a&muaf om rpd wä eå ,d w a'goo[\*wk af 0'emon f ock rk jzp\f / (t&iS af '0'w\f tmeE&Å ,d uuH m; uyÜ|dwdu a'goo[\*kwfa0'emESifh,SOf\/ tZmwowf\ tmeEÅ&d,uHum; uyÜ|dwdur[kwfaom a'goo[\*kwfa0'emESifh ,SOf\ --- þodkY ponfjzifh oabmaygufyg/) (0dok'¨d-2-106/) uy|Ü wd ud a'goo[\*wk af 0'emwwYkd iG vf n;f tocgF&ud a'goo[\*wk af 0'emon f MoVm&ud

jzpf\? oocFg&du a'goo[\*kwfa0'emonf okckr jzpf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-106/) wpfzef avmbo[\*kwfa0'emonf 'd|d\*worÜ,kwfjzpfrl MoVm&du jzpf\? 'd|d\*w0dyÜ,kwf

a0'emon f ock rk jzp\f / x kd'|d \*d wor,Ü wk af 0'emonvf n;f e,d wrpd mä '|d d jzptf ?hH MoVm&ud jzp\f / ed,wrdpäm'd|d rjzpftHh (= ed,wrdpäm'd|dESifhr,SOfaom avmbo[\*kwfa0'em jzpftHh) okckr jzpf\/ e,d wrpd mä '|d Ed iS hf ,OS af om '|d \*d wor,Ü wk af 0'emonvf n;f uy|Ü wd ud a0'emon f MoVm&ud jzp\f ? uyÜ|dwdu r[kwfaom 'd|d\*worÜ,kwfa0'emonf okckr jzpf\/ uyÜ|dwdua0'emwdkYwGifvnf; tocFg&dua0'emonf MoVm&du jzpf\? oocFg&dua0'emonf okckr jzpf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-106/) avmbo[\*kwf a'goo[\*kwf[k rcGJbJ omreftm;jzifhum; tukodkvfa0'emonf rsm;aom

tusKd;&dSrl MoVm&du jzpf\/ tusKd;enf;rl okckr jzpf\/ wpfzef ukodkvfa0'emonf tusKd;enf;rl MoVm&du jzpf\/ tusKd;rsm;rl okckr jzpf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-106/) wpfenf; MoVm&du okckr cJGyHk

wpfenf;vnf; umrm0p& ukodkvfa0'emonf MoVm&dujzpf\? ½lyg0p& ukokdvfa0'emonf

ock rk jzp\f / x kd½yl g0p& uok vkd af 0'emxu f t½yl g0p& uok vkd af 0'emon fock rk jzp\f / xtkd ½yl g0p& ukodkvfa0'emxuf avmukwå&m ukodkvfa0'emonf okckrjzpf\/ qufíqdkOD;tHh? --- 'gejzpfaom umrm0p&ukodkvfa0'emonf MoVm&dujzpf\? oDvjzpfaom umrm0p& uok vkd af 0'emon f ock rk jzp\f / xokd vD jzpaf om umrm0p&uok vkd f a0'emxu f bm0em jzpfaom umrm0p&ukodkvfa0'emonf okckrjzpf\/ bm0emjzpfaom umrm0p&ukodkvf a0'emonvf n;f '[Gd wd jfzprf l MoVm&ud jzp\f ? w[d wd jfzprf l ock rk jzp\f / bm0emjzpaf om w[d wd f umrm0p& ukodkvfa0'emonfvnf; oocFg&dujzpfrl MoVm&dujzpf\? tocFg&dujzpfrl okckrjzpf\/

wpfzef ---

1/ yxrpsmefü ,SOfaom ½lyg0p&ukodkvfa0'emonf MoVm&duç 'kwd,psmefü ,SOfaom ½lyg0p&ukodkvfa0'emonf okckr?

2/ 'kwd,psmefü ,SOfaom ½lyg0p&ukodkvfa0'emonf MoVm&duç wwd,psmefü ,SOfaom ½lyg0p&ukodkvfa0'emonf okckr?

3/ wwd,psmefü ,SOfaom ½lyg0p&ukodkvfa0'emonf MoVm&duç pwkw¬psmefü ,SOfaom ½lyg0p&ukodkvfa0'emonf okckr?

4/ pwkw¬psmefü ,SOfaom ½lyg0p&ukodkvfa0'emonf MoVm&duç yÍörpsmefü ,SOfaom ½lyg0p&ukodkvfa0'emonf okckrwnf;/

wpfzef t½lyg0p&jzpfaom ---

1/ tmumomeÍöm,wepsmefü ,SOfaom a0'emonf MoVm&duç 0dnmPÍöm,wepsmefü ,SOfaom a0'emonf okckr?

2/ 0dnmPÍöm,wepsmefü ,SOfaom a0'emonf MoVm&duç tmudÍönm,wepsmefü ,SOfaom a0'emonf okckr?

3/ tmudÍönm,wepsmefü ,SOfaom a0'emonf MoVm&duç ae0onmemonm,wepsmefü ,SOfaom a0'emonf okckrwnf;/

wpfzef avmukwå&mjzpfaom ---

1/ aomwywådr\*fü ,SOfaom a0'emonf MoVm&duç ou'g\*grdr\*fü ,SOfaom a0'emonf okckr?

2/ ou'g\*grdr\*fü ,SOfaom a0'emonf MoVm&duç tem\*grdr\*fü ,SOfaom a0'emonf okckr?

3/ tem\*grdr\*fü ,SOfaom a0'emonf MoVm&duç t&[wår\*fü ,SOfaom a0'emonf okckrwnf;/ xdkxdkbkHüjzpfaom 0dygufa0'em Bud,ma0'emwdkYüvnf;aumif;ç 'ku©ponfç tormyEéponf (= ormywfr0ifpm;aom yk\*¾dKvf\ a0'emponf)ç omo0ponfwdkY\ zGifhqdktyfcJhNyD;aom a0'emwdkYü vnf;aumif; þenf;udk rSwfom;ygav/ (0dok'¨d-2-106/)

Moumo\ tpGrf;tm;jzifhvnf; i&Jüjzpfaom 'ku©a0'emonf MoVm&dujzpf\/ wd& pämefbkHü jzpfaom 'ku©a0'emonf okckrjzpf\/ y / y&edr®dw0o0wåd ewfbkHwdkYü jzpfaom 'ku©a0'emonf okckromwnf;/ / 'ku©a0'emudk ,SOftyfouJhodkYvnf; tvm;wlyif okca0'emudkvnf; tvkH;pkHaom bwHk üYkd xukd of nthf m;avsmpf mG ,OS af pxukd \f / / a0'em\ jzp&f mwn&f m tm½Hkjzpaf om 0wK¬tm;jzivhf n;f ,wk af om0wK¬u kd tm½jHkyKíjzpaf om trwS rf &aSd om a0'emon f MoVm&ud rn\f / reG jfrwaf om 0wK¬ukd tm½kHjyKí jzpfaom trSwfr&dSaom a0'emonf okckr rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-106/)

### [De - yPDw = t,kwf - tjrwf

[De-yPDw = t,kwf tjrwf uJGjym;rIü tMuif a0'emonf MoVm&dujzpf\? xdk a0'emonf

[eD jzp\f / tMui fa0'emonuf m; ock rk jzp\f ? x kda0'emonuf m; yPwD jzp\f ? reG jfrw\f / þovYkd Qif [De = t,kwfç yPDw = tjrwf jzpfykHudk rSwfom;ygav/ (0dok'¨d-2-106/)

### 'l& - oEÅdu = ta0; - teD;

tukodkvfa0'emonf Zmwfpaomtm;jzifh rwlaom aum|mo = tzdkYtpk&dSonf\ tjzpfjzifh vn;faumi;fç qi;f&aJ om tusK;dw&m;ujkdzpaf pjci;f paomtm;jzi hfrwal omupd &ö oSd n\f tjzp[f al om rE;DSaEmS aomtm;jzivhf n;faumi;fç rwal omoabm&oSd n\f tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;f uok va0'emç tAsmuwa0'emwdkYrS a0;\/ xdkYtwl ukokdvfa0'em tAsmuwa0'emwdkYonf tukodkvfa0'emrS a0;ukef\/ MoVm&du okckruJGjym;rIü qdktyfcJhNyD;aom enf;udkrSD;ojzifh zGifhqdktyfukefaom cyfodrf;aom 0g&wdkYü <uif;aomenf;udk od&dSygav/ (0dok'¨d-2-107/) wpzf e f --- tukodkvfa0'emonf Zmwfpaomtm;jzifh wlaom aum|mo = tzdkYtpk&dSonf\

tjzpfaMumihfvnf;aumif;ç qif;&Jaom tusKd;w&m;udk jzpfapjcif; paomtm;jzifh wlaomoabm &dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif; tukodkvfa0'emESifh oEÅdu = eD;\/ þum; a0'emu©E¨mü twdwf ponf\tjzpfudk a0zef&mü tus,fpum;t>rufwnf;/

xxkd kd a0'emuE© m¨ EiS hf ,OS uf ek af om --- onmu©E¨mç ocFg&u©E¨mç 0dnmPu©E¨mwdkY\ twdwf ponfudk cJGjcm;a0zef&mü þa0'emu©E¨mü qdkcJhaom tus,fpum;t>ruftwdkif;omvQif od&Sdygav/ (0dok'¨d-2-107/)

### ocFg&u©E¨m

apwemwd a[|draum#d,m y"meocFg&0aoe 0kwåH/ a[|draum#d,m [d tEÅraom pu©K0dnmaPe o' ¨d HygVd,H tm\*wm pwåma&m ocFg&m OyÜZÆEÅd/ awok apwem y"memç tm,l[ea|e ygu#wåm/ wo®m t,ar0 \*[dwm/ wHorÜ,kwåocFg&m ye wm, \*[dwm, \*[dwm0 a[mEÅd/

(tbd-|-2-19/)

b&k m;&iS of n f 0bd i;fygVad wm0f , f ocgF&uE© m¨ u kda0zeaf [mMum;awmrf &l mü apwemwpcf uk okd m a0zeaf [mMum;omG ;awmrf \l / ,i;fo Ykd a[mMum;awmrf &l mü apwem[al om y'k uf kd atmuxf pyf ikd ;fjcm; t,kwfqkH; pdwåKyÜg'f tydkif;tjcm;tm;jzifh y"mejzpfaom ocFg&w&m;udk jyawmfrlonf\ tpGrf;jzifh b&k m;&iS of n fa[mMum;awmrf tl y\f / atmuxf pqf ;Hk pwd KåygÜ' ftyikd ;ftjcm;tm;jzi hfatmuxf pyf ikd ;fjcm; t,wk qf ;Hktm;jzi hfpuK©0nd mPEf iS hftwtl u G"ro® \*PF yD gVad wmüf wukd ½f ukd vf muek af om zó apwem {u\*¾wm ZD0dwda`E´[laom av;rsKd;ukefaom ocFg&u©E¨mw&m;wdkYonf jzpfMuukef\/ (reodum&onf "ro® \*PF yD gVad wmüf wukd ½f ukd rf vm? a,0gyeu w&m;tjzpjfziohf mvmon?f a0'em onmum; o;Djcm; cE¨mtjzpfjzifh EIwfNyD;wnf;/) xkdocFg&u©E¨mw&m;pkwGif apwemum; jy"mef;\= y"mejzpf\/ tb,faMumiehf n;f¿ --- apwem\ tm,l[e| = tm;xkwfonf\ tjzpf[laom teufoabmtm;jzifh xif&Sm;onf\ tjzpfaMumifhwnf;/ xdkodkY y"mejzpfaomaMumifh þapwemudkomvQif pu©KoræóZm apwemponjfzi hfapwemuokd m acgi;fwyíf ocgF&uE© m¨ t&mü ,al wmrf ol n?f xokd yYkd i fapwemuokd m acgi;fwyíf a[mMum;awmrf tl yyf gaomvf n;f xakd pwemEiS hf or,Ü wk jfzpaf om ocgF&uE© m¨ apwoud f w&m;pkwdkYudk xdkapwemudk ,ltyfNyD;aomf ,ltyfNyD;om jzpfukef\/ (tbd-|-2-19/)

### tusKH;0ifEdkifykH

twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef umvokH;yg;ç tZÑwå A[d'¨ oEÅmefESpfyg;twGif;ü wnf&dSaom ½kyf-

a0'em-onm-ocgF&-0nd mPwf uYkd kd twwd tf quqf urf oS n f ypKöyeÜ ?f ypKöyeÜ rf oS n f tem\*wqf ;Hkonhf wdkifatmif odrf;qnf;vsuf 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfEdkifygrl txufyg &Sif;vif;csufrsm;t& MoVm&duokckr-[De-yPDw-'l&-oEÅdu [laom cE¨mig;yg;wdkYonfvnf; tusKH;0ifoGm;NyDjzpfonfudk vufcHEdkifzG,f&m&dSayonf/ MoVm&du-okckr-[De-yPDw-'l&-oEÅdu [laom cE¨mig;yg;wdkYrS tvGwfjzpfaom cE¨mig;yg;wdkYum; r&dSpaumif;onfomwnf;/ þtusKH;0ifrIudk vufcHEdkifygvQif ,H udÍöd ½lyH twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEéH ponfjzifh a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaom awy&d0¥"r® a'oemawmfrsm;\ t"dyÜg,fudk atmufygtwdkif;vnf; ,lqEdkifayonf/ ---

½kyf-a0'em-onm-ocFg&-0dnmPf[laom Oyg'geu©E¨m (5)yg;onf ---

1/ twdwfyif jzpfapç

2/ tem\*wfyif jzpfapç

3/ ypöKyÜefyif jzpfapç

4/ tZÑwåyif jzpfapç

5/ A[d'¨yif jzpfapç

6/ MoVm&duyif jzpfapç

7/ okckryif jzpfapç

8/ [Deyif jzpfapç

9/ yPDwyif jzpfapç

10/ 'l&yif jzpfapç

11/ oEÅduyif jzpfap ---

,if;tvkH;pkHaom ½kyfç a0'emç onmç ocFg&ç 0dnmPf[laom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;tm;vkH;udk -- aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm [k --= igh[m r[kwf? ig r[kwf? ig\twå r[kwf [k ---

= tedpö[k 'ku©[k tewå [k --razmurf jye f [wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG ½yk wf ;kH½yk cf J emrwf ;Hkemrcf J NzKdcaGJ zmuxf iG ;f 0yd óemÓPtf vi;fjzihf ½Iyg/ þodkY qdkvdk&if;jzpfonfudk oabmusav&monf/

### emrfcE¨m av;yg;

wpfzef txufyg MoVm&du okckr [De yPDw 'l& oEÅdu cJGjcm;owfrSwfykHrsm;udk jyefvnfí

tm½kH,lMunfhyg/ emrfcE¨mav;yg;udk cJGjcm;owfrSwf&mü ud&d,mtAsmuwaZmrsm;ESifh avmukwå&m aZmrsm;vn;f yg0iaf e\/ yxk Zk e fa,m\*tD qiwhf iG of m &aSd eao;aom toiof al wmaf umi;f\ oEmÅ eüf Bud,mtAsmuwaZmrsm;rSm jzpfEdkifcGifhr&dSao;í csefvSyfxm;yg/ avmukwå&maZmrsm;rSmvnf; 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kH r[kwfí csefvSyfxm;yg/ emrfur®|mef;ydkif;Z,m;rsm;wGif wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; ukodkvfaZmrsm; apmonfh aZm0Dxdrsm;ç tukodkvfaZmrsm; apmonfh aZm0Dxdrsm;udk (6)vdkif;vkH;0,f uek pf iaf tmi f ord ;fqn;fvsu f 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;HkoyEf ikd yf gu MoVm&ud -ock rk ? [eD -yPwD ? '&l -oEudÅ emrfcE¨mav;yg;wdkYvnf; tusKH;0ifoGm;NyD; 0dyóem½IyGm;NyD; jzpfonfudkvnf; oabmusav&monf/ twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef umvokH;yg;ç tZÑwå A[d'¨ oEÅmefESpfyg;vkH;ü jzpfNyD; jzpfqJ jzpfvwåHU ½kyfemrf reS of rQu kd jcKHiíHk (trsK;dtpm; uek pf iaf tmi)f cypf yd pf yd f ord ;fqn;fvsu f 0yd óem ½yI mG ; o;HkoyEf ikd vf Qi-f vnf; MoVm&du-okckr? [De-yPDw? 'l&-oEÅdu cE¨mig;yg; ½kyfemrfw&m;tm;vkH; tusKH;0ifoGm;NyD; jzpfonfudkvnf; oabmusav&monf/

### ½lyu©E¨mü cJGí ½IykH

tu,fí toifolawmfaumif;onf tbd"r®mtajccHynmü tawmftoifh uRrf;usifvdr®mol

qnf;yl;avhvmxm;NyD;ol a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;jzpfí MoVm&du-okckr? [De-yPDw? 'l&-oEÅdu cE¨mig;yg;wdkYudk 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm (2-244-245/)paom t|uxmBuD;rsm;\ owfrSwfcsuftwdkif; cE¨mwpfyg; wpfyg;pDü (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh 0dyóem ½IyGm;vdkcJhaomf ½IEdkifygonf/

1/ twwd f--toiaf ,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fon ford ;fqn;fí&Eikd of rQ twwd bf 0rsm;pmG wwYkd iG ftpeG qf ;Hktwwd f

b0rSpí (Oyrm 9-ckajrmuftwdwfb0 odkYr[kwf 5-ckajrmuftwdwfb0rSpí) ½kyfw&m;rsm;\ xdkxdk cP xxkd tkd wwd bf 0rmS yi f jzpNfy;Daemu f uek uf ek af ysmuaf ysmuof mG ;onohf abmu kdÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmif Munfhí tedpö tedpö[k ½Iyg/ xdkodkY½I&mü xdkxdk½kyfw&m;\ xdkxdkcP xdkxdkb0rSmyif jzpfNyD;aemuf ukefukef aysmufaysmufoGm;rIç cPwpfckrS cPwpfckodkY b0wpfckrS b0wpfckodkY ajymif;a&TUjzpf½dk; r&dSrI oabmuukd m; toiof al wmaf umi;f\ 0yd óemÓPwf iG fxixf ivf i;fvi;fBu;D jriaf eatmi fBuKd;pm;í ½Iyg/ þtydkif;wGifum; b0wpfckrS ½kyfw&m;rsm; b0wpfckodkY ajymif;a&TUrI r&dSykHudk OD;pm;ay;í ½Iyg/

2/ ypöKyÜef ---

3/ tem\*wf½kyfwdkYü tem\*wftqufquf qkH;onfhwdkifatmif enf;wl½Iyg/

4/ tZÑwå½kyf ---

5/ A[d'¨½kyfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; xdkxkdcP xdkxdkoEÅmefüom jzpfNyD;aemuf ukefukefaysmufaysmuf oGm;onfhoabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhíç tZÑwåoEÅmefrS A[d'¨oEÅmefodkY A[d'¨oEÅmefrS tZÑwå oEÅmefodkY ajymif;a&TUrjzpfonfudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munfhí ½Iyg/ A[d'¨½I&mü teD;rSonf ta0;odkY wpfpwpfp wdk;csJUí (31)bkHudk pGrf;Edkifygu teEÅpMu0Vmudk jcHKikHí ½IEdkifonfhwdkifatmif avhusifhyg/ 6/ MoVm&du½kyf

7/ okckr½kyf

8/ [De½kyf

9/ yPDw½kyf

10/ 'l&½kyf

11/ oEÅdu½kyfwdkYudkvnf; --umvokH;yg;ç oEÅmefESpfyg; twGif;ü txufwGif azmfjycJhaom cJGjcm;owfrSwfykHtwdkif; MoVm&du ½kyfudk wpfykHç okckr½kyfudk wpfykH þodkYponfjzifh wpfykHpD wpfykHpD ykHí xdkxdk ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ xdkxdk cPü jzpNfy;Daemu fuek uf ek faysmuaf ysmu fomG ;roI abmu kdÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmiMfuníhf tepd ötepd [ö kwiG wf iG f

½aI eyg/ tepd vö uP© m,mOwf iíf ½oI nyhf pHk tH wikd ;f 'uk v© uP© m,mOwf iíf vn;f ½yI g? tewvå uP© m-

,mOfwifívnf; ½Iyg/ xdkodkY ½I&mü twdwfypöKyÜeftem\*wf umvokH;yg;udk rlvxm;í tZÑwåç A[d'¨ç MoVm&duç okckrç

[Deç yPDwç 'l&ç oEÅduwdkYudk rlvDoGwfí ½I&efjzpfonf/ qdkvdkonfrSm --twdwf½kyf = twdwf½lyu©E¨müvnf; ---

1/ tZÑwå½kyf

2/ A[d'¨½kyf

3/ MoVm&du½kyf

4/ okckr½kyf

5/ [De½kyf

6/ yPDw½kyf

7/ 'l&½kyf

8/ oEÅdu½kyfwdkYukd 0dyóem½I&ef jzpfonf/ wpfzef twdwf tZÑwå½kyfüvnf; ---

1/ MoVm&du½kyf

2/ okckr½kyf

3/ [De½kyf

4/ yPDw½kyf

5/ 'l&½kyf

6/ oEÅdu½kyf [k (6)rsKd; cJGí ½Iyg/ tvm;wlyif twdwfA[d'¨½kyfüvnf; (6)rsKd;yifcJGí ½Iyg/ twdwftZÑwå½kyf twdwfA[d'¨½kyfü (6)rsKd;pD cJG½IouJhodkY tvm;wlyif ypöKyÜeftZÑwå½kyf ypöKyÜefA[d'¨½kyfç tem\*wftZÑwå½kyf tem\*wf

A['d ½¨ yk wf üYkd vn;f (6)rsK;dpyD i f cíGJ ½yI g/ a0'emuE© m¨ pon hf emrcf Em¨ wüYkd vn;f en;fr;SDí ypHk wH yl i½f yI g/ twdwfyJjzpfjzpfç ypöKyÜefyJjzpfjzpfç tem\*wfyJjzpfjzpfç tZÑwåyJjzpfjzpfç A[d'¨yJjzpfjzpfç MoVm&duyJ jzpfjzpfç okckryJjzpfjzpfç [DeyJjzpfjzpfç yPDwyJjzpfjzpfç 'l&yJjzpfjzpfç oEÅduyJjzpfjzpfç þ (11)rsKd;aom tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfwnaf eaom ½yk -f a0'em-onm-ocgF&-0nd mP[f al om cEm¨ ig;yg;wuYkd kdcEm¨ wpyf g;pD wpyf g;p D jcKHiíHk twwd rf oS n f tem\*wqf ;Hkonwhf ikd af tmif w;kdvQKad ygu f vuP© ma&;o;Hkwef wpvf nS phf D wifí 0dyóem½IEdkifyguvnf; om0uyg&rDÓPft&mü vkHavmufonfyif jzpfonf[k þusrf;u vufcHvsufyif &dSygonf/ ,H udÍöd ork',"r®H? oAÁH wH eda&m""r®H = jzpfaomw&m; rSeforQ tm;vkH; ysu\f [ k awbrl u ocgF&w&m;tm;v;Hku kd jcKH½aI om ½uI uG uf kd axmuyf g/ (o-H 3-397/) (uo dH ak umyr okwåef/) awblru ur®|medu &[EÅmrax&fjrwfBuD;\ ½IuGuf jzpfonf/

### vu©P00w¬me 0g& = tedpöor®oeç 'ku©or®oeç tewåor®oe

þodkYvQif twdwfç tem\*wfç ypöKyÜefç tZÑwåç A[d'¨ç MoVm&duç okckrç [Deç yPDwç 'l&ç oEÅdu[laom (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifhjym;aom ½kyfw&m;udk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh okH;oyf½IyGm;jcif;aMumifh (11)rsKd;tjym;&dSonfvnf; jzpfaom þtvkH;pkHaom or®oeonf tedpöH c,a|e= ,i;f ½kyfw&m;\ jzpfNyD;aemuf ukefukefaysmufaysmufoGm;jcif;aMumifh tedpö[laom wpfckaom tjcif;t&m tm;jzifh jzpfaom þor®oe\tpGrf;jzifh tedpö[laom wpfckaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh okH;oyfjcif;udk taMumif;jyKí wpfckaom or®oe rnf\/ tedpö[k wpfckaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh okH;oyfjcif;udk

taMumif;jyKí wpfckaom or®oe rnfaomfvnf; twdwfpaom wnf&m Moumo tjym;tm;jzifh

(11)rsKd; tjym;&dSayonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-245/) wpfzef tvkH;pkHomvQif jzpfaom xdk (11)rsKd; tjym;&dSonfvnf; jzpfaom ½kyfonf b,| =

aMumuftyfaomoabm &dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifh 'ku©rnf\[k okH;oyf½IyGm;\ = 'ku© 'ku©[k ½I\/ b,|-[lonfum; aMumuftyfaom teufoabm&dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifh[k qdkvdk\/ rSefayonf -tMuif½kyfonf jzpfNyD;vQif ysufwwfonfh rjrJaom tedpöoabm &dS\? xdktedpöjzpfaom ½kyfonf aMumurf uzf ,G af b;uk daqmiwf w\f / tb,of wl tYkd m; aMumurf ujfci;fuk djzpaf pouohJ eYkd n;f[rl ul m; oDa[myrokwåefudk bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;awmfrltyfonf&dSaomf touf&SnfMuaom ewfjA[®mwdkYtm; aMumuf&GHUxdwfvefYjcif;onf jzpfouJhodkYwnf;/ ---

### oDa[myrokwåef

&[ef;wdkY ...om;wdkYoeif; auo&mZmjcaoFhrif;onf ncsrf;tcg ae&mrSxGufí prÜ,fNyD;vQif xuf0ef;usift&yfav;rsufESmwdkYudk Munfhí okH;Budrfwdkifwdkif jcaoFhoHudk a[mufvsuf usufpm;&m t&yfodkYoGm;\? &[ef;wdkY om;wdkYoeif; jcaoFhrif;\a[mufoHudk Mum;&aom wd&pämefowå0g tm;vkH;woYkd n f rsm;aomtm;jzi hf xwd jfci;f vejYfci;fo Ykd a&muuf ek \f / wiG ;faeow0å gwoYkd n f wiG ;fo Ykd 0iuf ek \f ? a&aeowå0gwdkYonf a&odkY 0ifukef\? awmaeowå0gwdkYonf awmodkY 0ifukef\? iSufwdkYonf aumif;uifodkY ysHukef\? &[ef;wdkY &Gmed\*kH;rif;aejynfwdkYü cdkifcHhaom BudK;wdkYjzifh csnfxm;tyfukefaom rif;wdkY\ qiwf aYkd omrf vS n;f xBkduKd;wuYkd kdjzwuf ek vf suf csK;dzNhJy;DvQif aMumuof jzi hfusiif , fusiBfu;DwuYkd kdpeG MYfuum xdkrS þrS ajy;oGm;ukef\? &[ef;wdkY om;wdkYoeif; jcaoFhrif;onf wd&pämefowå0gwdkYwGif þodkY wefcdk; BuD;\? þodkY tpdk;&\? þodkY tmEkabmfBuD;\/

&[ef;wdkY ...þOyrmtwlyif tMuiftcgü vlewfjA[®mowå0gwdkY\ jrwfaomtvSL ylaZmf tx;lu kd c,H al wmrf xl ukd af om t&[\*H Pk af wmçf tv;HkpaHk om w&m;wuYkd kd u,kd wf ikd rf eS pf mG oad wmrf al om orm® orKÁ'\*¨ Pk af wmçf toÓd P f = 0Zd mÆ ç tusi hf= p&PEiS hfjynphf aHk wmrf al om 0Zd mÆ p&PorEÜ \*é Pk af wmçf aumif;aompum;udk qdkawmfrlwwfaom ok\*w\*kPfawmfç avmuudkodawmfrlaom avmu0d'l\*kPfawmçf q;Hkrxukd of ul kd q;Hkrwwof n hf twrk yhJ \*k Kd¾vjfzpaf wmrf al om tEwk aå &my&k od 'ro® m&x\*d Pk af wmçf ewfvlwdkY\ q&mjzpfawmfrlaom ow¬ma'0rEkóme\*kPfawmfç uRwfxdkufool a0ae,swdkYtm; opömav;yg;w&m;wdkYudk odapawmfrlwwfaom Ak'¨\*kPfawmfç bkef;wefcdk; BuD;jrwfawmfrlaom b\*0g \*Pk af wm f --- þodkY \*kPfawmf (9)yg;ESifh jynfhpkHawmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf avmuü yGifhxGef; ay:aygufawmfrlvm\/ xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;onf ---

1/ þum; ½kyfw&m;wnf;?

2/ þum; ½kyfw&m;\ jzpfaMumif;oabmESifh jzpfjcif;oabmwnf;? 3/ þum; ½kyfw&m;\ csKyfaMumif;oabmESifh csKyfjcif;oabmwnf;/

1/ þum; a0'emwnf;?

2/ þum; a0'em\ jzpfaMumif;oabmESifh jzpfjcif;oabmwnf;? 3/ þum; a0'em\ csKyfaMumif;oabmESifh csKyfjcif;oabmwnf;/

1/ þum; onmwnf;?

2/ þum; onm\ jzpfaMumif;oabmESifh jzpfjcif;oabmwnf;? 3/ þum; onm\ csKyfaMumif;oabmESifh csKyfjcif;oabmwnf;/

1/ þonfwdkYum; ocFg&wdkYwnf;?

2/ þum; ocFg&wdkY\ jzpfaMumif;oabmESifh jzpfjcif;oabmwnf;? 3/ þum; ocFg&wdkY\ csKyfaMumif;oabmESifh csKyfjcif;oabmwnf;/

1/ þum; 0dnmPfwnf;?

2/ þum; 0dnmPf\ jzpfaMumif;oabmESifh jzpfjcif;oabmwnf;?

3/ þum; 0dnmPf\ csKyfaMumif;oabmESifh csKyfjcif;oabmwnf;/ þovYkd Qi f w&m;awmuf kda[mMum;awmrf \l / &[e;fw Ykd...xtkd cg tou&f nS uf ek af om tqi;f vSukefaom csrf;omrsm;ukefaom jrifhaomAdrmefwdkYü MumjrifhpGmwnfukefaom ewfwdkYaomfrSvnf; jrwfpGmbk&m;\ w&m;oHudk Mum;em&í ---

tcsi;fw Ykd...igwoYkd n f rjroJ wl oYkd m jzpuf ek vf su f jrMJuuek \f [ k xirf cd uhJ ek \f ? tcsi;fw Ykd igw-Ykd

on frcikd cf ohH wl oYkd m jzpMfuuek vf su fcikd cf uhH ek \f [ kxirf cd uhJ ek \f ? tcsi;fw Ykd igwoYkd n frwnwf ohH wl oYkd m jzpMfuuek vf su f wnwf uhH ek \f [ k xirf cd uhJ ek \f / tcsi;fw Ykd igwoYkd nvf n;f rjrMJub;lw hJ rcikd cf MhHub;lwhJ rwnfwHhMubl;wJh ouúm,ü tusKH;0ifukefowJh (= xif&Sm;&dSaom cE¨mig;yg;ü tusKH;0ifukefowJh)[k trsm;tm;jzi hfaMumujfci;f xwd jfci;f vejYfci;fo Ykda&muuf ek \f / &[e;fw Ykd...jrwpf mG b&k m;on f ewEf iS hf wuaG om avmuü þo Ykdwecf ;kdBu;Dawmrf \l / þo Ykdtp;kd&awmrf \l / þo YkdtmEak bmBfu;Djrwaf wmrf \l /

(oH-2-70/)

þodkYvQif twdwfpaomtm;jzifh jym;aom½kyfudk 'ku© 'ku©[k okH;oyfjcif;aMumifh (11)rsKd; tjym; &dSonfvnf;jzpfaom þtvkH;pkHaom or®oeonfvnf; --- 'ku©H b,a|e = aMumufvefYzG,f teuf oabmaMumifh 'ku©[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh okH;oyfaom þor®oe\ tpGrf;jzifh 'ku©[laom tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfo;Hkoyjfci;fu kdtaMumi;fjyKí wpcf ak om oro® e rn\f / xkod yYkd i frnyf gaomvf n;f twdwfpaom wnf&m Moumotm;jzifh (11)rsKd; jym;\/ (0dok'¨d-2-245/) tvkH;pkHaom½kyfonf 'ku©csnf;omvQif jzpfouJhodkY þtwl tvkH;pkHvnf;jzpfaom xdk½kyfonf

tewåm tom&ua|e = twå[laom tESpfom& r&dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifh tewårnf\ = tewå[k okH;oyf\/ tom&ua|e-[ol nuf m; cEm¨ ig;yg;taygi;fuakd omvf n;faumi;fç xckd Em¨ ig;yg;\ wppf wd f wpaf 'ouakd omvf n;faumi;fç tw0å g'orm;wuYkd twaå umi[f kMuqH ty\f ? x kdtwaå umi[f kMuqH tyaf om xckd Em¨ ig;yg; taygi;fonvf n;f tepd oö m reS \f ? 'uk o© m reS \f / oaYkd om f tw0å g'orm;wuYkd ,if;cE¨mig;yg;\ taygif;udk odkYr[kwf wpfpdwfwpfa'oudk ---

1/ twå = rysufpD;bJ tusdwftcJ tjrJwnfaeonfh twåaumif[kç

2/ ed0goD = cE¨mtdrfxJü tjrJaeavh&dSonfh ed0goD twå[kç

3/ um&u = jyKvkyfzG,f rSeforQudk jyKvkyfwwfaom twå[kç

4/ a0'u = cHpm;zG,f okc'ku©rSeforQudk cHpm;wwfaom twå[kç

5/ o,H0oD = cE¨mtdrfudk rdrdtvdkodkY vdkufygapwwfaom twå[k ---

MuHqwwf\/ þodkY twå0g'orm;wdkYu MuHqtyfaom twå[laom tESpfom&\ r&dSonf\ tjzpaf Mumi hf tepd ö 'uk j©zpaf om cEm¨ taygi;fon f tewrå n\f / reS af yon f--- tMui f ½yk wf &m;onf tedpöjzpf\? xdk½kyfw&m;onf 'ku©omwnf;/ xdk tedpö 'ku©jzpfaom ½kyfonf rdrd½kyfw&m;\aomfvnf; tepd \ö tjzpuf vkd n;faumi;fç jzpjfci;fysujfci;f 'Pcf sujfzi hftnO§ ;fye;f tEySd pf ucf &H jci;f 'uk \© tjzpuf kd vnf;aumif; wm;jrpfjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkif jzpf&wkHao;\/ xdktedpöjzpfaom ½kyfw&m;\ jyKpD&ifwwfol um&utp&aSd om tjzpof n f tb,rf mS vQi f &ESd ikd yf gtehH n;f/ xaYkd Mumi hf b&k m;&iS of n f þo Ykda[mMum; xm;awmrf \l / ---

½lyÍö [d'H bdu©a0 twåm tb0dó? e,d'H ½lyH tmAm"m, oH0awå,s/

(oH-2-55 --- tewåvu©Pokwf/)

&[ef;wdkY ...þ½kyfw&m;onfum; tu,fí twåom (ed0goD um&u a0'u o,H0oD

twåom) jzpfbdygrlum; þ½kyfw&m;onf n§Of;yef;EdSyfpufjcif;iSm rjzpfav&m/ (oH-2-55/) þovYkd Qi ftwwd pf aomtm;jzi hfjym;aom½yk wf &m;u kdtew[å ko;Hkoyjfci;faMumi hf(11)yg; tjym;

&oSd nvf n;fjzpaf om þoro® eonvf n;f --- tewåm tom&ua|e = twå[laom tESpfom& r&jSdci;faMumi hf tew[å k wpcf ak om tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hf o;Hkoyaf om þoro® e\ tprG ;fjzi hf tew[å k wpfckaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh okH;oyfjcif;udk taMumif;jyKí wpfckaom or®oe rnf\/ xdkodkYyif jzpfaomfvnf; twdwfpaom wnf&m Moumo tjym;tm;jzifh (11)rsKd; jym;\/ a0'emu©E¨m paom emru©E¨mav;yg;wdkYü þ½lyu©E¨mü qdktyfaomenf;udk aqmiftyfay\/ (0dok'¨d-2-246/)

### ocFg&'ku©onfom vdk&if;jzpfonf

1/ 'ku©o[\*kwf um,0dnmPfESifh,SOfaom um,du 'ku©a0'emç a'goESifh,SOfaom a'greó = apwodua0'emonf obm0tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; trnfemrtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; 'ku©tppf jzpfaomaMumifh 'ku©'ku© rnf\/

2/ okca0'emonf azmufjyefysufpD;jcif;jzifh 'ku©jzpfjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfaomaMumifh 0dy&dPmr 'ku© rnf\/

3/ Oayu©ma0'emonfvnf;aumif;ç a0'emokH;rsKd;rS <uif;ukefaom awblru = bkHokH;yg;twGif;ü &dSaom ocFg&w&m;rSeforQonfvnf;aumif;ç jzpfjcif;ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh tjrJrjywf n§Of;yef;

EdSyfpufcH&wwfonfh twGufaMumifh ocFg&'ku© rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-130/) wDok 'ku©wmok ocFg&'ku©wm0 AsmydeDç ]],'edpöH? wH 'ku©}}EÅd p t"dayÜwmwd 0kwåH ]]tedpöwH 0g O',AÁ,y#dyDVeH 0g}}wd/ (r[m#D-2-392/)

'ku©'ku©ç 0dy&dPmr'ku©ç ocFg&'ku©[laom ,if;'ku©wmokH;rsKd;wGif ocFg&'ku©wm[laom ocFg& 'ku©vu©PmonfomvQif 'ku©okH;rsKd;vkH;odkY ysHUESHUíwnf\/ (qdkvkdonfrSm 'ku©'ku©ç 0dy&dPmr'ku© wdkYonfvnf; jzpfjcif;ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh tn§Of;yef; tESdyfpufcH&onfom jzpfMu\? xdkYaMumifh ,if; 'uk E© pS rf sK;dwoYkd nvf n;f ocgF&'uk [© al om trnuf kd &&ESd ikd of nof m jzp\f / oaYkd om f 'uk '© uk © 0yd &Pd mr 'ku©[laom trnfxl;udk &&dSxm;aomaMumifhom ocFg&'ku©[k rqdkjcif;jzpfonf? ocFg&'ku© r[kwfí ocFg&'ku©[k rqdkonfum; r[kwf? xdkYaMumifh ocFg&'ku©wm[laom ocFg&'ku©vu©PmonfomvQif 'ku©okH;rsKd;vkH;odkY ysHUESHUí wnfay\ [lvdkonf/) ,'edpöH? wH 'ku©H = tMuifw&m;onf tedpöwnf;? xdkw&m;onf 'ku©wnf; --- þodkYvnf; tvdk&dStyfonfomwnf;/ xdkYaMumifh --tedpöwH 0g O',AÁ,yDVeH 0g 0ga&wkH e oauúmwd/ (0dok'¨d-2-245/) tMuif½kyfw&m;onf tedpöjzpf\? xdk½kyfw&m;onf 'ku©omwnf;? xdktedpö'ku©jzpfaom ½kyfonf

rdrd½kyfw&m;\aomfvnf; tedpö\ tjzpfudkvnf;aumif;ç jzpfjcif;ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh tn§Of;yef; tEdSyfpufcH&jcif; 'ku©\ tjzpfudkvnf;aumif;ç wm;jrpfjcif;iSm rpGrf;EdkifjzpfwkHao;\? xdktedpöjzpfaom ½kyfw&m;\ jyKpD&ifwwfol um&utp&dSaom tjzpfonf tb,frSmvQif &dSEdkifygtHhenf; --- þodkY ponfjzifh t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrljcif;jzpf\/ (r[m#D-2-392/) or®oetjym;

½yl uE© m¨ ü twwd tf em\*w f ponjfzi fhcjGJcm;ujGJym;ruI kdrjyKb J tepd [ö k o;Hkoyrf çI 'uk [© k o;Hkoyrf çI tew[å k o;Hkoyrf uI okd m ,cl ahJ om f tab'tm;jzi hf oro® eo;HkrsK;d jym;\/ tepd mö Eyk óemÓPpf aom tEkyóemÓPfwdkY\ wnf&mMoumo tjym;tm;jzifhum; tedpömEkyóemÓPfü (11)rsKd;ç 'ku©mEkyóemÓPfü (11)rsKd;ç tewåmEkyóemÓPfü (11)rsKd;pD jym;&um; ½lyu©E¨mü twdwftem\*wf paom tjym;tm;jzifh = ab'tm;jzifh (33)rsKd; jym;\/

1/ ½lyu©E¨mü tab'tm;jzifh (3) rsKd;ç ab'tm;jzifh (33) rsKd; jym;ouJhodkY tvm;wlyif ---

2/ a0'emu©E¨mü tab'tm;jzifh (3) rsKd;ç ab'tm;jzifh (33) rsKd;ç 3/ onmu©E¨mü tab'tm;jzifh (3) rsKd;ç ab'tm;jzifh (33) rsKd;ç 4/ ocFg&u©E¨mü tab'tm;jzifh (3) rsKd;ç ab'tm;jzifh (33) rsKd;ç

5/ 0dnmPu©E¨mü tab'tm;jzifh (3) rsKd;ç ab'tm;jzifh (33) rsKd; --þodkY toD;toD; jym;onf[k rSwfyg/ tm;vkH;aygif;aomf or®oe0g&aygif; (165)0g&wdkYudk t|uxmq&mawmfu ñTefjytyfukef\/ 'Gg&-quú ponfwdkYüvnf; enf;rSD;í odav/

(r[m#D-2-392-394/)

### tedpömEkyóem y&d,m,f

wpfzef tMuif½kyfw&m;onf tedpöwnf;? xdktedpöjzpfaom ½kyfonf udef;ao{uefjrJaom ed,r oabmtm;jzifh ocFwtjzpfpaom xl;jcm;rI 0daoo &dS\? xdkYaMumifh xdktedpö\ y&d,m,fudk jyjcif;iSm vnf;aumif;ç txl;xl;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh tedpötjzpf tedpömEkyóemÓPfudk wkd;yGm;apaom

ESvHk;oGif;rI\ jzpfykHtjcif;t&mudk ñTefjyjcif;iSmvnf;aumif; ---

½lyH twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEéH tedpöH ocFwH y#dpöorkyÜEéH c,"r®H 0,"r®H 0d&m\*"r®H eda&m""r®H/ þodkY paom ygVdawmfudk wpfzefa[mawmfrltyf\/ a0'emu©E¨mponfwdkYüvnf; þenf;udk

aqmifxdkufay\/

1/ tedpöH = jzpfNyD;vQif ysufjcif;oabm = r&dSjcif;oabm?

2/ ocFwH = taMumif;w&m;wdkYonf aygif;pkí jyKjyifrS jzpfay:vm&aomoabm?

3/ y#dpöorkyÜEéH = taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk pJGrSDí jzpfay:vm&aomoabm?

4/ c,"r®H = ukefwwfaomoabm?

5/ 0,"r®H = ysufwwfaomoabm?

6/ 0d&m\*"r®H = ocFg&wdkY\ cPtm;jzifh ysufjcif;oabm?

(c,0d&ma\*gwd ocFg&meH ba\*Fg/) (0dok'¨d-1-282/)

7/ eda&m""r®H = ocFg&wdkY\ cPtm;jzifh csKyfjcif;oabm ---

,i;f (7)y'k wf wYkd iG f ---- c,"r®ç 0,"r®ç 0d&m\*"r®ç eda&m""r® [laom (4)yk'fwdkYum; tedpö\ y&d,m,fwdkYwnf;/ trSwf (1) jzpfaom tedpöum; tedpö\ y&d,m,fr[kwf? tedpöonfyif tedpö\ y&d,m,fr[kwfaomaMumifhwnf;/ trSwf (2) ocFwyk'fç trSwf (3) y#dpöorkyÜEéyk'fwdkYvnf; tedpö\ y&d,m,fyk'fwdkY r[kwfukef/ tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl tedpöyk'fu jzpfNyD;aemuf r&dSjcif; teufoabmudk jyaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç ocFwyk'f y#dpöorkyÜEéyk'fwdkYu tusKd;w&m;wdkY jzpfay:vmatmif rjyKtyfao;rDç taMumif;rnDñGwfao;rD a&S;rqGu r&dSao;jcif; teufoabmudkom jyjcif;aMumifhwnf;/ pifppfrSmrl a&S;rqGu r&dSao;jcif;udk jyojzifh tedpötjzpfudk NyD;apaomtzdkYüum; wnfukef\/ rSefayon f xaYkd Mumiyhf ivf Qi f cyof rd ;fuek af om (7)y'k vf ;Hkw\Ykd tepd \ö y&,d m,tf jzp\f r[wk jfci;f r&jSdci;f aMumifh ememuma&[d 0gwd = txl;xl;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh tedpötjzpf tedpömEkyóemÓPfudk wdk;yGm;apaom ESvkH;oGif;rI\ jzpfykH tjcif;t&mudk ñTefjyjcif;iSmvnf;aumif; [k &nf&G,fcsufwpfrsKd;udk xyfrHí t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ (r[m#D-2-393/)

### ½IykHpepf

1/ (6)'Gg&ç (42)aum|mowdkYü wnf&dSaom ½kyftppftm;vkH;wdkY\ jzpfNyD;vQif ysufoGm;rIoabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tedpö-tedpö[k ½Iyg/ (emrfcE¨mwdkYüvnf; enf;wl ½Iyg/)

2/ (u)uHaMumifhjzpfaom ur®Z½kyfwdkYudk uHESifh taMumif; tusKd;pyfvsuf ocFw-ocFw [k ½Iyg = uHaMumifh ur®Z½kyfjzpfykHudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí ocFw-ocFw [k ½Iyg/

(c) pdwfaMumifh pdwåZ½kyfjzpfykHudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí ocFw-ocFw [k ½Iyg/

(\*) OwkaMumifh OwkZ½kyfjzpfykHudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí ocFw-ocFw [k ½Iyg/

(C)tm[m&aMumifh tm[m&Z½kyfjzpfykHudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí ocFw-ocFw [k ½Iyg/

«a0'emuE© m¨ paom emrfcE¨mwdkYüvnf; qdkif&mqdkif&m taMumif;wdkYu jyKjyifay;ygrS ,if; tusK;dw&m;w\Ykd jzpaf y:vm&yuHk kd y#pd oö ryk gÜ'yf ikd ;fwiG f a&;om;wijfycohJ nthf wikd ;f 0yd óemÓPjfzihf jrifatmifMunfhí ocFw-ocFw [k ½Iyg/»

3/ tvm;wlyif ,if; qdkif&mqkdif&m taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk tpJGjyKí qdkif&mqdkif&m tusKd;w&m;wdkY jzpfay:vm&ykHudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí y#dpöorkyÜEé-y#dpöorkyÜEé [k ½Iyg/

4/ ,if;½kyfw&m;wdkY\ (a0'emu©E¨mponfwdkY\) bifumvü ukefukefoGm;rI oabmudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí c,"r®-c,"r® [k ½Iyg/

5/ ,i;f½yk wf &m;w\Ykd (a0'emuE© m¨ ponwf \Ykd ) biuf mvü NyKdNyKdysuyf suof mG ;r I oabmu kd 0yd óemÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munfhí 0,"r®-0,"r® [k ½Iyg/

6/ ,i;f½yk wf &m;w\Ykd (a0'emuE© m¨ ponwf \Ykd ) biuf mvü ui;faysmuof mG ;roI abmu kd0yd óemÓPfjzifhjrifatmifMunfhí 0d&m\*"r®-0d&m\*"r® [k ½Iyg/

7/ ,if;½kyfw&m;wdkY\ (a0'emu©E¨mponfwdkY\) bifumvwdkif;ü cPrpJ woJoJ csKyfqkH;oGm; rIoabmudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí eda&m""r®-eda&m""r® [k ½Iyg/ cE¨mig;yg;vkH;ü cE¨mwpfyg;pD wpfyg;pDcJGí ykHpHwl ½I&rnf jzpfayonf/ A[d'¨üvnf;aumif; twdwftem\*wfüvnf;aumif; cE¨mig;yg;enf;jzifh ykHpHwlyif ½Iyg/

### tm,we (12) yg;enf;ç "mwf (18) yg;enf;

emrfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif a&;om;wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; pdwåu©P wpfckwpfck\ twGif;ü tm,we (4) yg;pD "mwf (4) yg;pDcJGí tm,we (12) yg;enf;ç "mwf (18) yg;enf;wdkYjzifhvnf; 0dyóem½Ivdku qufvuf½IEdkifygonf/

½uI uG yf pHk wH pcf uk kdxwk qf &kd aom f(r-|-1-268/)paomt|uxmwüYkd þo YkdñeT Mfum;xm;awmrf \l / pu©K0dnmPf pdwåu©P tcdkufü ---

1/ pu©Kyom' = pu©KtMunfonf = pu©m,we = pu©K"mwfç

2/ ½lyg½kHonf = ½lyg,we = ½ly"mwfç

3/ pu©K0dnmPfonf = rem,we = pu©K0dnmP"mwfç

4/ pu©K0dnmPfESifh ,SOfzufapwoduf (7) vkH;wdkYonf = "r®m,we = "r®"mwf --þodkYvQif tm,we (4) yg;ç "mwf (4) yg; &dSaMumif; zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/ xdkodkY zGifhqdkxm;awmf

rlonfhtwdkif; pdwåu©Pwdkif;ü tm,we "mwfwdkYudk xdkufonfhtm;avsmfpGm zJGUí ,if; tm,we "mw f y&rwwf &m;wuYkd vkd n;f vuP© ma&;o;Hkwe f wpvf nS phf wD iuf m 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;HkoyEf ikd yf gon/f

### oVm,we0\*¾oH,kwfygVdawmf ½IuGufrsm;

b&k m;&iS of n f oVm,we0\*o¾ ,H wk yf gVad wmwf iG f tm,wea'oemen;f½uI uG çf "mwak 'oem-

enf;½IuGufrsm;udk rsm;pGm a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcJh\/ þwGif oVm,we0\*¾oH,kwfygVdawmf tm'dwåy&d,m,okwåefüvmaom ½IuGufwpfrsKd;udk qufvufí a&;om;wifjytyfygonf/ ,if; ½IuGufrSm oVm,we0\*¾oH,kwfygVdawmfüvm&dSaom ½IuGuftm;vkH;udk jcHKrd iHkrdaom ½IuGufvnf; jzpfayonf/

£wd pu©K tedpöH? ½lyg tedpöm? pu©K0dnmPH tedpöH? pu©Koræaóm tedapöm? ,rÜd'H pu©Koræóypö,m OyÜZÆwd a0',dwH okcH 0g 'ku©H 0g t'ku©rokcH 0g? wrÜd tedpöH/ (oH-2-378/) txufyg ygVdawmf\ qdkvdk&if; ½IuGufrSm þodkYjzpf\/

1/ pu©Kyom' = pu©KtMunf"mwfudk tedpö[k ½Iyg/

2/ ½lyg½kHudk tedpö[k ½Iyg?

3/ pu©K0dnmPfudk tedpö[k ½Iyg/

4/ pu©Koræóudk tedpö[k ½Iyg/

5/ pu©Koræóudk taMumif;cHí jzpfay:vmaom okca0'emç odkYr[kwf 'ku©a0'emç odkYr[kwf Oayu©ma0'emudk tedpö[k ½Iyg/ þum; txufyg ygVdawmf\ qdkvdk&if;wnf;/ þt&mwGif trSwf (5) jzpfonfh pu©Koræóudk

taMumi;fcíH jzpaf y:vmon hfock a0'emuvkd n;faumi;f 'uk a© 0'emuvkd n;faumi;f Oayum© a0'emudkvnf;aumif; þokH;rsKd;aom a0'emwdkYudkvnf; 0dyóem½I&ef bk&m;&Sif\ ñTefMum;awmfrlcsufrSm a0'emwpfckwnf;udkom 0dyóem½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlonfum; r[kwf? atmufwGif azmfjyxm;aom plV&m[kavm0g'okwåefESifhtnD pu©Koræóudk taMumif;cHí jzpfay:vmMuaom a0'emu©E¨m onmu©E¨m ocFg&u©E¨m 0dnmPu©E¨m[laom ,SOfzuforÜ,kwfw&m;tm;vkH;udkyif 0dyóem½I&rnf[k rSwfom;yg/

,rÜd'H pu©Koræóypö,m OyÜZÆwd a0'em\*wH onm\*wH ocFg&\*wH 0dnmP\*wH ...

(r-3-325/ oH-2-324/) (plV&m[kavm0g'okwåef)

þ plV&m[kavm0g'okwåefü bk&m;&Sifonf pu©Koræóudk taMumif;cHí jzpfay:vmMuukef-

aom a0'emç onmç ocgF&ç 0nd mP f [al om emrcf Em¨ av;yg;u kd0yd óem½&I e f ñeT Mfum;xm;awmrf \l / pu©Koræóudk taMumif;cHí jzpfay:vmMuukefaom emrfcE¨mwdkYrSm ---

1/ yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; emrfcE¨m (4)yg;ç

2/ pu©K0dnmPf emrfcE¨m (4)yg;ç

3/ orÜ#d pädKif; emrfcE¨m (4) yg;ç

4/ oEÅD&P emrfcE¨m (4) yg;ç

5/ 0ka|m emrfcE¨m (4) yg;ç

6/ aZm toD;toD;ü emrfcE¨m (4) yg;pDç

7/ w'g½kH toD;toD;ü emrfcE¨m (4) yg;pDç

Ä(b0ifemrfcE¨mrsm;)

8/ raem'Gg&m0ZÆef; emrfcE¨m (4) yg;ç

9/ aZm toD;toD;ü emrfcE¨m (4) yg;pDç

10/ w'g½kH toD;toD;ü emrfcE¨m (4) yg;pD --þodkYponfh emrfcE¨m toD;toD;wdkY jzpf\/ pu©K'Gg&0Dxd emrfw&m;rsm;ESifh raem'Gg&0Dxd emrfw&m;rsm;\ tMum;tMum;ü wnf&dSMuaom b0ifemrfcE¨mav;yg;wdkYrSm pu©KoræóaMumifh jzpfay:vmMuonfh emrfcE¨mwdkY r[kwfMuaomfvnf; 0dyóem½I&mü a&maESmíum; ½IEdkifonfom jzpf\/ ½Iaumif;onfom jzpf\/ yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; emrfcE¨mav;yg;wdkYudkvnf; ruif;paumif;aom t0dembm0 enf;t& 0dyóem½Ijcif;yif jzpfayonf/

### owdy|mefusifhxkH; Oya'orsm;

xdkodkY emrfw&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem½I&mü pdwåu©Pwdkif;0,f emrfcE¨mav;yg;vkH;udk ukefpifatmif

0dyóem½IapvdkvQif tb,faMumifh bk&m;&Sifonf ---

1/ pu©K0dnmPfponfh 0dnmPfç

2/ pu©Koræóponfh zóç

3/ pu©Koræóypö,m a0'emponfh a0'em --þ 0dnmPfç zóç a0'emokH;rsKd;wdkYudkom a&G;xkwfí a[mawmfrl&ygoenf;[k ar;&ef&dS\/

tajzum; emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf 0dyóem½IyGm;&mü ---

1/ 0dnmPfudk tOD;rlí emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf 0dyóem½Ienf;ç

2/ zóudk tOD;rlí emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf0dyóem½Ienf;ç

3/ a0'emudk tOD;rlí emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf 0dyóem½Ienf; --þodkYvQif emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf 0dyóem½IyGm;ykH enf;Oya'o okH;rsKd; &dSaMumif;udk ñTefMum;jyo qdkqkH;rawmfrlvdkonfjzpfí bk&m;&Sifonf emrfw&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem½I&ef ñTefMum;jyoawmfrl&mü 0dnmPfç zóç a0'emokH;rsKd;wdkYudk emrfw&m;taygif;rS a&G;xkwfí ñTefMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ þñTefMum;csufrsm;udk OD;xdyf&Gufyefqifvsuf t|uxmBuD;rsm;uvnf; emrfur®|mef;ydkif;ü ord ;fqn;fy Hk½yI mG ;y Hko;Hken;f&aSd Mumi;fu kdziG qhf akd &;om;awmrf jlci;f jzpMfuon/f (tus,uf kd emruf r|® me;fydkif;wGif jyefMunfhyg/)

xdkodkY emrfw&m;rsm;udk odrf;qnf;vsuf 0dyóem½IyGm;&mü a&S;OD;pGm a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf

txl;ojzifh umrm0p& emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf 0dyóem½IyGm;vdkcJhaomf y&d\*¾[daw ½lyur®|mae (r-|-1-280/) ponfh t|uxmBuD;rsm;\ ñTefMum;csufrsm;twdkif; ½kyfur®|mef;udk = ½kyfw&m; wuYkd kd ord ;fqn;fxm;Ny;D ord ;fqn;fEikd Nfy;D jzp&f ayrn/f x½kd yk wf &m;rsm;u kdoVm,we0\*o¾ ,H wk yf gVad wmf ½IuGuft& odkYr[kwf oVm,we ½IuGuft& ---

1/ 0w¬K½kyf = rSD&m0w¬K½kyfç

2/ tm½kH½kyf = ½lyg½kHponfh tm½kH½kyf[k

½kyfw&m;wdkYudk ESpfrsKd;cJGí 0dyóem ½I&rnf jzpfayonf/ xdkodkY 0dyóem½I&mü ---

1/ r&DS m0wK¬½yk Ef iS hf tm½½Hk yk wf uYkd kd tO;Dríl ½yk ef mrwf uYkd kd ord ;fqn;fvsu f 0yd óem½yI mG ;o;Hkoycf ahJ omf um,mEkyóemowdy|mefodkY ouf0if\/

2/ a0'emudk tOD;rlí emrf½kyfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf 0dyóem½IyGm;okH;oyfcJhaomf a0'emEkyóem owdy|mefodkY ouf0if\/

3/ 0dnmPfudk tOD;rlí emrf½kyfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf 0dyóem½IyGm;okH;oyfcJhaomf pdwåmEkyóem owdy|mefodkY ouf0if\/

4/ zóudktOD;rlí emrf½kyfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfcJhaomf "r®mEkyóem owdy|mefodkY ouf0if\/

odkYtwGuf þ oVm,we0\*¾oH,kwfygVdawmfü vm&dSaom a'oemawmfrsm;ESifh tnD a0'emEkyóemowdy|mefponfh owdy|mefw&m;wdkYudk ½IyGm;vdkaomf atmufygtwdkif; 0dyóem½Iyg/ --a0'emEkyóem owdy|mef

1/ 0w¬K ... tedpöç

2/ tm½kH ... tedpöç

3/ a0'em ... tedpöç

### &Sif;vif;csufrsm;

1/ 0w¬K --- yÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;frpS í 0xD pd wd uå P© wikd ;fü þo;kHcsu½f EI ikd of n/f yÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;fon f wpef n;f yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;pdwfESifh ,SOfaom Oayu©ma0'emESifh wuGaom yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; emrfw&m;pkonf [',0wK¬½yk uf rkd íDS jzpof jzi hf0wK¬t& ,i;femrwf &m;p\k r&DS m [',0wK¬½yk uf kdord ;fqn;fvsu f ,i;f[',0w¬K½kyf\ jzpfrI ysufrIudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munfhí tedpö[k ½Iyg/ odkYaomf Ce toD;toD; NydKa&; y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufa&;twGuf [',0w¬K½kyfudkOD;wnfí [',0w¬K½kyfESifhwuG ESvkH;ü wnf&dSaom (54)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;rsm;udkyif jcHKikHí ,if;½kyfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif;ysufjcif;oabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tedpö[k ½Iyg/

2/ tm½kH --- tm½tHk & ½yl g½vHk ikd ;fjzpvf Qi f ½yl g½çHk o'g´½vHk ikd ;fjzpvf Qi f o'g´½ HkþopYkd on hf tm½ Hk (6)yg;ukd xdkufovdk aumuf,lyg/ tu,fí tm½kHrSm ½lyg½kHjzpfvQif ,if;½lyg½kHrSmvnf; ½kyfuvmyftaejzifhom jzpf½dk;"r®wm&dSojzifh rdrd0dyóem½Ionfh ½lyg½kHonf odkYr[kwf 0dyóem½Irnfh ½lyg½kHonf t|uuvmyf ½kyfwdkYü tusKH;0ifaom ½lyg½kHjzpfvQif ½lyg½kHESifhwuG (8)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudkç e0uuvmyfü tusKH; 0ifaom ½lyg½kHjzpfvQif ½lyg½kHESifhwuG (9)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudkç 'ouuvmyfü tusKH;0ifaom ½lyg½kH jzpvf Qi f ½yl g½EHk iS whf u G (10)rsK;daom ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd ord ;fqn;fvsu f ,i;f½yk wf &m;w\Ykd jzpjfci;f ysujfci;f oabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhvsuf tedpö[k ½Iyg/ ½lyg½kHtrsm;pkudk jcHKikHí ½I&müvnf; enf;wlyif oabmayguyf gav/ xokd Ykd½EI ikd yf groS mvQi fCeNyKdrn?f CeNyKdroS mvQi fy&rwof Ykd ÓPtf jriqf ukd rf n/f y&rwof YkdÓPtf jriqf ukd rf oS mvQi f 0yd óemÓP ftpptf reS fjzpEf ikd rf n/f pprf eS af om 0yd óemÓP-f uomvQi f r\*Óf P f zvkd Óf Ptf m; tm;Bu;Daomr&DS m Oyeód,yp,ö owjdåzi hf aus;Z;ljyKay;Eikd rf njfzp-f ayon/f o'g´½pHk on hf tm½wHk üYkd vn;f en;fwyl i f oabmayguyf g/ o'g´½rHk mS o'e´ 0uuvmytf aejzihf jzpf½dk;"r®wm &dS&um; 0dyóemt&m0,f ,if; (9)rsKd;aom ½kyfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf 0dyóem½Iyg/

3/ a0'em --- yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;ü Oayu©ma0'em,SOfojzifh ,if;Oayu©ma0'emudk tOD;rlvsuf Oayu©ma0'emESifh wuG (11)vkH;aom ,SOfzuforÜ,kwf emrfw&m;pktm;vkH;udk ÓPfjzifh odrf;qnf;vsuf

,if;emrfw&m;pk\ jzpfrIysufrIudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tedpö[k wGifwGif½Iyg/ yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;ü 0w¬Kç tm½kHç a0'em[k (3)csufcJGí 0dyóem½IouJhodkY tvm;wlyif pu©K0dnmPf paom pdwåu©Pwdkif;üvnf; (3)csufcJGíyif toD;toD; 0dyóem½IEdkifygonf/ toifa,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf emrfur®|mef;ydkif;Z,m;rsm;udk jyefvnfí tm½kH,lxm;yg/ xdk pu©K'Gg&0Dxdemrfw&m;pkESifh ½lyg½kHudkyif qufvufí tm½kH,lonfh raem'Gg&0Dxdemrfw&m;pk wdkYwGif pu©K0dnmPf emrfw&m;pkrSvJGí <uif;usefaom 0Dxdpdwåu©P toD;toD;ü wnf&dSaom emrfw&m;pk[lorQonf [',0w¬K½kyfudkom rSDíjzpfMu\/ pu©K0dnmPfESifhwuGaom emrfw&m;pkwdkYum; pu©K0w¬K½kyfudk rSDí jzpfMu\/ xdkwGif pu©K0w¬Kt& pu©K0w¬K½kyfESifhwuG pu©K = rsufpdü wnf&dSaom

(54)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudkyif odrf;qnf;í 0dyóem½Iyg/ þen;ftwikd ;f tm½ Hk(6)rsK;du kdxukd of v kdtm½jHkyKí jzpaf y:omG ;Muuek af om 0xD wd \Ykd pwd uå P© wikd ;f pwd uå P© wikd ;fü (1) 0wK¬ç (2) tm½çHk (3) a0'em[ k o;HkrsK;dp D cíGJ cíGJ vuP© ma&;o;Hkwef wpvf nS phf D wiuf m 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;Hkoyyf gav/ (6)vikd ;fv;Hkü wpvf ikd ;fwpvf ikd ;f0, ftaumi;ftyk pf çk raumi;ftyk pf k ukefpifatmif ½Iyg/ tvm;wlyif 0DxdpdwfwdkY\ tMum;tMum;ü jzpfay:oGm;Muukefaom b0if pdwåu©PwdkYüvnf; (1) 0w¬Kç (2) qdkif&mtm½kH = b0if\ tm½kHç (3) a0'em[k (3)rsKd;pD cJGí ,if;b0if tcdkuf emrf½kyfwdkYudkvnf; vu©Pma&;okH;wef wpfvSnfhpDwifí 0dyóem½Iyg/

### vG,fulaom pepfwpfck

xdkodkY0dyóem½I&mü ydkívG,fulaom pepfwpfckrSm þodkY jzpf\/ ---

1/ toiof al wmaf umi;fon f emruf r|® me;fyikd ;fZ,m;rsm;u kd jyevf níf tm½,Hk xl m;yg/ puK©'gG&0xD d emrfw&m;pkESifh ½lyg½kHudk qufvuftm½kH,lMuonfh raem'Gg&0Dxd emrfw&m;pkwdkYwGif pu©K0dnmPfonf pu©K0w¬K½kyfudkrDSí <uif;usefaom 0Dxdpdwftm;vkH;wdkYrSm [',0w¬K½kyfudkcsnf; rSDíjzpfMu\/ xdkYaMumifh yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;\ rSD&m [',0w¬K½kyfrS pí 0Dxdpdwåu©Pwdkif;\ rDS&m 0w¬K½kyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç 0Dxd tMum;tMum;ü wnf&dSMuaom b0if\rSD&m 0w¬K½kyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif; ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí yÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;f\r&DS m 0wK¬½yk rf oS n f w'E0k wuå raem'gG&0xD pd aom ½yl g½uHk kd quvf utf m½,Hk Mluaom raem'Gg&0DxdwdkY\ 'kwd,w'g½kH\rSD&m [',0w¬K½kyfodkY wdkifatmifaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk (= 54-54 paom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk) jcHKikHí ,if;½kyfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfrIysufrIudk tm½kH,lí tedpö tedpö[k ½Iyg/

2/ ,i;fpuK©'gG&0xD \d tm½EkH iS hf½yl g½uHk kdquvf utf m½,Hk Mluon hfraem'gG&0xD wd \Ykd tm½rHk mS ½yl g½-Hk yijfzp\f / 0xD d tMum;tMum;ü wn&f aSd om b0i\f tm½rHk mS u H ure® rd wd f \*wed rd wd f tm½ Hk(3)rsK;dwwYkd iG f xdkufovdk wpfrsKd;rsKd; jzpf\/ ,if; ½lyg½kHudk CeNydKatmifç y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufatmif odrf;qnf;vsuçf b0i\f tm½rHk mS y&rwjfzpvf Qivf n;f ,i;fy&rwwf &m;wuYkd ykd g ord ;fqn;fvsu f,i;fpuK©'gG&0xD çd raem'Gg&0Dxd emrfw&m;pkwdkY\ tm½kHjzpfonfh ½lyg½kHESifh b0if\ tm½kHjzpfonfh y&rwftm½kHwdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf ,if;y&rwfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfrIysufrIudk tm½kHjyKí tedpö tedpö[k ½Iyg/

3/ 0Dxdpdwåu©Pwdkif;üvnf;aumif;ç b0ifpdwåu©Pwdkif;üvnf;aumif; a0'emudk tOD;rlí emrfw&m;wuYkd kdord ;fqn;fvsu f,i;femrwf &m;w\Ykd jzprf yI surf uI kdtm½,Hk íl tepd ötepd [ö k½yI g/ CeNyKdygap/ y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufygap/ xdkodkY ½I&mü rsufpdwpfrSdwf vQyfwpfjyufç vufzspfwpfwGuf[laom tcsdefumvtwGif;0,f tBudrfuka#wpfodef;cefY jzpfysufoGm;Muaom emrfw&m;pkwdkYwGif 0dyóem ½vI ukd Ef ikd af om ½vI ukd rf ad om emrwf &m;pwk vYkd n;f &aSd v&m\? 0yd óem r½vI ukd Ef ikd af om r½vI ukd rf ad om emrfw&m;tcsKdUwdkYvnf; &dSav&m\/ 0dyóem½IvdkufEdkifaom 0Dxdemrfw&m;pk b0ifemrfw&m;pkwdkYü oEÅwdCe orl[Ce udpöCe[laom Ce toD;toD; NydKatmif y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qkdufatmif ord ;fqn;fvsu f0yd óem½yI g/ emruf r|® me;fyikd ;fZ,m;rsm;wiG fwijfyxm;on hftwe;fwikd ;f twe;fwikd ;fwGif 0w¬Kç tm½kHç a0'em [k okH;csufpD okH;csufpD 0dyóem½Iyg/ ukodkvfaZm0Dxdrsm;ç tukodkvfaZm 0Dxdrsm;udk ukefpifatmif½Iyg/ 'ku©ESifh tewåwdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif ½Iyg/ pdwåmEkyóem owdy|mef

1/ 0w¬K ... tedpöç

2/ tm½kH ... tedpöç

3/ 0dnmPf ... tedpöç þ½uI uG üf 0wK¬EiS thf m½½Hk uI uG rf mS txuyf gtwikd ;f en;fwyl ijfzpof n/f 0nd mPtf & 0nd mPuf kd

tOD;rlí 0dnmPfESifh ,SOfzuf emrfw&m;pktm;vkH;udk odrf;qnf;vsuf a0'emEkyóemowdy|mefwGif a&;om;cJhonftwdkif; ½Iyg/ 'ku©ç tewåwdkYudkvnf; ½Iyg/

### "r®mEkyóem owdy|mef

1/ 0w¬K ... tedpöç

2/ tm½kH ... tedpöç

3/ zó ... tedpöç

0w¬KESifh tm½kHwdkYrSm txufygtwdkif; enf;wlrSwfyg/ zót& zóudk tOD;rlí zóESifhwuG ,SOfzuforÜ,kwfw&m; tm;vkH;udk 0Dxdpdwåu©Pwdkif;üvnf;aumif;ç 0Dxdrsm; tMum;ü wnf&dSaom b0ifpdwåu©PwdkYüvnf;aumif; odrf;qnf;vsuf vu©Pma&;okH;wef wpfvSnfhpDwifí 0dyóem½Iyg/ a0'emEkyóemowdy|mefü a&;om;cJhonfhtwdkif; enf;wl rSwfyg/ (6)vdkif;vkH;ü ukodkvfaZm0Dxdç tukodkvfaZm0Dxdrsm;udk ukefpifatmif ½Iyg/ tZÑw-å A['d ¨--- tZÑwåü 0dyóem½Ionfh ykHpHtwdkif; A[d'¨üvnf; ykHpHwlyif 0dyóem½Iyg/ &Hcg tZÑwå? &Hcg A[d'¨ wpfvSnfhpD ½Iyg/ vu©Pma&;okH;wefwGifvnf; &Hcg tedpöç &Hcg 'ku©ç &Hcg tewå --- þodkY vSnfhí wpfvSnfhpD ½Iyg/ twdwfç tem\*wfç ypöKyÜef

ypKöyeÜ üf ½uI uG tf om;usí tm;&r I auseyrf I toithf wi hf &&aSd omtcg twwd tf quqf urf -S

on f ypKöyeÜ çf ypKöyeÜ rf oS n f tem\*wtf quqf u f q;Hkonwhf ikd af tmi f w;kdvQKad ygu f en;fwyl i f 0yd óem ½Iygav/ þodkY ½I&müvnf; tZÑwåwpfvSnfh A[d'¨wpfvSnfhç tedpöwpfvSnfh 'ku©wpfvSnfh tewåwpfvSnfh vSnfhí 0dyóem½Iygav/

### tokb bm0em

tokbm bma0wAÁm &m\*ó y[mem,/ (O'ge-120/)

= &m\*u kd y,&f mS ;&etf wuG f tobk bm0emu kd ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk yf g[ k b&k m;&iS of n f arC,d owk eå f

(O'ge-120/) ü wdkufwGef;xm;awmfrl\/ orxyikd ;f tobk bm0emç 0yd óemyikd ;f tobk bm0em[ k tobk bm0emu kdymG ;rsm;tm;xwk yf Hk

ESpfrsKd;&dS\/ orxydkif; tokbbm0emüvnf; ---

1/ A[d'¨tavmif;udk tm½kH,lí tokbbm0em ½Ienf;ç

2/ (32)aum|mowdkYudk tm½kH,lí tokbbm0em ½Ienf; --þo Ykd½eI n;f EpS rf sK;dvm&\Sd / orxyikd ;fü A['d t¨ avmi;fu kdtm½,Hk íl tobk bm0emu kdymG ;rsm;-

cJhaomf yxrpsmeform"dodkY qdkuf\/ ½IyGm;ykHudk orxur®|mef;ydkif;wGif Munfhyg/ wpzf e f (32)aum|mowuYkd kdy#ud vl reoud m&tjzpjfzi hfEvS ;HkoiG ;f&e f r[mowyd |meowk eå wf iG f (r-1-72/) bk&m;&Sifonf ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlcJh\/ ,if;ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlcsufrSm (32)aum|mowdkYudk tyÜempsmeform"dodkY qdkufatmif ½IyGm;&ef tyÜemur®|mef;tjzpf a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaMumif;udk r[mowdy|meokwåeft|uxm (r-|-1-305/)wGif zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/

### oar®m[0daem'eD t|uxmESifh rlv#Dum tzGifh

{w¬ ye twåaem ZD0rmeuo&Da& y#dulvEÅd y&dur®H ua&mEÅó tyÜemyd Oypm&rÜd Zm,wd/ y&ó ZD0rmeu o&Da& y#dulvEÅd reodua&mEÅó ae0 tyÜem Zm,wd? e Oypm&H/ eEk p 'ook tokabok Ob,arÜwH Zm,wDwd/ tmr Zm,wd/ wmed [d tEkyg'dEéuyau© Xdwmed? wo®m ww¬ tyÜemyd Oypm&rÜd Zm,wd/ £'H ye Oyg'dEéuyau© XdwH? awaea0w¬ Ob,arÜwH e Zm,wd/ tokbmEkyóemocFgwm ye 0dyóembm0em a[mwDwd a0'dwAÁm/ £ro ®d HyaAÁ u d HuxdwEÅd? orx0dyóem uxdwm/ (tbd-|-2-248/)

tEkyg'dEéuyau© XdwmeDwd {awe apwd,yAÁw0goD r[mwdóaw¬a&m 0d,ç oHC&u©dwaw½¬ yk |muomraPa&m 0,d p tEyk g'Ed ué yau © XaywmG \*a[w Hkoaumú EóÅ 'o0"d mobk 0aoe ZD0rmeuo&Da&yd Oy|daw Oypm&yÜwåd 'ódwm a[mwDwd a0'dwAÁm/ ]]tw¬dó uma,}}wd ye ow0å aoe auom'oD k \*,rS maeo k ,xm ]]£ro d®uH ma,}}w d ow-å \*[¾ P&[ad w t[uH m&0wK¬rdS 0d'¨oåm[Huma& o'g oEéd[daw ygua# p twåaem uma, Oy|meH a[mwd? e wxm ww¬mwd tyÜeH tyÜwåm tm'De0gEkyóem0 ww¬ a[mwDwd t"dyÜga,em[ ]]tokbmEkyóemocFgwm ye

0dyóembm0em a[mwDwd a0'dwAÁm}}wd/ (rlv#D-2-156/) owå\*[P&[dawwd owåynwådrÜd temrodwGm a'odwwåm 0kwåH/ ooEÅmewm, t[H-

um&0w¬KrSd tyÜ[Dermeó y[Demum&H oE¨m,m[ ]]0d'¨oåm[Huma&}}wd/ (tEk#D-2-157/) þ rdrd\udk,f olwpfyg;\udk,fwdkYwGif rdrd\ touf&SifqJjzpfaom udk,fü ]]y#dulv = &GH&Sm-

pufqkyfzG,f}}--- [lí pD;jzef;jcif; y&durfudk jyKaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü tyÜempsmefonfvnf;aumif;ç Oypm&psmefonfvnf;aumif; jzpfEdkif\/ olwpfyg;\ touf&SifqJjzpfaom udk,fü ]]y#dulv = &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f}} [lí pD;jzef;jcif; y&durfudk jyKaom xdkodkY ESvkH;oGif;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü tyÜempsmefonfvnf; rjzpfEdkif? Oypm&psmefonfvnf; rjzpfEkdif/ ,if;odkY jzpfaomf tokb (= A[d'¨ tokb)q,frsKd;wdkYü þ tyÜempsmefç Oypm&psmef ESpfrsKd;vkH;onfvnf; jzpfEdkifonf r[kwfygavm[k ar;&ef&dS\/ jzpfEdkifonfum; rSef\/ odkYaomf xdktokb (10)rsKd;wdkYonf wPSm'd|dwdkYonf uyfa&muftyfaomuHonf ]]ig\ tusKd;}}[k tusKd;\ tjzpfjzifh rpGJ,ltyfaom oufrJhavmutzdkYtpkü wnfukef\/ xdkYaMumifh xdktokb (10)yg;wdkYü tyÜempsmefonfvnf;aumif;ç Oypm&psmefonfvnf;aumif; jzpfEdkif\/ (32)aum|mowdkYudk y#dulvoabmtm;jzifh ½Ionfh þtydkif;üum; A[d'¨jzpfaom þ olwpfyg;\ (32)aum|moonf ]]ig-ighOpöm}}[k wPSm'd|dwdkYjzifh pJGvrf;tyfaom ouf&dS Oyg'dEéu tzdkY tpkü wnfae\/ xdkYaMumifhyifvQif þ olwpfyg;ukd,fü tusKH;0ifaom (32)aum|moü tyÜempsmef Oypm&psmef ESpfrsKd;vkH;onfvnf; rjzpfEdkif/ odkYaomf tokbbm0em[k qdktyfaom 0dyóembm0em um; jzpfEdkif\[k od&dSygav/ þum,mEkyóemtydkif;tcef;ü (32)aum|mowdkYESifh ywfoufí rnfuJhodkYaom ½IykHpepfudk bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;awmfrltyfygoenf;[lrl orx½Ienf; 0dyóem ½Ienf; ESpfrsKd;vkH;udkyif a[mawmfrltyf\[k ajzqdkav&m\/ (tbd-|-2-248/)

### tEkyg'dEéu yu©

t|uxmq&mawmfu A[d'¨jzpfaom tokb (10)rsKd;wdkYü tyÜempsmef Oypm&psmef ESpfrsKd;vkH; jzpfEdkifaMumif;udk zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrl\/ xdktokb (10)rsKd;wdkYonf tEkyg'dEéuyu© = wPSm'd|dwdkYonf uyfa&muftyfaom uHonf ]]ig\ tusKd;}}[k tusKd;\tjzpfjzifh rpGJ,ltyfaom oufrJhavmutzdkY tpkü wnfaomaMumifh tyÜempsmef Oypm&psmef ESpfrsKd;vkH; jzpfEdkifaMumif;udkvnf; zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrl\/ xdktokb (10)rsKd;wdkYwGif t|du = t½dk;pkvnf; yg0ifvsuf &dS\/ wo®m t|duEÅd y#duúLv0aoae0 MoavmauwAÁH/ (0dok'¨d-1-186/)

]]t|duy#duúLvH t|duy#duúLv}}EÅd reoduma&m y0awåwaAÁm/ (0dok'd¨-1-186-187/)

,i;f t½;kdptk obk \ &&HG mS puqf yk zf ,G of abmuykd i f tm½,Hk íl ]]t|ud -y#ud Lúv = t½;kdp-k &pHG &m}}

[k ½IcJhaomftyÜempsmefç Oypm&psmefrsm;udk &EdkifaMumif; zGifhqdkxm;\/

A[d'¨ouf&dSowå0gwdkY\ (32)aum|mo tpkta0;üvnf; t½dk;aum|mo = t½dk;tpktyHk yg0ifvsuf &dS\/ ,if;t½dk;pkum; Oyg'dEéuyu© = wPSm'd|dwdkYonf uyfa&muftyfaomuHonf ]]ig\ tusKd;}}[k tusKd;\ tjzpfjzifh pGJ,ltyfaom ouf&dStzdkYtpkü wnfae\/ <uif;aum|mowdkYüvnf; enf;wl rSwfyg/ txufyg tEkyg'dEéuyu© = oufrJhtzdkYtpküwnfaeaom t½dk;wdkYü tyÜempsmef Oypm&psmefrsm;

jzpfEdkifaMumif; zGifhqdkxm;aom xdkpum;&yfjzifh apwd,awmifü oDwif;okH;awmfrlaom r[mwdó rax&fjrwfBuD;uJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç oHC&u©dwrax&fjrwfBuD;\ tvkyftauR;jzpfaom omraPuJhodkY vn;faumi;f Oyg'Ed ué tztYkd pük wnaf eaom ou&f tSd ½;kdpuk kd tEyk g'Ed ué yu © ourf thJ ½;kdp k tztYkd pük xm;í = oufrJht½dk;pkt&mxm;í ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftzdkY (10)rsK;dtjym;&aSd om tobk \tjzpjfzi hf tou&f iS qf jJzpaf om u,kd üf vn;f &&HG mS puqf yk zf ,G f y#ud vl oabm = tobk oabmon fa,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f ÓPüf xivf mvwaf om fOypm&psmeof Ykda&mujfci;fudk ñTefjytyf\[k odxdkufay\/ wpfzef ---

]]tw¬dó uma,}}[lí owå0g\tjzpfjzifh qHyiftp&dSonfwdkYudk ,ltyfukefvwfaomf ]]£ro®ð uma, = þudk,f}}[lí owå0g[k pJG,ljcif;rSuif;aomç ig[k jyKtyfaom udk,fü zsufqD;tyfNyD;aom ig[k ESvkH;oGif;jcif;&dSaom (= ig\udk,f[k rqdkaomaMumifh zsufqD;tyfNyD;aom ig[k jyKjcif;uif;aom = ig[k ESvkH;oGif;jcif; uif;aom)ç tcgcyfodrf; rdrda,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPf\teD;ü aumif;pGm pka0; wnfaeaomç xif&Sm;onfvnf;jzpfaomç rdrdum,ü xifvmjcif;uJhodkY xkdYtwl xdkolwpfyg;\ udk,fum,ü xifvmjcif;onf rjzpf&um; tyÜempsmefodkY ra&mufaom tm'De0gEkyóem = cE¨mtdrf\ tjyptf m'eD 0u kdtzezf e f½wI waf om tm'eD 0gEyk óemÓPof nof mvQi fxokd wl pyf g;\ u,kd uf m,ü jzpEf ikd \f / --- þodkYaom t"dyÜg,foabmtm;jzifh ]]tokbmEkyóem[k ac:qdktyfaom 0dyóem bm0emonuf m; jzpEf ikd \f [ k o&d ySd gav}}[ k t|uxmq&mawmuf ziG qhf okd mG ;awmrf jlci;f jzpaf yon/f (rvl #-D 2-155-156/)

### apwd,yAÁw0goD r[mwdóax&f

r[mwód rax&jfrwBfu;Don frrd dowD i;fo;Hkawmrf &l m apw,d awmiaf usmi;frS tE&k m"NrKdUwiG ;f-

odkY qGrf;cH<u0ifawmfrlvm\/ rxif&Sm;aom trsKd;orD;wpfOD;onf tdrf&Sifa,mufsm;ESifhtwl pum; rsm;Ny;Daemu fewof r;DuohJ Ykdaumi;fpmG z;Dvrd ;fjyKjyi fweqf mqi,f iuf m cyaf pmapmyivf Qi ftE&k m"NrKdUrS xGufcJhí rdrd\ trsKd;tdrf = rdbtdrfodkY jyefvmcJh\/ vrf;ckvwfwpfae&mü apwd,awmifausmif;rS tEk&m"NrdKUodkY qGrf;tvdkYiSm <uvmawmfrlaom r[mwdórax&fjrwfBuD;udk awGUjrifavaomf rax&fjrwfBuD;\ tay:ü &m\*jzifh azmufjyefaom pdwfxm;&dSonfjzpfí xdktrsKd;orD;u toHxGufatmif &,farmvdkuf\/ xdktcsdefwGif r[mwdórax&fjrwfBuD;um; ur®|mef;udk ESvkH;oGif;vsuf <uvmawmf rlcdkufjzpf\/ yxrpsmef\ a&S;tzdkYüjzpfaom yxrpsmefodkY a&mufaMumif; ur®|mef;udk ESvkH;oGif;jcif; ykAÁbm\*reodum&um; toHESifh xdyfwdkuf qefYusifbuf jzpf\/ toHonf ql;ajimifhcvkwf jzpf\/ xdkYaMumifh toHodkY tpOfvdkufcg þwcdcd&,farmaom toHum; tb,ftoHenf;[k Munfhvwfaomf toHxGufatmif jyHK;&,faeaom xdktrsKd;orD;\ oGm;½dk;ü t|dutokbonmudk &&Sdawmfrl\/ t|duur®|meH [d axa&m w'g y&d[&wd/ (r[m#D-1-48/) xdktcsdeftcgü rax&fjrwfBuD;onf t|duur®|mef; = t½dk;pkur®|mef;udk aqmifvsuf qGrf;cH<u-

vmawmfrlqJjzpf\/ (r[m#D-1-48/) rax&jfrwBfu;Don f t|ud tobk onmu kd&&oSd njfzpíf t&[wzå vkd of Ykdqukd af &muof mG ;awmf

rl\/ xdkYaMumifh a&S;t|uxmq&mawmfwdkYu þodkY rdefYqdkawmfrlMu\/

wóm 'EÅ|duH 'doGm? ykAÁonH tEkó&d/

waw¬0 aom Xdawm axa&m? t&[wåH tygykPd/ (0dok'¨d-1-20/)

r[mwódrax&jfrwBfu;Don fxtkd rsK;dor;D\ omG ;½;kdu kd jriaf wmrf ol njfzpíf a&;Sü&tyzf ;laom t|ud onmu kdEvS ;HkoiG ;fawmrf \l / xakd e&müyivf Qi f&yaf wmrf vl su fxrkd ax&Bfu;Don ft&[wzå vkd of Ykd qdkufa&mufawmfrlcJhNyD/ (0dok'¨d-1-20/)

### t&[wåzdkvfodkY qdkufa&mufawmfrlykH

t&[wåH ygykPDwd axa&m ud& wóm [oEÅd,m 'EÅ|d'óaeae0 ykAÁbm\*bm0em,

okbm0dwwåm y#dbm\*edrdwåHç omwdo,Íö Oypm&ZÑmeH vbdwGm ,xmXdawm0 ww¬ yxrZÑmeH t"d\*EÉm wH yg'uH uwGm 0dyóeH 0a×wGm r\*¾y&rÜ&m, tmo0u©,H ygykPd? ykAÁonH tEkó&Dwd ykAÁuH ,xm&'¨H umave umvH tEk,kÍÆd,rmeH t|duur®|meH tEkó&d orEém[&d/

(r[m#D-1-48-49/)

r[mwdórax&fjrwfBuD;um; t|duonm tokbbm0emudk yGm;rsm; tm;xkwfaeus jzpf\/

xdk t|duonm = t½dk;pkur®|mef;ü yxrpsmeform"dodkY qdkufatmif orm"dudk xlaxmifawmfrlvsuf x kd yxrpsmeof rm"ud kd 0yd óem\ tajcyg'ujyKí 0yd óemo Ykdu;laeusvn;f jzpaf wmrf \l / rax&-f jrwfBuD;onf ,cktBudrfwGifvnf; jyHK;&,fvdkufaom xdktrsKd;orD;\ oGm;½dk;udk jrifawGUvdkuf&onfESifh wpfNydKifeufwnf;rSmyifvQif t½dk;pkur®|mef;ü qGrf;cHvrf;wpfavQmufvkH;üvnf;aumif;ç a&S;,cifu vnf;aumif;ç yxrpsmef\ a&S;tzdkYjzpfaom ykAÁbm\*bm0emudk aumif;pGm yGm;rsm;xm;tyfNyD;onfh twGufaMumifh y#dbm\*edrdwfudkvnf;aumif;ç tvGeftuJESifhwuG Oypm&psmefudkvnf;aumif; &&dSawmfrlcJh\/ trsKd;orD;\ oGm;½dk;udk jrifvdkufonfESifh wpfNydKifeufwnf;rSmyifvQif rax&fjrwfBuD;\ bm0emÓPüf xtkd rsK;dor;D\ wpuf ,kd vf ;Hkon f t½;kdpwk \Ykd taygi;ftptk jzpjfzi hf xivf m\/ xtkd cg xkdt½dk;pk\ &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#duúLvoabmudk qufvufí tm;xkwfawmfrl&m y#dbm\*edrdwfodkY qukd af &muaf wmrf \l ? Oypm&psme f Oypm&orm"od vYkd n;f qukd af &muaf wmrf \l / wpzf e f tZÑwtå ½;kdpok Ykd ajymif;í &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#duúLvoabmudk ESvkH;oGif;awmfrl&m yxrpsmefodkY qdkufa&mufawmfrl\/ xykd xrpsmeuf kd 0yd óem\ tajcyg'u jyKí 0yd óemÓPrf sm;u kd w;kdymG ;atmi f jyKawmrf &l m r\*Óf Pf tpOftwdkif; t&[wåzdkvfodkYwdkifatmif qkdufa&mufawmfrl\/ (r[m#D-1-48-49/) tdrf&Sifa,mufsm;uvnf; c&D;pOftwdkif; aemufuvdkufvmcJhaomf rax&fjrwfBuD;udk jrifí ]]t&iS bf &k m; ...trsK;dor;DwpOf ;Du kdawUGjrivf ukd yf govm;}}[ kavQmuxf m;\/ rax&jfrwBfu;Du þoYkd rdefYawmfrlvdkuf\/

embdZmemrd £w¬D 0g? yk&daom 0g £awm \*awm/ tydp t|doCFma#m? \*päaw o r[myax/

oal wmaf umi;f ... þroS mG ;oool n ftrsK;dor;D[íl vn;faumi;fç trsK;dom;[íl vn;faumi;f

ig roday? pifppfrlum; þt½dk;pkonf c&D;vrf;rBuD;ay:ü oGm;aeay\/ (0dok'¨d-1-20-21/) tokbonm --- t\*kFwå&edum,f 'ouedygwf \*d&drmeE´okwåefwGif (32)aum|mowdkYudk &GH&Sm pufqkyfzG,f = y#duúLv taejzifh ESvkH;oGif;jcif;udk tokbonm[k a[mMum;awmfrlcJh\/

(tH-3-343/)

### o0dnmPutokb - t0dnmPutokb

owk eå yd gwyf gVad wm f(307-308) 0Zd ,owk eå wf iG fo0nd mPutobk = &iS tf obk ç t0nd mPu

tobk = aotobk [ k tobk bm0em (2)rsK;dcjGJcm;í a[mMum;xm;awmrf cl \hJ / o0nd mPutobk = &Siftokb[lonfrSm ouf&Sd (32)aum|mowdkY\ &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f tokboabmudk tm½kH,lí ½jIci;fwn;f/ t0nd mPutobk = aotobk [ol nrf mS tavmi;faumi\f &&HG mS puqf yk zf ,G f tobk oabmudk tm½kH,lí ½Ijcif;wnf;/

### orxESifh 0dyóem

orxydkif;wGif o0dnmPutokb = &Siftokbudk ½I&mü txufwGif &Sif;jycJhonfhtwdkif;

tyeÜ mpsmeuf vkd n;faumi;fç Oypm&psmeuf vkd n;faumi;f tv&kd cSd ahJ om f rrd \d (32)aum|mow\Ykd &&HG mS pufqkyfzG,f = y#duúLvoabmudk tm½kH,lí ½Iyg/ xdkodkY ½I&mü (32)aum|movkH;udk jcHKí jzpfapç aum|mowpfckckudk tm½kH,líjzpfap ½IEdkif\/

### [aw¬\*[dwyO§0w¬K = vufudkudkifí ajymjyaom 0w¬K

rv’urax&fonf oufawmf&Snf 'DCedum,faqmif 'DCbmPu tb,rax&fudk vufü qJGudkifí ]]igh&Sif tb, ...a&S;OD;pGm þjyóemudk oif,lyg}}[k qdkí þodkY rdefYqdkawmfrl\ --]]rv’urax&fonf (32)aum|mowdkYü (32)rsKd;aom yxrpsmefudk &avh&dS\? nOfhü wpfckaompsmefudk aeYü wpfckaompsmefudk tu,fí 0ifpm;jim;tHh? vcJGudk vGefojzifh wpfzef pyfrd\/ odkYr[kwf aeYwdkif; aeYwdkif; psmefwpfckwpfckudk tu,fí 0ifpm;jim;thH? wpfvudkvGefojzifh wpfzef pyfrd\/}} þodkY rdefYqdkzl;avowwf/ (0dok'¨d-1-257/) þodkY ½Ijcif;udk y#dulvreodum& = (y#duúLvreodum&) [k ac:qdkayonf/

### obm\* - 0dobm\*

wpfzef A[d'¨ (32)aum|mowdkY\ y#dulvoabmudk tm½kH,lí ½I&müum; txufwGif &Sif;jy-

cJhonfhtwdkif; Oypm&psmef = Oypm&orm"dodkYum; qdkufEdkif\/

wpfzef t0dnmPutokb = aotokbtavmif;udk tm½kH,lí yxrpsmeform"dudk tvdk&dSí ½IvdkcJhaomf trsKd;om;a,m\*Donf trsKd;om;tavmif;aumifudkç trsKd;orD;a,m\*Donf trsKd;orD; tavmi;faumiuf odk m ½&I \/ tZÑwwå pvf nS çhf A['d w¨ pvf nS hf ½&I erf vykd g/ þum; orxyikd ;ftwuG -f wnf;/

0dyóemydkif;üum; o0dnmPutokbç t0dnmPutokb ESpfrsKd;vkH;ü obm\* 0dobm\* =

vdifwl vdifrwl cJG&ef rvdkay/ 0dZ,okwåefwGif od&drm\ tavmif;aumifwpfckudkyif ---

1/ &[ef;a,mufsm; y&dowfç

2/ &[ef;rdef;r y&dowfç

3/ vla,mufsm; y&dowfç

4/ vlrdef;r y&dowf [laom --y&dowf (4)rsKd;wdkYtm; 0dyóem½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ tm'De0gEkyóem = rdrd olwpfyg; EpS Of ;Dom;w\Ykd cEm¨ trd tf jypuf kd jriaf tmi½f &I e f ñeT Mfum;awmrf al om tEyk óem jzp\f / o0nd mPu tobk = &iS tf obk üvn;f en;fwyl iwf n;f/ orxyikd ;fü psmeuf kd &&&Sd e f O;Dwncf su&f \Sd ? 0yd óemyikd ;f ü tjyptf m'eD 0u kd½jIri&f e fO;Dwncf su&f \Sd / orxyikd ;füum; tZÑwwå pvf nS çhf A['d w¨ pvf nS hf½&I efrv/kd 0dyóemydkif;ü o0dnmPutokbç t0dnmPutokb ESpfrsKd;vkH;udkyif tZÑwåwpfvSnfhç A[d'¨ wpfvSnfh½I&ef bk&m;&Sifonf 0dZ,okwåefwGif þodkYñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ ---

,xm £'H wxm {wH? ,xm {wH wxm £'H/ tZÑwåÍö A[d'¨g p? uma, qE´H 0d&mZa,/

þ ouf&dS o0dnmPu tokbaumifonf ---

1/ tm,k = touf[laom ½kyfZD0dwç

2/ Oo®m = udk,faiGU[laom ur®ZawaZm"mwfç

3/ 0dnmPf[laom todpdwf ---

þokH;yg;ukefaom w&m;wdkY\ ruif;ruGmao; rcsKyfNidrf;ao;jcif;aMumifh oGm;ç&yfçxdkifçavsmif;

ouJhodkYç xdkYtwl ,ck okomefü avsmif;pufaeonfh oufrJh t0dnmPu tokbtavmif;aumifonvf n;f raor D a&;Stcgu tm,-k Oom® -0nd mP[f al om xwkd &m;o;HkrsK;dw\Ykd rui;fumG ao; rcsKy-f Nidrf;ao;jcif;aMumifh oGm;ç &yfç xdkifç avsmif;jcif; oabm&dSonf jzpfcJhavNyD/

,ckaoaeaom xdk t0dnmPu tokbtavmif;aumifonf tm,kç Oo®mç 0dnmPf[laom xdkw&m;okH;rsKd;wdkY\ csKyfpJjywfuif;jcif;aMumifh oGm;ç &yfç xdkifç avsmif;jcif;oabm r&dSouJhodkY xdkYtwl

þo0dnmPu tokbaumifonfvnf; tm,k-Oo®m-0dnmPf[laom xdkw&m;okH;rsKd;wdkY\ csKyfpJ jywfuif;jcif;aMumifh oGm;ç &yfç xdkifç avsmif;jcif; oabm r&dSonf jzpfayvwåHU/ þodkY usifhMuH BudK;ukwf yGm;rsm; tm;xkwfvsuf&dSaom oHo&mab; cE¨ma&;udk axmufawG; ajrmfjrif ynm&Sifonf rdrd\ twGif;tZÑwå udk,fum,üvnf;aumif;ç tjyifA[d'¨ olwpfyg;\ udk,fum,üvn;faumi;f w,G wf mNiud y f wurf ujfci;f qE&´ m\*"mwuf kd av;yg;r\*Óf P f orak p'ä y[mejfzihf uif;uGmapEdkif&m\/ (okwåedygw-308/)

tm,k Oo®m p 0dnmPEÅd ½lyZD0dwd`E´d,Hç ur®ZawaZm"mwkç pdwåH ... (r-|-2-250/) þtxufyg t|uxmtzGifhESifhtnD tm,kt& ½lyZD0dwda`E´udk = ½kyfZD0dwudk aumuf,lyg/

emrfZD0dwum; 0dnmPHü yl;wJG yg0ifoGm;ayonf/ þ\*gxmü qdkvdk&if;oabmudk þodkY rSwfom;yg/ ---

,xm £'H wxm {wH = þouf&dS o0dnmPu ig\udk,fuJhodkYyif xdkoufrJht0dnmPu tokbaumifonfvnf; a&S;ujzpfcJhzl;avNyD[k rdrdESifh aoaom olaumifudk xyfrQjyKum 0dyóem-

ÓPfjzifh ½IMunfhjcif;jzifh tjyifA[d'¨ udk,fum,ü jzpfay:vmrnfh a'goudavomudk y,fpGefYEdkif\/

,xm {wH wxm £'H = xdk aoaom t0dnmPu olaoaumifuJhodkYyif þ ig\ ouf&dS o0dnmPu udk,faumifonfvnf; aemifwpfcsdefü jzpfvdrfhrnf[k aoaom t0dnmPu olaoaumiEf iS hfrrd ud kdxyrf QjyKum 0yd óemÓPjfzi hf½MIunjhfci;fjzi hfrrd \d twiG ;ftZÑw å u,kd uf m,tay:ü jzpfay:vmrnfh &m\*udavomudk y,fpGefYEdkif\/ tZÑwå A[d'¨ udk,fum,ESpfrsKd;vkH;udk wpfenf; ouf&dSoufrJh udk,fum,ESpfrsKd;vkH;udk xyfrQ jyKum 0yd óemÓPyf nmjzi hfMun½hf EI ikd \f / tZÑw å A['d ¨ ou&f oSd urf hJu,kd uf m,EpS rf sK;dv;Hk\ tobk tjcif;t&mudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh uJGuJGjym;jym;odcJhaomf xdkudk,fum,ESpfrsKd;vkH;ü tokbtjcif;t&m oabmoGm;rSefudk rodjcif; = arm[udavomudk y,fpGefYEdkif\/ þodkYvQif a&U Sydkif; 0dyóemÓPftcdkufüyif trSeftwdkif; odjrifojzifh avmb a'go arm[ wnf;[laom tukov rlvw&m;okH;yg;udk w'\*Fy[mefjzifh y,f&Sm;EdkifNyD;vQif xdk0dyóemÓPfrS txufü r\*fav;yg;tpOfjzifh tvkH;pkHaom qE´&m\*udk orkapä'y[meftaetm;jzifh t<uif;rJh y,fpGefY-

Edkifavonf[k qdkvdk&if;t"dyÜg,fudk odrSwfav&m\/ (okwåedygw-|-242/) þtxuyf g t&y&f yaf om ñeT Mfum;awmrf cl surf sm;EiS thf n D,ctk cgü 0yd óemyikd ;f t0nd mPu

tobk ç o0nd mPu tobk ½uI uG rf sm;u kdquvf uíf wijfytyyf gon/f orxyikd ;füum; tyeÜ mpsmef Oypm&psmefudk&atmif ½IyGm;&ojzifh tokbtjcif;t&mudk tZÑwå A[d'¨ wpfvSnfhpD ½I&efrvkd/ 0dyóemyikd ;füum; rrd dowl pyf g; EpS Of ;Dom;v;Hkw\Ykd cEm¨ trd \f tjypuf kdjriaf tmi f½&I aom tm'eD 0gEyk óemydkif; jzpfojzifh tZÑwåç A[d'¨wpfvSnfhpD ½I&\/ þ vdk&if;tcsufudk BudKwifí rSwfom;xm;yg/

### 0dyóemydkif; t0dnmPutokb = aotokb ½IuGuf

yke py&H bdu©a0 bdu©K ao,sxmyd yaó,s o&D&H od0xdum, q×dwH {um[rwH 0g 'GD[rwH 0g wD[rwH 0g O'¨KrmwuH 0deDvuH 0dykAÁuZmwH/ aom £rar0 um,H OyoH[&wd ]]t,rÜd acg uma,m {0H "ar®m {0H bm0D {0H tewDawm}}wd/ (r-1-73/)

&[ef;wdkY ... wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf ---

1/ aoNyD;í wpf&uf&dSaom olaoaumifç

2/ aoNyD;í ESpf&uf&dSaom olaoaumifç

3/ aoNyD;í okH;&uf&dSaom olaoaumifç

4/ zl;zl;a&mif<u ykyfyGvsuf&dSaom olaoaumifç

5/ ½kyfqif;ysufvsuf ndKrnf;aeaom olaoaumifç

6/ jynfuJhodkY pufqkyfzG,f tykyf&nf,dkpD;aom oif;csKdif;ü pGefYypfxm;tyfaom olaoaumif --þ olaoaumifudk awGUjrif&mouJhodkY = awGUjrif&m\/ xkdodkY awGUjrifaom &[ef;onf ]]þig\ ½yk tf aygi;fjzpaf om ½yl um, = u,kd of nvf n;f þoaYkd om oabm&\Sd ? þo YkdrcRw{f ue f jzpaf yvwUHå? þoaYkd om oabmu kd rveG qf eEf ikd }f}[ k þ rrd \d ½yl um, = u,kd uf ykd i f ÓPjfzi hf (= 0yd óemÓPjfzi)hf uyfaqmifí ½I\/ (r-1-73/)

'DCbmPur[moD0aw¬a&m ye ]]e0od0xdum tm'De0gEkyóem0aoe 0kwåm}}wd tm[/

(r-|-1-305/)

'DCbmPu r[moD0rax&fjrwfBuD;\ t,ltqtm;jzifh txufyg r[mowdy|meokwåefü vm&aSd om tobk bm0em½uI uG rf mS tm'eD 0gEyk óem[al om rrd dowl pyf g; EpS Of ;Dom;v;Hkw\Ykd ½yl um, = u,kd \f tjyptf m'eD 0u kdjriaf tmi f0yd óemÓPjfzi hf½&I e fb&k m;&iS \f ñeT Mfum;awmrf cl su fjzpof n[f k rSwfyg/ ,if; ñTefMum;awmfrlcsufrsm;twdkif; t0dnmPutokb = aotokbudk 0dyóemydkif;ü

½IyGm;vdkcJhaomf atmufygtwdkif; ½Iyg/ --þtydkif;wGif toifolawmfaumif;onf umvokH;yg; oEÅmefESpfyg; twGif;ü wnf&dSMuaom

ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pma&;okH;wefwifum wGifwGifBuD; 0dyóem½IEdkifaom tqifhodkY a&muf&dSaeNyD; jzpf\/ þtcsdefwGif tokbbm0emudk tm'De0gEkyóemtaejzifh xyfqifhí yGm;awmhrnfh tcsdef jzpfayonf/ odkYtwGuf toifolawmfaumif;onf rdrd&&Sdxm;NyD;onfh tmemygepwkw¬psmeform"dodkY wikd af tmiçf orYkd [wk fMo'gwuoPkd ;f pwwk p¬ smeof rm"od wYkd ikd af tmiof rm"ud kdwpzf ejfyeíf xal xmiyf g/ xpkd wwk p¬ smeof rm"Ed iS ,hf OS af om ÓPaf Mumi hfvi;fa&mijfcnrf sm;on f NyKd;NyKd;jyu f wvuvf u f awmu-f yvmaomtcg xdkvif;a&mifjcnf tultnDjzifh rdrdjrifzl;onfh &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f taumif;qkH; tokb tavmif;aumifwpfckudk jyefvnfí tm½kH,lMunfhyg/ xdktavmif;aumifrSm vdifwltavmif;aumif aomfvnf;aumif;ç vdifrwl tavmif;aumifaomfvnf;aumif; ESpfrsKd;vkH; &Edkif\/ xtkd avmi;faumi\f &&HG mS puqf yk zf ,G f taumi;fq;Hk taetxm;ü rrd d\bm0empwd uf kdNird 0f ypf mG uyfxm;í tokb-tokb[k ½Iaeyg/ tokbtjcif;t&monf ÓPfü aygavmay:vmaomtcg rdrd\ ½lyum, = udk,faumifbufodkY ÓPfudk a&S;½Iuyfaqmifí ]]ig\udk,fonfvnf; þodkY oabm &dS\/ þodkY rcRwf{uef jzpfayvwåHU? þodkYaom oabmu dk rvGefqefEdkif}}[k ½IMunfhyg/ rdrdaoí ykyfyGaeaom rdrd\ tavmif;aumifudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif uyfaqmifí Munfhyg/ awGUjrifvQifum; aumif;\/ tu,fí rawGUjrifao;ygu A[d'¨ t0dnmPutavmif;aumifudkyif wpfzefjyefí ½Iyg/ xaYkd emi f rrd \d tavmi;faumiuf kd wpzf ejfyeíf ½yI g/ Burd zf erf sm;pmG xyuf mxyuf m avuh siyhf gu rrd \d tavmif;aumifudkvnf; awGUjrifEkdifygonf/ xdkodkY awGUjrifygu ykyfyGaeaom rdrd\ tavmif;aumifuvkd n;f tobk -tobk [ k½yI g/ tZÑwtå avmi;faumiuf kdwpvf nS hfA['d t¨ avmi;faumiuf kdwpvf nS hf

Budrfzefrsm;pGm xyfumxyfum ½Iyg/ xdkodkY ½I&mü toifolawmfaumif;udk,fwdkif a&G;cs,fí tokbbm0em ½IyGm;aeaom A[d'¨

tavmif;aumifrSm vGefcJhaom ESpftenf;i,fcefYu tavmif;aumifjzpfcJhaomf xdktavmif;aumifrSm ,ckuJhodkY tokb bm0em½Iaeaomtcsdefü t½dk;rsm; rIefYrIefYnufnuf aMuaeaom tqifhodkYvnf; a&mufaumif;a&mufaeEdkif\/ xdkodkY jzpfcJhaomf xkdtavmif;aumif\ rdrdjrifcJhzl;aom ykyfyGaeaom tajctaerSonf t½dk;rsm; rkefYrkefYnufnuf aMuaeaom tcsdefodkYwdkifatmif ÓPfudk apvTwfí xdk tavmi;faumiuf kdwppf wppf ½MIunvhf mygu tavmi;faumi\f taetxm;rmS tqiqhf i hfajymi;fvJ vmí aemufqkH; t½dk;pk\ rkefYrkefYnufnuf aMuaeonfh tqifhodkY wdkifatmif ÓPfqdkufa&mufoGm;-

Edkif\/ þodkY tqifhqifh ajymif;vJoGm;&müvnf; tZÑwåwpfvSnfh A[d'¨wpfvSnfh ½Iyg/ tu,íf rrd jdrizf ;laom tavmi;faumirf mS orYkd [wk f rrd d tobk bm0em½&I e f a&;Gcs,xf m;aom tavmi;faumirf mS rMumr D &uyf ikd ;ftwiG ;fu tavmi;faumijfzpcf ahJ omvf n;faumi;fç tobk bm0em ½IrnfhaeYrS avmavmvwfvwf awGUjrif&aom tavmif;aumifjzpfaomfvnf;aumif;ç xdktavmif;aumifrSm avmavmq,f rkefYrkefYnufnuf aMuaeonfh t½dk;rIefYtqifhodkYum; ra&mufEdkifao;ay/ xkdodkY ra&mufEdkifao;aomfvnf; (tem\*wf ½kyfemrfwdkYukdyif 0dyóem½IEdkifNyD; jzpfaeaom toifolawmfaumif;tzdkY) xdktavmif;aumif\ tem\*wfbufodkY ÓPfudk apvTwfí wpfpwpfp wdk;í wdk;í ½Ivdkufygu xdktavmif;aumif\ taetxm;rSm tqifhqifh ajymif;vJoGm;um aemufqkH; rkefYrkefYnufnuf aMuaeonfh t½dk;trIefY tpktykHtqifhodkY wdkifatmif qdkufa&mufoGm;Edkifygonf/ þtqifhrsm;wGifvnf; tZÑwåwpfvSnfh A[d'¨wpfvSnfh wpfvSnfhpD tokbbm0emudk yGm;rsm;ygav/ olaoaumif (9) rsKd;

þwiG f r[mowyd |meowk eå wf iG f vm&aSd om tm'eD 0gEyk óem = cEm¨ u,kd \f tjyptf m'eD 0ukd

jrifatmif ½IyGm;&rnfh 0dyóemydkif;qdkif&m t½IcHtm½kHjzpfonfh olaoaumif (9)rsKd;udk qufvufí wijfytyyf gon/f ---

1/ (u)aoNyD;í wpf&uf&dSaom olaoaumifç

( c )aoNyD;í ESpf&uf&dSaom olaoaumifç

( \* )aoNyD;í okH;&uf&dSaom olaoaumifç

(C)zl;zl;a&mif<u ykyfyGvsuf&dSaom olaoaumifç

( i )½kyfqif;ysufvsuf ndKrnf;aeaom olaoaumifç

( p )jynfuJhodkY pufqkyfzG,f tykyf&nf,dkpD;aom olaoaumifç

2/ (u)usD;wdkYrlvnf; cJpm;tyfaom olaoaumifç

( c )pGef&JwdkYrlvnf; cJpm;tyfaom olaoaumifç

( \* )vif;wwdkYrlvnf; cJpm;tyfaom olaoaumifç

(C)bkHrwD;iSufwdkYrlvnf; cJpm;tyfaom olaoaumifç

( i )acG;wdkYrlvnf; cJpm;tyfaom olaoaumifç

( p )usm;wdkYrlvnf; cJpm;tyfaom olaoaumifç

(q)opfwdkYrlvnf; cJpm;tyfaom olaoaumifç

( Z )ajracG;wdkYrlvnf; cJpm;tyfaom olaoaumifç

( ps )ydk;trsKd;rsKd;wdkYrlvnf; cJpm;tyfaom olaoaumifç

3/ tom;tao;G&aSd o;aom taMumwjYkdzi hfzUGJpyxf m;aom t½;kdquvf su&f aSd o;aom oal oaumiçf

4/ tom;uif;í (= tom;r&dSawmhbJ) aoG;wdkYjzifh ayusHvsuf taMumwdkYjzifh zJGUpyfvsuf&dSaom t½dk;qufvsuf&dSao;aom olaoaumifç

5/ tom;taoG;uif;vsuf taMumwdkYjzifh zJGUpyfxm;aom olaoaumifç

6/ wpfae&mü vuf½dk;ç wpfae&mü ajc½dk;ç wpfae&mü ajczrsuf½dk;ç wpfae&mü jrif;acgif;½dk;ç wpfae&mü aygif½dk; wpfae&mü cg;½dk;ç wpfae&mü eH½dk;ç wpfae&mü ausmufukef;½dk;ç wpfae&mü yckH;½dk;ç wpfae&mü vnfyif;½dk;ç wpfae&mü ar;½dk;ç wpfae&mü oGm;½dk;ç wpfae&mü OD;acgif;cGH tm;jzifh zJGUjcif;uif;ukefvsuf xdkxdkt&yfwdkYü jyefYMuJaeukefaom t½dk;pkolaoaumifç

7/ c½koif;tqif;ESifhtwl azG;azG;jzLukefaom t½dk;pkolaoaumifç

8/ ESpfvGefvsuf pkykHaeaom t½dk;pkolaoaumifç

9/ aqG;jrnfhvsuf trIefYjzpfukefaom t½dk;pkolaoaumif --þ olaoaumif (9)rsKd;wdkYum; tokbbm0em½IyGm;&ef r[mowdy|meokwåefwGif bk&m;&Sif

a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaom olaoaumif (9)rsKd;wdkY jzpfMuonf/ okomefoif;csKdif;ü pGefYypfxm;tyf ukefaom olaoaumifwdkYcsnf;omwnf;/ (r-1-73-74/r-|-1-278/) toifolawmfaumif;onf txufyg olaoaumif (9)rsKd;vkH;udkyif jzpfapç tcsKdUudk jzpfap tm'De0gEkyóemtaejzifh tZÑwåwpfvSnfh A[d'¨wpfvSnfh ½Iyg/

### vu©Pm,mOf wifyg

umvokH;yg;ç oEÅmefESpfyg;twGif;ü wnf&dSMuaom cE¨mig;yg; = ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYudk vu©Pma&; okH;wef wpfvSnfhpDwifum EdkifEdkifeif;eif; 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfNyD;ygrS tokbbm0emudk qufvuf BudK;yrf;vmaom toifolawmfaumif;tzdkY xdkodkYtZÑwå A[d'¨ESpfXmewdkYü tokboabmudk tjyefjyef tvSefvSef ½Iae&if;jzifh ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udkvnf; ÓPfjzifh awGUjrifvmwwf\/ tu,fí tm;& auseyfrI &&dSonfhwdkifatmif tokboabmudk tZÑwå A[d'¨ ESpfrsKd;vkH;ü ½Iaeaomfvnf; ½kyfuvmyf trIefrsm;ukd rawGUygu ,if; tZÑwå A[d'¨tavmif;aumifwdkYü "mwfBuD;av;yg;udk pdkufí ½Ivdkufygu ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udk awGU&dSEdkifayonf/ ,if; ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;ukd CeNydKatmifç y&rwfodkY ÓPf tjrifqdkufatmif ÓPfjzifhydkif;jcm;,lvsuf odrf;qnf;vsuf ,if;½kyfy&rwfw&m;wdkYudk vu©Pma&; okH;wef wpfvSnfhpDwifí 0dyóem½Iyg/ ,if; t0dnmPutokb = aotokbü OwkZMoZ|ru-

½kyfwdkYudkom (a,bk,stm;jzifh) awGU&dSrnfjzpfonf/ ,if;OwkZ ½kyfuvmyfwdkYum; rMunfay/ "mwfcJGvdkufaomf ½kyfuvmyfwpfckwpfckü y&rwf½kyfoabmw&m; (8)rsKd;pD &dS\/

### >cif;csuf tenf;i,f

tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkYonf tZÑwå A[d'¨jzpfaom ,if;aotokbtavmif;aumifü "mwfBuD;av;yg;udk pdkufí ½Ivdkufaomtcg0,f Munfaom ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udkvnf; rMunfaom

½kyfuvmyfwdkYESifh a&maESmíawGUaewwf\/ xdkodkYawGU&dS&jcif;\ taMumif;rSm xdktavmif;aumifü xtkd csed wf iG f tou&f iS af eq J y;kdavmurf sm; x<uaomi;fuse;faeygu xykd ;kdavmuwf üYkd um,tMun-f "mwfpaom tMunf"mwfrsm; xdkufovdkyg&dSaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkYudkyg a&maxG;í a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfu ÓPfjzifh awGUjrifvdkufjcif;aMumifh jzpfonf/ trSefrSmrl tZÑwå A[d'¨jzpfaom aotokbtavmif;aumif ESpfrsKd;vkH;üum; OwkZMoZ|ru½kyf = OwkaMumifhjzpfaom MoZmvQif (8)ckajrmuf&dSaom ½kyf w&m;rsm;om &dSayonf/

tcuftcJwpf&yf

A[d'¨tavmif;aumif\ tokboabmudk ½INyD;aomtcg tZÑwå0,f aotokboabmudk ÓPfjzifha&S;½I uyfaqmifí ½I&mü tcsKdUa,m\*Drsm;ü rdrd\ aotokboabmudk vG,fvG,fululjzifh rawGUEdkif jzpfaewwf\/ xdkodkY jzpfcJhaomf rdrd\ þb0 tem\*wfpkwdbufodkY ÓPfudk apvTwfí ,ck tcsed rf pS í þb0pwk od wYkd ikd af tmi f ½yk wf &m; emrwf &m;wuYkd kd wppf wppf ord ;fqn;fomG ;yg/ aemuqf ;Hk pkwdtcdkufodkY qdkufa&mufoGm;aomtcg rdrd\ aotokboabmudkvnf; ÓPfjzifh rsuf0g;xifxif awGUjrifEdkifygonf/ xdktcgwGif tZÑwåwpfvSnfh A[d'¨wpfvSnfh ½Iyg/ tu,íf toiof al wmaf umi;fon fA['d t¨ avmi;faumi\f tem\*wbf uof YkdÓPuf kdapvwT -f í ½Ivdkufrdojzifh xdkA[d'¨tokbtavmif;aumif\ ykyf&mrS yGvmNyD;vQif tykyf&nfrsm; ,dkpD;usvmykHç nKdrn;futGJ uvf myçHk y;kdavmurf sm; x<uvmyçHk t½;kdpjkzpof mG ;yçHk t½;kdprk StreI jYfzpof mG ;y Hkponahf jymi;fvJ rI tqifhqifhwdkYudk ÓPfjzifh awGUjrifygu xdkodkY awGUjrifwdkif; awGUjrifwkdif; tZÑwåtavmif;aumifodkY vnf; ÓPfudk a&U S½Iaqmif,lí tokboabmudk jrifatmif½Iyg/ tZÑwå A[d'¨ wpfvSnfhpD ½Iyg/

### &m\*udk wdkufzsufa&;

xokd YkdtZÑwEå iS hf A['d u¨ kd wpvf nS phf vD nS íhf aotobk oabmu kd 0yd óemÓPjfzi hf ½jIci;fonf &m\*udkwdkufzsuf&mü vufeufaumif;wpfckyif jzpfonf/ odkYaomf þrQjzifh &yfem;raeao;bJ A[d'¨odkY wjznf;jznf; ÓPfudk apvTwfí wdk;csJU½Iyg/ ÓPfaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom tvif;a&mifESifh awGUxdrd&m t&yfü awGUorQowå0gwdkY\ aotokboabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí qufvuf½Iyg/ ÓPfa&mijfzi hf awUGxrd &d m ow0å gwikd ;f\ tobk oabmu kd jriaf wUGaomtcg tZÑw\å tobk oabmu-kd vnf; &Hcg jyefí ½Iay;yg/ xdkodkY ½I&mü ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udk ÓPfjzifh awGUjrifaomf ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk "mwfcJGvsuf ½kyfy&rwwf &m;rsm;u kdvuP© ma&;o;Hkwe fwpvf nS phf wD iuf m 0yd óem jyeíf ½yI g/ tu,íf xokd YkdtZÑwå A[d'¨wdkYü tokboabmudk tm;&auseyfonfh wdkifatmif ½INyD;aomfvnf; ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udk v,G vf ,G uf ul l rawUGjriyf gu ,i;ftobk tavmi;faumiüf "mwBfu;Dav;yg;u kdpukd íf ½yI g/ ½yk uf vmyf trIefrsm;udk awGUaomtcg ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk "mwfcJGvsuf ½kyfy&rwfw&m;rsm;udk vu©Pma&;okH;wef wpfvSnfhpD wifí 0dyóem quf½Iyg/ txl;ojzifh rdrd&m\*jzpfwwfonfh yk\*¾dKvfowå0grsm;udk cyfrsm; rsm; OD;pm;ay;í ½Iyg/

### o0dnmPutokb = &Siftokb ½IuGuf

þ o0dnmPutokb = &Siftokbydkif;ü ---

1/ (32)aum|mowdkY\ tokboabmç

2/ ydk;avmufwdkYESifh jynfhaeaom cE¨mtdrf\ tokboabmç

3/ ½kyfy&rwfwdkY\ tokboabm ---

þodkYvQif tokboabmudk okH;rsKd;cJGí ½Iyg/

1/ (32)aum|mowdkY\ &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f tokboabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tokbç tobk [ k ½yI g/ tZÑwwå pvf nS hfA['d w¨ pvf nS hf½yI g/ A['d w¨ iG vf n;f w;kdcsUJí wppf wppf ½yI g/ &m\*jzp-f aeus y\*k Kd¾vof w0å grsm;u kd O;Dpm;ay;í ½yI g/ ou&f aSd vmuwpcf vk ;Hku dk iEkH ikd of rQ irHk ad tmi f w;kdcsUJí½yI g/ xdkodkY ½I&mü toifolawmfaumif;onf þtqifhwGif tZÑwåç A[d'¨ oEÅmefESpfrsKd;vkH;ü (32)

aum|moü wn&f aSd om ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kdvuP© m,mO fo;Hkcsuof Ykdwiíf wiG wf iG Bfu;D t0g;0pmG 0yd óem ½Ixm;NyD;jzpfaomaMumifh ,if; (32) aum|mowdkYrSm ]]tokbç tokb}}[k ½I&if; ½I&if;jzifh wjznf;jznf; ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm; jzpfoGm;wwfayonf/ tu,fí ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm; jzpfrvmcJhaomf ,if; (32) aum|mowdkY\ tokbtjcif;t&mudk ½Ií tm;&auseyfrI &&dSvmaomtcg ,if;aum|mowdkYudk jcHKí jzpfapç aum|mowpfckpD cJGí jzpfap? ,if;aum|mowdkYü wnf&dSMuaom "mwfBuD;av;yg;wdkYudk pdkufí ½Ivdkufygu ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udk vG,fvG,fululyif awGU&dSEdkifayonf/ ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif a&;om; wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; ,if;½kyfuvmyfwdkYudk "mwfcJGvsuf ,if;½kyfy&rwfw&m;wdkYudk vu©Pma&;okH;wef wpfvSnfhpDwifí 0dyóemquf½Iyg/

2/ þ½yl um,cEm¨ trd Bfu;Dü trsK;dtpm;tm;jzi hfy;kdtrsK;daygi;f (80)w YkdrwDS i;faexikd Mfu\/ xaYkd Mumihf xckd Em¨ trd Bfu;Don fxykd ;kdtrsK;drsK;dw\Ykd trd af xmi&f mç om;ar;G&mtrd vf n;fjzp\f ? usiBfu;DpeG &Yf mç usiif ,f peG &Yf m trd vf n;fjzp\f ? zsm;em&m zsm;emaqmivf n;fjzp\f ? aovQi f tobk cs&m ook meof i;fcsKid ;fvn;f jzp\f / xykd ;kdavmuwf oYkd n f þcEm¨ trd rf S jyiyf wpaf e&müomG ;í om;ar;Gjci;fç usiBfu;DpeG jYfci;fç usiif ,f peG jYfci;fç aq;ujkci;fç tobk csjci;fponwf uYkd kdjyKvyk Mfuonuf m; r[wk uf ek /f (o-H |-2-294/) xaYkd Mumihf xdkydk;avmuftrsKd;rsKd;wdkYjzifh jynhfESufaeaom þcE¨mtdrfBuD;onf &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f tokboabmom {uefjzpf\/ ,if;odkY &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f tokboabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tokb-tokb [k ½Iyg/ tZÑwåwpfvSnfh A[d'¨wpfvSnfh ½Iyg/ xdkodkY½I&mü ydk;avmufwdkYudkvnf; ÓPfjzifhjrifawGUygap? y;kdavmuwf EYkd iS hfjynEhf uS af eonchf Em¨ trd \f &&HG mS puqf yk zf ,G of abmuvkd n;f ÓPjfzi hfjriaf wUGaeygap/ þtyikd ;fwiG vf n;f tZÑwwå pvf nS hfA['d w¨ pvf nS hf½zI erf sm;vmaomtcg ½yk uf vmytf reI rf sm;u kdrMumrD awGU&dSwwfygonf/ rawGUyguvnf; ydk;avmufwdkYESifh jynhfESufaeaom cE¨mtdrfü "mwfBuD;av;yg;udk jrifatmif pdkuf½Ivdkufygu (½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif a&;om;cJhonfhtwdkif;) ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk wjznf;jznf; awGU&dSEdkifayonf/ ,if;½kyfuvmyfwdkYudk "mwfcJGvsuf ½kyfy&rwfw&m;wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOfokH;csuf wpfvSnfhpD wifí 0dyóem quf½Iyg/

### 3/ ½kyfy&rwfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; tokb½IykH

£wd tZÑwåH 0g uma, um,mEkyóD 0d[&wd? A[d'¨g 0g uma, um,mEkyóD 0d[&wd?

tZÑwåA[d'¨g 0g uma, um,mEkyóD 0d[&wd/ (r-1-73-74/ e0od0xduyAÁ/)

£wd tZÑwåH 0gwd {0H O'¨Krmwm'dy&d\*¾[aPe twåaem 0g uma,ç y&ó 0g uma, umave 0g twåaemç umave 0g y&ó uma, um,mEkyóD 0d[&wd/ (r-|-1-277/) ork',"r®mEkyóD 0g um,o®d H 0d[&wd? 0,"r®mEkyóD 0g um,o®d H 0d[&wd? ork',0,-

"r®mEkyóD 0g um,o®d H 0d[&wd/ (r-1-73-74/ e0od0xduyAÁ/) þtxufyg ygVdawmf t|uxmwdkYESifhtnD toifolawmfaumif;onf txufwGif a&;om;cJh-

onhftwdkif; t0dnmPutokb = aotokbudkvnf;aumif;ç o0dnmPu tokb = &Siftokbudk vnf;aumif; ½INyD;aomtcg ---

1/ t0dnmPutokb = aotokbü wnf&dSaom ½kyfy&rwfw&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ (32)aum|mo[laom o0dnmPutokb = &Siftokbü wnf&dSaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç

3/ ydk;avmufwdkYjzifh jynfhESufaeaom cE¨mtdrfü wnf&dSaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç

4/ ,if;½kyfw&m;wdkYudk tm½kHjyKí ,if;½kyfw&m;wdkYudk rSDí jzpfay:vmMuukefaom emrfw&m;wdkYudk vn;faumi;f ---

þ ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;ç emrum, = emrfw&m;taygif;wdkYudk tZÑwå A[d'¨ oEÅmef

ESpfrsKd;vkH;ü odrf;qnf;íç ,if;½kyfemrfwdkY\ taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk &SmazGNyD;vQif taMumif;w&m;ESifhwuG ,if;½kyfemrfwdkYudk qufvufí 0dyóem½I&ef bk&m;&Sifonf r[mowdy|meokwåef e0od0xduyAÁ = oal oaumi f(9)rsK;du kd½oI nthf yikd ;fwiG fquvf uñf eT Mfum;xm;awmrf \l / taMumi;fw&m;EiS whf uaG om x kd½yk ef mr f = ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdquvf uíf 0yd óem½&I e f ñeT Mfum;xm;awmrf ol nthf wuG f txuwf iG f t0dnmPutokb = aotokbtavmif;aumifü wnf&dSaom ½kyfw&m;ç o0dnmPutokb =

&iS tf obk = (32)aum|mowüYkd wn&f aSd om ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd 0yd óem½&I e f a&;om;wijfycjhJci;f jzpaf yonf/

(32)aum|mo[al om aum|moynwEf iS hf tobk tavmi;faumi[f al om tobk ynwwf uYkd kd tm½kH,lí &Siftokbç aotokb½IuGufudk ½I&ouJhodkY tvm;wlyif ½kyfy&rwfw&m;wdkY\ tokb oabmudkvnf; tm½kH,lí ½kyfy&rwftppfwdkYudkvnf; tokb[k½I&ef azPyd@Lyrokwåef (oH-2104/) tmo0D ad omyrowk eå f(o-H 2-381/)paom xxkd okd wk eå f ygVad wm ft|uxm #uD mwüYkd atmuyf g twdkif; vm&dSayonf/ ---

{0H ½lyrÜd edpöEÅd 0g "k0EÅd 0g t[EÅd 0g rrEÅd 0g \*a[wkH e ouúm? \*[dwrÜd e wxm wd|wd? tedpöH

'ku©H tewåm tokban0 a[mwDwd {0H azPyd@o'doar0 a[mwd/ (oH-|-2-294/)

'k\*¾E¨H tokpd H Asm"d H? Z&H r&PyÍörH/

tew¬m a[mEÅd yaÍöaw? rDV§vdawå0 yEéa\*/ (oH-|-3-59/)

þtxuyf g t|uxmwüYkd ñeT Mfum;owrf wS xf m;onEf iS thf n D½yk yf &rwwf &m;wuYkd vkd n;f tepd ö 'ku© tewå[k ½IEdkif½kHomru tokb[kvnf; ½IEdkifayonf/ rnfodkYaom tokbenf;[k ar;&ef&Sd\/ ,if; ½kyfw&m;wdkYü ---

1/ 'k\*¾E¨ = raumif;aom teHY&dSjcif;ç

2/ tokpd = rpifrMu,f &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,foabm&dSjcif;ç

3/ Asm"d = emrIoabm&dSjcif;ç

4/ Z&m = tdkrIoabm = XDoabm&dSjcif;ç

5/ r&P = aorIoabm = ysufrIoabm = bifoabm&dSjcif; --þoabmw&m;wuYkd m; ½yk wf &m;w\Ykd tobk tjci;ft&moabmrsm;yi f jzpMfuon/f ½yk uf vmyf toD;toD;ü wnf&dSaom "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkYonf ,if; 'k\*¾E¨ tokpd Asm"d Z&m r&P[laom tusKd;rJh w&m; (5)rsK;du kd,al qmivf suof m jzpaf y:vmMu\/ ½yk wf &m;wüYkd wn&f aSd om ,i;foabmw&m;rsm;ukd ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí ÓPfjzifh tm½kH,lí ,if;½kyfy&rwfwdkYudk tokb-tokb [lívnf; ½IEdkifayonf/ þodkYvQif ½kyfw&m;ü odkYr[kwf um,mEkyóemydkif;ü ynwfudk tokb½Ienf; ½kyfy&rwfudk tokb½Ienf;[k ESpfrsKd;&dSonfudk rSwfom;ygav/

### tm'De0gEkyóem

,H ½lyH tedpöH 'ku©H 0dy&dPmr"r®H? t,H ½lyó tm'Dea0g/ (oH-2-51/ owå|meokwf/) tMui½f yk wf &m;on f tepd vö n;f jzp\f ? 'uk v© n;f jzp\f ? azmujfyeyf supf ;Dwwaf om 0yd &Pd mr"r®vnf; jzpf\? þ tedpö 'ku© 0dy&dPmr"r®oabmonf ½kyfw&m;\ tjypftm'De0yifwnf;/ ,if; tjyptf m'eD 0u kd½jIci;fon f tm'eD 0gEyk óemyiwf n;f/ ,i;ftm'eD 0gEyk óemuykd i f txuüf azmjfyxm;aom oH,kwft|uxm (oH-|-3-59)u tokbbm0emtjzpf zGifhqdkjcif;yifjzpfayonf/ a0'em ponfh emrfcE¨m (4)yg;wdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/ (oH-2-51 - Munfh/) orxESifh0dyóem

(32)aum|mowdkY\ &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,foabmudk tm½kH,lí tZÑwåç A[d'¨ wpfvSnfhpD ½IyGm;okH;oyfjcif;udk txufwGif &Sif;jycJhonfhtwdkif; 0dZ,okwåefwGif o0dnmPutokb = &Siftokb[k vnf;aumif;ç \*d&drmeE´okwåefwGif tokbonm[kvnf;aumif; a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcJh\/ tjypf tm'De0udk jrifatmif½Iaom tm'De0gEkyóem wpfrsKd;yifjzpfonf/ ,if; (32)aum|mowdkYudk ½I&mü vrf;okH;oG,f &dSayonf/ ---

tmucFrmeó 0PÖawmç tmucFrmeó y#dulvawmç tmucFrmeó oknawm ur®|meH

Oy|[dówda,0/ (tbd-|-2-243/)

1/ tvdk&dSooltm; 0PÖuodkPf; = ta&mifuodkPf;tm;jzifhç

2/ tvdk&dSooltm; &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulvoabmtm;jzifhç

3/ tvdk&dSooltm; oknw = "mwfur®|mef;oabmtm;jzifh --ur®|mef;onf xif&Sm;vmvdrfhrnfom jzpfayonf/ (tbd-|-2-243/)

(32)aum|mowdkYudk tZÑwåA[d'¨ ESpfrsKd;vkH;ü EdkifEdkifeif;eif; t0g;0pGm avhvmxm;Edkifaom olawmaf umi;fon f,i;f (32)aum|mowüYkd 0PuÖ oPkd ;fvr;fç y#ud vl reoud m&vr;fç onk w"mwuf r|® me;fvr;f[al om vr;fo;Hko,G wf wYkd iG fBuKduEf pS of u&f mvr;fo Ykdvukd íf a&;Gcs,íf ½EI idk of nof mjzpof n/f

£'O§d r[mowdy|mae y#dulv0aoae0 uxdwH? r[m[w¬dya'gyr r[m&m[kavm0g' "mw0k bd a\*oF k "mw0k aoe uxwd /H um,\*wmowod ak w å ye ,ó 0PaÖ wm Oy|mw?d w H oEm¨ , pwåm&d psmemed 0dbwåmed/ ww¬ "mwk0aoe uxdwH 0dyóemur®|meH a[mwd? y#dulv0aoe uxdwH orxur®|meH/ (tbd-|-2-216/ 0dok'¨d-1-235/) þ (32)aum|moudk r[mowdy|meokwåef ('D-2-233/) ü y#dulvreodum&\ tpGrf;jzifh a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ r[m[w¬dya'gyrokwåef (r-1-242/) r[m&m[kavm0g'okwåef (r-2-84/) "mwk0db\*Fokwåef (r-3-283/)wdkYü "mwkreodum&\tpGrf;jzifh a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ um,\*wmowdokwåef (r-3-132/)üum; tMuifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPfü ta&miftqif; = 0PÖtm;jzifh xifvm\/ xdk0PÖudk = 0PÖuodkPf;udk &nf&G,fawmfrlí psmefav;yg;wdkYudk a0zefa[mMum;xm;awmf rl\/ xdkwGif "mwkreodum&\ tpGrf;jzifh a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfaom ur®|mef;onf 0dyóem ur|® me;fjzpof n/f y#ud vl reoud m&\ tprG ;fjzi hfa[mMum;xm;awmrf tl yaf om ur|® me;fon forx ur®|mef;jzpf\/ (tbd-|-2-216/ 0dok'¨d-1-235/) þtxuyf g t|uxmrsm;ü (32)aum|mowüYkd &&HG mS puqf yk zf ,G f y#ud vl oabmtm;jzi hf EvS ;HkoiG ;fjci;fu kdorxur|® me;fjzpaf Mumi;f ziG qhf ckd surf mS tyeÜ mpsmeçf Oypm&psmewf uYkd kdtv&kd aSd om oal wm-f aumi;fwtYkd z Ykd tyeÜ mpsmeçf Oypm&psmewf uYkd &kd atmi f tm;xwk yf pHk epuf kd &nñf eT ;fxm;awmrf jlci;fjzp\f / 0dZ,okwåefç \*d&drmeE´okwåef ponfwdkYü ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlonfhtwdkif; ,if; (32)aum|mowdkYudk tm'De0gEkyóemtaejzifh &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulvoabmudk tZÑwåwpfvSnfh A[d'¨wpfvSnfh ½Iyguvnf; ,if; tm'De0gEkyóemrSm 0dyóemydkif;odkY ouf0ifonfom[k rSwfyg/ 'ku©mEkyóem\ tjcHt&Hwnf;/ (r[m#D-2-389/)

### emrfw&m;wdkY\ tokboabm

txuwf iG f wijfycahJ om ow|å meuok vowk eå f (o-H 2-51/)ü a[mMum;xm;awmrf ol nthf wikd ;f emrfcE¨m (4)yg;wdkYüvnf; tedpöjypfcsufBuD;ç 'ku©jypfcsufBuD;ç azmufjyefysufpD;wwfaom 0dy&dPmr"r® jypfcsufBuD;rsm; &dSMuonfom jzpf\/ ,if; jypfcsufBuD;wdkYum; emrfw&m;wdkY\ emrI tdkrI aorIrsm;yif jzpMfu\? &&HG mS puqf yk zf ,G ftobk oabmwoYkd m jzpMfu\/ ,i;foabmu kdtm½,Hk lEvS ;HkoiG ;fí emrcf Em¨

(4)yg;wdkYudkvnf; tokb-tokb[k ½Iyg/ udavomokpdy\*¢&Pwm, p/ y / tokbmum&mEkyóD/ (r-#D-1-346/)

tuok vkd af Zmemrwf &m;pwk uYkd m; rrd td uok vkd ef mrwf &m;prk Srpirf Mu, f&&HG mS puqf yk zf ,G fuad v-

omtykyf&nfrsm; wpDpD pD;us ,dkpD; pdrfhxGufaeojzifh &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f tokboabmw&m;wdkYom jzpfMu\/ xdkYaMumifh ,if;tukodkvfaZmrsm; apmMuonfh raumif;tkyfpk emrfw&m;wdkYudkvnf;- udav om tykyf&nfrsm; ,dkpD;pdrfhxGufvmrIudk tm½kH,lí tokb-tokb[k ½Iyg/

wpfzef tm½kH (6)yg;udk xdkufovdk tm½kHjyKí ukodkvfaZmrsm;apmonfh pu©K'Gg&0Dxdpaom 0Dxd (6)rsKd;wdkY xdkufovdk jzpfay:vmMu&m ,if;ukodkvfaZmemrfw&m;wdkYudk taMumif;jyKí avmb-a'goarm[-rmefrme-£óm-rpä&d,paom udavom tykyf&nfrsm; pD;usvmonfjzpftHh? þuJhodkYaom orx0dyóem bm0emwdkYtay:ü om,mrI eduEÅd jzpfaejim;tHh? odkYr[kwf orx0dyóemukodkvfwdkY tay:ü pdwfwdkif;rusojzifh a'gojzpfaetHh? igrdkY þodkY½I&wm? oif;wdkY b,f½IvdkY&Edkifrwkef; ponfjzifh wpfzufom;tay:ü tom,lvdkonfh axmifvTm;rI rmefrmew&m;awG jzpfvmjim;tHh? udk,fhxufom remvokd n hf£ómw&m;ç rrd wd &m;u kdtxrd cEH ikd of n hfrp&ä ,d w&m;w Ykdjzpvf mjim;t?Hh þorx0yd óem bm0emukodkvf t[kefaMumifh vlawmfvlaumif;ç ewfaumif;ewfjrwfç ewfxufewfç jA[®mxufjA[®m jzp&f ygv\kd [al om t0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'gewf &m;w Ykd xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vmon f jzpjfim;t?Hh ,i;fojYkdzpaf omf uok vkd af Zm taumi;ftyk pf k emrwf &m;prk S uad vomtyyk &f nrf sm; ,pdk ;Dprd xhf uG vf mjci;fyijfzp\f / ,i;f oabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí taumif;tkyfpk emrfw&m;rsm;udkvnf; tm,we'Gg&tvdkuf tokb-tokb[k ½Iyg/ (udavomokpdy\*¢&Pwm, p / y / tokbmum&mEkyóD/ r-#D-1-346/) twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef umvokH;yg;ç tZÑwå A[d'¨ oEÅmefESpfyg;vkH;ü enf;wl ½Iyg/ þodkY ½IEdkifcJhaomf atmufygt|uxmBuD;rsm;\ owfrSwfcsuf abmiftwGif;odkY 0ifoGm;NyD jzpfayonf/

t|uxmBuD;rsm;\ owfrSwfcsuf

aom umave tZÑwåH or®owd? umave A[d'¨g/ (tbd-|-1-270/ 0dok'¨d-2-300/) aom umave ½lyH or®owd? umave t½lyH/ (tbd-|-1-271/ 0dok'¨d-2-300/) þtxuyf g t|omved tD |uxmEiS hf 0od 'k rd¨ \*t¾ |uxmwuYkd &cH g tZÑwcå Em¨ ig;yg;ç &cH g A['d ¨

cE¨mig;yg;ç xdkwGifvnf; &Hcg ½kyfw&m;ç &Hcg emrfw&m;wdkYudk &Hcg tedpövu©Pmç &Hcg 'ku©vu©Pmç &Hcg tewåvu©Pmç &Hcg tokbvu©PmwdkYudk wifí 0dyóem½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ xdkñTefMum;awmfrlcsufrsm;ESifhtnD toifolawmfaumif;onf ---

1/ &Hcg tZÑwå½kyfw&m;wdkY\ &Hcg tedpöoabmç &Hcg 'ku©oabmç &Hcg tewåoabmç &Hcg tokb oabmwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ &Hcg A[d'¨½kyfw&m;wdkY\ &Hcg tedpöoabmç &Hcg 'ku©oabmç &Hcg tewåoabmç &Hcg tokb oabmwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç

3/ &Hcg tZÑwåemrfw&m;wdkY\ &Hcg tedpöoabmç &Hcg 'ku©oabmç &Hcg tewåoabmç &Hcg tokb oabmwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç

4/ &Hcg A[d'¨emrfw&m;wdkY\ &Hcg tedpöoabmç &Hcg 'ku©oabmç &Hcg tewåoabmç &Hcg tokb oabmwdkYudk vnf;aumif; --þoabmwdkYudk wpfvSnfhpD vSnfhí ½Iyg/ twdwfüvnf; xdkenf;vnf;aumif;ç tem\*wfüvnf; xdkenf;vnf;aumif; ½Iyg/ 0dyóemt&mü þodkY½I&aom ½IuGufrSm 0k|me\*grded0dyóem trsKd;rsKd;wdkYudk &iS ;fvi;fwijfy ziG qhf xkd m;Muaomç omoem0h exf r;f &iS &f [e;fwoYkd n f ausmuxf ;DwEÅK tveG tf av;\*½k jyKxdkufaom txdu& omoemhrSwfwdkifBuD;rsm; jzpfMuaom t|omvdeDt|uxm pmrsufESm-270-

271/ 0od 'k rd¨ \*t¾ |uxm 'wk ,d w GJpmrsuEf mS -300-301 wüYkd vm&aSd om ñeT Mfum;csurf sm;yi fjzpMfuon/f þñTefMum;csufrsm;udk toifolawmfaumif;onf vufcHEdkifygvQif 0dyóem[lonf ynwf y&rwf rcJGbJ ½Icsif&mudk pnf;r&dS urf;r&dS ½Icsifwdkif; ½I&aom pepf r[kwfaMumif;udk oabmaygufoifhayNyD/

### ½kyf-emrf wJGívnf; ½Iyg

toiaf ,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fon ftZÑw åA['d ¨EpS rf sK;dv;Hkü ½yk wf &m; emrwf &m;w\Ykd tepd tö csuf 'ku©tcsuf tewåtcsuf tokbtcsufwdkYudk oGufoGufvufvuf ausauseyfeyf½INyD;í ÓPftjrif oefY&Sif;vmaomtcg ½kyfESifhemrf twJGvdkuf twJGvdkuf - jzpfrIysufrIudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munfhí tepd [ö vk n;faumi;fç jzpjfci;fysujfci;f 'Pcf sujfzi hf tjrrJ jyw f tnO§ ;fye;f tEydS pf ucf &H onohf abmukd ÓPjfzi hf jriaf tmiMfuníhf 'uk [© vk n;faumi;fç rysupf ;Db J tuswd tf c J tcikd tf rm tEpS of m&tm;jzihf wnfaeonfh twår&SdrIoabmudk ÓPfjzifhjrifatmifMunfhí tewå[kvnf;aumif;ç &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f tokboabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tokb[kvnf;aumif; toD;toD; wpfvSnfhpD ½Iyg/

þodkY½I&mü a&S; ½kyfemrfudk yl;wJGodrf;qnf;cJhonfh emr½lyy&d\*¾[ydkif;wGif ½kyfemrfudk odrf;qnf;ykH ½yk ef mrcf yGJ üHk jyqckd NhJy;Donthf wikd ;f tm½ Hk(6)yg;u kdxudk of vtkd m½jHkyKí jzpaf y:vmMuuek af om (6)vikd ;fv;Hk twiG ;fü wn&f MSduaom emrwf &m;w\Ykd pwd uå P© wikd ;f pwd uå P© wikd ;füvn;faumi;fç 0xD wd \Ykd tMum; tMum;üwn&f MSduaom b0ief mrwf &m;w\Ykd pwd uå P© wikd ;f pwd uå P© wikd ;füvn;faumi;f (54-44)paom rDS&m0w¬K½kyfç ½lyg½kHpaom tm½kH½kyfrsm;ESifhwuG twJGvdkuf twJGvdkuf NydKNydKysufysufaeonfhoabmudk ÓPjfzi hf jriaf tmiMfuníhf tm½,Hk íl 0yd óem½yI g/ &cH g tZÑwçå &cH g A['d ¨ wpvf nS phf ½D yI g/ ypKöyeÜ 0f ,f tZÑw å A['d ¨ EpS rf sK;dv;Hkü tm;&auseyrf I &&aSd omtcg toiof al wmaf umi;fu,kd wf ikd f ½íI &Eikd of rQaom twwd f tquqf urf oS n f ypKöyeÜ çf ypKöyeÜ rf oS n f tem\*wqf ;Hkon f tx d --- (1) ½yk of uof uuf kd vnf;aumif;ç (2) emrfoufoufudkvnf;aumif;ç (3) ½kyfESifhemrf wJGívnf;aumif;ç ,if;½kyfemrfwdkY\ tedpötcsufç 'ku©tcsufç tewåtcsufç tokbtcsufwdkYudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munfhí tedpö[k vn;faumi;fç 'uk [© vk n;faumi;fç tew[å vk n;faumi;fç tobk [vk n;faumi;f to;Dto;D wpvf nS phf D wpvf nS phf D½yI g/ tZÑwwå pvf nS hfA['d w¨ pvf nS hf½yI g/ Burd zf erf sm;pmG xyuf mxyuf m ½yI g/ xxkd ½kd yk wf &m; xdkxdkemrfw&m;wdkY\ cPypöKyÜefodkYqdkufatmif txl;tav;\*½kjyKí ½Iyg/ Oyg'f-XD-bifudk jrifEdkiforQ jriaf tmi fÓPpf ukd íf ½yI g/ twwd tf quqf urf oS n ftem\*wqf ;Hkonwhf ikd af tmi f,i;foYkd½EI ikd cf ahJ omf twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜefumvokH;yg;ü &Hcg tZÑwåç &Hcg A[d'¨ç &Hcg ½kyfw&m;ç &Hcg emrfw&m;wdkY\ &Hcg tedpöoabmç &Hcg 'ku©oabmç &Hcg tewåoabmç &Hcg tokboabmwdkYudk ½IyGm;NyD; jzpfoGm;ayonf/ (rSwfcsuf ---- ½kyfemrfudk yl;wGJí ½Ijcif;rSm ½kyfemrfwdkY\ cPypöKyÜefodkY qdkufatmif ÓPftjrif oefY&Sif;-

oGm;aom O',AÁ,ÓPfpaom txufydkif; 0dyóemÓPfodkY wufvSrf;oGm;aom a,m\*DwdkYudkom

&nfñTef;xm;onf[k rSwfyg/) xokd Ykd0yd óem½yI mG ;Eikd af om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f toÓd Püf ]]½yk wf &m; emrwf &m;woYkd n f xxkd kd cP xdkxdkb0üom jzpfNyD;vQif ysufoGm;Mu\/ cPwpfckrS cPwpfckodkYç b0wpfckrS b0wpfckodkY ajymif;a&TUí rjzpfEdkif}} [laom ÓPftjrifonf oefY&Sif;vsuf &dSaernfjzpfonf/ udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xiG ;fazmuof jdriaf ern f jzpof n/f oaYkd om f þoro® eÓPyf ikd ;fwiG f cPypKöyeÜ of qYkd ukd af tmi f 0yd óem ½IvdkufEdkifaom y&rw¬"mwfom; ½kyfw&m;emrfw&m;wdkYrSm tcsKdUt0ufrQom &dSMuayrnf? cPypöKyÜefodkY qdkufatmif = Oyg'f-XD-bifodkY qdkufatmif r½IvdkufEdkifao;aom ½kyfemrfy&rw¬"mwfom; tcsKdUwdkYvnf; &dSaeMuOD;rnfom jzpfayonf/ "r®mEkyóemowdy|mefwGif tusKH;0ifaom cE¨m ig;yg;enf; tm,we wpfq,fhESpfyg;enf; "mwf wpfq,fh&Spfyg;enf;wdkYukdvnf; qufvufí½Iyg/ twdwftqufqufrSonf tem\*wqf ;Hkonwhf ikd af tmi f tZÑw å A['d ¨ EpS rf sK;dv;Hkü ½yI g/ tm;&auseyrf I tawmtf oi hf&&aSd omtcg txl;ojzifh þypöKyÜefü rdrd&&dSxm;onfh psmefemrfw&m;wdkYudk OD;pm;ay;í 0dyóem ½Iygav/ y#dpöorkyÜg'f t\*Fg&yfrsm;

þtydkif;üum; y#dpöorkyÜg'fyxrenf;ü a&;om;wifjycJhonfh aMumif;-usKd;qufEG,frIoabmudk toiof al wmaf umi;fon fjyevf níf tm½,Hk xl m;yg/ twwd tf quqf urf oS n ftem\*wtf quqf uf

q;Hkonwhf ikd af tmi f t0Zd mÆ ocgF&paom y#pd oö ryk gÜ'tf \*gF&ywf \Ykd wpcf Ek iS whf pcf k aMumi;f-usK;dquEf ,G -f vsuf jzpfay:ykHudk ÓPfjzifh a&S;OD;pGm jrifatmifMunfhí ,if;y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfwdkYudk vu©Pma&; okH;wef wpfvSnfhpDwifum 0dyóem½IyGm;&rnfh tydkif; jzpfayonf/ or®oeÓPfjzifh 0dyóem ½IyGm; okH;oyf&rnfh 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcH tm½kHpm&if;wGif y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfrsm;vnf; yg0ifaMumif;udk

0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmwGif --t0dZÆm tbdan,sm/ y / Z&mr&PH tbdan,sH/ (0dok'¨d-2-244/) þodkYponfjzifh (oH-2-258/ y#doH-6-9/) ponfh oH,kwfygVdawmf y#dorÇd'gr\*fygVdawmfwdkYudk

udk;um;í zGifhqdkxm;ayonf/ xdkzGifhqdkcsufrsm;ESifhtnD toifolawmfaumif;onf a&S;OD;pGm twdwfu orYkd [wk f yxrtwwd uf t0Zd mÆ aMumi hf,i;fyxrtwwd üf ocgF&jzpyf uHk kdÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmiMfunífh t0dZÆmjzpfjcif;aMumifh ocFg&jzpf\/ t0dZÆm (jzpf-ysuf) tedpö? ocFg& (jzpf-ysuf) tedpö/ þodkYponfjzifh 0dyóem½Iyg/ xdkodkY 0dyóem½I&mü y#dpöorkyÜg'fydkif;wGif a&;om;wifjycJhonfh twdkif; t0dZÆmonfvnf; t0dZÆmwpfvkH;wnf; jzpfEdkifonfh pGrf;tm;r&dS? emrfw&m;wdkY\ "r®wmtwdkif; tkyfpktvdkuf = emrfuvmyftvdkufom jzpf½dk;"r®wm &dS\/ tvm;wlyif ocFg&onfvnf; ocFg&wpfckwnf; = apwemwpfckwnf; jzpfEdkifonfh pGrf;tm; r&dS? emrfw&m;wdkY\ "r®wmtwdkif; tkyfpktvdkuf = emrfuvmyftvdkufom jzpf½dk;"r®wm &dS\/ wpfzef ,if;t0dZÆmemrfw&m;tkyfpk? ocFg&emrfw&m;tkyfpkwdkYrSmvnf; 0Dxdac:onfh pdwåed,mrvrf;aMumif;twdkif;om jzpf½dk;"r®wm &dS\/ y#doaE¨ cE¨mig;yg; ponfh 0dygufcE¨mwdkYudk jzpfapEdkifonfh pGrf;tm;&Sdaom 0DxdrSmvnf; raem'Gg&0Dxdyif jzpf\/ ,if; raem'Gg&0Dxdü w'g½kHrSm usaomfvnf; &dS&m\/ rusaomfvnf; &dS&m\/ jzpfcJhonfhtwdkif; ÓPfjzifh jriaf tmiMfuníhf t0Zd mÆ yg0iof n hfraem'gG&0xD ad Mumi hfocgF&yg0iof n hfraem'gG&0xD jdzpyf uHk kdÓPjfzihf jrifatmifMunfhí --t0dZÆmjzpfjcif;aMumifh ocFg&jzpf\/ t0dZÆm (jzpf-ysuf) tedpö? ocFg& (jzpf-ysuf) tedpö/ þodkY ½Iyg/ wpfzef ocFg&jzpfjcif;aMumifh 0dnmPfjzpfykHudk ½Ionfhtydkif;üvnf; ocFg&yg0ifaom raem'Gg&0DxdaMumifh y#doaE¨0dnmPfponfh 0dyguf0dnmPfrsm;jzpfykHudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunhfí--ocFg&jzpfjcif;aMumifh y#doaE¨0dnmPf (emrfw&m;pk) jzpf\/ ocFg& (jzpf-ysuf) tedpö? y#doaE¨0dnmPf (jzpf-ysuf) tedpö/ þodkYponfjzifh y#dpöorkyÜg'fydkif; yxrenf;wGif a&;om;wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; taMumif; tusKd; pyfum y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfwdkYudk 0dyóem½Iyg/ CetoD;toD; NydKatmif y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufatmif ½Iyg/ rnfonfhb0ü rnfodkYaom t0dZÆmç rnfodkYaom ocFg&ç rnfodkYaom 0dnmPfjzpfcJhonfudk y#dpöorkyÜg'f yxrenf;wGif taMumif; tusKd; odrf;qnf;cJhpOfu ykHpHtwdkif; ½Iyg/ y#dpöorkyÜg'f t\*Fg&yf tm;v;HkwüYkd en;fwol abmayguyf g/ 'uk ©tewwå uYkd vkd n;f en;fwyl i f½yI g/ twwd tf quqf urf oS nf tem\*wfqkH;onftxd okH;b0 okH;b0wdkYudk aMumif;-usKd;qufpyfvsuf ½Iyg/ tZÑwåü ½IouJhodkY A[d'¨ü vn;f A['d c¨ si;fwnl íD aygi;fpjkcKHivHk su f ½yI gav/ a,musfm;red ;fr y\*k Kd¾vof w0å g rnof rl n0f g ponjfzihf oEÅmefcJGjcm;a0zefí r½IygESifh/ ½kyfemrfudkodrf;qnf;cJhpOfu A[d'¨csif;wlnDí omrntm;jzifh aygif;pk jcHKikHí odrf;qnf;&ouJhodkY þ0dyóemydkif;üvnf; tvm;wlyif A[d'¨csif;wlnDí omrntm;jzifh aygif;pkjcHKikHíom 0dyóem½Iyg/

awm (40) ½IuGuf

yÍöu©aE¨ tedpöawmç 'ku©awmç a&m\*awmç \*@awmç ov’awmç tCawmç tmAm"awmç y&awmç yavmuawmç þwdawmç Oy'´0awmç b,awmç Oyo\*¾awmç pvawmç yb\*kFawmç t'K¨0awmç twmPawmç tavPawmç to&Pawmç &wd aå wmç wpk aä wmç onk awmç tewaå wmç tm'eD 0awmç 0yd &Pd mr"ra® wmç tom&uawmç tCrvl awmç 0"uawmç 0bd 0awmç omo0awmç ocwF awmç rm&mrod awmç Zmw"d ra® wmç Z&m"ra® wmç Asm""d ra® wmç r&P"ra® wmç aomu"ra® wmç y&da'0"r®awmç Oyg,mo"r®awmç oHudavodu"r®awm/ (y#doH-411/) (0dok'¨d-2-246/) yÍöu©aE¨ tedpöawm yóaEÅm tEkavmrduH cEÅd H y#dvbwd/ yÍöEéH cE¨meH eda&ma"m edpöH edAÁmeEÅd

yóaEÅm or®wåed,mrH Mouúrwd/ ... (y#doH-411/) (0dok'¨d-2-246/) þvu©Por®oeÓPfydkif;wGif 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmu txufyg y#dorÇd'gr\*fygVdawmfBuD;udk udk;um;í awm (40) ½IuGufrsm;udk zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/ þ awm (40) ½IuGufrsm;udk rSwfom;vG,ful ap&etf wuG f r[m0od 'k g¨&mrq&mawmbf &k m;Bu;Du rrd \d y&rwo¬ ½yl ab'euD sr;f 'wk ,d wG JpmrsuEf mS (529) ponüf \*gxmrsm;jzi hfa&;om;ouD ;Hkxm;awmrf \l / x\*kd gxmrsm;ü vmonthf wikd ;f tepd vö uP© m (10)csufudk wpfpk? 'ku©vu©Pm (25)csufudk wpfpk? tewåvu©Pm (5)csufudk wpfpk þodkY (3)pkcJGí a&;om;wifjyaythH/ ---

### tedpövu©Pm (10) csuf

½lyH tedpöH yavmuH ? pvH yb\*kF t'¨K0H/

0dy&dPmrmom&uH? 0db0H rpöKocFwH/

½lyH = ½kyfw&m;onf ---

1/ tedpöH = jrJjcif; oabmr&dS = rjrJ/

2/ yavmuH = ysufpD;jcif;oabm &dS\/

3/ pvH = rwnfMunf rwHhpm; a&GU&Sm;wkefvIyfwwf\/

4/ yb\*kF = z½dkz&JNydKuJGjcif; oabm&dS\/

5/ t'¨K0H = cdkifrmjcif;oabm r&dS/

6/ 0dy&dPmr"r®H = azmufjyefjcif;oabm &dS\/ 7/ tom&uH = cdkifrmonfh tESpfom& r&dS/

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 8/ 0db0H | = qkH;½IH;jcif;oabm &dS\/ |
| 9/ rpöK | = aoqkH;jcif;oabm &dS\/ |
| 10/ ocFwH | = taMumif;w&m;wdkYonf tzefzef jyKjyiftyf\/ |

### 1/ tedpöawm

tepöEÅduwm, ç tm'dtEÅ0EÅwm, p tedpöawm/ (0dok'¨d-2-247/) a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf cE¨mig;yg;wdkYwGif cE¨mwpfyg;pD wpfyg;pDudk cJGí þ awm (40) ½IuGufudk ½Iyg/ ½kyf-emrf ESpfyg;enf;jzifh ½kyfwpfykH emrfwpfykH ykHívnf; ½IEdkifygonf/

½kyfemrf cE¨mwdkYonf jzpfjcif; = Oyg'f[laom aU&StpGef;ç ysufjcif; = bif[laom aemuftpGef; &aSd omw&m;rsm; jzpMfu\/ ysujfci;f = bi[f al om aemutf peG ;fu kdausmvf eG íf wnwf EhH ikd af om oabm r&dSMuukef? bifumvodkYa&mufvQif csKyfaysmufoGm;½dk; "r®wm&dSMu\/ r&dSjcif;oabmodkY a&muf&dSoGm;Mu\/ xdkodkY bifumv[laom aemuftpGef;udk ausmfvGefEdkifaom jrJaom oów r[kwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh bifumv[laom aemuftpGef;udk rausmfvGefEdkif ausmfvGefí rjzpfEdkif rwnfEdkifonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç jzpfjcif; = Oyg'f[laom aU&StpGef;ç ysufjcif; = bif[laom aemuftpGef; &oSd n\f tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;fç jrjJci;foabm r&aSd om rjraJ om tepd wö &m;rsm; jzpMfu\/ (Oyg'-f pGef;udk rvGefEdkif[lonf ½kyfw&m;emrfw&m;wdkYonf jzpfjcif; Oyg'fumvodkY ra&mufrD umvuvnf; r&dSMuao;? jzpf&ef toifhBudKwif apmifhqdkif;aerIoabmrsKd; r&dSMuao;[k qkdvdk\/ ysufjcif; = bif tpeG ;fu kdrveG Ef ikd [f ol n f½yk wf &m;emrwf &m;woYkd n fysujfci;f = biuf mv\ aemuüf vn;f wpaf e&mü oGm;a&mufíç tavmif;aumifrsm; pkykHxyfaeouJhodkY pkykHxyfaerIrsKd;vnf; r&dS[k qdkvdk\/ rjzpfcifu r&dSjcif;ç ysufNyD;aemuf r&dSjcif;[laom ]]r&dSjcif;}} ESpfrsKd;wdkY\ tv,ftMum;üomvQif Oyg'f-XD-bif = jzp-f wn-f ysu f taetxm;tm;jzi hf tcukd tf we Yf wpcf PrQom wnjfci;foabm&\Sd /) ½yk ef mrwf oYkd nf xdkodkY Oyg'fpGef; bifpGef;udkvGefí wnfaejcif;oabm r&dSjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;ç Oyg'fpGef; bifpGef; [laom tpESifhtqkH; xif&Sm;&dSjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;ç ½kyfemrfwdkYonf tedpö[laom trnfudk &Muonf/ ,if; tedpöoabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tedpö tedpö [k ½Iyg/

### 2/ yavmuawm

Asm"dZ&mr&aP[d yvkZÆewm, yavmuawm/ (0dok'¨d-2-247/)

cE¨mig;yg; ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYonf Asm"dZ&mr&P = emrI tdkrI aorIwdkYjzifh NydKuJGwwf aygufjyJwwf ysufpD;wwfonf\tjzpfç Asm"dZ&mr&PwdkYaMumifh vGefpGmysufpD;jcif;oabm &dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifh yavmu = ysufpD;jcif; oabm&dS\/ or®Kwdopöme,frS qdk&rl b0wpfcktwGif;ü emrI tdkrI aorIonf Asm" dZ&m r&Pwn;f/ y&rwo¬ pmö tm;jzirhf ul m; jzpvf maom ½yk wf &m;emrwf &m;w\Ykd cPXwd [d al om Oyg'f-XD-bif umvokH;yg;twGif;ü tusKH;0ifaom tcdkuftwefYwnfrI = XDumvonf Z&mç ysufrI = bifumvonf r&Pwnf;/ jzpfay:aeaom cE¨mwdkY\ "mwfobm0wpfckckvGefuJrIonf Asm"doabm w&m;wnf;? "mwfobm0wpfckck vGefuJvmaomtcg azmufjyefysufpD;vmaomtcg zsm;emonf[k qdk&\/ jzpfay:vmaom cE¨mig;yg; ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYü ,if; Asm"d Z&m r&Poabm = "mwfobm0 wpfckck vGefuJrIoabmç XDoabmç bifoabmwdkYaMumifh vGefpGmysufpD;wwfonfh oabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí yavmu yavmu [k ½Iyg/

### 3/ pvawm

Asm"dZ&mr&aP[d ap0 vmbmvmbm'D[d p avmu"ar®[d ypvdwwm, pvawm/

(0dok'¨d-2-247/)

avmu"r®m vmbm'da[wkum tEke,y#dCm? aw[dç Asm"dtm'D[d p te0|dwwmç ypvd-

wwm/ (r[m#D-2-396/)

cEm¨ ig;yg; ½yk ef mrwf &m;woYkd n fAsm"Zd &mr&PwaYkd Mumivhf n;f rwnMfun frwphH m; tjym;tm;jzihf

wek vf yI wf w\f / vmb = vmb&f jci;fç ,o = tjctH &rH sm;jci;fç \*Pk of wi;f tausmtf apm Bu;Drm;jci;fç yoHo = tcsD;rGrf;cH&jcif;ç okc = csrf;omokcudk cHpm;&jcif; --- þtvdk&dStyfaom £|avmu"H (4)rsKd;aMumifh cspfjrwfEdk;wwf wG,fwmrufarmwwfaom tEke, ac: &m\*jzpfjcif;? tvmb = vmbf r&jcif;ç t,o = ta>ct&H r&dSjcif;ç \*kPfowif;tausmftapmrJhjcif;ç edE´ = tuJh&JUcH&jcif;ç 'ku© = qif;&Jonfh'ku©a0'emudk cHpm;&jcif; - þtvdkr&dStyfaom ted|avmu"H (4)rsKd;aMumifh pdwfcufxef Murf;wrf;jcif; rauseyfjcif; y#Cd ac: a'gow&m;jzpjfci;f - þvmb&f jci;f vmbrf &jci;f ponwf uYkd kd taMumif;cHí jzpfay:vmukefaom tEke,ac:aom &m\*ç y#dCac:aom a'gowdkYum; avmu"r® = avmu"HwdkYyifwnf;/ ,if;avmu"Hw&m;wdkYaMumifhvnf; cE¨mig;yg; ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYonf rwnfMunf rwHhpm; a&GU&Sm;wkefvIyfwwf\/ ,if;odkYaom rwnfMunf rwHhpm; tjym;tm;jzifh a&GU&Sm;wkefvIyfwwfaom oabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí pv pv [k ½Iyg/

### 4/ yb\*kFawm

Oyuúare ap0 o&aoe p yb\*Fky\*reoDvwm, yb\*kFawm/ (0dok'¨d-2-247/)

cEm¨ ig;yg; ½yk ef mrwf &m;woYkd n frrd \d vvYHk ya,m\*jzivhf n;faumi;fç owl pyf g;\ vvYHk ya,m\*jzihf vnf;aumif;ç rdrd\ yifudkoabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç z½dkz&JNydKuJGysufpD;jcif;odkY a&mufavh&dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifh yb\*kF = z½dkz&J NydKuGJysufpD;jcif; oabm&dS\/ ,if;oabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí yb\*kF yb\*kF [k ½Iyg/

### 5/ t'¨K0awm

oAÁm0w¬edygwdwm, ç xd&bm0ó p tbm0wm, t'¨K0awm/ (0dok'¨d-2-247/) oAÁm0w¬edygwdwm,mwd ½ku©zvH 0d, twdw½kPumvawm y|m, oAÁmok t0w¬mok edyweoDvwm,/ tedywóyd oaAÁe oAÁH tom&wm, xd&bm0ó tbm0wm,/

(r[m#D-2-396/)

tveG Ef ak om umvrpS í wa>ca>ca<uíusaom opof ;DuohJ Ykdi,&f ,G Ef ek ,af omt&,G faysm&f iT f

jrL;w;lupm;aomt&,G f þopYkd aom tv;HkpaHk om toutf &,G f tcukd tf wetYf rsK;drsK;dwüYkd a<uusjci;f oabm&dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç ra<uusaomfvnf; cyfodrf;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh tESpfrJhonfjzpfí jrJjrHcdkifcHhaomtjzpf\ r&dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf rcdkifcHhonfh t'¨K0w&m;wdkYom jzpfMu\/ ,if;oabmw&m;udk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munfhí t'¨K0 t'¨K0 [k ½Iyg/

### 6/ 0dy&dPmr"r®awm

Z&m, ap0 r&aPe pmwd a'G"m y&dPmryuwdwm, 0dy&dPmr"r®awm/ (0dok'¨d-2-247/) cE¨mig;yg; ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYonf Z&m[kac:qdktyfaom XDumvjzifhvnf;aumif;ç r&P[k ac:qdktyfaom bifumvjzifhvnf;aumif; - þodkYvQif ESpfrsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh azmufjyefjcif; ajymi;fvjJci;f 0yd &Pd mroabm &\Sd / Zmwwd n;f[al om Oyg'of abmr S Z&mwn;f[al om XoD abmoYkd vnf;aumif; ç Z&mwnf;[laom XDumvrS r&Pwnf;[laom bifoabmodkYvnf;aumif; cPwdkif; cPwdkif; azmufjyefajymif;vJaeMu\/ ocFg&w&m;wdkYü ,if;odkYaom 0dy&dPmroabm&dSaomaMumifh ,if;oabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí 0dy&dPmr"r® 0dy&dPmr"r® [k ½Iyg/

### 7/ tom&uawm

'kAÁvwm,ç az\*¾K 0d, okc bÍÆeD,wm, p tom&uawm/ (0dok'¨d-2-247/)

cEm¨ ig;yg; ½yk ef mrwf &m;woYkd n f jzpNfy;DonEf iS hfwpNfyKdief u f rrd od abmtm;jzi hftvvkd ykd i f ysupf ;D-

wwfí tvGeftm;enf;Mu\/ tcsKdU tm;enf;aom tm;EJGUaysmhaysmif;aom t&m0w¬Konf El;nHhaysmhaysmif;onfhtwGuf trIü cHhnm;aeonfhtwGuf zsufqD;í &EdkifcJ\/ þ cE¨mig;yg; ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYonuf m; xukd ohJ rYkd [wk ?f tumuohJ Ykdysupf ;Dv,G Mfu\/ þovYkd Qi focgF&w&m;woYkd n frrd od abmtm;jzihf tvdkvdkyif ysufpD;wwfí tm;enf;onf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç tumuJhodkY ysufpD;vG,faomaMumifhvnf;aumif; tom&u = cdkifrmonfh tESpfom& r&dSay/ ,if;oabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif

Muníhf tom&u tom&u [k ½Iyg/

### 8/ 0db0awm

0d\*wb0wm,ç 0db0orÇLwwm, p 0db0awm/ (0dok'¨d-2-248/)

cE¨mig;yg; ½kyfemrfocFg&w&m;wdkYonf Oyg'fNyD;aemu f bifumvodkYa&mufvQif csKyfaysmufoGm;&um; bifumv\ aemufü qufvufBuD;yGm;jcif; pnfyifjcif; r&dSMuay/ BuD;yGm;pnfyifjcif;oabmrS ui;fuek \f / wpzf e½f yk ef mr"f ro® cgF&w&m;woYkd n f tx;lojzi hf 0yd gu0#wf iG f tusK;H0iaf om ½yk ef mr"f r® ocgF&w&m;woYkd n f 0bd 0wPmS 0bd 0'|d d = Oap'ä '|d rd S ayguzf mG ;vm&\? jzpaf y:vm&\/ (0bd 0wPmS 0db0'd|d[k owfrSwfjyjcif;rSm Oyvu©Penf;ç ed'óeenf;[krSwfyg/ t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH[laomtaMumif;w&m; ig;yg;wGif tusKH;0ifaom wPSm[lorQ wPSmESifh,SOfonfh 'd|d[lorQudk &nfñTef;xm;onf[k rSwfyg/) wpfenf; --- rdrdudkjzpfapwwfaom tzESifhwlaom oabmwl obm\*jzpfaom (t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH [laom) taMumif;w&m;pk\ Oyg'f-XD-bif oufwrf;aphí csKyfysufNyD;onfrS aemufumvü (0dygu0#fjzpfukefaom) ½kyfemrf"r® ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf jzpfjcif; oabmrsKd; &dSMuukef\/ zcif aoqkH;NyD;rS jzpfay:vm&aom w&m;rsKd;wdkY [lvdkonf/ ,if;odkYvQif ocFg& w&m;wdkYonf BuD;yGm;pnfyifjcif; oabmuif;aomaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç 0db0wPSmç 0db0'd|drS jzpof n\f tjzpaf Mumi hf vn;faumi;fç wpef n;f --- zci f q;Hk½;HIysupf ;DNy;Donrf S aemuuf mvü jzpaf y:vm&on hftjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;f 0bd 0 H = q;Hk½;HIjci;foabm&\Sd / ,i;foabmu kdÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmif Munfhí 0db0 0db0 [k ½Iyg/

### 9/ r&P"r®awm = rpöK

r&Pyuwdwm, r&P"r®awm/ (0dok'¨d-2-248/)

½kyfemrf"r® ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf aojcif; = ysufjcif; = bif[laom r&Poabm&dSjcif;aMumifh r&P"r® = rpöK = aojcif;oabm &dSMu\/ ,if;oabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí r&P"r® r&P"r® (= rpöK rpöK) [k ½Iyg/

### 10/ ocFwawm

a[wkypöa,[d tbdocFwwm, ocFwawm/ (0dok'¨d-2-248/)

½kyfemrf"r® ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf ---

1/ wdkuf½dkufjzpfapwwfaom a[wktaMumif; = ZeutaMumif;ç

2/ tm;ay;axmufyHhwwfaom Oyw¬rÇutaMumif; = ypö,taMumif;ç þtaMumif;w&m;wdkYonf aygif;pkí jyKjyiftyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ocFwH = taMumif;w&m;-

wdkYonf tzefzef jyKjyiftyfaomoabm &dS\/ b0wpcf uk kda&;SO;DpmG pwiíf jynwf naf y;aom ½yk wf &m;wrYkd mS urZ® ½yk wf YkdjzpMfu\/ ,i;furZ® ½kyfw&m;rsm;udk wdkuf½dkufjzpfapwwfaom taMumif;w&m;um; uHyifjzpf\/ ZeutaMumif; a[wk taMumif;wnf;/ t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef[laom udavo0#f taMumif;w&m;wdkYum; xdktwdwfuHudk tm;ay;axmufyhHwwfukefaom Oyw¬rÇu taMumif;w&m;wdkYwnf;/ odkYaomf xdkudavo0#fwdkYonf uok vkd uf tH m; Oyeód,paom owwdå jYkdzi hf aus;Z;ljyKay;\? tuok vkd uf tH m;rul m; Oyeód,paom owwdå jYkdzivhf n;faumi;fç o[Zmw tnrn eód,paom owwdå jYkdzivhf n;faumi;f aus;Z;ljyKay;\/ wpfzef pdwf Owk tm[m&wdkYonfvnf; tcsKdUaom pdwåZ½kyf OwkZ½kyf tm[m&Z½kyfwdkYtm; wdkuf½dkuf jzpaf pwwíf tcsKUd½yk wf tYkd m; tm;ay;axmuyf whH waf omvf n;f uro® wudå urZ® ½yk wf tYkd m;jzpaf pyEHk iS hf rwlbJ &dSMu\/ pdwfu pdwåZ½kyfwdkYtm; o[Zmwpaom ypö,owådwdkYjzifhç Owku OwkZ½kyfwdkYtm; Oyedó,paom ypö,owådwdkYjzifhç tm[m&u tm[m&Z½kyfwdkYtm; tm[m&paom ypö,owådwdkYjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;\/ xdkYaMumifh ur®owåd r[kwfojzifh ZeutaMumif;[k rqdkbJ Oyw¬rÇu taMumif;[k qdkonf rSwfyg/

b0wpfck0,f a&S;OD;pGm jzpfMuaom emrfw&m;wdkYrSm y#doaE¨ 0dygufemrfw&m;pkwdkY jzpfMu\/ ,i;f0yd guef mrwf &m;pwk \Ykd a[wtk aMumi;f ZeutaMumi;frmS ujHzp\f / t0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'ge[f al om

uad vo0#wf rYkd mS ½yk üf qckd ohJ nehf n;fw lrwS yf g/ ,i;femrwf &m;w\Ykd ypKöyeÜ tf aMumi;fw&m; jzpuf ek af om

0w¬K tm½kH zópaomw&m;wdkYonfum; Oyw¬rÇu taMumif;w&m;wdkYyifwnf;/ þtxufyg oabmw&m;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munfhí rdrd½IyGm;rnfh ½IyGm;aeonfh ½kyf (a0'emç onmç ocFg&ç 0dnmPf) w&m;udk ocFw ocFw [k ½Iyg/

½lyu©E¨mü ½Ionfhenf;wl emrfcE¨m (4)yg;wdkYüvnf; toD;toD; cE¨mwpfyg;pD wpfyg;pD cJGí½Iyg/ cE¨m wpfyg; wpfyg;ü tedpömEkyóemÓPf (10)yg; jzpfojzifh cE¨mig;yg;vkH;ü tedpömEkyóemÓPf

(50) jzpfayonf/ y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfwdkYüvnf; þtedpövu©Pm (10)csufudk ½IEdkifonfom jzpfayonf/ þwGif tedpövu©Pm (10)csuf NyD;\/

### 'ku©vu©Pm (25) csuf

'ku©Íö a&m\*g-CH \*@H? ov’m-Am"H Oy'´0H/ b,D-wsL-yo\*¾g-wmPH? tavPm-o&PH 0"H/ tCrlvH tm'De0H? omo0H rm&tmrdoH/ Zmwd-ZÆ&H Asm"daomuH? y&da'0-rkyg,moH/

oHudavoobm0uH/

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ 'ku©H | = ,kwfrmnpfqdk; qif;&Jonfh 'ku©rsKd;omwnf;/ |
| 2/ a&m\*H | = usifem npfqdk; a&m\*grsKd;omwnf;/ |
| 3/ tCH | = tusKd;,kwf tusKd;rJhrsKd;omwnf;/ |
| 4/ \*@H | = rzG,f½kyfqif; xGwfjrif;temrsKd;omwnf;/ |
| 5/ ov’H | = pl;0ifnpfqdk; jrm;ajimifhrsKd;omwnf;/ |

6/ tmAm"H = EdSyfpufvTrf;rdk; temrsKd;omwnf;/

7/ Oy'´0H = vGefpGm uyf&yf EdSyfpufwwfaom Oy'frsKd;omwnf;/

8/ b,H = csrf;omponfESifh ra&m jyefYajymrsm;jym; BuD;rm;aom ab;rsKd;omwnf;/ 0g ? aMumufzG,f npfqdk; ab;&efrsKd;omwnf;/

9/ þwd = xdwfvefYpzG,f tEÅ&m,frsKd;omwnf;/

10/ Oyo\*¾H = wG,fwm pJGuyf EdSyfpufwwfaom Oy'frsKd;omwnf;/

11/ twmPH = apmifha&SmufrJhvQif; ab;\ toif;tyif;omwnf;/

12/ tavPH = uG,fumrJhvQif; ab;\ toif;tyif;omwnf;/

13/ to&PH = udk;&mrJhvQif; ab;\ toif;tyif;omwnf;/

14/ 0"uH = (orK®wod pmö avsmpf mG ynw f ac:a0:tyof n hf vel wjfA[m® ow0å gu dk o;HkjzmcP bifodkYusatmif umvr&Snf oEÅmefpnfí em&Drvyf twGifowfonfh) olowf rsKd;½dk;omwnf;/

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 15/ tCrlvH | = usKd;rJhcyif; qif;&Jjcif;\ t&if;tjrpfomwnf;/ |
| 16/ tm'eD 0H | = q;kd0g;npuf sK tjyppf ok mwn;f/0g/ cukd ;kd&mr hJtx;Duse f oql i;f&oJ mwn;f/ |
| 17/ omo0H | = tmoa0gw&m;av;yg;wdkY\ tpD;tyGm;omwnf;/ tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ teD;uyfqkH; taMumif;y'|mefomwnf;/ |
| 18/ rm&tmrdoH | = udavorm&fç rpöKrm&fwdkY\ pm;zwf 0g;zwf okH;oyfeif;e,f&momwnf;/ |
| 19/ Zmwd | = owå0gudk rn§mriJh t&GJUtapmif; raumif;qdk;npf jzpfcsifwdkif; jzpfwwfaom oabm&dS\/ |
| 20/ Z&H | = qkwf,kwfavsmhyg;jcif; oabm&dS\/ |
| 21/ Asm"d | = zsm;emjcif; oabm&dS\/ |
| 22/ aomuH | = pdk;&drfylyefjcif; oabm&dS\/ |
| 23/ y&da'0H | = idka<u;jrnfwrf;&jcif; oabm&dS\/ |
| 24/ Oyg,moH | = oufBuD;½Idufiif jyif;pGm ylyef&jcif;oabm&dS\/ |

25/ oHudavodu"r®H = oHudavoobm0uH = wPSm 'd|d 'kpö&dwwnf;[laom npfEGrf;jcif; okH;yg;udk yGm;pD;apwwfaom oabm&dS\/

### 1/ 'ku©awm

OyÜg'0,y#dyDVewm, ç 'ku©0w¬Kwm, p 'ku©awm/ (0dok'¨d-2-247/)

OyÜg'0,y#dyDVewm,mwd OyÜga'eç 0a,e p ywd ywd caP caP wHor\*Øaem 0dAm"eobm0wåm? aw[d 0g o,ar0 0dAma"wAÁwåm/ O',AÁ,0aEÅm [d "r®m tbdPSH aw[d y#dyDVdwm {0 a[mEÅd? ,m yDVem ]]ocFg&'ku©wm}}wd 0kpöwd/ 'ku©0w¬Kwm,mwd wd0d"ómyd 'ku©óç oHom&'ku©ó p t"d|mebm0awm/ (r[m#D-2-395/)

½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYonf jzpfjcif; = Oyg'fjzifhvnf;aumif;ç ysufjcif; = bifjzifhvnf;aumif; cPwikd ;f cPwikd ;fü x½kd yk ef mrcf Em¨ EiS hf jynphf aHk omow0å gu kd nO§ ;fye;fEydS pf ujfci;f oabm&\Sd / wpef n;f qdk&aomf --- xdk jzpfjcif;ysufjcif; &dSaom ½kyfemrfcE¨mwdkYonf rdrdwdkY tvdkvkd rdrdwdkYobm0 twdkif;yif jzpjfci;fysujfci;f 'Pcf sujfzi hftjrrJ jyw ftnO§ ;fye;f tEySd pf ucf &H aom oabm&\dS / wpzf e f,i;f½yk wf &m; emrfw&m;wdkYonf ---

1/ ted|azm|AÁm½kHudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom um,'Gg&0Dxd\ twGif;ü yg0ifwnf&Sdaom 'ku©o[\*kwfum,0dnmPf = xdodpdwfESifh ,SOfaom um,du'ku©a0'emESifh ted|m½kHudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom a'gorla'G;ü ,SOfaom apwodua'greóa0'em = apwodu'ku©a0'em [laom 'ku©'ku©ç

2/ £|azm|AÁm½kHudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom um,'Gg&0Dxd\ twGif;ü yg0ifwnf&Sdaom okco[\*kwfum,0dnmPf = xdodpdwfESifh ,SOfaom um,duokca0'emESifh £|m½kHudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom apwoduaomreóa0'em = apwoduokca0'em[laom 0dy&dPmr'ku©ç

3/ Oayu©ma0'emESifhwuG <uif;usefaom ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wnf;[laom ocFg&'ku© ---

þ 'ku©oHk;rsKd;wdkY\ wnf&m0w¬Kvnf; jzpfMu\/ ½kyfemrf"r® ocFg&w&m; rSeforQwdkYonf jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh tjrJrjywf tn§Of;yef; tEdSyfpufcH&onfcsnf; jzpfMu\/ ,if;odkY tn§Of;yef; tESdyfpufcH&jcif;oabmudkyif ocFg&'ku©[lí ac:qdk\/ jzpfjcif; = O',oabmç ysufjcif; = 0,oabm&dSaom ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ "r®wmyifjzpf\/ xdkYaMumifh 'ku©'ku© 0dy&dPmr'ku© ocFg&'ku© trnf &aom ocFg&w&m;rSeforQwdkYonf ocFg&'ku©trnf&Muonfom jzpfukef\/ wpfenf; --- ½kyfemrf"r® ocgF&w&m;reS of rQwoYkd nf 'uk '© uk ç© 0yd &Pd mr'uk ç© ocgF&'uk [© al om 'uk o© ;HkrsK;dw\Ykd wn&f m0wK¬vn;f jzpfMu\/ Zmwd Z&m Asm"d r&P aomu y&da'0 'ku© a'greó Oyg,mownf;[laom oHom&-

0#f'ku©\ wnf&m0w¬Kvnf; jzpfMu\/ ,if;odkYvQif ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf jzpfjcif;ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh tjrJrjywf tn§Of;yef; tESdyfpufcH&onfhoabmaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç 'ku©okH;rsKd;wdkY\ wnf&m0w¬Kjzpfjcif;oabmaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç oHom&0#f'ku©\ wnf&m0w¬K jzpfjcif;oabmaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç 'ku©H = ,kwfrmnpfqdk; qif;&Jonfh 'ku©rsKd;om jzpf\/ ,if;oabmw&m;udk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí 'uk © 'uk ©[k ½Iyg/ þodkY ½IrIrsKd;udkyif ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk 'ku©vu©Pm,mOfwifí 0dyóem½Ionf[k ac:qdkayonf/

### 0dyóem r[kwfao;onfudk owdjyKyg

þ'uk v© uP© m,mOwf iíf 0yd óem½&I on hfwikd af tmiaf om 0yd óem½uI uG uf kdtoiof al wm-f

aumif;onf owdjyKí tm½kH,lMunfhyg/ 'ku©vu©Pmukd ½IyGm;vdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ---

1/ pwkyg&dok'¨doDvwnf;[laom tajccHoDv pifMu,fNyD;jzpfojzifh oDv0dok'¨djzpfjcif;ç

2/ tmemygepwkw¬psmeform"duJhodkYaom tyÜempsmeform"d odkYr[kwf Oypm&orm"dwnf;[laom orm"dwpfckckudk atmifatmifjrifjrif xlaxmifEdkifojzifh pdwå0dok'¨dESifh jynfhpkHjcif;ç

3/ ½kyfuvmyf emrfuvmyfrsm;udk "mwfcJGEdkifí ½kyfy&rwf emrfy&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufatmif ½kyfemrfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;Edkifí emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPfudk &&dSxm;NyD;jzpfojzifh 'd|d0dok'¨dÓPftjrifESifh jynfhpkHaejcif;ç

4/ y#pd oö ryk gÜ'yf ikd ;fwiG f &iS ;fvi;fwijfycohJ nthf wikd ;f twwd f tem\*w f ypKöyeÜ f umvo;Hkyg;twiG ;fü taMumif;w&m;tqufquf tusKd;w&m;tqufqufwdkYudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lEdkif odrf;qnf;Edkifojzifh ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPfudk &&Sdxm;NyD; jzpfojzifh ucFg0dw&P0dok'¨dpcef;odkY qdkufa&mufNyD;ol jzpfjcif;ç

5/ twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef umvokH;yg;ç tZÑwå A[d'¨ oEÅmefESpfyg; twGif;ü wnf&dSMuaom taMumi;fw&m;EiS whf uaG om ½yk wf &m;emrwf &m;wuYkd kd vuP© ma&;o;Hkwewf iuf m ½yI mG ;o;Hkoy-f Edkifojzifh or®oeÓPfydkif;odkY qdkufa&mufaejcif; --þtxufyg t\*Fg&yf toD;toD;ESifh jynfhpkHol olawmfaumif; jzpf&ayrnf/ þt\*Fg&yf toD;

toD;ESifh rjynfhpkHojzifh ---

1/ ½yk uf vmy f emruf vmyuf vkd n;f ÓPjfzi hf rjriaf o;bçJ jriaf omvf n;f ½yk uf vmy f emruf vmyuf kd "mwfrcJGEdkifao;ojzifh y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif rqdkufao;bJ ½kyfemrfy&rwftppf "mwftESpfudk rodao;bJç

2/ twdwftqufqufrSonf tem\*wftqufquf qkH;onfhwdkifatmif y#dpöorkyÜg'fa'oemawmf enf;rsm;t& taMumif;w&m;tqufquf tusKd;w&m;tqufqufudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm; r,lwwfao;bJç rodrf;qnf;wwfao;bJç or®m'd|dÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf rodao;bJç

3/ ½kyfemrfy&rwftppfodkY ÓPftjrif rqdkufao;ojzifh ½kyfemrfy&rwfwdkY\ jzpfjcif;ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh tjrJrjywf tn§Of;yef; tEdSyfpufcHae&rIoabmudk cPypöKyÜefodkY qdkufatmif or®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufrodao;bJ ---

þodkY rodrIawGudk wpfyHkBuD; xrf;vsuf ur®|mef;ausmif;twGif;odkY 0ifa&mufvmaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü xdkifvdkufonfESifh wpfNydKifeuf csufcsif; 0dyóem rjzpfEkdifao;onfudkum; oabmaygufygav/ atmufyg usrf;\*eftqdktrdefYudk zwf½IMunfhyg/ tedpöm'd0aoe 0d0da"[d tmuma&[d "ar® yówDwd 0dyóem/ (tbd-|-1-175/) taMumif;w&m;ESifhwuGaom ½kyfemrf"r® ocFg&w&m;wdkYukd tedpöpaom txl;xl;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh odatmif jrifatmif ½IwwfaomaMumifh 0dyóem rnf\/ þ0dyóem[lonf y&rw¬ w&m;udk,f teufoabmtm;jzifh or®m'd|d ÓPfynmwnf;/ (tbd-|-1-175/)

### 2/ a&m\*awm

ypö,,myeD,wm,ç a&m\*rlvwm, p a&m\*awm/ (0dok'¨d-2-247/) cE¨mig;yg; ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYonf xdkufonfhtm;avsmfpGm taMumif;w&m;wdkYjzifh rQwaptyfaom w&m;wdkY jzpfMu\/ ur®Z½kyfwdkYudk uHw&m;wdkYu rQwatmif jyKjyifay;Mu&\/ pdwåZ½kyfwdkYudk pdwfuç OwkZ½kyfwdkYudk Owkuç tm[m&Z½kyfwdkYudk tm[m&wdkYu rQwatmif jyKjyifay;Mu&\/ emrfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; qkdif&mqdkif&m taMumif;w&m;wdkYu rQwatmif jyKjyifay;Mu&\/ (y#dpöorkyÜg'fydkif;udk jyefMunfhyg/) rQwrI[lonf Oyg'frSonf bifwdkifatmif wnfwhHaprI jzpfonf/ ,if;odkY Oyg'frSonf biof wYkd ikd af tmi f tou&f nS rf I wnwf rhH oI n f qikd &f mtaMumi;fw&m;wEYkd iS hf ui;fí rjzpEf ikd af y/ wpzf ef ½yk ef mr"f r ®ocgF&w&m;woYkd n fcEm¨ u,kd 0f , ftpOwf pukd fvukd yf gaeaom emwm&nS af &m\*g\ taMumi;f-

&if;jzpfaom rlvtajccH ,mystema&m\*g wpfckckESifhvnf; wlMu\/

1/ om"sa&m\*g = aq;ukonfjzpfapç rukonfjzpfap aysmufuif;Ekdifaoma&m\*g ç

2/ tom"sa&m\*g = raysmufuif;Edkifaoma&m\*g ç

3/ udpäom"sa&m\*g = aq;ukrS aysmufuif;aoma&m\*g ç

4/ ,mysa&m\*g = aq;uvk Qi f a&m\*gouof m½oHk mjzpíf raysmuuf i;fEikd af oma&m\*g = rwwf wef m þodkY tema&m\*g (4)rsKd;&dS&m ½kyfemrf"r® ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf cE¨mudk,f0,f tpOfwpdkuf vdkufygaeaom emwm&Snfa&m\*gwdkY\ taMumif;&if;jzpfaom rlvtajccH ,mystema&m\*gwpfckckESifhvnf; wlMu\/ "mwfBuD;av;yg;onf a>rBuD; (4)aumifESifh wl\/ cE¨m (5)yg;onf vlowform;BuD; (5)OD; ESifhwl\ --- þodkYponfjzifh tmoD0daomyrokwåef (oH-2-381/)ü bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmf rl\/ cE¨mudk,fü jzpfay:aeaom 'ku©rSeforQonf ½kyfemrfcE¨mrS aygufzGm;vmjcif;om jzpf\/ ½kyfemrf cE¨m r&dSaomf 'ku©[lorQvnf; r&dSawmhNyD jzpf\/ ,if;odkYvQif ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYonf xdkufonfh tm;avsmfpGm taMumif;w&m;wdkYjzifh rQaptyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç cE¨mudk,f0,f tpOf wpukd fvukd yf gaeaom emwm&nS af &m\*gw\Ykd taMumi;f&i;f rvl jzpaf om ,mystema&m\*gEiS hfwol n\f tjzpfaMumihfvnf;aumif; a&m\*H = usifemnpfqdk; a&m\*grsKd;omwnf;/ ,if;oabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí a&m\* a&m\* [k ½Iyg/

,mysAsm"d [d a&ma\*g? £wa&m tmAma"mwd/ (r[m#D-2-395/)

0dok'¨dr\*¾r[m#Dumq&mawmfu ,mystemudk a&m\*? <uif;aomtemudk tmAm"[k zGifhqdkawmf r\l / (r[m#-D 2-395/) ½yk ef mrwf oYkd n f cyof rd ;faom um,ud apwoud a&m\*gtrsK;drsK;dw\Ykd wn&f m jzpfaomaMumifh ,mystema&m\*gESifhwlonf [lvdkonf/

### 3/ tCawm

0d\*&[PD,wm,ç t0×dtm0[ewm,ç tC0w¬Kwm, p tCawm/ (0dok'¨d-2-247/) tCEÅd ygyH 0d, t&d,Zae[d 0d\*&[dwAÁH/ owåmeH tew¬Zeeawm t0×dtm0[Hç ygyó p

0w¬KblwH cE¨yÍöuEÅd tm[ 0d\*&[/ y / tCawmwd/ (r[m#D-2-395/) cE¨mig;yg; ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYukd tukodkvfw&m;wdkYuJhodkY bk&m;tp&dSaom t&d,molawmfaumif;wdkYonf uJh&JUawmfrlukef\/ rpif[lorQonf tenf;i,fyifjzpfaomfvnf; &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,foabmom {uef&dSouJhodkY b0[lorQonf tenf;i,fyif jzpfaomfvnf; &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,foabmom {uef&dS\? xdkYaMumifh bk&m;&Sifonf rnfonfhb0udkrQ csD;rGrf;awmf rrlay/ rpifudk pufqkyf&GH&SmawmfrlouJhodkY b0[al om ½yk ef mrcf Em¨ u kd puqf yk &f &HG mS awmrf \l / (t-H 1-36/) ,i;fovYkd Qi f ½yk wf &m; emrwf &m;woYkd nf tukodkvfw&m;wdkYuJhodkY uJh&JUtyfaom oabm&dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç ½kyfemrfcE¨m &dSolwdkYonfomvQif y#doaE¨ab;qdk;BuD; tdkab;qdk;BuD; emab;qdk;BuD; aoab;qdk;BuD; tyg,fab;qdk;BuD; ponfhab;qdk;BuD; trsKd;rsKd;ESifh awGU&\? ½kyfemrfcE¨mr&dSolwdkYum; xdkab;qdk;BuD;wdkYESifh wpf&HwpfqpfrQ rawGU&awmhay/ ½kyfemrfcE¨mwdkYu xdkab;qdk;BuD;rsm;udk o,faqmifay;aewwfaomaMumifh jzpf\/ y&rwo¬ pmö tm;jzi hf q&kd rul m; ocwF y&rww¬ &m;wüYkd jzpwf nyf su f = Oyg'-f X-D bi f oabmw&m;rsm; xi&f mS ;&MSduoncf sn;fomwn;f/ ,i;focwF y&rwwf &m;w\Ykd jzprf Iwnrf Iysurf wI uYkd m; ab;q;kdBu;Drsm; yifwnf;/ xdk jzpfwnfysuf ab;qdk;BuD;rsm;udk ½kyfemrfcE¨mwdkYonf rdrdwdkYESifh wpfygwnf; o,faqmif vmMu\/ ,i;fovYkd Qi f½yk ef mrcf Em¨ woYkd n fow0å gtrsm;w\Ykd tusK;dp;DymG ;ruhJ kdveG pf mG aqmiwf wof n\f tjzpfaMumifh vnf;aumif;ç ---- tC[k ac:qdktyfaom tukodkvfxdkxdkonfvnf; ½kyfemrfcE¨mwdkYudk tpjGJyKíomjzpaf y:vm&\? ½yk ef mrcf Em¨ r&uSd rjzpEf ikd /f ,i;fovYkd Qi f tC[ak c:qtkd yaf om tuok vkd f xxkd \dk wn&f m\tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;fç ---- þtaMumi;fw&m;rsm;aMumi hf½yk ef mrcf Em¨ [ol rQonf tCH = tusKd;,kwf tusKd;rJhrsKd;omjzpf\/ ,if;oabmw&m;rsm;udk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tC tC [k ½Iyg/

### 4/ \*@awm

'ku©wmolva,m\*dwm,ç udavomokpdy\*¢&Pwm,ç OyÜg'Z&mba\*F[d O'¨Krmw-y&dyuúybdEéwm, p \*@awm/ (0dok'¨d-2-247/)

yuwad om xwG jfri;ftem tikd ;ftrmemwoYkd n f emusiuf ukd cf jJci;f 'Pcf sujfzi hfx;kdqcG &H ouohJ Ykd ½kyfemrfcE¨mwdkYonfvnf;ç um,du'ku©a0'em apwodu'ku©a0'em [laom 'ku©'ku©ç wnfaewkef; tcdkuftwefY jzpfwkef; tcdkuftwefY Oyg'fwkef; tcdkuftwefYüom okcjzpfí bifumvodkYa&mufu azmufjyef ysufpD;wwfaom um,duokca0'em apwoduokca0'em [laom 0dy&dPmr'ku©ç

jzpfjcif;ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh tjrJrjywf tn§Of;yef; tESdyfpufcH&aom ocFg&'ku© ---- þokH;rsKd;aom emusiuf ukd cf jJci;f 'uk w© m'Pcf sujfzi hf tjrrJ jyw f tx;kdtq G caH e&\/ ,i;fovYkd Qi fo;HkrsK;daom 'uk w© m

[k qdktyfaom xdk;usifhudkufcJjcif;ESifh ,SOfonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç yuwdaom tdkif;trmemrS tykyf&nfrsm;onf wppfppf wpDpD ,dkpD;usukefouJhodkY ,if;½kyfemrf cEm¨ wuYkd kd tm½jHkyKí &m\*paom uad vomtyyk &f nrf sm;onvf n;f wpppf p f wppD D ,pkd ;Duswwuf ek \f / ,if;&m\*paom udavomtykyf&nfwdkYonf &HcgtcsKdUaom tukodkvfemrfw&m;wdkYESifh ,SOfwJGívnf; twljzpfwwfukef\/ þodkYvQif ½kyfemrfcE¨mwdkYonf tm½kHtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç orÜ,kwftm;jzifh vn;faumi;f xukd of nthf m;avsmpf mG &m\*pon hfuad vomtyyk &f n[f al om rpirf Mu, f&&HG mS puqf yk zf ,G f

tnpftaMu;udk wppfppf wpDpD ,dkwwfukefonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç yuwdaom tdkif;trmemonf zl;zl;a&mifwufjcif;ç rSnfhusufjcif;ç z½dkz&JaygufuJGjcif; &dSouJhodkY ½kyfemrfcE¨mwdkYonfvnf; ---

(u) a&S;ur&dSrlí ,ckrS ½kwfjcnf;jzpfay:vmojzifh ,if; jzpfjcif; = Oyg'foabmjzifh zl;zl;a&mifwufjcif;ç

( c ) XDoabm = Z&moabmjzifh rSnfhusufjcif;ç

( \* ) bifoabm = r&Poabmjzifh z½dkz&J aygufjyJ uJGtuf ysufpD;jcif;oabm &dSaomaMumifhvn;faumi;f ---

þtaMumif;rsm;aMumifh ½kyfemrfcE¨m[lorQonf \*@H = rzG,f½kyfqif; xGwfjrif;tdkif;trmemrsKd;omwnf;/ ,if;oabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí \*@ \*@ [k ½Iyg/

### 5/ ov’awm

yDVmZeuwm,ç taEÅmwk'ewm,ç 'kEéD[&PD,wm, p ov’awm/ (0dok'¨d-2-247/)

½yk ef mr"f r® ocgF&w&m;woYkd n fjzpjfcif;ysujfci;f 'Pcf sujfzi hf½yk ef mruf ed ;f0y&f m ow0å gu kdnO§ ;fye;f

ESdyfpufjcif;udk jzpfapwwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç

'uk a© 0'empaom a0'emtrsK;drsK;dwoYkd n f u,kd wf iG ;fü x;kdqwG w f x;kdusiwhf wof uohJ Ykdþ½yk ef mrf "r ® ocgF&w&m;woYkd nvf n;f cEm¨ u,kd tf waå bm\ twiG ;fü wnuf ek of nof mvQi f jzpuf ek íf jzpjfci;f ysufjcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh xdk;qGwwf EdSyfpufwwfaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç

½yk ef mr"f r ® ocgF&w&m;wtYkd ay:ü ]]ig-ig[h m}}[ k wPmS '|d wd jYkdzi hf EvS ;HkoiG ;froI n f jrjJrcH ikd cf ohH n-f \tjzpfaMumifh ,if;wPSmpGJ 'd|dpJGwdkYudk t&d,r\*fwnf;[laom arG;n§yfESifh uif;í EIwfy,fjcif;iSm wwfEdkifcJonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif; --þtaMumif; w&m;rsm;aMumifh ½kyfemrf"r® ocFg&w&m;rSeforQonf ov’H = pl;0ifnpfqdk; jrm;-

ajimifhrsKd;omwnf;/ ,if;oabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí ov ’ ov ’[k ½Iyg/

### 6/ tmAm"awm

tao&dbm0Zeuwm,ç tmAm"y'|mewm, p tmAm"awm/ (0dok'¨d-2-247/)

ruse;frrmon hftyd &f mwiG fvaJ eaom vel mon f£&,d myxk af v;yg;ü u,kd phf rG ;ftm;jzi hfrwwEf ikd çf

olwpfyg;wdkYu vkyfauR;jyKpkay;&jcif;ç tdyf&mü vSJodyfay;&jcif;ç tdyf&mrS xlray;&jcif; ponfjzifh olwpfyg;ESifhpyfaom udk,f\jzpfjcif;&dSonfjzpfí tao&DrnfouJhodkY ½kyfemrfcE¨mwdkYonfvnf; £&d,myxk af v;yg;ü u,kd phf rG ;ftm;jzi hfrwwEf ikd ?f rrd Ed iS pfh yjfci;fr&?Sd taMumi;fw&m;[al om owl pyf g;EiS ofh m pyfjcif;&dS\? xdkYaMumifh tao&dbm0rnf\/

½kyfemrfcE¨m&dSrS tema&m\*g&dS\/ ½kyfemrfcE¨mr&dSaomf tema&m\*gr&dS? xdkYaMumifh ½kyfemrfwdkYonf tonf;toef vGefpGm ESdyfpufwwfaom tema&m\*g\ teD;uyfqkH; taMumif;&if; y'|mef jzpf\/ þovYkd Qi f ½yk ef mrcf Em¨ [ol rQon f taMumi;fw&m;[al om owl pyf g;EiS phf yjfci;f = pyíf jzpjfci;f &oSd n\f tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç tonf;toef vGefpGm EdSyfpufwwfaom tema&m\*g\ taMumif;&if;jzpfaomaMumifhvnf;aumif; tmAm"H = EdSyfpufvTrf;rdk; temrsKd;omwnf;/ ,if;oabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tmAm" tmAm" [k ½Iyg/

### 7/ Oy'´0awm

t0d'dwmeHa,0 0dykvmeH tew¬meH tm0[eawmç oAÁKy'´00w¬Kwm, p Oy'´0awm/

(0dok'¨d-2-247/) yuwdaom rif;ab; rif;'Pfpaom ab;&ef Oy'´a0gwdkYonf rif;jypf rif;'Pfoifhol owå0gudk tusKd;rJhudk jzpfapvsuf vTrf;rdk;zdpD; EdSyfpufwwf\/ þtwl ½kyfemrfcE¨mwdkYonfvnf; ]]OxJMuufi,f aygu0f ,af us;o}Ykd} aw;Gqí ojdci;fimS rwwtf m;onof mvQi f jzpuf ek af om takd b; emab; aoab; rif;ab; rif;'Pfpaom jyefYajymaygrsm;ukefaom tusKd;rJhtrsKd;rsKd;wdkYudk &Gufaqmifay;wwfukef\/ uyfíEdSyfpufwwfaom tvkH;pkHaom ab;Oy'´a0g trsKd;rsKd;\ wnf&m0w¬K,mcif;vnf; jzpf\/ þovYkd Qi f ½yk ef mr"f r ® ocgF&w&m; reS of rQon f aw;Gqí oEd ikd cf oJ n fh tusK;drthJ rsK;drsK;du kd o,-f aqmiwf waf omaMumivhf n;faumi;fç veG pf mG uy&f y f EySd pf uwf waf om ab;Oy'a´ 0g trsK;drsK;d\ wn&f m 0w¬K,mcif; jzpfaomaMumifhvnf;aumif; Oy'´0H = vGefpGmuyf&yf EdSyfpufwwfaom ab;Oyg'frsKd;omwnf;/ (,if; ab;&efOy'´a0gwdkYwGif odEdkifcJ jrifEdkifcJaom jzpfjcif;ysufjcif; ab;'Pf[laom ab; Oy'´a0gvnf; yg0if\/) ,if;oabmw&m;udk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí Oy'´0 Oy'´0 [k ½Iyg/

Oy'´0wDwd Oy'´a0g? tew¬H ZaeaEÅm tbdb0wd taZÑmw¬&wDwd taw¬m? &mZ'@m'DeH {wH t"d0peH/ cE¨m p {'domwd 0kwåH ]]t0d'dwmeH/ y / Oy'´0awm}}wd/ (r[m#D-2-395/) uyfíEdSyfpufwwfaomaMumifh Oy'´0 = Oy'´a0g rnf\/ tusKd;rJhtrsKd;rsKd;udk jzpfapvsuf vTrf;rdk; zdpD; EdSyfpufwwf\[k qdkvdk\/ þOy'´0 = Oy'´a0g[laom trnfonf rif;ab; rif;'Pf ponfwdkY\ trnwf n;f/ cEm¨ woYkd nvf n;f þo Ykdoabm&oSd nof mvQif jzpuf ek \f / xaYkd Mumi hft|uxmq&mawm-f u ]]yuwdaom rif;ab; rif;'Pfpaom ab;&efOy'´a0gwdkYonf rif;jypf rif;'Pfoifhol owå0gukd tusKd;rJhudk jzpfapvsuf vTrf;rdk; zdpD; EdSyfpufwwf\/ þtwl ½kyfemrfcE¨mwdkYonfvnf; ]OxJMuufi,f aygu0f ,af us;o}Ykd aw;Gqí ojdci;fimS rwwtf m;onof mvQi f jzpuf ek af om tadk b; emab; aoab; rif;ab; rif;'Pfpaom jyefYajymaygrsm;ukefaom tusKd;rJh trsKd;rsKd;wdkYudk &Gufaqmifay;wwfukef\}} [k zGifhqdkawmfrltyfayonf/ (r[m#D-2-395/)

### 8/ b,awm

oAÁb,meH tmu&wm,ç 'ku©0lyorocFgwó y&rómoó y#dyu©blwwm, p b,awm/ (0dok'¨d-2-247/)

'd|"r®duorÜ&m,dub,m0[awmç tb,y#dyu©awm p cE¨m b,EÅd tm[ ]]oAÁb,meH

/ y / b,awm}}wd/ (r[m#D-2-395/) cE¨mig;yg; = ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYonf rsufjrifavmu ypöKyÜefb0ü usa&mufaom ab;trsKd;rsKd;

wrveG af vmuü usa&muaf om ab;trsK;drsK;d[k qtkd yuf ek af om tv;HkpaHk om ab;trsK;drsK;dw\Ykd wn&f m ab;wiG ;fBu;Doz,G f jzpMfu\/ ½yk ef mrcf Em¨ &rSd S ,i;fab;q;kdBu;Drsm; jzpEf ikd Mfu\ wn&f ESd ikd Mfu\/ ½yk ef mrf = cE¨mwdkYu ,if;ab;trsKd;rsKd;wdkYudk o,faqmifay;wwfukefaomaMumifh jzpf\/ ,if;ab;trsKd;rsKd; wwYkd iG fy#od aEa¨ b;q;kdBu;Dç takd b;q;kdBu;Dç emab;q;kdBu;Dç aoab;q;kdBu;Dç (&m\*rui;fao;owl tYkd wuG )f aomu-y&ad '0-'uk -© a'greó-Oyg,mo[al om ab;q;kdBu;Dç jzpjfci;fysujfci;f 'Pcf sujfzi hftjrrJ jywf tn§Of;yef; tEdSyfpufcH&onfh ocFg&'ku©ab;qdk;BuD;ponfh ab;qdk;BuD; trsKd;rsKd;wdkYvnf; yg0ifMu\/ wpfzef ,if;cE¨mig;yg; ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYonf qif;&J'ku©cyfodrf;\ tNidrf;BuD;Nidrf;&m tat;BuD;

at;&m tcsr;fomBu;D csr;fom&m touof mBu;D ouof m&m[ kqtkd yaf om eAd mÁ ewf &m;awmjfrwBfu;D\vnf; xdyfwdkufqefYusifbuf jzpfMu\/ þodkYvQif cE¨mig;yg; = ½kyfemrfw&m;rSeforQonf rsufarSmuf wrvGef ESpfwefaom ab;'ku© trsKd;rsKd;wdkY\wnf&m ab;wGif;BuD;ozG,f jzpfaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç ab;trsKd;rsKd;wdkY\ Nidrf;at;&m oufom&m edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfBuD;\ qefYusifbuf jzpfaomaMumifhvnf;aumif; b,H = csrf;om ponfESifh ra&m jyefYajymrsm;jym; BuD;rm;aom ab;rsKd;om jzpf\/ ,if;oabmw&m;udk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí b, b, [k ½Iyg/

### 9/ þwdawm

taeuAsoem0[ewm, þwdawm/ (0dok'¨d-2-247/)

Asm"td m'[D d p cEm¨ e H AsoeE dÅ/ Asoem0[bma0e {wwD d þwd/ tm\*EÅKumeH tukovyu©d,meH Asoea[wleH {wH t"d0peH/ cE¨m p {'domwd tm[ ]]taeuAsoem0[wm, þwdawm}}wd/ (r[m#D-2-395/)

Asm"d Z&m r&PponfwdkYjzifh cE¨mig;yg;=½kyfemrfw&m;wdkY\ ysufpD;jcif;onf Asoewnf;/ þum; orwk od pmö wn;f/ jzpjfci;fysujfci;f 'Pcf suwf jYkdzi hftnO§ ;fye;f tEySd pf ucf &H jci;faMumi fh½yk ef mrcf Em¨ w\Ykd ysufpD;jcif;onf Asoewnf;/ þum; y&rw¬opömwnf;/ wpfenf;qdk&aomf ocFww&m; rSeforQü--1/ OyÜg' = jzpfrIoabmç

2/ 0, = ysufrIoabmç

3/ Xwd ó tnxw å = wnof n hfXuD mv[al om jzpNfy;Daemu f ysurf n hfbiuf mvbuof Ykd,ikd vf -J aerIoabm ---

þtxufyg ocFwvu©PmokH;yg;onf &dSjrJ"r®wm jzpf\/ ocFww&m;rSeforQonf = ocFg&

w&m;rSeforQonf ,if;jzpfrI-wnfrI-ysufrI[laom ocFw'Pfcsuf okH;rsKd;jzifh tjrJrjywf tn§Of;yef; tEdSyfpufcHae&\/ ocFw ½kyfemrfcE¨mwdkY\ ysufpD;jcif; Asoeyifwnf;/ cE¨mig;yg; = ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYonf þysufpD;jcif; Asoew&m;udk rdrdwdkYESifhtwlwuG wpfygwnf; o,faqmifí vmwwfaomaMumifh þwdrnf\/ þ þwd-[al omtrnof n f Oypm&tm;jzi hf {nohf ntf m\*EÅKoz,G jfzpuf ek af om tukodkvfw&m;wdkY\ toif;tyif; bufawmfom;jzpfukefaom ysufpD;jcif; Asoew&m;\ taMumif;&if;ppf jzpfMuukefaom t0dZÆm-wPSm-Oyg'gef OD;aqmifonfh udavo0#f w&m;pkwdkY\ trnf jzpfayonf/ udavo0#fwnf;[laom tpdk"mwf tap;"mwf &dSrSomvQif ur®0#ftrnf&aom ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuHwdkYonf 0dygu0#f trnf&aom cE¨mig;yg; ½kyfemrf tusKd;w&m;wdkYudk jzpfapEdkifMuukef\/ cE¨mig;yg; = ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYonf xif&Sm;wnf&dSaeygrSomvQif ysufpD;jcif; = Asoew&m;onfvnf; xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vmEikd \f / xaYkd Mumi hfuad vo0#wf &m;pwk oYkd n fAsoew&m;\ taMumi;f&i;fppjfzpMfuí þwd rnfMu\/ cE¨mig;yg; = ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYonfvnf; þenf;twl ysufpD;jcif; Asoew&m; trsKd;rsKd;udk aqmifwwfaomaMumifh- þw d = xwd vf epYf z,G f tE&Å m,rf sK;dwoYkd mwn;f/ ,i;foabmw&m;ukd ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí þw d þw d[k ½Iyg/

### 10/ Oyo\*¾awm

taeau[d teaw¬[d tEkA'¨wm,ç a'golyo|wm,ç Oyoa\*¾g 0d, te"d0goem&[wm,

p Oyo\*¾awm/ (0dok'¨d-2-247/)

A[d'¨g ÓwdAsoem'D[dç tZÑwåH &m\*g'D[d teaw¬[d OyoZÆea|eç Oyo\*¾o'dowm, p Oyoa\*g¾/ Oyoa\*¾gwd p a'0wlyoH[m&0aoe y0awåm Asm"dtm'd teaw¬m/ aom tw¬umare rk[kwårÜd e tZÑKayu©dwaAÁm a[mwd/ awe 0kwåH ]]taeau[d/ y / Oyo\*¾awm}}w/d

(r[m#D-2-395-396/) aqGrsKd;wdkY\ ysufpD;jcif; = ÓwdAsoeab;ç pD;yGm;OpömwdkY\ ysufpD;jcif; abm\*Asoeab;paom A['d a¨ b;q;kd trsK;drsK;dwoYkd nvf n;faumi;fç tusK;dr[hJ ol rQu kd tprG ;fuek f&uG af qmiaf y;wwof n hf&m\*ç a'goç arm[ç rmerf mepon hf tZÑwaå b;q;kd trsK;drsK;dwoYkd nvf n;faumi;fç cEm¨ ig;yg; = ½yk ef mrwf &m;wdkY\ aemufodkY tpOfwpdkufvkdufí zJGUpyfae\? uyfNidae\/ ,if;odkYvQif ½kyfemrfwdkYonf tusKd;rJhudk tpGrf;ukef &Gufaqmifay;wwfonfh aqGrsKd;wdkY\ ysufpD;jcif;ç pnf;pdrfOpömwdkY\ ysufpD;jcif;paom A[d'¨ ab;qkd;trsKd;rsKd;ç &m\*ç a'goç arm[ç rmefrmepaom tZÑwåab;qdk;trsKd;rsKd;wdkYu tpOfwpdkufvdkufí zJGUpyftyf uyfNidtyfaomaMumifh Oyo\*¾ rnf\/

wpfzef ½kyfemrfwdkYonf Oyo\*¾ESifhwlaomaMumifhvnf; Oyo\*¾rnf\/ wlnDykHum; þodkYwnf;/

ewfwdkY\ uyfíaqmifjcif;ç aqmifay;jcif;ç jyKpm;jcif;ç vSnfhpm;jcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmaom zsm;emjci;f Asm"pd aom tusK;drohJ n hf Oyo\*w¾ n;f/ xtkd usK;dr hJ Oyo\*u¾ kd tusK;dp;DymG ;u kd vvkd m;awmi-hf wvsuf&dSaom yk\*¾dKvfrSeforQonf wpfrk[kwfrQaomfvnf; vspfvsLr½Ityf r½Ixdkufjzpf\/ tvm;wlyif cE¨mig;yg; = ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYonf Asm"dpaom tusKd;rJhwdkYudk uyfíaqmifvmMu\? xdkYaMumifh Oyo\*¾ESifhwl\/ ,if;Asm"dpaom tusKd;rJhç jzpfjcif;ysufjcif;[laom tusKd;rJhwdkYudk o,fydk;&Gufaqmif vmwwfukefaom Oyo\*¾trnf&aom cE¨mig;yg; = ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYudk r\*fzdkvf edAÁmefwnf;[laom tusKd;pD;yGm; csrf;omxl; csrf;omjrwfBuD;udk vdkvm;awmifhwaom trsKd;aumif;om; trsKd;aumif;orD; rSefygu wpfrk[kwf wpfcPuav;rQaomfvnf; onf;cHxm;jcif;ç vspfvsL½Ixm;jcif;iSm rxdkufwefay/ wpfzef cE¨mig;yg; = ½kyfemrfw&m;rSeforQwdkYonf tm½kHtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; orÜ,kwftm;jzifh

vnf;aumif; &m\*paom tjypfa'gowdkYESifh uyfNid,SufwG,fí aeMu\/ (txufü &Sif;jycJhNyD/) þodkYvQif cE¨mig;yg; = ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYonf tZÑwå A[d'¨jzpfaom rsm;jym;vSpGmaom tusKd;rJhwdkYu tpOfwpdkufvdkufí zJGUpyftyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç &m\*paom tjypfa'gowdkYESifh uyNfi,d uS wf ,G of n\f tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;fç tusK;druhJ kdaqmiwf waf om Oyo\*u¾ ohJ Ykdwpcf PrQ aomfvnf; onf;rcHxdkuf vufrcHxdkufonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif; --- ½kyfemrf"r® ocFg&w&m; rSeforQonf Oyo\*¾H = wG,fwmpJGuyf EdSyfpufwwfaom Oyg'frsKd;omwnf;/ ,if;oabmw&m;udk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí Oyo\*¾ Oyo\*¾ [k ½Iyg/

### 11/ twmPawm

twm,ewm, ap0ç tvAÇae,sacrwm, p twmPawm/ (0dok'¨d-2-247/) wm,dwkH &u©dwkH torw¬wm, e wm,aemwd twm,aem? wAÇma0g twm,ewm/

wmPmoDom, Oy\*wó tvAÇae,sacrwm/ (r[m#D-2-396/)

cEm¨ ig;yg; = ½yk ef mrwf &m;woYkd n f jzpaf y:vmNy;Du rysuaf tmi f apmiahf &mS uzf &Ykd e f tveG cf ,J O;f-

aom w&m;rsKd;wdkY jzpfMu\? ,if;odkY apmifha&Smufjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç apmifha&Smufapvdkaom tmomqE´jzifh qnf;uyfygaomfvnf; rnfonfhenf;ESifhrQ rysufatmif ysufjcif;ab;uif;atmif rapmifha&SmufEdkifonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif; ½kyfemrf"r® ocFg&w&m; rSeforQonf twmPH = apmifha&SmufrJhvQif; ab;\toif;tyif;omwnf;/ ,if;oabmw&m;udk

ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí twmP twmP [k ½Iyg/

ocFg&w&m;wdkYum; jzpfay:vmNyD;aemuf rysufatmif xdef;odrf;apmifha&SmufzdkY&efvnf; cufcJ\? apmifha&Smufapvdkaom tmomqE´jzifh qnf;uyfygaomfvnf; ysufjcif;wnf;[laom ab;uif;rIudk rnof nehf n;fEiS rhf Q r&tyçf r&Eikd af y/ aMumuvf ezYf ,G af umi;fon hf b,| ab;'uk © teuof abmyif jzpf\/

### 12/ tavPawm

tv’D,dwkH te&[wm,ç tv’DemerÜd p avPudpömum&dwm, tavPawm/

(0dok'¨d-2-247/) 'ku©bDwd,m OyvD,em"dyÜga,e tv’D,dwkH/ 'ku©ed0wåeH avPudpöH/ (r[m#D-2-396/)

½yk ef mr"f r ®ocgF&w&m; reS of rQon fqi;f&'J uk r© SaMumuof njfzpíf (tx;lojzi hfjzpjfci;fysujfci;f 'Pfcsufjzifh tjrJrjywf tn§Of;yef; tEdSyfpufcHae&onfh qif;&J'ku©rS aMumufonfjzpfí) cdkrSDuyf&yfvdkaom tmomjzifh uyf&yfcdkrSD;jcif;iSm rxdkufwefonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç qif;&J'ku©rS aMumufonfjzpfí cdkrSDuyf&yfvdkaom tmomjzifh uyf&yfcdkrSDMuukefaom olwdkY\-

vn;f qi;f&'J uk u© kdaysmuuf ,G fepjfrKyaf pjci;f[al om yek ;fatmi;f&mupd uö kdrjyKvyk wf wof n\f tjzp-f aMumifhvnf;aumif; tavPH = uG,fumrJhvQif; ab;\ toif;tyif;omwnf;/ þoabmw&m;udk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tavP tavP [k ½Iyg/

### 13/ to&Pawm

edódwmeH b,om&uwåmbma0e to&Pawm/ (0dok'¨d-2-247/) Zmwdtm'db,meH [d oH eH 0d"reH b,om&uwHå/ (r[m#D-2-396/)

cE¨mig;yg; = ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYonf rdrdwdkYudk,fwdkifu Zmwd-Z&m-Asm"d-r&Ppaom oabmw&m;

xif&Sm;&dSaeMuojzifh Zmwd-Z&m-Asm"d-r&Ppaom ab;'ku©udk aMumufí rSDckduyf&yfukefaom olwdkY\ Zmw-d Z&m-Asm"-d r&Ppaom ab;'uk u© kd nO§ ;fqwJ w f y,af zsmuwf waf omoabm\ xi&f mS ;r&jSdci;faMumifh ½kyfemrf"r® ocFg&w&m;rSeforQonf to&PH = udk;&mrJhvQif; ab;\ toif;tyif;omwnf;/ þoabmw&m;udk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh aphaphikik jrifatmifMunfh½Ií to&P to&P [k ½Iyg/

### 14/ 0"uawm

rdwårkcoyawåm 0d, 0dómoCmwdwm, 0"uawm/ (0dok'¨d-2-248/)

£ar ½lyg'a,m okca[wk? e 'ku©a[wlwd Zedw0dómomeH [eeoDvwm, ç caE¨ok [d ]]{wH rrm}}wd \*g[0aoe owåm AsoeH ygykPEÅd? 0dómoH 0g [eEÅDwd 0dómoCmwdaem? wAÇm0awm/ (r[m#D -2-397/) cE¨m (5)yg;wdkYonf olowform;BuD; (5)OD;wdkY jzpfaMumif;udk tmoD0daomyrokwåef (oH-2381-383/) wiG f b&k m;&iS of n f a[mMum;xm;awmrf cl \hJ / cEm¨ wpyf g;yg;on f azmujfyevf eG uf vJ mygu cEm¨ &iS of w0å gon f tcsed rf a&;G aoausysupf ;DEikd \f / otYkd wuG f ½yk ef mr"f r ® ocgF&w&m;reS of rQwoYkd nf rdwfaqG\ rsufESmESifhwlaom jyHK;csKdaom rsufESm&Sdaom &efoluJhodkY tuRrf;0ifaom oludk owfwwfaomaMumifh 0"u = olowfrsKd;½kd;wdkYom jzpfMu\/ y&rw¬opömtm;jzifh y&rwfw&m;wdkif;\ cPwdkif; cPwdkif;0,f bifumvwdkif; bifumvwdkif;ü twGifowfae\/ xdkYaMumifh cE¨mwdkif; cE¨mwdkif;onf or®Kwdopöm avsmfpGmynwf ac:a0:tyfonfh vlewfjA[®m owå0gudk oHk;jzmcP bifodkYusatmif umvr&Snf oEÅmefpnfí em&Drvyf twGifowfonfh vlowfrsKd;½kd;omwnf;/ ,if;oabmw&m;udk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí 0"u 0"u [k ½Iyg/

### 15/ tCrlvawm

tCa[wwk m, tCrlvawm/ (0dok'¨d-2-247/) tCó ygyó a[wkwm tCa[wkwm/ cE¨y#dA'¨ar0 [d oAÁH udAÁdoEÅd/(r[m#D-2-397/) raumi;frrI eS of rQwoYkd n fcEm¨ ig;yg; ½yk ef mrwf &m;wEYkd iS hftjrwJ r;f qupf yvf su&f MdSu\/ cEm¨ r&udS

raumif;rIvnf; r&SdEdkifawmhNyD/ xdkYaMumifh cE¨mig;yg; ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYonf Murf;MuKwf ½kefY&if;aom raumi;frtI uok vkd \f taMumi;f&i;fpp f tjzpBfu;Djzpaf omaMumi hftCrvl H = usK;dr hJcyi;f qi;f&jJci;f\ t&if;tjrpfomwnf;/

½kyfw&m;wdkYudk tm½kHjyKíjzpfap rSDíjzpfapç emrfw&m;wdkYudk tm½kHjyKíjzpfap emrfw&m;wdkYESifh ,SOfwGJíjzpfap raumif;rItukodkvf xdkxdkw&m;pkwdkYonf jzpfay:vmMu&\/ ,if;oabmw&m;udk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tCrlv tCrlv [k ½Iyg/

### 16/ tm'De0awm

y0wåd'ku©wm,ç 'ku©ó p tm'De0wm, tm'De0awm? tx0g tm'DeH 0gwd \*päwd y0wåwDwd tm'Dea0g? uyPrEkóaówH t"d0peH? cE¨myd p uyPma,0gwd tm'De0o'dowm, tm'De0awm/ (0dok'¨d-2-247/) y0wåd'ku©wm,mwd b0y0wåd'ku©bm0awm/ b0y0wåd p yÍöEéH cE¨meH tedpöm'dtmuma&e

y0wåear0? aom p tm'Dea0g/ ,xm[ ]],H bdu©a0 yÍöKyg'geu©E¨m tedpöm 'ku©m 0dy&dPmr"r®m/ t,H bdu©a0 yÍöok Oyg'geu©aE¨ok tm'Dea0g}}wd/ awem[ ]]'ku©ó p tm'De0wm,m}}wd/

(r[m#D-2-396/) cE¨mwdkY\ jzpfjcif;um; y0wådwnf;? cE¨mwdkY\ rjzpfjcif; epfjcif;um; ed0wådwnf;/ y0wådum; 0¥jzpfí 'ku©wnf;/ ed0wådum; --- yÍöEéH cE¨meH eda&ma"m okcH edAÁmeH - [lonfESifhtnD cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfjcif;onf eda&m"edAÁmejzpfí okcwnf;/ cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ tedpöpaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfjcif;onfum; b0y0wåd = b0jzpfjcif; 0#f'uk \© jzpaf y:vmjci;f oabmw&m;yiwf n;f/ ,i;fo YkdcEm¨ ig;yg;w\Ykd tepd pö aom tjci;ft&mtm;jzihf jzpfjcif;onf cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ tjypf = tm'De0yifwnf;/

]]&[ef;wdkY ...Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYonf tMuiftaMumif;w&m;aMumifh jzpfNyD;vQif ysufwwfon hf tepd wö &m;w Ykd jzpuf ek \f ? jzpjfci;fysujfci;f 'Pcf sujfzi hf tjrrJ jyw f tnO§ ;fye;f tEydS pf ucf &H onhf 'ku©w&m;wdkY jzpfukef\? Z&m-r&PwdkYjzifh azmufjyef ysufpD;wwfaom 0dy&dPmr"r®wdkY jzpfukef\/ &[ef;wdkY ...þ tedpö-'ku©-0dy&dPmr"r®oabmw&m;onf Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYü tjypftm'De0wnf;/ (oH-2-23-51 ... ) --- þodkYbk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrlay\/ þovYkd Qi f cEm¨ ig;yg; ½yk ef mrwf &m;woYkd n f b0y0w'då uk \© tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;fç ,i;fcEm¨

ig;yg; 'ku©opömw&m;\ tedpö 'ku© 0dy&dPmr"r®[laom tjypf = tm'De0&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh vnf;aumif; ½kyfemrf"r® ocFg&w&m; rSeforQonf tm'De0 = tedpö 'ku© 0dy&dPmr"r®[laom tjypf&Sdaom w&m;pkomjzpf\/

½yl H bud a© 0 tepd ?Hö a,my d a[w k a,my d ypaö ,m ½yl ó OygÜ'g,? aomy d tead pmö ? tepd oö rÇLwH bdu©a0 ½lyH ukawm edpöH b0dówd/ (oH-2-20/)

&[ef;wdkY ...½kyfw&m;onf tedpöwnf;? ½kyfw&m;\ jzpfay:vmzdkY&ef wdkuf½dkufjzpfay:apwwfaom tMuif a[wktaMumif;w&m; = ZeutaMumif;w&m;onfvnf;aumif;ç tm;ay;axmufyHh wwfaom ypö,taMumif;w&m; = Oyw¬rÇutaMumif;w&m;onfvnf;aumif; &Sd\/ xdktaMumif; w&m;onfvnf; tedpöomwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ...tedpöw&m;aMumifh jzpfay:vm&aom ½kyfw&m;onf tb,frSmvQif edpö jzpfEdkifygtHhenf;/ (oH-2-20/) cEm¨ ig;yg;v;kHü ypkH wH yl i f a[mMum;xm;awmrf al yon/f 'uk © tew å jzpyf ukH vkd n;f ypkH wH yl i f a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/ xdkYaMumifh Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYudk wdkuf½kdufjzpfay:apwwfukefaom t0dZÆm

-wPSm-Oyg'gef-ocFg&-uH-pdwf-Owk-tm[m&-0w¬K-tm½kH-zópaom a[wktaMumif;w&m; ypö,taMumif;w&m;wdkY udk,fwdkifu tedpö 'ku© 0dy&dPmr"r®[laom tjypf = tm'De0 &Sdaeonfh twuG af Mumi hfcEm¨ ig;yg;woYkd nvf n;f tepd ö'uk ©0yd &Pd mr"r[® al om tjyp f= tm'eD 0 &MdSu&ayon/f wpfenf; --- avmuü tx;Duseof ql i;f&uJ kdtm'eD 0[ k ac:qMkdu\/ tveG tf x;Duseof njfzpíf qi;f&&J &d mS ; yiyf e;fvpS mG jzprf uI kd tm'eD 0[qk okd n/f ½yk ef mrcf Em¨ woYkd nvf n;f cukd ;kd&mrahJ om tx;Dusef olqif;&JESifh wlukef\/ txD;usefolqif;&Jonf cdkudk;&mrJhouJhodkY cE¨mwdkYonfvnf; jzpfNyD;u rysufatmiçf tepd ö'uk ©0yd &Pd mr"ro® abmo Ykdra&muaf tmi fyek ;fatmi;fvn;favsmi;f&m cukd ;kd&m r&MdSuuek /f þodkYvQif cE¨mwdkYonf cdkudk;&mrJh txD;usef olqif;&JESifhwlonf\ tjzpfaMumifh tm'De0 = cdkudk;&mrJh txD;usefolqif;&JwdkYom jzpfMu\/ ,if;oabmw&m;udk 0dyóemÓPfynmjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tm'De0 tm'De0 [k ½Iyg/

### 17/ omo0awm

tmo0y'|mewm, omo0awm/ (0dok'¨d-2-248/) tmo0geH tm&r®Pm'dem ypö,bma0g tmo0y'|mewm/ (r[m#D-2-397/)

½kyfemrfcE¨mwdkY\ taMumif;&if;ppf ork',opöm jzpfMuukefaom t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gefwdkYum; tmoa0gw&m;rsm;yif jzpfMu\/ ½kyfemrfcE¨mwdkYonf tmoa0gw&m;vQif taMumif;&if;ppf &SdMu\/ tmoa0gw&m;w\Ykd tp;DtymG ;woYkd m jzpMfu\/ wpzf e f tmoa0gw&m;woYkd nvf n;f ½yk ef mrwf uYkd okd m tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmMu&ukef\/ ½kyfemrfcE¨mwdkYu tm&r®Pypö,owådponfwdkYjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;wwfMuaomaMumifh tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf jzpfay:vmMu&ukef\/ ,if;odkYvQif ½kyfemrfcE¨mwdkYonf tmoa0gw&m;w\Ykd te;Duyqf ;kHaom taMumi;fy'|mejfzpaf omaMumi hf omo0 = tmoa0gw&m;w\Ykd tp;DtymG ; tmoa0gw&m;w\Ykd tm½jHkzpMfuuek \f / ,i;foabmw&m;u kd 0yd óemÓPjfzi hf jriaf tmif

Muníhf omo0 omo0 [k ½Iyg/

### 18/ rm&mrdoawm

rpöKrm&udavorm&meH tmrdoblwwm, rm&mrdoawm/ (0dok'¨d-2-248/)

rpöKrm&ó t"|d mebma0eç uad vorm&ó ypö,bma0e oH0×eawm tmrdoblwwm? cE¨myd cE¨meH tmrdoblwm ypö,bma0e oH0×eawm? w'aEÅm\*"m tbdocFg&m/ a'0ykwårm&ó ye ]]rarw}}EÅd t"drme0aoe tmrdobma0gwd cE¨m'drm&merÜd £aroH ,xm&[H tmrdoblwwm

0wåAÁm/ (r[m#D-2-397/) a'0ykwårm&fç udavorm&fç cE¨rm&fç rpöKrm&fç tbdocFg&rm&f[k rm&fig;yg; &Sd\/ rdk;ewfom; rm&fewfrif;ESifh rm&fewf\ toif;tyif;wdkYudk a'0ykwårm&f[kac:\/ udavomrm&fppfonfwdkYudk uad vorm&[f ak c:\/ cEm¨ ig;yg;wuYkd kdcEr¨ m&[f ak c:\/ aojci;fr&Pw&m;u kdrpKörm&[f ak c:\/ b0opfudk jzpfay:vmatmif jyKjyifpDrHwwfaom ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuHwdkYudk tbdocFg&rm&f[kac:\/

½kyfemrfcE¨mwdkYonf aojcif; = r&P[laom rpöKrm&f\ wnf&mvnf; jzpfMu\/ t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gepf aom uad vomrm&pf pof nwf \Ykd prJG íDS jzp&f m taMumi;fw&m;ç Bu;DymG ;w;kdwu&f e f taMumi;fw&m;vnf; jzpfMu\/ xdkYaMumifh ½kyfemrfwdkYonf rpöKrm&f udavorm&fwdkY\ pm;zwf0g;zwf oHk;oyf eif;e,f&m rm&mrdo = rm& + tmrdowdkY jzpfMu\/

0yd gu0#tf rn&f aom cEm¨ wuYkd kdwpef n;fqakd om fcEm¨ ig;yg;wuYkd kdtcsed rf D0yd óemr½EI idk Mfuaom owå0gwdkY\ oEÅmefü ,if;cE¨mwdkYtay:ü ta,medaomreodum&udk taMumif;cHí udavo0#frsm; xyfjzpfMu\/ ,if;udavo0#fudk tpGJjyKí ur®0#fwdkYvnf; xyfjzpfMujyefukef\/ ,if;ur®0#faMumifh 0dygu0#ftrnf&aom cE¨mwdkYvnf; xyfrHí jzpfMu&jyefukef\/ (y#dpöorkyÜg'fydkif;udk jyefMunfhyg/) xaYkd Mumi hfcEm¨ woYkd nvf n;f tjcm;tjcm;aom toptf opcf Em¨ w\Ykd jzpaf y:vmz&Ykd e ftaMumi;fw&m;\ tjzpfjzifh cE¨mtopftopfudk wdk;yGm;apwwfaomaMumifh tmrdojzpfMuukef\/ b0opfudk jzpfay:vmatmif jyKpDrHwwfukefaom tbdocFg&w&m;wdkYonfvnf; xdkcE¨mwdkYüyif tusKH;0ifMu\/ cE¨ rm&f tbdocFg&rm&fwdkYwnf;? rm&mrdowdkYyifwnf;/ a'0ykwårm&f\rlum; --- ]]þw&m;taygif;onf ig\ Opömwnf;}} [k þodkY rSwfxifaom t"drme\ tpGrf;jzifh tmrdo\tjzpfudk od&Sdygav/ xdkYaMumifh cE¨rm&f tbdocFg&rm&f a'0ykwårm&f wuYkd vkd n;f þcEm¨ ig;yg;w\Ykd tmrod jzpof n\f tjzpuf kd xukd of nthf m;avsmpf mG qokd i hf qxkd ukd af y\/ xdkYaMumifh ½kyfemrfcE¨mwdkYonf rpöKrm&f udavorm&fwdkY\ wpfenf;qdk&aomf rm&fig;yg;wdkY\ pm;zwf0g;zwf oHk;oyfeif;e,f&m jzpfjcif;aMumifh rm&mrdo = rm& + tmrdo = udavorm&f rpöKrm&f w\Ykd wpef n;f rm&if g;yg;w\Ykd pm;zw0f g;zw f o;kHoyef i;fe,&f momwn;f/ ,i;foabmw&m;u kd0yd óemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí rm&mrdo rm&mrdo [k ½Iyg/

### 19/ Zmwd"r®awmç 20/ Z&m"r®awmç 21/ Asm"d"r®awm

Zmwd-Z&m-Asm"d (r&P) yuwdwm, Zmwd-Z&m-Asm"d (r&P) "r®awm/ (0dok'¨d-2-248/)

"r®oa'´g ]]Zmwd"r®me}}EÅdtm'Dok 0d, yuwdtaw¬mç ]]"r®y#dorÇd'g}}wdtm'Dok 0d, a[wktaw¬m pmwd tm[ ]]ZmwdZ&mAsm"dr&Pyuwdwm,ç aomuy&da'0Oyg,moa[wkwm,m}}wd/

(r[m#D-2-397/)

( r&P"r®um; tedpövu©Pmü yg0ifNyD;jzpf\/) ½kyfemrfcE¨mwdkYonf Zmwdoabmç Z&moabmç

Asm"doabmç (r&Poabm) &Sdonf\tjzpfaMumifh ---

19/ Zmwd= jzpfcsifwdkif; jzpfwwfaom oabm&Sd\/

20/ Z&m = qkwf,kwfavsmhyg;jcif; oabm&Sd\/

21/ Asm"d = zsm;emjcif; oabm&Sd\/ orkwdopöme,f = (or®Kwdopöme,f) y&rw¬opöme,f ESpfrsKd;vHk;ü ,if;Zmwd Z&m Asm"d oabmrsm;udk ½IEkdifygonf/ odkYaomf y&rw¬opömom vdk&if;jzpfonf/ ,if; Zmwdoabmç Z&moabmç Asm"d oabm toD;toD;udk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí ---

19/ Zmwd"r® Zmwd"r® [kvnf;aumif;ç

20/ Z&m"r® Z&m"r® [kvnf;aumif;ç

21/ Asm"d"r® Asm"d"r® [kvnf;aumif; --toD;toD; ½Iyg/

### 22/ aomu"r®awmç 23/ y&da'0"r®awmç 24/ Oyg,mo"r®awmç

aomu-y&da'0-Oyg,moa[wkwm, aomu-y&da'0-Oyg,mo"r®awm/(0dok'd¨-2-248/)

½kyfemrf = cE¨mwdkYudk taMumif;jyKí tpGJjyKí ---

1/ pdk;&drf ylaqG;&jcif; aomuw&m;ç

2/ idka<u; jrnfwrf;&jcif; y&da'0w&m;ç

3/ jyif;pGm ylyef&jcif; yifyef;&jcif; Oyg,mow&m;wdkY toD;toD; jzpfay:vmMu&\/ xdkYaMumifh ½kyfemrf = cE¨mwdkYonf aomu - y&da'0 - Oyg,mowdkY\ taMumif;&if;wdkY jzpfMu\/

odkYtwGuf cE¨mig;yg; ½kyfemrfw&m;rSeforQonf ---

22/ aomu = pdk;&drf ylyef&jcif; oabm&Sd\/

23/ y&da'0 = idka<u; jrnfwrf;&jcif; oabm&Sd\/

24/ Oyg,mo = oufBuD;½Idufiif jyif;pGmylyef&jcif; oabm&Sd\/

,if;oabmw&m; toD;toD;udk 0dyóem ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí ---

22/ aomu"r® aomu"r® [kvnf;aumif;ç

23/ y&da'0"r® y&da'0"r® [kvnf;aumif;ç

24/ Oyg,mo"r® Oyg,mo"r® [kvnf;aumif; --þodkY toD;toD; cGJí ½Iyg/

### 25/ oHudavodu"r®awm

wPSm-'d|d-'kpö&dwoHudavomeH 0do,"r®wm, oHudavodu"r®awm/ (0dok'¨d-2-248/) oHudavowå,\*¾[aPe wa'u|meH 'oEéH udavo0w¬LerÜd o\*Fa[m '|aAÁm/ w'g&r®Pmyd [d "r®m w'ewd0wåeawm oHudavodum {0/ wxm ck'´gç wPSmç Z#m'Dok o&D&óç oHudavoó p o\*Fa[m '|aAÁm/ (r[m#D-2-397/) (ck'gwPSmZ&m'Dok y&dóroHudavoó p o\*Fa[m '|aAÁm/ oD - rl/)

½kyfemrfcE¨mwdkYudk tm½kH,lí tm½kHjyKíomvQif wPSm-'d|d-'kpö&dw = 'kp½kduf[laom pdwftpOfudk npfEGrf;apwwfaom rdrdwdkYudk,fwdkifvnf; npfEGrf;wwfaom tukodkvf w&m;qdk;wdkYonf jzpfay:vmMu&\/ xdkYaMumifh ½kyfemrfcE¨mwdkYonf wPSmoHudavoç 'd|doHudavoç 'kpö&dwoHudavownf; [al om pwd tf pOuf kdnpEf rG ;fapwwaf om rrd wd uYkd ,kd wf ikd fnpEf rG ;fwwaf om ouH ad vow&m;o;kHyg;w\Ykd tm½kH"r®jzpfaomaMumifh oHudavodu"r® = oHudavoobm0u = wPSm-'d|d-'kpö&dw[laom npfEGrf;jcif;oHk;yg;udk yGm;pD;apwwfaom oabm&SdMu\/ ,if;oabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí oHudavodu"r® oHuad vodu"r® [k ½Iyg/ odkYaomf r[m#Dumq&mawmfu þodkYvnf; qufvufí zGifhqdkxm;awmfrlayonf/ --wPSmoHudavoç 'd|doHudavoç 'kpö&dwoHudavo[laom oHudavooHk;yg;taygif;udk

ouH ad voud "rt® & ,jlci;fjzi hfxokd uH ad vow&m; o;kHyg;EiS hfwal omwn&f m &MdSuuek af om uad vo0w¬K (10)yg;wdkYudkvnf; oHudavodu"r®tjzpfodrf;usKH;a&wGuf,lyg? rSwfom;yg/ rSefayonf - xdk oHudavo0w¬K (10)yg;wdkY\ tm½kHjzpfukefaom w&m;wdkYonfvnf; xdkoHudavo0w¬KwdkY\ tm½kHtjzpfudk rvGefjcif;aMumifh oHudavodu rnfukefonfomvQifwnf;/ tvm;wlyif qmavmifjcif; rGwfodyfjcif; tdkrif;jcif; odkYr[kwf pdwf½IyfaxG;jcif;ponfwdkYaMumifh pdwfyifyef;jcif;[laom oHudavoudkvnf; oHudavodu"r®[laomyk'fü odrf;usKH;a&wGuf,ltyf\[k rSwfom;ygav/ (r[m#D-2-397/) cE¨m wpfyg; wpfyg;ü 'ku©vu©Pm (25) yg; jzpfojzifh cE¨mig;yg;vHk;ü 'ku©vu©Pmaygif; --25 \_ 5 = 125 (yg;) jzpfonf/

### tewåvu©Pm (5) csuf

tewåm p y&H &dwåH? wkpäH oknEÅd wmvDoH/ a0'em'a,m cE¨myd? wax0 yÍöumyd 0g/

(y&rw¬o½lyab'eD-2-529/)

1/ tewåm = twå r[kwfukef/

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 2/ y&H | = tuRrf;0ifjcif; tjrJuif;aom olpdrf;jyifyomwnf;/ |
| 3/ &dwåH | = edpö okc okb twå[laom tESpfom&[lorQESifh jrLrQr,SOf tpOfuif;qdwfaom oabmw&m;omwnf;/ |
| 4/ wkpäH | = edpö okc okb twå tESpfrrSD; tcsnf;ESD;omwnf;/ (0g) ao;i,f,kwfnHh tcsnf;ESD;aom w&m;omwnf;/ |
| 5/ oknH | = omrd ed0god um&u a0'u t"d|m,u[laom twårS qdwfokOf;\/ |

### 1/ tewåawm

o,Íö tómrdubm0g'dwm, tewåawm/ (0dok'¨d-2-247/)

,xm auepd omrdtm'dvu©aPe twåem oknm {aw? {0H o,rÜd twHobma0gwd tm[

]]o,Íö/y/ tewåawm}}wd/ e twåmwd [d tewåmwd/ (r[m#D-2-396/) omoemy t,ltq&Sdol tcsKdUtcsKdUaom twå0g'orm;wdkYu ---

1/ cE¨mtdrfudk ydkifqdkifaom omrdtwå &Sd\/

2/ cE¨mtdrftopfvJaomfvnf; ajymif;vJjcif;r&Sd? cE¨mtdrf topf topfü b0wdkif; tjrJvdkufygí aexdkifaom ed0godtwå &Sd\/

3/ jyKvkyfzG,f vkyfief;udpö&yf [lorQudk jyKvkyfwwfaom um&utwå &Sd\/

4/ cHpm;zG,f tm½kH[lorQudk cHpm;wwfaom a0'utwå &Sd\/

5/ udpöt00 vkyfief;&yf [lorQudk pD&ifqHk;jzwfwwfaom t"d|m,utwå&Sd\/ --þodkY ponfjzifh twå&SdaMumif;udk ajymqdkMu\/ cEm¨ ig;yg; ½yk ef mrwf &m;wuYkd m; ,i;fuohJ aYkd om omrtd wçå e0d gotd wçå um&utwçå a0'utwçå

t"d|m,utwåwdkYrS qdwfokOf;&um;ç rdrd½kyfemrfcE¨mwdkY udk,fwdkifuvnf; omrdtwåç ed0godtwåç um&utwåç a0'utwåç t"d|m,utwå oabmr&Sdjcif;aMumifh tewåm = twå r[kwfMuukef/ ,if;oabmw&m;udk 0dyóemÓPfynmjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tewå tewå [k ½Iyg/

### 2/ y&awm

t0owm,ç t0da",swm, p y&awm/ (0dok'¨d-2-247/)

t0owm,mwd t0o0wåeawm/ ,xm ya&mowaEÅm yk&daom y&ó 0oH e \*päwd? {0H okbokcg'dbma0e 0ao 0awåwHk touúKaP,sawm/ t0da",swm,mwd ]]rm ZD&x? rm rD,xm}}wdtm'dem 0d"mwHk touúKaP,sawm/ (r[m#D-2-395/)

½kyfemrfcE¨mwdkYonf y#dpöorkyÜg'fydkif;wGif &Sif;vif; wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; taMumif;w&m;ESifh avsmfnDpGmomvQif jzpfay:vmMu&\/ rdrd\tvdktwdkif;um; jzpfEdkifonfhoabm r&Sday/ rdrdudk,fudk rdrdvQif jy"mef;jcif;&Sdaom a,mufsm;onf olwpfyg;\ tvdkodkY rvdkuf&ouJhodkY tvm;wlyif ½kyfemrf cEm¨ woYkd n f ]]þo Ykd vyS wiwhf ,yf gapç þo Ykd csr;fomock &ydS gap/}} --- þopYkd aom obk ock pon\f tjzpfjzifh rdrd\ tvdkqE´&Sdwdkif; ½kyfemrfwdkYudk jzpfapjcif;iSm rpGrf;EdkifaomaMumifh tvdkodkY rvdkufygwwfaom oabmw&m;rsm; jzpfMu\/

]]rtdkapvifhç remapvifhç raoapvifhç þodkY jzpfNyD;ygu þodkY rysufygapvifh}} --- þodkY ponfjzifh pD&ifjcif;iSm rwwfaumif;aom oabmw&m;rsm;vnf; jzpfMu\/ þodkY tvdkodkY rvdkufwwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç tvdk&Sdwdkif; pD&ifjcif;iSm rwwfaumif;onf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif; ½kyfemrfcE¨mwdkYonf y& = tuRrf;0ifjcif; tjrJuif;aom olpdrf;jyifywdkYomjzpfMu\/ þoabmw&m;udk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí y& y& [k ½Iyg/

### 3/ &dwåawm

,xmy&duyÜdaw[d "k0okbokcwåbma0[d &dwåwm, &dwåawm/ (0dok'¨d-2-247/)

,xmy&duyÜdaw[Dw d y&rwa¬ wm t0Zd rÆ mae[ d Amav[ d y&ud ywdÜ yuÜ ma&[/d &wd wå m-

,mwd 0d0dwåwm,?0d&[dwwm,mwd taw¬m/ (r[m#D-2-396/)

y&rw¬ÓPfynmrsufpd r&Sdol vlNydef;tE¨ vlUAmvwdkYonfum; ½kyfemrfcE¨mwdkYudk ---

1/ "k0 = cdkifcHhukef\[kvnf;aumif;ç

2/ okb = vSywifhw,fukef\[kvnf;aumif;ç

3/ okc = csrf;omokc jzpfukef\[kvnf;aumif;ç

4/ twå = toufaumifç vdyfjymaumifç 0dnmPfaumifç twåaumif jzpfukef\[kvnf;aumif; þo YkdMuqH xm;tyuf ek \f / oaYkd om f½yk ef mrcf Em¨ woYkd nuf m; xykd &rwÓf Pyf nmpuK©r&odS lvNlyed ;f

vtl vel vUlAmvw Ykdaw;Gawm MuqH xm;tyof n hf"0k obk ock twoå abmwrYkd StjrwJ r;f ui;fqwd -f Muukef\/ xdkYaMumifh ½kyfemrfcE¨mwdkYonf &dwå = "k0 okb okc twå[laom tESpfom&[lorQESifh jrLrQ r,SOf tpOfuif;qdwfaom oabmw&m;wdkYomwnf;/ ,if;oabmw&m;udk 0dyóemÓPfynmjzifh toD;toD; jrifatmifMunfhí &dwå &dwå [k ½Iyg/

### 4/ wkpäawm

&dwåwma,0 wkpäawm tyÜuwåm 0g/ tyÜurÜd [d avmau wkpäEÅd 0kpöwd/ (0dok'¨d-2-247/) taEmÅ om&mbma0g &dwåwm/ om {0 p wkpäwmwd tm[ ]]&dwåwma,0 wkpäawm}}wd/

tyÜuwåmwd y&dwåwåm? vmruwåm 0g/ (r[m#D-2-396/)

½kyfemrfcE¨mwdkY\ twGif;om;ü ---

1/ edpö[laom tESpfom&ç

2/ okc[laom tESpfom&ç

3/ okb[laom tESpfom&ç

4/ twå[laom tESpfom& --þuJhodkYaom tESpfom&wdkYrS tpOfxm0& uif;qdwfaeonfhtwGufaMumifh ½kyfemrfcE¨mwdkYonf

wpk ä = "0k (= epd )ö ç ock ç obk ç tw[å al om tEpS rf r;DS tcsn;fE;DSaom w&m;woYkd mwn;f/ ,i;foabmukd

0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí wkpä wkpä [k ½Iyg/ wpef n;f ----- ½kyfemrfcE¨mwdkYonf "k0 okb okc twå oabmwdkYrS qdwfokOf;Muaomfvnf;

y&rw¬oabmtm;jzifh wu,fxif&Sm; r&SdMuonfum; r[kwf? wu,fxif&Sm; &SdMuonfomwnf;/ odkYaomf ,if;odkYxif&Sm;&SdrIum; Oyg'f-XD-bif = jzpf-wnf-ysuf taetm;jzifh wu,fxif&Sm;&Sdjcif;omwnf;/ Oyg'f-XD-bif taetm;jzifh xif&Sm;jzpfay:&ukefaom ½kyfemrf y&rw¬w&m;wdkY\ oufwrf;um; tvGefYtvGef wdkawmif;vS\/ emrfw&m;wdkYonf rsufpdwpfrSdwfç vQyfwpfjyufç vufzspfwpfwGufç wpfpuúefY[laom tcsdefumvudk tBudrfuka# wpfodef;cefYyHkvQif wpfyHkcefYom oufwrf; &SdMu\/ ½kyfw&m;wdkYum; ,if;rsufpdwpfrdSwfç vQyfwpfjyufç vufzspfwpfwGufç wpfpuúefY[laom tcsdefumvudk tBudrfuka# ig;axmifcefYyHkvQif wpfyHkcefYavmufom oufwrf;&SdMu\/ þodkYvQif ½kyfemrfy&rwf w&m;wdkYonf jzpfay:NyD;aemuf ½kwfjcnf; csKyfaysmufoGm;Mu&onfh Oyg'f-XD-bif [laom tvGefYtvGef wakd wmi;faom ten;fi,af omtcsed uf mv ouwf r;ftwiG ;füom wn&f EdS ikd af om w&m;rsK;dw YkdjzpMfu\/ tcsed uf mv ten;fi,uf av;rQom jzpcf iG &hf aomaMumi hf ,i;f½yk ef mr f= cEm¨ wuYkd kdwkp ä= tcsn;fE;DS[íl ac:qdk\/ rSefayonf --- avmuü tenf;i,fudkaomfvnf; wkpä = tcsnf;ESD;[lí ac:a0:oHk;pGJ½kd; &Sdayonf/ xdkYaMumifh ½kyfemrf = cE¨mwdkYonf wkpä = ao;i,f,kwfnHh tcsnf;ESD;aom w&m;rsKd;wdkYom jzpfMu\/ ,if;oabmw&m;udk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí wkpä wkpä [lívnf; ½Iyg/

### 5/ oknawm

omrd-ed0god-um&u-a0'um-"d|m,u0d&[dwwm, oknawm/ (0dok'¨d-2-247/)

"k0om&mbm0g'D[d o'¨d H twåom&mbm0H &dwåya'e 0wGm edAÁwådwrwåom&mbm0ar0 oknya'e 'aówHk ]]omrd/ y / oknawm}}wd 0kwåH/ (r[m#D-2-396/) twå0g'Dorm;wdkYum; omrdtwåç ed0godtwåç um&utwåç a0'utwåç t"d|m,utwå

&\dS [ k p,JG Mlu\/ cEm¨ ig;yg; ½yk ef mrwf &m;wüYkd ,i;fuohJ aYkd om y&rwÓ¬ Pyf nmrsupf d ui;fowl YkdMuqH xm;tyfaom omrdtwåç ed0godtwåç um&utwåç a0'utwåç t"d|m,utwåwdkYum; r&Sd{uef jzpfcJhukef\/ ½kyfemrfcE¨mwdkYü ,if;twåtrsKd;rsKd;wdkYonf twå0g'Dorm;wdkYu jzpfaptyf½kHrQaom tESpf om& tjzpfrQom &Sd\/ ½kyfemrfcE¨mwdkYü ,if;uJhodkYaom twåtrsKd;rsKd;rS uif;qdwfonf\tjzpfaMumifh ½kyfemrfcE¨mwdkYonf omrdtwåç ed0godtwåç um&utwåç a0'utwåç t"d|m,utwårS qdwf okOf;Muukef\/ xdkYaMumifh ½kyf- emrf = cE¨mwdkYonf okn = omrdtwåç ed0godtwåç um&utwåç a0'utwåç t"d|m,utwårS qdwfokOf;Mu\/ ,if;oabmw&m;udk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmif

Muníhf onk onk [k ½Iyg/ cE¨mig;yg;wdkYwGif cE¨mwpfyg; wpfyg;ü tewåvu©Pm (5)csufpD &Sdojzifh cE¨m (5)yg;vHk;ü tewå

vu©Pm (25)csuf jzpfonf/ cE¨mig;yg;vHk;ü ---

1/ tedpövu©Pm ------ 50 ? 2/ 'ku©vu©Pm ------ 125 ? 3/ tewåvu©Pm ------ 25 ?

tm;v;kHaygi;faom fbm0emaygi;f (200) jzpof n/f wpef n;fqakd om fcEm¨ wpyf g;wpyf g;püD bm0em

(40) jzpfojzifh cE¨mig;yg;vHk;ü bm0em (200) jzpfonf/ þodkYvQif þ (200)aom bm0emÓPfjzifh cE¨mig;yg;wdkYudk ½IyGm;oHk;oyfcJhaomf xdke,0dyóem [k ac:qdktyfaom vu©Pm,mOfoHk;csufwifí ½IyGm;oHk;oyfrI or®oevkyfief;&yf = or®oeÓPf onf jrJjrHcdkifchHjcif; jzpfvm\/ þum; ygVdawmfenf;udk tpOfrSD;ojzifh or®oeÓPf tm;xkwfyHk tpDt&if jzpfonf/ (y#doH-411/ 0dok'¨d-2-246-248/)

tZÑwå A[d'¨oEÅmefESpfyg;ç twdwftem\*wf ypöKyÜef[laom umvokH;yg;ü cE¨mig;yg;enf;jzifh

txufyg awm (40) ½IuGufudk ukefpifatmif½Iyg/ twdwftqufqufrSonf tem\*wftqufquf qkH;onfhwdkifatmif ½I&rnfjzpfayonf/ Budrfzefrsm;pGm xyfumxyfum ½IEdkifygu wdkif;xuftvGef wHcGefESifhbk&m; jzpfacsonf/ y#dpöorkyÜg'f t\*Fg&yfwdkYudkyg þ awm (40) ½IuGufjzifh 0dyóem ½IyGm; okH;oyfEdkifygu omíomíyif aumif;onfxuf aumif;vSayonf/ þwGif tvuFm\*kPfajrmufpGm tESpfom& jynfh0pGmjzifh zJGUqdkoDukH; a&;om;xm;awmfrlaom v,fwDq&mawmfbk&m;BuD;\ qkH;rvTm wpfyk'fudk xnfhoGif;í vufaqmifyg;vdkufygonf/ ------

udk,fhwGufudk,fwm usifhMuHyg

qdkydefY[kwf&m? pOf;pm;ygavmh ...? cE¨mbm&? yÍöuum; (= cE¨mig;yg;wnf;[laom 0efxkyf 0eyf ;kdBu;Dum;) ,,k cirf i?f ped af &qT iíf ? jyKjyiyf ukd af x;G? eiaf uR;ar;Gvn;f? ta&;ra&mu?f oaJ &armS uof ?Ykd eifhaemufryg? eifvdk&mudk? b,fcgrvdkuf? eifhtBudKufESifh? wdkuf½dkufzDvm? qefYusifygcJh/ ½kyf0gEke,f? ½IpzG,fESifh? wifhw,f&Tef;pdk? eifvSvdkvnf;? ttdkpm&if;? oluoGif;\/

ab;ui;f&euf mG? veG cf sr;fomí? rem&v?kd awmi;fqqk vkd n;f? eiuhf rkd nm§ ? ab;a&m\*gEiS ?hf cgcgri?hJ

rdwfaqGzJGU\/ eifeJYwlnD? cspfBudK;oDom;? yvDyvm? tjypfuGmonfh? cspfpGmr,m;? orD;om;ESifh? pD;yGm;Opöm? Ówumudk? b,fcgruJG? twlwJGí? tjrJjyHK;csKd? ae&vkdvnf;? eifhudkraxmuf? eifhaemufrvdkuf? tyl wdkufí? eif[dkufeifacG? eifhudkaoatmif? usm;a>rcHwGif;? tpmoGif;odkY? aorif;olUvuf? yPÖmquf\/ v-&uf-ESpfawG? toacsFESifh?vGefavb0? teEÅu? qkH;prydkif? ,ckwdkifatmif? EdkifEdkifeif;eif;? ÓPrf oiG ;fí? aori;fovl QK?d cEm¨ u,kd uf ?kd rNiKdjii&f u?f pvGJ r;fcsujfzi?hf NrKdief upf eG zf sm;? awmopuf sm;u?kd r,fbGm;rdcif? EGm;i,fxifodkY? tjrifrajzmifh? 0dyvfarSmifhí? waMumifhMuMu? jyKcJhvSNyD/ bk&m;omoem? cktcgü? ynmpu©K? zefzef½Iavmh? ....

Owk\*drSef? tcsdefwefaomf? ol&uefa0US? tylaiGUaMumifh? a&aoGUcef;jim;? tdkifyuúm;0,f? usufpm;aeMu? ig;rpäwdkY? a&uvnf;eJ? odef;pGef0Jí? aysmfyJGjrLrQ? &Smr&bJ?aoMuzdkYom? eD;uyfvmodkY/ oligup? &dSorQvnf;? aeYnOfhrvyf? tpOfpyfvsuf? Oyg'f-XD-bif? rjywfESifvsuf? aysmf&Tifp&m? r&dSygbJ? zsm;emudkufcJ? a&m\*gpGJí? aoyJGaowrf;? aopcef;ESifh? aovrf;odkYom? eD;uyfvm\/ igigwuf<u? rmefrmeESifh? avmba'gom? tpjzmom;? ,kwfrmpGmvS? t"r®udk? a0;urvm? uif;&Sif;uGmatmif? cgcgryGm;? tysif;rsm;rl? av;yg;yg,f&Gm? eifhtdrfom[k? pdwfrSmpJGuyf? owdcsyfavmh/ vlY&yfewf&Gm? xufjA[®mESifh? r[mokc? edAÁmeodkY? &Spf0r\*¾if? oabFm,mOfjzifh? aqmvsifuyfcdk? a&muf&vdkrl? xdkxdkykn? ukovudk? aeYnrpJ? vkHYvoJavmh/

MuKHcvJ pS mG? omoemEiS ?hf eirhf mS ra&UG? ,cak wUGNy?D arah rrh ;lr;l? eirf ½;lEiS ?hf qOD ;Daxmyw?f &o"mwuf ?kd tjrwwf pcf ?k rwS rf ½bI ?J &mG oUl0urf ukd ?f rpiBfuKduof ?Ykd tNrKduwf &m;? eiaf &mS i&f mS ;í? ig;yg;tm½?Hk rpiyf uHk ?kd pkHpkHrufruf? rESpfoufESifh?xufjruftzsm;? oifwkef;oGm;0,f? ysm;ozG,f[k? ÓPfus,foavmuf? tjypfaumufí? awmifacsmufNrdKifMum;? orifrsm;udk? opfusm;ykef;atmif;? t&acsmif;odkY? awmifacgif; &dyfajr§mif? ocFrf;acsmif0,f? wdrf;a&Smifwpfudk,f? awm-awmqdkí? r\*fzkdvfraESmif;? t&acsmif;rS? taygi;f'uk ?© ui;fvwG &f [?k A'k a¨ &ET wI ?f Mumurck rf ?S vpS xf wk >fruMfum;? red aYf wmxf m;on?f eiuf m;eiwhf uG f usifhawmhwnf;/

### £a`E´ xufjrufaMumif;w&m; (9) yg;

o'¨g-0D&d,-owd-orm"d-ynm-[laom £a`E´xufjrufí ÓPfynmBuD;rm;aom tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf m; uvmyor®oe[ k ac:qtkd yaf om þ e,0dyóemjzifhyifvQif O',AÁ,ÓPof n fjzpaf y:vmEikd \f / £a`EE´ aYHk E;Saom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf m; O',A,Á ÓPof n fjzpaf y:rvmEdkifao;ay/ rSefayonf þ0dyóemt&mü O',AÁ,ÓPf\ jzpfay:vmjcif;onf uvmyor®oe[k ac:qdktyfaom e,0dyóemjzihfomvQif NyD;pD;jynfhpkHEdkif\ jzpfay:vmEdkif\[k tvdk&dStyfayonf/ t'¨gypöKyÜefrSonf oEÅwdypöKyÜefodkY qdkufatmifç oEÅwdypöKyÜefrSonf cPypöKyÜefodkYqdkufatmif uvmy oro® een;fjzi hf½yI mG ;o;Hkoyíf vm&m O',A,Á ÓPtf jriof YkdoeoYf e&Yf iS ;f&iS ;f ausauseyef y ftm;&yg;& rqdkufao; jzpfaeygu xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf £a`E´xufjrufaMumif; w&m; (9)yg;wdkYudk jyKusifhíç

(7)yg;uek af om toygÜ,wuYkd kd a&mS iMfuOíf (7)yg;uek af om oygÜ,wuYkd rkd 0DS vJ su f e,0yd óemen;fjzihf

½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudk tzefzef txyfxyf½IyGm; okH;oyftyfayonf/

(0dok'¨d-2-248/ r[m#D-2-398/)

]]e0[muma&[d £`E´d,med wdu©med b0EÅd ---- OyÜEéKyÜEémeH ocFg&meH c,ar0 yówd? ww¬ p ouúpöud&d,m, orÜma'wd? omwpöud&d,m, orÜma'wd? oyÜg,ud&d,m, orÜma'wd? orm"dó p edrdwå\*¾ga[e? aAmZÑ\*FgeÍö tEky0wåewm,? uma, p ZD0daw p teayu©wH Oy|maywd? ww¬ p tbdbk,s aeu©ar®e? tEÅ&m p taAsmomaeem}}wd {0H 0kwåmeH e0EéH tmum&meH 0aoe £`E´d,med wud m© e d uwmG yx0DuodPeda'´ao 0kwåea,e owå toyÜg,med 0aZÆwGm owå oyÜg,med ao0rmaee umave ½lyH or®odwAÁH? umave t½lyH/ ½lyH or®oaEÅe ½lyó edAÁwåd yódwAÁm/

(0dok'¨d-2-248/)

½yl g½yl "rm® e H tpEö 0Å "d &k wm, {uZÑ H toro® wd AwÁ må ç wxm oro® eó p £" te"ad ywÜ wmå ]]umave ½lyH or®odwAÁH? umave t½ly}}EÅd 0kwåH/ ww¬myd p ½lyó MoVm&duwm, ok0dan,swåm yXrH or®odwAÁwm 0kwåm/ edAÁwåd yódwAÁmwd yXrH wm0 tm\*rmEkom&awm tEkrme0aoe '|AÁm/ wawm y&H tEkuúare AvyÜawå bm0emÓaP ypöu©awmyd 'dówDwd/ (r[m#D-2-399/)

1/ ocFwy&rwfw&m; rSeforQonf Oyg'f-XD-bif taetm;jzifh taMumif;rukefao;orQ tjrJwrf; jzpfay:aeMu\/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf Oyg'f-XD-bif [laom cPwdkif; cPwdkif;ü jzpfay:aeMuuek af om 0yd óemÓP\f t½cI tH m½ HkjzpMfuuek af om taMumi;fw&m;EiS hfwujGzpuf ek af om ½yk ef mr"f r® ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd jzprf oI abmu kda&;SO;DpmG jriaf tmi½f íI ,i;fjzprf IOyg'uf dkvwT vf ukd íf uek uf ek yf suyf suf NydKNydKaysmufaysmufoGm;aom bifoabmudkomvQif 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmif½Iay;yg/ c,ar0gwd yXrH OyÜg'H 'doGm wH rkÍödwGm c,ar0 b\*Far0 yówd/ wó wxm c,-

'óeyokwó 0dyóemynm wdu©m ol&m 0[wd? £w&med p £`E´d,med/ (r[m#D-2-398/) ,if;odkY ukefukefysufysuf NydKNydK aysmufaysmufoGm;jcif; c,oabm = bifoabmudk ½Ijcif;ü avuh siohf m;&vmaom xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f 0yd óemÓPof n f 0yd óemynm\ xujfrupf ;l&jSci;f &J&ifhjcif;udk &Gufaqmifay;wwf\/ 0dyóemynmonf xufjruf pl;&S &J&ifhcJhaomf tjcm;aom o'¨g 0&D ,d ow d orm" d wn;f[al om £a`Ew´ oYkd nvf n;f xujfrupf ;l& S &&J ivhf muek of nof m jzpMfuuek \f /

(0dok'¨d-2-248/ r[m#D-2-398/)

2/ xkdodkYocFg&w&m;wdkY\ c,oabm = bifudk ½Ijcif;ü ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ukefjcif; c,oabmudk ½Iaom c,'óe0dyóemÓPfvQif tjrwfqkH; twdkif;t&Snf&dSatmif ½dk½dkaoao av;av;pm;pm; jyKjcif;jzifh c,'óe0dyóembm0emudk = tysufudkom ½Ijrifwwfaom 0dyóembm0emudk jynfhpkHap\ = jynfhpkHatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfyg/ (0dok'¨d-2-248/ r[m#D-2-398/)

3/ a&S;a&S; bm0emÓPfESifh aemufaemuf bm0emÓPfwdkYudk qufpyfoGm;atmif tjywftvyf r&dSatmif rjywfrvyf tywfwukwf jyKjcif;jzifh c,'óe0dyóembm0emudk jynfhpkHap\/ jynfhpkHatmiBfuKd;pm;tm;xwk yf g/ ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tysufudk tqurf jywf quwf ukd fjriof ad eaom c,'óe

0dyóemÓPfrsm;udk a&S;ÓPfESifh aemufÓPf qufpyfvsuf txyfxyf jzpfaeatmif BudK;yrf;yg/ omwpöud&d,m,mwd t0dapä'ud&d,m,? ,xm 0dyóemÓPH c,'óe0aoe e&d EÅ&ar0

y0wåwd? {0H ,kwåyÜ,kawåm eH orÜma'wd/ (r[m#D-2-398/)

4/ a&;S tmemygeówod rm"yd ikd ;fwiG f&iS ;fvi;f wijfycohJ nthf widk ;f tm0gooygÜ,paom (7)yg;aom oyÜg,udk rSD0Jjcif;udk jyKusifhvsuf ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufudk ½Ijrifwwfaom c,'óe0dyóem bm0emudk jynfhpkHap\ = jynfhpkHatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfyg/ (0dok'¨d-2-248/ r[m#D-2-398/)

5/ edrdwå\*¾ga[emwd ,xm reodua&mEÅó 0dyóemorm"d OyÜaEém? wó tmum&ó ov’u©P0aoe orxedrdwå\*¾[aPe orÜma'wDwd orÁaE¨m/ (r[m#D-2-398/)

5/ tMuiof aYkd om tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tysuuf kd½jIriwf waf om c,'óe0yd óem bm0emudk ESvkH;oGif;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; 0dyóemorm"donf jzpfay:vm\/ xdk0dyóem orm"d\ jzpfay:vmaMumif; jzpfaom edrdwftjcif;t&mudk aumif;pGm ÓPfjzifh ,ljcif;jzifh c,'óe

0dyóembm0emudk jynfhpkHap\ = jynfhpkHatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfyg/ (0dok'¨d-2-248/ r[m#D-2-398/)

6/ tEky0wåewm,mwd tEk½lyawm y0wåaee bm0empdwåó vDebma0 yDwd0D&d,"r®0dp,oarÁmZÑ\*FgeH O'¨wbma0 yó'¨dorm"d Oayu©moarÁmZÑ\*FgeH jAL[aeemwd taw¬m/(r[m#D-2-398/)

6/ toiof al wmaf umi;fon ftmemygeówdorm"dydkif;wGif a&;om;wifjycJhonfh aAmZÑifw&m;

(7)yg;wuYkd kd nrD Qatmi f usiyhf tHk yikd ;fu kd jyevf níf zw½f MIunyhf g/ orxyikd ;fü aAmZÑiwf &m; (7)yg;wuYkd kd nrD Qatmi f jznuhf si&hf ouohJ Ykd 0yd óemyikd ;füvn;f aAmZÑiwf &m; (7)yg;wuYkd kd nrD Qatmi f usi&hf rnof m jzpfayonf/ toifolawmfaumif;\ 0dyóembm0empdwfonf 0dyóembm0emvkyfief;cGifü wGefYqkwfepfrI jzpaf omtcg "r0® pd , oarmÁ ZÑi f 0&D ,d oarmÁ ZÑi f ywD od armÁ ZÑiwf uYkd kdymG ;apojzivhf n;faumi;fç toif olawmfaumif;\ pdwfonf 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHjzpfonfh ocFg& edrdwftm½kHrS ysHUvGifhoGm;aom tcg yó'¨doarÁmZÑif orm"doarÁmZÑif Oayu©moarÁmZÑifwdkYudk yGm;apojzifhvnf;aumif;ç c,'óe 0dyóem bm0emudk jynfhpkHap\ = jynfhpkHatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfyg/ (0dok'¨d-2-248/r[m#D-2-398/)

7/ uma, p ZD0daw p teayu©wEÅd twåaem uma, tokpdbma0e Am[d&ut0dnmPuukPay 0d, ZD0daw t[dwm0[ypöw¬dau 0d, ed&ayu©pdwåH Oy|aywd/ (r[m#D-2-398-399/)

7/ rdrd\ ½lyum,udk,faumifü tjyifty A[d'¨jzpfaom t0dnmPu = oufrJh olaoaumif

ykyfuJhodkY rpifrMu,f&GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f\ tjzpfjzifh iJhuGufrIr&dSaom pdwf"mwfudk a&S;½Ijzpfaptyf\/ Z0D wd [ kac:qtkd yaf om touüf vn;f tusK;dp;DymG ;ruhJ kd&uG af qmiaf y;wwaf om &eof wl uYkd ohJ Ykd iuhJ uG rf I r&dSaom pdwf"mwfudk a&S;½Ijzpfaptyf\ = xdkuJhodkYaom pdwf"mwfrsKd; jzpfay:vmatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfyg/ (0dok'¨d-2-248/ r[m#D-2-398-399/) þtxufyg ñTefMum;csuft& þtydkif;wGif 0dyóemÓPfrsm;\ xufjrufpl;&Sa&;twGuf

t0dnmPu tokb = aotokb bm0emudk tZÑwå A[d'¨wdkYü Budrfzefrsm;pGm xyfumxyfum ymG ;rsm;yg/ ocgF&w&m;wtYkd ay:ü tusK;dp;DymG ;ruhJ kd &uG af qmiaf y;wwaf om &eof wl uYkd ohJ Ykdoabmxm;Edkif&ef tewåmEkyóemÓPfudkvnf; txl;OD;pm;ay;í ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfyg/

8/ ww¬ p tbdbk,s aeu©ar®emwd wo®d Hum,pdawå teayu©bma0e £`E´d,meH wdu©bm0g yg'aee OyÜEéH OyÜEéH 'ku©H 0D&da,e tbdb0dwGm bm0eH orÜma'wd/ (r[m#D-2-399/)

8/ xokd Ykdu,kd Ef iS phf wd üf riuhJ uG rf íl £a`Ew´ uYkd kd xujfruof n\f tjzpof Ykda&muaf pjci;fjzi hf jzpaf y:vmwikd ;f jzpaf y:vmwikd ;faom qi;f&'J uk u© kdysi;f&jdci;fr SxwG af jrmuwf waf om eud rú "mw fvvYHk 0&D ,d jzihf vTrf;rdk;zdpD;í c,'óe0dyóembm0emudk jynfhpkHap\ = jynfhpkHatmif BudK;pm;tm; xkwfyg/

(0dok'¨d-2-248/ r[m#D-2-399/) 9/ tEÅ&mwd ,xm"dayÜwm, bm0emod'¨d,m tEÅ&m0/ taAÁmomaeemwd toauFmpaee/

(r[m#D-2-399/)

9/ tMuiftMuif rdrdtvdk&dStyfaom rdrdajr§mfrSef;xm;aom bm0emÓPf\ jynfhpkHNyD;ajyjcif;\ tMum;üvnf; = bm0emÓPfrjynfhpkHrD tMum;umvü rwGefYrqkwf r&yfrwefYojzifh c,'óe

0dyóembm0emudk jynfhpkHap\ = jynfhpkHatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfyg/ (0dok'¨d-2-248/ r[m#D-2-399/) þ (9)yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh 0dyóembm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;yGm;rsm; tm;xkwfcJhaomf

£a`E´wdkYonf pl;&SxufjrufvmMuukef\/ þt&mü odoifhodxdkufaom Oyrmum; þodkYwnf;/ El;nHhodrfarGUukefaom ykvJoEÅm ponf-

wuYkd kdxiG ;fazmu&f mü xiG ;fazmutf yaf om yvk oJ EmÅ ponwf xYkd u fomveG íf ord af rUGE;lnahH om p;lonf jzpof i\hf o Ykd--- tvm;wyl ivf Qi fE;lnohH rd af rUGuek af om ½yk wf &m;emrwf &m;wuYkd vkd n;faumi;fç x½kd yk wf &m; emrwf &m;w\Ykd taMumi;fw&m;wuYkd vkd n;faumi;f ÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;,&l m ord ;fqn;f&m jzpaf om emr½yl y&dapä'ÓPfydkif;ç ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPfydkif;ü xufjrufpl;&Saom ÓPfonf jzpfoifhjzpfxdkufvS\/ wpfzef taMumi;fw&m;EiS hfwuaG om x½kd yk wf &m;emrwf &m;w\Ykd uek jfci;fysujfci;f c,0,oabmu kdtm½,Hk íl vuP© ma&;o;Hkwewf iuf m 0yd óem½&I mjzpaf om c,0,'óe 0yd óemÓPtf &müum; taMumi;fw&m;ESifh wuGaom xdk½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;wwfaom emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPf ypö,y&d-

\*[¾ ÓPwf xYkd u f omveG íf xujfrupf ;l&aS om 0yd óemÓPof n f yíkd yi f jzpof ijhfzpxf ukd vf aS yon/f wpfzef xdkocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ukefwwfysufwwfaom c,0,oabmudk tm½kH,lí ½Iaeaom xdk

c,0,'óe0yd óemÓP\f omíxujfruof n\f tjzpuf kdNy;Dapvrkd l £a`Ew´ uYkd kdxujfruof n\f tjzpfodkY a&mufapjcif;jzifh NyD;aptyf\/ ykqdefaoG;&m ausmufjyifwpfckxufü ykqdefudk aoG;av&m\/ ausmurf suEf mS jyiuf kd E;ln hH acsmnuaf tmi f jyKvyk jfci;fjzi hf yqk ed of mG ;u kd ao;G&m\/ ausmurf suEf mS jyi-f onf El;nHhacsmnufouJhodkY aoG;aeaom ykqdefoGm;onfvnf; El;nHhacsmnufpGm xufjrufvm\/ yqk ed uf kd ao;G&m ausmurf suEf mS jyiüf E;lnahH csmnuvf matmi f jyKvyk jfci;fjzi hf yqk ed of mG ;u kd ao;GcahJ omf ykqdefoGm;\ xufjrufjcif;udpöonfvnf; NyD;NyD;om; jzpfouJhodkY ---- tvm;wlyif ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ uek wf wyf suwf waf om c,0,oabmu kd½aI om 0yd óemÓP\f omíxujfrupf ;l&oS n\f tjzpuf kd tvdk&dSygrl £a`E´wdkYudk xufjrufonf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufapjcif;jzifh NyD;pD;aptyfayonf/ £a`E´wdkYonf xufjrufvmMuygu 0dyóemÓPfrsm;onfvnf; xufjrufpl;&SvmMurnfom [lvdkonf/ £a`E´ xufjrufatmif jyKjcif;[lonfrSmvnf; (9)yg;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh xdk½kyfemrf"r® ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ukefwwfysufwwfaom c,0,oabmudk ½Iaejcif;yif jzpfayonf/ xdkodkY ½I&mü ----

1/ &Hcg ½kyfw&m;udk vu©Pm,mOf (3)csuf wpfvSnfhpDwifí 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfyg/

2/ &Hcg emrfw&m;udk vu©Pm,mOf (3)csuf wpfvSnfhpDwifí 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfyg/

½kyfw&m;ESifh emrfw&m;wdkYonfum; pifppf tcsif;csif; a0;uGmaom oabm&dSonf jzpfMu&um; waygif;wpnf;wnf; wpfNydKifeuf vu©Pm,mOfwifí rokH;oyfxdkufaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç xdkodkYaom okH;oyfjcif; vkyfief;&yfüvnf; þor®oeÓPft&mü tvdkr&dStyfao;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh vnf;aumif; &Hcg ½kyfw&m;udk &Hcg emrfw&m;udk wpfvSnfhpD vu©Pm,mOf wifí ½IyGm;okH;oyf&ef a&S;a&S;t|uxmrsm;u zGifhqdkxm;awmfrlMujcif; jzpfayonf/ xdk ½kyfw&m;emrfw&m; ESpfrsKd;wdkYwGifvnf; ½kyfw&m;um; emrfw&m;xuf omvGefí Murf;wrf;

xif&Sm;ojzifh odvG,faom oabm&dS&um; emrfw&m;\ a&U SOD;pGm ½kyfw&m;udk vu©Pm,mOfwifí 0dyóem½IyGm;okH;oyfxdkufonf\ tjzpfudk t|uxmu zGifhqdkxm;awmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ xokd Ykd vuP© m,mO f wiíf 0yd óem½yI mG ; o;Hkoy&f mü ½yk wf &m; emrwf &m; ocwF y&rwwf &m;-

wdkY\ Oyg'f-XD-bif-[laom cPokH;yg;taygif;jzpfonfh cPwdkif; cPwdkif;ü jzpfrI = edAÁwådvu©Pmudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmif½Iyg/ xdkodkY ½I&mü yxra&U SOD;pGm bk&m;a[ma'oemawmfudk ÓPfjzifh tpOfavQmufojzifh bk&m;a[m a'oemusrf;\*efrsm; tay:ü ,kHMunfrI o'¨gw&m; tjynfht0jzifh = ocwF y&rwwf &m;w\Ykd Oyg'-f X-D bi[f al om cPypKöyeÜ of Ykd qukd af tmi f om0uw\Ykd 0yd óemÓP-f jzivhf n;f ½íI &Eikd of n f ½íI oEd ikd of n f ½íI jriEf ikd of n[f al om ,MHkuncf su f o'g¨w&m; tjynthf 0jzihf reS ;fqjci;f = tErk me\tprG ;fjzi hfrsu&f r;freS ;fqíom ½EI iS yhf gO;D/ xrkd aS emuüf tpOtf wikd ;f wjzn;fjzn;f ½Ivm&m 0dyóem bm0emÓPfonf cGeftm;&dSonf\ tjzpf pGrf;tm;BuD;onf\ tjzpfodkY a&muf&dSvmvwaf om f rsuaf rmS u f ypuö t© m;jzivhf n;f ocwF w&m;w\Ykd jzprf I Oyg'of abm = eAd wÁ vdå uP© mudk ypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifvmayonf/ odjrifvmayvdrfhrnf/ xdkodkY ocFw y&rwwf &m; ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd cPwikd ;f cPwikd ;fü toptf opjfzprf I eAd wÁ vdå uP© mu kdypuö Ó© Pjfzihf u,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u fxiG ;fazmuof od nwf ikd af tmi fa,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f½yI mG ;o;Hkoy&f rn fjzpaf yon/f

(0dok'¨d-2-248/ r[m#D-2-399/)

½kyfw&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem½I&m0,f ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif &Sif;vif; wifjyxm;onfhtwdkif; ----

1/ cPwdkif; cPwdkif;ü jzpfay:aeaom ur®Z½kyfç 2/ cPwdkif; cPwdkif;ü jzpfay:aeaom pdwåZ½kyfç 3/ cPwdkif; cPwdkif;ü jzpfay:aeaom OwkZ½kyfç

4/ cPwdkif; cPwdkif;ü jzpfay:aeaom tm[m&Z½kyfç þ (4)rsK;duek af om ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kdto;Dto;D cjGJcm;pwd jfzmí 0yd óemÓPjfzi hfojdriaf tmi½f yI g/

(0dok'¨d-2-249-252/ r[m#D-2-399-404/)

emrfw&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem½I&müvnf; emrfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif a&;om;wifjycJhonfh twdkif; 'Gg& (6)yg;ü xdkufonfhtm;avsmfpGm jzpfay:aeMuukefaom 0DxdpdwfESifh 0DxdrStvGwfjzpfaom 0Dxdrkwfpdwf [laom (81)rsKd;aom avmuDpdwåKyÜg'f = avmuDpdwfapwodufwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifhomvQif emrfw&m;wdkY\ pdwåu©Pwdkif; pdwåu©Pwdkif;ü topftopf jzpfay:rI = edAÁwådvu©Pmudk ypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkif rsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifatmif odonfhwdkifatmif jrifonfhwdkifatmif 0dyóem½Iyg/

(0dok'¨d-2-253/ r[m#D-2-404-405/)

owjdyK&e f ---- þü avmuDpdwf (81)rsKd;vkH;udk 0dyóem½I&ef t|uxm(0dok'¨d-2-252/)u

zGifhqdkxm;awmfrljcif;rSm yk\*¾dKvftm;vkH;wdkYtwGuf odrf;usKH;í zGifhqdkaom oAÁo\*Fg[du0pe pum;awmf [k rSwfom;yg/ vlom;wpfOD;om jzpfaeao;aom toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf ,cktcgü jA[®mjynf0,f wnf&dSaeonf r[kwfao;ojzifh r[\*¾Kwf0dygufemrfw&m;rsm;onf toifolawmfaumif;\ oEÅmef0,f rjzpfEdkifao;ay/ odkYaomf toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf psmefw&m;rsm;udk &&dSí aemif tem\*wwf iG f xpdk smeaf Mumi hf &&ESd ikd of n hf jA[m® ch sr;fomu kd &n&f ,G af wmiwhf cohJ njfzptf çhH xpkd smeaf Mumihf aemitf em\*wwf iG f &&ESd ikd of n hf qikd &f m jA[m® 0h yd gucf Em¨ wuYkd ukd m; tem\*w½f uI uG jfzpof n hf aMumi;fusK;dquf y#pd oö ryk gÜ'yf ikd ;fwiG vf n;faumi;fç 0yd óemyikd ;fwiG vf n;faumi;f xnohf iG ;fí ½vI ukd ½EI ikd af yon/f psmefw&m;wdkYwGifvnf; rdrd&&dSonfhpsmefudkom 0dyóem½IyGm; okH;oyfEdkifayonf? þb0wGif rdrdr&zl;ao;aom psmewf &m;rsm;u kd(r&&aSd o;on hftwuG af Mumi)hf rrd \d 0yd óem½uI uG rf Scsevf yS xf m;Eikd of n/f tu,fí toifolawmfaumif;onf ok'¨0dyóem,meduyk\*¾dKvf oufoufomjzpfí psmefvkH;0r&&dSu psmefw&m;rsm;udk vkH;0 0dyóemr½IbJ xm;Edkifygonf/ wpfzef ,cktcg toifolawmfaumif;onf &[EÅm rjzpfao;vQif Bud,maZmpdwfrsm;onf toifolawmfaumif;\ oEÅmef0,f rjzpfEdkifao;ojzifh csevf yS xf m;Eikd yf gon/f Bu,d maZmpwd wf uYkd m; &[EmÅ t&iS jfrwBfu;Dw\Ykd 0yd óemÓP\f omvQi ft½cI H tm½kHwdkY jzpfMuonf/

### ½IvdkY&Ekdifygovm;

{upä&u©aP aum#dowo[óocFg OyÜZÆdwGm ed½kZÑwd/ (oH-|-2-295/) rsupf wd prf wSd f vQywf pjfyu f vuzf spwf pwf uG f wppf ueú [Yf k ac:qtkd yaf om tcsed uf mvtwiG ;fü uak #wpof ed ;f[ k ac:qtkd yaf om emrwf &m;woYkd n f = pwd uå P© woYkd n f jzpNfy;DvQi f csKyyf suof mG ;Mu\/

(oH-|-2-295/)

þuJhodkYaom azPyd@Lyrokwåeft|uxmtzGifhpaom xkdxkdusrf;\*efrsm;ü vm&dSaom tqdk tred rYf sm;EiS thf n D xrkd Q tveG tYf veG fvsivf sijfrejfre fjzpyf suaf eaom b0ipf wd f0xD pd wd rf sm;u kd,OS zf uf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYESifh twlwuG pdwåu©Pwdkif; pdwåu©Pwdkif;ü jzpfrIysufrIudk ½IvdkYjrifEdkifyghrvm;ç b&k m;&iS wf \Ykd t&momjzpof n f r[wk yf gvm; ponjfzi hf tcsKUdtcsKUdaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof jlrwwf uYkd ar;jref;Mujyef\? oHo,vnf; &dSMu\/ þt&m0,f emrfw&m;wdkYudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh ½Ijrifjcif;onf oAÁnKor®morÁK'¨bk&m;&SifwdkY\

t&momjzpfonfç om0uwdkY\ t&mr[kwf[laom t,ltqrsm;rSm yd#uygVdawmfESifh t|uxm

#uD mwüYkd rvm&aSd om usr;f\*etf axmutf xm;ui;frahJ eaom tqtkd red pYf um;rsm;om jzpMfuayon/f ty&dZmeeokwåef (oH-2-249-250/)paom xdkxdka'oemawmfrsm;ü cE¨mig;yg;[laom tvkH;pkH-

aom ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudk Ówy&dnmç wD&Py&dnmç y[mey&dnm[laom y&dnmokH;rsKd;wdkYjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf rodrjrifygu oHo&m0#f qif;&J'ku© ukefjcif;iSm rxdkufwefaMumif;udk b&k m;&iS uf ,kd af wmwf ikd fa[mMum;xm;awmrf cl \hJ / xakd 'oemawmrf sm;EiS thf n Demrwf &m;rsm;u kd om0uwdkYvnf; odrf;qnf;½IyGm;&ef 0dyóem½I&ef zGifhqdkxm;aom t|uxm #Dum tzGifhrsm;ukdvnf; emrfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif &Sif;vif;wifjycJhNyD; jzpfayonf/ þwGif ---- om0ursm;onvf n;f ,i;femrwf &m;rsm;u kd0yd óem½&I rnof m jzpof n?f 0yd óem-

ÓPfjzifh ½IjrifEdkifygrS udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifEdkifygrS ,if;emrfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfrI edAÁwåd vu©Pmudk jrifí &Hcg emrfw&m;ukd vu©Pm,mOfwifí 0dyóem½IyGm;okH;oyfonf rnfaMumif;udk zGifhqdkxm;awmfrlaom 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm\ zGifhqdkcsufudk a&S;emrfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif wifjyNyD; jzpfaomf vnf; þtydkif;wGif t"dyÜg,fqdkvdk&if;udk vG,fulpGm oabmaygufEdkif&ef &nfoefawmifhwí xyfrHNyD; a&;om;wifjytyfygonf/

### t½lyedAÁwådyóemum& (0dok'¨d-2-252/)

wpzf e½f yk wf &m;u dkvuP© m,mOwf iíf 0yd óem½yI mG ;o;Hkoyaf om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof jlrwof nf ½kyfw&m;\ jzpfjcif; = edAÁwåd vu©Pmudk ½ItyfouJhodkY tvm;wlyif emrfw&m;udkvnf; vu©Pm,mOfwifum 0dyóem½IyGm;okH;oyfaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf emrfw&m;\ jzpfjcif; edAÁwåd vu©Pmudkvnf; 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmif½I&rnfom jzpfayonf/ xdkemrfw&m;\ jzpfjcif; = eAd wÁ vdå uP© muvkd n;f (avmuwk &å mw&m;rsm;\ 0yd óemÓP\f t½cI Htm½rHk [wk Mfuojzi hf0yd óem ½yI mG ;&rn hf t&mr[wk af omaMumi)hf (81)rsK;daom avmupD wd KåygÜ' f = avmupD wd af pwoud \f tprG ;fjzihf omvQif 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyftyfayonf/ þavmuDpdwåKyÜg'f\ tpGrf;jzifh ½IyGm;okH;oyf&aom 0dyóem[lonf tb,fenf;[lrlum;

tus,frSm þodkYjzpf\/ ---þ emrfw&m;rnfonfum; a&S;b0ü tm;xkwftyfaom uH\tpGrf;jzifh y#doaE¨tcgü y#dpöorkyÜg'fydkif;wGif &Sif;vif;wifjyxm;cJhonfhtwdkif; (19)rsKd;aom y#doaE¨pdwfwdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom pwd of n f b0wpcf 0k , f y#od aEp¨ wd tf jzpjfzi hf pwiíf jzpaf y:vm\/ jzpaf y:vmytHk jci;ft&mu kd y#pd -ö orkyÜg'fydkif;wGif &Sif;vif;wifjycJhonfhtwdkif;om od&dSygav/ xdky#doaE¨pdwfonfyifvQif ,if;y#doaE¨ pdwåu©P\ tjcm;rJhjzpfaom pdwfrSpí b0if\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vm\/ touf\ tqkH;ü pkwd\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vm\/ (b0wpfck0,f y#doaE¨-b0if-pkwd pdwfokH;rsKd;wdkYum; wljrJ"r®wmyifwnf;/) tu,íf xykd #od aEp¨ wd of n fumrm0p&pwd jfzptf ?hH xukd mrm0p&y#od aEp¨ wd f (10)rsK;don f'gG& (6)yg;wüYkd tm;&aSd omtm½üHk w'g½\Hk tprG ;fjzi hf= aZm,ol n hftm½uHk ykd i f quvf u,f ol n hftm½\Hk tprG ;fjzihf jzpfay:vm\/ wpzf e fy0wtdå cg0, fpuK©yom' rysupf ;Dao;on hfow0å gw\Ykd oEmÅ e0f , fpuK©yom'\ rysu-f

pD;ao;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh pu©Kyom'ç ½lyg½kHç tmavmuç reodum&paom taMumif;w&m;rsm;udk tpjGJyKí XuD mvoaYkd &muaf eaom ½yl g½uHk XuD mvoaYkd &mu&f aSd eaom puK©yom'EiS hftrd &f iS bf 0irf aem tMun"f mwwf uYkd kdNyKdiwf ½l ukd cf waf omtcg tvi;fa&mi f = tmavmuurkd aDS omç reoud m& = yÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;fpwd KåygÜ'vf Qitf aMumi;f&i;f&aSd om puK©0nd mPpf wd of n f or,Ü wk wf &m;wEYkd iS hf twwl u G = ,OS zf uf apwodufw&m;wdkYESifh twlwuG jzpfay:ívm\/ csJUíqdkOD;tHh ---- puK©yom'\ XcD Pü XcD PoaYkd &muof nof mvQijfzpaf om ½yl g½oHk n f puK©yom'udk = pu©KtMunf"mwfESifh b0ifraemtMunf"mwfudk xdcdkufrd\/ xdk½lyg½kHonf pu©K'Gg&ç raem'Gg&ü xdcdkufonf&dSaomf b0ifESpfBudrf jzpfícsKyf\/ xdkb0ifcsKyfonfrS aemufumvü xdk½lyg½kHü yifvQif = x½kd yl g½uHk kdtm½jHkyKíyivf Qi fu&d ,d mraem"mwtf rn&f aom yÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;fpwd of n f½yl g½uHk kdqijfcijfci;f upd uö kd Ny;Dapvsu f ,OS zf uof r,Ü wk wf &m;wEYkd iS hf twwl u G jzpaf y:vm\/ xykd Í'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;f\ tjcm;rühJ xdk½lyg½kHudkyifvQif jrifwwfaom (,if;½lyg½kHonf £|m½kHjzpfaomf) ukov0dygufrlvnf;jzpfaom (,if; ½yl g½oHk n fte|d m½jHkzpaf om)f tuok v0yd gurf vl n;f jzpaf om puK©0nd mPpf wd of n for,Ü wk wf &m;wEYkd iS hf twlwuGjzpfay:vm\/ xdkodkY pu©K0dnmPfpdwfjzpfonfrS aemufumvü xdk½lyg½kHudkyifvQif cHvifhouJhodkYaom 0dygufraem"mwftrnf&aom (ukov0dyguf odkYr[kwf tukov0dyguf) orÜ#dpädKif;pdwfonf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYESifh twlwuG jzpfay:vm\/ xdkorÜ#dpädKif;pdwfjzpfonfrS aemufumvü xdk½lyg½kHudkyifvQif pkHprf;vifhouJhodkYaom (ukov0dyguf odkYr[kwf tukov0dygufjzpfaom) 0dyguf t[dwf raem0dnmP"mwftrnf&aom oEÅD&Ppdwfonf jzpfay:vm\/ xdk oEÅD&PpdwfjzpfonfrS aemuuf mvü x½kd yl g½uHk ykd ivf Qi f£| orYkd [wk fte|d ponjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;rwS of m; q;Hkjzwvf iohf uohJ aYkd om

Bud,mt[dwf raem0dnmP"mwftrnf&aom Oayu©mo[\*kwf 0ka|mpdwfonf jzpfay:vm\/ xdk0ka|mpdwfjzpfonfrS aemufumvü umrm0p&ukodkvf tukodkvf Bud,mpdwfwdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom pdwfonf (a,medaomreodum&ç ta,medaomreodum& tm;avsmfpGm) (5)Budrfaomfvnf;aumif;ç (7)Budrfaomfvnf;aumif; aZmudpöudk &Gufaqmifukefonfjzpfí jzpfay:vm\/ wpfBudrfaom raem-

'gG&m0ZeÆ ;fpwd of naf omrf vl n;f aZmt&mü jzpaf y:vmww\f / (aZmrapmawmbh J 0ak |mpwd f = raem'Gg&m0ZÆef; pdwfESpfBudrfjzpfrIudk &nf&G,fí rdefYqdkjcif;jzpfonf/) xdkaZmpdwfcsKyfonfrS aemufumvü umrm0p&ow0å gw\Ykd oEmÅ e0f , f (11)rsK;duek af om w'g½pHk wd wf wYkd iG f aZmtm;vn;faumi;fç tm½tHk m; vn;faumi;f avsmpf mG trwS rf & Sdwprf sK;drsK;daom w'g½pHk wd of n fjzpaf y:vm\/ þo Ykdjzpaf y:vmaom pdwftpOfrsm;udk orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYESifh twlwuG 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½Iyg/ pu©K'Gg&rS <uif;ukefaom aomw'Gg&paom yÍö'Gg&wdkYüvnf; þenf;udk od&dSygav/ raem'Gg&üum; aZmt&m0,f umraZmwdkYwGifomru r[\*¾KwfaZmwdkYonfvnf; jzpfEdkifMuukef\/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf þodkYvQif 'Gg& (6)yg;wdkYü emrfw&m;\ jzpfjcif; edAÁwådvu©Pmudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½Iyg/ tusKd;udk qdk&aomf þodkY qdktyfNyD;aom enf;jzifh emrfw&m;\ jzpfjcif; edAÁwådvu©Pmudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jriaf tmi½f aI om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f&cH g emrwf &m;u kdvuP© m,mOwf iuf m 0yd óem½yI mG ;o;Hkoy-f onf rnfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-252-253/ r[m#D-2-404-405/) þtxufyg t|uxm\ ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlonfh tqdktrdefYrsm;ESifhtnD toifa,m\*g0p& y\*k Kd¾vof jlrwof n f b0wpcf \k tp0, f a&;SO;DpmG jzpaf y:vmaom ,OS zf uof r,Ü wk wf &m;EiS whf uaG om y#doaE¨pdwf\ jzpfrIoabm edAÁwådvu©Pmudkvnf;aumif;? y#doaE¨aemif yxrb0ifrSpí b0wpfavQmuf0,f 0Dxdpdwfrsm; rjzpfonfhtcsdefü jzpfavh&dSaom ,SOfzuforÜ,kwfw&m;ESifhwuGaom b0if pdwf\ cPwdkif;cPwkdif;ü jzpfrIoabm edAÁwådvu©Pmudkvnf;aumif;ç b0wpfck\ tqkH;ü jzpfavh &dSaom ,SOfzuforÜ,kwfw&m;ESifhwuGaom pkwdpdwf\ jzpfrIoabm edAÁwdåvu©Pmudkvnf;aumif;ç y0wtdå cg tm,we'gG&tvukd fxukd of nthf m;avsmpf mG jzpaf eMuuek af om 'gG& (6)yg; twiG ;fü wn&f -Sd aom ,SOfzuforÜ,kwfw&m;ESifhwuGaom xdkxdk0DxdpdwfwdkY\ xdkxdkcPwdkif; cPwdkif;ü jzpfrIoabm edAÁwådvu©Pmudkvnf;aumif;ç 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmif½IEdkifygrS vu©Pm,mOfwifí 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfEdkifygrS t½lyó edAÁwåd = emrfw&m;\jzpfrI edAÁwådoabmvu©Pmudk ½Ijrifonf rnfayonf/ þt|uxmrsm;ESifhtnD --- edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g trnf&aom þusrf;wGifvnf; emrfw&m;rsm;udk ÓPjfziyhf ikd ;fjcm;,&l m ord ;fqn;f&mjzpaf om emr½yl y&ad p'ä ÓPyf ikd ;füvn;f emrwf &m;rsm;u kdtm,we 'Gg&tvdkuf 'Gg&wpfckNyD; wpfck odrf;qnf;&efudkvnf;aumif;ç 0dyóemydkif;wGifvnf; tm,we'Gg& tvdkuf wpfckNyD;wpfck 0dyóem½I&efudkvnf;aumif; a&;om;wifjyxm;jcif; jzpfayonf/ aZm --- xokd Ykd0yd óem½&I mü aZmt&wiG ftuok vkd af Zmrsm;uvkd n;f 0yd óem½&I e ft|uxmu

xnohf iG ;fíazmjfyxm;\/ ,i;fuohJ aYkd om ziG qhf xkd m;awmrf cl surf mS o&m\* H 0g pwd Håo&m\*pwd Eå dÅyZmemwd paom owdy|mefa'oemawmfrsm;ESifhtnD tukodkvfw&m;rsm;udkvnf; 0dyóem½IyGm;&ef t|uxm q&mawmfu ñTefMum;awmfrljcif;om jzpfonf[k rSwfom;ygav/

### ÓPf\ tmEkabmf BuD;rm;ykH

þtxufyg t|uxmpum;&yfrsm;u 0Dxdrkwfpdwf trnf&aom y#doaE¨pdwf b0ifpdwf pkwdpwd wf EYkd iS hf 'gG& (6)yg;ü xukd of nthf m;avsmpf mG tm,we'gG&tvukd f jzpaf y:aeMuaom 0xD pd wd f to;D to;DwuYkd kd pwd uå P© wikd ;f pwd uå P© wikd ;fü ,OS zf uof r,Ü wk wf &m;rsm;EiS thf wwl u G jzprf oI abm ysurf I oabmwdkYudk jrifatmif 0dyóem½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlojzifh jzpfrSjzpfEdkifyghrvm;[k &ifwrrESifh ar;jref;Mu\? pdppfMu\? aqG;aEG;Mu\/ þt&mü toifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf qif;&Jcyfodrf;rS tNidrf;BuD;Nidrf;&m tat;BuD;

at;&mjzpfonfh r[mtocFw"mwf edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfBuD;udk vdkvm;awmifhwcJhygrl oAÁnKor®morÁK'¨bk&m;&Sif\ or®moarÁm"dÓPfawmfjrwfBuD;udkvnf;aumif;ç oAÁnKwÓPfawmfç a'oem ÓPfawmf ponfwdkYjzifh cJGjcrf;pdwfjzmí a[mMum;jyo qdkqkH;rxm;awmfrlaom oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©rS xGufajrmufaMumif; ed,smeduw&m;aumif; tppf tjzpfBuD; jzpfawmfrlaom r\*¾if&Spfyg; tusifhjrwf w&m;awmfBuD;udkvnf;aumif;ç ,kHMunfrIo'¨gw&m; tjynfht0&dS&efum; vdktyfonfom jzpfayonf/ bk&m;&Sifonf om0uwdkY rodEdkif rjrifEdkif ÓPfrrDEdkifonfh opömav;yg;w&m;wdkYudk om0uwdkYonf odatmif yGm;rsm;tm;xkwf&rnf[k rwdkufwGef;wefav&m[kum; toifolawmfaumif;\ oEÅmefü ,kHMunfcsuf o'¨gw&m;udk cdkifjrJpGm qkyfudkifxm;&rnfom jzpfayonf/ Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg; = ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYum; 'ku©opömw&m;pkrsm; jzpfMuojzifh ,if;'ku©opöm jzpfMuonfh ½kyfemrfwdkYudk y&rwfodkY qdkufatmif razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odvdkygu Oypm&tyÜem ESpfjzmaom orm"dwdkYwGif wpfrsKd; rsKd;aom orm"dudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'utjzpf orm"dxlaxmifí ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJ emrfwkH;emrfcJwnf; [laom ½kyfCe emrfCewdkYudk ÓPfjzifh NzdKcJGzsufqD;vsuf y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufatmif ½IEkdifzdkY vdkayonf/ taMumif;rl --- opömav;yg;w&m;wdkYonf y&rw¬opömw&m;rsm; jzpfMuaomaMumifhwnf;/

,i;fy&rw'¬ uk o© pmö w&m;wwYkd iG f emrwf &m;wrYkd mS ajymi;fvrJ rI &oSd n hfued ;faojraJ om pwd eå ,d mr oabmw&m; vr;f½;kdvr;fa[mi;f vr;fBu;Dtwikd ;fom y#od aE ¨ b0ipf wk [d al om 0xD rd tS vwG jfzpaf om 0Dxdrkwfpdwftaejzifhaomfvnf;aumif;ç 0DxdpdwftpOftm;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;ç pdwåu©P wpfckNyD;rS wpfck tpDtpOftwdkif; tjrJwrf; jzpf½dk;"r®wm &SdMu\/ ,if;pdwåed,mroabmw&m;udk qefYusifí yHkpHajymif;um jzpf½kd;"r®wm r&dSay/ ,if;emrfw&m;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lvdkaom odrf;qnf;vdkaom 0dyóem½Ivdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf ,if;uJhodkY pdwåed,mr "r®wmvrf;½dk; vrf;a[mif;BuD; twdkif; or½dk;us jzpfaeus vrf;½dk;BuD;twdkif; jzpfaeMuonfhtwdkif;om 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½I&rnfomjzpfonf/ tu,fí emrfw&m;wdkYonf ,if;pdwåed,mr "r®wmvrf;aMumif;rS wdrf;apmif;ívnf;jzpfEkdifMuonf[laom oabmwpfrsKd;onfvnf; &dSEdkifonf jzpfjim;tHh? ,if;odkY jzpfEdkifao;cJhaomf toiof al wmaf umi;f EpS NfcKdurf &I oSd nthf wikd ;f ½EI ikd af yon/f oaYkd om f ,i;fuohJ aYkd om pwd eå ,d mr "rw® m vrf;aMumif;rS wdrf;apmif;í jzpf½dk;"r®wm&dSaMumif; ygVdawmft|uxm#Dum tqdktrdefYrsm;onf r&dS {uefom jzpfcJh\/ xdkYaMumifh toifolawmfaumif;onf emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;vdkcJhaomf ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lvdkcJhaomf 0dyóem½IyGm;vdkcJhaomf ,if;pdwåed,mr "r®wmvrf;½dk; vrf;a[mif;BuD;twdkif;om odrf;qnf;&rnf ÓPfjzihf ydkif;jcm;,l&rnf 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyf&rnf jzpfayonf/ taMumif;rl ---,i;fuohJ aYkd om pwd eå ,d mr "rw® mvr;f½;kd vr;fa[mi;fBu;Dtwikd ;f jzpaf y:aeMuaom 0xD rd wk pf wd f 0xD -d pwd wf uYkd kdpwd uå P© wikd ;f pwd uå P© wikd ;fü ,OS zf uof r,Ü wk wf &m;wEYkd iS hftwwl u G emrwf ;Hkemrcf J emrCf e to;Dto;Du kd ÓPjfziNhfzKdczGJ suqf ;Dvsu f½EI ikd yf gr SjriEf ikd yf gr S y&rwof ÓYkd Ptf jriqf ukd uf m y&rw'¬ uk -© opmö w&m;tppuf kd[wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG u,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u f xiG ;fazmuof od n f rnaf omaMumiyhf iwf n;f/ orm"wd n;f[al om jrwaf omausmuzf smxuüf jrjrxuaf tmi f ao;Gxm;tyaf om ÓPwf n;f[al om oefvsuf\ pGrf;tm;&dSefapmf tmEkabmfum; BuD;rm;vSonfom jzpfayonf/ odkYaomf om0uyg&rDÓPft&mü rsufpdwpfrSdwf vQyfwpfjyuf vufzspfwpfwGuf tcsdefumv

twGif;ü pdwåu©Paygif; tBudrfuka#wpfodef;cefYrQ jzpfysufoGm;Muaom emrfw&m;pkwdkYwGif om0uwdkYonf 0dyóem½IvdkufEdkifaom emrfw&m;wdkYum; tcsKdUt0uf wpfpdwfwpfa'orQom &dSaMumif;udk a&S;emrfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif &Sif;vif;wifjycJhNyD;yif jzpfayonf/ twdwfb0 xdkxdku qnf;yl;pkaqmif;cJhaom yg&raD wmjfrwwf &m;taygi;fç ypKöyeÜ wf iG f jyKpyk sK;daxmiaf eaom yg&rwD &m;taygi;fEiS hf ypKöyeÜ wf iG f jyKpyk sK;daxmixf m;aom orm"\d prG ;ftitf ay:wiG f tajcpukd vf su f ÓPtf mEak bm\f prG ;ftm;&eSd af pmf tmEkabmfrSmvnf; BuD;xGm;vm&onfjzpf&um; ÓPftmEkabmf BuD;vQifBuD;oavmuf cyfrsm;rsm; wpfpdwfwpfa'oudk 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfEdkifí ÓPftmEkabmf ao;vQifvnf; ao;oavmuf cyfenf;enf; wpfpdwfwpfa'oudkom 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfEdkifrnf jzpfayonf/

toiof al wmaf umi;fon frrd \d te;D&iqf ikd wf iG fwn&f aSd eaom oal wmaf umi;fwpOf ;D\ qyH iuf kd

vSrf;íMunfhprf;Munfhyg/ tu,fí toifolawmfaumif;\ pu©Kyom'rsm;rSm tvGeftm;aumif;aeygu rsufpdwpfrSdwf vQyfwpfjyuf vufzspfwpfwGuf[k ac:qdktyfaom tcsdefumvtwGif;ü xdkrdrd\ a½;S½&I iqf ikd üf wnaf eaom oal wmaf umi;f\ qyH irf sm;u kdra&rwuG Ef idk af tmi ftveG tYf veG frsm;jym;pmG awUGjriEf ikd rf njfzpaf yon/f þonrf mS ½;kd½;kdyuwrd supf td jri[f ak c:qtkd yaf om puK©'gG&0xD Ed iS hfqyH iuf kd tm½kHjyKaeMuaom raem'Gg&0DxdwdkY\ pGrf;tifrQomjzpfonf/ yuwdaom rsufpdtjrifonfyif xdkrQavmuf tmEkabmfBuD;rm;vQif 0dyóemÓPfrsufpdum; xdkxufyif tqt&mtaxmifru pGrf;tm; &eSd af pm ftmEak bmBfu;Drm;voS nuf ukd m; toiaf ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof jlrwof n fvucf EH ikd &f rnof m jzpaf yonf/ toifolawmfaumif;onf bk&m;&Sif\ omoemawmfjrwfBuD;ESifh tvJGBuD; rvJGrdatmif txl; owdjyKoifhvSayonf/ ynmbm0em jynfhpkHEdkifygonf

{0 Humave ½yl Humave t½yl Horo® wd mG y dwvd uP© Htma&maywmG tEuk aú re y#yd ZrÆ maem

{aum ynmbm0eH orÜma'wd/ (0dok'¨d-2-253/) tEkuúaremwd O',AÁ,ÓPm"d\*rmEkuúare ynmbm0eH orÜma'wd t&[wåH t"d\*päwd/

(r[m#D-2-405/) þovYkd Qi f &cH g ½yk wf &m;u kd &cH g emrwf &m;u kd o;Hkoyíf vn;f vuP© m,mOof ;Hkcsuuf kd wpvf nS phf D

wiíf 0yd óembm0emu kd½yI mG ;cohJ n&f aSd om fO',A,Á ÓPuf kd&&Sdjci;fpaom tptD pOjfzih ftpOtf wikd ;f usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;onf ynmbm0emudk jynfhpkHapEdkif\/ t&[wåzkdvfudk &&dSEdkifay\/ (0dok'¨d-2-253/ r[m#D-2-405/)

### a&S;a[mif;vrf;½dk;BuD;om jzpfonf

0yd óemt&mü y&rw"¬ mwof m; wpvf ;Hkp D wpvf ;HkpuD kdvuP© m,mOwf iuf m 0yd óem½yI mG ;o;Hkoyfaom tEky'"r®0dyóem½IyGm;enf;ESifh y&rw¬"mwfom;wdkYudk ½kyfemrfESpfyg;enf;ç cE¨mig;yg;enf;ç tm,wewpqf ,Ehf pS yf g;en;fç "mwwf pqf ,&hf pS yf g;en;f ponjfzi hftyk pf tk vukd faygi;fpjkcKHiíHk 0yd óem ½IyGm;okH;oyfaom uvmyor®oe [kac:qdktyfaom e,0dyóem½IyGm;enf;[k ESpfenf;&dSaMumif;udk txuwf iG f &iS ;fvi;fwijfycNhJy;D jzp\f / 0yd óembm0emu kdpwitf m;oppf jzpaf om tm'ud rud® a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tEky'"r®0dyóem½Ienf;jzifh pwifí tm;rxkwfao;bJ uvmyor®oeenf;jzifh pwiíf tm;opof iahf Mumi;fuvkd n;f &iS ;fvi;fwijfycNhJy;Dyi f jzp\f / þ0yd óemyikd ;fwiG f ,cwk ikd af tmif a&;om;wifjycJhaom 0dyóembm0emrSmvnf; uvmyor®oeenf;rQom &dSayao;onf/ þuvmy oro® een;f ouof ujfzivhf n;f ynmbm0em jynphf EHk ikd af Mumi;fç t&[wzå vkd of Ykdqukd af &muEf ikd af Mumi;f udk txufwGif a&;om; wifjyxm;onfhtwdkif; 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmuvnf; zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/ t&[wåzkdvfodkY qdkufa&mufoGm;awmfrlMuaom a&S;a[mif;xkH;rsm;onfvnf; o\*Fg,emokH;wef wifxm;tyaf om orYkd [wk fo\*gF,em (6)Burd wf ikd wf ikd fwixf m;tyaf om y#d uygVad wmrf sm;wiG ftxitf &mS ; &dSMuonfomjzpfayonf/ xdkyd#uygVdawmfrsm;rS xif&Sm;&m ykHpHtcsKdUudk qufvufwifjytyfygonf/ b&k m;&iS of nf yÍ0ö \*tD¾ rn&f aSd wmrf Mluaom rax&jfrwwf tYkd m; "r®puúy0wåeokwåef (o-H 3-368) [k ac:qdkaom "r®pMumw&m;a'oemawmfjzifh aomwmywådzdkvfü wnfapawmfrlcJh\/ "r®pMumw&m; a'oemawmfrSm r[m0\*¾oH,kwfygVdawmf opöoH,kwf (oH-3-368)ü xnfhoGif;í o\*Fg,em wifxm;awmfrlaom opöa'oemawmfenf;jzpf\/ opöa'oemawmfenf;t& 0dyóembm0emur®|mef;udk tm;opfvdkaom yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfvdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf 0¥opömjzpfMuaom 'ku©opöm ork',opmö w&m;wüYkd 0yd óembm0emur|® me;fu kd EvS ;HkoiG ;f&rn f jzpaf Mumi;fu kd t|uxmrsm;uvn;f atmufygtwdkif; zGifhqdkxm;awmfrlMu\/ ---ww¬ yk&drmed a'G opömed 0¥H? ypädrmed 0d0¥H/ awok bdu©Kaem 0a¥ ur®|membdeda0aom

a[mwd? 0d0a¥ ew¬d tbdeda0aom/ (tbd-|-2-109/ 'D-|-2-391/)

= xdk opöm (4)yg;wdkYwGif 'ku©opöm ork',opöm[laom a&S;opöm (2)yg;wdkYum; 0¥opömwnf;/ ead &m"opmö r\*o¾ pmö [al om aemuof pmö (2)rsK;dwuYkd m; 00d ¥opmö wn;f/ x0kd ¥opmö 00d ¥opmö EpS rf sK;dwdkYwGif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf 0¥opöm jzpfMuaom 'ku©opöm ork',opöm ESpfrsKd;üomvQif 0dyóem bm0emur®|mef; ESvkH;oGif;jcif;onf jzpf\/ (tbd-|-2-109/ 'D-|-2-391/)

0dyóemESvkH;oGif;½IyGm;&rnfh 0¥opömESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif -- 'ku©opöm[lonf oHcdawåe yÍöKyg'geu©E¨m 'uk m© / (o-H 3-369)[al om "rp® Muma'oemawmEf iS thf n D Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;woYkd n f 'uk o© pmö w&m;wYkd jzpfMu\/ ½lykyg'geu©E¨m a0'Ekyg'geu©E¨m onKyg'geu©E¨m ocFg½kyg'geu©E¨m 0dnmPkyg'geu©E¨mwdkYyifwnf;/

1/ tmoa0gw&m;w\Ykd tm½jHkzpaf om wPmS '|d wd jYkdzi hf]]ig-ig[h m}}[ kp,GJ tl yaf om twwd -f tem\*wf ypKöyeÜ -f tZÑw-å A['d -¨ MoVm&ud -ock rk -[eD -yPwD -'&l -oEudÅ [al om (11)rsK;daom tjci;ft&m tm;jzifh wnfaeaom ½kyfw&m;tpktykHonf ½lykyg'geu©E¨m rnf\/

2/ / y / (11)rsK;daom tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfwnaf eaom a0'emtptk yoHk n fa0'Eyk g'geuE© m¨ rn\f / 3/ / y / (11)rsK;daom tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfwnaf eaom onmtptk yoHk n f onKyg'geuE© m¨ rn\f /

4/ / y / (11)rsKd;aomtjcif;t&mtm;jzifhwnfaeaom ocFg&w&m;tpktykHonf ocFg½kyg'geu©E¨m rnf\/

5/ / y / (11)rsKd;aomtjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom 0dnmPfw&m;tpktykHonf 0dnmPkyg'geu©E¨m rnf\/ (oH-2-39/ cE¨okwåef/)

,if;Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg; 'ku©opömw&m;wdkY\ taMumif;&if;ppfjzpfaom t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gefwdkY jcH&Hxm;tyfaom ocFg&-uHwdkYonf ork',opömrnf\/ wpfenf;qdk&aomf y#dpöorkyÜg'f t\*Fg&yfwdkY\ wpfckESifhwpfck aMumif;usKd;qufEG,frI oabmw&m;onfum; ork',opöm rnf\/

(tH-1-178/ wdw¬m,weokwåef/)

opöma'oemawmfenf;t& 0dyóembm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;tm;xkwfvdkaom a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmfonf ,if; (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg; = 'ku©opöm w&m;ESifh txufyg ork',opömw&m; ESpfyg;wdkYü 0dyóembm0emur®|mef;ukd pD;jzef;tm;xkwf&\/ yÍ0ö \*&D¾ [e;fawmwf oYkd nvf n;f ,i;f'uk o© pmö w&m; or'k ,opmö w&m;wuYkd kd0yd óem½yI mG ;o;Hkoyaf wmf rlMuojzifh aomwmywådzdkvfodkY toD;toD; qdkufa&mufoGm;awmfrlMu\/ wpzf e fb&k m;&iS of n faomwmyewf naf wmrf Nly;DMuaom yÍ0ö \*&D¾ [e;fawmwf tYkd m; tewvå uP©

owk eå fa'oemawmjfzi hf wpqf iwhf uíf t&[wzå vkd of Ykd wnaf pawmrf cl \hJ / ,i;ftewvå uP© owk eå f a'oemawmfum; Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkY\ tedpöjzpfykH 'ku©jzpfykH tewåjzpfykHwdkYudk tedpöwpfausmh 'ku© wpfausmh tewåwpfausmh wpfausmhpD wpfausmhpD tjyeftvSef tar;tajz jyKvkyfNyD;rS yÍö0\*¾D&[ef;awmfwdkYu Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkY\ tedpöjzpfaMumif; 'ku©jzpfaMumif; tewåjzpfaMumif;udk 0efcHpum; avQmufMum;vmawmfrlMuaomtcg bk&m;&Sifu twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜefponfh (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzi hfwnaf eon hfOyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;wuYkd kd0yd óem½&I e f ñeT Mfum;jyoay;awmrf al om awy&-d 0¥"r®a'oemawmfyif jzpf\/ þwGif toifolawmfaumif;taygif;wdkYonf yÍö0\*¾D&[ef;awmfwdkY t&[wåzdkvfayguf ½IyGm;okH;oyfoGm;awmfrlaom 0dyóem[lonf rnfuJhodkYaom 0dyóemrsKd;jzpfonf u kd,MHkuncf su f o'g¨w&m; tjynthf 0jzi hf rwS of m;em,El ikd &f e f tviYkd mS tewvå uP© owk eå fa'oemawmfudk qufvufí a&;om; wifjytyfygonf/

### tewåvu©Pokwåef a'oemawmf

1/ {uH or,H b\*0g Am&mPod,H 0d[&wd £odywae rd\*'ga,/ wMw acg b\*0g yÍö0\*¾da, bdu©L tmraEÅod bdu©a0gwd/ b'aEÅwd aw bdu©L b\*0awm ypöaómokH/ b\*0g {w'a0gp ----

2/ ½lyH bdu©a0 tewåm? ½lyÍö [d'H bdu©a0 twåm tb0dó? e,d'H ½lyH tmAm"m, oH0awå,s? vaAÇx p ½lay ]]{0H ar ½lyH a[mwk? {0H ar ½lyH rm ta[moD}}wd/ ,o®m p acg bdu©a0 ½lyH tewåm? wo®m ½lyH tmAm"m, oH0wåwd? e p vAÇwd ½lay ]]{0H ar ½lyH a[mwk? {0H ar ½lyH rm ta[moD}}wd/

3/ a0'em tewmå ? a0'em p ['d H bud a© 0 twmå tb0ód? e,'d H a0'em tmAm"m, o0H aw,å s? vaAÇx p a0'em, ]]{0H ar a0'em a[mwk? {0H ar a0'em rm ta[moD}}wd/ ,o®m p acg bdu©a0 a0'em tewåm? wo®m a0'em tmAm"m, oH0wåwd? e p vAÇwd a0'em, ]]{0H ar a0'em a[mwk? {0H ar a0'em rm ta[moD}}wd/

4/ onm tewåm? onm p [d'H bdu©a0 twåm tb0dó? e,d'H onm tmAm"m, oH0awå,s? vaAÇx p onm, ]]{0H ar onm a[mwk? {0H ar onm rm ta[moD}}wd/ ,o®m p acg bdu©a0 onm tewåm? wo®m onm tmAm"m, oH0wåwd? e p vAÇwd onm, ]]{0H ar onm a[mwk? {0H ar onm rm ta[moD}}wd/

5/ ocFg&m tewåm? ocFg&m p [d'H bdu©a0 twåm tb0dóHok? e,d'H ocFg&m tmAm"m, oH0awå,sKH? vaAÇx p ocFga&ok ]]{0H ar ocFg&m a[mEÅK? {0H ar ocFg&m rm ta[ok}}EÅd/ ,o®m p acg bdu©a0 ocFg&m tewåm? wo®m ocFg&m tmAm"m, oH0wåEÅd? e p vAÇwd ocFga&ok ]]{0H ar ocFg&m a[mEÅK? {0H ar ocFg&m rm ta[ok}}EÅd/

6/ 0nd mP Htewmå ? 0nd mPÍ ö['d Hbud a© 0 twmå tb0ód? e,'d H0nd mP HtmAm"m, o0H aw,å s? vaAÇx p 0dnmaP ]]{0H ar 0dnmPH a[mwk? {0H ar 0dnmPH rm ta[moD}}wd/ ,o®m p acg bdu©a0 0dnmPH tewåm? wo®m 0dnmPH tmAm"m, oH0wåwd? e p vAÇwd 0dnmaP ]]{0H ar 0dnmPH a[mwk? {0H ar 0dnmPH rm ta[moD}}wd/

7/ wH ud H rnx bdu©a0? ½lyH edpHö 0g tedpöH 0gwd/ tedpöH baEÅ/ ,H yemedpöH? 'ku©H 0g wH okcH 0gwd/ 'ku©H baEÅ/ ,H yemedpöH 'ku©H 0dy&dPmr"r®H? uv’H Ek wH orEkyódwkH ]]{wH rr? {aom[ro®d? {aom ar twåm}}wd/ aem a[wH baEÅ/ a0'em/ onm/ ocFg&m/ 0dnmPH edpöH 0g tedpöH 0gwd/ tedpöH baEÅ/

,H yemedpöH ? 'ku©H 0g wH okcH 0gwd/ 'ku©H baEÅ/ ,H yemedpöH 'ku©H 0dy&dPmr"r®H? uv’H Ek wH orEkyódwkH ]]{wH rr? {aom[rod®? {aom ar twåm}}wd/ aem a[wH baEÅ/

8/ wo®m wd[ bdu©a0 ,H udÍöd ½lyH twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEéH tZÑwåH 0g A[d'¨g 0g MoVm&duH 0g okckrH 0g [DeH 0g yPDwH 0g ,H 'la& oEÅdau 0g? oAÁH ½lyH ]]aewHrr? aeaom[rod®? e araom twåm}}wd {0arwH ,xmblwH or®yÜnm, '|AÁH/

9/ ,m umpd a0'em twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEém tZÑwåH 0g A[d'¨g 0g MoVm&dum 0g okckrm 0g [Dem 0g yPDwm 0g ,m 'la& oEÅdau 0g? oAÁm a0'em ]]aewH rr? aeaom[rod®? e araom twåm}}wd {0arwH ,xmblwH or®yÜnm, '|AÁH/

10/ ,m umpd onm twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEém tZÑwåH 0g A[d'¨g 0g MoVm&dum 0g okckrm 0g [Dem

0g yPDwm 0g ,m 'la& oEÅdau 0g? oAÁm onm ]]aewH rr? aeaom[rod®? e araom twåm}}wd

{0arwH ,xmblwH or®yÜnm, '|AÁH/

11/ a, aupd ocFg&m twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEém tZÑwåH 0g A[d'¨g 0g MoVm&dum 0g okckrm 0g [Dem 0g yPDwm 0g ,m 'la& oEÅdau 0g? oaAÁ ocFg&m ]]aewH rr? aeaom[rod®? e araom twåm}}wd {0arwH ,xmblwH or®yÜnm, '|AÁH/

12/ ,H udÍöd 0dnmPH twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEéH tZÑwåH 0g A[d'¨g 0g MoVm&duH 0g okckrH 0g [DeH 0g yPDwH 0g ,H 'la& oEÅdau 0g? oAÁH 0dnmPH ]]aewH rr? aeaom[rod®? e araom twåm}}wd {0arwH ,xmblwH or®yÜnm, '|AÁH/

13/ {0H yóH bdu©a0 okw0g t&d,om0aum ½lyod®rdÜ edAÁdE´wd? a0'em,yd edAÁdE´wd? onm,yd

edAÁdE´wd? ocFga&okyd edAÁdE´wd? 0dnmPod®rdÜ edAÁdE´wd? edAÁdE´H 0d&ZÆwd? 0d&m\*g 0drkpöwd? 0drkwåo®d H ]]0drkwå}}rdwd

ÓPH a[mwd/ ]] cDPm Zmwd 0kodwH jA[®p&d,H? uwH u&PD,H? emy&H £w¬wåm,m}}wd yZmemwDwd/

£'ra0gp b\*0g ? twårem yÍö0\*¾d,m bdu©L b\*0awm bmodwH tbdeE´KH/

£rod® H p ye a0,smu&Pod® H bnrmae yÍö0\*¾d,meH bdu©LeH tEkyg'g, tmoa0[d pdwåmed

0drkpdö oH lwd/ (oH-2-55-56/)

,ctk cg ,i;ftewvå uP© owk eå fa'oemawmjfrw\f jrerf mjyeuf kdquvf uíf a&;om;wijfytyfygonf/

### tewåvu©Pokwåefa'oemawmf jrefrmjyef

1/ tcgwpfyg;ü bkef;awmfBuD;jrwfawmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf Am&mPoDjynf\teD; bk&m; yapöuAk'¨g t&SifjrwfwdkY\ psmeftbdnmPfjzifh aumif;uifrS oufqif;&m aumif;uifodkY wuf&m jzpfjcif;aMumifh £odywe trnf&aom om;aygif;pkHonfh rd\*'g0kef awm&\*kHü oDwif;okH;pHaeawmfrl\/ xtkd cg jrwpf mG b&k m;on fyÍ0ö \*&D¾ [e;fawmwf uYkd kd]]&[e;fw}Ykd}...[ kred aYf c:awmrf \l / ]]t&iS bf &k m;}}... [ k x&kd [e;fwoYkd n f jrwpf mG b&k m;tm; jyeMfum;avQmuxf m;uek \f / jrwpf mG b&k m;on f þtewvå uP© okwåef w&m;a'oemawmfjrwfudk þodkY a[mMum;awmfrl\/ ----

2/ &[e;fw Ykd...½yk wf &m;on f twrå [wk /f &[e;fw Ykd...þ½yk wf &m;onvf n;f twjåzpcf jhJim;t?hH þ½kyfw&m;onf emusifjcif;iSm rjzpfav&m/ ]]ig\ ½kyfw&m;onf þodkY jzpfygapownf;? ig\ ½kyf w&m;onf þodkY rjzpfygapvifh}} [k ½kyfw&m;ü awmifhwonfhtwdkif; &vnf;&av&m\/ &[ef;wdkY ½yk wf &m;on ftwrå [wk af omaMumi hfemusijfci;fimS jzp\f / ]]ig\ ½yk wf &m;on fþojYkdzpyf gapown;f? ig\ ½kyfw&m;onf þodkY rjzpfygapvifh}} [k ½kyfw&m;ü awmifhwonfhtwdkif; &vnf; r&tyfay/ (½kyfw&m;onf twå r[kwfonfhtwGuf emusifjcif;om jzpf½kHomru remygvifh[lí awmifhwwdkif; vnf; r&tyf r&Edkif [lvdkonf/)

3/ &[ef;wdkY ...a0'emonf twår[kwf? &[ef;wdkY ...þa0'emonfvnf; twåjzpfcJhjim;tHh? þa0'emonf emusifjcif;iSm rjzpfav&m/ ]]ig\ a0'emonf þodkYjzpfygapownf;? ig\ a0'emonf þodkYrjzpfygapvifh}} [k a0'emw&m;ü awmifhwonfhtwdkif; &vnf;&av&m\/ &[ef;wdkY a0'emonf twår[kwfaomaMumifh emusifjcif;iSmjzpf\/ ]]ig\a0'emonf þodkYjzpfygapownf;?

ig\ a0'emonf þodkY rjzpfygapvifh }}[k a0'emw&m;ü awmifhwonfhtwdkif; &vnf;r&tyfay/

4/ &[ef;wdkY ...onmonf twår[kwf? &[ef;wdkY ...þonmonfvnf; twåjzpfcJhjim;tHh? þonmonf emusifjcif;iSm rjzpfav&m/ ]]ig\ onmonf þodkYjzpfygapownf;? ig\ onmonf þorYkd jzpyf gapvi}hf} [ k onmw&m;ü awmiwhf onthf wikd ;f &vn;f&av&m\/ &[e;fw Ykd onmonf twrå [wk af omaMumih femusijfci;fimS jzp\f / ]]ig\ onmon f þo Ykdjzpyf gapown;f? ig\ onmonf þodkY rjzpfygapvifh}}[k onmw&m;ü awmifhwonfhtwdkif; &vnf;r&tyfay/

5/ &[ef;wdkY ...(apwoduf) ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf twår[kwfukef/ &[ef;wdkY ... þ (apwoud )f ocgF&w&m;woYkd nvf n;f twjåzpcf uhJ ek jfim;t?hH þ (apwoud )f ocgF&w&m;woYkd n femusijfci;fimS rjzpMfuavuek &f m/ ]]ig\ (apwoud )f ocgF&w&m;woYkd n fþo Ykdjzpyf gapuek of wn;f? ig\ (apwoud )f ocgF&w&m;woYkd n f þo YkdrjzpMfuygapuek vf i}hf}[ k (apwoud )f ocgF&w&m;wüYkd awmiwhf onthf wikd ;f &vnf;&avukef&m\/ &[ef;wdkY (apwoduf) ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf twår[kwfMuukefaomaMumifh emusifjcif;iSm jzpfukef\/ ]]ig\ (apwoduf) ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf þodkY jzpfygapukefownf;? ig\ (apwoduf) ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf þodkY rjzpfMuygapukefvifh}}[k (apwoduf) ocFg&w&m;wdkYü awmifhwonfhtwdkif; &vnf;r&tyfavukef/

6/ &[ef;wdkY ... (todpdwf) 0dnmPfonf twår[kwf? &[ef;wdkY ... (todpdwf) 0dnmPfonf twjåzpcf jhJim;t?Hh þ (topd wd )f 0nd mPof n femusijfci;fimS rjzpaf v&m/ ]]ig\ (topd wd )f 0nd mPof nf þojYkdzpyf gapown;f? ig\ (topd wd )f 0nd mPof n f þorYkd jzpyf gapvi}hf}[ k (topd wd )f 0nd mPwf &m;ü awmiwhf onthf wikd ;f &vn;f&av&m\? &[e;fw Ykd (topd wd )f 0nd mPof n f twrå [wk af omaMumihf emusijfci;fimS jzp\f / ]]ig\ (topd wd )f 0nd mPof n f þo Ykdjzpyf gapown;f? ig\ (topd wd )f 0nd mP-f onf þodkY rjzpfygapvifh}}[k (todpdwf) 0dnmPfw&m;ü awmifhwonfhtwdkif; &vnf;r&tyfay/

7/ &[ef;wdkY ...xdkigbk&m; ar;rnfht&mudk oifcspfom;wdkYonf tb,fodkY rSwfxif,lqMuukefoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY ...½kyfw&m;onf edpöavavm? tedpöavavm/ tedpöyg t&Sifbk&m;/ tedpöjzpfaom ½kyfw&m;onf 'ku©avavm? okcavavm/

'ku©yg t&Sifbk&m;/ tedpöjzpfaom 'ku©jzpfaom azmufjyefysufpD;wwfonfh 0dy&dPmr"r®jzpfaom xdk½kyfw&m;udk ]]þ½kyfw&m;onf ig\ ½kyfw&m;wnf;? þ½kyfw&m;onf igjzpf\? þ½kyfw&m;onf ig\twåwnf;}}

[k pGJvrf;xifjrif ½Iqifjcifjcif;iSm oifhwifhavsmufywfygrnfavm/ roifhavsmfyg t&Sifbk&m;/ a0'emonf/ y /

onmonf/ y /

(apwoduf) ocFg&w&m;pkwdkYonf/ y /

(todpdwf) 0dnmPfonf edpöavavm? tedpöavavm/ tedpöyg t&Sifbk&m;/ tedpöjzpfaom (todpdwf) 0dnmPfonf 'ku©avavm? okcavmavm/

'ku©yg t&Sifbk&m;/ tedpöjzpfaom 'ku©jzpfaom azmufjyefysufpD;wwfonfh 0dy&dPmr"r®jzpfaom xdk (todpdwf)

0nd mPwf &m;u kd]]þ (topd wd )f 0nd mPwf &m;on fig\ (topd wd )f 0nd mPwf &m;wn;f? þ (topd wd )f 0dnmPfw&m;onf igjzpf\? þ (todpdwf) 0dnmPfw&m;onf ig\twåwnf;}}[k pGJvrf;xifjrif

½Iqifjcifjcif;iSm oifhwifhavsmufywfygrnfavm/ roifhavsmfyg t&Sifbk&m;/

8/ &[ef;wdkY ...þOyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;wdkYonf xdkodkY tedpö 'ku© tewå jzpfaomaMumifh (oH-|-2-

256/) ---twwd f tem\*w fypKöyeÜ jfzpaf om tv;kHpakH om ½yk wf &m;onvf n;faumi;fç tZÑwrå vl n;fjzpaf om A['d r¨ vl n;fjzpaf om tv;kHpakH om ½yk wf &m;onvf n;faumi;fç ½ek &Yf i;fMur;fwr;faom MoVm&ud rvl n;f jzpaf om ord af rUGEnk ahH om ock rk rvl n;fjzpaf om tv;kHpakH om ½yk wf &m;onvf n;faumi;fç ,wk nf ahH om [Derlvnf;jzpfaom rGefjrwfaom yPDwrlvnf;jzpfaom tvHk;pHkaom ½kyfw&m;onfvnf;aumif;ç (½aI eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf oÓd PEf iS )hf a0;aom '&l rvl n;fjzpaf om e;Daom oEudÅ rvl n;fjzpaf om tvHk;pHkaom ½kyfw&m;onfvnf;aumif; &Sdacs\/ þ (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom tvHk;pHkaom ½kyfw&m;udk ----

u/ aewH rr = þ½kyfw&m;onf ig\ ½kyfw&m; r[kwf/

c/ aeaom[ro®d = þ½kyfw&m;onf ig r[kwf/

\*/ e araom twåm = þ½kyfw&m;onf ig\twå r[kwf/

þodkYvQif þtvHk;pHkaom ½kyfw&m;udk razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm ½kyfwHk;½kyfcJ emrfwHk;emrfcJ NzdKcGJazmufxGif; 0dyóemÓPftvif;"mwf = 0dyóemÓPfynmjzifh ½Iyg/

«aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåmwd orEkyómrDwd tedpöH 'ku©H tewåmwd orEyk ómr/d (r-|-4-232/) þt|uxmtziG Ehf iS thf n D aew H rr? aeaom[ro?d® e araom twmå [k ½Iyg[lonf tedpö[k ½Iyg? 'ku©[k ½Iyg? tewå[k ½Iyg [lonfESifh twlwlyif[k rSwfom;yg/»

9/ twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜefjzpfaomtvHk;pHkaom a0'emw&m;onfvnf;aumif;ç tZÑwårlvnf; jzpfaom A[d'¨rlvnf; jzpfaom tvHk;pHkaom a0'emw&m;onfvnf;aumif;ç ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom MoVm&ud rvl n;fjzpaf om ord af rUGEnk ahH om ock rk rvl n;fjzpaf om tv;kHpakH om a0'emw&m;onvf n;faumif;ç ,kwfnhHaom [Derlvnf;jzpfaom rGefjrwfaom yPDwrlvnf;jzpfaom tvHk;pHkaom a0'em w&m;onfvnf;aumif;ç a0;aom 'l&rlvnf;jzpfaom eD;aomoEÅdurlvnf;jzpfaom tvHk;pHkaom a0'emw&m;onvf n;faumi;f &adS cs\/ þ (11)rsK;daom tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfwnaf eaom tv;kHpakH om a0'emw&m;udk ----

u/ aewH rr = þa0'emw&m;onf ig\ a0'emw&m; r[kwf/

c/ aeaom[ro®d = þa0'emw&m;onf ig r[kwf/

\*/ e araom twåm = þa0'emw&m;onf ig\twå r[kwf/

þodkYvQiftvHk;pHkaom a0'emw&m;udk razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm ½kyfwHk;½kyfcJ emrfwHk;emrfcJ

NzdKcGJazmufxGif; 0dyóemÓPftvif;"mwf = 0dyóemÓPfynmjzifh ½Iyg /

10/ twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜefjzpfaom tvHk;pHkaom onmw&m;onfvnf;aumif;ç tZÑwårlvnf; jzpfaom A[d'¨rlvnf;jzpfaom tvHk;pHkaom onmw&m;onfvnf;aumif;ç ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom MoVm&ud rvl n;fjzpaf om ord af rUGEnk aHh om ock rk rvl n;fjzpaf om tv;kHpakH om onmw&m;onvf n;faumif;ç ,kwfnhHaom [Derlvnf;jzpfaom rGefjrwfaom yPDwrlvnf;jzpfaom tvHk;pHkaom onm w&m;onfvnf;aumif;ç a0;aom 'l&rlvnf;jzpfaom eD;aom oEÅdurlvnf;jzpfaom tvHk;pHkaom onmw&m;onvf n;faumi;f &adS cs\/ þ (11)rsK;daom tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfwnaf eaom tv;kHpakH om onmw&m;u kd ----

u/ aewH rr = þonmw&m;onf ig\ onmw&m; r[kwf/

c/ aeaom[ro®d = þonmw&m;onf ig r[kwf/

\*/ e araom twåm = þonmw&m;onf ig\twå r[kwf/

þodkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom onmw&m;udk razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm ½kyfwHk;½kyfcJ emrfwHk; emrfcJ NzdKcGJazmufxGif; 0dyóemÓPftvif;"mwf = 0dyóemÓPfynmjzifh ½Iyg/

11/ twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜefjzpfaom tvHk;pHkaom (apwoduf) ocFg&w&m;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;ç tZÑwrå vl n;fjzpaf om A['d r¨ vl n;fjzpaf om tv;kHpakH om (apwoud )f ocgF&w&m;woYkd nvf n;faumi;fç ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom MoVm&durlvnf;jzpfaom odrfarGUEknhHaom okckrrlvnf;jzpfaom tvHk;pHkaom (apwoud )f ocgF&w&m;woYkd nvf n;faumi;fç ,wk nf aHh om [eD rvl n;fjzpaf om reG jfrwaf om yPwD r-l vn;fjzpaf om tv;kHpakH om (apwoud )f ocgF&w&m;woYkd nvf n;faumi;fç a0;aom '&l rvl n;fjzpaf om e;Daom oEudÅ rvl n;f jzpaf om tv;kHpakH om (apwoud )f ocgF&w&m;woYkd nvf n;faumi;f &MdSuacs\/ þ (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeMuaom tvHk;pHkaom (apwoduf) ocFg&w&m;pkwdkYudku/ aewH rr = þ (apwoduf) ocFg&w&m;onf ig\ (apwoduf) ocFg&w&m; r[kwf/

c/ aeaom[ro®d = þ (apwoduf) ocFg&w&m;onf ig r[kwf/

\*/ e araom twåm = þ (apwoduf) ocFg&w&m;onf ig\twå r[kwf/

þodkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom (apwoduf) ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm ½kyfwHk;½kyfcJ

emrfwHk;emrfcJ NzdKcGJazmufxGif; 0dyóemÓPftvif;"mwf = 0dyóemÓPfynmjzifh ½Iyg/

12/ twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜefjzpfaom tvHk;pHkaom (todpdwf) 0dnmPfw&m;onfvnf;aumif;ç tZÑwrå vl n;fjzpaf om A['d r¨ vl n;fjzpaf om tv;kHpakH om (topd wd )f 0nd mPwf &m;onvf n;faumi;fç ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom MoVm&durlvnf;jzpfaom odrfarGUEknHhaom okckrrlvnf;jzpfaom tvHk;pHkaom (todpdwf) 0dnmPfw&m;onfvnf;aumif;ç ,kwfnhHaom [Derlvnf;jzpfaom rGefjrwfaom yPDwrvl n;fjzpaf om tv;kHpakH om (topd wd )f 0nd mPwf &m;onvf n;faumi;fç a0;aom '&l rvl n;fjzpaf om eD;aom oEÅdurlvnf;jzpfaom tvHk;pHkaom (todpdwf) 0dnmPf w&m;onfvnf;aumif; &Sdacs\? þ

(11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom tvHk;pHkaom (todpdwf) 0dnmPfw&m;udk ---u/ aew H rr = þ (topd wd )f 0nd mPwf &m;on f ig\ (topd wd )f 0nd mPwf &m; r[wk /f

c/ aeaom[ro®d = þ (todpdwf) 0dnmPfw&m;onf ig r[kwf/

\*/ e araom twåm = þ (todpdwf) 0dnmPfw&m;onf ig\twå r[kwf/

þodkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom (todpdwf) 0dnmPfw&m;udk razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm ½kyfwHk;½kyfcJ

emrfwHk;emrfcJ NzdKcGJazmufxGif; 0dyóem ÓPftvif;"mwf = 0dyóemÓPfynmjzifh ½Iyg/

13/ þodkY (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifhwnfaeaom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkY\ tedpötcsuf 'ku© tcsuf tewåtcsufwdkYudk 0dyóemynm r\*fynmjzifh ½Ijrifaom tm\*rokw[laom oifodç t"d\*r okw[laom usifhod -- þtodESpfrsKd;jzifh tMum;tjrif A[kokw&Sdaom t&d,mwynfhom0uonf wpfenf; ---- t&d,mjzpfawmfrlaom igbk&m;&Sif\ wynfhom0uonf ½kyfw&m;üvnf; NiD;aiGUawmh\? a0'emw&m;üvnf; NiD;aiGUawmh\? onmw&m;üvnf; NiD;aiGUawmh\? apwodufocFg&w&m;pküvnf; Ni;DaiUGawm\h ? topd wd 0f nd mPwf &m;üvn;f Ni;DaiUGawm\h / Ni;DaiUGcahJ om f (= eAd 'dÁ gEyk óemÓPEf iS whf uG aom 0dyóemÓPftm;vHk;wdkYonf tpOftwdkif; 0dyóem\txGwftxdyfodkY a&mufatmif jzpfay: cJhaomf) Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYtay:ü wG,fwmwyfrufjcif; &m\*w&m;onf uif;jywf½kyfodrf; csKyfNidrf; awmh\/ Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYtay:ü wG,fwmwyfrufrI &m\*w&m;\ uif;jywf½kyfodrf; csKyfNidrf;jci;faMumi hf uad vomwrYkd S vwG af jrmuaf wm\h / uad vomwrYkd S vwG af jrmuvf waf om f ]]igon f uad vomwrYkd SvwG af jrmu&f ayNy}D}[ ktoÓd Pof n fjzpaf y:vm\/ y#od aEw¨ naf e&roI n fuek qf ;kHysujfyKe;f cJhavNyD/ oDv-orm"d-ynm[laom odu©moHk;&yf tusifhjrwfjzifh odrf;usKH;a&wGuftyfaom omoe jA[®p&d,ç t&d,r\*fÓPfwnf;[laom r\*¾jA[®p&d, - þjA[®p&d,ESpfyg;udk wpfenf; r\*¾jA[®p&d,udk usiohf ;kHNy;DNy?D omoemawmüf jyKoijhfyKxukd af om t&,d r\*uf pd uö kdjyKNy;DNy/D þr\*uf pd tö viYkd mS wpyf g;aom jyKzG,fudpöonf r&SdawmhNyD[k od\ ---- [k a[mMum;awmfrl\/ bkef;awmfBuD;jrwfawmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf þtewåvu©Pokwåef a'oemawmfjrwfudk

yÍ0ö \*&D¾ [e;fawmwf tYkd m; a[mMum;jyo qqkd ;kHrawmrf \l / yÍ0ö \*&D¾ [e;fawmwf oYkd n f jrwpf mG b&k m;&iS \f a[mMum;jyo qdkqHk;rawmfrltyfaom w&m;a'oemawmfudk ESpfvdktm;&rf; &Tifvef;0rf;ajrmufaom pwd xf m; &MdSuuek of njfzpíf jrwpf mG b&k m;\ a[mMum;jyo qqkd ;kHrawmrf tl yaf om w&m;a'oemawmf udk tvGef ESpfoufawmfrlMuavukefNyD/

þ\*gxmrzuf oufoufaom tar;tajzjzpfaom a0,smu&Ptrnf&aom tewåvu©P okwåef w&m;a'oemawmfjrwfudk a[mMum;jyo qdkqHk;rawmfrltyfonf&Sdaomf yÍö0\*¾D&[ef;awmfwdkY\ pwd wf oYkd n f Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;wtYkd ay:ü wPmS '|d wd jYkdzi hfrpvJG r;fríl tmoa0gw&m;wrYkd S vwG af jrmu-f awmfrlMuavukef\/ (oH-2-55-56/) þa'oemawmuf m; aemiaf wmahf emiaf wmrf sm; jzpaf wmrf Mluon hfyÍ0ö \*&D¾ [e;fawmwf \Ykd eAd mÁ eof Ykd <uoGm;awmfrl&m a&S;a[mif;vrf;½kd;BuD;om jzpfayonf/ yÍö0\*¾D&[ef;awmfwdkYonf aomwmywådzdkvfü wnfawmfrlMuNyD;aemuf twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜefponfh (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeonfh Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;wuYkd kdvuP© ma&;o;kHwewf iuf m 0yd óem½yI mG ;o;kHoyaf wmrf Mluojzi hft&[wzå vkd of Ykd qukd af &muaf wmrf cl MhJu\/ ,i;fojYkdzpvf Qi f"rp® Muma'oemawmEf iS hfþtewvå uP© owk eå f½uI uG of nf wlnDrI&SdrS &Sdyghrvm;[k toifolawmfaumif;taejzifh oHo,jzpfaumif; jzpfayvdrfhrnf/ xdkodkYum; oHo,rjzpfoifhay/ txufwGif &Sif;vif;wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; opöma'oemawmfenf;t& a,m\*g0p& &[e;fawmof n fpwok pbö m0emur|® me;fu kdp;Djze;fvckd ahJ om f0¥opmö jzpaf om 'uk o© pmö w&m; or'k ,opömw&m;wdkYü 0dyóembm0emur®|mef;udk ESvHk;oGif;½IyGm; oHk;oyftyfayonf/ xdkwGif 'ku©opöm w&m;[lonfrSmvnf; twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜefponfh (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYyif jzpfMuonf/ ,if; Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYudkyif wpfzef tewåvu©Pokwåef a'oemawmfü vu©Pma&;oHk;wefwifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyf&ef txl;ojzifh tewåvu©Pmudk O;Dpm;ay;í 0yd óem½yI mG ;o;kHoy&f e f b&k m;&iS uf xyrf íH ñeT Mfum;awmrf jlci;fjzp\f / xaYkd Mumi hf"rp® Mum a'oemawmf½IuGufESifh tewåvu©Pokwåefa'oemawmf ½IuGufwdkYrSm y&rw¬"mwfom; w&m;udk,f teufoabmtm;jzifh wlnDvsufyif&Sdonf[k rSwfom;yg/

,if;odkYjzpfvQif tewåvu©Pokwåefa'oemawmfü ork',opömudk 0dyóem½Ionfh ½IuGuf r&SdawmhNyDavm[k ar;&ef&Sd\/ tajzrSm þodkY jzpf\/ ---ork',opömum; taMumif;w&m;? 'ku©opömum; tusKd;w&m;wnf;/ y#dpöorkyÜg'fydkif;wGif &iS ;fvi;fwijfycohJ nthf wikd ;f twwd tf aMumi;fw&m;ig;yg;[ol n ftwwd Of yg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;w\Ykd tpwd f tydkif; wpfckrQom jzpf\/ twdwfOyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wGif tusKH;0ifvsuf&Sd\/ ypöKyÜeftusKd;w&m;ig;yg;ç ypöKyÜeftaMumif;w&m;ig;yg;wdkY[lonfrSmvnf; ypöKyÜefOyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkY\ tpdwftydkif; wpfckrQom jzpf\? ypöKyÜef Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYwGif tusKH;0ifvsufyif &SdMu\/ tem\*wftusKd;w&m;ig;yg;wdkY

[lonfrSmvnf; tem\*wfOyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYüyif tusKH;0ifvsuf &SdMu\/

wpfzef yÍö0\*¾Dtrnf&SdawmfrlMuaom rax&fjrwfBuD;wdkYonf 'ku©opöm ork',opömw&m;wdkYü Budrfzefrsm;pGm 0dyóembm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;awmfrlMuNyD;aom olawmfaumif;BuD;rsm; jzpfawmf rlMu\/

,ó ye {u0g&H ÓaPe zódwH? yke wH zódwAÁar0? wm'doó 0aoe 0kwåEÅd 0'EÅd/

(r[m#D-2-470/) a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vwf pOf ;Don f½yk ef mr f-aMumi;fusK;d = ocgF&w&m;wuYkd k dwpBfurd wf pcf grQaomvf n;f 0yd óemÓPjfzi hf awUGxzd ;l\/ vuP© ma&;o;kHwewf iuf m wpBfurd wf pcf grQaomvf n;f 0yd óem½yI mG ; oHk;oyfzl;\/ xdk wpfBudrfwpfcgrQaomfvnf; 0dyóemÓPfjzifh awGUxdtyfNyD;aom ocFg&w&m;onf awGUxdtyfNyD;omvQif jzpfayonf/ aemufxyfwpfzef xdkocFg&w&m;udk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh rawGUxd aomvf n;f xcd suef mygu upd Nöy;Dp;DEikd \f ? 0yd óemÓPjfzi hfxyrf íH awUGx&d e frvakd wmoh nof mwn;f/

(r[m#D-2-470/) (tus,fudk ocFg½kayu©mÓPfydkif;wGif Munfhyg/) xufjrufaom ÓPfynm&Sdaom olawmfaumif;wdkYudk &nf&G,fawmfrlí txufyg pum;&yfudk

ziG qhf xkd m;awmrf jlci;f jzpaf yon/f yÍ0ö \*tD¾ rnaf wm&f adS yaom &[e;fawmwf uYkd m; xujfruvf sijfreaf om ÓPyf nm&adS wmrf Mluon hfoal wmaf umi;fBu;Dw Ykdjzpaf wmrf Mlu\/ 0gqvkd jynahf erY pS í 0gqvkd jynahf usmf ig;&ufaeYodkYwdkifatmif 'ku©opöm ork',opöm trnf&onfh ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk xyfumxyfum Budrfzefrsm;pGm 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfvsuf aeawmfrlMuaom &[ef;awmfwdkY jzpfawmfrlMu\/ 0gqdk vjynfhausmf ig;&ufaeYodkY qdkufa&mufvmaomtcg t&[wåzdkvfodkY qdkufa&mufawmfrlEdkifavmufaom &iuhf suaf om £a`Er´ sm;u kd&&adS wmrf vl mMu\/ xtkd cgwiG fb&k m;&iS of n ftxuyf g tewvå uP© okwåefa'oemawmfjrwfudk a[mMum;jyoay;awmfrlayonf/ yÍö0\*¾D&[ef;awmfwdkYuvnf; a'oemawmfaemufodkY tpOfvdkufí 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfawmfrlEdkifMuojzifh a'oemawmfed\*Hk; NyD;qHk;vwf aomtcg t&[wzå vkd üf wnof mG ;awmrf Mluavon/f xykd Í0ö \*&D¾ [e;fawmwf oYkd n f or'k ,opmö w&m; wdkYudk 0dyóem r½IMuonfum; r[kwf? 0dyóem ½IyGm;awmfrlMuonfom jzpfMuonf[k rSwfom; ygav/ wpfzef a&S;a[mif;xHk;wpf&yfudk qufvufí wifjytyfygonf/ ----

### t&Sifr[marm\*¾v’mefrax&fjrwfBuD;

r[marm\*¾v’meaw¬a&m [d om0umeH or®oepm&H ,|daum#d,m OyÜDaVaEÅm 0d, {ua'o-

ar0 or®oaEÅm owå'd0ao 0g,rdwGm t&[wåH yawåm/ (r-|-4-58/ tEky'okwåt|uxm/) tEky'"r®0dyóem, tbm0awm ]]{ua'oar0 or®oaEÅm}}wd 0kwåH/ (r-#D-3-274/) txm,o®m r[marm\*¾v’maem yAÁZdw'd0oawm owåar'd0ao r\*"&a| uv’0gV\*gruH Oyedóm, orP"r®H ua&maEÅm xderd'¨H MouúraEÅm ow¬m&m oHa0Zdawm xderd'¨H 0daema'wGm wxm\*awe 'dEéH "mwuk r|® meH oPk aEmÅ 0 Oy&rd \*w¾ ,å upd Hö e|d maywmG om0uyg&rÓD Pó rwu¬ H yawåm/ (om&w¬'DyeD#Dum-3-228/) þtxuyf g t|uxm#uD mwuYkd ziG qhf xkd m;awmrf ol nthf wikd ;f t&iS rf [marm\*v¾ m’ e fu,kd af wm-f jrwfBuD;onfvnf; y&rw¬"mwfom;wdkYudk wpfvHk;pD wpfvHk;pD vu©Pm,mOfwifum 0dyóem½IyGm; oHk;oyfonfh tEky'"r®0dyóemenf;udk r½IyGm;roHk;oyfbJ y&rw¬"mwfom; ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk jcHKiHkí vuP© m,mOwf iuf m 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoyjfci;f[al om uvmyoro® een;fjziohf m 0yd óemw&m;ukd yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfawmfrlojzifh t&[wåzdkvfodkY qdkufa&mufawmfrlcJhavonf/ t&Sifr[marm\*¾v’mef udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;onf a&S;OD;pGm y&dAdkZfb0wGif wnf&SdpOfu t&Sifom&dykwå&m tavmif;tvsm jzpfawmfrlonfh Oywdóy&dAdkZfxHrS t&SiftóZdrax&f a[mMum;awmfrl vukd af om a, "rm® a[wyk bÜ 0g - paom \*gxmw&m;a'oemawmuf kdMum;em&í aomwmywzdå vkd of Ykd qdkufa&mufawmfrlcJh\/ ,if;a'aoemawmfrSm opöa'oemawmfyifjzpf\/ wpfzef r\*"wdkif; uv’0gV &mG i,uf kd traDS \*gp&\*grjfyKí &[e;fw&m;rsm;u kd ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk af wmrf &l m uvmyoro® een;fjziohf m

0dyóembm0emudk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfawmfrl\/ ckepf&ufajrmufaomaeYü bk&m;&SifxHrS (tH-2-461-

464 ) t\*Fkwå&edum,f owåuedygwfü vm&Sdaom ypvm,rmeokwåefw&m;awmfjrwfudk emMum;cGifh &&Sdawmfrl\/ ,if;okwåef\ aU&Sydkif;wGif xderd'¨y,fazsmufaMumif; w&m; (7)rsKd;wdkY vm&Sd\/ aemufydkif; jzpfonfh 0dyóemydkif;wGif ---aom oAÁH "r®H tbdZmemwd? oAÁH "r®H tbdnm, oAÁH "r®H y&dZmemwd/ (tH-2-464/)

þodkY ponfjzifh tvHk;pHkaom Oyg'geu©E¨mw&m;ig;yg;wdkYudk y&dnmoHk;yg;wdkYjzifh ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; odatmif 0dyóem½IyGm;oHk;oyf&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ tvHk;pHkaom Oyg'geu©E¨mw&m;ig;yg;wdkYudk 0dyóem½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ ,if;ñTefMum;awmfrlcsufrSm "mwfur®|mef;vrf;pOfrS Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkYudk odrf;qnf;í 0dyóem½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrljcif; jzpfaMumif;udk txufyg om&w¬'yD e#D uD mu ziG qhf xkd m;ayon/f xaYkd Mumi hf t&iS rf [marm\*v¾ m’ e f u,kd af wmjfrwBfu;Donvf n;f uvmy or®oeenf;jzifhyifvQif t&[wåzdkvfodkY qdkufa&mufawmfrlaMumif;udk od&Sd&ayonf/

### t&Sifom&dykwåudk,fawmfjrwfBuD;

tanok [d caE¨ok tuwmbdeda0aom bdu©K ae0onmemonm,weu©aE¨ or®odwGm eAd 'dÁ H ywKå H orawm¬ emr ew d¬ typd tm,o®m om&dykawåm/ yuwd0dyóaum ye r[myanm

om&dykwåo'daom0 ouúKaP,s? aomyd ]]{0H ud&dar "r®m t[kwGm oarÇmEÅd? [kwGm y#da0EÅD}} wd {0H uvmyor®oe0aoae0ç aem tEky'"r®0dyóem0aoe/ {0H okckrwåH \*wm {om ormywåd/

(tbd-|-1-253/ 0dok'¨d-1-331/)

þtxufyg t|uxmrsm;\ zGifhqdkxm;awmfrlcsufrsm;ESifhtnD t&Sifom&dykwå&m udk,fawmfjrwBfu;Donvf n;f ormywf (8)yg;wwYkd iG fyxrpsmeof rmywrf oS n f tmuÍd nö m,wepsmeof rmywof Ykd wdkifatmifaom atmufpsmeformywf (7)yg;wdkY\twGif;ü wnf&SdMuaom emrfw&m; toD;toD;wdkYudk wpfvHk;pD wpfvHk;pD 0dyóem½IyGm;oHk;oyfjcif;wnf;[laom tEky'"r®0dyóem enf;vrf;jzifh 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfawmfrlíç ae0onmemonm,wepsmeformywfüum; ,if;ormywftwGif;ü wnf&SdMuaom emrfw&m;pkwdkYudk aygif;pkjcHKiHkí 0dyóem½IyGm;oHk;oyf&aom uvmyor®oe[k ac:qdkaom e,0dyóemenf;jzifhomvQif 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfawmfrlayonf/

(tbd-|-1-253/ 0dok'¨d-1-331/)

### t&SiftmeE´mudk,fawmfjrwfBuD;

t&SiftmeE´m udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;onfvnf; rEÅmPdykaPÖ;r\ om;jzpfawmfrlaom t&SifykPÖ rax&\f xaH wmrf S cEm¨ ig;yg;EiS phf yof n hf awy&0d ¥"ra® 'oemawmuf kd Mum;em&í aomwmywzdå vkd of Ykd qukd af &muaf wmrf cl \hJ / a&;Soal [mi;fw\Ykd eAd mÁ eof Ykd<uomG ;awmrf &l m vr;f½;kdvr;fa[mi;fBu;Du kdMunnf Kd o'¨gw&m; yGm;oxufyGm;Edkif&eftvdkYiSm t&SiftmeE´mudk,fawmfjrwfBuD;\ aomwmywådzdkvfodkY qdkufa&mufawmfrlonfh a&S;a[mif;xHk;wpf&yfudkvnf; xyfrHí a&;om;wifjytyfygonf/ ---tmeE´okwåef a'oemawmf

1/ om0w¬ded'geH/ wMw acg tm,o®m tmeaE´m bdu©L tmraEÅod ]]tm0kaom bdu©a0}}wd/

]]tm0ak om}}w d acg aw bud L© tm,oa® wm tmeEó´ ypaö ómo/kH tm,om® tmeaEm´ {w'a0gp-

2/ ykaPÖm emr tm0kaom tm,o®m rEÅmPdykawåm trSmuH e0umeH owH A[lyuma&m a[mwd? aom tarS £rdem Mo0ga'e Mo0'wd ]]Oyg'g, tm0kaom tmeE´ ]to®D}wd a[mwd aem tEkyg'g,/ udÍö Oyg'g, ]to®D}wd a[mwd aem tEkyg'g,/ ½lyH Oyg'g, ]to®D}wd a[mwd aem tEkyg'g,/ a0'eH/ onH/ ocFga&/ 0dnmPH Oyg'g, ]to®D}wd a[mwd aem tEkyg'g,/

3/ ao,sxmyd tm0kaom tmeE´ £w¬D 0g yk&daom 0g '[a&m ,k0g r@euZmwdaum tm'gao 0g y&doka'¨ y&da,m'gaw tapä 0g O'uyawå ouH rkcedrdwåH ypöa0u©rmaem Oyg'g, yaó,s aem tEkyg'g,/ {0ar0 acg tm0kaom tmeE´ ½lyH Oyg'g, ]to®D}wd a[mwd aem tEkyg'g,/ a0'eH/ onH/ ocFga&/ 0dnmPH Oyg'g, ]to®D}wd a[mwd aem tEkyg'g,/

4/ wH u d Hrnod tm0kaom tmeE´? ½lyH edpöH 0g tedpöH 0gwd/ tedpöH tm0kaom/ a0'em/ onm/ ocFg&m/ 0dnmPH edpöH 0g tedpöH 0gwd/ tedpöH tm0kaom/ wo®m wd[/ y / {0H yóH/ y / emy&H £w¬wåm,mwd yZmemwD}}wd/ ykaPÖm emr tm0kaom tm,o®m rEÅmPdykawåm trSmuH e0umeH owH A[lyuma&m a[mwd? aom tarS £rdem Mo0ga'e Mo0'wd/ £'Íö ye ar tm,o®awm ykPÖó rEÅmPdykwåó "r®a'oeH okwGm "ar®m tbdordawmwd/ (oH-2-86-87/)

### tmeE´okwåef jrefrmjyef

1/ om0w¬ded'gef;/ xdktcg t&SiftmeE´m udk,fawmfjrwfonf ]]igh&Sif &[ef;wdkY}} [k &[ef;wdkYudk ac:awmrf \l / ]]t&iS bf &k m;}} [ kx&kd [e;fawmwf oYkd n ft&iS tf meEm´ tm; jyeMfum;avQmuxf m;Muuek \f / t&SiftmeE´m udk,fawmfjrwfonf þw&m;pum;udk rdefYMum;awmfrl\/ ----

2/ igh&SifwdkY ... rEÅmPDykaPÖ;r\ om;jzpfawmfrlaom t&SifykPÖ trnf&Sdaom t&Sifjrwfonf oDwif;i,fjzpfMuukefaom wynfhawmfwdkYtm; tvGefaus;Zl;rsm;vS\/ xdkt&Sifjrwfonf wynfhawmfwdkYudk þw&m;a'oemawmf tqHk;trjzifh qdkqHk;rawmfrl\/ ----

]]igh&Sif tmeE´m ...tpGJjyKíomvQif igjzpf\[laom wPSm-rme-'d|d = yyÍöw&m; = oHo&mudk csJUxGifwwfaom w&m;oHk;yg;onf jzpfay:vm\/ tpGJrjyKrlíomvQif jzpfay:vmonfum; r[kwf/ tb,fudk tpGJjyKí = trSDjyKí igjzpf\[laom wPSm-rme-'d|d = yyÍöw&m; = oHo&mudk csJUxGifwwfaom w&m;oHk;yg;onf jzpfay:vmoenf;/ tpGJrjyKrlí rrSDrlí rjzpfay:vmavoenf;/ ½kyfudk / y/ a0'emudk/ onmudk/ ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk/ 0dnmPfudk tpGJjyKíomvQif ]]igjzpf\}}[laom wPSmrme-'d|d = yyÍöw&m; = oHo&mudk csJUxGifwwfaom w&m;oHk;yg;onf jzpfay:vm\/ tpGJrjyKrlí omvQif jzpfay:vmonfum; r[kwf/ ig&h iS ftmeEm´ ...Oyrmaomuf m; i,&f ,G Ef yk sKad om weqf mqijfci;foabm&adS om trsK;do;D®onf aomfvnf;aumif;ç trsKd;om;onfaomfvnf;aumif; Munfvifawmufyaom rSefüjzpfapç Munfvif aom a&cGufüjzpfap rdrd\ rsufESm&dyfudk Munfh½Iqifjcifvwfaomf tpGJjyKíomvQif jrif&m\? tpGJrjyK rlíum; rjrifav&m/ igh&Sif tmeE´m ...þOyrmtwlyifvQif ----

u/ ½kyfw&m;udk tpGJjyKíomvQif igjzpf\[laom yyÍöw&m;oHk;yg;onf jzpfay:vm\/

c/ a0'emudk/

\*/ onmudk/

C/ apwodufocFg&wdkYudk/ i/ todpdwf0dnmPfudk tpGJjyKíomvQif igjzpf\[laom yyÍöw&m;oHk;yg;onf jzpfay:vm\? tpGJrjyKrlíum; rjzpfay:vmay/

« rwS cf su f ---- okwåefa'oemawmfum; rqHk;ao;yg/ þt&mwGif rSwfom;zG,f&m tcsKdUudk qufvufí wifjytyfygonf/ ----

u/ ykxkZefonf wefqmqifxm;aom trsKd;om; odkYr[kwf trsKd;o®D;ESifh wl\/

c/ Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;onf rSeftjyifESifh wl\/ \*/ wPSm-rme-'d|d jzpfjcif;onf rsufESm&dyfESifh wl\/

C/ wPSm-rme-'d|d jzpfaomf igyJ olyJ a,mufsm;yJ rdef;ryJ ponfjzifh pGJvrf;jcif; txl;onf rsufESm&dyfudk rSDí xifvmaom tqif;ponfESifh wl\/ þodkYvQif þokwåefa'oemawmfü OyrmESifh Oyar,sudk ESD;aESmpyf[yfí ,lav&m\/ (oH-#D-2-244/) reS xf wJ iG xf ivf maom xrkd suEf mS &yd of n fpiMfu,of e&Yf iS ;fvsu fMunvf iaf wmuyf aeaom aMu;rkH

rSeftjyifudk tpGJjyKí xif&Sm;vm\/ xdkaMu;rkHrSeftjyifudk Munfh½Iaomf aMu;rHkrSefxJü rdrd\ rsufESm&dyfonfyif xifvmavoavmç olwpfyg;\ rsufESm&dyfonfyif xifvmavoavm? wpfenf;qdk&aomf xdkaMu;rkHjyifrSefxJüxifvmaom rsufESm&dyfonf rdrdavavm olwpfyg;avavm? þodkYar;&ef &Sd\/-tajz ---- tu,fí aMu;rHkrSeftjyifü xifvmaom rsufESmonf rdrdjzpfjim;thH? aMu;rHkrSefudk Munfhaeol rdrdbufodkY rsufESmrlí wnfaeaom rsufESm&dyfonf rjzpfwef&m = tu,fí aMu;rHkrSefudk Munohf l rrd od n f ta&U bS uof Ykd rsuEf mS ríl reS \f aU&wS iG f &ywf naf ejim;t?hH aMu;rrkH eS tf jyiwf iG f xiaf eaom rsufESm&dyfonfvnf; rdrdom jzpf½dk;rSefygu rdrdbufodkY rsufESmrrlbJ taU&SbufodkYom rsufESmrlí wnaf eav&m\/ ,crk ul m; reS uf Mkdunohf l rrd bd uof oYkd m rsuEf mS ríl rsuEf mS &yd of n f xivf mayon/f tu,íf aMu;rrkH eS tf jyiüf xivf maom rsuEf mS &yd of n faMu;rrkH eS uf Mkdunahf eo l rrd \d rsuEf mS &yd f

r[wk bf J owl pyf g;\ rsuEf mS &yd of n f jzpjfim;t/hH xrkd suEf mS &yd of n f rrd Ed iS hf½yk tf qi;f yokH Pm² e f pon-f wdkYjzifh wlnDrI r&Sdonfjzpfí xif&Sm;vmav&m\/ qdkvdkonfrSm xdkaMu;rHkrSeftjyifü xifvmaom rsuEf mS &yd of n f rrd Ed iS whf al om tjcm;owl pOf ;D\ rsuEf mS &yd of n f tu,íf jzpjfim;t?Hh xokd jYkdzpaf omuf m; wpfpHkwpfckaom rwlnDrIonf jzpfoifhav&m\ = cRwfpGyfxm;ouJhodkYum; rwlnDEdkif[k qdkvdkonf/ xdkaMumifh xdkaMu;rHkrSeftjyifü xifjrifvmaom rsufESm&dyfonf aMu;rHkrSefudk Munfhaeol rdrd\

rsuEf mS vn;f r[wk ?f owl pyf g;\ rsuEf mS vn;f r[wk ?f oaYkd om f aMu;rrkH eS uf kd tpjJGyKí trjDSyKí ebd mo ½ly trnf&aom xdkyHkwl rsufESm&dyfonf xif&Sm;vm\[k q&mjrwfwdkY rdefYqdkawmfrlMuukef\/ xdkodkY jzpvf Qi f Munvf iaf oma&ü xivf maom rsuEf mS &yd of n f tb,tf aMumi;faMumi hfxivf mygoen;f[k ar;&e&f \dS / orwk od pmö e,rf S a&[ k ac:a0:orwk xf m;aom "mwBfu;Dav;yg;w\Ykd tx;lojzi hfoe&Yf iS ;f pifMu,faomaMumifh[k ajzqdkav&m\/ (oH-|-2-283/ oH-#D-2-243-244/) toifolawmfaumif;udk,fwdkif pOf;pm;EdIif;csdefEdkif&ef Oyrmwpf&yfudk xyfrHí wifjytyfygonf/

tu,íf aMu;rrkH eS tf jyiüf xivf maom rsuEf mS &yd of n frrd jdzpjfim;t hH? xakd Mu;rrkH eS tf jyiüf xivf maom rsufESm&dyfudk aoavmufaom vufeufwpfckckjzifh ypfcwfMunfhyg/ aMu;rHkrSefom tpdwfpdwf t`rTm`rTm uGJoGm;av&monf/ aMu;rHkrSefudk Munfhaeol rdrdum; raoEdkifav&m/ aMu;rHkrSeftjyifü xifvmaom rsufESm&dyfonf rdrdjzpf½dk;rSefygu rdrdvnf; aoav&m\/ odkYaomf aoum; rao jzpfcJh\/ tu,fí rdrdESifhwlol tjcm;wpfpHkwpfa,muf\ rsufESmjzpfjim;tHh ? xdkodkY aoavmufaom vufeufwpfckckjzifh xdkaMu;rHkrSeftjyifü xifaeaom rsufESm&dyfudk ypfcwfvdkufaomtcg xdktjcm;olvnf; aoav&m\/ odkYaomf aoum; rao jzpfcJh\/ xdkYaMumifh aMu;rHkrSeftjyifü xifvmaom rsufESm&dyfonf rdrd\ rsufESmvnf; r[kwf? olwpfyg;\ rsufESmvnf; r[kwf/ aMu;rHkrSeftjyifudk trSDjyKí xifvmaom yHkwl rsufESm&dyfwpfrsKd;rQom jzpfonf[k t|uxmq&mjrwfwdkYu rdefYqdkawmfrlMujcif; jzpfayonf/ tvm;wlyif y&rw¬ÓPfynmrsufpdr&Sdaom ykxkZefonf aMu;rHkrSeftjyifESifh wlaom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;udk aMu;rHkrSeftjyifü xifvmaom rsufESm&dyfESifhwlaom wPSm-rme-'d|dwdkYjzifh igyJ olyJ a,mufsm;yJ rdef;ryJ ponfjzifh trSm;rSm;t,Gif;,Gif; pGJ,lrdavonf/ Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkY tay:ü wPSm-rme-'d|dwdkY jzpfay:vmayonf/ okwåefudk qufzwfyg/ » igh&Sif tmeE´m ...xdk igar;rnfh taMumif;t&mudk igh&Sifonf tb,fodkY atmufarhrSwfxif

,lqavoenf;/

1/ ½kyfw&m;onf edpöavavm? tedpöavavm? tedpöyg t&Sifbk&m;/

2/ igh&Sif ...a0'emonf/

3/ onmonf/

4/ apwoduf ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf/

5/ todpdwf = 0dnmPfonf edpöavavm? tedpöavavm/ tedpöyg t&Sifbk&m;/

igh&Sif ...Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYonf xdkodkY tedpö ('ku©-tewå) jzpfaomaMumifh igh&Sifonf ----

1/ twwd ftem\*w fypKöyeÜ jfzpaf om tv;kHpakH om ½yk wf &m;onvf n;faumi;fç tZÑwrå vl n;fjzpaf om A['d r¨ vl n;fjzpaf om tv;kHpakH om ½yk wf &m;onvf n;faumi;fç ½ek &Yf i;fMur;fwr;faom MoVm&ud rvl n;f jzpaf om ord af rUGEnk aHh om ock rk rvl n;fjzpaf om tv;kHpakH om ½yk wf &m;onvf n;faumi;fç ,wk nf aHh om [Derlvnf;jzpfaom rGefjrwfaom yPDwrlvnf;jzpfaom tvHk;pHkaom ½kyfw&m;onfvnf;aumif;ç a0;aom 'l&rlvnf;jzpfaom eD;aom oEÅdurlvnf;jzpfaom tvHk;pHkaom ½kyfw&m;onfvnf;aumif;

&Sdacs\/ þ (11) rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifhwnfaeaom tvHk;pHkaom ½kyfw&m;udk ---u/ aewH rr = þ½kyfw&m;onf ig\½kyfw&m;r[kwf/

c/ aeaom[ro®d = þ½kyfw&m;onf igr[kwf/

\*/ earaom twåm = þ½kyfw&m;onf ig\twår[kwf/

þodkYvQif þtvHk;pHkaom ½kyfw&m;udk razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm ½kyfwHk; ½kyfcJ emrfwHk;emrfcJ

NzdKcGJazmufxGif; 0dyóemÓPftvif;"mwf = 0dyóemÓPfynmjzifh ½Iyg/ y /

2/ þ (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom tvHk;pHkaom a0'emw&m;udk/ y /

3/ þ (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom tvHk;pHkaom onm w&m;udk / y /

4/ þ (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom tvHk;pHkaomapwodufocFg&w&m;wdkYudk/y/

5/ þ (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifhwnfaeaom tvHk;pHkaomtodpdwf = 0dnmPfw&m;udk -u/ aewH rr = þtodpdwf = 0dnmPfw&m;onf ig\todpdwf = 0dnmPfw&m;r[kwf/

c/ aeaom[ro®d = þtodpdwf = 0dnmPfw&m;onf igr[kwf/

\*/ earaom twåm = þtodpdwf = 0dnmPfw&m;onf ig\twår[kwf/

þodkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom todpdwf = 0dnmPfw&m;udk razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm ½kyfwHk;½kyfcJ

emrfwHk;emrfcJ NzdKcGJazmufxGif; 0dyóemÓPftvif;"mwf = 0dyóemÓPfynmjzifh ½Iyg/ þodkY (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkY\ tedpötcsuf 'ku© tcsuf tewåtcsufwdkYudk 0dyóemynm r\*fynmjzifh ½Ijrifaom/ y / þr\*fudpötvdkYiSm wpfyg;aom jyKzG,fudpöonf r&SdNyD[k od\[k qHk;r\/ igh&SifwdkY ...rEÅmPDykaPÖ;r\ om;jzpfawmfrlaom ykPÖtrnf&Sdawmfrlaom t&Sifjrwfonf owD i;fi,jfzpMfuuek af om wynahf wmwf tYkd m; tveG af us;Z;lrsm;v\S / xtkd &iS jfrwof n fwynahf wmwf uYkd kd þtqHk;tr a'oemawmfjzifh qdkqHk;rawmfrl\/ rEÅmPDykaPÖ;r\ om;jzpfawmfrlaom t&SifykPÖ rax&fjrwf\ þw&m;a'oemawmfudk Mum;em&í wynfhawmfonf opömav;&yfw&m;jrwfudk aomwmywådr\*fÓPfjzifh xdk;xGif;odjrifawmfrlygay\/ (oH-2-86-87/) þa'oemawmrf mS vn;f awy&0d ¥"ra® 'oemawmfyi fjzp\f / 0yd óemyikd ;f 0yd óem½uI uG wf iG f

tewåvu©Pokwåef a'oemawmfjrwfESifh yHkpHwlyif jzpfayonf/ tvm;wlyif cE¨0\*¾oH,kwfygVdawmf wpfavQmufü þuJhodkYaom uvmyor®oe0dyóem½Ienf; awy&d0¥"r®a'oemawmfenf;jzifh 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfawmfrlMuojzifh t&[wåzdkvfodkY qdkufa&mufoGm;awmfrlMuaom a&S;xHk;a[mif; rsm;on frsm;pmG yi fvm&adS yon/f txuwf iG fazmjfyxm;aom t&iS of m&yd wk &å m t&iS rf [marm\*v¾ m’ ef t&iS yf Pk Ö t&iS tf meEm´ yÍ0ö \*&D¾ [e;fawmrf sm; pon hf omoemawmüf aevtoiG f tveG xf i&f mS ;awmf rlMuaom rax&fBuD; rax&fausmf yk\*¾dKvfxl; yk\*¾dKvfarmfwdkYum; y#dorÇd'gav;yg;odkY a&muf&Sdawmfrl

Muaom y#dorÇd'gÓPfudk &&SdawmfrlMuonfh t&SifjrwfBuD;wdkY jzpfawmfrlMu\/ y#dorÇd'gÓPfudk &&Sd awmfrlMuonfh yk\*¾dKvfjrwfBuD;wdkY\ y#dorÇd'gÓPfrsm;\ oefY&Sif;pifMu,f&jcif;\ taMumif;&if; ig; &yfudk 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm 'kwd,wGJ pmrsufESm (72) ü &Sif;vif; wifjyxm;awmfrl\/ xdkwGif trSwf

(5) t\*Fg&yfrSm atmufygtwdkif; jzpf\/ ---yAk aÁ ,ma\*g emr ykAÁAk'¨geH omoae \*wypöm\*wdubma0e ,m0 tEkavmrH a\*gMwbkorDyH? wm0 0dyóemEka,ma\*g/ (0dok'¨d-2-72/) txuyf g t|uxm\ ziG qhf akd wmrf cl suEf iS thf n D y#od r'dÇ gyw å = y#od r'dÇ gÓPof Ykd a&mu&f adS wmf rMluaom &[EmÅ rax&jfrwBfu;DwuYkd m; a&;Sa&;Sb&k m;&iS wf \Ykd omoemawmjfrwtf wiG ;fü qrG ;fcoH mG ;&mü ur®|mef;udkaqmifjcif;ç qGrf;cH&GmrS jyef<uvm&mü ur®|mef;udk aqmifjcif;wnf;[laom \*wypöm\*wdu 0wuf kd jznuhf siahf wmrf vl su f a\*gMwbÓk P\f te;Djzpaf om tEak vmrtrn&f aom ocgF½ak yum© ÓPf odkYwdkifatmif 0dyóembm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfcJhzl;ol yk\*¾dKvfxl; yk\*¾dKvfjrwfBuD;wdkY jzpaf wmrf Mlu\/ þtcsuuf ukd m; toiof al wmaf umi;fon f tx;lowjdyKí rwS of m;xm;oiahf yon/f wpfzef ykAÁa,m\*&SdNyD;ol olawmfaumif;BuD;wdkYESifh ykAÁa,m\* r&Sdol olawmfaumif;wdkYudk 0dyóem e,yf ,üf we;fwxl m;í ra0ze f ro;kHoyxf ukd of nuf vkd n;f tx;lowjdyKí rwS of m;xm;oiahf yon/f wpfzef ed'ge0\*¾oH,kwfygVdawmfwpfavQmufüvnf; y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg (12)&yfwdkYudk uvmy

oro® een;ft& jcKHiíkH 0yd óem½yI mG ;o;kHoyyf kHen;fpeprf sm;u kdb&k m;&iS of n f Burd zf erf sm;pmG a[mMum; xm;awmrf cl \hJ / b&k m;&iS \f r[m0Z&d 0yd óemÓPaf wmjfrwBfu;Donvf n;f pMu0Vmuak #wpof ed ;fjzihf ydkif;jcm;tyfaom e,fajrtwGif;ü twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef[laom umvoHk;yg; tZÑwå A[d'¨[laom oEÅmefESpfyg;twGif;ü wnf&SdMuaom y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg (12)&yfwdkYudk uvmyor®oeenf;tm;jzifh aygif;pkjcHKiHkí vu©Pm,mOfoHk;csufwifum 0dyóem½IyGm;oHk;oyfawmfrlaom ÓPfawmfjrwfBuD;yif jzpfawmfrlayonf/ (r-#D-3-275-Munfhyg/)

,if;y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg (12)&yf[lonfrSmvnf; tbd"r®mÓPfynmrsufpdjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí Munchf ahJ om f twwd f tem\*w f ypKöyeÜ [f al om umvo;kHyg;ç tZÑw å A['d ¨ [al om oEmÅ eEf pS yf g;twiG ;fü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;emrfw&m; tpktyHkrQom jzpfayonf/ Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYom jzpfMuonf/ tvm;wyl i f oVm,we0\*o¾ ,H wk f ygVad wmwf paf vQmuüf vn;f 'uk o© pmö or'k ,opmö trnf

&onfh y&rw¬"mwfom;wdkYudk tm,we (12)yg;enf;tm;jzifh (12)yHk yHkíç "mwf (18)yg;enf;tm;jzifh (18)yHk yHkí uvmyor®oeenf;jzifh aygif;pkjcHKiHkí 0dyóem½IyGm;oHk;oyfawmfrlojzifh t&[wåzdkvfodkY qdkufa&mufawmfrloGm;Muaom a&S;a[mif;xHk;rsm;vnf; rsm;pGmyif vm&Sdayonf/ xdkaMumifh ---twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef tZÑwå A[d'¨ MoVm&du okckr [De yPDw 'l& oEÅdu [laom

(11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom ----

1/ ½lyu©E¨mudkç

2/ a0'emu©E¨mudkç

3/ onmu©E¨mudkç

4/ ocFg&u©E¨mudkç

5/ 0dnmPu©E¨mudk ---

toD;toD; vu©Pm,mOfoHk;csuf wpfvSnfhpDwifí 0dyóem½IyGm;oHk;oyf&aom cE¨mig;yg;enf;

tm;jzi hf0yd óem½eI n;fç twwd ftem\*w fypKöyeÜ pf on hf(11)rsK;daom tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfwnaf eaom

1/ ½kyfw&m;udkç

2/ emrfw&m;udk ---to;Dto;D vuP© m,mOof ;kHcsu f wpvf nS phf wD iíf 0yd óem½yI mG ;o;kHoy&f aom ½yk ef mr f (2)yg;-

en;ftm;jzi hf0yd óem½eI n;fç tm,we (12)yg;en;ftm;jzi hf0yd óem½eI n;fç "mw f(18)yg;en;ftm;jzihf 0dyóem½Ienf;paom xdkxdkuvmyor®oe0dyóem½Ienf;rsm;onf a&TjynfedAÁmefodkY 0ifpHcdkvIHoGm; awmfrlMuukefaom a&S;a&S; t&d,molawmfaumif;BuD;wdkY\ edAÁmefodkY <uoGm;awmfrl&m vrf;½dk; vrf; a[mif;BuD;om jzpfayonf[k ,HkMunfav;euf xufjrufpl;&Saom o'¨gw&m;ç cdkifjrJaom owdw&m; jzifh ½kdaopGm rSwfom;em,lav&monf/ xdkvrf;½dk; vrf;a[mif;BuD;ü ----

1/ twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef[laom umvoHk;yg;ç tZÑwå A[d'¨[laom oEÅmefESpfyg;twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk jcHKiHkí odrf;qnf;Edkifaomtcg = ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lEdkifaomtcg ----

]]½kyf ½kyf}} [k jzpfapç

]]½kyfw&m; ½kyfw&m;}} [k jzpfap ½I&\/

2/ ,i;fumvo;kHyg;ç oEmÅ eEf pS yf g;twiG ;fü wn&f adS om emrwf &m;wuYkd kd tm,we'gG&tvukd f jcKHiíkH odrf;qnf;Edkifaomtcg = ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lEdkifaomtcg ----

]]emrf emrf}} [k jzpfapç

]]emrfw&m; emrfw&m;}}[k jzpfap ½I&\/

3/ wpzf e f ,i;f½yk wf &m;emrwf &m;wuYkd kdEpS zf EYkd pS pf jkyKí ½yk ef mrwf uYkd kd ord ;fqn;faomtcg = ÓPjfzihf ydkif;jcm;,laomtcg ----

]]½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;}} [k ½I&\/

4/ wpfzef ,if;½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYü yk\*¾dKvf owå0g vlewfjA[®m toufaumif vdyfjymaumif 0dnmPfaumif twåaumif r&SdrIoabm ½kyfemrfrS tvGwfjzpfaom yk\*¾dKvfowå0g vlewfjA[®m touf aumif vdyfjymaumif 0dnmPfaumif twåaumif r&SdrIoabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí ½kyfemrf wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;&m emr½ly00w¬meÓPfydkif;ü ----

]]yk\*¾dKvf owå0g vlewf jA[®m ZD0 twå r&Sd? ½kyfemrf rQom &Sd\}} [k ½I&\/

5/ ,i;fumvo;kHyg;ç oEmÅ eEf pS yf g;twiG ;füwn&f adS om ½yk wf &m;emrwf &m;w\Ykd taMumi;fw&m;wuYkd kd odrf;qnf;Edkifaomtcg = ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lEdkifaomtcg ----

]]taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;}} [k ½I&\/

6/ vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mefenf;tm;jzifh ½kyfemrfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;&m ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,l&m tydkif;üum; vu©Pm'dpwkuúydkif;wGif ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,l&ef a&;om;wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;&\/

7/ 0dyóemydkif;odkY a&muf&Sdvmaom tcgürlum; 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHjzpfMuukefaom 'ku©opöm ork',opömtrnf&onfh ,if;y&rw¬"mwfom; ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ----

(u) ½kyfemrfESpfyg;enf;jzifh ESpfyHk yHkí jzpfapç

( c ) cE¨mig;yg;enf;jzifh ig;yHk yHkí jzpfapç

( \* ) tm,we (12)yg;enf;jzifh (12)yHk yHkí jzpfapç

(C) "mwf (18)yg;enf;jzifh (18)yHk yHkí jzpfapç

( i ) y#dpöorkyÜg'fenf;jzifh y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfwdkYudk (12)ykH yHkí jzpfap --þodkYpaom enf;trsKd;rsKd;wdkYjzifh 0dyóem½Iaomtcg ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYwGif twdwf tem\*wf

ypöKyÜefponfh (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom ½kyfw&m;\ ----

(u) jzpjfci;f ysujfci;foabmu kd 0yd óemÓPjfzi hf jriaf tmiMfuníhf ,i;f½yk wf &m;u kd &cH g tepd ö[k vnf;aumif;ç

( c ) jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh tjrJrjywf n§Ofyef;ESdyfpufcH&rI oabmudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí ,if;½kyfw&m;udk &Hcg 'ku©[k vnf;aumif;ç

( \* ) rysupf ;Db Jtuswd tf c Jtcikd tf rm tEpS of m&tm;jzi hfwnaf eon hftwrå [wk of nohf abmukd twår&SdrIoabmudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí &Hcg tewå[k vnf;aumif; ----

þodkY toD;toD; 0dyóem½I&\/ tvm;wlyif twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef tZÑwå A[d'¨ponfh (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh

wnfaeaom emrfw&m;udkvnf; ----

(u) &Hcg tedp ö [kvnf;aumif;ç

( c ) &Hcg 'ku© [kvnf;aumif;ç

( \* ) &Hcg tew å[kvnf;aumif; --þodkY toD;toD; 0dyóem½I&\/ cE¨mig;yg;enf; ponfwdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif oabmaygufyg/

þ½IuGufudk wpfenf;wpfzHktm;jzifh oabmaygufatmif xyfrHí qdk&aomf þodkY jzpf\/ ----

(u) &Hcg tZÑwå ½kyfw&m;udk vu©Pm,mOfoHk;csuf wpfvSnfhpDwifí ½Iyg/

( c ) &Hcg A[d'¨ ½kyfw&m;udk vu©Pm,mOfoHk;csuf wpfvSnfhpDwifí ½Iyg/

( \* ) &Hcg tZÑwå emrfw&m;udk vu©Pm,mOfoHk;csuf wpfvSnfhpDwifí ½Iyg/

(C) &Hcg A[d'¨ emrfw&m;udk vu©Pm,mOfoHk;csuf wpfvSnfhpDwifí ½Iyg/ ypKöyeÜ üf 0yd óem½oI uohJ Ykd twwd üf vn;faumi;fç tem\*wüf vn;faumi;f en;fwyl i f 0yd óem

½Iyg/ þum; bk&m;&Sif\ vufxufawmfrS rlrysuf qif;oufvmaom 0dyóem vrf;½kd;vrf;a[mif; BuD;yif jzpfayonf/

### todÓPfü rxifvmaomw&m;rsm;

þt&m0,f tcsKdUtcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfwdkYu ]]todÓPfü xifrSom ½IvdkY&\?

rxifvQif b,fvdkvkyf ½IrvJ}} ponfjzifh ar;jref;wwfMujyef\/ taMumif;jywwfMujyef\/

b&k m;&iS of n f ½yk uf r|® me;fu kda[mMum;awmrf &l m0, f "mwuf r|® me;f tusO;fen;fç "mwuf r|® me;f

tus,fenf;[k ESpfenf;om a[mMum;xm;awmfrlojzifh "mwfur®|mef; tusOf;enf;jzifhjzpfapç "mwfur®|mef; tus,fenf;jzifhjzpfapç ESpfenf;vHk;jzifhjzpfap "mwfBuD;av;yg;udk CetoD;toD; NydKatmif y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufatmif ½IyGm;odrf;qnf;wwfNyD; = ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lxm;wwfNyD;aom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof jlrwtf z Ykdþtqiohf Ykdqukd af &muvf mygu "mwBfu;Dav;yg;u kdjynwf níf ord ;fqn;f ½yI mG ;ygu rrd 0d yd óem½yI mG ;vakd om ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kdtv,G wf u l0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoyEf ikd rf nof m jzp\f / wpzf e fqikd &f mqikd &f m 0wK¬ = 'gG&EiS hftm½wkH uYkd kdy;lwuJG m ord ;fqn;fEikd af om = ÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;,El ikd af om a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwftzdkY rnfonfh emrfw&m;udkrqdk 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfvdkaom tcsdefwGif tcsdefra&G; 0dyóem½IEdkifrnfom jzpf\/ 0w¬K = 'Gg&ç tm½kHç tmavmuç reodum&paom xdkxdk qdkif&mqdkif&m taMumif;w&m;rsm; pHknDygu xdkxdk qdkif&mqdkif&m emrfw&m;wdkYonf jzpf½dk;"r®wmyif &MdSu\/ xwkd iG fa,mead omreoud m&EiS hfta,mead omreoud m& tm;avsmpf mG uok vkd af Zm orYkd [wk f tuok vkd af Zm[al om aZmwoYkd n fxukd of v kdapmMurn fjzpof n/f þonohf abmw&m;uykd i f&n&f ,G f awmfrlí r[m#Dumq&mawmfu atmufygtwdkif; zGifhqdka&;om;oGm;awmfrlayonf/ ypäm ye tEky|[aEÅyd Oyga,e Oy|[maywGm te0aooawm0 or®odwAÁm/

(r[m#D-2-391/)

= 0dyóemydkif;odkY a&mufopfpjzpfaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf 0dyóemtpydkif;wGif xif&Sm;&m vG,ful&m ½kyfemrfupí 0dyóem½I&aomfvnf; aemufydkif;wGifum; todÓPfü rxifvmrjrifvmao;aom ½yk wf &m; emrwf &m;wuYkd vkd n;f taMumi;f Oyg,wf rH sOjfzi hftoÓd Püf xivf mjrivf matmif jyKí t<uif;tusefr&Sd ukefpifatmifomvQif ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfygav/

(r[m#D-2-391/) þzGifhqdkcsufESifh ywfoufonfh tus,f&Sif;vif;csufudk a&S;wGif &Sif;vif;wifjycJhNyD; jzpf\/ þ ziG qhf ckd surf mS emr½yl y&ad p'ä ÓPEf iS hf yp,ö y&\*d [¾ ÓPEf pS yf g;wuYkd kd &&xdS m;Ny;Daom oro® eÓPyf ikd ;foYkd ul;wufvmaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwftwGufom zGifhqdka&;om;xm;awmfrlaom tqdktrdefY wpf&yfom jzpfonfudkum; toifolawmfaumif;onf rarhoifhay/ xdkodkY ----

1/ ½kyfw&m;[k ½Ioifhaom tcsdefü ½kyfw&m;[k r½IbJç

2/ emrfw&m;[k ½Ioifhaom tcsdefü emrfw&m;[k r½IbJç

3/ ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;[k ½Ioifhaom tcsdefü ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;[k r½IbJç

4/ ½yk ef mrwf uYkd kdyikd ;fjcm;rwS of m;&rn hfemr½yl 00wm¬ eÓPyf ikd ;fü ½yk ef mrwf uYkd kdryikd ;fjcm; rrwS of m;bçJ

5/ taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkYudk ½Ioifhonfhtcsdefü taMumif;w&m;tusKd;w&m;[k r½IbJç wpfenf;qdkaomf ½kyfuvmyf emrfuvmyfwdkYudk CetoD;toD; NydKatmif y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufatmif "mwfrcGJEdkifojzifh y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufatmif ½kyfemrfaMumif;usKd; = ocFg& w&m;wdkYudk rodrf;qnf;EdkifbJç ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ---6/ tedpö[k ½Ioifhonfh tcsdefü tedpö[k r½IbJç

7/ 'ku©[k ½Ioifhonfh tcsdefü 'ku©[k r½IbJç

8/ tewå[k ½Ioifhonfh tcsdefü tewå[k r½IbJaecJhaomf ---r\*zf vkd ef Ad mÁ eof Ykdqukd af &muEf ikd \f rqukd af &muEf ikd \f [al om tar;jyóemEiS hfywof uíf tajz udk od&Sdvdkygu toifolawmfaumif;onf atmufyg t\*FkwådK&fygVdawmf quúedygwfüvm&Sdaom tedpö okwåef udk zwf½IMunfhyg/ tedpöokwåef

aom 0w bdu©a0 bdu©K uÍöd ocFg&H edpöawm orEkyóaEÅm tEkavmrdum, cEÅd,m orEém\*awm b0dówDwd aewH XmeH 0dZÆwd? tEkavmrdum, cEÅd,m torEém\*awm or®wåed,mrH

MouúrdówDwd aewH XmeH 0dZÆwd? or®wåed,mrH taemuúrrmaem aomwmywådzvH 0g ou'g\*grdzvH

0g tem\*grdzvH 0g t&[wåzvH 0g opädu&dówDwd aewH XmeH 0dZÆwd/ aom 0w bdu©a0 bdu©K oAÁocFga& tedpöawm orEkyóaEÅm tEkavmrdum, cEÅd,m orEém\*awm b0dówDwd XmearwH 0dZÆwd? tEkavmrdum, cEÅd,m orEém\*awm or®wåed,mrH MouúrdówDwd XmearwH 0dZÆwd? or®wåed,mrH Mouúrrmaem aomwmywådzvH 0g ou'g\*grdzvH 0g tem\*grdzvH 0g t&[wåH 0g (t&[wåzvH 0g) opädu&dówDwd XmearwH 0dZÆwd/

(tH-2-384-385/)

= &[ef;wdkY ...wpfpHkwpfckaom ocFg&w&m;udk jrJaomedpöoabmtm;jzifh (okcoabmtm;jzifhç twåoabmtm;jzifh) ½Iaom xdk&[ef;onf pifppftm;jzifh tEkavmrdumcEÅd [k ac:qdktyfaom avmukwå&mw&m;tm;avsmfaom 0dyóemynmESifh jynfhpHkvdrfhrnf[laom þtaMumif;onf r&SdEdkif/ tEak vmrud mcE[dÅ k ac:qtkd yaf om avmuwk &å mw&m;tm;avsmaf om 0yd óemynmEiS hf rjynphf okH nf &adS om f razmurf jye f ued ;faojraJ omoabm[ k ac:qtkd yaf om orw® eå ,d mr trn&f aom t&,d r\*f w&m;odkY ouf0ifvdrfhrnf[laom þtaMumif;onfr&SdEdkif/ razmufrjyef udef;aojrJaom oabm[k ac:qtkd yaf om orw® eå ,d mrtrn&f aom t&,d r\*wf &m;o Ykdrou0f iof n&f adS om faomwmywzdå vkd uf kd vn;faumi;fç ou'g\*grzd vkd uf vkd n;faumi;fç tem\*grzd vkd uf kdvn;faumi;fç t&[wzå vkd uf vkd n;faumi;f rsufarSmufjyKEdkifvdrfhrnf[laom þtaMumif;onf r&SdEdkif/

&[ef;wdkY ...tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpötm;jzifh ('ku©tm;jzifh tewåtm;jzifh) ½Iaom xdk&[ef;onf pifppftm;jzifh tEkavmrdumcEÅdac:aom avmukwå&mw&m;tm;avsmfaom 0dyóem ynmESifh jynfhpHkvdrfhrnf[laom þtaMumif;onf &SdEdkif\/ tEkavmrdumcEÅd[kac:aom avmukwå&m w&m;tm;avsmfaom 0dyóemynmESifh jynfhpHkonf&Sdaomf razmufrjyef udef;aojrJaom oabm[k ac:qdktyfaom or®wåed,mrtrnf&aom t&d,r\*fw&m;odkY ouf0ifvdrfhrnf[laom þtaMumif;onf &SdEdkif\/ razmufrjyef udef;aojrJaomoabm[k ac:qdktyfaom or®wåed,mr trnf&aom t&d,r\*fw&m;odkY ouf0ifonf &Sdaomf aomwmywådzdkvfudkvnf;aumif;ç ou'g\*grdzdkvfudkvnf; aumif;ç tem\*grdzdkvfudkvnf;aumif;ç t&[wåzdkvfudkvnf;aumif; rsufarSmufjyKEdkifvdrfhrnf[laom þtaMumif;onf &SdEdkif\/ (tH-2-384-385/)

### tEkavmrdumcEÅd

tEkavmrdum, cEÅd,mwd {w¬ 0dyóemÓPar0 avmukwå&r\*¾H tEkavmarwDwd tEkavmrduH/ wa'0 cEÅdrayu©dwGm tEkavmrdum/ oAÁocFg&m wó tedpöawm 'ku©awm tewåawm crEÅd ½kpöEÅDwd cEÅd/ om rk'kum rZÑdrm wdu©mwd wd0d"m/ uvmyor®oem'dum O',AÁ,ÓPy&da,momem rk'kumEkavmrdum cEÅd/ b\*FgEkyóem'dum ocFg½kayu©mÓPy&da,momem rZÑdrm-

Ekavmrdum cEÅd/ tEkavmrÓPH wdu©mEkavmrdum cEÅd/ (y#doH-|-2-315/) þtxufyg y#dorÇd'gr\*¾t|uxmtzGifhESifhtnD - tEkavmrdumcEÅdÓPf[lonf avmukwå-

&mt&d,r\*fw&m;tm;avsmfaom 0dyóemÓPftm;vHk;yif jzpf\/ xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPfonf

0yd óemtcukd üf ocgF&w&m;tm;v;kHu kdtepd tö m;jzi hf= tepd [ö çk 'uk t© m;jzi hf= 'uk [© çk tewtå m;jzihf = tewå[k 0dyóem½IrIü ESpfoufae\/ xdkodkY avmukwå&mt&d,r\*ftm;avsmfí ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k 'ku©[k tewå[k 0dyóem½IrIü ESpfoufaom ÓPfjzpfjcif;aMumifh ,if;0dyóemÓPfudk tEak vmrud mcE dÅ [k ac:qdkjcif; jzpfonf/ xdktEkavmrdumcEÅd ÓPfonf tEkYHpm;ç tvwfpm;ç tjrwfpm;tm;jzifh oHk;rsKd;oHk;pm; &Sd\/

1/ uvmyor®oeÓPftp O',AÁ,ÓPftqHk;&Sdaom 0dyóemÓPfonf tEkH hpm; = tnhHpm; tEkavmrdumcEÅdÓPfwnf;/

2/ b\*FgEkyóemÓPftp ocFg½kayu©mÓPftqHk;&Sdaom 0dyóemÓPfonf tvwfpm; tEkavmrdumcEÅdÓPfwnf;/

3/ tEkavmrÓPfonf txufpm; tjrwfpm; tEkavmrdumcEÅdÓPfwnf;/ (y#doH-|-2-315/)

½kyfuvmyf emrfuvmyfwdkYudk rjrif&ao;íaomfvnf;aumif;ç ½kyfuvmyf emrfuvmyfwdkYudk jriaf omvf n;f ½yk wf ;kH½yk cf J emrwf ;kHemrcf wJ n;f[al om ½yk Cf e emrCf ewuYkd kd NyKduaJG tmi f ÓPjfzi hf rNzKdcJG Eikd af o;íaomvf n;faumi;f ½yk yf &rwtf pp femryf &rwtf ppof YkdÓPtf jrirf qukd af o;aom ½yk yf &rwf tppf emrfy&rwftppfwdkYudk tedpö[k 'ku©[k tewå[kvnf; 0dyóem r½IEdkifao;aom a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfwdkYum; tEkavmrdumcEÅd[k ac:qdktyfonfh avmukwå&m t&d,r\*fw&m;tm; avsmfonfh 0dyóemÓPfynmESifh rjynfhpHkao;[k txufyg ygVdawmf t|uxmwdkYu rdefYqdkawmfrlvsuf &Sd\/ tEkavmrdumcEÅd[k ac:qdktyfaom avmukwå&m t&d,r\*fw&m;tm;avsmfaom 0dyóem

ynmESifh rjynfhpHkonf&Sdaomf razmufrjyef udef;aojrJaom oabm[k ac:qdktyfaom or®wåed,mr trnf&aom t&d,r\*fw&m;odkY ouf0ifvdrfhrnf[laom þtaMumif;onf r&SdEdkif/ razmufrjyef udef;aojrJaom oabm[k ac:qdktyfaom or®wåed,mr trnf&aom t&d,r\*fw&m;odkY rouf0if Edkifonf&Sdaomf aomwmywådzdkvfudkvnf;aumif;ç ou'g\*grdzdkvfudkvnf;aumif;ç tem\*grdzdkvfudk vn;faumi;fç t&[wzå vkd uf vkd n;faumi;f rsuaf rmS ujfyKEikd vf rd rhf n[f al om þtaMumi;fon f r&EdS ikd /f (tH-2-384-385/)

22222

## ½lyowåu ½Ienf;

toifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf txufyg uvmyor®oe 0dyóem½Ienf;jzifh 0dyóem ½yI gaomvf n;f tm;&wi;fwrd rf uI kdr&&adS o;ygu ½yl owuå ½eI n;f t½yl owuå ½eI n;frsm;u kdquvf u-f í 0dyóem½IyGm;vdkygu 0dyóem ½IyGm;Edkifonfom jzpfonf/ þ½IyGm;yHk enf;pepfrsm;udk 0dok'¨dr\*¾ t|uxmESifh r[m#DumwdkYrS vdk&if;udk xkwfEkwfí a&;om;wifjytyfygonf/

tm'geedau©yeawm? 0a,m0k×w¬\*grdawm/ tm[m&awm p Owkawm? ur®awm pmyd pdwåawm/ "r®wm½lyawm owå? 0dw¬ma&e 0dyówd/ (0dok'¨d-2-253/)

## 1/ tm'geedau©yetm;jzifh ½Ienf;

tm'ge[lonf b0opfudk ,ljcif; = y#doaE¨ = Zmwdwnf;? edau©ye[lonf b0a[mif;udk

pGefYypfjcif; = r&P = pkwdwnf;/ xdkaMumifh tm'geedau©ye½Ienf; [lonf y#doaE¨ESifh pkwdtwGif;ü wnf&Sdaom blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyfwdkYudk y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufatmif ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lNyD;vQif a,b,k spn;fur;fo Ykdvukd íf EpS af ygi;f (100)[ kowrf wS xf m;tyaf om b0wpaf vQmutf wiG ;fü jzpyf mG ; wnf&SdaeMuukefaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYü vu©Pma&;oHk;wef wpfvSnfhpDwifí 0dyóem½IyGm;oHk;oyf

&aom 0dyóemvkyfief;cGifwpfrsKd;yif jzpfonf/ xdkaMumifh toifolawmfaumif;onf touf (100) &Snfaomfvnf; &Snfav&m\? r&Snfaomfvnf; &Sdav&m\/ rnfodkYyifjzpfap rdrd\y#doaE¨rSonf pkwd umvowYkd ikd af tmiaf om tcsed uf mvtwiG ;fü jzpyf mG ;wn&f adS eaom y&rw½f yk wf &m;wuYkd kd jcKHiíkH ,i;f ½yk wf &m;w\Ykd tepd tö jci;ft&mu kdÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmiMfuníhf tepd [ö vk n;faumi;fç 'uk t© jci;ft&mukd ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí 'ku©[kvnf;aumif;ç tewåtjcif;t&mudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tewå[kvnf;aumif; Budrfzefrsm;pGm xyfumxyfum ½Iyg/ xdkodkY ½I&mü y#doaE¨ESifh pkwdtMum;ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk cyfusJusJ r½IbJ cyfpdyfpdyfom ½Iyg/ b0wpfavQmuftwGif;0,f rnfonfh tcdkuftwefYürqdk wnf&Sdaeonfh ½kyfw&m;rSeforQ tm;vHk;onf tedpöcsnf; 'ku©csnf; tewåcsnf;om jzpfaMumif;udk ÓPftjrifoefY&Sif;atmif vu©Pma&;oHk;wefwGif wpfyg; wpfyg;ü Budrfzefrsm;pGm tacgufaygif;rsm;pGm ½Iyg/ tedpötjcif;t&m

OyÜg'0,0wådawmç 0dy&dPmrawmç wm0umvduawmç edpöy#dau©yawm p/ (0dok'¨d-2-253/) ww ¬OyÜg'0,0wådawmwd OyÜZÆe0aoeç ed½kZÑe0aoe p y0wåeawm? t[kwGm orÇ0awm [kwGm 0,ly\*reawmwd taw¬m/ (r[m#D-2-406/)

1/ OygÜ'0,0wadå wm ---- ½yk ef mr"f r ® ocgF&w&m; reS of rQwoYkd n f jzpjfci;f\ tprG ;fjzivhf n;faumi;fç ysufjcif;\ tpGrf;jzifhvnf;aumif; jzpfwwfaomaMumifh = a&S;ur&Sdao;rl rjzpfao;rlí ,ck Oyg'f umvoaYkd &murf S ½wk jfcn;f jzpaf y:vmwwaf omaMumiçhf ,cjkzpNfy;Dí ysujfci;fo Ykduyaf &muof mG ;ww-f aomaMumi hftepd rö nuf ek \f / ocgF&w&m;woYkd n frjzprf D a&;StzuYkd r&Sdjci;f jzpNfy;Daemuf r&Sdjci;f[al om r&Sdjcif;ESpfrsKd;wdkY\ tv,füomvQif ,m,DtcdkuftwefYtm;jzifh jzpfay:vmMuaom "r®obm0w&m;wdkYom jzpfMu\? jzpfNyD;onfESifh wpfNydKifeuf r&Sdjcif;oabmodkYom uyfa&mufoGm;Mu\/ ,if;oabm w&m;udk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí ,if;½kyfw&m;wdkYudk (= ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk) tedpö[k ½Iyg/

2/ 0dy&dPmrawmwd oEÅmeó yk&drkwå&0do'dobm0awmwd 0'EÅd/ wH 0óowy&dpädaEé ½lay

£'H or®oeEÅd t"dyÜga,ae0 0kwåH od,m? Z&mr&aPe 0dy&dPmarwAÁawmwd taw¬m/ towdyd "r®aba' t0w¬maba'g £pädwaAÁm/ e [d OyÜg'g0w¬m {0 b\*Fg0w¬mwd ,kwåm/ wxm [d 0kwåH

]]Z&m, ap0 r&aPe pmw da'"G m y&Pd mryuwwd m,m}}w d/ obm00\*d arm {0 0g {w ¬0yd &Pd marm/

(r[m#D-2-406/)

2/ 0dy&dPmr[lonf ½kyfoEÅwdtpOf\ a&S;a&S;jzpfay:oGm;aom ½kyfoEÅwdtpOfESifh aemufaemuf jzpfay:oGm;aom ½kyfoEÅwdtpOfwdkY\ rwlaomjzpfjcif; &SdrIudk qdkvdkaMumif;udk q&mjrwfwdkYu rdefYqdkawmrf Mluuek \f / xqkd &mjrwwf \Ykd pum;on f- þtm'geead uy© een;ftm;jzi hf½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoyjfci;f = oro® eon fEpS af ygi;f (100)jzi hfyikd ;fjcm;tyaf om ½yk wf &m;ü 0yd óem½yI mG ;o;kHoyjfci;f oro® eomwn;f --- þodkYaom t"dyÜg,ftvdkoabmjzifhomvQif ajymqdktyfonf jzpfwefav&m\/ ½kyfy&rwfw&m;wdkYonf tdkjcif; Z&mç aojcif; r&Pw&m;jzifh azmufjyef ajymif;vJaptyfaomaMumifh 0dy&dPmr"r® rnf\/ þum; xdkq&mjrwfwdkY\ qdkvdkaom teufoabmw&m;wnf;/ y&rw¬"r® oabmw&m; = y&rw¬"mwfom;w&m;vHk; trsKd;tpm;\ xl;axGuGJjym;jcif;onf r&Sdjim;aomfvnf; ,if;y&rw¬"r®wdkY\ jzpfrIysufrI tcdkuftwefY\ uGJjym;rIudkum; tvdk&Sdtyfayonf/ rSefayonf --Oyg'ftcdkuftwefYonfyifvQif biftcdkuftwefYwnf; [laom þodkYaom teuft"dyÜg,fonf roifh onfom jzpf\/ xdkaMumifhyifvQif t|uxmq&mawmfonf awm (40) ½IuGufwGif ---

Z&m, ap0 r&aPe pmwd a'G"m y&dPmryuwdwm, 0dy&dPmr"r®awm/ (0dok'¨d-2-247/)

tjkdci;f = Z&mw&m;jzivhf n;faumi;fç aojci;f = r&Pw&m;jzivhf n;faumi;f þo YkdEpS zf EYkd pS pf tk m;jzihf

azmujfyejfci;foabm&odS n\f tjzpaf Mumi hf Z&mr&P[al om EpS zf EYkd pS pf tk m;jzi hf azmujfyejfci;foabm

&Sdonfh 0dy&dPmr"r®[k ½Iyg/ (0dok'¨d-2-247/) þo Ykd ziG qhf akd &;om;xm;awmrf cl \hJ / wpef n;f --- þt&mü y&rwwf &m;w\Ykd rrd d rrd wd \Ykd qikd &f m yiuf &kd i;f obm0ow\då ui;fjci;f csKyyf suof mG ;jci;fonyf ivf Qi f0yd &Pd mr rnaf yon/f ,i;f0yd &Pd mr oabmudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tedpö[k ½Iyg/ (r[m#D-2-406/)

3/ cPduwm wm0umvduwm/ (r[m#D-2-406/)

3/ wm0umvduawm --- ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf Oyg'f-XD-bif = jzpf-wnf-ysuf[laom wpfcPrQom &SnfMumonf\ tjzpfaMumifh tedpörnfukef\/ rjzpfcifu r&Sdjcif;ç jzpfNyD;aemuf r&Sdjcif;[laom r&jdSci;fEpS rf sK;dw\Ykd tv,üf omvQi f ,m,tD cukd tf weuYf av;rQom jzpaf y:vmMu&aom "ro® bm0woYkd m jzpMfu\/ rsupf wd prf wdS fvQywf pjfyu fvuzf spwf pwf uG [f al om tcsed uf mvu kduak # (5000)ceYf yvkH Qi fwpyf ckH eaYf vmuof m ouwf r;f&adS om ,m,jDzp\f / (½yk of cgF&w&m;wuYkd okd m qvkd okd n/f emrof cgF& w&m;wdkYum; rsufpdwpfrSdwf vQyfwpfjyuf vufzspfwpfwGuf[laom tcsdefumvudk uka#wpfodef;cefY yHkvQif wpfyHkcefYom oufwrf;&SdMu\/) xdkrQ wdkawmif;vSaom tcdkuftwefY oufwrf;&SdrI oabmudk

0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí ,if;½kyfw&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k ½Iyg/

4/ edpöobm0gbma0g {0 edpöy#dau©ayg/ tedpö"r®m [d awae0 twåaem obma0e ZmeEÅmeH edpöwH y#du©dyEÅd emr/ (r[m#D-2-406/)

4/ edpöy#dau©yawm --- edpöoabmudk y,fjcif;aMumifh tedpörnfukef\/ edpöoabm\ r&Sdjcif;onf yifvQif edpöoabmudk y,fonfrnf\/ rSefayonf tedpö"r®jzpfMuukefaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf xdkrjrJaom tedpöoabmjzifhyifvQif ,if; ocFg&"r® = tedpö"r®wdkYudk odukefaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkYtm; ,if;ocFg&"r®wdkY\ jrJjcif; edpötjzpfudk jiif;y,fonf rnfukef\/ ,if;taMumif;aMumifhyifvQif edpö r[kwfí tedpö [lvdkonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-253/ r[m#D-2-406/)

## 'ku©tjcif;t&m

,o®m ye OyÜEém ocFg&m Xdwd H ygykPEÅd? Xdwd,H Z&m, udvrEÅd? Z&H ywGm t0óH bdZÆEÅd? wo®m tbdPSorÜ#dyDVeawmç 'ku©rawmç 'ku©0w¬Kawmç okcy#dau©yawm p 'ku©m/ (0dok'¨d-2-253/)

½kyfemrf"r® ocFg&w&m; rSeforQwdkYonf jrJonfh edpöw&m;rsm; r[kwfjcif;aMumifh rjrJonfh tedpöw&m;wdkYom jzpfMuukef\/ ,if;tedpöjzpfMuonfh ocFg&w&m;wdkif;ü ---

1/ jzpfjcif; = Oyg'fcP tcdkuftwefYç

2/ wnfjcif; = XDcP tcdkuftwefYç

3/ ysufjcif; = bifcP tcdkuftwefY --þtcdkuftwefY oHk;rsKd;pD toD;toD; &Sd\/ wpfzef ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf ---

1/ Oyg'ftcdkuftwefYü Oyg'ftcdkuftwefYom &Sd\? XDtcdkuftwefY biftcdkuftwefYwdkY r&Sdukef/

2/ XDtcdkuftwefYüvnf; XDtcdkuftwefYom &Sd\? Oyg'ftcdkuftwefY biftcdkuftwefYwdkY r&Sdukef/

3/ bitf cukd tf weüYf vn;f bitf cukd tf weoYf m &\dS ? Oyg'tf cukd tf we Yf XtD cukd tf wewYf Ykdr&udS ek /f jzpfay:vmMuukefaom = Oyg'fumvodkY a&muf&SdvmMuukefaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf XDumvodkY a&muf&SdvmMuukef\? XDumvü Z&moabmjzifh yifyef;nd§K;EGrf;Mu&ukef\/ Z&modkY a&muf&SdvmMu ukefaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf rcRwf{uef ysufpD;Mu&ukef\ = bifumvodkY a&muf&SdMu&ukef\/ xakd Mumi hf ---

1/ Oyg'fç XD (= Z&m)ç bif onf rjywfEdSyfpuftyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç

2/ xdkodkY EdSyfpufwwfonfjzpfí onf;cHEdkifcJonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç

3/ (u)um,du'ku©a0'em apwodu'ku©a0'em[laom 'ku©'ku©ç

( c )um,duokca0'em apwoduokca0'em[laom 0dy&dPmr'ku©ç

( \* )<uif;ocFg&w&m; tm;vHk;[laom ocFg&'ku©ç (C)oHom&0#fqif;&J'ku© = oHom&'ku© ---

þ'ku©trsKd;rsKd;\ wnf&m0w¬K\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç

4/ ock \ qeuYf sibf u fjzpaf omaMumi hfock u kdy,wf w fjrpwf wof n\f tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;f

½kyfemrf"r® ocFg&w&m; rSeforQwdkYonf 'ku© rnfukef\/ okc r[kwf 'ku©ppfppfwdkYomwnf;/

(0dok'¨d-2-253/ r[m#D-2-406-407/)

## tewå tjcif;t&m

,o®m p ]]OyÜEém ocFg&m Xdwd H rm ygykPEÅK? XmeyÜwåm rm Z&D EÅK? Z&yÜwåm rm bdZÆEÅL}}wd £arok

wDok Xmaeok uópd 0o0wådbma0g ew¬d? oknm awe 0o0wåemuma&e? wo®m oknawmç tómrduawmç t0o0wådawmç twåy#dau©yawm p tewåmwd/ (0dok'¨d-2-253-254/)

(u) wpzf e f ---- jzpfay:vmMuukefaom Oyg'fcPESifh jynfhpHkMuukefaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf XD umvodkY ra&mufMuygapukefvifh/ (jzpfay:vmwdkif;aom Oyg'ftjcif;t&mtm;jzifhom wnfaeMuygapukef/)

( c ) XDumvodkY a&muf&SdvmMuukefaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf r&ifhusufMuygapukefvifh = rtdkMu ygapukefvifh/

( \* ) &iuhf sujfci;f tjkdci;fZ&mumvo Ykda&mu&f vdS mMuuek af om ocgF&w&m;woYkd n f rysupf ;DMuygap ukefvifh = jrJMuygap/

þuJhodkYaom þoHk;yg;aom t&mXmewdkYü wpfpHkwpfa,mufaomol\ tvdkqE´odkY vdkufavsm-

wwfonf\ tjzpfonf r&SdEdkifay/ xdkoHk;yg;ukefaom t&mXmewdkYü tvdkqE´odkY vdkufavsmwwfaom tjcif;t&mrS ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf qdwfokOf;Muukef\/ xdkaMumifh ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf ----

1/ (u) cE¨mtdrf topfopfvJaomfvnf; ajymif;vJrIr&SdbJ rysufpD;bJ topfopfaom cE¨mtdrfü tjrJvdkufygvsuf udef;0yfwnfaeaom tjrJvdkufygaexdkifaom ed0goDtwåç

( c )jyKvkyfzG,f rSeforQudk jyKvkyfwwfaom um&utwåç

( \* )cHpm;zG,f&m tm½kHrSeforQudk cHpm;wwfaom a0'utwåç

(C) pDrHcefYcGJrI rSeforQudk pDrHcefYcGJwwfaom t"d|m,utwå -þtwåtoD;toD;rS uif;qdwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç

2/ cEm¨ trd uf kdyikd qf ikd of n hfyikd &f iS jfzpof lwppf wkH paf ,muaf om omrtd w\å r&odS n\f tjzpaf Mumihf vnf;aumif; (þtrSwf 1ç2 - pum;&yfwdkYjzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf twå\Opöm r[kwfonf\ tjzpfudk jy\/)ç

3/ ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom oHk;yg;aom t&mXmewdkYü wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom ol\ = wppf wkH paf ,muaf om tw\å tvqkd Eo´ Ykdvukd yf gwwaf om tjzp\f r&jdSci;faMumivhf n;faumi;fç

4/ omoemy t,&l MdSuuek af om wwd wd¬ oYkd n f MuqH tyaf om twuå kd y,jfci;faMumivhf n;faumi;f þav;rsKd;aom taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh tew årnfukef\? twå r[kwfukef/ þt&m0, f ----

1/ oknawm = twårSuif;qdwfrI (oknww¬)ç

2/ tómrduawm = cE¨mtdrfudk ydkifqdkifonfh ydkif&Sif omrdtwå\ r&SdrI (tomrduw¬)ç

3/ t0o0wadå wm = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ Oyg'f-XD-bif tcdkuftwefYwdkY\ wpfpHkwpfckaom twå\ tvdktwdkif; rvdkufygrI (t0o0wåew¬) ---

þoHk;rsKd;aom teufoabmwdkYjzifh ocFg&"r®wdkY\ omoemy t,ltq&Sdol wdw¬dwdkY MuHqtyf-

aom twårS uif;jcif;qdwfjcif;udk qdktyf\/

4/ twåy#dau©yawm = twå&SdrIudk jiif;y,frI[laom þteufoabmjzifhum; ,if;wdw¬dwdkYonf MuHqtyfaom twåoabmw&m;\ xif&Sm;r&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh twår[kwf[k y,fjrpfjcif; y#dau©yudk qdktyfayonf/ toiaf ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof jlrwof n f y#od aEr¨ oS n f pwk od wYkd ikd af tmiaf om tcsed uf mvtwiG ;fü

wn&f adS om ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kdjcKHiíkH ,i;ftxuyf g tepd oö abm 'uk o© abm tewoå abmwuYkd kdÓPjfzihf jrifatmifMunfhí tedpö[kvnf;aumif; 'ku©[kvnf;aumif; tewå[kvnf;aumif; wpfvSnfhpD cGJí tacgufaygif;rsm;pGm Budrfzefrsm;pGm xyfumxyfum ½Iyg/ y#doaE¨rSonf pkwdodkYwdkifatmif tedpöudk oyfoyf½Iyg/ tvm;wlyif 'ku©udkvnf; oyfoyf½Iyg/ tewåudkvnf; oyfoyf½Iyg/ twdwftqufquf rSonf tem\*wftqufquf qHk;onfwdkifatmifvnf; enf;wlyif ½Ivdku ½IEdkifygonf/ xdkodkY½I&mü tZÑwåwpfvSnfh A[d'¨wpfvSnfh ½Ivdku ½Iyg/

## tESpfwpf&m[lonf

]]a,m pd&H ZD0wd ? aom 0óow}}EÅd 0peawm wawm ODem"dubma0g tyÜrmPEÅd 0kwåH ]]{uH

0óowH y&dpädE´dwGm}}wd/ (r[m#D-2-406/) tMuifyk\*¾dKvfonf &SnfjrifhpGm touf&Sif\? xdkyk\*¾dKvfonf tESpfwpf&m umvywfvHk; touf &Snf\/ ('D-2-3/ oH-1-109-110/ tH-2-503/) þodkY bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrljcif;aMumifh xtkd EpS wf p&f mumvatmu f ,wk af vsmoh n\f tjzpçf xtkd EpS wf p&f mumvxu f yvkd eG of n\f tjzp-f onf yrmPr[kwf? þodkYESvHk;ydkufawmfrlí t|uxmq&mawmfu y#doaE¨rS pkwdodkYwdkifatmifaom tcsdefumvudk ESpfaygif;wpf&mjzifh ydkif;jcm;í ,if;ESpfaygif;wpf&m\ twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfy&rwf w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pma&;oHk;wef wpfvSnfhpDwifí 0dyóem½IyGm;oHk;oyf&ef ñTefMum;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/

(r[m#D-2-406/)

## 2/ 0a,m0k×w¬\*Frtm;jzifh ½Ienf;

0a,m0k×w¬\*Fr rnfonfum; t&G,f\ tpGrf;jzifh tqifhqifh BuD;&ifhNyD;aom ½kyfw&m;\ tqifh qifh csKyfjcif;wnf;/ xdkodkY t&G,ftm;jzifh tqifhqifh BuD;&ifhNyD;aom ½kyfw&m;\ tqifhqifh csKyfjcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh vu©Pm,mOfoHk;csuf wpfvSnfhpDwifí 0dyóem½Iyg[k qdkvdk\/ a,bk,soufwrf; owfrSwfcsufodkY vdkufí b0wpfck\ oufwrf;udk tESpfwpf&mywf0ef;usif

xm;í ,if;b0wpfck\ twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk (3)yHkç (10)yHk ponfjzifh yHkí wpfyHk wpfyHk twiG ;fü yg0iwf n&f adS om ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kdvuP© ma&;o;kHwe f wpvf nS phf wD iíf 0yd óem½&I rn hftyikd ;f u@&yfyif jzpfonf/ odkYtwGuf ½IyHkpepfudk tusOf;csKyfí atmufygtwdkif; a&;om;wifjytyfygonf/

|  |  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- | --- |
| 1/ tESpf (100) udk | | (3) yHk yHkívnf;aumif; | | (33-34-33 ESpfpD) |
| 2/ | / | (10) | / | (10 - ESpfpD ) |
| 3/ | / | (20) | / | (5 - ESpfpD ) |
| 4/ | / | (25) | / | (4 - ESpfpD ) |
| 5/ | / | (33) | / | (3 - ESpfpD ) |
| 6/ | / | (50) | / | (2 - ESpfpD ) |
| 7/ | / | (100) | / | (1 - ESpfpD ) |
| 8/ | / | (300) | / | (1 - OwkpD ) |
| 9/ | / | (600) | / | (2 - vpD ) |
| 10/ | / | (2400) | / | (1 - yu© = 15 - &ufpD ) |

xtkd ytkH o;Dto;DtwiG ;fü jzpaf y:aeaom ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd txuyf gtwikd ;f to;Dto;D wpyf pkH D

wpfyHkpD cGJjcm;pdwfjzm ydkif;jcm;í vu©Pm,mOfoHk;csuf wpfvSnfhpDwifí 0dyóem½Iyg/ wpfyHkNyD;rS wpfyHk wjznf;jznf; ½Iyg/ wpfyHkwpfyHkü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;rsm;onf aemufaemufaom tyHkodkY ajymif;a&TU roGm;yHkudkvnf; ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif½Iyg/ xdkaemif wpf&ufwpf&uftwGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk ----

1/ aeYESifh n cGJí (2)yHk yHkívnf;aumif;ç

2/ aeYü eHeuf aeYvnf nae [k (3)yHk yHkívnf;aumif;ç

3/ nü nOfhOD;,mrf oef;acgif,mrf rdk;aomuf,mrf[k (3)yHk yHkívnf;aumif; ---

(tESpfwpf&mtwGif;ü wnf&Sdaom &ufwdkif; &ufwdkif;ü 6-yHkpD 6-yHkpD yHkí[k qdkvdkonf/) xtkd ytkH o;Dto;D twiG ;fü wn&f adS om ½yk wf &m;rsm;u kd vuP© m,mOof ;kHcsu f wpvf nS phf wD iíf

0dyóem½Iyg/ txufygtwdkif; 0dyóem½INyD;ygu xdkwpfaeYwm\ ,if;azmfjyyg tcsdefydkif; (6)ydkif;twGif;0,f

tcsdefydkif; wpfydkif;pD wpfydkif;pD\ twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk ----

1/ a&U SodkYwuf&mü jzpfay:aeaom ½kyfw&m;ç

2/ aemufodkYqkwf&mü jzpfay:aeaom ½kyfw&m;ç

3/ wnfhwnfhMunfhcdkufü jzpfay:aeaom ½kyfw&m;ç

4/ apmif;iJhMunfh&mü jzpfay:aeaom ½kyfw&m;ç

5/ auG;&mü jzpfay:aeaom ½kyfw&m;ç

6/ qefY&mü jzpfay:aeaom ½kyfw&m; --þ½kyfw&m; toD;toD;udkvnf; £&d,myxydkif; orÜZnydkif;wdkYü a&;om;wifjycJhonfh ½IuGuf twdkif; ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;í vu©Pm,mOfoHk;csuf wpfvSnfhpD wifí 0dyóem½Iyg/ toif olawmfaumif;\ y#doaE¨rSonf pkwdodkYwdkifatmifaom tcsdefumvtwGif;ü wnf&Sdaom &ufwdkif; &ufwdkif;ü txufyg ½IuGufudk ½I&rnf jzpfayonf/

xakd emi f xxkd kd wpaf ewY m wpaf ewY mtwiG ;fü aU&oS wYkd ucf ukd f aemuof qYkd wk cf ukd pf on hf £&,d m-

yxyikd ;f orZÜ nyikd ;fqikd &f m xxkd tkd cukd tf wewYf üYkd wpcf ak om ajcvrS ;ftBurd uf kd (6)yikd ;f yikd ;fí wpyf ikd ;f wpyf ikd ;ftwiG ;fü jzpaf y:aeaom ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kdord ;fqn;fvsu fvuP© m,mOof ;kHcsu fwpvf nS phf wD iíf 0dyóem½Iyg/ (6)ydkif; ydkif;yHkrSm þodkY jzpf\/ ----

1/ O'¨&P = ajrrS ajcudk <ucsDajr§mufaom tcdkufü jzpfay:aeaom ½kyfw&m;rsm;ç

2/ tw[d &P = <ucsNDy;D ajcu kd &yxf m;aom ajco Ykdwikd af tmi fa&U oS Ykdaqmi,f cl ukd üf jzpaf y:aeaom ½kyfw&m;rsm;ç

3/ 0wD [d &P = &yxf m;aom ajcu kdausmvf eG of mG ;atmi f a&U bS uof YkdvrS ;faeaom ajcu kdaqmi,f -l cdkufü jzpfay:aeaom ½kyfw&m;rsm;ç wpfenf; ---- cvkwf opfikwf ponfudk jrifí a&SmifvTJcdkufü jzpfay:aeaom ½kyfw&m;rsm;ç

4/ a0góZeÆ = &yxf m;aom ajcu kd ausmvf eG of mG ;atmi f a&U oS Ykd ,al qmivf maom ajcu kd atmuof Ykd vTwfcsaom tcdkufü jzpfay:aeaom ½kyfw&m;rsm;ç

5/ oEédau©ye = xdkajcudk ajrBuD;ay:ü odkYr[kwf Murf;jyifay:ü csxm;cdkufü jzpfay:aeaom ½kyfw&m;rsm;ç

6/ oEéd½krÇe = wpfzef xdkajcudk aemufxyf ajcwpfvSrf; vSrf;&ef ,if;ajcaxmufudk ajrrS odkYr[kwf Murf;jyifrS r<ucif ajrBuD;udk odkYr[kwf Murf;jyifudk zdeif;vdkufaom tcdkufü jzpfay:aeaom

½yk wf &m;rsm; --þtcukd tf we Yf(6)rsK;dtwiG ;fü jzpaf y:aeaom ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kdto;Dto;D vuP© m,mO fo;kHcsuf wpfvSnfhpDwifí 0dyóem½Iyg/ ajcwpfvSrf;twGif;ü jzpfyGm;oGm;Muaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk ,if;uJhodkY tcdkuftwefY (6)rsKd; cGJí ½I&onfh ½IuGuf twdkcsKyfudk þodkY rSwfom;yg/ ----

## ]] <u - aqmif - vTJ - vTwf - cs - zd }}

þpum;&yrf sm;um; t&yd jfyvQi ftaumixf i&f rn hfOyvuP© en;f e'd óeen;ftm;jzi hfñeT Mfum;

jyoaom pum;&yfrsm; jzpfMuonf/ tESpfwpf&mjzifh owfrSwfxm;tyfaom tcsdefumv twGif;0,f &ufwdkif;&ufwdkif;ü xdkxdk oGm;-&yf-xdkif-avsmif; [laom £&d,myxtcdkuftwefYç a&U SodkYwufjcif;ç aemufodkYqkwfjcif;ç wnfhwnfhMunfhjcif;ç apmif;iJhMunfhjcif;ç auG;jcif;ç qefYjcif;paom xdkxdkorÜZn tcdkuftwefYwdkYüvnf; xdkxdk½kyfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;í vu©Pm,mOfoHk;csuf wpfvSnfhpD wifí 0dyóem½I&ef ñTefMum;aejcif; jzpfonf[k oabmaygufyg/ (0dok'¨d-2-254-258/ Munfhyg/)

£wd ww¬ ww¬ OyÜEém £w&H £w&H aum|moH tyÜwGm ww¬ waw¬0 yAÁH yAÁH oE¨d oE¨d Mo"d Mo"d [kwGm wwåuygav yu©dwåwdvm 0d, w#w#m,EÅm ocFg&m bdZÆEÅd? wo®m tedpöm 'ku©m tewåm}}wd/ waó0H yAÁ yAÁ \*aw ocFga& 0dyóawm ½lyor®oeH okckrH a[mwd/

(0dok'¨d-2-257/) þodkYvQif ]]<u-aqmif-vTJ-vTwf-cs-zd}} [laom xdkxdkaum|mo = tzdkYtpkü jzpfay:oGm;Mu-

uek af om ½yk wf &m;taygi;fwoYkd n fþr Swpyf g;aom þr Swpyf g;aom tjcm;tjcm;aom aemuaf emuf aum|mo = tzdkYtpkodkY ra&mufrlí xdkxdkaum|moüomvQif tqpftqpf tpyftpyf tydkif;tydkif; jzpfí avmavmylaom tdk;uif;ü xnfhtyfaom ESrf;wdkYonf wzspfzspfrnfaom toHudk jyKukefvsuf ysuuf ek of uohJ Ykdbwl ½yk fOyg'g½yk [f al om ocgF&w&m;woYkd n fxxkd ckd Pü cPrp JwooJ JNyKdNyKdysuyf suf aeMuuek \f / xaYkd Mumi hf tepd wö wYkd n;f? 'uk w© wYkd n;f? tewwå wYkd n;f/ þo Ykd qijfciof ;kHoy½f yI mG ;íae\/ þodkY tqpftqpf tydkif;tydkif;jzpfukefaom blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyf ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem½Iaeaom xdka,m\*g0p&&[ef;awmf\ ½kyfw&m;udk 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfvsuf&Sdaom ½lyor®oe 0dyóemÓPfonf odrfarGUaom tqifhodkY a&muf&SdoGm;NyD jzpfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-257/)

## "mwfvGef - "mwf,kwf

xdkajcwpfvSrf;twGif;0,f ]]<u-aqmif-vTJ-vTwf-cs-zd}}[laom tcdkuftwefY (6)rsKd;wdkYwGif

ajcu<kducsaD om tcukd tf weüYf yx0"D mw ftmayg"mw[f al om "mwEf pS yf g;woYkd n fobm0owpdå rG ;ftif tm;jzifh ,kwfnhHaom yrmP&Sdukef\/ EkHYukef\/ awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwf ESpfyg;wdkYum; obm0owåd pGrf;tiftm;jzifh vGefuJaom yrmP &Sdukef\? pGrf;tm; BuD;rm;ukef\? oefrmaom pGrf;tm; &SdMuukef\/ xdkYtwlyif twd[&P = ajcudk a&U SodkY aqmif,lcdkufüvnf;aumif;ç 0Dwd[&P = ajcudk vJTcdkufüvnf;aumif;ç awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwf ESpfyg;wdkYonf obm0owåd pGrf;tiftm;jzifh vGefuJaom yrmP &dSukef\? oefrmaom pGrf;tm;&dSukef\? pGrf;tm; BuD;rm;ukef\/ a0góZÆe = ajcudk vTwfjcif; atmufodkY csjci;fü awaZm"mw f0ga,m"mw[f al om "mwEf pS yf g;woYkd n fobm0owpdå rG ;ftitf m;jzi hf,wk nf ahH om yrmP&uSd ek \f ? EuYHk ek \f / yx0"D mw ftmayg"mw fEpS yf g;woYkd n fobm0owpåd rG ;ftitf m;jzi hfveG uf aJ om yrmP&dSukef\? oefrmaom pGrf;tm; &dSukef\/ ajrtjyifü ajcudkcsxm;jcif; = oEédau©yeç csDtyfaom ajcu kdajrEiS whf u G MuyMfuyzf Ed ySd jfci;f = oE½dé kreÇ wüYkd tvm;wyl i f yx0"D mw f tmayg"mw f EpS yf g;woYkd nf obm0owådpGrf;tiftm;jzifh vGefuJaom yrmP&dSukef\? oefrmaom pGrf;tm; &dSukef\/ þovYkd Qi f 0a,m0k×w¬\*Fr½kyfw&m;ü <u-aqmif-vTJ-vTwf-cs-zd [ k aepY O faepY O f xxkd kdomG ;cukd f vmcukd wf üYkd (6)y Hk yíHk x kd (6)yg;aom aum|mow\Ykd tprG ;fjzi hf ,i;f½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd ÓPjfzi hf jriaf tmif

Munfhí vu©Pma&;okH;wefodkY wpfvSnfhpDwifum 0dyóem½IyGm;okH;oyfyg/ (0dok'¨d-2-257/) ajcu<kducsaD om tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hf jzpaf om pwd oå r|k me½f yk wf wYkd iG f pipf ptf m;jzi fh awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwfwdkY\ vGefuJaom yrmP&dSonf\ tjzpfudk tvdk&dStyf\/ tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl ---- xdk awaZm"mw f0ga,m"mwwf \Ykd aygyh g;aom oabm&oSd n\f tjzpaf Mumiwhf n;f/ xokd Ykdajcu kd<ucscD ukd üf awaZm"mw f 0ga,m"mwwf \Ykd veG uf aJ om yrmP&oSd n\f tjzpaf Mumiohf mvQi fþrwS pyf g;uek af om yx0"D mw ftmayg"mwwf \Ykd ,wk nf ahH om yrmP&oSd n\f tjzpuf kdtv&kd tSd y fayon/f tb,af Mumihf en;f[rl l---- xdkyx0D"mwf tmayg"mwfwdkY\ av;vHaom oabm&dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifhwnf;/ xdkpdwåZ½kyfESifh qufpyfaeonf\tjzpfaMumifh pdwåZ½kyfrS<uif;aom ur®Z½kyf OwkZ½kyf tm[m&Z½kyf[laom wdork|mef½kyfonfvnf; xdkpdwåZ½kyf\ tvm;&dSonfomvQif jzpf\/ um,0dnwf\ jzpjfci;fü 0ga,m"mw\f veG uf aJ om yrmP&odS n\f tjzpçf 0p0D nd wjfzpjfci;fü yx0"D mw\f veG uf aJ om yrmP&dSonf\tjzpfonf þqdktyfcJhNyD;aom teufudk ñTefjyaMumif; O'g[½kPf[k rSwfom;ygav/ ajcu<kducsjDci;füuohJ Ykdajcu kdaU&oS aYkd qmijfci;f xrkd S þr S aqmijfci;füvn;f aygyh g;aom ov[’ uk oabm &aSd om ½yk wf &m;\ jzpjfci;fon fjzp&f um; xEkd pS yf g;uek af om awaZm"mw f0ga,m"mwwf \Ykd veG uf aJ om yrmP&dSonf\ tjzpfudk tvdk&dStyf\/ xdkYaMumifh twd[&P 0Dwd[&PwdkYüvnf; enf;wl rSwfyg[k t|uxmu zGifhqdkjcif; jzpfonf/ (r[m#D-2-409/)

## 3/ tm[m&r,½kyf - ½Ienf;

xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf þqdktyfcJhNyD;aom enf;twdkif; trsKd;rsKd;aom tpktykHwdkYudk ykHvsuf 0a,m0k×w¬\*Fr ½kyfü vu©Pma&;okH;wefudk wifí 0dyóem½INyD;aemuf wpfzef xdk½kyfw&m;udkyifvQif cjGJcr;fa0zeíf ----

(u) tm[m&r,½kyf = tm[m&aMumifh jzpfaom½kyfç

( c ) Owkr,½kyf = OwkaMumifh jzpfaom½kyfç

( \* ) ur®Z½kyf = uHaMumifhjzpfaom½kyfç

(C) pdwåork|mef½kyf = pdwfaMumifhjzpfaom½kyf --þav;rsKd;ukefaom ½kyfwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh av;yg;ukefaom aum|mo = tpktykHwdkYudk jyKí wpfck

wpfckaom aum|mo = tpktykHü vu©Pma&;okH;wefudk wifvsuf 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyf\/ xdk½kyfav;rsKd;wdkYwGif xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f tm[m&aMumifhjzpfaom tm[m&r,½kyfonf qmavmifrGwfodyfaomtcgç tpm0í a&mifh&Jaomtcg\ tpGrf;jzifh xif&Sm;\/ rSefayonf rGwfodyfqmavmifaomtcgü jzpfaom ½kyfonf nd§K;EGrf;\ yifyef;\? rD;avmifikwfuJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç rD;aoG;awmif;xufü em;aeaom usD;uJhodkYvnf;aumif; tqif;rvSjzpf\? raumif;aomoP²mef &dS\/

tpm0í wif;wdrfa&mifh&Jaomtcgü jzpfaom ½kyfonf a&mifh&J\? tom;\ pdkpdkjynfjynf yGm;wuf

jynfhpkHjcif;jzifh NydKUNydKUNzdK;NzdK;&dS\? El;nHh\? odrfarGU\? aumif;aom tawGUtxd &dS\/ xdkYaMumifh toifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf tESpfwpf&mjzifh owfrSwfydkif;jcm;xm;tyfaom

wpfoufwm b0wpfavQmuf0,f aeYpOfaeYpOf wpfaeYwm wpfaeYwmtwGif;ü ----

(u) tpmtm[m& qmavmif rGwfodyfaomtcgü jzpfaom uH-pdwf-Owk-tm[m& [laom taMumif;w&m; av;rsKd;aMumifh jzpfaom pwkoEÅwd½kyfç

( c ) tpmpm;NyD;í tpm0aomtcgü jzpfaom uH-pdwf-Owk-tm[m& [laom taMumif;w&m;

av;rsKd;aMumifh jzpfaom pwkoEÅwd½kyf ----

,i;f½yk wf &m;wuYkd kdord ;fqn;fí = ÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;,íl vuP© ma&;o;Hkwe f wpvf nS phf D wiuf m

0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfyg/ aeYwdkif; aeYwdkif;ü xdkpwkoEÅwd½kyfudk odrf;qnf;í = ÓPfjzifhydkif;jcm;,lí qmavmifrGwfodyf-

aomtcgü jzpaf om½yk of n f tpm0í jynNhfzKd;aom tcsed uf mvo Ykdra&mubf J qmavmirf wG of yd af om tcsdefumvüyif csKyfysufoGm;ykHudkvnf;aumif;ç tpmpm;NyD;í jynfhNzdK;aom tcsdefumvü jzpfaom ½kyfonfvnf; qmavmifrGwfodyfaomtcgodkY ra&mufbJ ,if;jynfhNzdK;aom tcsdefumvüyif csKyfysufoGm;ykHudkvnf;aumif; 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí vu©Pma&;okH;wefudk wpfvSnfhpD wifum 0dyóem½Iyg/ (0dok'¨d-2-258-259/)

## 4/ Owkr,½kyf - ½Ienf;

tvm;wlyif toifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf wpfaeYwm wpfaeYwmtwGif;ü ----

(u) ylaomtcgü jzpfaom pwkoEÅwd ½kyfw&m;ç

( c ) at;aomtcgü jzpfaom pwkoEÅwd ½kyfw&m; -þ ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kdord ;fqn;fí = ÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;,íl ,i;f½yk wf &m;wuYkd kdvuP© m,mO fo;Hkwe-f udk wpfvSnfhpD wifí 0dyóem½Iyg/ (0dok'¨d-2-259 - Munfh/)

## 5/ ur®Z½kyf - ½Ienf;

tvm;wlyif toifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf wpfaeYwm wpfaeYwmtwGif;ü ----

1/ pu©K'Gg& = rsufpdü jzpfay:aeaom (54)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;rsm;ç

2/ aomw'Gg& = em;ü jzpfay:aeaom (54)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;rsm;ç

3/ Cme'Gg& = ESmü jzpfay:aeaom (54)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;rsm;ç

4/ Zd0Sg'Gg& = vQmü jzpfay:aeaom (54)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;rsm;ç

5/ um,'Gg& = udk,fü jzpfay:aeaom (44)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;rsm;ç

6/ raem'Gg& = ESvkH;üjzpfay:aeaom (54)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;rsm; --þ ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kdord ;fqn;fí = ÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;,íl ,i;f½yk wf &m;w\Ykd 'gG&wpcf rk S'gG&wpcf ok Ykd

rajymi;fra&UTb Jxxkd kd'gG&tcukd tf weüYf yi fjzprf Iysurf IcsKyyf surf oI abm ponuf kdÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmif Munfhí vu©Pm,mOfokH;csufudk wpfvSnfhpDwifí 0dyóem ½Iyg/ (½kyfta&twGufESifh ywfoufí

½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;Z,m;rsm;udk jyefMunfhyg/) (0dok'¨d-2-259-Munfh/)

## 6/ pdwåork|mef½kyf - ½Ienf;

tESpf (100)jzifh ydkif;jcm;xm;tyfaom xdktcsdefumv\ wpfaeYwm wpfaeYwm tcsdefumv

twiG ;fü ----

(u) aomreódwumv = 0rf;ajrmufrI jzpfcdkufü jzpfay:aeaom pwkoEÅwd½kyfw&m;rsm;ç

( c ) a'greódwumv = pdwfrcsrf;omrI 0rf;enf;rI jzpf&mtcdkufü jzpfay:aeaom pwkoEÅwd

½yk wf &m;rsm; --xdk½kyfw&m;wdkYudk toifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf odrf;qnf;í = ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lí

vu©Pm,mOfokH;csufudk wpfvSnfhpDwifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfyg/ (0dok'¨d-2-259/) þodkYvQif pdwåork|mef½kyfudk odrf;qnf;í = ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lí vu©Pm,mOfokH;wefudk wiíf 0yd óembm0emur|® me;fu kd p;Djze;fvsu&f aSd om xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof jlrw\f ÓPüf þqtkd yf vwUHåaom ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tveG tYf veG fwakd wmi;faom cP&oSd n\f tjzp ftveG tYf veG fwakd wmi;faom oufwrf;&dSonf\ tjzpf[k qdktyfaom teufoabmw&m;onf xif&Sm;vmay\/ ----

1/ ZD0dwH twåbma0g p? okc'ku©m p au0vm/ {updwåorm,kwåm? v[kaom 0wåaw caPm/

2/ pkv’moDwd o[ómed? uyÜH wd|EÅd a, r½l/ eawG0 awyd wd|EÅd? 'GD[d pdawå[d oarm[dwm/

3/ a, ed½k'¨g r&EÅó? wd|rmeó 0g £"/ oaAÁ0 o'dom cE¨m? \*wm tyÜ#doE¨dum/

4/ teEÅ&m p a, b\*¾g? a, p b\*¾g tem\*aw/ w'EÅ&m ed½k'¨geH? a0orH ew¬d vu©aP/

5/ tedAÁawåe e Zmawm? ypöKyÜaEée ZD0wd/ pdwåb\*Fg rawm avmaum? ynwåd y&rw¬d,m/

6/ ted"me\*wm b\*¾g? ykaÍÆm ew¬d tem\*aw/ edAÁwåm a,yd wd|EÅd? tm&a\*¾ omoylyrm/

7/ edAÁwåmeÍö "r®meH? ba\*Fg aeoH yk&u©awm/ yavmu"r®m wd|EÅd? yk&maP[d trdódwm/

8/ ]t'óeawm tm,EÅd? b\*¾g \*päEÅK}'óeH/ 0dZÆKyÜga'g0 tmumao? OyÜZÆEÅd 0,EÅd p/ (r[meda'´o-32/ 0dok'¨d-2-260/)

1/ Z0D wd Í ö = Z0D wd ad `Eo´ nvf n;faumi;f/ twbå ma0g p = Z0D wd a0'em 0nd mPuf kd MuOzf ,xf m;í <ui;faom y&rw"¬ r[® kqtkd yaf om twbå m0onvf n;faumi;f/ ock 'uk m© p = ock a0'em 'uk a© 0'em Oayu©ma0'emwdkYonfvnf;aumif;/ (r[m#D-2-411/) au0vm = twåESifhvnf;aumif; edpötjzpfESifh vn;faumi;f ra&mr,uS fouof ujfzpuf ek íf / {upwd oå rm,wk må = wpcf kwpcf ak om pwd Ef iS hf,OS wf íGJ twlwuG jzpfay:vmMuukef\/ ({updwåu©Pduwm, = wpfckaompdwåu©P &dSonf\tjzpfaMumifh) v[kaom = tvGefwdkawmif;aom oufwrf;&dSonf jzpfí vsifjrefaom jzpfjcif;&dSaom/ caPm = touf&Sifaom cPonf/ 0wåaw = 0wåwd = jzpfay:í aeay\/

2/ a, r½l = tMuifewfjA[®mwdkYonf/ pkv’moDwdo[ómed uyÜH = &Spfaomif;av;axmif twdkif; twm yrmP&aSd om urmÇ Bu;D umvywvf ;Hk/ w|d E dÅ = wnaf eMuuek \f / awy d = xokd Ykd tou&f nS pf mG aom ae0onmemonm,we ewfjA[®mwdkYonfvnf;/ 'GD[d pdawå[d = pdwåu©P ESpfcsufwdkYESifh/ oarm[dwm = twlwuGjzpfukefí/ eawG0 wd|EÅd = rwnfukefonfomwnf;/ «urÇmaygif; (84000) tou&f iS vf su f wnaf eEikd Mfuuek af om ae0onmemonm,we jA[m® Bu;Dw\Ykd oEmÅ eüf aomrf vS n;f ZD0dw a0'em onmpaom apwoduf emrfw&m;pkwdkYonf ESpfrsKd;aom pdwfwdkYESifh twlwuG jzpfay: wnfaeMuonfum; r[kwfukef/ wpfckaom pdwfESifhomvQif twlwuG jzpfMuukefí xdkpdwfESifhyif twwl u G csKyyf suíf omG ;jci;faMumi hf'wk ,d pwd f jzpof nwhf ikd af tmi frwnEf ikd uf ek [f kqvkd \kd / (r[m#-D 2-411/) »

3/ r&EÅó = pkawuG,fvGefaom owå0g\/ ed½k'¨g = pkwdpdwfESifh twlwuG csKyfavukefaom/ a, cE¨m = tMuifcE¨mwdkYonfvnf;aumif;/ £" = þ y0wådtcgü/ wd|rmeó = wnfaeqJjzpfaom = touf&SifaeqJjzpfaom owå0g\/ a, 0g ed½k'¨g = tMuifysufjcif; = bifumvodkY a&muf&Sdojzifh csKyfysufaom cE¨mwdkYonfvnf;aumif;/ oEÅd = &dSMuavukef\/ aw oaAÁyd cE¨m = xdktvkH;pkHaom cEm¨ woYkd nvf n;f/ o'od m = wpcf suwf n;f wnl MDuuek \f / ty#Ü od Eud¨ m = wpzf e fjyevf mí qupf yjfci;f r&dSukefrlí/ \*wm = 0d\*wm = uif;aysmufí oGm;Muavukef\/ (pkwd\ bifumvü pkwdcE¨mwdkY\ csKyfysufjcif;ç y0wådtcg y&rwfcE¨mwdkY\ bifumvücsKyfysufjcif;ç þcsKyfysufjcif; ESpfrsKd;um; wlnDvsuf&dS\/ csKyfysufonfhtcg r&dSjcif;oabmodkYom a&muf&dSoGm;\/ csKyfysufNyD;aom cE¨monf topf wpzf e f jyejfzp½f ;kd"rw® m r&Sd? r&jSdci;f onk oabmooYkd m qukd af &muof mG ;\/ ,i;fr&jSdci;f onk oabmoYkd qdkufa&mufoGm;NyD;aom cE¨monf topfwpfzefjzpfjyefí jzpfqJcE¨mESifh jyefvnfqufpyfjcif; oabmvnf; r&dS/ pkwdcE¨mwdkYonf topfwpfzef jyefvnfí rjzpfMuukefouJhodkY tvm;wlyif xdkpkwdpdwfrS a&;Süvn;f cEm¨ woYkd nvf n;f csKyNfy;Daemu f topjfyevf níf jzpjfci;foabm r&MSduavuek /f xaYkd Mumihf owå0gwdkY\ touf[k ac:qdktyfaom ZD0dwda`E´onf wpfckaom pdwåu©PomvQif oufwrf;&dS\[k qdkvdk\/)

4/ a, ocFg&m = tMuifocFg&w&m;wdkYonf/ teEÅ&m p = teEÅ&ar0 = vGefavNyD;aom tjcm;r&dSonfh tjcm;rJhumvüomvQif/ b\*¾g = ed½k'¨g = csKyfysufcJhavukefNyD/ a, p ocFg&m = tMuif ocFg&w&m;wdkYonfvnf;/ tem\*aw = tem\*wfumvü/ b\*¾g = AsÍÆeoDvm = csKyfysufjcif;oabm &dSukefonfjzpfí/ bdZÆdóEÅd = csKyfysufMuukefvwåHU/ awoH = xdktwdwftem\*wf ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ vnf;aumif;/ w'EÅ&m ed½k'¨geH = xdktwdwftem\*wf ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tv,fü ypöKyÜef\ tjzpfodkY a&mufí csKyfysufukefaom ocFg&w&m;wdkY\vnf;aumif;/ awoH = xdktwdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef[k o;HkrsK;djym;uek af om ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd vn;f/ vua© P = ysujfci;f = biuf mv[al om vuP© maMumi/hf 0g/ ysujfci;f = biuf mv[al om trwS vf uP© merd wd üf / a0or H= rwxl ;ljcm;ujGJym;on\f tjzpof n/f ew¬d = r&dSonfomwnf;/

5/ tedAÁawåe = tEkyÜaEée = Oyg'f-XD-bif = jzpf-wnf-ysuf[laom cPokH;yg;taygif;odkY a&mufqJ r[kwfaom/ pdawåe = pdwfjzifh/ Zmawm = jzpfonf rnfonf/ ea[mwd = r[kwf/ ypöKyÜaEée pdawåe = ypKöyeÜ pf wd jfzi/hf Z0D w d = tou&f iS of n f rn\f / pwd bå \*gF = pwd \f csKyyf suof mG ;jci;faMumi/hf avmaum

= þowåavmuonf/ rawm = aoonfrnf\/ {0H oaEÅyd = þodkY jzpfygaomfvnf;/ ynwåd = oEÅmeynwfonf/ y&rw¬d,m y&rw¬blwm = y&rw¬ESifh pyfjcif;&dS&um; y&rw¬jzpfí jzpf\/

«wpbf 0ü wpcf gaoaus ysupf ;D&jci;fum; orwk od pmö orwk rd &Pwn;f/ y&rwo¬ pmö tm;jzihf pwk pd wd \f biuf mvoaYkd &mu&f jSdci;f = csKyyf sujfci;fuykd i faoon[f kq\kd / pwk pd wd \f csKyyf sujfci;fuohJ Ykd y0wtdå cg tv;HkpaHk om xxkd pkd wd \f vn;f csKyyf sujfci;f biuf mvo Ykd a&mujfci;faMumi hf þavmuonf y&rw¬opömtm;jzifh aoonfrnf\/ tb,faMumifhenf;? csKyfysufNyD;aom pdwf\ wpfzefjyefvmí rcsKyyf suaf o;aom pwd Ef iS hf qupf yjfci;frnof n f r&oSd n\f tjzpaf Mumiyhf iwf n;f/ ,i;fojYkdzpyf gvsuf tb,foabmtm;jzifh y#doaE¨rS pkwdwdkifatmif touf&Sif\[k qkdtyfygoenf;[lrl? xdkxdkxif&Sm; &dSaom rSD&m0w¬K½kyfESifh wuGaom pdwfudk tpJGjyKí ]]wdóonf touf&Sif\? zkóonf touf&Sif\}} þo Ykdtac:ta0:pum;jzpjfci;f\ t&mjzpíf jzpaf om tMui ftqurf jyw fa&U ES iS ahf emu fqupf yvf suf txyxf yjfzpaf eaom cEm¨ tpO[f al om tMuiof EmÅ eynwof n f &\Sd / xakd vmua0g[m&pum; jzp-f jcif;\ t&mjzpfaom oEÅmeynwfonf ]]wdóonf touf&Sif\? zkóonftouf&Sif\}}[laom þavmua0g[m&pum; jzpfjcif;ü udk;uG,ftm;xm;&m y&rw¬yif jzpf\/ rSefayonf --- emra\*gwåH e ZD&wd (oH-1-40/) = trnfemrynwf trsKd;tEG,fynwfonf rtdk}} -- þodkY a[mMum;xm;awmf rlukef\/ (r[m#D-2-412/)»

6/ a, = tMuif ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf/ b\*¾g = csKyfysufoGm;Muukef\/ aw = xdkcsKyfysufoGm;Muuek af om ocgF&w&m;woYkd n/f te"d me\*wm = wppf wHk pcf ak om t&yüf orkd ;DSord ;fqn;fxm;tyof n\f tjzpfodkY ra&muf&dSMuavukef/ (tx acg = wu,fpifppftm;jzifhrlum;/ tbm0ar0 = r&dSjcif; tbm0oabmodkYomvQif/ \*wm = a&muf&dSoGm;Muavukef\/) ,awm = tMuifocFg&w&m; tpktykH rS/ 0wårmebm0H = jzpfqJ0wårmef = ypöKyÜeftjzpfodkY/ tm\*apä,sKH = a&muf&dSvmMuavukef&m\/ tem \*aw = aemiftem\*wftzdkYü/ wm'daom = xdkuJhodkYaom oabm&dSaom/ ykaÍÆm = ocFg&w&m;tpktykH onf/ ew¬d = r&dSonfomwnf;/ a, = tMuifypöKyÜefjzpfaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf/ edAÁwåm = rdrdç rrd \d u,kd yf ikd of bm0 vuP© mto;Dto;Do YkdOyg'-f X-D bitf aetm;jzi hfqukd af &muvf muek of n fjzpíf &tyfaom twåabm&dSukefí = y&rw¬txnfudk,fj'yf xif&Sm;&dSukefí jzpfqJjzpfMuukef\/ awyd = xykd pKöyeÜ of cgF&w&m;woYkd nvf n;f/ tm&a\* ¾= ywG af qmuzf sm; p;lzsm;ü/ omoyyl rm = wixf m;tyaf om rkefnif;aphvQif wlaomOyrm &dSukefí/ wd|EÅd = wnfMuukef\/

«tyfwpfacsmif;onf axmifvsuf wnfaeonf qdkMupdkY/ xdkodkYaxmifvsuf pdkufxlxm;tyfaom tveG tYf veG fao;i,of rd af rUGaom tyzf sm;\ xyd af y:ü ypwf ixf m;tyaf om rek nf i;fapoh n fxtkd y\f tpGef;xdyfzsm;udk xdumrQonfom jzpfí vdrfhusoGm;um Mum&SnfpGm rwnfEdkifouJhodkY tvm;wlyif twwd ftem\*w fypKöyeÜ [f al om umvo;Hkyg;twiG ;fü wn&f aSd eMuuek af om ocgF&w&m;woYkd n fjzpNfy;DonEf iS hfwpNfyKdief u f csKyyf suíf om omG ;Muuek \f / xokd cgF&w&m;w\Ykd Mumjriphf mG wnwf jhHci;f oabmonf r&dSonfomwnf;/ umvokH;yg;twGif;ü wnf&dSMuaom xdkocFg&w&m; rSeforQwdkYonf rjzpfrD rjzpfcif a&U StzdkYüvnf; r&dSMu/ jzpfNyD;aemufüvnf; r&dSMu/ xdkr&dSjcif; ESpfrsKd;wdkY\ tv,füomvQif ywG af qmuzf sm;ü wixf m;tyaf om rek nf i;fapyh rm tveG tYf veG f wakd wmi;faom tcsed uf mv twiG ;füom Oyg'-f X-D bi-f [al om ,m,tD cukd tf werYf Qom xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vmMuuek \f [ ko&d ySd gav/ (r[m#-D 2-412/)»

7/ edAÁwåmeH = jzpfay:NyD;Muukefaom/ aeoÍö "r®meH = xdkocFg&w&m;wdkY\vnf;/ ba\*Fg = ysufjcif; = bif rnfonfudk/ yk&u©awm = aU&SrSjyKtyfonf = a&U SoGm;jyKtyfonf/ a[mwd = jzpfay\/ (pifppf ysufvwåHU jzpfí rvJTra&SmifEdkif [lvdkonf/) yk&maP[d = a&S;twdwfa[mif; cE¨mwdkYESifh/ trdódwm = ra&mr,Sufukefonf jzpfí/ yavmu"r®m = ysufpD;jcif; oabm&dSukefonf jzpfí/ wd|EÅd = wnfaeMuukef\/

8/ t'óeawm = rjritf y&f m t&yrf S = tm,E dÅ = tm\*päE dÅ = vmuek f jzpuf ek \f / (þpum;&yjfzihf ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ wpfpkHwpfckaom tpktykHrS vmjcif; r&dSonfudkyif qdkvkdonf/) b\*¾g = b\*¾gyd = ysuuf ek Nfy;Daom ocgF&w&m;woYkd nvf n;f/ t'óe H= rjritf yof n\f tjzpof /Ykd \*päE dÅ= a&muuf ek \f / (wppf wHk pcf ak om tptk yoHk Ykd uyaf &mujfci;f r&aSd omaMumi hf tcsi;fcyof rd ;f tbm0ooYkd mvQi f a&mu-f ukef\ [lvdkonf/) tmumao = aumif;uifü/ 0dZÆKyÜga'g0 = vQyfjyufouJhodkY/ OyÜZÆEÅd p = jzpfvnf; jzpfukef\/ 0,EÅd p = ysufvnf;ysufukef\/ £wd t,H taw¬m = þodkYaom teufoabmonf/ ygua#m = xif&Sm;onf/ a[mwd = jzpf\/ (r[meda'´o-32/ 0dok'¨d-2-260/)

## 7/ "r®wm½kyf - ½Ienf;

pu©Ka`E´ç aomwda`E´ç Cmeda`E´ç ZD0Sda`E´ç um,da`E´ç ZD0dwda`E´ paom ur®Z½kyf[laom £a`E´wdkYESifh qufpyfrIr&dSaom oH-aMu;-ovJGjzL-ovJGrnf;-a&T-aiG-ykvJ-ywåjrm;-ausmufrsuf½JG-c½koif;-oEÅmywåjrm;eD-ywåjrm;ajymuf-ajr-ausmufawmif-jruf-opfyif-EG,f-ponfh oufrJhavmuü wnf&dSaom ted`E´d,A'¨trnf&aom MoZ|ru½kyf o'´e0uuvmyf½kyfw&m;wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOfwifí 0dyóem

½yI g/

a&S;OD;pGm toifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf rdrd 0dyóem½IyGm;vdkaom opfyif-a&-ajr-awmawmif-a&T-aiG-ausmuf-oH-ywåjrm;ponfh oufrJht&m0w¬Kwpfckckudk rdrd\ 0dyóemÓPfta&mif tvif;jzifh xdk;pdkufí xdkt&m0w¬Kü wnf&dSaom "mwfBuD;av;yg;wdkYudk pdkuf½Iyg/ ,if;t&m0w¬Kü wnf&dSaom "mwfBuD;av;yg;wdkY\ tpktykHudk twkH;tcJudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh ½Ijrifaomtcg ,if; "mwfBuD;av;yg;wdkY\ twkH;tcJü tmumo"mwfudk wpfzefjrifatmif quf½Ivdkufygu ½kyfuvmyf trIefrsm;udk vG,fulpGmyif awGU&dSEdkifygonf/ odkYaomf þtqifhodkY wdkifatmif tZÑwå A[d'¨ ESpfrsKd;vkH;ü ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk wGifwGifBuD; 0dyóem½IEdkifaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftzdkYrlum; rsm;aomtm;jzifh rdrd 0yd óem½yI mG ;vakd om a&-T ai-G paom ,i;ft&m0wK¬ü wn&f aSd om "mwBfu;Dav;yg;wuYkd kdpukd íf ½vI ukd ½f Hk rQjziyhf i f ,i;f½yk uf vmytf reI rf sm;u kd tv,G wf uyl i f awUG&ESd ikd af yon/f ,i;f½yk uf vmywf uYkd kd "mwcf yGJ g/ ,if;½kyfuvmyf toD;toD;ü toHrygaomf MoZmvQif (8)ckajrmuf&dSaom MoZ|ru½kyfrsm; &dSMu\/ toHygaomf toHvQif (9)ckajrmuf&Sdaom o'´e0uuvmyf½kyfrsm; &dSMu\/ ,if;y&rwf½kyfw&m;wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOfwifum 0dyóem½Iyg/

þ ½lyowåu 0dyóem½Ienf; (7)enf;wdkYwGif eHygwf (1)rS eHygwf (6)wdkifatmifaom ½kyfw&m;-

wdkYum; ouf&dSavmuü wnf&dSMuaom ½kyfw&m;rsm; jzpfMu\/ tZÑwå A[d'¨ oEÅmefESpfrsKd;vkH;üyif 0dyóem½IEdkifygonf/ aemufqkH;ü a&;om;wifjyxm;aom eHygwf(7)ckajrmuf jzpfaom "r®wm½kyf w&m;rsm;um; ted`Ed´,A'¨jzpfaom oufrJhavmuü wnf&dSaom ½kyfw&m;rsm;om jzpfMu\/ ,if; "r®wm½kyfwdkYudk A[d'¨ oufrJhavmuüom ½Iyg/

## t½lyowåu 0dyóem ½Ienf;

t½yl owuå 0yd óem½eI n;fü ----

1/ uvmytm;jzifh½Ienf; = aygif;pkjcHKikHí ½Ienf;ç

2/ ,ru = tpkHtm;jzifh ½Ienf;ç

3/ cPdutm;jzifh ½Ienf;ç

4/ y#dyg#d = tpOftwdkif;tm;jzifh ½Ienf;ç

5/ 'd|dO\*¢g#e = 'd|dudk cGmaomtm;jzifh ½Ienf;ç

6/ rmeO\*¢g#e = rmeudk cGmaomtm;jzifh ½Ienf;ç

7/ eduEÅdy&d,m'ge = wPSm = eduEÅdudk ukefatmif rjzpfatmif ½Ienf; --þodkYtm;jzifh 0dyóem½IyGm;okH;oyfykH (7)enf; vm&dSayonf/

## 1/ uvmytm;jzifh ½Ienf;

txufyg ½lyowåu ½Ienf;ü vm&dSaom (7)XmewdkYü wnf&dSaom ½kyfw&m;udk aygif;pkjcHKiHkí tepd [ö vk n;faumi;f 'uk [© vk n;faumi;fç tew[å vk n;faumi;fç wpvf nS phf D0yd óem½aI eaom pwd uf kd aemupf wd jfzi hftepd [ö vk n;faumi;fç 'uk [© vk n;faumi;fç tew[å vk n;faumi;f wpzf ejfyeíf wpvf nS hf pD 0dyóem½Iyg/ (0dok'¨d-2-261-262/)

þrQjzifh 0dyóem½IuGufudk oabmraygufao;aom toifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwftwGuf &Sif;vif;csufrsm;udk xyfrHí a&;om;wifjytyfygonf/ ---

½lyowåu½Ienf;ü a&;om;wifjycJhaom tm'geedau©ye½kyfrSonf "r®wm½kyfodkYwdkifatmifaom (7)XmewüYkd wn&f adS om ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd (7)Xme rcjGJcm;awmbh J wpaf ygi;fwn;fjyKí ,i;f½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd tedpö[kvnf;aumif;ç 'ku©[kvnf;aumif;ç tewå[kvnf;aumif; wpfvSnfhpD 0dyóem ½Iyg/ xdkodkY ½I&m0,f tedpö[k½Iaom 0dyóempdwfudk aemuf0dyóempdwfjzifh wpfzefjyefí tedpö[kvnf;aumif;ç

'ku©[kvnf;aumif;ç tewå[kvnf;aumif; wpfvSnfhpD xyfí 0dyóem½I&jyef\/

qvkd okd nrf mS þo Ykdjzp\f -- ,i;f (7)XmewüYkd wn&f aSd om ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kdaygi;fpjkcKHiíHk ord ;fqn;f Ny;DvQi f ,i;f½yk wf &m;w\Ykd jzpNfy;DvQi f ysuof mG ;onohf abmu kd = tepd tö jci;ft&mu kd 0yd óemÓPjfzihf jriaf tmiMfuníf tepd [ö k½yI g/ tepd [ö ½k aI om ,i;f0yd óempwd uf ykd i f= tepd [ö ½k aI eaom raem'gG&ud 0dyóemaZm0Dxd pdwftpOfudkyif wpfzef jyefí aemuf0dyóempdwfjzifh = aemuf0dyóemaZm0Dxd pdwftpOfjzifh ,if; aU&S0dyóemaZm0Dxd pdwftpOf\ jzpfNyD;vQif ysufoGm;aom tedpötjcif;t&mudk

ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tedpö[k ½Iyg/ tvm;wyl i f wpzf ef ,i;f½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd aygi;fpjkcKHiíHk ord ;fqn;fNy;DvQi f ,i;f½yk wf &m;w\Ykd tepd ö

tjcif;t&mudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tedpö[k ½Iyg/ tedpö[k½Iaom ,if;a&U S0dyóem aZmpwd tf pOuf ykd i f wpzf ejfyeíf aemu0f yd óempwd jfzi hf= aemu0f yd óemaZmpwd tf pOjfzi hfjriaf tmif Muníhf ,i;fa&U 0S yd óempwd \f = a&U 0S yd óemaZmpwd tf pO\f jzpjfci;fysujfci;f 'Pcf sujfzi hf tjrrJ jywf tn§Of;yef; tEdSyfpufcH&onfh oabmudk = 'ku©tjcif;t&mudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí

'ku©[k ½Iyg/ tvm;wlyif wpfzef ,if;½kyfw&m;wdkYudk aygif;pkjcHKikHí odrf;qnf;NyD;vQif ,if;½kyfw&m;wdkY\

tepd tö jci;ft&mu kd0yd óemÓPjfzi fhjriaf tmiMfuníhf tepd [ö k½yI g/ tepd [ö ½k aI om ,i;fa&U 0S yd óem aZmpwd tf pOuf ykd i f wpzf ejfyeíf aemu0f yd óemaZmpwd tf pOjfzi hf jriaf tmiMfuníhf ,i;fa&U 0S yd óem pwd \f = a&U 0S yd óemaZmpwd tf pO\f rysupf ;Db Jtuswd tf c Jtcikd tf rm tEpS of m&tm;jzi hfwnaf eonhf twår[kwfonfh tewåtjcif;t&mudk tm½kHjyKí tewå[k ½Iyg/

,if;(7)XmewdkYü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk 'ku©[k ½Ií 'ku©[k ½Iaom ,if;a&U S0dyóempdwfudk aemu0f yd óempwd jfzi hftepd [ö vk n;faumi;fç 'uk [© vk n;faumi;fç tew[å vk n;faumi;f to;Dto;DcíGJ tvm;wlyif 0dyóem½Iyg/ tvm;wlyif ,if; (7)XmewdkYü wnf&dSaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk tewå[k ½Ií tewå[k ½Iaom ,if;

aU&S0dyóempdwfudk aemuf0dyóempdwfjzifh tedpö[kvnf;aumif;ç 'ku©[kvnf;aumif;ç tewå[k vnf;aumif; 0dyóem½Iyg/ oabmaygufEdkifavmufayNyD/ aU&Spdwf - aemufpdwf

0yd óem½aI eaom pwd [f ol n f yxk Zk eEf iS hf aouy© \*k Kd¾vrf sm;\ oEmÅ eüf r[muok vkd f raem'gG&ud aZm0Dxdpdwfrsm; jzpfí taou© = &[EÅmt&SifjrwfwdkY\ oEÅmefü r[mBud,m raem'Gg&du aZm0Dxd pdwftpOfrsm; jzpfMu\/ (tbd-|-2-388/)

þt&mü aU&Spdwf-aemufpdwf[k t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrljcif;rSm ,if; raem'Gg&du 0dyóemaZm0Dxd pdwftpOftm;vkH;udkyif {uwåenf;tm;jzifh a&U Spdwf aemufpdwf[k zGifhqdk oGm;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/ pdwåu©Pwpfck wpfck\ twGif;ü wnf&dSaom pdwfwpfck wpfckudkomvQif &nfñTef;í a&U Spdwf-aemufpdwf[k zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrljcif; r[kwfay/ taMumif;rSm þodkY jzpf\/ ---txuf ½lyowåu½Ienf;wGif a&;om;wifjyxm;aom (7)Xmeü wnf&SdMuaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk

tm½kHtvdkuf cJGwrf;csvdkufaomf ½lyg½kHç o'´g½kHç \*E¨m½kHç &om½kHç azm|AÁm½kHç "r®m½kH[k tm½kH (6)rsKd;jym;onf udk awGU&dSEdkif\/ tESpf (100)jzifh ydkif;jcm;xm;tyfaom tcsdefumvtwGif;ü wnf&dSaom ½kyfw&m; tm;v;Hku kd&nñf eT ;fxm;aomaMumi hfjzp\f / ,i;f½yk wf &m;tm;v;Hku kdavmu0D yd óempwd fwpcf wk n;fu wpfNydKifeuf wpfcsufwnf; avmuD0dyóem aZmpdwåu©P wpfcktwGif;üum; rodEdkif/

(tnxm) {auae0 avmud,pdawåe yÍöEéH cE¨meH y&d\*¾[y&dZmeem'DdeH torÇ0awm/ e [d oed'óeoyÜ#dCm'd H {uZÑH tm&r®PH umwkH ouúm/ (r[m#D-2-470/) yxk Zk etf qiwhf iG of m wn&f aSd eao;aom toiof al wmaf umi;f\oEmÅ eüf jzpEf ikd af om 0yd óem pdwfwdkYrSm r[mukodkvfraem'Gg&du aZm0DxdpdwftpOfwdkYom jzpfMu\/ wpfckwnf;aom avmuD 0dyóempdwfjzifh = avmuD0dyóem pdwåu©P wpfcsufwnf;jzifh cE¨mig;yg;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;jcif; cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ tedpötcsufç 'ku©tcsufç tewåtcsufwdkYudk cPypöKyÜefodkY qdkufatmif ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; odjcif;ponfwdkY\ rjzpfoifhaomaMumifhyifwnf;/ rSefayonf avmuD0dyóem pdwåu©P wpfcsuf wn;fjzi hf½yl g½çHk o'g´½pHk on hftm½ Hk(6)yg;v;Hku kdwpaf ygi;fwppf n;fwn;f tm½jHkyKjci;fimS um; rprG ;fEikd af y/ xaYkd Mumi hf ----

wrÜd pdwåH tya&e pdawåe ]]tedpöH 'ku©rewåm}}wd or®owd/ (0dok'¨d-2-262/) þo Ykdponjfzi hfa&U 0S yd óempwd uf kdaemu0f yd óempwd jfzi hfwpzf ejfyeíf 0yd óem½&I e fñeT Mfum;awmfrljcif;onf a&S;a&S;aom 0dyóemraem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOfudk aemufaemufaom 0dyóem raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOfjzifh wpfzef jyefí 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyf&ef ñTefMum;awmfrljcif;om jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/ ,if; 0dyóem raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOfwpfckvkH;u rdrd½IyGm;okH;oyfaeaom ocFg&w&m;\ odkYr[kwf ocFg&w&m;pk\ tedpötcsufç odkYr[kwf 'ku©tcsuf odkYr[kwf tewåtcsufudkom tm½kHjyKaeaomaMumifh {uwåenf;tm;jzifh -- wH pdwåH tya&e pdawåe = xdkaU&S0dyóempdwfudk aemuf0dyóempdwfjzifh 0dyóem½Iyg -- þodkYponfjzifh pdwfwpfckwnf;taejzifh zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ þt&m0, f toiof al wmaf umi;fon f obm0,wk bdå uuf vn;f wpzf e f a0zeEf iId ;fcsed f pO;fpm;

oifhvSay\/ eda&m"ormywfrS xpjzpfaom tem\*grft&Sifjrwf\ oEÅmefü tem\*grdzdkvfç &[EÅm t&Sifjrwf\ oEÅmefü t&[wåzdkvfonf tm0ZÆef;rygbJ jzpfEdkifonfh xkH;rsm;&dSaomfvnf; ½dk;½dk; tm½kH (6)yg;udk xdkufovdktm½kHjyKaeonfh umrm0p&pdwfrsm; jzpf&mtcgç 0dyóemt&mponfwdkYü 0Dxdpdwf wdkYonf tm0ZÆef;rygbJ jzpfEdkif½dk;"r®wm r&dSMuay/ tm0ZÆef;ygrSom jzpfEdkif½dk;"r®wm &dSMu\/ wpfckwnf;aom tm0ZÆef;uvnf; tm½kH (6)yg;vkH;udk wpfNydKifeuf wpfcsufwnf; qifjcifEdkifonfh pGrf;tm;um; r&dSay/ tm½kH wpfrsKd;NyD;rS wpfrsKd;udkom xdkufovdk qifjcifEdkif\/ txufwGif wifjyxm;aom

(7)Xmeü wnf&Sdaom jcHKikHí 0dyóem½I&rnfh ½kyfw&m;wdkYwGif tm½kH (6)yg;vkH; xdkufovdk yg0ifae\/ ½lyg½kHudk qifjcifaom tm0ZÆef; o'´g½kHudk qifjcifaom tm0ZÆef; ponfjzifh ½Iaeaom 0dyóemaZm buüf vn;f tm0ZeÆ ;f to;Dto;D xukd of v kd&ESd ikd \f / tm0ZeÆ ;fwprf sK;dygaom 0yd óemaZm0xD dpwd tf pOf wpfckudk wpf0Dxd[k ac:qdk&um; tm0ZÆef; trsKd;rsKd; xdkufovdk &dSEdkifouJhodkY 0dyóemaZm0Dxd pdwf tpOfvnf; trsKd;rsKd;yif &dSEdkifayonf/ wpzf e f,i;f½yk wf &m;wuYkd kdtm½jHkyKí 0yd óem½aI eaom raem'gG&ud 0yd óemaZm0xD dpwd rf sm;ukd wpzf ejfyeíf aemu0f yd óemraem'gG&ud aZmpwd jfzi hf0yd óem½&I e f ñeT Mfum;xm;\/ þü a&U 0S yd óem raem'Gg&du aZmpdwftpOfu ½kyfw&m;udk tm½kHjyK\/ aemuf0dyóem raem'Gg&du aZmpdwftpOfu a&U S0dyóem raem'Gg&du aZmpdwftpOf[laom emrfw&m;pkudk tm½kHjyK\/ þodkYvQif a&U SpdwfESifh aemufpdwfwdkYum; tm½kHcsif;vnf; rwlnDMuay/ wpfenf;qdk&aomf ---- a&U Spdwf[k ac:a0:okH;pJGxm;tyfaom aU&S0dyóem raem'Gg&du aZm0Dxd

pwd tf pOrf sm;um; ,i;f (7)XmewüYkd wn&f aSd om ½yk wf &m;w\Ykd tepd tö jci;ft&mç orYkd [wk f 'uk t© jci;ft&mç odkYr[kwf tewåtjcif;t&mudk tm½kHjyK\/ aemufpdwf[k ac:a0:okH;pJGxm;tyfaom 0dyóem raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOfrsm;u a&U Spdwf[k ac:a0:okH;pJGxm;tyfaom a&U S0dyóem raem'Gg&du aZm0Dxd pdwftpOf[laom emrfw&m;wdkY\ tedpötjcif;t&mç odkYr[kwf 'ku©tjcif;t&mç odkYr[kwf tewtå jci;ft&m[al om tjci;ft&m wprf sK;drsK;du kd tm½jHkyK\/ þovYkd Qi f a&U pS wd Ef iS hf aemupf wd wf oYkd nf = aU&S0DxdESifh aemuf0DxdwdkYonf tm½kHcsif;vnf; rwluJGjym; jcm;em;Muukef\/ tm½kHcsif; rwlnDojzifh tm0ZÆef;csif;vnf; rwluJGjym; jcm;em;vsufyif &dS\/ a&U Spdwf\ tm0ZÆef;um; ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ tedpö tjcif;t&m 'ku©tjcif;t&m tewåtjcif;t&mwdkYwGif wpfrsKd;aom tjcif;t&mudk qifjcifwwfaom tm0ZÆef; jzpf\/ aemufpdwf\ tm0ZÆef;um; aU&Spdwf[laom emrfw&m;pk\ tedpötjcif;t&mç 'ku© tjcif;t&mç tewåtjcif;t&mwdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mudk od\/ aU&Spdwf\ tm0ZÆef;ESifh aemufpdwf\ tm0ZÆef;onf rwlnDojzifh aU&Spdwfum; 0DxdpOf wpfckç aemufpdwfum; 0DxdpOf wpfckyif jzpfayonf/ w'g½kH --- wpfzef oar®m[0daem'eDt|uxm y#dpöorkyÜg'f0dbif; 0dnmPyk'ftzGifhü (tbd-|2-147/) vu©Pma&;okH;wefudk tm½kHjyKaeaom 0dyóemaZmrsm;\ aemifü w'g½kHudk r&EdkifaMumif; udkvnf;aumif;ç 0k|me\*grded0dyóem trnf&aom tvGeftm;aumif;aom Av0 0dyóemaZmrsm;\ aemifü w'g½kHudk r&tyf r&EdkifaMumif;udkvnf;aumif; zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/ ,if;zGifhqdkcsufrSm tvGef tm;aumif;aom Av00dyóemydkif;udk &nf&G,fí zGifhqdkxm;jcif;yif jzpfaMumif;udk y|mef;ygVdawmfESifh y|mef;t|uxmwdkYudk udk;um;í a&S;emrfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif a&;om;wifjycJh\/ ,cktcgü toif olawmfaumif;\ oEÅmefü ,kHrSm;oHo,rsm; uif;&Sif;oGm;ap&ef &nfoefí ,if;y|mef;ygVdawmf jrwfBuD;ESifh y|mef;t|uxmwdkYudk xyfrHí wifjytyfygonf/ ---aou©m 0g ykxkZÆem 0g ukovH tedpöawm 'ku©awm tewåawm 0dyóEÅd? ukoav ed½ka'¨

0dygaum w'g&r®Pwm OyÜZÆwd/ (y|me-1-133/) ukoav ed½ka'w¨ d 0dyóemZ0e0Dxd,m ypädEém,/ 0dygaumw d umrm0p&0yd gaum/ w'g&r®Pwmwd w'g&r®Pwm,/ wH ukovó Z0eó tm&r®PblwH 0dyódwukovH tm&r®PH uwGm OyÜZÆwDwd taw¬m/ e au0vÍö w'g&r®P0aoae0? y#doE¨d-b0\*F-pkwd0aoemyd/ 0dygaum [ d ur H® tm&rP® H uwmG \*[wd y#od Eud¨ ó uok vm&ra® Pm a[mwad ,0? aom ye 'Ak adÁ n,swmå

£" e 'ódawm/ (tbd-|-3-436/ y|met|uxm/)

aou©yk\*¾dKvfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;ç ykxkZefyk\*¾dKvfwdkYonfvnf;aumif; ukodkvfw&m;udk tedpötm;jzifh = tedpö[kç 'ku©tm;jzifh = 'ku©[kç tewåtm;jzifh = tewå[k 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfMuukef\/ 0dyóem½Iaeaom 0dyóemukodkvfaZm0Dxdonf = ukodkvfaZmpdwftpOfonf jywfcJhaomf csKyfcJhaomf ,i;f0yd óemuok vkd af Zm\ aemiüf umrm0p&0yd gupf wd of n fx0kd yd óemuok vkd af Zm\ tm½jHkzpaf om xdk0dyóemukodkvfaZm\ t½IcH ukodkvfw&m;tm½kHudkyif tm½kHjyKí w'g½kHtjzpfjzifh jzpfay:vm\/

(y|me-1-133/)

t|uxmüum; ,if; umrm0p&0dygufw&m;onf ukodkvfw&m;udk tm½kHjyKí w'g½kH\ tpGrf;jzifhom jzpfonf r[kwfao;? y#doaE¨udpö b0ifudpö pkwdudpö\ tpGrf;jzifhvnf; jzpfEdkifao;\[k zGifhqdkxm;\/ xif&Sm;atmifqdk&aomf þodkY jzpf\/ ---oHo&mc&D; rqkH;ao;aom owå0grSeforQonf aocgeD;r&PmoEéumv0,f uH-ur®edrdwf\*wdedrdwf[laom edrdwfokH;rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;udk tm½kHjyKjrJ "r®wm jzpf\/ tu,fí a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvf wpfOD;onf twdwfb0 aocgeD;umv r&PmoEétcg0,f ukodkvfw&m;wdkY\ tedpötjcif;t&mukd tm½kHjyKí tedpö[kvnf;aumif;ç 'ku©tjcif;t&mudk tm½kHjyKí 'ku©[kvnf;aumif;ç tewå tjci;ft&mu kdtm½jHkyKí tew[å vk n;faumi;f 0yd óem½vI su fr&PmoEaé Zmon fapmcohJ n fjzptf ?hH xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f b0op f y#od aE-¨ b0i-f pwk [d al om 0yd gupf wd of n f x0kd yd óemÓP\f t½cI H tm½kHjzpfaom ukodkvfuHudkyif tm½kHjyK\/ (tjcm;ukodkvfuH tm½kH wpfckck xif&müvnf; enf;wl rSwfyg/) xdkukodkvfuHtm½kHudk y#doaE¨-b0if-pkwd[laom 0dygufw&m;u tm½kHjyKrIonf odEdkifcJaom oabm&dSaomaMumifh þy|mef;ygVdawmf yO§m0g& tm&r®Pypönf;t&mü bk&m;&Sifonf rñTefjyawmf rljcif;jzpfonf/ (y|me-| = tbd-|-3-436/) þtxufyg ygVdawmfESifh t|uxmwdkYü 0dyóemukodkvfaZm\ aemifü w'g½kHusrI vm&dSaom-

aMumifh ,if;w'g½kHusEkdif\[laom tqdkrSm w½kP0dyóem[k ac:qdktyfaom Eke,faom aZm\ aemiüf w'g½uHk sruI kd &n&f ,G of n[f k q&mjrwwf Ykd t,&l adS wmrf Mluon/f Av00yd óem trn&f aom tvGeftm;aumif;aom 0dyóemaZm\ aemifüum; txufyg oar®m[0daem'eDt|uxmBuD;ü

ziG qhf xkd m;onthf wikd ;f w'g½ Hk rusEikd [f yk i f rwS yf g/ ynm& dS oal wmaf umi;ftaygi;fwoYkd n f ppd ppf ;lpr;fí

,l&ef tcsufwpf&yfyif jzpfonf/ toifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwftwGufum; vufawGU prf;oyf ½IyGm;Munfh&ef tcGifhaumif;BuD; wpf&yfyif jzpfayonf/ ,if; txufyg tqdktrdefYrsm;ESifh tnD 0dyóem½Iaom pdwf[lonfrSm raem'Gg&du aZm0Dxd pdwftpOfyif jzpfonf/ ,if; 0dyóem raem'Gg&du aZm0Dxd pdwftpOfrSm w'g½kH uscJhaomf raem'Gg&m0ZÆef; wpfBudrfç aZm ckepfBudrfç w'g½kH ESpfBudrfwdkY jzpfMu\/ w'g½kH ruscJhaomf raem'Gg&m0ZÆef; wpfBudrfç aZm ckepfBudrfwdkY jzpfMu\/ aZm toD;toD;üvnf;aumif;ç tu,fí w'g½kHuscJhaomf w'g½kH toD;toD;üvnf;aumif; -

1/ ÓPfvnf; ,SOfí yDwdvnf; ,SOfaomf emrfw&m; ---- 34 ? 2/ ÓPfom ,SOfí yDwd r,SOfaomf emrfw&m; ---- 33 ? 3/ ÓPf r,SOfbJ yDwdom ,SOfaomf emrfw&m; ---- 33 ? 4/ ÓPfvnf; r,SOf yDwdvnf; r,SOfaomf emrfw&m; ---- 32 ?

þodkY toD;toD; jzpfayonf/ (pdwåEÅd apw¬ oorÜ,kwåpdwåH t"dayÜwH/ y#doH-|-1-239/) xdkYaMumifh aU&Spdwf-aemufpdwf[k pdwfudkom rSwfí qdkaomfvnf; ,SOfzuforÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYESifh wuaG om 0yd óemraem'gG&ud aZm0xD d pwd tf pO f wpcf vk ;Hkuykd i f {uweå n;ftm;jzi hf a&U pS wd [f vk n;faumif;ç aemufpdwf[kvnf;aumif; zGifhqdkxm;jcif;jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/ tvm;wlyif ,SOfzuforÜ,kwf apwodufrsm;ESifh twlwuGaom ,if;raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOfwpfckvkH;udkyif tedpö[k½Iaom pdwfç 'ku©[k½Iaom pdwfç tewå[k½Iaom pdwf ponfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç yxrpdwf 'kwd,pdwf ponfjzifh vn;faumi;f ac:a0:o;HkpxGJ m;on[f vk n;f rwS of m;ygav/ ,rutm;jzi hf½eI n;f pon hfaemuaf emuf

½IuGufwdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif oabmaygufyg/

## 2/ ,ru = tpkHtm;jzifh ½Ienf;

tm'geedau©y½kyfudk ,if;½kyfw&m;\ tedpötjcif;t&mudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munfhí tedpö[k ½Iyg/ xdkodkY½Iaom 0dyóempdwfudk = orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYESifh wuGaom raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOfudk aemuf0dyóempdwfjzifh = aemufraem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOfjzifh ,if;yxr0dyóem raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOf\ tedpötjcif;t&mudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tedpö[k vnf;aumif;ç 'ku©tjcif;t&mudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí 'ku©[kvnf;aumif;ç tewå tjcif;t&mudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tewå[kvnf;aumif; toD;toD; ½Iyg/ tvm;wyl i f tm'geead uy© ½yk uf kd 'uk [© ½k aI om 0yd óempwd çf tew[å ½k aI om 0yd óempwd wf uYkd vkd n;f en;fwlyif vu©Pm,mOf okH;wef wpfvSnfhpD wifí 0dyóem½Iyg/

0a,m0k×w¬\*Fr½kyfç tm[m&r,½kyfç Owkr,½kyfç ur®Z½kyfç pdwåork|mef½kyfç "r®wm½kyf toD; toD;udk tedpö[k ('ku©[kç tewå[k) toD;toD; ½Ií ,if; tedpö[k ('ku©[kç tewå[k) ½Iaom 0dyóempdwfudk aemuf0dyóempdwfjzifh tedpö[k ('ku©[kç tewå[k) toD;toD; enf;wl jyefí 0dyóem½Iyg/ (0dok'¨d-2-262/)

«rwS cf su f---- uvmytm;jzifh ½Ienf;ü (7)Xmeü wnf&dSaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk XmewpfckpD rcJGbJ jcKHí 0yd óem½\I / þ,ru½eI n;füum; Xmewpcf pk D cíGJ 0yd óem½\I / þrQom x;laxuG jGJym;onf?»

## 3/ cPdutm;jzifh ½Ienf;

toifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf tm'geedau©y½kyfudk tedpö[k 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfyg/

1/ ,if;odkY ½Iaom yxr 0dyóempdwfudk 'kwd, 0dyóempdwfjzifhç

2/ 'kwd, 0dyóempdwfudk wwd, 0dyóempdwfjzihfç

3/ wwd, 0dyóempdwfudk pwkw¬ 0dyóempdwfjzifhç

4/ pwkw¬ 0dyóempdwfudk yÍör 0dyóempdwfjzifh --toD;toD; tedpö[k ½Iyg/ ('ku©[k ½Iyg/ tewå[k ½Iyg/) tm'geead uy© ½yk uf kd 'uk [© k ½&I m tew[å k ½&I mwüYkd vn;f en;fwyl irf wS yf g/ tvm;wyl i f 0a,m0kw¬×\*Fr½kyfç tm[m&r,½kyfç Owkr,½kyfç ur®Z½kyfç pdwåork|mef½kyfç "r®wm½kyf toD;toD;udk tedpö[k vnf;aumif;ç 'ku©[kvnf;aumif;ç tewå[kvnf;aumif; toD;toD; 0dyóem½Ií ,if;0dyóem pdwfudk 'kwd,0dyóempdwfjzifhç 'kwd,0dyóempdwfudk wwd,0dyóempdwfjzihfç wwd,0dyóempdwf udk pwkw¬0dyóempdwfjzifhç pwkw¬0dyóempdwfudk yÍör0dyóempdwfjzifh wpfzefjyefí toD;toD; 0dyóem½Iyg/ þodkYvQif tm'geedau©y½kyfpaom ½kyfw&m; toD;toD;udk odrf;qnf;aom pdwfrS pí av;qifh av;qifhaom pdwfwdkYudk vu©Pma&;okH;wef wpfvSnfhpD wifí 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfcJhaomf cPdutm;jzifh 0dyóem½IyGm;okH;oyfonf rnfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-262/) þüvnf; ½lyowåu½Ienf;üvmaom (7)rsKd;aom ½kyfwdkYudk cJGí wpfckpD ½Iyg/ 0a,m0k×w¬\*Fr ½kyfü tqifhqifh ½I&ef rarhygESifh/ a&S;0Dxdpdwfudk aemuf0Dxdpdwfjzifh 0dyóem½Ijcif; jzpfonfudkvnf; oabmaygufyg/

## 4/ y#dyg#d = tpOftm;jzifh ½Ienf;

tm'geedau©y½kyfudk tedpö[k ½IyGm;okH;oyfí xdkodkY 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfaom ----

1/ yxr0dyóempdwfudk 'kwd,0dyóempdwfjzifh tedpö[k ½Iyg/

2/ 'kwd,0dyóempdwfudk wwd,0dyóempdwfjzihf tedpö[k ½Iyg/

3/ wwd,0dyóempdwfudk pwkw¬0dyóempdwfjzifh tedpö[k ½Iyg/

4/ pwkw¬0dyóempdwfudk yÍör0dyóempdwfjzifh tedpö[k ½Iyg/

5/ yÍör0dyóempdwfudk q|0dyóempdwfjzifh tedpö[k ½Iyg/

6/ q|0dyóempdwfudk owår0dyóempdwfjzifh tedpö[k ½Iyg/

7/ owår0dyóempdwfudk t|r0dyóempdwfjzifh tedpö[k ½Iyg/

8/ t|r0dyóempdwfudk e0r0dyóempdwfjzifh tedpö[k ½Iyg/

9/ e0r0dyóempdwfudk 'or0dyóempdwfjzifh tedpö[k ½Iyg/

10/ 'or0dyóempdwfudk {um'or0dyóempdwfjzifh tedpö[k 0dyóem ½Iyg/ xdk pdwf[lonf pdwfudk tOD;rlí ñTefjyajymqdkaMumif; jzpfaom pum;wnf;? apwodufwdkYvnf; yg0ifMuonf[k rSwfyg/ (r[m#D-2-414/) wpzf e f ,i;f tm'geead uy© ½yk uf ykd i f tepd [ö k ½aI eaom 0yd óempwd uf kd 'wk ,d 0yd óempwd jfzihf 'ku©[kvnf;aumif;ç tewå[kvnf;aumif; toD;toD; 0dyóem½Iyg/ txufwGif wifjyxm;onfh twdkif; (10)qifhwdkifwdkif 0dyóem½Iyg/ tvm;wlyif tm'geedau©y½kyfudk 'ku©[k 0dyóem½Ií ,if;0dyóempdwfudk tedpö[kvnf;aumif;ç 'ku©[kvnf;aumif;ç tewå[kvnf;aumif;ç ,if;tm'geedau©y½kyfudk tewå[k 0dyóem½Ií ,if;0dyóempdwfudk tedpö[kvnf;aumif;ç 'ku©[kvnf;aumif;ç tewå[kvnf;aumif; txufygtwdkif; (10)qifhwdkifwdkif 0dyóem ½Iyg/

0a,m0k×w\*¬ rF ½yk çf tm[m&r,½yk çf Owrk ,½yk çf urZ® ½yk çf pwd oå r|k me½f yk çf "rw® m½yk fþ½yk wf &m; toD;toD;udkvnf; tedpö[kvnf;aumif;ç 'ku©[kvnf;aumif;ç tewå[kvnf;aumif; toD;toD; 0dyóem½Iyg/ ,if;0dyóempdwfudk 'kwd,0dyóempdwfjzifh/y/ 'or0dyóempdwfudk {um'or 0dyóempdwfjzifh wpfzefjyefí vu©Pma&;okH;wefudk wpfvSnfhpD wifí 0dyóem½Iyg/ (txufwGif wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; enf;rSD;í ½Iyg/) þodkYvQif 0dyóemtpOfjzifh tvkH;pkHaom aeYtzdkYywfvkH;vnf; 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfjcif;iSm jzpfoifhav&m\/ (= aU&Spdwfudk aemufpdwfjzifh qufvufí q,fckajrmuf pdwfxuf ydkvGefí 0dyóem½IaecJhaomf wpfaeYywfvkH;aomfvnf; 0dyóem½IyGm;okH;oyfjcif;iSm jzpfoifh av&m\/) xdkodkYyif jzpfoifhaomfvnf; q,fckajrmufjzpfaom 0dyóempdwfudk vu©Pma&;okH;wef wifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfonfwdkifatmifaom or®oevkyfief;&yfjzifh ½kyfur®|mef;onfvnf;aumif;ç emrfur®|mef;onfvnf;aumif; t0g;0pGm EdkifEdkifeif;eif; avhvmtyfNyD; jzpfoGm;\/ xdkYaMumifh 'orpwd f = q,cf ak jrmuaf om pwd üf omvQi f we&Yf yaf v&m\[ k t&,d 0oH uxmü zGifhqdkxm;\/ þodkY vu©Pm,mOfokH;csufudk wifí 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfaom a,m\*g0p&&[ef;awmfonf y#dyg#d = tpOftm;jzifh 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfonf rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-262/) þüvnf; a&S;0Dxdudk aemuf

0Dxdjzihf 0dyóem ½Ijcif;udkom &nfñTef;xm;onfudkvnf; oabmaygufav&monf/

## 5/ 'd|dO\*¢g#e = 'd|dudk cGmaomtm;jzifh ½Ienf;

]]t[H 0dyómrd? rr0dyóem = igonf 0dyóem½I\? ig\ 0dyóemwnf;}}[k pJG,lrdaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; 'd|dork\*¢g#e = 'd|d\ aysmufjcif; uGmjcif; rnfonf rjzpfao;/ tavsmftm;jzifh qdk&rl ]]ocFg&m0 ocFga& 0dyóEÅd or®oEÅd 00w¬ayEÅd y&d\*¾PSEÅd y&dpädE´EÅd = ocFg&w&m;wdkYonfomvQif ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem½Iukef\? vu©Pm,mOfudkwifum okH;oyfukef\? tedpö[k 'ku©[k tewå[k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;ukef\? odrf;qnf;ukef\? ydkif;jcm;,lukef\/ þodkY,laom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; 'd|dudk cGmjcif; rnfonf jzpfay:vm\/ (0dok'¨d-2-263/) þü 0dyóem½Iwwfaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYrSm ykxkZefrQom jzpfaeao;aom toif a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvf twGuf uGufí qdk&rl 0dyóemÓPfESifh twlwuGjzpfaom r[mukodkvf raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd pwd tf pO femrwf &m;pwk wYkd n;f/ ,i;f 0yd óemÓP\f t½cI tH m½jHkzpaf om emrwf &m;wrYkd mS ,i;f 0yd óem ÓPfESifh twlwuGjzpfaom r[mukodkvf raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOfemrfw&m;pkwdkY t0iftyg

'ku©opöm ork',opöm trnf&aom ocFg&w&m;pkwdkYwnf;/ þü ]]ig 0dyóem½I\? ig\ 0dyóemwnf;}}[k pJG,lwwfaom ]]ig}}rSm twåudk &nfñTef;xm;aom pum;[k rSwfyg/

## 6/ rmeO\*¢g#e = rmeukd cGmaomtm;jzifh ½Ienf;

]]ok|K 0dyómrd? remyH 0dyómrd = aumif;pGm 0dyóem½I\? pdwfESvkH;ukd yGm;apaom tjcif;t&m tm;jzi hf 0yd óem½\I }} þo Ykd veG uf aJ om t"rd mejzi hf p,GJ al om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf m; rmeu kd cmG ty-f on f rnof n f rjzpaf o;/ ocgF&w&m;woYkd nof mvQi f ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd 0yd óem ½uI ek \f ? vuP© m,mOfudk wifum okH;oyfukef\? tedpö[k 'ku©[k tewå[k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;ukef\? odrf;qnf;ukef\? ykdif;jcm;,lukef\/ þodkY ,laom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; rmeudk cGmtyfonf rnfonf jzpfay:vm\/

(0dok'¨d-2-263/)

## 7/ eduEÅdy&d,m'ge = wPSm (= eduEÅd) ukefatmif rjzpfatmif ½Ienf;

]]0dyódwkH oauúmrd = igonf 0dyóem½Ijcif;iSm pGrf;Edkif\}} þodkY 0dyóemudk om,maom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; eduEÅd rnfaom wPSm\ a&uJhodkY cef;ajcmufvsuf ukefysufaom oabm rnfonf rjzpfEdkif/ tavsmftm;jzifh qdk&rl -- ocFg&w&m;wdkYonfomvQif ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem ½Iukef\? vu©Pm,mOfudk wifum okH;oyfukef\/ tedpö[k 'ku©[k tewå[k ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;ukef\? odrf;qnf;ukef\? ykdif;jcm;,lukef\/ þodkY ,laom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; eduEÅdrnfaom wPSm\ a&uJhodkY cef;ajcmufvsuf ukefysufaom oabmrnfonf jzpfay:vm\/ (0dok'¨d-2-263/) wpzf e f '|d dO\*g¢#e rmeO\*g¢#e eud EydÅ &,d m'ge jzpaf tmi f wPmS p GJrmep GJ'|d pd GJNyKdatmi f0yd óem ½IyGm;okH;oyf&rnfh tpDt&ifukdvnf; t|uxmq&mawmfu atmufygtwdkif; qufvufí zGifhqdk omG ;awmrf \l / ----

## 'd|dO\*¢g#e - rmeO\*¢g#e - eduEÅdy&d,m'ge (5 - 6 - 7/)

1/ oap ocFg&m twåm ba0,sKH? twåmwd \*a[wkH 0a¥,sKH? tewåm p ye twåmwd \*[dwm? wo®m aw t0o0wåea|e tewåm? [kwGm tbm0a|e tedpöm? OyÜg'0,y#dyDVea|e 'ku©mwd yóawm 'd|dO\*¢g#eH emr a[mwd/

2/ oap ocFg&m edpöm ba0,sKH? edpömwd \*a[wkH 0a¥,sKH? tedpöm p ye edpömwd \*[dwm? wo®m aw [kwGm tbm0a|e tedpöm? OyÜg'0,y#dyDVea|e 'ku©m? t0o0wåea|e tewåmwd yóawm rmeork\*¢ga#m emr a[mwd/

3/ oap ocFg&m okcg ba0,sKH? okcgwd \*a[wkH 0a¥,sKH? 'ku©m p ye okcgwd \*[dwm? wo®m aw OyÜg'0,y#dyDVea|e 'ku©m? [kwGm tbm0a|e tedpöm? t0o0wåea|e tewåmwd yóawm eduEÅdy&d,m'geH emr a[mwd/

4/ {0H ocFga& tewåawm yóEÅó 'd|dork\*¢g#eH emr a[mw/d tepd aö wm yóEóÅ rme ork\*¢g#eH emr a[mwd/ 'ku©awm yóEÅó eduEÅdy&d,m'ge H emr a[mwd/ £wd t,H 0dyóem twåaem twåaem Xmaea,0 wd|wDwd/ (0dok'¨d-2-263-264/)

,o®m 'd|dork\*¢g#eH emarw¬ 0daooawm tewåmEkyóem, a[mwd? wo®m wH 'aóaEÅe ]]oap ocFg&m}}wdtm'dem tewåmEkyóem0d"d H 0wGm ,o®m ye tewåawm tEkyóaEÅe ocFg&m tedpöawmyd 'ku©awmyd tEkyódwAÁm {0 w'kyjAL[eawm? wo®m ]][kwGm tbm0a|em}}wdtm'd

0kwåH/

,om® rmeor\*k g¢#e H emr tepd mö Eyk óem, a[mw/d caP caP bZd eÆ au ocgFa& yóEóÅ ukawm rmeó t0oa&m/ tedpöonm bma0wAÁm tod®rmeork\*¢g#m,mwd [d 0kwåH/

,o®m eduEÅdy&d,m'geH emr 'ku©mEkyóem, a[mwd/ e [d obm0awmç 'ku©0w¬Kawm p 'ku©blaw ocFga& yóEÅó ww¬ þourÜd tbd&awm a[mwd/ tóm'gEkyódaem [d ww¬ wPmS OyaÜ Z,Æ s/ aoo H tewvå ua© P 0wk eå ,ar0/ t, H yaew ¬ oacyF awm¬ --- 0kwåea,e y#dyg#dawm or®oeH yokwó a,m\*daem ,'g tewåmEkyóem wdu©m ol&m 0do'g y0wåwd? £w&m a'Gyd w'Ek\*wdum? w'gaee 'd|dO\*¢g#eH uwH a[mwd/ twå'd|drlvdum [d oAÁm 'd|da,m/ tewåmEkyóem p twå'd|d,m OZky#dyu©m/

,'g ye tedpömEkyóem wdu©m ol&m 0do'g y0wåwd? £w&m a'Gyd w'Ek\*wdum? w'gaee rmeor\*k g¢#e H uw H a[mw/d ow d [ d epd \*ö ga[ rmeZyeÜ m ]]£' H epd Hö ? £' H "0k }}E dÅ tm'ed m AujA[K®aem 0d,/ tedpömEkyóem p edpö\*g[ó OZky#dyu©m/

,'g ye 'ku©mEkyóem wdu©m ol&m 0do'g y0wåwd? £w&m a'Gyd w'Ek\*wdum? w'gaee eduEÅdy&d,m'geH uwH a[mwd/ owd [d okconm, wPSm\*ga[m0? 'ku©mEkyóem p eduEÅd,m OZky#dyu©m/

{0H wdóEéH tEkyóemeH udpö0daoo0aoe 'd|dO\*¢g#em'Ded a[mEÅd/ awe 0kwåH ]]£w d t,H 0dyóem twåaem twåaem Xmaea,0 wd|wD}}wd/ tEkyóemeH ,xm&[H ouudpöu&PO§d ou|maea,0 XmeH/ wo®m 0dokH or®oeea,m ew¬Dwd e 0wåAÁEÅd t"dyÜga,m/ (r[m#D-2-416/) t0o0wåea|e tewåm

1/ ocgF&w&m;woYkd n f tu,íf twjåzpuf ek jfim;t?hH tw[å íl ynmjzi hfyikd ;fjcm;,jlci;fimS oiahf vukef&m\/ odkYaomf ocFg&w&m;wdkYonfum; tewåpifppf jzpfukef\/ tewåpifppf jzpfukefvsufvQif twå[lí pGJ,lMujcif; jzpf\/ xdkodkY tewåpifppf jzpfygvsuf twå[lí twå0g'orm;wdkYu pJG,ltyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh xdkocFg&w&m;wdkYonf ----

u/ rdrd tvdkodkY vdkufygapwwfaom twår&dSonf\ tjzpfwnf;[laom ouwfteufaMumifh tewåwdkYwnf;/

c/ a&S;tzdkYü xif&Sm;r&dS ,ckrS ½kwfjcnf;jzpfí csufwpfjzKwf ysufwwfonf jzpfí r&dSonf\ tjzpfwnf;[laom ouwfteufaMumifh tedpöwdkYwnf;/

\*/ jzpfjcif;ysufjcif;onf tzefwvJvJ n§Of;yef;EdSyfpuftyfonf\ tjzpfwnf;[laom ouwf teufaMumifh 'ku©wdkYwnf;/

þodkY tewå tedpö 'ku© vu©Pma&;udkwifum ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem½Iaom a,m\*g0p&

yk\*¾dKvftm; 'd|dudk y,fcGmjcif; rnfonf jzpfay:vm\/ (0dok'¨d-2-263/) þ0dyóemt&mü 'd|dudk y,fcGmjcif;rnfonf txl;tm;jzifh tewåmEkyóemaMumifh jzpfay:-

vm&\/ xdkYaMumifh xdktewåmEkyóem ½IyGm;ykH tpDt&ifudk ]]tu,fí ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf twå jzpuf ek jfim;t}Hh}ponjfzi hf ziG qhf Nkdy;Daemu f wpzf e f ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd tewtå m;jzi hf = tew[å k 0yd óem ½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[kvnf;aumif;? 'ku©[kvnf;aumif; vu©Pm,mOfwifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfxdkufonfom jzpf\[k qufvufzGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/ taMumif;rl ---- xdktedpömEkyóemÓPf 'ku©mEkyóemÓPfwdkYu tewåmEkyóemÓPfudk wdk;yGm;apaomaMumi hfjzp\f = tepd mö Eyk óemÓP f'uk m© Eyk óemÓP fEpS yf g;wuYkd tewmå Eyk óemÓPtf m; 'd|dudk y,fcGmEdkifonfh pGrf;tifrsm; jynfh0vmatmif tm;BuD;aom rSD&m Oyedó,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyK ay;aomaMumi hf tewmå Eyk óemÓPof n f prG ;fti f w;kdymG ;vmaom jyn0hf vmaom tEyk óemÓPf jzpfvm\? xufjrufpl;&Svm\/ xdkYaMumifh ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tewå[k vu©Pm,mOfwifum ½IyGm; okH;oyfNyD;aemuf tedpö[kvnf;aumif;ç 'ku©[kvnf;aumif;ç vu©Pm,mOfwifum ½IyGm;okH;oyf&ef qufvufí t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/ (r[m#D-2-415-416/)

## [kwGm tbm0a|e tedpöm

t|uxmu tedpövu©Pmudk azmfjy&mü -- [kwGm tbm0a|e tedpöm = jzpfNyD;aemuf r&dSjcif; oabmo Ykda&mu&f oSd mG ;aom teuof abmaMumi hfocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tepd jözpaf Mumi;fu dkziG qhf okd mG ;awmf rl\/ xdkwGif [kwGm = jzpfNyD;aemuf [laom pum;&yfjzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif;Oyg'frS a&U StzdkYü xif&Sm;r&dS? qdwfokOf;onf\tjzpf a&S;&dSí Oyg'f-XD-bif [laom cPokH;yg;wdkY\ taygif;jzpfaom tv,fü xif&Sm;&Sdonf\ tjzpfudk jyonf/ xdk [kwGm = jzpfNyD;aemuf[laom pum;&yfudk zGifhqdkNyD;í tbm0u kd xyrf qH jkdyeof jzi hf ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd Oyg'-f X-D bi-f [al om cPo;Hkyg;w\Ykd taygi;fjzpaf om tv,fü xif&Sm;&dSonf\ tjzpf a&S;&dSí ysufjcif; = bifrS txufjzpfaom aemuftzdkYü xif&Sm;r&dS aysmufysufonf\tjzpfukd jyonf/ [kwGm tbm0-[laom pum;ESpf&yfjzifhvnf; ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf rjzpfcifu r&dSjcif;ç jzpfNyD;aemuf r&dSjcif;[laom r&dSjcif; ESpfrsKd;wdkY\ tv,füomvQif ,m,D tcdkuf twefYtm;jzifhom wnf&dSEdkifí tcgcyfodrf; rwnf&dSjcif;onf tedpövu©Pm[k jyownf;/

(jynfedó,-5-148-üvnf; Munfhyg/)

2/ ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf tu,fí edpöjzpfukefjim;tHh? edpö[lí ynmjzifh ykdif;jcm;,ljcif;iSm oifhavukef&m\/ odkYaomf ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf tedpöpifppf jzpfukefvsufvQif ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk edpö[lí p,GJ jlci;f jzp\f / xaYkd Mumi hfxokd cgF&w&m;woYkd n f a&;StzüYkd xi&f mS ;r& Sd,crk S ½wk jfcn;fjzpíf csuwf jzKwf ysufwwfonf jzpfí r&dSjcif;tbm0odkY a&muf&dSoGm;wwfonf\ tjzpfwnf;[laom ouwfteufaMumifh tedpöwdkYwnf;/ jzpfjcif; ysufjcif;onf tzefwvJvJ n§Of;yef;EdSyfpufwwfonf\ tjzpfwnf; [al om ouwtf euaf Mumi hf'uk w© wYkd n;f/ rrd dtvokd Ykdvukd yf gapwwaf om twrå &odS n\f tjzpwf n;f [al om ouwtf euaf Mumi hftewwå wYkd n;f/ þovYkd Qi f0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;Hkoyvf su&f adS om a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü rmeudk y,fcGmjcif;rnfonf jzpfay:vm\/ (0dok'¨d-2-263/) rmeu kd y,cf mG jci;frnof n f tx;lojzi hf tepd mö Eyk óemaMumi hf jzpaf y:vm&\/ cPwikd ;f cPwdkif;ü cPrpJ woJoJ NydKNydK ysufysufaeaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh ½Ijrifvsuf&dSaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f ÓPüf ]]ig-ig}} [ kaxmivf mT ;wu<fuwwaf om rmerf mew&m;\ axmu&f mwn&f m jzpfEdkif&maom tcGifhtvrf;onf twnfrSmvQif &dSEdkifygawmhtHhenf;/ (okH;q,fhwpfbkHtwGif;üvnf; ocFg&w&m; tpktykHwdkYom &SdMu\/ ocFg&w&m;wdkYrS vJGí ig-[lonfç ol-[lonf r&dSjzpfcJh\/ ocFg& w&m;wdkYonfvnf; cPwdkif; cPwdkif;ü cPrpJ woJoJ NydKNydK ysufysufaeaom obm0"r®wdkYom jzpMfu\/ xokd cgF&w&m;wüYkd ]]þocgF&w&m;u igyçJ þocgF&w&m;u oyl }J}ponjfzi hfp,GJ al vmuof nhf ajymjyavmuof n hftcsed uf mvonvf n;f r& Sdjzpcf \hJ / xaYkd Mumi hf]]ig-ig}}ponjfzi hfaxmivf mT ;wu<fuwwfaom rmefrmew&m;onf ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpötjcif;t&mudk 0dyóemÓPfynmrsufpdjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPfü axmuf&mwnf&mudk r&&dSEdkifay[lvdkonf/) bk&m;&Sifudk,fawmfwdkifu arCd,okwåef (O'ge-120)wGif ---tedpöonm bma0wAÁm tod®rmeork\*¢g#m,/

= ]]ig-ig}}[ k axmivf mT ; wu<fuwwaf om rmew&m;u kdy,Ef wI &f e f tviYkd mS tepd oö nmu kdymG ;rsm; tm;xkwfyg[k a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcJh\/ (r[m#D-2-416/)

## OyÜg'0,y#dyDVea|e 'ku©m

3/ ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf tu,fí okcjzpfukefjim;thH? okc[lí ynmjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif;iSm oifhavukef&m\/ odkYaomf ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf 'ku©pifppf jzpfukefvsufvQif ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk okc[lí pJG,ljcif;jzpf\/ (jzpfjcif;ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh tjrJrjywf tn§Of;yef; tEdSyfpufcHae&onfh 'ku©w&m; pifppfjzpfygukefvsufvQif ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk okc[lí pJG,ljcif; jzpf\ [lvdk/) xdkYaMumifh xdkocFg& w&m;wdkYonf jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh tjrJrjywf tn§Of;yef; tEdSyfpufcH&wwfaom teuf oabmaMumifh 'ku©wdkYwnf;/ a&S;u r&dS ,ckrS ½kwfjcnf; csufwpfjzKwf jzpfay:vmí jzpfay:NyD;aemuf r&dSjcif; = tbm0oabmodkYom qdkufa&mufoGm;wwfaom teufoabmaMumifh tedpöwdkYwnf;/ rdrdtvdkodkY vdkufygapwwfaom twå r&dSonf\ tjzpfwnf;[laom ouwfteufaMumifh tewåwdkY wnf;/ þodkY 0dyóemÓPfynmjzifh ½Ijrifaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü wPSm = eduEÅdw&m;\ a&uJhodkY cef;vsuf ukefysufjcif;rnfonf jzpfay:ívmay\/ (0dok'¨d-2-264/) wPSm = eduEÅdw&m;\ a&uJhodkY cef;vsuf ukefysufjcif;rnfonf txl;ojzifh 'ku©mEkyóemaMumi hfjzpaf y:vm&\/ reS af yonf --- yiuf &kd i;f obm0tm;jzivhf n;faumi;fç 'uk \© wn&f m taMumi;f w&m;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; 'ku©pifppf tjzpfBuD; jzpfukefaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif;ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh tjrJrjywf tn§Of;yef; tEdSyfpufcHae&onfh tjcif;t&mudk 0dyóemÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmiMfuníhf 'uk v© uP© m,mOuf wkd iuf m 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;Hkoyvf su&f aSd om a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü xdkocFg&w&m;wdkYtay:ü tenf;i,frQaomfvnf; arGUavsmfaysmfydkuf ESpfNcdKufjcif; rnof n f rjzpaf wmoh nof mwn;f/ reS af yon f---- ocFg&w&m;wdkYukd om,mzG,f tóm' oabm w&m;[k ½Ijrifaeaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüomvQif xdkocFg&w&m;wdkYtay:ü ESpfoufjrwfEdk;jcif;?

wG,fwmrufarmjcif; wPSmw&m;onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmav&m\ = xif&Sm;jzpfay:Edkifav&m\/

(r[m#D-2-416/)

þtedpömEkyóemÓPf 'ku©mEkyóemÓPft&mwdkYüvnf; tewåmEkyóemÓPft&mü zGifhqdka&;om;wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; enf;wl rSwfom;&ef r[m#Dumq&mawmfu (r[m#D-2-416)ü rdefYrSmxm;awmfrlayonf/ xdkrdefYrSmawmfrlcsufESifh tnD ÓPfEkolrsm;twGuf xyfrHí tenf;i,f &iS ;fvi;fwijfytyyf gon/f ----

tedpömEkyóemÓPfonf rmepJGudk y,fcGmEdkifonfrSm NzdKcJGzsufqD;EdkifonfrSm rSef\/ odkYaomf ,if;tedpömEkyóemÓPfonf 'ku©mEkyóemÓPf tewåmEkyóemÓPf ESpfyg;wdkYu tm;BuD;aom r&DS m Oyeód,owjdåzi hf aus;Z;ljyKay;ygr S xujfruvf m\? p;l&vS m\? &&J ivhf m\? w;kdymG ;vm\? prG ;ftif jynfh0vm\/ xdkuJhodkY xufjruf pl;&S &J&ifhvmaomç wdk;yGm;vmaomç pGrf;tifjynfh0vmaomç 'ku©mEyk óemÓP f tewmå Eyk óemÓP f EpS yf g;w\Ykd tm;Bu;Daom r&DS m Oyeód,owxdå ;lBu;Djzi hf aus;Z;l jyKay;r It&eSd tf 0gx;lBu;Du kdqucf &H aom tepd mö Eyk óemÓPuf omvQi frmepuGJ kdNzKdczGJ suqf ;DEikd af omaMumi hfocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdtepd vö uP© m,mOwf iuf m 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;HkoyNfy;Daomvf n;f 'uk v© uP© m ESifh tewåvu©Pmudkyg wifí qufvufum 0dyóem½IyGm;okH;oyf&ef (0dok'¨d-2-264)ü t|uxm q&mawmfu zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ tvm;wlyif 'ku©mEkyóemÓPfonf wPSm = eduEÅdudk ukefcef;apEdkifonfum; rSef\/ odkYaomf ,i;f'uk m© Eyk óemÓPtf m; tepd mö Eyk óemÓP f tewmå Eyk óemÓP f EpS yf g;wuYkd wPmS = eud EudÅ kd ukefcef;apEdkifonfh pGrf;tifrsm; jynfh0vmatmif yifudkyuwdtm;jzifh tm;BuD;aom rSD&m Oyedó, owjdåzi hfaus;Z;ljyKay;aomaMumi hf,i;f'uk m© Eyk óemÓPof n fprG ;ftiwf ;kdymG ;vmaom jyn0hf vmaom tEkyóemÓPfwpfck jzpfvm\? xufjrufpl;&Svm\? &J&ifhvm\/ xdkYaMumifh ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk 'ku© vuP© m,mOwf iuf m 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;HkoyNfy;Daemuvf n;f ,i;focgF&w&m;wuYkd kdtepd [ö vk n;faumi;fç tew[å vk n;faumi;f vuP© m,mOwf iuf m 0yd óem½yI mG ;o;Hkoy&f e f t|uxmq&mawmuf (0od 'k -d¨ 2-264)ü qufvufí zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/

## vdk&if;tusOf;csKyf rSwfom;&ef

þt&mü þqvkd wUHåaom pum;um; tusO;fcsKyqf vkd &kd i;f teuof abmw&m;wn;f/ txuyf g

t½lyowåu ½Ienf;0,f y#dyg#d = tpOftm;jzifh ½Ienf; [laom 0dyóem½Ienf;udk a&;om;wifjycJh\/ þo Ykda&;om;ziG qhf ckd ohJ nthf wikd ;f y#yd g#ed n;ftm;jzi hf ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd vuP© ma&;o;Hkweuf kd wiuf m 0yd óem½yI mG ;o;Hkoyjfci;f oro® evyk if e;f&yuf kdtavth usu frsm;jym;aom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f ÓPüf tMuitf cg0, ftewmå Eyk óemÓPof n fxujfruvf m\? &&J ivhf m\? oeoYf e&Yf iS ;f&iS ;f jzpaf y:vm\/ xkdtcg0,f tedpömEkyóemÓPf 'ku©mEkyóemÓPf ESpfrsKd;wdkYonfvnf; xdktewåmEkyóemÓPf\ aemuof YkdtpOwf pukd fvukd yf gMu&\/ xtkd cgü tewmå Eyk óemÓPuf '|d ud kdy,cf mG jci;f vyk if e;f&yuf kd jyKvkyfNyD; jzpfawmh\/ rSefayonf - rdpäm'd|drSeforQwdkYonf twå0g' twå'd|dvQif tajccHtaMumif;&if; Zpfjrpf &dSMuukef\/ tewåmEkyóemÓPfonfvnf; twå'd|dESifh ajzmifhajzmifhxdyfwdkuf qefYusifbuf tEkyóemjzpf\/ xdkaMumifh tedpömEkyóemÓPf 'ku©mEkyóemÓPfESpfyg;wdkYu tm;BuD;aomrSD&m Oyeód,owxdå ;lBu;Djzi hf aus;Z;ljyKay;vukd of n hf t&edS tf 0gowxdå ;lBu;Du kd qucf &H aom prG ;ftiof wdå jyn0hf pnHk vD maomç xujfrupf ;l& S&&J iohf e&Yf iS ;fvmaom tewmå Eyk óemÓPof n ftw'å |d ud kdNzKdcEGJ ikd jfci;f jzpfayonf/ (r[m#D-2-416/) tMuiftcgüum; tedpömEkyóemÓPfonf xufjrufpl;&Svm\? &J&ifhvm\? oefYoefY&Sif;&Sif;

jzpfay:vm\? xdktcgü 'ku©mEkyóemÓPf tewåmEkyóemÓPf ESpfrsKd;wdkYonfvnf; xdktedpöm Eyk óemÓP\f aemuof YkdtpOwf pukd f vukd yf gMu&uek \f / xtkd cg0, f tepd mö Eyk óemÓPuf rmeukd y,fcGmjcif; vkyfief;&yfudk jyKNyD; jzpfawmh\/ rSefayonf --- ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk edpö[k pJG,ljcif;onf xif&Sm;&dSvwfaomf ]]£'H edpöH £'H "k0H = þXmeonf jrJonfh edpöwnf;? cdkifcHhonfh "k0wnf;}} (r-1401/) --- þodkYponfjzifh AujA[®m\ oEÅmefüuJhodkY rmefrmew&m; axmifvTm;wuf<ujcif;onf jzpaf y:vmww\f / tepd mö Eyk óemonvf n;f ocgF&w&m;u kd epd [ö k p,GJ wl waf om epd \*ö g[\ ajzmi-hf ajzmi hfxyd wf ukd f qeuYf sibf u f tEyk óemjzp\f / xaYkd Mumi hf'uk m© Eyk óemÓP f tewmå Eyk óemÓPf ESpfyg;wdkYu tm;BuD;aom rSD&mOyedó,owådxl;BuD;jzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;rI t&dSeft0g owådxl;BuD;udk qufcH&aom pGrf;tifowåd jynfh0pkHnDvmaomç xufjrufpl;&S &J&ifhoefY&Sif;vmaom tedpömEkyóem-

ÓPfonf rmepJGudk NzdKcJGzsufqD;Edkifjcif; jzpfayonf/ (r[m#D-2-416/) tMuiftcgüum; 'ku©mEkyóemÓPfonf xufjrufpl;&Svm\? &J&ifhvm\? oefYoefY&Sif;&Sif;

jzpfay:vm\/ xdktcgüum; tedpömEkyóemÓPfç tewåmEkyóemÓPf ESpfrsKd;wdkYonfvnf; xdk 'ku©mEkyóemÓPf\ aemufodkY tpOfwpdkuf vkdufygMu&ukef\/ xdktcg0,f 'ku©mEkyóemÓPfu wPSm = eduEÅdw&m;udk ukefcef;apjcif;udk jyKNyD;jzpfawmh\/ rSefayonf -- ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tay:ü okc[kxifaom trSwfonmonf xif&Sm;&dSvwfaomf ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ]]igh[m}}[k wPSmjzifh p,GJ jlci;f wPmS \*g[w&m;on f xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vm\/ 'uk m© Eyk óemonvf n;f wPmS = eud EwdÅ &m;\ ajzmiahf jzmi hfxyd wf ukd fqeuYf sibf u ftEyk óemwprf sK;djzp\f / xaYkd Mumi hftepd mö Eyk óemÓP ftewmå EkyóemÓPf ESpfrsKd;wdkYu tm;BuD;aom rSD&m Oyedó,owådxl;BuD;jzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;rI t&dSeft0g owådxl;BuD;udk qufcH&aomç pGrf;tifowåd jynfh0pkHnDvmaomç xufjrufpl;&S &J&ifhoefY&Sif;vmaom

'ku©mEkyóemÓPfonf wPSm = eduEÅdw&m;udk ukefcef; ysufpD;apEdkifjcif; jzpfayonf/

(r[m#D-2-416/) þovYkd Qi f ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdtew[å k 0yd óemÓPjfzi hf½jIriaf om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf 'd|dudk y,fcGmjcif;rnfonf jzpfay:vm\/ tedpö[k 0dyóemÓPfjzifh ½Ijrifaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü rmeudk y,fcGmjcif;rnfonf jzpfay:vm\/ 'ku©[k 0dyóemÓPfjzifh ½Ijrifaom a,m\*g0p&

y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf wPmS = eud EudÅ kduek cf e;fapjci;frnof n f jzpaf y:vm\/ þovYkd Qi f þ0yd óemonf rdrd rdrd\ t&mXmeüomvQif &yfwnfí aeay\[laom þenf;Oya'oudk ñTefjytyfayonf/

(0dok'¨d-2-264/) xaYkd Mumi hftoiof al wmaf umi;fon focgF&w&m;wuYkd kdvuP© ma&;o;Hkwevf ;Hk wiuf m 0yd óem ½IyGm;okH;oyfygrS wPSmpJG rmepJG 'd|dpJG[laom tpJGokH;rsKd;vkH; jyKwfEdkifrnf[laom "r®Lya'o a&S;a[mif; usiphf Oxf ;Hk wp&f yuf dk½adk opmG em,rl wS of m;av&mon/f ,i;f "rL®ya'ot& ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdtew[å k ½I½kHoufoufrQjzifhvnf; ,if;tewåmEkyóemÓPfu 'd|dudk w'\*Ftm;jzifh rcGmEdkif ry,fEdkif/ tedpö[k ½½I oHk uof urf Qjzivhf n;f ,i;ftepd mö Eyk óemÓPuf rmepuGJ kd w'\*tF m;jzi hf rcmG Eikd f ry,Ef ikd /f 'uk [© k ½I½kHoufoufrQjzifhvnf; ,if;'ku©mEkyóemÓPfu odrfarGUaom eduEÅdwPSmudk rukefapEdkif w'\*F tm;jzi hfry,Ef ikd /f tEyk óemÓPwf pcf uk kdusetf Eyk óemÓPEf pS cf wk uYkd tm;Bu;Daomr&DS m Oyeód, owådjzifh tm;ay;axmufyHhrSomvQif qdkif&mqdkif&m tEkyóemÓPfu qdkif&mqdkif&m udavomwdkYudk w'\*Ftm;jzifh cGmEdkif y,fEdkifonf[k od&dSav&monf/

## y\*kP jzpfavNyD

{wåm0wm yeó ½lyur®|merÜd t½lyur®|merÜd y\*kPH a[mwd/ (0dok'¨d-2-264/) þodkY a&;om;wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; ½lyowåu½Ienf; t½lyowåu½Ienf;wdkYudk tZÑwå A[d'¨ ESpfXmewdkYü t0g;0pGm EdkifEdkifeif;eif; 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfEdkifcJhaomf ½kyfur®|mef; emrfur®|mef; ESpfrsKd;vkH; onfvnf; t0g;0pGm EdkifEkdifeif;eif; avhvmtyfNyD;om jzpfawmh\? y\*kPjzpfavNyD/ (0dok'¨d-2-264/)

## r[m0dyóem (18) rsKd; (0dok'¨d -2-264/)

þ vuvf npf mG v St0g;0atmi favvh mtyNfy;Daom ½yk uf r|® me;f emruf r|® me;f&aSd om xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f txubf \*gFEyk óemrpS í y[mey&nd m\ tprG ;fjzi hf þoro® eÓPyf ikd ;füuohJ Ykdwp-f pdwfwpfa'otm;jzifhom r[kwfbJ o½kyftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç udpötm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç tvkH;pkHaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh qdktyfvwåHUukefaom tMuifr[m0dyóem (18)rsKd;wdkYonf &dSukef\/ xdk r[m 0dyóem (18)rsKd;wdkY\ þwD&Py&dnmpcef;jzpfonfh or®oeÓPfydkif;üyifvQif aU&SOD;pGm wpfpdwf wpfa'oudk xdk;xGif;vsufodonfjzpfí xdktEkyóemÓPf toD;toD;u þt&mü jzpfoifh jzpfxdkuf ukefaom xdkxkdtEkyóem\ xdyfwdkufqefYusifbuf jzpfukefaom edpö[k trSwfrSm;jcif; edpöonm ponfwdkYukd y,fpGefYav\/ y,fcGmav\/ tedpömEkyóem tp&dSukefaom 0dyóemynmwdkYonf (18)rsKd;ukefaom r[m0dyóemwdkY rnf-

ukef\/ ,if; r[m0dyóem (18)rsKd;wdkYwGif ocFg&w&m;wdkYtay:ü ----

1/ tedpömEkyóemudk yGm;apaom a,m\*Donf edpö[k trSwfrSm;aom edpöonmudk y,fcGm\/

2/ 'ku©mEkyóemudk yGm;apaom a,m\*Donf okc[k trSwfrSm;aom okconmudk y,fcGm\/

3/ tewåmEkyóemudk yGm;apaom a,m\*Donf twå[k trSwfrSm;aom twåonmudk y,fcGm\/

4/ tedpömEkyóem ponfwdkYaMumifh aumif;pGm jzpfay:ívmaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk NiD;aiGUaom tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hftzewf vvJ J ½aI om eAd 'dÁ gEyk óemu kdymG ;apaom a,m\*oD n f ocgF&w&m;wdkYü ESpfoufjrwfEdk;jcif; eE´Dw&m;udk y,fcGm\/

5/ ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tepd ö 'uk © tewjåzpíf te|d tobk tjci;ft&mu kd ojdriaf om 0yd óemÓPf a&U SoGm;&dSí ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh tzefwvJvJ ½Iaom 0d&m\*gEkyóemudk yGm;apaom a,m\*Donf ocFg&w&m;wdkYü wyfrufaom &m\*udk y,fcGm\/ (ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ysufjcif;bifum; &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f 0d&m\*oabmw&m; jzpf\/ ,if;0d&m\* oabmudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí vu©Pm,mOfokH;wef wpfvSnfhpD wifum ½IyGm; okH;oyfaom 0dyóemudk 0d&m\*gEkyóem[k ac:onf/ wpfenf; --- ocFg&wdkY\ ysufjcif;bifudk tm½kH,lí vu©Pm,mOfokH;csufudk wifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfcdkuf &m\*onf w'\*Ftm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;oGm;\/ xdkYaMumifh ,if;tEkyóemudk 0d&m\*gEkyóem[k qdkonf/ &m\*\ pifppfcsKyf&m edAÁmefudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom t&d,r\*fÓPfudkvnf; 0d&m\*gEkyóem[kqdkonf/ 0dok'¨d1-282/)

6/ ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ cPrpJwoJoJ csKyfysufjcif;cPbifudk tm½kH,lí vu©Pm,mOfudkwifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfjcif;wnf;[laom eda&m"mEkyóemudk yGm;apaom a,m\*Donf ocFg& w&m;wdkY\ taMumif;&if; ork',udk y,fcGm\/ (ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ cPrpJ woJoJ csKyfysufjcif; cPbifudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom tEkyóemudkvnf; eda&m"mEkyóem[k qdkonf/

uad vomwuYkd kdw'\*tF m;jzi hfcsKyNfird ;fapaom tEyk óemwn;f/ &m\*\ pipf pcf sKyNfird ;f&m eAd mÁ euf kd tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom t&d,r\*fÓPfudkvnf; eda&m"mEkyóem[kyif qdkonf/ - 0dok'¨d1-282/)

7/ ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk wpfzef rpJG,l rpJGvrf;rlí pGefYvTwfaMumif;jzpfaom y#dedó\*¾gEkyóemudk yGm;apaom a,m\*Donf wpfzef b0opf tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk pJG,ljcif;ç edpö ponfwdkY\ tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh pJGvrf;jcif;wdkYudk y,fcGm\/ (ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ysufjcif;bifudk tm½kH,lí vu©Pm,mOfudk wifum ½IyGm;okH;oyfwwfaom 0dyóemonf w'\*F\ tpGrf;jzifh cEm¨ ig;yg;ç b0opuf kdjyKjyiwf waf om tbod cgF&w&m;wEYkd iS hftwwl u G uad vomwuYkd kdy,pf eG -Yf wwfaomaMumifh y&dpöm\*y#dedó\*¾vnf; rnf\? ocFww&m;wdkY\ cPrpJ woJoJ csKyfysufjcif; wnf;[laom ocFwtjypfudk ½Ijrifojzifh xdkocFww&m;ESifh xdyfwdkuf qefYusifbuf ajymif;jyef jzpaf om tocwF eAd mÁ ewf &m;awmjfrwüf ñwG uf ikd ;f½idI ;faomtm;jzi hfajy;0iaf omaMumi hfyuE© e´ y#dedó\*¾vnf;rnf\/ t&d,r\*fÓPfonf t<uif;rJh y,fowfwwfaom orkapä'\ tpGrf;jzifh cE¨tbdocFg&w&m;wdkYESifhwuG udavomwdkYudk y,fpGefYwwfaomaMumifh y&dpöm\*y#dedó\*¾vnf; rnf\? tm½kHrsufarSmufjyKonf\ tpGrf;jzifh tocFw tNidrf;"mwf edAÁmefü ajy;0ifaomaMumifh yuE© e´ y#ed ód\*v¾ n;f rn\f / 0od 'k -d¨ 1-282/ ,i;fy#ed ód\*E¾ iS hf jynphf aHk om 0yd óemÓPof nf y#ed ód\*g¾Eyk óemrn\f /)

8/ ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd cPwikd ;f cPwikd ;fü ysurf I cPbiuf kd tm½,Hk íl vuP© m,mOwf iuf m tzef wvvJ J ½aI om c,mEyk óemu kd jzpaf paom a,m\*oD n f ½yk wf ;Hk½yk cf J emrwf ;Hkemrcf wJ n;f[al om twkH;tcJay:ü trSwfrSm;wwfaom Ceonmudk y,fcGm\/ (ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ oEÅwdCe orl[Ce udpöCe tm&r®PCewnf;[laom ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJ emrfwkH;emrfcJwdkYudk tMuif0dyóem ynmjzifh cJGjcm;a0zef pdwfjzmjcif; NzdKcGJzsufqD;jcif;udk jyKí y&rwftppf "mwftESpfjzpfaom

,i;focgF&w&m;wuYkd kd--- tepd Höc,a|e = uek wf w fysuwf waf om teuof abmaMumi hftepd [ö k ½I\/ xdk0dyóemynmonf c,mEkyóem rnf\/ ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ cPbifudk tzefwvJvJ ½IonfrS pí xdkc,mEkyóem\ xuf0ef;usif jynfhpkHjcif;onf jzpfav&um; Ceonm\ uGmjci;fon fjzp\f / xbkd \*gFEyk óem = c,mEyk óemr Sa&;StzüYkd um; c,mEyk óem\ xu0f e;fusif rjynphf aHk o;on\f tjzpaf Mumi hfCeonm\ umG jci;fon frjzpaf o;/ Ceonm[ol n foEwÅ -d Ce or[l Ce upd Cö e tm&rP® Cew\Ykd tprG ;fjzi hfocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdwpcf wk n;ftjzp fp,GJ jlci;f trSwfrSm;jcif;wnf;/)

9/ ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd ysujfci;f csKyjfci;fu kdtzewf vvJ J ½aI om 0,mEyk óemu kdjzpaf paom a,m\*-D on f tm,[l etrn&f aom uok vkd of cgF& tuok vkd of cgF&wuYkd kd aygi;fp½k ;Hkpn;fjci;fu kd jyKww-f aom wPSmudk y,fcGm\/ (ypöu©tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; tEkrme-qí odaom tEG,tm;jzifh vnf;aumif; ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ bifudk ½Ií xdkbif[k qdktyfaom csKyfjcif;üomvQif ESvkH;oGif;onf\tjzpf ESvkH;ñGwfonf\ tjzpfonf 0,mEkyóem rnf\/ ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ xdkysufjcif; csKyfjcif;udk ½Iaom 0,mEkyóemjzifh yknmbdocFg& tyknmbdocFg& tmaeÍÆmbdocFg&wnf; [laom ocFg&wdkYudk qnf;yl;½kH;pkaygif;pnf;jcif;udk jyKaom wPSmudk pGefYcGmEdkifownf;/ tMuif rjyw f quuf m quuf m jzpaf om 0#wf &m;tusK;dimS tMuiwf PmS jzi hf uok vkd of cgF& tuok vkd f ocFg&wdkYudk qnf;yl;½kH;pk aygif;pnf;jcif;ukd jyK\ = jyKpkysKd;axmif\/ xdk0#fw&m;ü wPSmjzifh xdka,m\*D\ pdwfonfum; rñGwfNyD? xdkYaMumifh 0,mEkyóemudk jzpfapaoma,m\*Donf tm,l[eudk y,fcGm\[k rdefYqdkjcif; jzpfonf/ r[m#D-2-417/)

10/ ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd Z&m-r&P (= XuD mv-biuf mv) [al om EpS yf g;aom tztYkd pwk jYkdzi hfazmujfyef ysupf ;Djci;f 0yd &Pd mroabmu kdtzewf vvJ J½aI om 0yd &Pd mrmEyk óemu kdjzpaf paom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ocFg&w&m;wdkYü jrJjrHonf\ tjzpfudk rSwfwwfaom "k0onmudk y,fcGm\/

11/ tedrdwåmEkyóem trnf&aom tedpömEkyóemudk jzpfapaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf oEÅwd Ce orl[Ce rNydKojzifh ½kyfoEÅwd emrfoEÅwd ½kyfuvmyf emrfuvmyfwdkYudk y&rw¬"mwfom; wpfckwnf; wpfvkH;wpfcJwnf;\ tjzpfudk rSwfom;wwfaom onmjzifh pJG,ltyfaom vkH;vkH; avsmif;avsmif; txnfudk,f&dSouJhodkY uyfí xifjcif;[laom edrdwfudk y,fcGm\/

12/ tyPÜ [d wd mEyk óem trn&f aom awmiwhf wyrf u f EpS of uzf ,G f r&[Sd k toÓd Pjfzpaf Mumi;f jzpaf om 'uk m© Eyk óemu kdjzpaf paom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f ock u kdawmiwhf wwaf om wPmS [laom yPd"dudk y,fcGm\/

13/ onk wmEyk óemtrn&f aom ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd twrå Sqwd of Ok ;fon\f tjzpuf dktzewf vvJ J ½Iwwfaom tewåmEkyóemudk jzpfapaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ocFg&w&m;wdkYü twå[k rSm;aomtm;jzifh ESvkH;oGif;jcif; twåmbdeda0oudk y,fcGm\/

14/ ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd epd ö ock twrå S qwd of Ok ;fon\f tjzpuf kd tm½,Hk íl jzpaf y:vmaom veG uf -J aom 0yd óem[ kqtkd yaf om t"yd nm"r0® yd óemu kdjzpaf paom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n focgF& w&m;wüYkd epd oö m& ponwf uYkd kdp,GJ ol n\f tprG ;fjzi hfjzpaf y:vmaom rmS ;aom EvS ;HkoiG ;fjci;f[k qdktyfaom wPSmESifhwuGaom 'd|dudk = om&m'gembdeda0oudk y,fcGm\/

15/ taMumi;fw&m;EiS whf uaG om emr½f yk uf kd[wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG ½jIriwf waf om 0yd óemynmç taMumi;f w&m;ESifhwuGaom ,if;emrf½kyf\ tedpötjcif;t&m 'ku©tjcif;t&m tewåtjcif;t&mudk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm ½Ijrifwwfaom 0dyóemynm[laom ,xmblwÓP'óeudk jzpfapaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ]]igonf twdwfb0u jzpfcJhavoavm}} þodkY ponfjzifh jzpfay:vmaom rSm;aomtm;jzifh ESvkH;oGif;wwfaom oar®m[mbdeda0oç ]]tpdk;&aom y&rDoGmjA[®m ponfaMumifh avmuonf jzpfay:vm\}} þodkYponfjzifh jzpfay:vmaom rSm;aomtm;jzifh ESvkH;oGif;wwfaom oar®m[mbdeda0oudk y,fcGm\/

16/ ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tysuuf kd0yd óemÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmiMfuníhf vuP© m,mOwf iuf m 0yd óem

½IyGm;okH;oyfvsuf&dSaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPfü ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk aMumufvefYzG,f&m ab;qdk;BuD;rsm;tjzpfxifvm\/ ,if;odkY aMumufvefYzG,f&m ab;qdk;BuD;tjzpf xifvmonf\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmaom b0tm;vkH;wdkYü ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ azmufjyef ysufpD;wwfonfh 0dy&dPmr"rt® jypuf kd ½jIriwf waf om tm'eD 0gEyk óemu kd jzpaf paom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f wppf Hk wpcf ak om ocgF&w&m;rQ\vn;f yek ;fatmi;f&m rcDS &kd m r&oSd n\f tjzpuf kdjrijfci;faMumi hfrcDS &kd m[k uyNfiwd waf omtm;jzi hfrmS ;rmS ;,iG ;f,iG ;f EvS ;HkoiG ;fwwaf om wPmS [al om tmv,mbed ad 0oukd y,fcGm\/

17/ ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk pGefYvTwfjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfaom ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpötcsuf 'ku© tcsuf tewåtcsufponfwdkYü tzefwvJvJ qifjcifwwf ½IyGm;wwfaom 0dyóemÓPf[k qdktyfaom y#docFgEkyóemudk jzpfapaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tyÜ#docF trnf&aom ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpötcsuf ponfwdkYü tzefwvJvJ qifjcifwwfaom ½IyGm;wwfaom 0dyóemÓPf\ qefYusifbuf jzpfaom t0dZÆmudk y,fcGm\/

18/ oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©\ uif;jywf½kyfodrf; csKyfNidrf;jcif; tusKd;iSm tzefwvJvJ ½Iaom 0d0¥mEkyóemtrnf&aom ocFg½kayu©mÓPf tEkavmrÓPfudk jzpfapaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf umr\*kPfESifh pyf,SOfjcif; tp&dSaom udavom\ jzpfjcif;[k qdktyfaom rSm;rSm;,Gif;,Gif; ESvkH; oGif;jcif; [laom oHa,m\*gbdeda0oudk y,fcGm\/ (0dok'¨d-2-264/) xdk (18)yg;aom r[m0dyóemwdkYwGif þ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tedpö 'ku© tewå[laom

vuP© mo;Hkyg;taygi;f\ tprG ;fjzi hfocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdjritf yuf ek of n\f tjzpaf Mumi hftepd mö Eyk óem

'ku©mEkyóem tewåmEkyóemwdkYonf &tyfonf rnfukef\/

## tedrdwåmEkyóem tyÜPd[dwmEkyóem oknwmEkyóem

,m p tedpömEkyóem ,m p tedrdwåmEkyóem? £ar "r®m {uw¬m? AsÍÆear0 emeH/ / ,m p 'ku©mEkyóem ,m p tyÜPd[dwmEkyóem? £ar "r®m {uw¬m AsÍÆear0 emeH/ / ,m p tewåm-

Ekyóem ,m p oknwmEkyóem? £ar "r®m {uw¬m? AsÍÆear0 emeH/ (y#doH-259/ 0dok'¨d-2-265) tepd mö Eyk óem terd wd må Eyk óem[al om þtEyk óem EpS rf sK;dwoYkd n fteutf m;jzi hfwul ek \f ? o'´gonfomvQif xl;\/ 'ku©mEkyóem tyÜPd[dwmEkyóem[laom þtEkyóem ESpfrsKd;wdkYonf teuftm;jzifh wlukef\? o'´gonfomvQif xl;\/ tewåmEkyóem oknwmEkyóem[laom þ tEkyóem ESpfrsKd;wdkYonf teuftm;jzifh wlukef\? o'´gonfomvQif xl;\/

(y#doH-259/ 0dok'¨d-2-265/)

## tedrdwåmEkyóem

edrdwåEÅd oEÅwd,Hç orla[ p {uwåonm, \*,SrmeH umvEÅ&m0|m,dbma0eç edpöbma0e p

ocFg&meH oudpöy&dapä'wm, o0d\*¾[H 0d, (o0d\*¾[meH 0d,) Oy|merwåH/ (r[m#D-2-417/) edrdwåEÅd ocFg&edrdwåH/ ,H ocFg&meH orl[m'dCe0aoeç oudpöy&dapä'wm, p o0d\*¾[meH 0d, Oy|meH/ (r[m#D-2-439/)

edrdwå"ar®olwd orl[m'dCe0aoe p oudpöy&dapä'wm, p oy&d\*¾a[ok caE¨ok/

(rlv#D-1-113/)

edrdwå"r®m ocFg&m aw[d oedrdwåm o0d\*¾[m 0d, Oy|[EÅDwd awoH tbm0dwbm0eó

bm0dwbm0eó p Oy|[emum&H 'aóaEÅm ]]orl[m'D}}wdtm'drm[/ (tEk#D-1-121/)

edrdwåEÅd ocFg&edrdwåH? twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEémeH ocFg&meara0wH t"d0peH/ (0dok'¨d-2-284/) ocFg&edrdwåEÅd ]]ocFg&meH orl[m'dCe0aoeç oudpöy&dapä'wm, p o0d\*¾[meH 0d, Oy|me}}EÅd 0kawåm 0g,raw¬m/ ocFg&meH ye wxm Oy|meH ocFg&0dedrkwåH e a[mwDwd tm[ ]]twDwm/ y / t"d0pe}}EÅd/ (r[m#D-2-447/)

0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmq&mawmfu edrdwåt& ocFg&edrdwfudk qdkvdkaMumif;udkvnf;aumif;ç xdkedrdwå [al om trnof n ftwwd ftem\*w fypKöyeÜ [f al om umvo;Hkyg;twiG ;fü wn&f aSd om ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd trnfjzpfaMumif;udkvnf;aumif; (0dok'¨d-2-284)ü zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/ þuJhodkY &Sif;vif;zGifhqdkcsufESifh qufpyfí #Dumq&mawmfrsm;u ]]t"d0peH emrH&dS&m Oypm}}[laom o'´gpnf;urf;ESifhtnD þodkY &Sif;vif;wifjyxm;awmfrlMu\/ 0dyóem bm0emur®|mef;udk y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufatmif wu,fh 0dyóeme,fajr tppfodkY a&mufatmif rpD;jzef;&ao;aom rp;Djze;fz;lao;aom y\*k Kd¾vEf iS hf p;Djze;fz;laomvf n;f 0yd óemur|® me;fu kd acw,å m, D jzpaf pç cyMfumMum jzpfap csxm;aom yk\*¾dKvfwdkYonf ½kyf-emrf-aMumif;-usKd; = ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk twkH;vdkuf tcJvdkuf jrifaewwf\? ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk oEÅwdCe twkH;tcJç orl[Ce twkH;tcJç udpöCe twkH;tcJ rNydKbJç emrfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; oEÅwdCe twkH;tcJç orl[Ce twkH;tcJç udpöCe twkH;tcJç tm&r®PCe twkH;tcJ rNydKbJ twkH;vdkuf tcJvdkuf jrifaewwf\/ xdkoEÅwdCe twkH;tcJ = ½kyfemrf oEÅwd tpOftwef; twkH;tcJç orl[Ce twkH;tcJ = ½kyfemrf taygif;tpk twkH;tcJç udpöCe twkH;tcJ = ½kyf-emrf vkyfief;udpö twkH;tcJç tm&r®PCe tw;Hktc J = tm½,Hk wl waf om 0yd óem½aI eaom emrwf &m;w\Ykd tw;Hktc J [al om þtw;HktcwJ rYkd mS 0yd óembm0emu kdrymG ;rsm;&ao;aomç orYkd [wk f0yd óemur|® me;fu kdcsxm;aom y\*k Kd¾vwf tYkd z Ykdxivf m jrifvmaom ½kyf-emrf"r® ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ twkH;tcJwdkYom jzpfMu\/ ocFg&w&m;wdkY r&dSu twkH;tcJvnf; r&dSEdkifNyD/ ocFg&w&m;wdkYrS vGwfaom twkH;tcJrnfonf r&dSEdkifaomaMumifh jzpf\/ ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ taygif;tpkjzpfaom oEÅwdCe twkH;tcJ orl[Ce twkH;tcJ udpöCe

twkH;tcJ tm&r®PCe twkH;tcJwdkY\ ocFg&edrdwf[laom trnfudk tpdwftpdwf jzpfaom CeNydKNyD;aom y&rwftppf "mwftESpfjzpfaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYü wifpm;í ocFg&w&m;wdkYudkyif ocFg&edrdwf

[k ac:qdkxm;jcif; zGifhqdkxm;jcif; jzpfayonf/ þtqdktrdefYrsm;t& ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudk Ce toD;toD; NydKatmif ÓPfjzifh rNzdKcJG&-

ao;bJ y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif rqdkufao;bJ twkH;vdkuf tcJvdkuftwdkif;om 0dyóem ½IaevQifum;ç twkH;vdkuf tcJvdkufudkyif Munfhí jzpfysuf ½IaevQifum; tedpö[k ½IaevQifum; edrdwåudkom 0dyóem ½Iaeao;onf rnf\/ tedrdwåudk ½Ionf rrnf/ edrdwåudkom ½Iaeao;vQif tedrdwåudk 0dyóem r½EI ikd af o;vQi f tedrdwåmEkyóem rrnfao;ay/ tedrdwåmEkyóem rrnfao;ygu tedpömEkyóemvnf; rrnfao;ay/ tedpömEkyóem rrnfao;vQif 0dyóemÓPf tppfvnf; rjzpfao;ay/ bk&m;a[m wu,fh 0dyóemtppfodkY rqdkufa&mufao;ay/ xif&Sm;aptHh/ -- bk&m;a[m wu,fh0dyóemtppfum; ½kyfuvmyf emrfuvmyfwdkYudk ÓPfjzifh awGUjrifaomtcg ,if;½kyfuvmyf emrfuvmyfwdkYudk ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJ emrfwkH;emrfcJwnf;[laom ½kyfCe emrCf ewuYkd kdÓPjfzi hfNzKdczGJ suqf ;Dvsu fy&rwtf pp f"mwtf EpS jfzpaf om ½yk ef mrwf uYkd kdord ;fqn;fNy;DvQif ,if;½kyfemrf y&rwfw&m;wdkY\ tedpötjcif;t&m 'ku©tjcif;t&m tewåtjcif;t&mudk ÓPfjzifh jriaf tmiMfuníhf vuP© m,mOof ;Hkcsu fwpvf nS phf D wiuf m ½yI mG ;o;Hkoy&f aom vyk if e;fciG rf sK;dom jzp\f / tu,íf toiof al wmaf umi;fon f rrd \d cEm¨ u,kd tf wiG ;fo Ykdpukd ½f vI ukd af omtcg rmr I Mur;fr I av;rI aysmrh I acsmr I aygrh çI ,pkd ;Dr I zUGJpn;frçI yrl I at;rçI axmurf I weG ;fr I [al om "mwof bm0wuYkd kd tw;Hkvukd f tcvJ ukd of m awUGjriaf eon fjzptf ?hH ½yk uf vmy femruf vmyrf Quakd omvf n;f ÓPjfzi hfrawUGjriaf o;onf jzpftHh? ½kyfuvmyf emrfuvmyfudk jrifaomfvnf; y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufatmif ½kyfCe emrfCe toD;toD;udk NzdKcJGzsufqD;vsuf ½kyfy&rwf emrfy&rwfwdkYudk rodrf;qnf;Edkifao;onf jzpfjim;tHh? þuJhodkYaom y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif rqdkufao;aom oorÇm&yx0Dç oorÇm&tmaygç oorÇm& awaZmç oorÇm&0ga,m"mwfrQavmufukdom awGUjrifaeao;aom toifolawmfaumif;onf ,if; twkH;vdkuf tcJvdkufom awGUjrifae&aom "mwfobm0wdkYudk 0dyóem½Iaeygu odkYr[kwf 0dyóem ½Iaeonf[k qdkygu xdk0dyóemrSm edrdwåudkom ½Iaeaom 0dyóem jzpf\? tedrdwåudk 0dyóem ½Iaeaom tedrdwåmEkyóem tedpömEkyóemum; r[kwfao;ay/ xdkYaMumifh ½kyfemrfwdkYudk y&rwfodkY

ÓPtf jri f qukd af tmi f rord ;fqn;fEikd af o;aom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f 0yd óemu kd wu, hf b&k m;a[m

0dyóemtppf r[kwfao;[k qdkjcif; jzpf\/ tu,íf toiof al wmaf umi;fon fyg&rtD m;avsmpf mG ½yk uf vmyrf sm;u kdawUG&íSd x½kd yk uf vmy-f

wdkY\ tvGef vsifvsifjrefjref jzpfrI ysufrIudk Munfhí jzpfysuf[kvnf;aumif;ç tedpö[kvnf;aumif; ½aI evQivf n;f erd wd "å ru® kd0yd óem½aI eao;on f rn\f / ½yk uf vmywf [Ykd ol n f or[l ynw f oPm² e ynwpf on hfynwrf sm; rumG on hfynwrf sm; rpiaf o;on hftao;q;Hk ynwf tw;HktcrJ sm; jzpMfu\/ ynwf[lorQonf edrdwå"r®rsKd;om jzpf\/ ,if;½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk Ce toD;toD; NydKatmif ÓPfjzifh cJGjcm; pdwfjzmí ½IEdkifygrSomvQif y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufí ,if;y&rwf ½kyfw&m;wdkYonfomvQif tedrdwå"r®wdkY jzpfMu\/ ,if;tedrdwå"r®wdkYonfomvQif 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHwdkY jzpfMu\/ tu,fí toifolawmfaumif;onf 0dyóembm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;&mü ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udkaomfrS rjrifzl;ao;[k qdkvQifç wpfenf;qdk&aomf ½kyfuvmyf emrfuvmyfudkaomfrQ rjrifzl;ao;bJ ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJ emrfwkH;emrfcJtwdkif; jzpfysuf½Iaeonf tedpö[k ½Iaeonf[kqdkvQif ,if;uJhodkYaom ½IrIrSm ½kyfy&rwf emrfy&rwf jzpfaom tedrdwå"r®odkY ÓPftjrif rqdkufao;aom ½IrIrQom jzpfaeojzifh tedrdwåmEkyóem tedpömEkyóem[laom trnfukd r&&dSEdkif[laom þtcsufudkum; txl;ajymzG,f&myif rvdkawmhay/ tedrdwåmEkyóem tedpömEkyóem trnfr&EdkifvQif 0dyóemtppfvnf; rjzpfEdkifao;[laom tcsufrSmvnf; &Sif;vsuf vif;vsuf xif;vsufyif &dSayonf/ ynm&dSaomfvnf; owdjzpfcJ\/

½yk uf vmy f emruf vmy f wpcf wk pcf k twiG ;fü wn&f aSd om ½yk wf &m;ç emrwf &m; y&rw"¬ mwof m; toD;toD;\ Oyg'fpGef; bifpGef;udk ÓPftjrif qdkufygrS oEÅwdCe NydKrnf jzpf\/ Oyg'fpGef; bifpGef;udk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;rjrifbJ ½kyfuvmyf emrfuvmyf wpfcktwGif;ü wnf&dSaom y&rw¬"mwfom;wdkY\ bifumvESifh tjcm;½kyfuvmyf emrfuvmyfwpfcktwGif;ü wnf&dSaom y&rw¬"mwfom;wdkY\ Oyg'f umvukdç wpfenf;qdk&aomf a&S;a&S; y&rw¬"mwfom;wdkY\ bifumvESifh aemufaemuf y&rw¬"mwfom;w\Ykd Oyg'uf mvu kdwpqf uwf n;f wppf Owf n;fuohJ Ykdxiaf e jriaf e awUGaevQi fOyg'pf eG ;f bipf eG ;fukd ueíYf yikd ;fjcm;í rjrivf Qi f ocgF&w&m;woYkd n f Oyg'-f X-D bi[f al om umvwpyf g;r S Oyg'-f X-D bi[f al om tjcm;umvwpyf g;o Ykdwikd af tmi fwnaf eEikd of n[f al om t,tl qrmS ;on fjzpaf y:vmww\f / a&;Sa&;S y&rw¬"mwfom;ESifh aemufaemuf y&rw¬"mwfom;udk wpfckwnf;[k ,lqvmwwf\/ {uwå onmwnf;/ ,if;odkY ,lqcJhaomf ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk edpötjzpf vufcHvmwwf\/ wpfzef ½kyfuvmyf emrfuvmyf wpfckwpfck twGif;ü wnf&dSaom tkyfpktvdkuf tkyfpktvdkuf

jzpfaeMuaom ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m; y&rw¬"mwfom;wdkYukd --- þum; yx0Dç þum; tmaygç þum; awaZmç þum; 0ga,m ponfjzifhvnf;aumif; - þum; zóç þum; a0'emç þum; onmç þum; apwemç þum; 0dnmPf ponfjzifhvnf;aumif; wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD ÓPfjzifh cJGjcrf;pdwfjzmí r,El ikd f r½EI ikd f rjriEf ikd vf Qi for[l Ce = ½yk tf aygi;ftp k tw;Hktc J emrtf aygi;ftp k tw;Hktc JrNyKday/ orl[Ce rNydKvQif orl[ynwf oP²meynwfrsm; ruGmEdkifao;ojzifh o0d\*¾["r® = oP²mefj'yf &dSaom w&m;rsKd;om jzpfae\/ ,if;o0d\*¾["r®wdkYudk y&rw¬"mwfom;wpfckwnf; tae xifvmwwf jrivf mww f,ql vmww\f ? {uw åonmwn;f/ oPm² ejf'y&f aSd om w&m; reS of rQ o0\*d [¾ "r ®reS of rQ erd wd "å rw® oYkd m jzpMfu\/ ,i;ferd wd "å rw® uYkd kd0yd óem½aI eaom fterd wd må Eyk óem rrnof jzi hftepd mö Ekyóemvnf; rrnf&um; 0dyóem tppftrSefvnf; r[kwfao;onfom[k rSwfom;av&monf/

## tyÜPd[dwmEkyóem

yPd"dEÅd okcyw¬eH? &m\*g'dyPd"d H 0g ? tw¬awm wPSm0aoe ocFga&ok edEéwH/

(r[m#D-2-417/) csrf;omokcudk vdkvm;awmifhwjcif;udk yPd"d[k ac:qdkonf/ wpfenf; --- &m\*paom awmifhwjci;fu kd = &m\*[al om awmiwhf jci;fu kd yP"d [d k ac:qokd n/f y&rw ¬ w&m;u,kd f teuof abmjziuhf m; wPSm\ tpGrf;jzifh ½kyfemrfocFg&w&m;wdkYü ñGwfudkif;½Idif;onf\ tjzpfudk qdkvdkayonf/ tyÜPd[dw

[lonf ,if;yPd"d\ qefYusifbufwnf;/ tyÜPd[dwmEkyóem[lonf ocFg&w&m;wdkY tay:ü wPSmjzifh vdkvm;awmifhwrI uif;jywf-

atmi fusiahf om tEyk óemwn;f/ ocgF&w&m;wüYkd 'uk m© Eyk óemÓP f&iohf evf mvQi ftyPÜ [d wd oYkd qukd af &muvf mrn f jzpaf yon/f xaYkd Mumi hftyPÜ [d wd mEyk óemEiS hf'uk m© Eyk óemwoYkd n f w&m;u,kd f teufoabmtm;jzifh wlnDMuayonf/

## oknwmEkyóem

ocgF&w&m;wüYkd omr-d e0d go-d um&u-a0'u-t"|d m,u[ k omoemy t,tl q&oSd l tw0å g'

orm;wdkY MuHqtyfaom twårS qdwfokOf;rIudk jrifatmif tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iaom tEkyóemÓPof n fonk wmEyk óemÓP frnf\/ xdkYaMumifh oknwmEkyóemÓPfESifh tewåmEkyóemÓPfwdkYonf w&m;udk,f teufoabmtm;jzifh wlMuonf/

## t"dynm"r®0dyóem

t"dynm"r®0dyóem ye oAÁmyd 0dyóem/ (0dok'¨d-2-265/)

½lyg'dtm&r®PH ÚwGm w'g&r®Pó pdwåó b\*ø 'doGm ocFg&m {0 bdZÆEÅd? ocFg&meH r&PH? e tanm aumpd tw¬Dwd b\*F0aoe oknwH \*a[wGm y0wåm 0dyóem t"dynm p om "ar®ok p 0dyóemwd t"dynm "r®0dyóem? wm, edpöom&m'dtm'ge0aoe y0wåH tbdeda0oH owPSH 'd|ð yZ[wd/ (r[m#D-2-417/) t"dynm"r®0dyóem[lonf 0dyóemÓPf tm;vkH;udkyif qdkvdkonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-265/)

½yk wf &m; emrwf &m;pon hf0yd óemÓP\f t½cI tH m½kHjzpaf om ocgF&tm½uHk kdoNdy;Dí x½kd yk wf &m; emrfw&m; ponfudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom pdwf\ = 0dyóemraem'Gg&du aZm0Dxd pdwftpOf\ ysujfci;f = biuf kdjriíf ocgF&w&m;woYkd nof mvQi fysuuf ek \f ? ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd omvQi f aojci;fonf jzpf\? ysufaom aoaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYrS tjcm;wpfyg;aom wpfpkHwpfa,mufaom yk\*¾dKvfowå0g rnfonf r&dS[k ysufjcif; = bif\ tpGrf;jzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ oknjzpfrIudk = tusdwftcJ tcdkiftrm tESpfom&tm;jzifh wnfaewwfonfh twårS qdwfokOf;rIudk ÓPfjzifh ykdif;jcm;,lí jzpfay:vmaom 0yd óemÓPof n fveG uf aJ om ynmvn;f [wk \f ? xvkd eG uf aJ om ynm[ol n focgF&"rw® üYkd ½aI eaom 0yd óemÓPvf n;f [wk \f ? xaYkd Mumi hft"yd nm"r0® yd óem rnaf yon/f xtkd "yd nm"r0® yd óemjzihf ocgF&w&m;wüYkd epd [ö al om tEpS of m&ç ock [al om tEpS of m&ç tw[å al om tEpS of m& &\Sd ponjfzihf pJG,lonf\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmaom ocFg&"r®wdkYudk edpö-okc-twå-"k0 ponfjzifh jrJjrHpGm ESvkH; oGif;jcif;[k qdktyfaom wPSmESifhwuGaom 'd|dudk y,fpGefYEdkif\/ (r[m#D-2-417/)

## ,xmblwÓP'óe

,xmblwÓP'óeH ucFg0dw&P0dok'¨d,m {0 o\*F[dwH/ (0dok'¨d-2-265/)

,xmbwl ÓP'óeH emr oypÜ ,ö emr½yl 'óe/H awe ]]ta[mo d EH k acg t[rwwD r'g¨e}}EdÅ {0rm'duHç ]]£ó&awm avmaum orÇ0wD}}wd {0rm'duÍö oar®m[mbdeda0oH yZ[wd/

(r[m#D-2-417-418/)

taMumif;w&m;ESifh wuGaom emrf½kyfudk odjrifwwfaom ÓPfonf ,xmblwÓP'óe rnf\/ ,if;ÓPfudk ucFg0dw&P0dok'¨dydkif;jzifhomvQif odrf;usKH;a&wGuftyf\/ xdkÓPfjzifh ]]igonf twdwfumvu jzpfcJhavoavmç}} þodkY paom jyif;pGm awGa0vsuf rSm;rSm;,Gif;,Gif; ESvkH;oGif;jcif;uvkd n;faumi;fç ]]zeqf i;f&iS f yikd &f iS f £ó&aMumi hf avmuon f jzpaf y:vm&\/}} þo Ykdpaom jyi;fpmG awGa0vsuf rSm;rSm;,Gif;,Gif; ESvkH;oGif;jcif;udkvnf;aumif; y,fpGefYEdkif\/ (r[m#D-2-417-418/) þrQjzifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tedpömEkyóemÓPfç 'ku©mEkyóemÓPfç tewåmEkyóemÓPfç tedrdwåmEkyóemÓPfç tyÜPd[dwmEkyóemÓPfç oknwmEkyóemÓPfç t"dynm"r®

0yd óemç ,xmbwl ÓP'óe[al om þ0yd óemÓPwf uYkd kd&tyof n frnof nof mvQi fjzpaf y\/

<uif;ukefaom edAÁd'gEkyóempaom 0dyóemÓPf (10)yg;wdkYü tcsKdUudk &&dSNyD; jzpf\? tcsKdUudkum; r&tyfao;ay/ aemufü xif&Sm;vwåHU/

or®oeÓPfcef; NyD;\/

22222

O',A,Á ÓPcf e;f

xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf þodkYvQif tedpömEkyóem ponfwdkY\ qefYusifbuf jzpfukefaom

epd oö nmpon hfouH ad vo tnptf aMu;wuYkd kdy,Ef ikd jfci;faMumi hftx;lojzi hfpiMfu,af om 0yd óemÓPof n f xykd \*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ e0f , f jzpaf y:vm\/ wrd wf ukd pf onwf \Ykd ui;fpijfci;faMumi hfaumi;fui\f xu0f e;fusi fpiMfu,jfci;fon fjzpaf y:vmouohJ vYkd n;faumi;fç ñeG tf nptf aMu;\ ui;fpijfci;faMumihf a&\xuf0ef;usif pifMu,fjcif;onf jzpfay:vmouJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç oHpaom tnpftaMu;\ ui;fpijfci;faMumi hf a&\T piMfu,jfci;fon f jzpaf y:vmouohJ vYkd n;faumi;f 0yd óemÓP\f npEf rG ;faMumif; jzpfaom edpöonmpaom oHudavo tnpftaMu;\ uif;pifjcif;aMumifh 0dyóemÓPf\ xuf0ef;usif pifMu,fjcif;onf jzpfay:vm&ayonf/ wpfyg;ru rsm;jym;pGmaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh >yrf;aom ocFg&w&m;wdkYü vu©Pm,mOfwifí 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyfjcif;[laom or®oeÓPf\ udpö ajyukefpGm jyKtyfNyD;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh xdk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf or®oeÓPf\ urf;wpfbufodkYvnf; qdkufa&mufvm\/ ,if;or®oeÓPf tjriEf iS hfjynphf aHk om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n fO',A,Á ÓPtf jriEf iS hfjynphf aHk tmi fquvf uíf tm;op-f &rnf jzpf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-265/ r[m#D-2-419/)

## O',AÁ,'óe (2) rsKd;

1/ ypö,awm O',AÁ,'óe = taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifh jzpfysufudk ½Ijcif;ç

2/ cPawm O',AÁ,'óe = Oyg'f-XD-bif [laom cPtm;jzifh jzpfysufudk ½Ijcif; --þodkYvQif O',AÁ,'óe ESpfrsKd; &dS\/ xdkESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif cPawm O',AÁ,'óe = Oyg'f-XD-

bif [laom cPwå,tm;jzifh = cPwå,odkY qdkufatmif ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfrI ysufrIudk odjrifaom O',AÁ,ÓPfudk &&dSjcif;iSm aU&SOD;pGm O',AÁ,tusOf;enf;udk pwifí tm;xkwf&\/ tm;xkwf&ef ñTefjyaom ygVdawmfrSm atmufygtwdkif; jzpf\/ ----

## y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfü a[mMum;xm;awmfrlyHk

uxH ypöKyÜEémeH "r®meH 0dy&dPmrmEkyóae ynm O',AÁ,mEkyóae ÓPH¿ ZmwH ½lyH ypöKyÜEéH? wó edAÁwåd vu©PH O'a,m? 0dy&dPmrvu©PH 0a,m? tEkyóem ÓPH/ Zmwm a0'emç onmç ocFg&mç 0dnmPH/ ZmwH pu©K/ y / Zmawm ba0g ypöKyÜaEém? wó edAÁwådvu©PH O'a,m? 0dy&dPmrvu©PH 0a,m? tEkyóem ÓPH/ (y#doH-52/ 0dok'¨d-2-265/) þtxufyg y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfESifhtnD O',AÁ,ÓPfydkif;ü 0dyóem pwif½I&rnfh 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcH tm½kHw&m;rsm;rSm ypöKyÜefjzpfaom Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom cPokH;yg; taygif;ü tusKH; 0ifaom Oyg'geu©E¨m (5)yg;ç tm,we (12)yg;ç "mwf (18)yg;ç avmuD£a`E´w&m;rsm;ç t0dZÆmrSonf b0odkY wdkifatmifaom y#dpöorkyÜg'f t\*Fg&yf (10)yg;wdkYwnf;/

## ypöKyÜef[lonfrSm

{w¬ p cPm'duxm0 edyÜ&d,m,m/ aoom oy&d,m,m/ (0dok'¨d-2-103/) ypöKyÜEé½lyH emr ZmwH cPwå,y&d,myEéEÅd taw¬m/ wH ye tm'dawm 'kyÜ&d\*¾[EÅd oEÅwd-

ypöKyÜEé0aoe 0dyóembdeda0aom umwaAÁm/ (r[m#D-2-419/)

t'¨gypöKyÜef oEÅwdypöKyÜef cPypöKyÜef[k ypöKyÜefokH;rsKd;&dS&m or®oeÓPfydkif;ü t'¨gypöKyÜefw&m; wdkYu pí 0dyóem ½IyGm;ESvkH;oGif;&\/ þO',AÁ,ÓPfydkif;üum; oEÅwdypöKyÜefrS pí cPypöKyÜefodkY qdkufatmif 0dyóem ½IyGm;ESvkH;oGif;&\/ t'¨gypöKyÜefw&m;rS pí 0dyóem ESvkH;oGif;onfyif jzpfap? oEÅwdypöKyÜefw&m;rS pí 0dyóem ESvkH;oGif;onfyif jzpfap? ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom cPtm;jzifh jzpfrI ysufrI = cPypöKyÜefodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufatmif 0dyóem½I&rnfom jzpfayonf/ xdkypöKyÜef okH;rsKd;wdkYwGif t'¨gypöKyÜef oEÅwdypöKyÜefwdkYum; y&d,m,uxm pum;wdkYwnf;/ t'¨g ypöKyÜef trnf&aom ocFg&w&m;ç oEÅwdypöKyÜeftrnf&aom ocFg&w&m;wdkYü w&m;udk,f y&rw¬"r® rsm;onf aU&SESifh aemuf uJGjym;rI &dSMu\/ qdkvdkonfrSm þodkY jzpf\? ---- t'¨gypöKyÜef trnf&aom y#doaE¨rSonf pkwdodkY wdkifatmifaom b0wpfckjzifh ydkif;jcm;xm;tyfaom w&m;wdkYum; trsKd;rsKd; tpm;pm;yi f &MSdu\/ b0wpaf vQmuvf ;Hkü y&rw"¬ mwof m; wpcf wk n;fom jzpaf eonuf m; r[wk af y/

½kyf trsKd;rsKd;ç emrf trsKd;rsKd;ç ukodkvf trsKd;rsKd;ç tukodkvf trsKd;rsKd;ç 0dyguf trsKd;rsKd;ç Bud,m trsKd;rsKd;wdkY jzpfMu\/ oEÅwdypöKyÜefw&m;wdkYüvnf; xdkufovdk enf;wlyif rSwfyg/ xdkt'¨gypöKyÜef oEÅwdypöKyÜefw&m;wdkYwGif wpfckaom Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom cPokH;yg;taygif; =

cPwå,rS apmifhMunfhcJhaomf tcsKdUum; cPwå,udk vGefNyD; twdwfw&m;rsm; jzpfMu\? tcsKdUum; cPwå,odkY ra&mufao;aom tem\*wfw&m;rsm; jzpfMu\/ tcsKdUum; cPwå,odkY a&mufqJ ypöKyÜef w&m;rsm; jzpfMu\/ xdkYaMumifh t'¨gypöKyÜefç oEÅwdypöKyÜef[k qdkaom pum;wdkYum; y&d,m,uxm = ypKöyeÜ [f ky&,d m,tf m;jzi hfqakd om pum;woYkd m jzpMfu\/ Oyg'-f X-D bi[f al om cPo;Hkyg;w\Ykd taygi;f jzpfaom cPwå,ESifh jynfhpkHaom w&m;onf rkcstm;jzifh ypöKyÜefw&m;rnf\[k qdkaom cPypöKyÜefESifh qufpyfaom pum;ç ,if;cPwå,rS a&S;üjzpfaom w&m;um; twdwfw&m;ç ,if;cPwå,rS aemufü jzpfaomw&m;um; tem\*wfw&m;[k qdkaom pum;rsm;onfomvQif edyÜ&d,m,uxm = y&d,m,f rzufonfh rkcspum;rsm; jzpfMu\/ qdkvdkonfrSm -- cPypöKyÜefw&m;onfomvQif rkcs ypöKyÜefw&m;wnf;/ t'¨gypöKyÜefw&m; oEÅwd

ypKöyeÜ wf &m;wuYkd m; y&,d m,ypKöyeÜ wf &m;wwYkd n;f/ taMumi;fr l Oyg'-f X-D bi[f al om cPw,å twiG ;fü wnf&dSaom cPypöKyÜefw&m;wdkYü y&rw¬"mwfom; w&m;vkH;rsm; uJGjym;jcm;em;rI r&dS/ y&rw¬"mwfom; tkyfpkrsm;onf rsKd;wlvsufom &dSMu\/ y&rw¬"mwfom; uJGjym;rI xl;jcm;rI r&dSbJ Oyg'fumvç XDumvç biuf mv[al om umvujGJym;roI m &\Sd / ,i;fcPw,å twiG ;fü t'g¨ypKöyeÜ foEwÅ yd pKöyeÜ wf &m;wuYkd ohJ Ykd wpfpkHwpfckaom enf;y&d,m,fjzifh þum; twdwfw&m;ç þum; tem\*wfw&m;[k qdkzG,f txl; r&dSaomaMumifh jzpf\/ tajccHtbd"r®mynm tm;enf;olwdkYtwGuf oabmaygufap&ef oEÅwdypöKyÜef trnf&aom

pu©K'Gg&0Dxd pdwftpOf wpfckudk ykHpHxkwfí xyfrH &Sif;vif; wifjytyfygonf/ ----

twdr[EÅm½kH pu©K'Gg&du0Dxd pdwftpOf wpfcktwGif;ü yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;ç pu©K0dnmPfç orÜ#dpädKif;ç oEÅD&Pç 0ka|mç aZm (7)Budrfç w'g½kH (2)Budrf[k 0Dxdpdwfrsm; &dSMu\/ þpu©K'Gg&0DxdtwGif;ü wnf&dS aom emrfw&m; tm;vkH;onf oEÅwdypöKyÜefw&m;pkwdkYom jzpfMu\/ xdkwGif yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; pdwåu©Ptcdkufü pdwf+apwoduf = emrfw&m; (11)vkH;wdkY NydKifwl jzpfMu\? emrfuvmyf wpfrsKd; tkyfpkwpfrsKd; jzpf\/ pu©K0dnmPf pdwåu©Ptcdkufü pdwf+apwoduf = emrf w&m; (8)v;Hkw YkdNyKdiwf ljzpMfu\? emruf vmy fwprf sK;d tyk pf wk prf sK;d jzp\f / þo Ykdponjfzi hfpwd uå P© wikd ;f pdwåu©Pwdkif;ü pdwf+apwoduf = emrfw&m;tkyfpkcsif; wpfrsKd; wjcm; wpfyg;pDom toD;toD; jzpf\/ a&S;a&S; pdwåu©PtwGif;ü wnf&dSMuaom emrfw&m;pkwdkY csKyfysufoGm;ygrS aemufaemuf pdwåu©P twGif;ü wnf&dSMuaom emrfw&m;pkwdkYonf jzpfcGifh &&dSMuojzifh a&S;a&S; pdwåu©P\ y&rw¬"mwfom; w&m;udk,fESifh aemufaemuf pdwåu©P\ y&rw¬"mwfom;w&m;udk,fwdkYonf rwlMuay/ aU&Szóum; wjcm; aemufzóum; wjcm;ç a&U Sa0'emum; wjcm; aemufa0'emum; wjcm; ---- þodkY ponfjzifh wpfrsKd;wjcm;pDom jzpfMu\/ þodkYvQif a&U Spdwåu©PESifh aemufpdwåu©PwdkYonf y&rw¬ "mwfom; tcsif;csif;vnf; uJGjym;Mu\/ wpzf e f puK©0nd mP\f Oyg'-f X-D bi f = cPw,å r S Munchf ahJ om f yÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;fon f twwd f jzp\f ?

orÜ#dpädKif;onf tem\*wf jzpf\? þodkY ponfjzifh twdwftem\*wf uJGjym;rIvnf; &dSMu\/ xdkYaMumifh oEwÅ yd pKöyeÜ [f al om pum;ü ----

1/ y&rw¬"mwfom; w&m;udk,f uJGjym;jcm;em;rI trsKd;rsKd; &dSjcif;ç

2/ twdwfw&m; tem\*wfw&m;wdkY a&maxG;vsuf yg0ifaejcif; --þtaMumif;rsm;aMumifh oEÅwdypöKyÜefonf wu,fh ypöKyÜefppfppf r[kwf? y&d,m,ftm;jzifhom

ypöKyÜef[k qdkaom pum;jzpfonf/ t'¨gypöKyÜefüvnf; enf;wlyif oabmaygufygav/

Oyg'f-XD-bif [laom cPokH;yg; taygif; = cPwå,ü tusKH;0ifaom cPwå,ESifh jynfhpkHaom y&rwfw&m;um; cPypöKyÜef jzpf\? ,if;cPypöKyÜefw&m;onfomvQif wu,fh ypöKyÜefppfppf jzpf\? rkcsypöKyÜef jzpf\/ xdkYaMumifh oEÅwdypöKyÜefrS cPypöKyÜefodkY qdkufatmif oEÅwdypöKyÜefw&m;rS pwifí 0dyóem½IrIonyf i f wu,yhf pKöyeÜ wf nwhf nuhf kd 0yd óem½aI eon f r[wk af o;onuf vkd n;faumi;fç twwd wf &m; ESifh tem\*wfw&m;wdkY a&maxG;vsuf yg0ifaeao;onfudkvnf;aumif; oabmusav&monf/ þ txufyg &Sif;vif;csufrsm;ESifh tnD toifolawmfaumif;onf ----

1/ umvo;Hkyg;twiG ;fü wn&f aSd om y#pd oö ryk gÜ'tf \*gF&y f to;Dto;Du kd ,i;ft\*gF&y f to;Dto;D\ xxkd ckd Pü jzprf I wnrf I ysurf uI kd ÓPjfzi hf jriaf tmiMfuníhf cPypKöyeÜ of qYkd ukd af tmi f 0yd óem ½Iyg [laom pum;ç

2/ oEÅwdypöKyÜefw&m;rSonf cPypöKyÜefw&m;odkY ÓPftjrif qdkufatmif 0dyóem ½Iyg [laom pum;ç

þpum;&yfrsm;ESifh qufpyfí þwGif qdkvdkaom ypöKyÜefudk ae&mwus t"dyÜg,frSef ,lqwwf

zdkYvdkayonf/

£'ged teEÅ&H 0kwåó or®oeÓPó ememea,[d bm0emxd&u&aPe yg&H \*EÉm Xdawe tepd mö 'ad wm 'ad | ocgFa& O',AaÁ ,e y&dpEdä wd´ mG tepd mö 'ad wm 0yd óew H¬0wk óå O',A,Á mEyk óem ÓPó eda'´ao ZmwH ½lyEÅdtm'Dok oEÅwd0aoe ,xmouH ypöa,[d edAÁwåH ½lyH/ wó Zmwó ½lyó edAÁwådvu©PH Zmwd H OyÜg'H tbde0gum&H O'a,mwçd 0dy&dPmrvu©PH c,H b\*ø 0a,mwçd tEkyóem ykeyÜKeH edomrem? O',AÁ,mEkyóem ÓPEÅd taw¬m/ a0'em'Dokyd {ao0 ea,m/

(y#doH-|-1-234/)

,cktcg tjcm;rJhü a[mawmfrltyf zGifhqdktyfcJhaom or®oeÓPf\ txl;xl;aom enf;wdkYjzifh 0yd óembm0emu kd jrjJraH tmi f jyKjci;fjzi hf ur;fwpbf uof Ykd a&mu&f íSd wnaf eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v-f onf tedpöpaomtm;jzifh ½IjriftyfNyD;aom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk jzpfjcif; ysufjcif;jzifh ydkif;jcm;í tedpö paomtm;jzifh vu©Pm,mOf wifí 0dyóem½Ijcif;iSm zGifhqdkawmfrltyf a[mMum;awmfrltyfaom O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPf\ eda'´oü ----

ZmwH ½lyH ponfh ygVd&yfwdkYü oEÅwd\ tpGrf;jzifh rdrd rdrdwdkY qdkif&m udk,fydkif taMumif;w&m;wdkYonf jzpfaptyfaom ½kyfw&m;onf Zmw ½ylwn;f? jzpqf J ½yk wf n;f/ xjkdzpqf J Zmw ½yl ½yk wf &m;\ edAÁwådvu©Pmjzpfaom Zmwdoabm Oyg'foabm[laom topfjzpfaom tjcif;t&mudk O', = jzpfrIoabm[líç 0dy&dPmrvu©Pmjzpfaom ukefjcif; ysufjcif;oabmudk 0, = ysufrIoabm[líç ,if;jzpfrI ysufrI jzpfjcif; ysufjcif;oabmudk tzefzeftxyfxyf ½Iwwfaom ÓPfudk O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPf = O',-0,udk tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iwwfaom ÓPf[lí qkdvdkayonf/

(y#doH-|-1-234/)

þtxuyf g t|uxmpum;&yüf ----

1/ or®oeÓPf\ urf;wpfbufodkY a&muf&dSí wnfaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf (or®oe-

ÓPfydkif;ü) tedpöpaomtm;jzifh ½IjriftyfNyD;aom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk jzpfjcif; ysufjcif;jzifh ydkif;jcm;í tepd pö aomtm;jzi hfvuP© m,mOwf iíf 0yd óem½jIci;fimS ziG qhf akd wmrf tl y f a[mMum;awmrf tl yaf om

O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPf[laom pum;wpf&yfç

2/ oEÅwd\ tpGrf;jzifh rdrd rdrdwdkY qdkif&m udk,fydkif taMumif;w&m;wdkYonf jzpfaptyfaom ½kyfonf Zmw ½ly = jzpfqJ ½kyfwnf; [laom pum;wpf&yf ---- þpum; ESpf&yfudk toifolawmfaumif;onf aocsmpGm rSwfom;xm;yg/

ZmwEÅd edAÁwåH y#dv'¨wåbm0H/ t,H [d Zmwoa'´g cPwå,or\*ØwH oE¨m, 0kawåm ]]a,

"r®m Zmwm blwm}}wdtm'Dok 0d,? e twDwH ----

]]a, aw Zmwmç e aw oEÅd? a, e Zmwmç waw¬0 aw/ v'¨wåbm0g aem b\*¾g? aw0 oEÅd obm0awm/}}wd ----

tm'Dok 0d,? emyd ZmwwmrwåH ]],H wH ZmwH blwH ocFw}}EÅdtm'Dok 0d,/ awem[ ]]ZmwH ½lyH ypöKyÜEé}}EÅd/ ypöKyÜEé½lyH emr ZmwH cPwå,y&d,myEéEÅd taw¬m/ wH ye tm'dawm 'kyÜ&d\*¾[EÅd oEÅwdypöKyÜEé0aoe 0dyóembdeda0aom umwaAÁm/ (r[m#D-2-419/)

Zmw-[ol n f jzpaf y:vmaom &tyaf om twaå bmwn;f/ (½yk ef mryf &rw"¬ mwof m;w\Ykd Oyg'f -X-D bitf m;jzi hfo½yk tf xn f xixf i&f mS ;&mS ; jzpof nuf ykd i f twaå bmu kd&on[f k qokd n/f ½yk uf vmyf wpcf \k twiG ;fü --- rmrI Murf;rI av;rI odkYr[kwf aysmhrI acsmrI ayghrI[laom yx0D"mwfç ,dkpD;rI odkYr[kwf zJGUpnf;rI[laom tmayg"mwfç ylrI odkYr[kwf at;rI[laom awaZm"mwfç axmufuefrI wGef;uefrI[laom 0ga,m"mwf - þodkY paom y&rw¬"mwfom;wdkY\ Oyg'f-XD-biftaetm;jzifh o½kyf txnfudk,f j'yf xifxif&Sm;&Sm; jzpfay:vmonfudkyif twåabmudk &onf[k qdkonf/ emrfuvmyfwdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif rSwfyg/) þ Zmw-o'´gudk ---a, "r®m Zmwm blwm (tbd-1-213/) = tMuifw&m;wdkYonf jzpfukef\ xif&Sm;jzpfukef\--

þopYkd aom ygV&d ywf üYkd uohJ YkdOyg'-f X-D bi[f al om cPw,å or\* Ð = cPo;Hkyg;taygi;fEiS hfjynphf oHk n\f tjzpfudk &nf&G,fí -- ZmwH ½lyH ypöKyÜEéH ponfjzifh y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfü a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/

]]a, aw Zmwm e aw oEÅd/ y / aw0 oEÅd obm0awm = tMuifw&m;wdkYonf jzpfNyD;ukefNyD? xdkjzpfNyD;ukefaom twdwfw&m;wdkYonf &dSqJ r[kwfMuukef/ tMuifw&m;wdkYonf rjzpfMuukefao;? xdk rjzpMfuuek af o;aom tem\*wwf &m;woYkd n f xtYkd wyl i f &qSd rJ [wk Mfuuek /f tMuiwf &m;woYkd n f Oyg'-f X-D bitf m;jzi hf o½yk tf xnuf ,kd jf'y f xixf i&f mS ;&mS ; jzpjfci;f[al om &tyaf om twaå bm &MSduuek \f ? rysufMuukefao;? xdkw&m;wdkYonfomvQif ocFwy&rw¬ obm0tm;jzifh xif&Sm;&dSqJ jzpfMuukef\/}} þodkY paom t&mXmewdkYü Zmw-o'´gudk twdwfw&m;udk &nf&G,fí a[mMum;xm;\/ þ -ZmwH ½lyHypöKyÜEéH - paom ygVdawmfüum; xdkuJhodkY twdwfw&m;udk &nf&G,fí a[mMum;xm;onfum; r[wk af y/ wpzf e f----

]],H wH ZmwH blwH ocFwH ('D-2-119/ oH-3-141/) = tMuifw&m;onf jzpfay:vm\/ xif&Sm; jzpfvm\/ taMumif;w&m;wdkYu aygif;pkí jyKjyiftyf\/ xdkw&m;onf pifppf rysufpD;ygapownf;[k þodkY awmifhwí &Edkifjcif;\ tcGifhtvrf;onf r&dSEdkif}}---þodkY paom ygVdawmfwdkYü Zmw-o'´gonf jzpfjcif;rQ = Zmwrwåudkom a[m\/ þ --- ZmwH ½lyH ypöKyÜEéH - ponfü Zmwo'´gonf xdkuJhodkY Zmwrwå = jzpfjcif;rQ oabmudkvnf; ra[may/ a[monfrSmum; Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom cPwå,or\*Ð = cPokH;yg; taygif;ESifh jynfhpkHonf\ tjzpfudkom a[mayonf/ xdkYaMumifh ZmwH ½lyH ypöKyÜEéH = ypöKyÜef½kyf[lonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmaom Oyg'fXD-bif[laom cPokH;yg;ü tusKH;0ifaom w&m;yifwnf;[k a[mawmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ xdkcPokH;yg; taygif;ESifh jynhfpkHonfh cPwå,or\*Ðjzpfaom ypöKyÜefw&m;udkum; 0dyóemudk tm;opfpjzpfaom tm'ud rud® y\*k Kd¾vof n f ord ;fqn;fEikd zf &Ykd e f c,J O;fv\S ? xaYkd Mumi hf oEwÅ yd pKöyeÜ wf &m;upí 0yd óemukd ESvkH;oGif;&ef r[m#Dumq&mawmfu zGifhqdkxm;ayonf/ þñTefMum;csuftwdkif; toifolawmfaumi;fon foEwÅ yd pKöyeÜ wf &m;rwS pqf i hfcPypKöyeÜ of Ykdqukd af tmi fwjzn;fjzn;f quvf uíf 0yd óem

ESvkH;oGif; ½IyGm;yg/ (r[m#D-2-419-Munfhyg/) þpum;&yfü Oyg'f-XD-bif-tm;jzifh o½kyftxnfudk,f xifxif&Sm;&Sm; jzpfay:vmaom y&rw¬

"mwof m;wn;f[al om txnuf ,kd ftwaå bm &paumi;faom Oyg'-f X-D bi[f al om cPo;Hkyg;taygi;f

= cPwå,ü tusKH;0ifaomw&m;onf ypöKyÜefw&m; rnf\ [laom vdk&if;tcsufudk rSwfom;xm;yg/ odkYrSomvQif atmufyg ygVdawmf ½IuGufudk oabmaygufEdkifrnf/

ZmwH ½lyH ypöKyÜEéH? wó edAÁwådvu©PH O'a,m? 0dy&dPmrvu©PH 0a,m? tEkyóem ÓPH

/ y / Zmwm t0dZÆm ypöKyÜEém? wóm edAÁwådvu©PH O'a,m? 0dy&dPmrvu©PH 0a,m? tEkyóem

ÓPH/ (y#doH-52/) jzpqf jJzpaf om Oyg'-f X-D bitf m;jzi hfo½yk tf xnuf ,kd fxixf i&f mS ;&mS ; jzpjfci;f[al om &tyaf om

twåabm &dSaom = twåabmudk &qJjzpfaom t0dZÆmonf ypöKyÜef rnf\/ (ypöKyÜefjzpfaom t0dZÆm rnfonf jzpfqJ jzpfí Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom cPokH;yg; taygif;ü tusKH;0ifaom t0dZÆmyifwnf; [lvdkonf/) xdkypöKyÜefjzpfaom t0dZÆm\ pí jzpfjcif;[lí rSwftyfaom ocFwvu©Pmonf O', = jzpfjcif; rnf\/ azmufjyefysufpD;jcif;[lí rSwftyfaom ocFwvu©Pmonf 0, = ysufjcif; rnf\/ ,if; O',-0,udk tzefwvJvJ ½Iaom ynmonf ÓPf rnf\/

pOf;pm;&ef tcsufrsm;

þtxuyf g y#od r'dÇ gr\*y¾ gVad wmüf t0Zd mÆ wiG f twwd f tem\*w f ypKöyeÜ [f al om umvo;Hkyg;v;kH

twGif;ü tusKH;0ifaom t0dZÆm trsKd;rsKd; yg0ifEdkifonfudk a&S;y#dpöorkyÜg'fydkif;wGif a&;om;wifjycJhaom ½IuGufrsm;ESifh qufpyfí oabmaygufygav/ ypöKyÜef 0dygufcE¨m (5)yg;wdkY\ taMumif;w&m; rsm;wGif yg0ifaom twdwfb0xdkxdku jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhaom t0dZÆmvnf; yg0if\/ twdwf 0dygufcE¨m w\Ykd taMumi;fw&m;rsm;wiG f yg0iaf om twwd bf 0xxkd ukd jyKpyk sK;daxmicf ahJ om t0Zd mÆ vn;f yg0i\f / tem\*w f0yd gucf Em¨ &&aSd &;twuG fjyKpyk sK;daxmiaf eaom ypKöyeÜ tf aMumi;fw&m;rsm;wiG ftusK;H0iaf om t0dZÆmvnf; yg0if\/ tem\*wf oHo&mc&D; qufvuf&ef &dSaeao;aom olawmfaumif;rsm;twGuf tem\*wfb0xdkxdkü wnf&dSaom 0dygufcE¨mrsm;\ taMumif;w&m;pkwGif yg0ifaom tem\*wf t0dZÆmvnf; yg0if\/ twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef[laom umvokH;yg;vHk;jzifh odrf;usKH;a&wGuftyfaom t0dZÆm tm;vkH; yg0if\/ ,if;t0dZÆmwdkif;udkyif ---Zmwm t0dZÆm ypöKyÜEém?

jzpqf jJzpaf om Oyg'-f X-D bitf m;jzi hfo½yk tf xnuf ,kd fxixf i&f mS ;&mS ; jzpjfci;f[al om &tyaf om twåabm &dSaom = twåabmudk &qJjzpfaom t0dZÆmonf ypöKyÜef rnf\ = ypöKyÜefjzpfaom t0dZÆm rnfonf jzpfqJ jzpfí Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom cPokH;yg; taygif;ü tusKH;0ifaom t0dZÆmyifwnf;/ þodkY a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/ <uif;usefaom y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfwdkYüvnf; enf;wl oabmaygufygav/ ,if;odkY jzpfvQif ----

ZmwH ½lyH ypöKyÜEéH ---- ponfjzifh a[mMum;xm;awmf rltyfaom ½kyf-a0'em-onm-ocFg&0dnmPfwdkYonfvnf; rnfodkYaom cE¨mig;yg;wdkYygenf;[k ar;&ef&dS\/ tajzrSm ---- twdwf tem\*wf ypKöyeÜ [f al om umvo;Hkyg;ç tZÑw åA['d [¨ al om oEmÅ eEf pS yf g;ü tusK;H0iaf om cEm¨ ig;yg;wyYkd i fjzpof nf

[lí ajzqdkav&m\/ tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl txufwGif a&;om;wifjycJhaom y#dorÇd'gr\*¾t|uxm (1-234) ü vm&dSaom pum;twdkif; O',AÁ,ÓPf\ tjcm;rJhü jzpfcJhaom or®oeÓPf\ urf;wpfbufodkY a&mufí wnfaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tedpöpaomtm;jzifh ½ItyfNyD; jriftyfNyD;aom ocFg& w&m;wdkYudkyif jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; O',AÁ,jzifh ydkif;jcm;í tedpöpaomtm;jzifh 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyf&ef þO',AÁ,mEkyóem½IyGm;enf;udk a[mMum;xm;awmfrljcif; jzpfaomaMumifhwnf; ---- [lí ajzqdkav&monf/

or®oeÓPfjzifh tedpöpaomtm;jzifh ½ItyfNyD; jriftyfNyD;aom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudkyif þ O',AÁ,ÓPfuvnf; O',AÁ, = jzpfjcif; ysufjcif;jzifh ydkif;jcm;í xyfrHí 0dyóem½Ijcif; jzpf\/ or®oeÓPfjzifh ½ItyfNyD; jriftyfNyD;aom ocFg&w&m;wdkY[lonfrSm twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef[laom umvokH;yg;ç tZÑwå A[d'¨[laom oEÅmefESpfyg;twGif;ü wnf&dSaom cE¨mig;yg; = ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkY jzpMfuon/f ,i;fw&m;wwYkd iG f y#pd oö ryk gÜ'tf \*gF&y f (12)yg;woYkd nvf n;f yg0iMfu\/ ,i;fw&m;wuYkd ykd if þO',AÁ,ÓPfuvnf; wpfzefjyefí tedpöpaomtm;jzifh 0dyóem½I&rnf jzpfonf/

xdkYaMumifh ZmwH ½lyH ypöKyÜEéH --- ponfjzifh a[mawmfrltyfaom cE¨mig;yg;wdkYrSm twdwf tem\*wf

ypKöyeÜ f tZÑw å A['d j¨zpaf om cEm¨ ig;yg;wyYkd i f jzpMfuon/f ,i;fojYkdzpvf Qi f Zmw H ½yl H ypKöyEÜ -Hé [ k tb,-f aMumifh a[mawmfrl&oenf;[k ar;&ef&dS\/ umvokH;yg; oEÅmefESpfyg;twGif;ü wnf&dSaom rnfonfh w&m;udk rqdk 0dyóem½Iaomtcg ,if;w&m;\ Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom cPypöKyÜefudk jrifatmif cP ypöKyÜefodkY qdkufatmif 0dyóem½I&rnf[k odapvdkaomaMumifh ZmwH ½lyH ypöKyÜEéH-[k a[mMum;awmf r&l on[f al y/ ojYkdzp&f um; ypKöyEÜ -Hé [ol nrf mS ypKöyeÜ bf 0ü tusK;H0iaf om w&m;ouof uuf okd m qvkd kd onf r[kwfbJ umvoHk;yg;twGif;0,f Oyg'f-XD-bif [laom cPokH;yg;taygif; = cPwå,ü tusKH; 0ifaom jzpfqJqJw&m;udkom qdkvdkonf[k rSwfyg/

## þü qdkvdkaom oabmw&m;

qvkd okd nrf mS þo Ykdjzp\f / þO',A,Á ÓPyf ikd ;fü O',A,Á mEyk óemÓPjfzi hf 0yd óem ½yI mG ;&rnfh 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHw&m;rSm Oyg'f-XD-bif [laom cPokH;yg;taygif; = cPwå, twGif;ü wnf&dSqJw&m;om jzpfonf/

1/ xdkw&m;onf umvtm;jzifh ypöKyÜefb0 ypöKyÜeft"GefYumvwGif tusKH;0ifaom w&m;jzpfvQifvnf; xdkw&m;\ Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom cPokH;yg;taygif; = cPwå,twGif;ü wnf&dSaeqJ tcdkufudk ÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmiMfuníhf ,i;fcPo;Hkyg;ü tusK;H0iaf om w&m;\ jzprf I ysurf uI kdÓPjfzi hftm½,Hk íl

ÓPjfzi hfMuníhf ,i;fw&m;u kdtepd [ö k('uk [© ktew[å )k to;Dto;D vuP© m,mOwf iuf m 0yd óem ½I&rnf jzpfonf/

2/ xwkd &m;on fumvtm;jzi hftwwd bf 0 twwd tf "eG uYf mvü tusK;H0iaf om w&m;jzpvf Qivf n;f xdkw&m;\ xdktwdwfumvu Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom cPwå,ESifh jynfhpkHcdkufudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munfhí ,if;cPokH;yg;taygif;\ twGif;ü wnf&dSaom w&m;\ jzpfrIysufrI = O',-0, oabmudk

ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tedpö[k ('ku©[k tewå[k) toD;toD; vu©Pm,mOfwifum 0dyóem ½I&rnf jzpfonf/

3/ xdkw&m;onf umvtm;jzifh tem\*wfb0 tem\*wft"GefYumvü tusKH;0ifaom w&m;jzpfvQivf n;f xwkd &m;\ xtkd em\*wtf "eG uYf mvü Oyg'-f X-D bi[f al om cPw,å EiS hfjynphf cHk ukd uf kdÓPjfzihf jrifatmifMunfhí ,if;cPokH;yg;taygif; cPwå,twGif;ü wnf&dSaom w&m;\ jzpfrI ysufrI O',0,udk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tedpö[k ('ku©[k tewå[k) toD;toD; vu©Pm,mOfudk wifí 0dyóem ½I&rnf jzpfonf/

O',AÁ,ÓPfjzifh 0dyóem½IyGm;okH;oyf&rnfh xdkw&m;onf twdwfb0 twdwft"GefYumvu jzpcf ahJ om w&m;yi f jzpcf sijfzpyf gapç ypKöyeÜ bf 0 ypKöyeÜ tf "eG uYf mvwiG f tusK;H0iaf om w&m;yi f jzpcf sif jzpfygapç tem\*wfb0 tem\*wft"GefYumvwGif tusKH;0ifaom w&m;yif jzpfcsif jzpfygap rnfonfh w&m;udk rqdk 0dyóem½Iygu xdk0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHjzpfaom w&m;\ Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom cPwå,or\*Ð = cPokH;yg;taygif;ESifh jynfhpkHcdkuf0,f xdkw&m;\ Oyg'fpGef; bifpGef;[laom jzpfrI ysufrIudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tedpö[k ('ku©[k tewå[k) vu©Pm,mOfudk wifí 0dyóem

½I&rnfom jzpfonf/ toifolawmfaumif;onf y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfwdkYudk jyefvnfí tm½kH,lMunfhyg/ þypöKyÜefwGif 0dnmPfç emrf½kyfç oVm,weç zóç a0'em[laom tusKd; 0dygu0#f cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ taMumif;&if;ppf jzpfaom t0dZÆmç wPSmç Oyg'gefç ocFg&ç uH[laom taMumif;w&m; ig;yg;wdkYum; twdwfcE¨mig;yg;ü tusK;H0iMfu\/ t0Zd mÆ ç wPmS ç Oyg'gewf rYkd mS uad vo0# f raem'gG&ud aZm0xD d pwd tf pO f emrwf &m;pwk Ykd jzpfMu\/ ocFg&ESifh uHwdkYrSm vlom;wpfOD; jzpfaeaom toifolawmfaumif;twGuf uGufí qdk&rl ur®0#f r[mukodkvf raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOf emrfw&m;pkwdkY jzpfMu\/ t0dZÆmç wPSmç Oyg'gef w Ykdyg0iaf om aZmpwd uå P© to;Dto;Don f aomreóo[\*wk f '|d \*d wor,Ü wk f tocgF&ud jzpvf Qif emrfw&m; tvkH; (20)pD ,if;aZm toD;toD;ü yg0ifwnf&dSMurnf jzpf\/ tu,fí toifolawmfaumif;onf ,if;t0dZÆmudk vSrf;í tm½kH,lum 0dyóem ½IcJhaomf

ruif;paumif;aom t0dembm0enf;tm;jzifh aZm\aU&SwGif wnf&dSaom raem'Gg&m0ZÆef; emrfw&m;pkuvkd n;faumi;fç aZm\ aemiwf iG f w'g½uHk scahJ om f ,i;fw'g½ Hkemrwf &m;pwk uYkd vkd n;faumi;f a&maEmS í 0dyóem ½I&rnf jzpfonf/ xdkodkY ½I&mü ,if;udavo0#f raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd\ pdwåu©Pwdkif;\ emrfw&m;pkwdkY\ jzpfrI ysufrIudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí vu©Pm,mOfudk wifum 0dyóem½Iyg/ txl;ojzifh t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gefwdkY OD;aqmifonfh aZmpdwåu©P toD;toD;ü wnf&dSMuaom emrfw&m;pkwdkY\ jzpfrI ysufrI = Oyg'fpGef; bifpGef;udk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí vu©Pm,mOf wiuf m 0yd óem ½yI g/ xokd Ykd½EI ikd cf ahJ om f toiof al wmaf umi;fon f t0Zd mÆ u kd wpef n;fqakd om f t0Zd mÆ

ESifh wuGaom emrfw&m;pkudk ypöKyÜefodkY qdkufatmif ypöKyÜefwnfhatmif 0dyóem ½IEdkifNyD jzpfayonf/ tvm;wyl i ftoiof al wmaf umi;fon fur0® #jfzpaf om ocgF&-uuH kdvrS ;fí tm½,Hk ul m 0yd óem ½cI ahJ om f rui;fpaumi;faom t0ed mbm0en;ftm;jzi hfaZm\a&U wS iG f wn&f aSd om raem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;f emr-f w&m;pkudkvnf;aumif;ç aZm\ aemifwGif w'g½kHuscJhaomf ,if;w'g½kH emrfw&m;pkwdkYukdvnf;aumif; a&maESmí 0dyóem ½I&rnf jzpfonf/ xdkodkY ½I&mü ,if;ur®0#f r[mukodkvf raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOf0,f pdwåu©Pwdkif; pdwåu©Pwdkif;ü emrfw&m;pkwdkif; emrfw&m;pkwdkif;\ txl;ojzifh aZm pdwåu©Pwdkif; aZmpdwåu©Pwdkif;ü wnf&dSaom emrfw&m;pkwdkif; emrfw&m;pkwdkif;\ jzpfrI ysufrI = O',-0, oabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí vu©Pm,mOfokH;csufudk wpfvSnfhpD wifum 0dyóem ½Iyg/ xdkodkY ½IEdkifcJhaomf toifolawmfaumif;onf ocFg&udk wpfenf;qdkaomf ocFg&ESifh wuGaom emrfw&m;pkudk ypöKyÜefodkY qdkufatmif ypöKyÜefwnfhatmif 0dyóem ½IEdkifNyD jzpfayonf/

<uif;aom y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfwdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif oabmaygufyg/ xaYkd Mumi hf 0yd óemt&mü 0yd óem½&I mü ypKöyeÜ qf wqf wuf okd m ypKöyeÜ wf nwhf nuhf okd m ypKöyeÜ f

ay:&may:&mudkom 0dyóem ½Iaumif;\ twdwf tem\*wfudk 0dyóem r½I&[k qdkvQif xdkpum;rSm tm;v;Hk rreS af cs/ umvo;Hkyg; oEmÅ eEf pS yf g;twiG ;fü wn&f aSd om rnof nwhf &m;urkd q kd 0yd óem½&I mü rdrd ½IyGm;vdkaom w&m;\ O',-0, = jzpfrI ysufrIudk jrifatmif jzpf-wnf-ysuf[laom cPypöKyÜefodkY qukd af tmi f ypKöyeÜ wf nahf tmi f 0yd óem½&I \[ k qvkd Qi f xpkd um;rmS >ci;fcsurf & Sd reS uf eaf om pum;yif jzpfayonf/ xdkYaMumifh þO',AÁ,ÓPfcef;ü ZmwH ½lyH ypöKyÜEéH -- þo Ykd ponjfzi hf a[mMum;awmrf tl yaf om

ypöKyÜefw&m;[lonf ---- ypöKyÜefjzpfaom jzpfqJ jzpfí Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom cPokH;yg;taygif;ü tusKH;0ifaom w&m;wnf;[k vdk&if;udk rSwfom;xm;av&monf/ toifolawmfaumif;onf þtxufyg t,ltqudk tu,fí vufrcHEdkifygvQif ----

1/ or®oeÓPfydkif;ü ½IcJhaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudkyif O',AÁ,ÓPfu wpfzefxyfí Oyg'fpGef; bifpGef;jzihf ydkif;jcm;í 0dyóem½I&rnf[laom tcsuftvuf tqdktrdefYudkvnf; vufrcH&m a&muf&dSoGm;Edkifonf/

2/ xokd vYkd urf cEH ikd of jzi hforo® e-0yd óemÓP\f t½cI tH m½wHk &m;EiS hfO',A,Á -0yd óemÓP\f t½IcHtm½kHw&m;wdkYonf rwlnDMuay ---- [laom tjypfodkYvnf; a&muf&dSoGm;Edkifonf/

3/ umvo;Hkyg;ü tusK;H0iaf om y#pd oö ryk gÜ'tf \*gF&ywf uYkd vkd n;f Zmwm t0Zd mÆ ypKöyEÜ mé -- ponjfzihf ypöKyÜEéo'´gjzifh a[mMum;csufudkvnf; ajz&Sif;í r&Edkifaom tjypfrsm;onfvnf; a&muf&dSí vmEdkifayonf/

,i;fo Ykd jzpvf Qi f----

oEÅwdypöKyÜaEé cPypöKyÜaEé 0g "ar® O',AÁ,'óembdeda0aom umwaAÁm ? e twDwm-

em\*aw/ (r[m#D-2-419/)

= oEÅwdypöKyÜefw&m;üvnf;aumif; cPypöKyÜefw&m;üvnf;aumif; O',AÁ,ÓPfjzifh 0dyóem ½IyGm; ESvkH;oGif;jcif;udk jyKtyf\/ twdwftem\*wfw&m;ü O',AÁ,ÓPfjzifh 0dyóem ½IyGm; ESvkH;oGif;jcif;udk rjyKtyf/ þo YkdziG qhf xkd m;awmrf al om r[m#uD mq&mawm\f pum;u kd rnof Ykdt"yd gÜ, f ,ql &rnef n;f[k ar;&ef &dS\/

## t"dyÜg,f,lqykH

twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef t"GefYumvokH;yg;vHk;ü jzpfNyD; jzpfvwåHU jzpfqJ w&m;rSeforQwdkYonf jzpfwkef; jzpfcdkuf jzpfpOf0,f Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom cPypöKyÜeftaetxm;jzifhom jzpf½kd;"r®wm &dSMu\? jzpfNyD; jzpfvwåHU jzpfqJ w&m;rsm; jzpfMu\/ xdk Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom cPwå, = cPokH;yg;taygif;\ a&U StzdkYüjzpfaom w&m;um; twdwfw&m;wnf;/ xdk Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom cPwå, = cPokH;yg; taygif;\ aemuftzdkYü jzpfaom w&m;um; tem\*wfw&m;wnf;/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf O',AÁ,ÓPfydkif;odkY a&muf&dSvmaomtcg ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfjzifh 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oy&f m0, f x kdrrd d ½yI mG ;vukd af om ocgF&w&m;\ Oyg'-f X-D bi[f al om cPw,å = cPo;Hkyg;taygi;f\ a&U StzdkY aemuftzdkYü jzpfaom twdwf tem\*wfw&m;wdkYudk O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfjzifh 0dyóem r½I&? Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom cPwå, = cPokH;yg;taygif;\ twGif;ü wnf&dSaom ocFg&w&m;udkom O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfjzifh 0dyóem ½I&\? taMumif;rl ---- O',AÁ,ÓPf\ 0dyóemt½IcHtm½kH w&m;rSm Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom cPwå, = cPokH;yg;taygif;ESifh jynfhpkHcdkufç cPokH;yg;taygif;ü tusKH;0ifaom ocFg&w&m;om jzpfaomaMumifhwnf;/ qvkd okd nrf mS þo Ykd jzp\f / twwd tf "eG uYf mvü tusK;H0iaf om ocgF&w&m;yi f jzpcf si f jzpyf gapç

tem\*wft"GefYumvü tusKH;0ifaom ocFg&w&m;yif jzpfcsif jzpfygapç ypöKyÜeft"GefYumvü tusKH; 0ifaom ocFg&w&m;yif jzpfcsif jzpfygap? rnfonfh ocFg&w&m;udk rqdk O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfjzifh vrS ;fí tm½,Hk ul m 0yd óem½&I mü x kdrrd d½yI mG ;vukd af om ocgF&w&m;\ Oyg'-f X-D bi[f al om cPw,å = cPokH;yg;taygif;udk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí 0dyóem ½I&\? xdk rdrd ½IyGm;vdkufaom ocFg& w&m;\ a&U StzdkY aemuftzdkY jzpfaom ocFg&wdkYudk O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfjzifh 0dyóem ½I&rnf r[wk ?f Oyg'-f X-D bi[f al om cPo;Hkyg;taygi;fü tusK;H0iaf om ocgF&w&m;onof mvQi f O',A,Á mEkyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHjzpfonf [lvdk/ tu,fí toifolawmfaumif;onf rdrd 0dyóem ½Ivdkufaom ocFg&w&m;\ a&U StzdkYü &dSaom twdwfocFg&w&m;ç aemuftzdkYü &dSaom tem\*wfocFg& w&m;wuYkd vkd n;f 0yd óem½vI okd n fjzptf çhH x kdrrd d0yd óem½yI mG ;vakd om xwkd &m;\ Oyg'-f X-D bi[f al om cPw,å = cPo;Hkyg;taygi;fu kd 0yd óemÓPjfzi hf jriaf tmiMfuníhf xokd cgF&w&m;\ jzprf I ysurf uI kd ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lí O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfjzifh vu©Pm,mOfudk wifum 0dyóem ½Iygav/ cJpG? oabmusEdkifcJ\/ xaYkd Mumi hfþO',A,Á mEyk óemyikd ;f ½uI uG uf kdñeT jfyxm;awmrf al om y#od r'dÇ gr\*y¾ gVad wmBfu;D\

jrefrmjyef qdkvdk&if;oabmudk atmufygtwdkif; rSwfom;av&monf/ ---uxH ypöKyÜEémeH "r®meH 0dy&dPmrmEkyóae ynm O',AÁ,mEkyóae ÓPH¿ ZmwH ½lyH ypöKyÜEéH? wó edAÁwådvu©PH O'a,m? 0dy&dPmrvu©PH 0a,m? tEkyóem ÓPH/ Zmwm a0'emç onmç ocFg&mç 0dnmPH/ ZmwH pu©K/ y / Zmawm ba0g ypöKyÜaEém? wó edAÁwådvu©PH O'a,m? 0dy&dPmrvu©PH 0a,m? tEkyóem ÓPH/ (y#doH-52/) tb,fodkYvQif (oEÅwdypöKyÜef)ç Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom cPokH;yg;taygif;ü tusKH;0ifaom cP ypöKyÜef jzpfukefaom bkHokH;yg; twGif;ü wnf&dSMuukefaom awblru ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ azmufjyef ysufpD;jcif; 0dy&dPmroabmudk tzefzef txyfxyf ½Ijcif;ü jzpfay:vmaom ynmonf jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; = O',-0,udk ½Ijcif;ü jzpfaom O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPf rnfavoenf;/

Oyg'f-XD-bif = jzpf-wnf-ysuf[laom cPokH;yg;taygif;ü tusKH;0ifaom jzpfqJjzpfaom = y&rw¬ txnfudk,f twåabmudk &qJjzpfaom ½kyfonf ypöKyÜef rnf\ (= ypöKyÜefjzpfaom ½kyfrnfonf jzpfqJ jzpfí Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom cPokH;yg;taygif;ü tusKH;0ifaom ½kyfwnf;)/ xdkypöKyÜefjzpfaom ½yk \f píjzpjfci;f[ k rwS tf yaf om ocwF vuP© mon f jzpjfci;f = O', rn\f / azmujfyeyf supf ;Djci;f[k rwS tf yaf om ocwF vuP© mon fysujfci;f = 0, rn\f / ,i;f O',-0,u kdtzewf vvJ J½wI waf om ynmonf O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPf rnf\/

Oyg'f-XD-bif = jzpf-wnf-ysuf[laom cPokH;yg;taygif;ü tusKH;0ifaom jzpfqJ jzpfaom = y&rw¬ txnfukd,f twåabmudk &qJjzpfaom a0'emonf/ y/ onmonf/ y/ ocFg&wdkYonf/ y/ 0dnmPfonf/ y/ pu©m,we aomwm,we Cmem,we Zd0Sg,we um,m,we rem,we ½lyg,we o'´g,we \*E¨m,we &om,we azm|AÁm,we "r®m,weonf/ y/ Oyg'f-XD-bif = jzpf-wnf-ysuf[laom cPokH;yg;taygif;ü tusKH;0ifaom jzpfqJjzpfaom = y&rw¬ txnfudk,f twåabmudk &qJjzpfaom t0dZÆmonf/ y/ Oyg'f-XD-bif = jzpf-wnf-ysuf[laom cPokH;yg;taygif;ü tusKH;0ifaom jzpfqJjzpfaom = y&rw¬ txnfudk,f twåabmudk &qJjzpfaom b0onf (= ur®b0ç Oyywådb0onf) ypöKyÜef rnf\ (= ypöKyÜefjzpfaom b0rnfonf jzpfqJjzpfí Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom cPo;Hkyg;taygi;fü tusK;H0iaf om urb® 0ç Oyywbdå 0wn;f)/ xykd pKöyeÜ jfzpaf om b0\ pí jzpjfci;f[k rSwftyfaom ocFwvu©Pmonf jzpfjcif; O', rnf\/ azmufjyefysufpD;jcif;[k rSwftyfaom ocFwvu©Pmonf ysufjcif; = 0, rnf\/ ,if; O',-0,udk tzefwvJvJ ½Iwwfaom ynmonf

## O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPf rnf\/ (y#doH-52/) b0udk tqkH;xm;í a[mMum;awmfrl&jcif;

or®oeÓPfydkif;0,f uvmyor®oeponfh 0dyóembm0em vkyfief;&yfwdkYü t0dZÆmrSonf Z&mr&PodkY wdkifatmif Zmwd-Z&m-r&Pudk tOD;rlojzifh Zmwd-Z&m-r&Poabm &dSMuukefaom = jzpf-wnf-ysufoabm &dSMuukefaom ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudk (okwåefenf;t& 0dygufcE¨mig;yg;wdkYudk) a[mMum;xm;awmrf \l / þO',A,Á ÓPyf ikd ;füum; ----

Zmwd ypöKyÜEém? wóm edAÁwådvu©PH O'a,m? 0dy&dPmrvu©PH 0a,m ----

þo Ykdponjfzi hfZmwüd vn;f O',-0, &rSd uI kda[mawmrf cl ahJ om fZmw-d Z&m- r&P to;Dto;Dü

Zmw-d Z&m- r&P to;Dto;D &oSd n\f tjzpuf kdciG jhfyKtyof uohJ Ykdjzpaf e\/ (jzprf I= Zmwwd &m;üvn;f Oyg'f-XD-bif = jzpfrI-wnfrI-ysufrI okH;rsKd;vkH;&dSonf[kvnf;aumif;ç wnfrI = Z&mw&m;üvnf; Oyg'fXD-bif = jzpf-wnf-ysuf okH;rsKd;vkH;&dSonf[kvnf;aumif;ç ysufrI = r&Pw&m;üvnf; Oyg'f-XD-bif = jzpf-wnf-ysuf okH;rsKd;vkH;&dSonf[kvnf;aumif; cGifhjyKtyfouJhodkY jzpfae\ [lvdkonf/) xdkYjyifvnf; ,if; Zmwd-Z&m-r&Pw&m; toD;toD;ü Oyg'f-XD-bif = jzpf-wnf-ysuf toD;toD; udk,fpDudk,fpD &dSonf[kqdkvQif ,if; Zmwd-Z&m-r&PwdkY\vnf; edyæEé½kyfjzpfonf[k edyæEé½kyfjzpfrIudkvnf; cGifhjyKtyf ouJhodkY jzpfae\/ xdkYaMumifh xdkuJhodkYaom tjypfa'goudk a&SmifvJTjcif;iSm y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfwdkYü ---

Zmawm ba0g ypöKyÜaEém? wó edAÁwådvu©PH O'a,m? 0dy&dPmrvu©PH 0a,m? tEkyóem ÓPH/

Oyg'f-XD-bif = jzpf-wnf-ysuf[laom cPokH;yg;taygif;ü tusKH;0ifaom jzpfqJjzpfaom = y&rw¬ txnfudk,f twåabmudk &qJjzpfaom b0onf ypöKyÜef rnf\/ xdkypöKyÜefjzpfaom b0\ pí jzpfjcif;[k rSwftyfaom ocFwvu©Pmonf jzpfjcif; = O', rnf\/ azmufjyefysufpD;jcif;[k rwS tf yaf om ocwF vuP© mon fysujfci;f = 0, rn\f / ,i;f O',-0,u kdtzewf vvJ J½wI waf om ynmonf O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPf rnf\ ---- [k b0tqkH; &dSonfomvQifjzpfaom a'oemawmfudk jyKawmfrltyfayonf/ (r[m#D-2-420/)

ZmwZd &mr&P0EmÅ eaH ,0 O',A,Á ó y&\*d a¾ [wAwÁ må ZmwZd &mr&Pme HO',A,Á mbm0awm

ZmwdZ&mr&PH temrodwGm ZmwH pu©K/ y / Zmawm ba0gwd ay,smvH uwH/ (y#doH-|-1-234/)

½kyfavmuü Zmwd-Z&m-r&P[lonf ½kyftppfwdkY\ jzpfrI-wnfrI-ysufrI [k ac:qdktyfaom Oyp,-oEÅwd-Z&wm-tedpöwm ½kyfwdkYwnf;/ emrfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfrI-wnfrI-ysufrIudkvnf; Zmwd-Z&mr&P[k qdkvdkonf/ y&rw¬opömwnf;/

Zmwd-Z&m-r&P = jzpf-wnf-ysuf &dSMuukefaom ocFww&m;wdkY\omvQif jzpfjcif;-ysufjcif; = O',-0,udk odrf;qnf;tyf odrf;qnf;Edkifonf\ tjzpfaMumifh y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom Zmw-d Z&m-r&Pw\Ykd O',-0, = jzp-f ysu f oabm r&jSdci;faMumi hf (ZmwEd iS hf O',um; w\l ? 0,EiS hf r&Pum; wl\/) Zmwd-Z&m-r&Pudk rokH;oyfrlí -- Zmw H puK©/ y/ Zmawm ba0g - [ k ay,smvukd jyKawmfrlonf/ (y#doH-|-1-234/) þodkY wdkifatmifaom pum;&yfwdkYjzifh O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfjzifh 0dyóem ½IyGm;okH;oyf&rnfh

t½IcHtm½kHw&m;rsm;udk pdppfwifjyí NyD;avNyD/ tu,fí toifolawmfaumif;onf ypöKyÜefw&m; oufoufudkom ypöKyÜefw&m; wpfrsKd;wnf;udkom 0dyóem½I&rnf 0dyóem½Iaumif;onf[k tpJGoef aeygvQif toifolawmfaumif;tzdkY t0dZÆmrSonf b0odkY wdkifatmifaom y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfwdkYudk jynjhfynphf pHk HkppHk vHk ivf i f0yd óem½&I e frnof nehf n;fEiS rhf Q jzpEf ikd af wmrh n fr[wk af y/ þypKöyeÜ f0yd gu0#f w&m;p\k taMumi;f&i;fpp fjzpaf om t0Zd mÆ ocgF&wrYkd mS twwd bf 0xxkd 0dk , furb® 0u kdxal xmicf phJ Ouf jzpfcJhaom twdwfb0ü tusKH;0ifaom twdwfw&m;pkwdkYom jzpfMu\/ wpfzef ypöKyÜefwGif jyKpkysKd;axmivf ukd af om t0Zd mÆ -wPmS -Oyg'ge-f ocgF&-uwH aYkd Mumi fh jzpaf y:vmrn hf Oyywbåd 0 trn&f aom 0dygu0#f cE¨mwdkYrSmvnf; tem\*wfb0wGif tusKH;0ifaom tem\*wf ocFg& w&m;pkwdkYom jzpfMu\/ ypKöyeÜ bf 0wiG f tusK;H0iaf om w&m;pwk uYkd m; r[wk Mfuay/ wpzf e f ypKöyeÜ f 0yd gu0#wf iG f tusK;H0iaf om 0nd mP-f emr½f yk [f al om y#pd oö ryk gÜ'tf \*gF&ywf wYkd iG fta&;Bu;DvaS om y#od aE ¨0nd mP-f emr½f yk wf vYkd n;f yg0ifvsufyif &SdMu\/ xdk y#doaE¨ 0dnmPf-emrf½kyfwdkYrSmvnf; tcsKdUtcsKdUaom rsufarSmufacwf a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vwf Ykd vucf ,H ql xm;aom ypKöyeÜ wf &m;rsK;dum; r[wk af y/ ypKöyeÜ f ay:qaJ y:q J w&m;rsKd;um; r[kwfay/ trd0rf;Mumwdkuf0,f y#doaE¨ wnfaepu jzpfcJhMuaom ocFg&w&m;pkwdkYom jzpfMu\/ rkcstm;jzifh qdk&rl twdwfw&m;pkwdkYom jzpfMu\/ wpfzef ypöKyÜef oufoufudkom 0dyóem

½Iaumif;ygonf[k tpGJoefaevQif ---t0dZÆmork',m ½lyork'a,m/ (y#doH-54/) t0dZÆmjzpfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z)½kyf jzpf\/

þodkYpaom O',AÁ, tus,f ½IyGm;enf;[k ac:qdktyfaom ypö,awm O',AÁ,'óe = taMumi;fw&m;tm;jzi hf jzpyf su f ½eI n;fuvkd n;f rnof nefh n;fEiS rfh Q ypuö Ó© Pjfzi hf u,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS uf xiG ;fazmu fojdriaf tmi f½EI ikd af wmrh nvf n;f r[wk af y/ xaYkd Mumi hfw&m;pp fw&m;reS uf kdvvdk m; awmi-hf wvsuf &Sdaom toifolawmfaumif;onf þtaMumif;t&mrsm;udk txl; tav;\*½kjyKum owdxm; oifhvSayonf/

## ½IykHpepf

xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ZmwH ½lyH ypöKyÜEéH ---- þodkY ponfjzifh a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfaom

y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfenf;udk tpOfrSD;ojzifh Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom cPoHk;yg;taygif;ü tusKH;0ifaom jzpqf jJzpaf om emr½f yk \f pí jzpjfci;f[ k rwS tf yaf om ocwF vuP© mjzpaf om eAd wÁ vdå uP© m[al om jzpjfci;f Oyg'uf kdtopjfzpaf y:vmaom tjci;ft&mu kdO', = jzp-f [íl tzewf vvJ J ½\I = (vuP© m ,mOfudk wifum tzefwvJvJ ½I\/) azmufjyef ysufpD;jcif; = 0dy&dPmrvu©Pm[lí rSwftyfaom ocFwvu©Pmjzpfaom ukefjcif; csKyfjcif; ysufjcif; bifudk 0, = ysuf-[lí vu©Pm,mOfudk wifum tzefwvJvJ 0dyóem½I\/ (0dok'd¨-2-266/) þuJhodkY vu©Pm,mOfudk wifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfaeaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf

þodkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh uGJuGJjym;jym; od\/

1/ þemrf½kyf\ jzpfonfrS a&S;tzdkYü rjzpfrD jzpfzdkY&ef toifhapmifhqdkif;aeaom tpktyHkonfvnf;aumi;fç taygi;ftpok nvf n;faumi;f r&adS y/ y&rw"¬ ro® bm0vuP© m[al om txnuf ,kd f twåabmudk r&&Sdtyfao;aom w&m;\ tcsif;cyfodrf; xif&Sm;r&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifhwnf;/

2/ jzpfqJ jzpfaeaom emrf½kyf\vnf; toifhjzpf&ef apmifhqdkif;aeaom tpktykHrSvnf;aumif; taygif;tpkrSvnf;aumif; vmjcif; rnfonf r&Sday/

3/ csKyfqJjzpfaom emrf½kyf\vnf; wl½lt&yf taxmifht&yfodkY uyfa&mufjcif; oGm;jcif;rnfonf r&Sd/

4/ csKyfNyD;aom ½kyfemrf\vnf; wpfckaom ae&mXmeü tpktykHtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; taygif;tpk tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; wnfaejcif; rnfonf r&Sd/ xdkpum;udk xif&Sm;apthH/ wD;tyfaom apmif;rS jzpfay:vmaom toH\ toHjzpfonfrS a&S;ü toHrjzpfrD wpfae&mü pka0;aeaom taygif;tpk tpdkiftcJonf r&Sdom jzpfcJh\/ jzpfqJjzpfaom toHonfvnf; wpfckaom tpdkiftcJ taygif;tpkrS a&muf&Sdvmonfvnf; r[kwf/ csKyfqJjzpfaom toH\vnf; wl½lt&yf taxmifht&yfodkY oGm;a&mufjcif; uyfa&mufjcif;rnfonf r&Sday/ csKyfNyD;aom toHonfvnf; csKyfNyD;aemuf wpfpHkwpfckaom t&yfXmeü aygif;pkpnf;a0;í rwnf/ pifppfaomfum; apmi;fuvkd n;faumi;f apmi;fMuuof m;a&uvkd n;faumi;f apmi;form;\ xtkd ojHzpjfci;ftm; avsmu-f ywfaom apmif;wD;jcif; vkHYvudkvnf;aumif; tpGJjyKí a&S;u r&Sdrlí ,ckrS ½kwfjcnf; jzpfay:vm\f? jzpfNyD;ívnf; t&Snfrwnf csufwpfjzKwf csKyfaysmufysufpD;ouJhodkY þOyrmwl -- cyfodrf;ukefaom ½kyf-emrf"r® ocFg&w&m; rSeforQwdkYonfvnf; a&S;u r&Sdrlí ,ckrS ½kwfjcnf; jzpfay:vmMuukef\? (a[wktaMumif; ypö,taMumif;[laom taMumif;w&m;wdkY nDñGwfMuonf &Sdaomf Oyg'ftm;jzifh xif&Sm; jzpfay:vmMuukef\ [lvdk/) jzpfNyD;ívnf; t&Snfrwnf csufwpfjzKwf csKyfaysmuf ysufpD; Muuek \f / ---- þodkY uGJuGJjym;jym; od\/ (0dok'd¨-2-266/)

þziG qhf ckd surf sm;EiS hftn Dtoiof al wmaf umi;fon f'uk o© pmö or'k ,opmö trn&f aom ocgF&

w&m;wuYkd kd ----

1/ ½kyf-emrf ESpfyg;enf;jzifh (2)yHk yHkí jzpfapç

2/ cE¨m (5)yg;enf;jzifh (5)yHk yHkí jzpfapç

3/ tm,we (12)yg;enf;jzifh (12)yHk yHkí jzpfapç

4/ "mwf (18)yg;enf;jzifh (18)yHk yHkí jzpfapç

5/ y#dpöorkyÜg'fenf;jzifh t0dZÆmrSonf b0odkYwdkifatmifaom t\*Fg&yfwdkYudk (10)yHk yHkí jzpfap --þodkY paom enf;jzifh ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudkç ,if;wdkY\ jzpfrI-ysufrI = O',-0,oabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tedpö[k odkYr[kwf 'ku©[k odkYr[kwf tewå[k vu©Pma&;oHk;wefudk wpfvSnfhpD wifí 0dyóem ½Iyg/ rdrd 0dyóem ½Ivdkufaom ocFg&w&m;\ jzpf-ysuf = O',-0,udk cPypöKyÜefodkY qdkufatmif jrifaeygap/

## vu©Pm,mOfudk wifyg

txufwGif wifjyxm;aom 0dok'd¨r\*¾t|uxm (2-266) ü ocFwvu©Pm &dSMuukefaom ½kyf-

emrfwdkY\ Oyg'fpGef; bifpGef;udk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí O',[kç 0,[k = jzpf-ysuf[k 0dyóem½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ xdkodkY ]]jzpf-ysuf}}[k ½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlojzifh ,if;ocFg& w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k 'ku©[k tewå[k vu©Pm,mOfwifí 0dyóem r½I&awmhNyDavm[k ar;&ef&dS\/ tajzum; þowYkd n;f/ ---tedpöawm reodua&mawm Mobmaom OyÜZÆwd/ (y#doH-291/ 0dok'd¨-2-269/) ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k odkYr[kwf 'ku©[k odkYr[kwf tewå[k ESvHk;oGif;aeaom 0dyóem ½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f Mobmo = ta&miftvif;ESifhwuG yDwd yó'd¨paom 0dyóem npfnL;aMumif; Oyuúdavow&m;rsm;onf jzpfay:vmwwfaMumif;udk y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmf (291)udk udk;um;í 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmü zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\? þzGifhqdkcsufESifh tnD a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf onf þ O',AÁ,ÓPfydkif;ü ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpf-ysufudkvnf; jrif&rnf? ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k ('ku©[k tewå[k) vu©Pm,mOfudkvnf; wifí 0dyóem ½I&rnf[k rSwfom;yg/ or®oeÓPó/ y / yg&H \*EÉm Xdawe tedpöm'dawm 'da| ocFga& O',AÁa,e y&dpädE´dwGm

tedpöm'dawm 0dyóew¬H ...(y#doH-|-1-234/) or®oeÓPf\ urf;wpfbufodkY a&mufí wnfaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf or®oeÓPfjzifh tedpöpaomtm;jzifh ½IjriftyfNyD;aom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudkyif jzpfjcif; ysufjcif;jzifh ydkif;jcm;í tedpö paomtm;jzifh 0dyóem½Ijcif;iSm y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfü þO',AÁ,ÓPfudk qufvufí a[mMum; xm;awmfrlaMumif;udk txufyg y#dorÇd'gr\*¾t|uxmuvnf; zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/ þzGifhqdkcsufESifh tnD or®oeÓPfydkif;ü ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k ('ku©[k tewå[k) vu©Pm,mOfudk wifum 0dyóem ½&I ouohJ Ykdtvm;wyl i f þO',A,Á ÓPyf ikd ;füvn;f ,i;focgF&w&m;wuYkd ykd i f tepd [ö k ('uk [© k tewå[k) vu©Pm,mOfudkwifum 0dyóem ½I&rnfom jzpfonf/

wpfzef 0k|me\*grded0dyóem trsKd;rsKd;wdkYudk zGifhqdk&m tydkif; (tbd-|-1-270-271/ 0dok'¨d-2300-301/)wGifvnf; ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k ½Icdkuf r\*fqdkufonfvnf; &Sd\[kvnf;aumif;ç 'ku©[k ½Icdkuf r\*fqdkufonfvnf;&Sd\[kvnf;aumif;ç tewå[k ½Ickduf r\*fqdkufonfvnf; &Sd\[kvnf;aumif; zGifhqdkxm;\/ ,if;odkY zGifhqdkxm;ojzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k 'ku©[k tewå[k vu©Pm,mOfudk wifum 0dyóem½IrIrSm 0k|me\*grded0dyóemodkYwdkifatmif wnf&Sdae\[k rSwfyg/ odkYaomf 0k|me\*grdeD 0yd óemowYkd idk af tmi[f al om pum;&yüf 0|k me\*gred 0D yd óem ryg0i[f k rwS yf g? taMumi;fr l 0|k me\*gred D 0yd óemtrn&f aom tEak vmrÓPof wYkd ikd af tmiaf om avmu0D yd óemÓPof n focgF&w&m;w\Ykd tepd tö jci;ft&m orYkd [wk f 'uk t© jci;ft&m o[Ykd wk f tewtå jci;ft&muokd m jri\f ? ,i;focgF&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k odkYr[kwf 'ku©[k odkYr[kwf tewå[k vu©Pm,mOfudk rwifay? xif½kHom xifí rwif

[lvdkonf/ xdkYaMumifh þO',AÁ,ÓPfydkif;wGifvnf; ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ]]jzpf-ysuf}}[k ½Iae½HkrQjzifh vdk&if; udpö rNyD;pD;Edkifao;? ,if;jzpf-ysuf\ aemufrS ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpf-ysufudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tedpö[kvnf;aumif;ç 'ku©[kvnf;aumif;ç tewå[kvnf;aumif;ç vu©Pma&; o;kHweuf kdwpvf nS phf wD iuf m 0yd óem½yI groS mvQi fv&kd i;fupd öNy;Dp;DEikd of n/f t&,d r\*of Ykdqukd af &mu-f

Edkifrnf[k oEéd|mefus rkcsyHkao rSwfom;em,lav&monf/ xokd Ykd ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd vuP© m,mOuf kd wiuf m 0yd óem ½&I mü ,i;focgF&w&m;w\Ykd jzpyf suf

ukd ÓPfjzifh tvGefYtvGef vsifvsifjrefjref jrifatmif BudK;pm;yg? twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef[laom umvoHk;yg;ç tZÑwå A[d'¨[laom oEÅmefESpfyg;twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom rnfonfhocFg&w&m;udk rqkd 0dyóem½I&mü xkdocFg&w&m;\ jzpfrIysufrIukd cPypöKyÜefodkY qdkufatmif oEÅwdypöKyÜefrSonf cP ypöKyÜefodkY qdkufonfhwkdifatmif ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí vu©Pm,mOfukd wpfvSnfhpD wifí 0dyóem½Iyg? ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpf-ysufrSm tvGefYtvGef vsifjrefaomfvnf; tvGefYtvGefrsm;jym; aomfvnf; tedpö[k odkYr[kwf 'ku©[k odkYr[kwf tewå[k vu©Pm,mOfudkwifum 0dyóem½IrIrSm cyfjznf;jznf;om ½Iyg/ ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfrI ysufrIum; tvGefvsifjrefvS\? rsufpdwpfrSdwfç vQyfwpfjyufç vufzspf wpfwGuf[k ac:qdktyfaom tvGefYtvGef wdkawmif;aom tcsdefumvtwGif;üyif uka#axmifaygif; rsm;pmG aom uak #aomi;faygi;frsm;pmG aom ocgF&w&m;woYkd n fjzpNfy;DvQi fysuof mG ;Mu\? xrkd Q wakd wmi;fvSaom tcsdefumvtwGif;ü xdkrQ rsm;jym;pGm xdkrQ vsifjrefpGm jzpfysufoGm;Muaom ocFg&w&m;wdkif;ü uak #aygi;faxmiEf iS hf aomi;fEiS chf síD vuP© m,mOuf wkd iuf m 0yd óem r½EI ikd af y? xaYkd Mumi hf toiof -l awmaf umi;f\0yd óemÓPwf iG focgF&w&m;w\Ykd jzprf yI surf rI mS vsijfreEf ikd of avmu fvsijfreaf eygap? cPypKöyeÜ of YkdÓPtf jri f qukd af eygap? tepd [ö k orYkd [wk f 'uk [© k orYkd [wk f tew[å k vuP© m,mOuf kd wifum 0dyóem½IrIudkum; cyfjznf;jznf; cyfat;at;om ½Iyg? ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfrI ysufrI jrefoavmuf vu©Pm,mOfudkvnf; cyfjrefjrefyif vkdufí wifaeygu MumvQif armyef;oGm;wwfayonf?

emrfur®|mef;ydkif;Z,m;rsm;wGif a&;om;wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; wpfwef;NyD; wpfwef; twef;vdkuf ½Iyg/ or®oeÓPfydkif;wGif 0dyóem½IonfhyHkpHtwkdif;yif þO',AÁ,ÓPfydkif;üvnf; ----

1/ &Hcg tZÑwå ½kyfw&m;udkç

2/ &Hcg A[d'¨ ½kyfw&m;ukdç

3/ &Hcg tZÑwå emrfw&m;ukdç

4/ &Hcg A[d'¨ emrfw&m;ukdç wpvf nS phf DvnS vhf níf vuP© m,mOof ;kHweuf vdk n;f wpvf nS phf wD iuf m 0yd óem½yI g? 0yd óem ÓPrf sm;on f tveG xf ujfrupf ;l& S &&J iohf e&Yf iS ;fvmaomtcg ,i;f0yd óemÓP0f , f ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd jzpfrIysufrIwdkYonf tvGefvsifvsifjrefjref xifvmayrnf? 0dyóemÓPfu xufjrufpl;&Sí vsifjref vmaomtcg oefY&Sif;vmaomtcg ½kyf-emrfwdkY\ tjzpftysufudk oEÅwdypöKyÜefrSonf cPypöKyÜefodkY qudk af tmi f &iS ;f&iS ;fvi;fvi;f ausauseyef y f awUG&vdS mrn f jzpaf yon?f xokd aYkd wUG&cdS ahJ om f ½yk Ef iS ehf mruf dk wíJG (emruf r|® me;fyikd ;fZ,m;rsm;wiG f a&;om;wijfyxm;cohJ nthf wikd ;f ½yk ef mruf kd y;lwoJG rd ;fqn;fcohJ nhf twikd ;f) ,i;f½yk -f emr"f r ®ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tjzp ftysuuf kdcPypKöyeÜ of Ykdqukd af tmi fÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmif Munfhí vu©Pm,mOfoHk;csufukd wpfvSnfhpDwifí 0dyóem½Iyg? tZÑwåwpfvSnfh A[d'¨wpfvSnfh ½Iyg?

A[d'¨udk ½I&mü teD;rSonf ta0;odkYwkdifatmif wpfpwpfp wkd;csJUí (31) bHkukd odkYr[kwf pGrf;Edkifygu (31)bHkaygif;rsm;pGmudk jcHKiHkí 0dyóem½Iyg/ tZÑwåwpfvSnfh A[d'¨wpfvSnfh Budrfzef rsm;pGm xyfum xyfum ½IyGm;oHk;oyfcJhaomf 0dyóemÓPfonfvnf; txl;ojzifh xufjrufpl;&Svmwwf\? &J&ifhvm wwf\? oefY&Sif;vmwwf\/ ypöKyÜefocFg&w&m;wdkYukd 0dyóem½I&mü 0dyóemÓPfonf tvGef oGufvufvmí ocFg& w&m;w\Ykd cPypKöyeÜ of Ykd ÓPtf jri f qukd of nwhf ikd af tmi f tx;lojzi hf xujfrupf ;l& S &&J ivhf su f tveG f oefY&Sif;vmaomtcg twdwf tem\*wf ocFg&w&m;wdkYüvnf; enf;udkaqmifí enf;wlyif ½Iyg/ xkdodkY

½I&mü toifolawmfaumif;onf tu,fí twdwfb0 ig;b0odkY wdkifatmif ½kyf-emrf-aMumif;-usKd;

= ocFg&w&m;wdkYukd odrf;qnf;xm;cJhonf jzpftHh ----

1/ yÍörtwdwf y#doaE¨rSonf pkwdodkY wkdifatmifç 2/ pwkw¬twdwf y#doaE¨rSonf pkwdodkY wkdifatmifç 3/ wwd,twdwfy#doaE¨rSonf pkwdodkY wkdifatmifç 4/ 'kwd,twdwf y#doaE¨rSonf pkwdodkY wkdifatmifç

5/ yxrtwdwf y#doaE¨rSonf pkwdodkY wdkifatmifç 6/ ypöKyÜef y#doaE¨rSonf pkwdodkY wdkifatmifç

7/ yxrtem\*wf y#doaE¨rSonf pkwdodkY wdkifatmifç

8/ (&SdcJhaomf) 'kwd,tem\*wf y#doaE¨rSonf pkwdodkY wdkifatmifç þodkYponfjzifh rdrdodrf;qnf;xm;aom tpGefqHk; twdwfb0rSonf tem\*wfqHk;onftxd ----

þ twdwf-ypöKyÜef-tem\*wf[laom umvoHk;yg; twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom tZÑwå-A[d'¨ oEÅmefESpfyg; twiG ;fü wn&f adS om ----

1/ ½kyfw&m; oufoufudkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ emrfw&m; oufoufudkvnf;aumif;ç

3/ ½kyfESifhemrfudk wGJívnf;aumif; ----

aygif;pkjcHKiHkí ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfrIysufrIukd = Oyg'fpGef; bifpGef;ukd jrifatmifMunfhí----

1/ &Hcg tedpö[kvnf;aumif;ç

2/ &Hcg 'ku©[kvnf;aumif;ç

3/ &cH g tew[å vk n;faumi;f --þodkY vu©Pm,mOfoHk;csufudk wpfvSnfhpDwifí Budrfzefrsm;pGm xyfumxyfum 0dyóem½Iyg/ xdkodkY ½I&mü ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ jzpfrI ysufrIudk tm½Hkr,lygESifh? ,if;½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ twGif;ü wnf&dSaom ½yk yf &rwwf &m;wuYkd okd m tm½,kH íl 0yd óem½yI g? emryf &rwwf &m;wüYkd vn;f en;fwyl i foabmayguyf g/ Oyrm -- yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; pdwåu©Ptcdkufü - ½lyg½HkESifh [',0w¬KESifhwuGaom (54) rsKd;aom ½kyfwdkYvnf; jzp-f ysuçf yÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;f emrwf &m; (11)v;kHvn;f jzp-f ysu f tepd [ö k þopYkd onjfzi hf½yk Ef iS ehf mr f tpvkH udk f tpvkH udk f jzpyf surf uI dkÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmiMfuníhf vuP© m,mOof ;kHcsuuf kdwpvf nS phf D wiíf 0yd óem ½Iyg/ umvoHk;yg; oEÅmefESpfyg; twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYü cPypöKyÜefodkY qdkufatmif ÓPf tjrif oefY&Sif;cJhaomf or®oeÓPfrS O',AÁ,e,fxJodkY 0ifa&mufvmNyD jzpfayonf/ odkYaomf 0Dxd pdwåu©PwdkYüvnf;aumif;ç 0Dxdrkwfpdwf pdwåu©PwdkYüvnf;aumif;ç ½kyfw&m;wdkYüvnf;aumif; cP ypKöyeÜ of Ykdqukd af tmi f ÓPtf jri foe&Yf iS ;fr I &rdS &udS dktx;l tav;\*½jkyKí Burd zf erf sm;pmG 0yd óem½vI suf qef;ppfyg/

½kyfemrf ESpfyg;enf;jzifh ½Ií tm;&auseyfrIudk &&Sdaomtcg ----

1/ cE¨mig;yg; enf;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

2/ tm,we (12)yg; enf;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

3/ "mwf (18)yg; enf;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

4/ y#dpöorkyÜg'f yxrenf;jzifh aMumif;usKd;pyfvsuf y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfwdkYukd t0dZÆmrSonf b0odkY wdkifatmif (10) yHk yHkí y#dpöorkyÜg'fenf;jzifhvnf;aumif; --qufvufí 0dyóem½IMunfhyg? wpfzef a&S;or®oeÓPfykdif;wGif a&;om;wifjycJhonfhtwkdif;-

1/ 0w¬K + tm½Hk + a0'em = (a0'emEkyóem)

2/ 0w¬K + tm½Hk + 0dnmPf = (pdwåmEkyóem)

3/ 0w¬K + tm½Hk + zó = ("r®mEkyóem) þ a0'emEyk óemç pwd må Eyk óemç "rm® Eyk óem ½uI uG wf uYkd vkd n;f quvf uíf 0yd óem½yI g/ y#dpöorkyÜg'f t\*Fg&yfwdkYudk 0dyóem½I&mü ----

1/ t0dZÆm jzpfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& jzpf\? t0dZÆmvnf; jzpf-ysuf --- tedpöç ocgF&vn;f jzp-f ysu f--- tedpöç þodkY vu©Pm,mOfukd wifí 0dyóem½Iyg? 'ku©-tewåwdkYukdvnf; enf;wl½Iyg/ xkdodkY ½I&mü t0Zd mÆ O;Daqmiof n hf raem'gG&ud aZm0xD çd uok vkd af pwem apwoud of cgF& O;Daqmiof n hf raem'gG&ud aZm0DxdwdkYukd Ce toD;toD; NydKatmif ÓPfjzifh NzdKcGJzsufqD;vsuf y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qkdufatmif t0dZÆmESifh wuGaom y&rwfw&m;ç ocFg&ESifhwuGaom y&rwfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf vu©Pm,mOfukd wifum 0dyóem½Iyg/ b0ü ur®b0ç Oyywådb0[k b0ESpfrsKd;&Sd&m Oyywådb0\ w&m;ukd,f jzpfaom Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;wdkYum; 0dyóem ½Iaumif;aom w&m;rsm;yif jzpfMu\/ Zmwdukd xyfí 0dyóem r½Iaumif;aomfvnf; Zmwd\ w&m;ukd,fjzpfaom Oyywådb0trnf&aom Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;wdkYum; 0dyóem ½Iaumif;onfom jzpfonf? xkdaMumifh þO',AÁ,ÓPfydkif;ü b0ukdyg xnfhoGif;í 0dyóem½I&ef y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmf (52)ü ñTefMum;xm;awmfrljcif;yif jzpfayonf/ þodkYvQif twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef[laom umvoHk;yg;ç tZÑwå A[d'¨[laom oEÅmefESpfyg; twiG ;fü wn&f aSd om ½yk ef mrEf pS yf g; = Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;wuYkd dktepd -ö 'uk -© tew å vuP© ma&; o;kHweuf dk wpvf nS phf D wiíf orm® '|d Ód Pyf nmjzi hf u,dk wf ikd rf suaf rmS u f xiG ;fazmuof jdriof nwf ikd af tmi f toif oal wmaf umi;fon fausauseyef yBfu;D 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoyEf idk cf ahJ om fatmuyf g tewvå uP© owk eå üf vm&Sdaom 0dyóem½IuGufudk tauseyfBuD; auseyfí oabmtusBuD; usEdkifrnf jzpfayonf? bk&m;&Sif\ tay:üvnf;aumif; yÍö0\*¾Dig;OD; tpjzmonfh a&S;a&S; t&d,molawmfaumif;BuD;wdkY\ tay:ü vnf;aumif; tMunfñdkBuD; MunfñdkEkdifNyDvnf; jzpfEdkifayonf/ wo®m wd[ bdu©a0 ...

1/ ,H udÍöd ½lyH twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEéH tZÑwåH 0g A[d'¨g 0g MoVm&duH 0g okckrH 0g [DeH 0g yPDwH 0g ,H 'la& oEÅdau 0g? oAÁH ½lyH ]]aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm}}wd {0arwH ,xmblwH or®ÜyÜnm, '|AÁH/

2/ ,m umpd a0'em/ y /

3/ ,m umpd onm/ y /

4/ a, aupd ocFg&m/ y /

5/ ,H udÍöd 0dnmPH twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEéH tZöswHå 0g A[d'¨g 0g MoVm&duH 0g okckrH 0g [DeH 0g yPDwH 0g ,H 'la& oEÅdau 0g? oAÁH 0dnmPH ]]aewH rr?aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm}}wd {0arwH ,xmblwH or®yÜnm, '|AÁH/ (oH-2-56/)

&[ef;wdkY ...xdkodkY Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkY\ tedpö-'ku©-tewåwdkYom jzpfí aejcif;aMumifh þ omoemawmfjrwf twGif;ü oifwdkYonf ----

1/ twwd ftem\*w fypKöyeÜ jfzpaf om tv;kHpakH om ½yk wf &m;onvf n;faumi;fç tZÑwrå vl n;fjzpaf om A['d r¨ vl n;fjzpaf om tv;kHpakH om ½yk wf &m;onvf n;faumi;fç ½ek &Yf i;fMur;fwr;faom MoVm&ud rvl n;f jzpaf om ord af rUGE;lnahH om ock rk rvl n;fjzpaf om tv;kHpakH om ½yk wf &m;onvf n;faumi;fç ,wk nf ahH om [Derlvnf;jzpfaom rGefjrwfaom yPDwrlvnf;jzpfaom tvHk;pHkaom ½kyfw&m;onfvnf;aumif;ç a0;aom 'l&rlvnf;jzpfaom eD;aom oEÅdurlvnf;jzpfaom tvHk;pHkaom ½kyfw&m;onfvnf;aumif; &Sdacs\/ (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom tvHk;pHkaom ½kyfw&m;udk ]]þ½kyfw&m;onf ig[h m r[wk ?f þ½yk wf &m;on fig r[wk ?f þ½yk wf &m;on fig\tw år[wk }f}[ kþovYkd Qi fþ½yk wf &m;ukd razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm ½kyfwHk;½kyfcJ emrfwHk;emrfcJ NzdKcGJazmufxGif; 0dyóemÓPftvif;jzifh ½Iyg/

2/ twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜefjzpfaom tvHk;pHkaom a0'em/ y /

3/ twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜefjzpfaom tvHk;pHkaom onm/ y /

4/ twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜefjzpfaom tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&/ y /

5/ twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜefjzpfaom tvHk;pHkaom 0dnmPfw&m;onfvnf;aumif;ç tZÑwårlvnf; jzpaf om A['d r¨ vl n;fjzpaf om tv;kHpakH om 0nd mPwf &m;onvf n;faumi;fç ½ek &Yf i;f Mur;fwr;faom MoVm&durlvnf;jzpfaom odrfarGUEl;nHhaom okckrrlvnf;jzpfaom 0dnmPfw&m;onf vn;faumi;fç ,wk nf aHh om [eD rvl n;fjzpaf om reG jfrwaf om yPwD rvl n;fjzpaf om tv;kHpakH om 0dnmPfw&m;onfvnf;aumif;ç a0;aom 'l&rlvnf;jzpfaom eD;aom oEÅdurlvnf;jzpfaom tv;kHpakH om 0nd mPwf &m;onvf n;faumi;f &adS cs\/ (11)rsK;daom tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfwnaf eaom tv;kHpakH om 0nd mPwf &m;u dk ]]þ0nd mPwf &m;on f ig[h m r[wk ?f þ0nd mPwf &m;onf ig r[wk ?f þ0nd mPwf &m;on fig\tw år[wk }f} [ kþovYkd Qi fþ0nd mPwf &m;u dkrazmurf jyef

[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm ½kyfwHk;½kyfcJ emrfwHk;emrfcJ NzdKcGJazmufxGif; 0dyóemÓPftvif;jzifh ½Iyg/ (o-H 2-56 ---- tewåvu©Pokwåef/)

«rSwfcsuf ---- þü ]]aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm = þ½kyfw&m;onf igh[m r[kwf? þ½kyfw&m;onf ig r[kwf? þ½kyfw&m;onf ig\twå r[kwf}}[k ½IygqkdonfESifh þ (11)rsKd;aom tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfwnaf eaom ½yk wf &m;u kdtepd [ö k 'uk [© k tew[å k ½yI gqokd nrf mS twwl yl if jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/ cE¨mig;yg;vHk;ü enf;wl oabmaygufyg/ (r-|-4-232-Munfhyg/)»

wlnDyHkudk þodkY oabmaygufyg

ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif;ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh tjrJrjywf tn§Of;yef; tEdSyfpufcH&rIoabmukd tm½Hk,lí 'ku©[k vu©Pm,mOf wifum wGifwGifBuD; 0dyóem½IcJhaomf ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ cP ypöKyÜefodkY qdkufatmif jzpfjcif;ysufjcif; 'ku©'Pfcsufjzifh tEdSyfpufcHae&rI 'ku©oabmukd uGufuGuf uGif;uGif; &Sif;&Sif;vif;vif; 0dyóem or®m'd|dÓPfynmjzifh ukd,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifaeygu xdkocFg&w&m;wdkYtay:ü ]]igh[m-igh[m}}[k pGJ,lwwfaom wPSmpGJonf pGJ,lzdkY&ef tcGifhtvrf;udk r&EdkifawmhNyD? xdkYaMumifh ocFg&w&m;wkdYukd 'ku©[k ½Ijcif;ESifh ]]igh[m r[kwf}}[k ½Ijcif;onf wlnDvsuf &Sd\/ wpfzef ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYukdyif ,if;wdkY\ cPypöKyÜefodkY qkdufatmif jzpfrI ysufrIukd 0dyóem

orm® '|d Ód Pyf nmjzi hfjriaf tmiMfuníhf tepd [ö k vuP© m,mOuf wdk iuf m 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoycf ahJ omf cPrp J wooJ J NyKdNyKdysuyf suaf eaom ocgF&w&m;wüYkd ]]þocgF&w&m;u igyçJ þocgF&w&m;u oyl }J}

ponjfzi hfp,JG zl &Ykd e ftciG thf vr;fuykd i fp,JG zl &Ykd e ftcsed uf ykd i fr&&EdS ikd af wmah y? rsupf wd prf wdS fvQywf pjfyuf vufzspfwpfwGuf[laom tcsdefumvudk uka#axmifaygif;rsm;pGm yHkcJhaomf odkYr[kwf uka#odef;ESifh csDí yHkcJhaomf wpfyHkcefYom oufwrf;&SdaomaMumifh jzpf\? xdkYaMumifh tedpö[k ½Ijcif;ESifh ]]ig r[kwf}}[k

½Ijcif;onf wlnDvsuf &Sd\/ wpzf e f,i;focgF&w&m;wüYkd rysupf ;Db Jtuswd tf c Jtcikd tf rm tEpS of m&tm;jzi hfwnaf eonhf twår&SdrI oabmukd tm½kH,lí tewå[k vu©Pm,mOfukd wifum wGifwGifBuD; 0dyóem½IcJhaomf ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYü twår&SdrI tewåoabmudk ausauseyfeyfBuD; vufcHEkdifrnfjzpf\? xdktcg ,if; ocgF&w&m;wüYkd tw[å kpaJG eaom twpå oJG n fajcuwk ,f íl r&&ESd idk af wmah y? taMumi;fr l½yk wf &m;w\Ykd rsufpdwpfrSdwf vQyfwpfjyuf vufzspfwpfwGuf wpfpuúefY[laom tcsdefumvukd uka#ig;axmifcefY yHkvQif wpfyHkcefYavmufom oufwrf;&SdrIudkaomfvnf;aumif;ç emrfw&m;wdkY\ ,if;uJhodkYaom tcsdef umvudkyif uka#wpfodef;cefY yHkvQif wpfyHkcefYavmufom oufwrf;&SdrIukdaomfvnf;aumif; 0dyóem orm® '|d Ód Pyf nmjzi hfu,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u fxiG ;fazmu fojdriaf eonthf wuG fx½kd yk ef mr"f ro® cgF&w&m;wdkYü ]]þw&m;um; cdkifrmonfh tESpfom& twåwnf;}}[k pGJ,lzdkY&ef tcGifhtvrf;onf tb,frSmvQif axmu&f m wn&f mu dk&&EdS idk af wmth ehH n;f? xakd Mumi hftew[å k½jIci;fEiS hf]]ig\tw år[wk }f}[ k½jIci;fonf wlnDvsuf &Sd\/

## jrwfaomtouf&Sifjcif;

þ (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom txufyg Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;udk cE¨mwpfyg; wpyf g;ü tepd vö uP© mwpvf nS hf 'uk v© uP© mwpvf nS hf tewvå uP© mwpvf nS hf þo Ykd vuP© m,mOf oHk;csufukd wpfvSnfhpDwifí 0dyóem½IyGm;oHk;oyf&aom bm0emusifhpOfvrf;onf bk&m;tp&Sdaom yÍö0\*¾Dig;OD; trSL;&Sdaom a&S;a&S; t&d,molawmfaumif;wdkY\ edAÁmefodkY <uoGm;awmfrl&m wpfaMumif; wn;faom vr;f½;kdvr;fa[mi;fBu;Dom jzp\f / toiof al wmaf umi;fonvf n;f b&k m;&iS qf vdk odk n hftppf treS feAd mÁ ewf &m;awmjfrwBfu;Du dkwu,wf r;f vvdk m;awmiwhf on fjzpjfim;t?hH xvkd r;f½;kdvr;fa[mi;fBu;D twkdif;om £a`E´&& \*kPfodu©m&Sd&Sdjzifh ydyd&d&d NidrfNidrfoufouf avQmufoGm;&rnfom jzpfonf?

taMumi;fr l eAd mÁ eof YkdomG ;&m vr;faMumi;frmS EpS af Mumi;fr&?dS wpaf Mumi;fwn;fom &adS omaMumi hf jzp\f /

a,m p 0óowH ZDa0? tyóH O',AÁ,H/

{um[H ZD0dwH aoa,sm? yóawm O',AÁ,H/ ("r®y'-30/) a,m p = tMuifyk\*¾dKvfonfum;/ O',AÁ,H = cE¨mig;yg; = ½kyf-emrfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif;-ysufjcif; = O',-0, oabmukd/ tyóH = tyóaEÅm = 0dyóemynm r\*fynmjzifh rodrjrifbJ/ 0óowH

= ESpfaygif; (100) umvMumatmif/ ap ZDa0 = tu,fí touf&Sifjim;tHh/ wó = xkdyk\*¾dKvf\/ wH

ZD0dwH = xdkodkY touf&Snfjcif;onf/ e aoa,sm = rjrwfonfomwnf;/ a,m p = tMuifyk\*¾dKvfonfum;/ O',AÁ,H = cE¨mig;yg; = ½kyf-emrfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif;-ysufjcif; = O',-0,oabmukd/ yówd = 0dyóemynm r\*fynmjzifh odjrif\/ O',AÁ,H = cE¨mig;yg; = ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif;-ysufjcif; = O',-0,oabmudk/ yóawm = 0dyóemynm r\*fynmjzifh ojdriaf om/ wó = xykd \*k Kd¾v\f / {um[ H= wpaf e Ywp&f u fwpef eH urf Q/ Z0D wd H= tou&f iS &f jci;fon/f aoa,sm = jrwfvSygay\/ ("r®y'-30/ \*gxmeHygwf-113/) cE¨mig;yg; ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif;-ysufjcif; = O',-0,oabmukd 0dyóemynm odkYr[kwf t&d,r\*fynmjzifh rodrjrifaom ol\ ESpfaygif; (100) umvMumatmif touf&Sif&jcif;um; rjrwf? cEm¨ ig;yg; ½yk ef mrwf &m;w\Ykd jzpjfci;f-ysujfci;f = O',-0,-oabmu dk0yd óemynm orYkd [wk ft&,d r\*f ynmjzifh odjrifaomol\ wpfaeYwpf&uf wpfeHeufrQ touf&Sif&jcif;uom jrwf\? þodkY bk&m;&Sif ukd,fawmfwkdif a[mMum;jyo qkdqHk;rxm;awmfrljcif;aMumifh toifolawmfaumif;onfvnf; rdrd\ b0ukd bk&m;&Sif\ tvdkqE´awmftwkdif; tvGef tqifhtwef; jrifhrm;onfh jrifhjrwfaom b0wpfck jzpfatmif usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfav&monf/

## O',AÁ, tus,f ½IyGm;enf; - ork',"r®mEkyóDydkif;

ypö,awm O',AÁ,'óe = taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifh jzpf-ysuf½Ienf;ukdç wpfenf;tm;jzifh

q&kd aom f taMumi;fw&m;tm;jzi hf jzp-f ysu½f eI n;fEiS hf cPtm;jzi hf jzp-f ysu½f eI n;f[al om EpS ef n;fv;kHukd aygi;fpyíf 0yd óem½&I aom en;fuydk i fO',A,Á tus,½f yI mG ;en;f[ kac:q\dk / þwiG fygVud Rr;fusi-f olrsm;taejzifh EIwfwuf&atmif BudKwif usufxm;oifhaom ygVdawmfukd a&S;OD;pGm azmfjytyfygonf/

## ½lyu©E¨mü O',½IyHk - ygVdawmf

1/ t0dZÆmork',m ½lyork'a,mwd ypö,ork',a|e ½lyu©E¨ó O',H yówd/

2/ wPSmork',m ½lyork'a,mwd ypö,ork',a|e ½lyu©E¨ó O',H yówd/

3/ ur®ork',m ½lyork'a,mwd ypö,ork',a|e ½lyu©E¨ó O',H yówd/

4/ tm[m&ork',m ½lyork'a,mwd ypö,ork',a|e ½lyu©E¨ó O',H yówd/

5/ edAÁwådvu©PH yóaEÅmyd ½lyu©E¨ó O',H yówd/

½lyu©E¨ó O',H yóaEÅm £rmed yÍö vu©Pmed yówd/

## ½lyu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk - ygVdawmf

1/ t0dZÆmeda&m"m ½lyeda&ma"mwd ypö,eda&m"a|e ½lyu©E¨ó 0,H yówd/

2/ wPSmeda&m"m ½lyeda&ma"mwd ypö,eda&m"a|e ½lyu©E¨ó 0,H yówd/

3/ ur®eda&m"m ½lyeda&ma"mwd ypö,eda&m"a|e ½lyu©E¨ó 0,H yówd/

4/ tm[m&eda&m"m ½lyeda&ma"mwd ypö,eda&m"a|e ½lyu©E¨ó 0,H yówd/

5/ 0dy&dPmrvu©PH yóaEÅmyd ½lyu©E¨ó 0,H yówd/

½lyu©E¨ó 0,H yóaEÅm £rmed yÍö vu©Pmed yówd/

O',AÁ,H yóaEÅm £rmed 'o vu©Pmed yówd/ a0'emu©E¨mü O',½IyHk - ygVdawmf

1/ t0dZÆmork',m a0'em ork'a,mwd ypö,ork',a|e a0'emu©E¨ó O',H yówd/

2/ wPSmork',m a0'emork'a,mwd ypö,ork',a|e a0'emu©E¨ó O',H yówd/

3/ ur®ork',m a0'emork'a,mwd ypö,ork',a|e a0'emu©E¨ó O',H yówd/

4/ zóork',m a0'emork'a,mwd ypö,ork',a|e a0'emu©E¨ó O',H yówd/

5/ edAÁwådvu©PH yóaEÅmyd a0'emu©E¨ó O',H yówd/ a0'emu©E¨ó O',H yóaEÅm £rmed yÍö vu©Pmed yówd/

## a0'emu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk - ygVdawmf

1/ t0dZÆmeda&m"m a0'emeda&ma"mwd ypö,eda&m"a|e a0'emu©E¨ó 0,H yówd/

2/ wPSmeda&m"m a0'emeda&ma"mwd ypö,eda&m"a|e a0'emu©E¨ó 0,H yówd/

3/ ur®eda&m"m a0'emeda&ma"mwd ypö,eda&m"a|e a0'emu©E¨ó 0,H yówd/

4/ zóeda&m"m a0'emeda&ma"mwd ypö,eda&m"a|e a0'emu©E¨ó 0,H yówd/

5/ 0dy&dPmrvu©PH yóaEÅmyd a0'emu©E¨ó 0,H yówd/ a0'emu©E¨ó 0,H yóaEÅm £rmed yÍö vu©Pmed yówd/

O',AÁ,H yóaEÅm £rmed 'o vu©Pmed yówd/ onmu©E¨mü O',½IyHk - ygVdawmf

1/ t0dZÆmork',m onmork'a,mwd ypö,ork',a|e onmu©E¨ó O',H yówd/

2/ wPSmork',m onmork'a,mwd ypö,ork',a|e onmu©E¨ó O',H yówd/

3/ ur®ork',m onmork'a,mwd ypö,ork',a|e onmu©E¨ó O',H yówd/

4/ zóork',m onmork'a,mwd ypö,ork',a|e onmu©E¨ó O',H yówd/

5/ edAÁwådvu©PH yóaEÅmyd onmu©E¨ó O',H yówd/ onmu©E¨ó O',H yóaEÅm £rmed yÍö vu©Pmed yówd/ onmu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk - ygVdawmf

1/ t0dZÆmeda&m"m onmeda&ma"mwd ypö,eda&m"a|e onmu©E¨ó 0,H yówd/ 2/ wPSmeda&m"m onmeda&ma"mwd ypö,eda&m"a|e onmu©E¨ó 0,H yówd/

3/ ur®eda&m"m onmeda&ma"mwd ypö,eda&m"a|e onmu©E¨ó 0,H yówd/

4/ zóeda&m"m onmeda&ma"mwd ypö,eda&m"a|e onmu©E¨ó 0,H yówd/

5/ 0dy&dPmrvu©PH yóaEÅmyd onmu©E¨ó 0,H yówd/ onmu©E¨ó 0,H yóaEÅm £rmed yÍövu©Pmed yówd/

O',AÁ,H yóaEÅm £rmed 'o vu©Pmed yówd/ ocFg&u©E¨mü O',½IyHk - ygVdawmf

1/ t0dZÆmork',m ocFg&ork'a,mwd ypö,ork',a|e ocFg&u©E¨ó O',H yówd/

2/ wPSmork',m ocFg&ork'a,mwd ypö,ork',a|e ocFg&u©E¨ó O',H yówd/

3/ ur®ork',m ocFg&ork'a,mwd ypö,ork',a|e ocFg&u©E¨ó O',H yówd/

4/ zóork',m ocFg&ork'a,mwd ypö,ork',a|e ocFg&u©E¨ó O',H yówd/

5/ edAÁwådvu©PH yóaEÅmyd ocFg&u©E¨ó O',H yówd/ ocFg&u©E¨ó O',H yóaEÅm £rmed yÍö vu©Pmed yówd/ ocFg&u©E¨mü 0,½IyHk - ygVdawmf

1/ t0dZÆmeda&m"m ocFg&eda&ma"mwd ypö,eda&m"a|e ocFg&u©E¨ó 0,H yówd/

2/ wPSmeda&m"m ocFg&eda&ma"mwd ypö,eda&m"a|e ocFg&u©E¨ó 0,H yówd/

3/ ur®eda&m"m ocFg&eda&ma"mwd ypö,eda&m"a|e ocFg&u©E¨ó 0,H yówd/

4/ zóeda&m"m ocFg&eda&ma"mwd ypö,eda&m"a|e ocFg&u©E¨ó 0,H yówd/

5/ 0dy&dPmrvu©PH yóaEÅmyd ocFg&u©E¨ó 0,H yówd/ ocFg&u©E¨ó 0,H yóaEÅm £rmed yÍö vu©Pmed yówd/

O',AÁ,H yóaEÅm £rmed 'ovu©Pmed yówd/

## 0dnmPu©E¨mü O',½IyHk - ygVdawmf

1/ t0dZÆmork',m 0dnmPork'a,mwd ypö,ork',a|e 0dnmPu©E¨ó O',H yówd/

2/ wPSmork',m 0dnmPork'a,mwd ypö,ork',a|e 0dnmPu©E¨ó O',H yówd/

3/ ur®ork',m 0dnmPork'a,mwd ypö,ork',a|e 0dnmPu©E¨ó O',H yówd/

4/ emr½lyork',m 0dnmPork'a,mwd ypö,ork',a|e 0dnmPu©E¨ó O',H yówd/

5/ edAÁwådvu©PH yóaEÅmyd 0dnmPu©E¨ó O',H yówd/

0dnmPu©E¨ó O',H yóaEÅm £rmed yÍö vu©Pmed yówd/

## 0dnmPu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk - ygVdawmf

1/ t0dZÆmeda&m"m 0dnmPeda&ma"mwd ypö,eda&m"a|e 0dnmPu©E¨ó 0,H yówd/

2/ wPSmeda&m"m 0dnmPeda&ma"mwd ypö,eda&m"a|e 0dnmPu©E¨ó 0,H yówd/

3/ ur®eda&m"m 0dnmPeda&ma"mwd ypö,eda&m"a|e 0dnmPu©E¨ó 0,H yówd/

4/ emr½lyeda&m"m 0dnmPeda&ma"mwd ypö,eda&m"a|e 0dnmPu©E¨ó 0,H yówd/

5/ 0dy&dPmrvu©PH yóaEÅmyd 0dnmPu©E¨ó 0,H yówd/

0dnmPu©E¨ó 0,H yóaEÅm £rmed yÍö vu©Pmed yówd/

O',AÁ,H yóaEÅm £rmed 'o vu©Pmed yówd/ (y#doH-52- 55/)

txuyf g ½uI uG wf rYkd mS y#od r'dÇ gr\*y¾ gVad wmüf vm&adS om O',A,Á tus,½f yI mG ;en;f ½uI uG wf yYkd if

jzpfMuonf/ ,if;ygVdawmfü vm&Sdaom ½IuGuf tjynfhtpHkukd aemufwGif qufvufí a&;om;wifjyygrn?f ,ctk cgwiG f ,i;fygVad wm\f qvkd &kd i;foabm t"yd gÜ,uf kd &iS ;fvi;fziG qhf xkd m;aom y#od r'dÇ gr\*¾ t|uxmtzGifh tcsKdUESifh r[m#DumtzGifh tcsKdUukd a&U SOD;pGm a&;om;wifjytyfygonf/ ww¬ t0dZÆmork',m ½lyork'a,mwd ]]yk&drur®b0o®d Harma[m t0dZÆm}}wd 0kwåm, t0dZÆm, owd £ro®d Hba0 ½lyó OyÜga'g a[mwDwd taw¬m? ypö,ork',a|emwd ypö,ó OyÜEébma0emwd taw¬m? t0dZÆm-wPSm-ur®med apw¬ £" y#doE¨da[wkblwm twDwypö,m? £arok p wDok \*[dawok ocFg½kyg'gemed \*[dwmae0 a[mEÅd? tm[m&ork',mwd y0wådypöa,ok uAVDum&m[m&ó Av0wåm aoma,0 \*[dawm? wo®d Hye \*[daw y0wåda[wkblwmed Owkpdwåmedyd \*[dwmae0 a[mEÅd/ (y#doH-|-1-235/) ww ¬t0dZÆmork',mwd t0dZÆm, OyÜg'g? tw¬dbm0gwd taw¬m/ eda&m"0da&m"D [d OyÜga'g

tw¬dbm00gpaumyd a[mwDwd 0kawåm 0g,raw¬m? wo®m yk&drb0od'¨g, t0dZÆm, owd £ro®d H ba0 ½lyó OyÜga'g a[mwDwd taw¬m/ ypö,ork',a|em wd ypö,ó OyÜEébma0e? tw¬dbm0awmw dtawm¬ / t0Zd mÆ '[D dp w[D dtwwD umvud me dawo Ho[um&uD m&Pbwl me dOyg'gem'eD yd d

\*[dwmae0gwd '|AÁH/ y0wdåypöa,ok uAVDum&m[m&ó Av0wm, aom{0 \*[dawm ]]tm[m&ork',m}}wd/ wo®d Hye \*[daw y0wådypö,wmomrane Owkpdwåmedyd \*[dwmae0 a[mEÅDwd pwkork|medu½lyó yp,ö awm O','óe H0bd m0wd ar0gw d'|A/HÁ t0Zd mÆ wPKSyeód,o[ad wae0 urK®em ½yl um,ó edAÁwåd/ towd p t0dZÆKyedó,m, b0eduEÅd,m Zmwd,m torÇa0g {0gwd/ ,xm p ½lyó t0dZÆmwPSKyedó,wm? {0H a0'em'DerÜd '|AÁm/ tm[ma&m ye OyÜEéó ½lyó aygoaum? uAVDum&m[m&ó t"dayÜwwåmç umr"mwm"d|mewåm p a'oem,/ OuúHoeda'´aoe 0g tm[m&\*¾[PH? ]]edAÁwådvu©P}}EÅdtm'dem umv0aoe O','óerm[/ ww¬ t'¨ge0aoe ya\*0 O',H yódwGm Xdawm £" oEÅwd0aoe 'doGm tEkuúare cP0aoe yówd/ (r[m#D-2-420-421/) txufyg t|uxm #DumwdkY\ qkdvkd&if; t"dyÜg,fum; þodkYwnf;/ ---t0dZÆmork',m ½lyork'a,m = t0dZÆmjzpfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf jzpf\ ---- þodkYponfjzifh a[mMum;awmfrl&m0,f a&S;a&S;b00,f ur®b0udk jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhpOfu jzpfcJhaom t0dZÆm-wPSmuH\ tusKd;½kyfudk jzpfapEdkifaom obm0owådpGrf;tifonf xif&Sm;&Sdaeaomf þb0ü (ur®Z) ½kyf w&m;onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm\[k qdkvdk\? þodkY taMumif;w&m;\ jzpfNyD;onf\ tjzpfjzifh ,if; taMumif;w&m;ü tusKd;w&m;udk jzpfapEdkifaom obm0owådpGrf;tif\ xif&Sm;&Sdaeonf\ tjzpfjzifh ½yl uE© m¨ \ jzpjfci;f = O',u kda,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f0yd óemÓPjfzi hfu,kd wf idk rf suaf rmS u fxiG ;fazmuf odjrifatmif ½I&rnf jzpf\/ xdktaMumif;w&m;wdkYwGif t0dZÆmESifh wPSmudk wdkuf½dkuf,lí a[mMum;awmfrlvkdufojzifh ,if;

t0Zd mÆ -wPmS wEYkd iS hfuad vo0#jfci;f wnl aD om Oyg'geuf vkd n;f ,Nly;D a[mNy;Dyif jzp\f / u-H uk dwukd ½f ukd f ,lí a[mMum;awmfrlvdkufojzifh ,if;uHESifh ur®0#fcsif; wlnDaom ocFg&udkvnf; ,lNyD; a[mNyD;yif jzpf\/ xkdaMumifh ur®Z½kyfw&m;ESifh 0dygufemrfw&m;wdkYudk wdkuf½kduf jzpfay:apwwfaom taMumif; w&m;wdkYrSm t0dZÆm-wPSm-Oyg'gefwdkYu jcH&Hxm;tyfaom ocFg&-uHwdkYyif jzpfMu\? wpfenf;qdk&aomf t0dZÆm-wPSm-Oyg'gef-ocFg&-uHwdkYyif jzpfMu\/ b0wpfck0,f y#doaE¨ESifh pkwd\ tMum;umvudk y0wåd[k ac:qkd\? xdky0wådumvü jzpfay:aeaom taMumif;w&m;wdkYukd y0wåda[wk = y0wådypö,[k ac:qdk\? ,if;y0wådypö,um; t'¨gypöKyÜef trn&f aom ypKöyeÜ bf 0wiG ftusK;H0iaf om ypKöyeÜ tf aMumi;fw&m;yiwf n;f/ ,i;fy0wtdå aMumi;fw&m; wwYkd iG f = pwd -f Ow-k tm[m&[al om ½yk wf &m;u kdjzpaf pwwaf om taMumi;fw&m;wwYkd iG f tm[m&um; jy"me;fvsu&f \dS / tm;Bu;Daom tm;aumi;faom taMumi;fw&m;jzp\f / uAVuD m&m[m&\ taxmuf tyHhudk &&SdygrSomvQif umrbHkü ½kyfw&m;rsm;onf t"GefY&SnfpGm qufvufwnfwHhEdkif\/ uAVDum&m[m&onf jzpfNyD;aom pwkoEÅwd½kyfudk apmifha&Smufwwf\? arG;jrLwwf\/ taMumif;rl uAVDum&m[m&u kd tv&dk tdS yof n\f tjzpaf Mumivfh n;faumi;f = þO',A,Á tus,½f yI mG ;en;f ½uI uG af 'oemawmf\ uAVDum&m[m&[laom taMumif;w&m;udk tvdk&Sdtyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif; þ ½IuGufa'oemawmf\ umrb0[laom umr"mwfvQif wnf&m&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif; jzpfay\/

wpfenf;qdk&aomf y0wådtaMumif;w&m;wdkYwGif tm[m&[laom taMumif;w&m;wpfckukd ,lí

a[mawmfrljcif;onf tvGeftjrwfukd ñTefjyajymqdkaom OuúHoeda'´o = Ouú|eda'´oenf; jzpf\/ aewydå gVad wmBfu;Dü vm&adS om vuP© m[m&aewedå n;fEiS hf ní§d ,cl ahJ om f y0wtdå aMumi;fw&m;wwYkd iG f tm[m&[al om taMumi;fw&m; wpcf uk kd,íl a[mawmrf jlci;fjzi hfy0wtdå aMumi;fw&m;jci;f wnl aD om Owpk wd wf uYkd vdk n;f ,Nly;D a[mNy;D xi&f mS ;jyNy;Dom jzp\f ? vuP© mcsi;fw&l mu kdpak ygi;fa[mMum;xm;awmf rlaomaMumifhwnf;/ xdkYaMumifh pdwf-OwkwdkYaMumifh jzpfaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudkyg xnfhoGif;í 0dyóem

½I&efudkvnf; xif&Sm;jyNyD;om jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/ þü t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH[laom taMumif;w&m;wdkYonf twdwfb0u jzpfcJhaom

twdwfb0wpfckcku jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhaom udavo0#f ur®0#fw&m;rsm; jzpfMu\? ,ckuJhodkY toif olawmfaumif;udk,fwkdif O',AÁ, tus,f½IyGm;enf;[laom 0dyóem½IuGufudk vufawGU usifhoHk; aeaom tcgrsK;dü ,i;ftwwd tf aMumi;fw&m; ig;rsK;dwoYkd n fOyg'-f X-D bi ftaetm;jzi hfxi&f mS ; jzpaf eMuaom w&m;rsK;dwuYkd m; r[wk af y? xakd Mumi hf ,i;ft0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'ge f ocgF& uwH \Ykd jzpjfci;faMumihf ½kyfw&m; jzpf\-[l&m0,f ,if;taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ jzpfrI[lonf ,if;taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ tusKd; w&m;udk jzpfapEdkifaom obm0owåd pGrf;tif\ xif&Sm;&SdrIudk qdkvdkonf? xkdxif&Sm;&SdrI[lonf Oyg'fX-D bi-f tm;jzi hfy&rw ¬ o½yk tf xnuf ,dk f xixf i&f mS ;&mS ; jzprf I xixf i&f mS ;&mS ; &rSd I y&rwt¬ waå bmukd &&SdrIukd rqdkvdk? ,if;taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ tusKd;w&m;udk jzpfapEdkifonfh obm0owåd pGrf;tif\ xi&f mS ;&rdS [I al om jzpjfci;f OygÜ'oabm rcsKyaf o;aom prG ;ftirf uek af o;aom tead &m"oabmuodk m qdkvdkonf/ xdkteda&m" = rcsKyfao;aom oabmrnfonf tb,fenf;[lrl ---- t&d,r\*fw&m;jzifh ry,f-

owtf yaf o;on\f tjzpaf Mumi hf xi&f mS ;&adS eon\f tjzpof nvf n;faumi;fç rjzpaf ptyaf o;aom tusKd;w&m;&Sdonf\ tjzpf = tusKd;ray;&ao;onf\ tjzpfç t&d,r\*fw&m;jzifh y,fowfjcif;iSm rxudk of n\f tjzpwf jYkdzi hftusK;dw&m;u kdjzpaf pjci;fimS xukd of n\f tjzpof nvf n;faumi;f tead &m" rnf\? tw¬dbm0 = xif&Sm;&SdrI OyÜg'oabm rnf\/ xif&Sm;aptHh ---- t0dZÆm-wPSm-Oyg'gefpaom tukokdvfw&m;wdkYum; t&d,r\*fw&m;jzifh y,f-

owxf ukd af om tuok vdk wf &m;wwYkd n;f? xtkd uok vdk wf &m;wuYkd kdt&,d r\*wf &m;u ry,of w&f ao;vQif xwkd &m;woYkd n f rcsKyNfird ;fMuao;ojzi hf,i;ftuok vdk wf &m;wuYkd dktead &m"[ k q&kd \? xi&f mS ;&adS eao; ojzifh tw¬dbm0[k qdk&\? ,if;teda&m"oabm tw¬dbm0oabmukdyif þü OyÜg' = jzpfjcif;[k qdkvdkonf/ ork',[k qdkvkdonf/ wpzf e fuok vdk wf &m;EiS hftAsmuw = 0yd guBfu,d mw&m;wuYkd m; t&,d r\*wf &m;jzi hfry,of wtf yf

ry,fowfxdkufukefaom w&m;wdkY jzpfMu\/ xdkukokdvf-tAsmuw w&m;wdkYü &[EÅm r[kwfukefao; rjzpuf ek af o;aom y\*k Kd¾vwf tYkd m; oaH ,mZOwf &m;woYkd n fjzpMfuuek \f / vUlb0 vUlcEm¨ ewbf 0 ewcf Em¨ wdkYukd wG,fwmrufarmjcif; vlUb0 vlUcE¨m ewfb0 ewfcE¨mwdkYukd &aMumif; a&mufaMumif; jzpfonfh ukokdvfw&m;wdkYudk wG,fwmrufarmjcif; ponfwdkYwnf;/ xkdoHa,mZOfw&m;wdkY\ rukefao;onf\ tjzpfonfvnf; tyÜ[Debm0 = t&d,r\*fw&m;jzifh ry,f&Sm;&ao;onf\ tjzpfyif rnfayonf? rSefayonf ---- tEok ,"mwuf kd t&,d r\*wf &m;jzi hf t<ui;fr hJ ry,of wtf yaf o;on\f tjzpaf Mumihf oHa,mZOfESifhwuGaom cE¨mwdkY\ rjywfjzpfjcif;onf y#dpöorkyÜg'fyif rnfayonf/ tEko,"mwfukd ry,of w&f ao;vQi ftusK;day;Eikd af om prG ;ftiof w dåxi&f mS ; &adS eao;aom ocgF&-uwH uYkd m; jrKHromG ;ay/ ememu©Pduur®owåd taetm;jzifh oifhavsmfaom tusKd;w&m;udk jzpfxGef;apEkdifonfh pGrf;tif owådum; wnf&Sdaeonfom jzpfonf/ xkduJhodkY t0dZÆm-wPSm-Oyg'gef[laom udavo0#fw&m;wdkY\ t&d,r\*fw&m;jzifh ry,fowf &ao;jci;fç ,i;ftEok ,"mwwf \Ykd ued ;f0ywf n&f adS eao;ojzi hf ocgF&-uwH uYkd ememuP© ud uro® wdå taejzifh ½kyfemrfcE¨mtpOfü wnf&Sdaeao;jcif;ukdyif --- t0dZÆmork',m ... wPSmork',m ... ur®ork',m ...ç t0dZÆm jzpfjcif;aMumifh.... wPSm jzpfjcif;aMumifh ... uH jzpfjcif;aMumifh ... ½yk jfzp\f þopYkd onjfzi hf a[mMum;awmrf ol n[f k rwS yf g? t0Zd mÆ -wPmS -Oyg'ge-f ocgF&-uwH \Ykd Oyg'-f XD-bif taetm;jzifh xif&Sm;jzpfaeonfh jzpfrIrsKd; r[kwfonfudkum; owdjyKygav/ edAÁwådvu©Pm

eAd wÁ vdå uP©E dÅ t'g¨-oEwÅ -d cP0aoe ½yl ó OygÜ'?H OygÜa'ga,0 ocwF vuP© wmå vuP© EdÅ

p 0kawåm/ (y#doH-|-1-235/)

]]edAÁwådvu©P}}EÅdtm'dem umv0aoe O','óerm[/ ww¬ t'¨ge0aoe ya\*0 O',H yódwGm Xdawm £" oEÅwd0aoe 'doGm tEkuúare cP0aoe yówd/ (r[m#D-2-421/) wDPd rmed bdu©a0 ocFwó ocFwvu©Pmed/ uwrmed wDPd? OyÜga'g ynm,wd? 0a,m

ynm,wd? Xdwó tnxwåH ynm,wd/ (tH-1-150/)

bk&m;&Sifonf ocFwvu©Pokwåef (tH-1-150/)wGif ocFww&m; rSeforQwdkYü ----

1/ OyÜg' = jzpfrIç

2/ 0, = ysufrIç

3/ Xdwó tnxwå = wnfaeaom w&m;\ ysufrnfhbufodkY ,kdifvJaeaom tjcif;t&m[laom wnrf I XuD mv ----

þodkY vu©Pm oHk;rsKd;pD &SdaMumif;ukd a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/

or®oeÓPfydkif;ü twdwf ypöKyÜef tem\*wf[laom t"GefYumv\ tpGrf;jzifh ½kyfw&m;\ jzpfrI O',oabmu kd a&;SO;DpmG ½NIy;Daom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n fþ O',A,Á ÓPyf ikd ;fü oEwÅ \d tprG ;fjzihf ½yk wf &m;\ jzprf I= O', oabmu kd0yd óemÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmi f½&I \/ oEwÅ \d tprG ;fjzi hf½yk wf &m;\ jzpfrI = O',oabmudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh ½IjrifNyD;aomtcg wpfzef tpOftwdkif; qufvufí cP\ tprG ;fjzi hf½yk wf &m;\ jzprf I= O',oabmu dk0yd óemÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmi fquvf uíf ½&I \? xckd P\ tpGrf;jzifh ½kyfw&m;\ jzpfrI = O',oabm = Oyg'foabmonfyifvQif edAÁwådrnf\/ y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ t|uxm tvdktm;jzifh xdkt'¨g-oEÅwd-cP\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh ½kyfw&m;\ jzpfrI = Oyg'foabm = O',oabmonfyifvQif edAÁwåd rnf\/ ,if;edAÁwådonfyifvQif ocFw\vu©Pm jzpfaomaMumifh ,i;feAd wÁ udå ykd ivf Qi fvuP© [íl vn;f a[mawmrf tl yaf yon/f eAd wÁ dåEiS hfvuP© EpS &f yuf kdaygi;faomf edAÁwådvu©Pm jzpfonf/ a0'emu©E¨m ponfwdkYüvnf; þenf;ukdyif tpOfavQmufí od&Sdygav/

## t0dZÆmeda&m"m ½lyeda&ma"m

t0dZÆmeda&m"m ½lyeda&ma"mwd tem\*wb0ó ypö,blwm, £ro®d Hba0 t0dZÆm, t&[wår\*¾ÓaPe eda&ma" uaw ypö,mbm0g tem\*wó ½lyó tEkyÜg'eda&ma"m a[mwDwd tawm¬ / ypö,eda&m"a|emwd ypö,ó ed½k'¨bma0emwd taw¬m/ eda&ma"m apw¬ tem\*wy#doE¨dypö,meH £" t0dZÆm-wPSm-ur®meHa,0 eda&ma"m/ (y#doH-|-1-236/) t0dZÆmeda&m"m ½lyeda&ma"mwd t\*¾r\*¾ÓaPe t0dZÆm, tEkyÜg'eda&m"awm tem\*wó ½lyó tEkyÜg'eda&ma"m a[mwd ypö,mbma0 tbm0awm/ ypö,eda&m"a|emwd t0dZÆmocFgwó tem\*aw OyÜZÆeu½lyypö,ó ed½k'¨bma0e/ wPSmeda&m"m ur®eda&m"mwd {w¬myd {ao0 ea,m/

(r[m#D-2-421/) t0Zd mÆ csKyjfci;faMumi hf ½yk cf sKy\f ---- þodkYponfjzifh a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfaom 0dyóem ½IuGuf0,f t0dZÆm-wPSm-Oyg'gefwdkYukd t&[wår\*fu t<uif;rJh y,fowfvdkufaomtcg odkYr[kwf y,of wEf ikd af omtcg t0Zd mÆ -wPmS -Oyg'gewf Ykd O;Daqmiof n hf uad vo0#wf &m;woYkd n f v;Hk0 csKyNfird ;f oGm;Murnf jzpf\? aemifwpfzef rjzpfaom csKyfjcif;jzifh csKyfNidrf;jcif; tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmodkY a&muf&Sd omG ;Murn fjzp\f ? uad vo0#rf sm;\ t<ui;fr hJcsKyNfird ;fomG ;jci;faMumi hfuad vom tp"kd mw ftap;"mwf &ydS gr StusK;day;Eikd pf rG ;f &MdSuon hfocgF&-u[H al om ur0® #wf &m;woYkd nvf n;f csKyNfird ;fomG ;Murn fjzp\f / aemifwpfzef b0opfukd jzpfapwwfaom taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ t&[wår\*faMumifh vHk;0 csKyfNidrf; oGm;jcif;aMumifh taMumif;w&m;rsm; xif&Sm;&SdygrSomvQif y&dedAÁmepkwd\ aemufqG,fwGif jzpfay:vmEkdifaom tem\*wf 0dygu0#fw&m;wdkYonfvnf; jzpfEdkifcGifh r&SdMuawmhojzifh csKyfNidrf;oGm;Mujyef\/ (,if;0dygu0#fwGif y&dedAÁmepkwd\ tjcm;rJh aemiftem\*wfb0ü jzpfvwåHUaom ½kyfw&m;rsm;vnf; yg0iMfu\/) taMumi;fw&m;rsm;\ xi&f mS ; r&MdSuawmjhci;faMumi hf tusK;dw&m;rsm;onvf n;f xi&f mS ; r&EdS ikd Mfuawmah y/ a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f t&[wrå \*of Ykd qukd af &muof mG ;aomtcg ,i;ft&[wrå \*-f aMumifh t0dZÆm-wPSm-Oyg'gef-ocFg&-uHwdkY\ csKyfNidrf;oGm;jcif;aMumifh y&dedAÁmepkwd\ tjcm;rJh aemif tem\*wbf 00, f jzpEf ikd cf iG &hf adS om 0yd gu0#jfzpaf om ½yk wf &m; (emrwf &m;)w\Ykd csKyNfird ;fruI kd 0yd óem ÓPfjzifh = O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí þ½IuGufudk jrifatmif ½I&rnf jzpfonf/ t&[wår\*fudk &&Sdrnfh tcsdef

t&[wår\*f[lonf rnfonfh tcsdeftcgwGif jzpfay:vmrnfh t&[wår\*fygenf;[k ar;&ef&Sd\/ ,c kþ½uI uG rf mS yxk Zk etf jzprf oS n ft&,d mtjzpof Ykdwuvf rS ;fvMkduo la,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vrf eG wf tYkd wuG f txl;tav;ay;í ygVdawmf t|uxm #DumwdkYu a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaom zGifhqdkxm;awmfrlaom ½uI uG fjzpyf gon/f t&,d moal wmaf umi;frsm;onvf n;f þ½uI uG uf kdr½aI umi;f[ krqvkd ykd g/ yxk Zk eyf if jzpcf si f jzpyf gapç t&,d moal wmaf umi;fyi f jzpcf si f jzpyf gapç rnof n hf a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v f rq kd t&[wå r\*of Ykdrqukd af &muaf o;orQ umvywvf ;kH £a`E ´r&iuhf suaf o;ygu ½yI mG ;&rn hf0yd óem ½uI uG wf oYkd m jzpMfuon/f oaYkd om fyxk Zk eof al wmaf umi;fwpOf ;Donvf n;f t&,d moal wmaf umi;f tjzpof Ykdwuvf rS ;fEikd &f e ftviYkd mS þ0yd óem½uI uG uf dk½yI mG ;&e fygVad wm ft|uxm #uD mwuYkd ñeT Mfum;aejci;f jzpaf Mumi;fudk oabmayguf&ef ajymqkdaejcif;om jzpfonf/ ,ckuJhodkY O',AÁ,ÓPfudk &&Sdatmif tm;opf aeqjJzpaf om yxk Zk etf jzpüf om wn&f adS eao;aom toiaf ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf z Ykdt&[wrå \*uf vkd n;f r&&adS o;ojzi hft&[wrå \*[f ol n ftcsKUdtcsKUdaom q&mjrwwf Ykd,ql Muov dkypKöyeÜ qf wqf wf w&m;rsK;d = ypKöyeÜ wf nwhf n hfw&m;rsK;dum; r[wk af o;ay? yxk Zk etf qiühf om wn&f adS eao;aom toiof al wm-f aumif;\ oEÅmef0,f þO',AÁ,ÓPf tqifhüom wnf&Sdaeao;cdkuf t&[wår\*fÓPfonfvnf; rjzpfay:ao;aomaMumifhwnf;/ tu,fí toifolawmfaumif;onf ypöKyÜefwnfhwnfhudkom ypöKyÜefqwfqwfudkom 0dyóem ½Iaumif;ygonf[k oHukef[pfum a<u;aMumfaevQif -- ypö,awm O',AÁ,'óe = taMumif;w&m; tm;jzifh O',-0,udk ½Ienf;[laom þ O',AÁ, tus,f½IyGm;enf; 0dyóem ½IuGufonf toifolawmfaumif; twGuf t"dyÜg,fuif;rJhaeonfh ½IuGufwpfrsKd;om jzpfaezG,f&m &Sdayonf? bk&m;&Sifonf þ 0yd óem½uI uG uf kdtoiof al wmaf umi;ftwuG fa[mMum;xm;awmrf cl ohJ n fr[wk [f al om oabm t"yd gÜ,of vYkd n;f ouaf &muof mG ;Eikd af yon?f b&k m;&iS Ef iS vhf n;faumi;fç b&k m;&iS \f w&m;awmEf iS vhf n;faumif; tvGJBuD; vGJroGm;&atmif txl; owdjyKoifhvSayonf/ þ O',AÁ,ÓPftqihfüom wnfaeao;aom ykxkZefrQom jzpfaeao;aom toifolawmf-

aumif;twGuf t&[wår\*f[lonf aemiftem\*wf wpfcsdefcsdefüom jzpfay:rnfh w&m;jzpfonf? xkd tem\*w[f ol nrf mS þb0twiG ;f wpcf sed cf sed [f al om tem\*wvf n;f jzpEf idk \f ? þb0pwk \d aemuüf jzpfvwåHUaom tem\*wfb0 wpfckckvnf; jzpfEkdif\/ xtkd &[wrå \* f jzpaf y:vmrn hf tcsed tf cgu kd 0od 'k rd¨ \*r¾ [m#uD mü ]]t&[wrå \*af Mumi hf t0Zd mÆ \ aemifwpfzef rjzpfaom csKyfjcif;jzifh csKyfNidrf;oGm;jcif;aMumifh y&dedAÁmepkwd\ aemufqG,fü tu,fí taMumi;fw&m; ruek af o;ygu jzpEf ikd cf iG &hf adS om tem\*w½f yk wf &m;\ aemiwf pzf e frjzpaf om csKyjfci;fjzihf csKyfNidrf;jcif;onf jzpfay:vm\}} þodkYponfjzifh b0tuefYtowf r&SdbJ rnfonfhb0[k rqdkbJ omrnom zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/ odkYaomf txufwGif a&;om;wifjyxm;aom y#dorÇd'gr\*¾t|uxmü um; --- « eda&ma"m apw¬ tem\*wy#doE¨dypö,meH £" t0dZÆm-wPSm-ur®meHa,0 eda&ma"m/ (y#od -H |-1-236/) » ]]tem\*wbf 0\ taMumi;f&i;fjzpaf om t0Zd mÆ \ (t0Zd mÆ -wPmS -Oyg'ge-f ocgF&u\H ) þb0üyi f t&[wrå \*Óf Paf Mumi hf csKyNfird ;fjci;fu kd jyKvyk Ef ikd cf ahJ om f taMumi;fw&m;\ xi&f mS ; r&adS wmjhci;faMumi hf aemitf em\*wjfzpaf om jzpvf wUHåaom y#od aE½¨ yk wf &m;\ aemiwf pzf e f rjzpaf om csKyfNidrf;jcif;jzifh csKyfNidrf;jcif;onf jzpfay:vm\}}/ þopYkd onjfzi hfziG qhf xkd m;awmrf \l / xokd Ykdþb0ü jzpaf y:vwUHåaom t&[wrå \*[f kziG qhf jkdci;frmS rsm;&movYkd udk íf a,b,k sen;ftm;jzi hfziG qhf xkd m;awmrf jlci;fom jzpof n[f k,ql oiahf yon/f wpef n;f tm;jzifh qkd&aomf t&dyfjyvQif taumifxif&rnfh Oyvu©Penf; ed'óeenf;tm;jzifh þb0wGif t&[wår\*fodkY qkdufrnfh a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;ukd ykHpHxkwfí zGifhqdkxm;onf[k ,lqoifhayonf/ taMumi;fr l --- þb0wGif t&d,r\*fÓPfodkY rqdkufa&mufEdkifao;aom þO',AÁ,ÓPf ponfh 0dyóemÓPfrQudkom &&SdEdkifaom ykxkZefç {uADZd aomwmyefç aumvHaumv aomwmyefç owåu©wåKy&r aomwmyefç ewfjynf jA[®mhjynfü y&dedAÁmefpHawmfrlMurnfh ou'g\*grf tem\*grfpaom olawmfaumif;wdkYonf tem\*wf b0wpfckckwGifom t&[wår\*fukd &&SdEdkifaomaMumifh jzpfonf/ rnfodkYyif &Sdap? a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tu,fí þb0wGifyif t&[wår\*fudk &&SdvwåHUonf

jzptf ?hH ,i;f t&[wrå \*af Mumi hft0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'ge focgF& uwH \Ykd aemiwf pzf e frjzpaf om csKyjfci;fjzihf csKyNfird ;fjci;f = tEyk gÜ'ead &m"oabmtm;jzi hfcsKyNfird ;fomG ;jci;faMumiçhf tu,íf t&[wrå \*uf dk r&&ydS gu jzpfEkdifcGifh&Sdaomç vmrnfhtem\*wfb0wGif ½lyu©E¨m\ (0dyguf emrfcE¨mwdkY\) aemifwpfzef rjzpfaom csKyfjcif;jzifh csKyfNidrf;oGm;rI tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí þO',AÁ, tus,f½IyGm;enf; ½IuGufudk ½I&ef jzpfayonf? (y#dpöorkyÜg'fykdif;wGif a&;om;wifjycJhaom y#davmr y#dpöorkyÜg'f ½IuGufukd jyefvnfí tm½Hk,lxm;yg/) tu,íf toiof al wmaf umi;fon f aemitf em\*w f b0wpcf ck wk iG rf S t&[wrå \*uf kd &&vdS wUHåonf jzpfygu ,if;t&[wår\*faMumifh t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uHwdkY\ aemifwpfzef rjzpfaom csKyjfci;fjzi hfcsKyNfird ;fr ItEyk gÜ'ead &m"oabmo Ykda&mu&f odS mG ;jci;faMumi hf,i;ft&[wrå \*uf dk&vwUHåonhf tem\*wfb0\ aemufü t&[wår\*fudk r&&Sdu jzpfEkdifcGifh&Sdaom ½lyu©E¨m\ (0dyguf emrfcE¨mwdkY\) aemifwpfzef rjzpfaom csKyfjcif;jzifh csKyfNidrf;rI tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmukd 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmif

Munfhí þO',AÁ,ÓPf tus,f½IyGm;enf; ½IuGufudk ½I&rnf jzpfayonf/ y#dpöorkyÜg'fydkif;wGif a&;om;wifjycJhaom y#dpöorkyÜg'f yÍörenf; ½IuGufudk jyefvnfí tm½Hk ,lxm;yg/ ,if;yÍörenf;twdkif; þ O',AÁ, tus,f ½IyGm;enf;udk ½I&rnfjzpfonf/ y#dpöorkyÜg'f yÍörenf;jzifh taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;cJhpOfu tem\*wfwGif y#dpöorkyÜg'f oHo&m pu&f [w f&ypf rJ nthf csed of Ykdwikd af tmi forYkd [wk f b0o Ykdwikd af tmi ftaMumi;fw&m; tusK;dw&m;wuYkd dk odrf;qnf;cJh\/ xkdoHo&mc&D;udk tqHk;owfrnfh b0wGif oHo&mc&D; rqHk;rD oHo&mpuf&[wf tqHk; rowrf Dwpcf sed cf sed üf t&[wrå \*af Mumi hft0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'ge focgF& uwH oYkd n ftEyk gÜ'ead &m"oabm tm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;oGm;cJhMu\/ ,if;t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg&uHwdkY\ tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;oGm;jcif;aMumifh cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\vnf; tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;rIukd 0dyóem ÓPjfzi hf jriaf tmiMfuníhf -- t0Zd mÆ csKyjfci;faMumi hf ½yk cf sKy\f - pon hf þ O',A,Á tus,½f yI mG ;en;f

½IuGufukd ½Iyg/

ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd ysujfci;f bijfzi hfrwS tf yaf om 0yd &Pd mroabmonvf n;f ocwF \ vuP© m-

yif jzpfí 0dy&dPmrvu©P[k qkdonf/ a0'emu©E¨m ponfwdkYüvnf; enf;wl rSwfyg/ zó ------ zka|m a0a'wd? zka|m oÍÆmemwd? zka|m apawwd/ (oH-2-292/) tm½ukH kd awUGxad om ool n f tm½ukH kd cpH m;\? tm½ukH dk awUGxad om ool n f tm½ukH kd rwS of m;\?

tm½Hkukd awGUxdaom olonf tm½Hkay:odkY orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYukd a&mufatmif aphaqmf tm;xkwf\/ þodkYponfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç zóypö,m a0'emç pu©KoræóZm a0'emç onmç apwem/ (tbd-2-143/) zó[laom taMumif;aMumifh a0'emonf jzpf\? pu©KoræóZm a0'emvnf;aumif;ç onm

vnf;aumif;ç apwemvnf;aumif; jzpf\ --- þodkY ponfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrljcif;aMumifh zóonf a0'emu©E¨m onmu©E¨m ocFg&u©E¨m wdkY\ y0wådypö, = y0wådtaMumif;w&m; = ypöKyÜeftaMumif;w&m; jzpf\/ xkdzó\ tEkyÜg'eda&m" oabmtm;jzifh csKyfjcif;aMumifhvnf; xkda0'emu©E¨m onmu©E¨m ocFg&u©E¨mwdkY\ tEkyÜg'eda&m" oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;jcif;onf jzpfay:vm\/ r[my'geokwf ('D-2-28/)ç r[med'geokwf ('D-2-48/) wdkYüvnf;aumif;ç tbd"r®m tnrnypö,0g& (tbd-4-371/) üvnf;aumif; --- emr½lyypö,m 0dnmPH - [k bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum; xm;awmfrljcif;aMumifh emrf½kyfonf 0dnmPu©E¨m\ y0wådypö, = y0wådtaMumif;w&m; = ypöKyÜef taMumif;w&m; jzpfonf? xkdemrf½kyf\ tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh csKyfjcif;aMumifh 0dnmPu©E¨m\ tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;jcif;onfvnf; jzpfay:vm\/ xdkaMumifh ---

zóork',m a0'emork'a,m? zóeda&m"m a0'emeda&ma"m/ emr½lyork',m 0dnmP

ork'a,m? emr½lyeda&m"m 0dnmPeda&ma"m ...

= zó jzpfjcif;aMumifh a0'em jzpf\ç zó csKyfjcif;aMumifh a0'em csKyf\/ emrf½kyf jzpfjcif;aMumifh 0dnmPf jzpf\? emrf½kyf csKyfjcif;aMumifh 0dnmPf csKyf\ ...

þodkY ponfjzifh y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfü a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/ (r[m#D-2-422/)

## OyÜg'eda&m" - tEkyÜg'eda&m"

t0Zd mÆ -wPmS -Oyg'gepf aom uad vo0#wf &m;woYkd n fqikd &f mqidk &f m t&,d r\*wf &m;jzi hfry,&f mS ; &ao;orQ umvywfvHk; owå0gwdkY\ ½kyfemrf oEÅmef tpOf0,f tEko,"mwftaejzifh udef;0yfvsuf vukd yf gwnaf evsu f &MdSu\? Oyg'-f X-D bi-f taetm;jzi hf xi&f mS ; jzpaf y:vmz&Ykd e f taMumi;fw&m;rsm;onf tnDtñGwf aygif;qHkrdygu ,if;udavo0#fw&m;wdkYonf Oyg'f-XD-bif taetm;jzifh xif&Sm; jzpyf mG ;vmMu\? ,i;fo YkdOyg'xf i&f mS ; jzpyf mG ;vmMuaomtcg y&rw"¬ ro® bm0w\Ykd x;kHp"H rw® mtwikd ;f Oyg'fNyD;aemuf bifumvodkY a&mufu ysufpD;oGm;Mu&\? ,if;odkY csKyfysufoGm;jcif;um; OyÜg'eda&m"wn;f/ Oyg'-f X-D bi ftaetm;jzi hfxi&f mS ; jzpaf y:vmz&Ykd e ftaMumi;fw&m;woYkd n ftntD ñwG faygi;fqkH ryd gu aemuxf y f wpzf e f Oyg'-f X-D bitf aejzi hfxi&f mS ;jzpcf iG hf&adS eao;aom csKyjfci;fwn;f/ uad vom [lorQwdkYonf ,if;wdkY\ tEko,"mwfikwfukd qdkif&mqdkif&m t&d,r\*fw&m;jzifh t<uif;rJh ry,fowf

&ao;orQ umvywfvHk; þenf;ESifESif csnf;yifwnf;/ tMuiftcgüum; ,if;tEko,udavom "mwfikwfwdkYukd qkdif&mqkdif&m t&d,r\*fw&m;u t<uif;rJh y,fowfvkduf\? xdktcg qdkif&mqdkif&m uad vomwoYkd n faemiwf pzf e frjzpaf om csKyjfci;fjzi hfcsKyNfird ;fomG ;Mu\? ,i;fo Ykdaemiwf pzf e frjzpaf om csKyfjcif;jzifh csKyfNidrf;jcif;ukd tEkyÜg'eda&m"[k qkdonf/

## eda&m" (5) rsKd;

1/ r[mukokdvfonf y,ftyfaom udavom\ r&Sdjcif; tbm0[k qkdtyfaom w'\*Feda&m"ç

2/ ½yl g0p&uok vdk ft½yl g0p&uok vkd of n fy,tf yaf om uad vom\ r&dSjci;f tbm0[ kqtdk yaf om 0du©rÇeeda&m"ç

3/ t&,d r\*wf &m;on f t<ui;fr hJ y,&f mS ; zsuqf ;Dtyaf om uad vom\ r&jdSci;f tbm0[ k qtdk y-f aom orkapä'eda&m"ç

4/ t&d,zdkvfonf y,ftyfaom udavom\ r&Sdjcif; tbm0[k qdktyfaom y#dhyó'¨deda&m"ç

5/ pdwf-apwoduf (½kyf)wdkY\ cPwdkif; cPwdkif; bifumvwdkif; bifumvwdkif;ü ysufjcif;[k qdktyfaom cPb\*Feda&m" --- þodkYvQif eda&m" (5)rsKd; &Sdayonf/ (tbd-|-3-311/) xdkwGif w'\*Feda&m" 0du©rÇeeda&m" cPb\*Feda&m"wdkYum; OyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/ taMumif;rukef ao;ygu aemiwf pzf e f jzpcf iG &hf adS om csKyjfci;fwn;f/ (xwkd &m;wwYkd iG f y&ed Ad mÁ epwk d ryg0iaf y/) orak p'ä eda&m" ESifh y#dyó'¨deda&m"wdkYum; tEkyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/ aemifwpfzef jzpfcGifh r&Sdaom aemifwpfzef rjzpfaom csKyfjcif;jzifh csKyfNidrf;oGm;aom csKyfNidrf;jcif;rsKd;wnf;/ y&dedAÁmepkwd\ aemufü cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfNidrf;jcif; cE¨y&dedAÁmefonfvnf; aemufwpfzef rjzpfaom csKyfjcif;jzifh csKyfNidrf;jcif; tEkyÜg' eda&m"yifwnf;/ þtxufyg &Sif;vif;csufrsm;udk Munfhygu þO',AÁ, tus,f ½IyGm;enf;ESifh y#dpöorkyÜg'f yÍörenf; ½IuGufwdkYonf wpfckESifh wpfck aus;Zl;jyKvsuf &Sdonfukd toifolawmfaumif;onf oabm aygufEdkifavmufayNyD? y#dpöorkyÜg'f yÍörenf;ü a&;om;wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; taMumif;w&m; tusKd; w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;wwfygu þ O',AÁ, tus,f½IyGm;enf;udk vG,fulpGmyif oabmaygufEdkifrnf jzpfayonf/ þwGif ½IyGm;yHk enf;pepf yHkpHtcsKdUukd oabmaygufEdkif½HkrQ a&;om;wifjytyfygonf/

ork',"r®mEkyóDydkif; O','óe = tjzpfoufouf ½Ienf;

## y#doaE¨ - ½lyu©E¨m

toifolawmfaumif;onf ypö,awm O','óe = taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifh tjzpf ½Ienf;ç

cPawm O','óe = cPtm;jzi hftjzp f½eI n;f[al om EpS rf sK;daom O','óeu dk½vI ykd gu a&;SO;DpmG rrd ½d yI mG ;vakd om ½yk cf Em¨ emrcf Em¨ u dk ord ;fqn;f&rn f jzpof n?f xadk emi f qikd &f mqidk &f m taMumi;fw&m;aMumifh qdkif&mqdkif&m tusKd;w&m; jzpfay:yHkukdvnf;aumif;ç tusKd;cE¨m\ jzpfrIoufouf O', oabmudkvnf;aumif; qufvufí ½IyGm;&rnf jzpfonf/ toiof al wmaf umi;fon f y#od aE ¨ cEm¨ ig;yg;ü þ½uI uG uf kd½vI okd n f jzptf ?hH a&;SO;DpmG y#od aE¨

cE¨mig;yg;udk wpfzef jyefí odrf;qnf;yg? xkdaemif rdrd ½Ivdkaom ½lyu©E¨mukd xyfrHí odrf;qnf;yg/ ,i;fy#od aE ¨½yl uE© m¨ ü urZ® ½yk ftrsK;dtpm; (30) yg0i\f / ,i;f½yl uE© m¨ onuf m; toiof al wmaf umi;f udk,fwdkif twdwfb0wpfcku jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhaom t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uHwdkYaMumifh jzpfay:vm&aom w&m; jzpf\/ ,if; t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uHwdkYukdvnf;aumif;ç ,if; t0dZÆm wPmS Oyg'ge f ocgF& uwH aYkd Mumi hf y#od aE ¨ ½yl uE© m¨ \ jzpyf ukH vdk n;faumi;f y#pd oö ryk gÜ' f yÍrö en;fjzihf taMumi;fw&m; tusK;dw&m;wuYkd kd ord ;fqn;fcphJ Ouf toiof al wmaf umi;fu,kd wf idk f ord ;fqn;fcNhJy;Dyif jzpf\/ rnfuJhodkYaom t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uHrsKd;jzpfonfudkvnf; xkdpOfu odrf;qnf;cJhNyD; ocd NhJy;Dyi fjzp\f / toiof al wmaf umi;fon f,i;f y#pd oö ryk gÜ' f yÍrö en;fwiG f½cI ohJ nthf widk ;f ,i;ft0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'geof cgF& u[H al om twwd tf aMumi;fw&m;rsm;aMumi hfy#od aEu¨ rZ® ½yk f jzpyf ukH dk 0yd óem

ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí jrifaomtcg atmufyg ½IuGufudk ½Iyg/ ---

1/ t0dZÆm(20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨ur®Z) ½kyfjzpf\/

2/ wPSm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨ ur®Z) ½kyf jzpf\/

3/ Oyg'gef (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨ ur®Z) ½kyf jzpf\/

4/ ocFg& (34) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨ ur®Z) ½kyf jzpf\/

5/ uH (= ocFg&-34-\ ur®owåd) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨ ur®Z) ½kyf jzpf\/

Ä (y#doaE¨ ur®Z) ½kyf\ jzpfjcif;oabm/ t0dZÆm-wPSm-Oyg'gefwdkYukd (20)[k yHkpHwpfck tjzpfjzifhom þü wifjyxm;ygonf? (19-2021-22) xkdufovdk jzpfEkdifygonf? ocFg&-uHwdkYukdvnf; (34)[k yHkpHwpfck tjzpfjzifhom a&;om;wifjy xm;ygonf? (34-33-33-32) xkdufovdk jzpfEkdifygonf/ toifolawmfaumif;onf b0wpfckü rdrd ½kyfemrfoEÅmeftpOfwGif jzpfcJhonfhtwkdif;om ½I&ef jzpfygonf/ y#dpöorkyÜg'f yÍörenf;wGif a&;om; wijfycohJ nthf widk ;f b0wpcf Ek iS hf b0wpcf 0k , f t0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'ge f ocgF& uwH oYkd n f trncf si;fom wnl íD jzpyf tkH jci;ft&mcsi;f trsK;dtpm;csi;f rwnl MDuonuf ukd m; owjdyKyg/ a&;SO;DpmG ,cyk pKöyeÜ bf 0 y#od aE ¨ ½yl uE© m¨ u dk jzpaf y:apwwaf om t0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'ge f ocgF& uwH uYkd kd ord ;fqn;fyg/ wpzf ef ,i;ft0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'ge f ocgF& uwH aYkd Mumi hf y#od aE ¨ ½yl uE© m¨ jzpyf ukH dk 0yd óemÓPjfzi hf jriaf tmif Muníhf txuyf g ½uI uG uf kd½yI g/ yp,ö awm O','óe = taMumi;fw&m;tm;jzi hfjzprf uI dk½jIci;fwn;f/ wpfzef ur®Z½kyfwdkY\ jzpfjcif;oabm[laom ½IuGufwpfckukd wifjyxm;\/ ur®Z½kyfwdkY\ jzpfjcif; oabm[al om ½uI uG rf mS cPtm;jzi hfy#od aE½¨ yl uE© m¨ \ jzprf IOyg' f= eAd wÁ vdå uP© mu kd½jIci;fyiwf n;f/ cPawm O','óeyifwnf;/

## y#doaE¨ - a0'emu©E¨mü O',½IyHk

a&;SO;DpmG toiof al wmaf umi;fon f y#pd oö ryk gÜ'yf ikd ;f yÍrö en;fwiG f taMumi;fw&m; tusK;dw&m;

wdkYudk odrf;qnf;cJhonfh yHkpHtwkdif; t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH[laom twdwftaMumif;w&m;rsm;aMumifh y#doaE¨ a0'emu©E¨m jzpfykHudkvnf;aumif;ç y#doaE¨a0'emu©E¨mESifhtwl Oyg'fMuaom 0w¬K ([',0w¬K)ç tm½Hkç zó paom y0wådtaMumif; = ypöKyÜef taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh y#doaE¨a0'emu©E¨m jzpfyHkudkvnf;aumif; 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhyg/ jrifaomtcgrS atmufyg½IuGufudk ½Iyg/

1/ t0dZÆm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨) a0'em jzpf\/ 2/ wPSm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨) a0'em jzpf\/

3/ Oyg'gef (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨) a0'em jzpf\/

4/ ocFg& (34) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨) a0'em jzpf\/

5/ uH (= ocFg&-34-\ ur®owåd) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨) a0'em jzpf\/

6/ 0w¬K (= [',0w¬K) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨) a0'em jzpf\/

7/ tm½Hk (y#doaE¨\ tm½Hk) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨) a0'em jzpf\/

8/ zó (= 34 - a0'em = 33) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨) a0'em jzpf\/

Ä (y#doaE¨) a0'em\ jzpfjcif;oabm/

þü 0w¬K[lonfrSm y#doaE¨ a0'emu©E¨mESifh twl Oyg'faom [',0w¬Kyifwnf;? odkYaomf ruif;paumif;aom t0dembm0enf;tm;jzifh [',0w¬KESifh wuGaom ESvHk;ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m; tm;vHk;udkyif tm½Hk,lí ½Iyg? t&m&mwkdif;ü enf;wl rSwfyg/ tm½Hk[lonfrSm y#doaE¨ emrfw&m;pk\ tm½Hkjzpfaom uH-ur®edrdwf-\*wdedrdwf [laom tm½HkoHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;yifwnf;/ y#dpöorkyÜg'f yÍörenf;ü a&;om;wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; xdktm½Hkudk rnfonfhtm½Hk jzpfonfudk toifolawmfaumif; ukd,fwdkif qef;ppfMunfhyg/

## y#doaE¨ - onmu©E¨mü O',½IyHk

1/ t0dZÆm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨) onm jzpf\/ 2/ wPSm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨) onm jzpf\/ 3/ Oyg'gef (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨) onm jzpf\/

4/ ocFg& (34) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨) onm jzpf\/

5/ uH (= ocFg&-34-\ ur®owåd) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨) onm jzpf\/

6/ 0w¬K (= [',0w¬K) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨) onm jzpf\/

7/ tm½Hk (= y#doaE¨\ tm½Hk) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨) onm jzpf\/

8/ zó (= 34 - onm = 33) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨) onm jzpf\/

Ä (y#doaE¨) onm\ jzpfjcif;oabm/

## y#doaE¨ - ocFg&u©E¨mü O',½IyHk (yxrenf;)

1/ t0dZÆm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨) ocFg& jzpf\/ 2/ wPSm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨) ocFg& jzpf\/

3/ Oyg'gef (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨) ocFg& jzpf\/

4/ ocFg& (34) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨) ocFg& jzpf\/

5/ uH (= ocFg&-34-\ ur®owåd) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨) ocFg& jzpf\/

6/ 0w¬K (= [',0w¬K) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨) ocFg& jzpf\/

7/ tm½Hk (= y#doaE¨\ tm½Hk) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨) ocFg& jzpf\/

8/ zó (= 34 - apwem = 33) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨) ocFg& jzpf\/

Ä (y#doaE¨) ocFg&\ jzpfjcif;oabm/ þenf;ü y#doaE¨ 0dnmPfESifh ,SOfaom apwemudkom ocFg&u©E¨m-t& aumuf,lxm;onf?

xdkaMumifh taMumif;w&m;bufü apwemrS <uif;aom emrfw&m; (33) jzpfonf/ y#doaE¨ - ocFg&u©E¨mü O',½IyHk ('kwd,enf;)

1/ t0dZÆm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨ apwoduf) ocFg& jzpf\/ 2/ wPSm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨ apwoduf) ocFg& jzpf\/ 3/ Oyg'gef (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨ apwoduf) ocFg& jzpf\/ 4/ ocFg& (34) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨ apwoduf) ocFg& jzpf\/

5/ uH (= ocFg&-34-\ ur®owåd) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨ apwoduf) ocFg& jzpf\/

6/ 0w¬K (= [',0w¬K) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨ apwoduf) ocFg& jzpf\/

7/ tm½Hk (= y#doaE¨\ tm½Hk) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨ apwoduf) ocFg& jzpf\/

8/ usefemrfcE¨m oHk;yg; jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨ apwoduf) ocFg& jzpf\/

Ä (y#doaE¨ apwoduf) ocFg&\ jzpfjcif;oabm/ þocFg&u©E¨m0,f apwemukd ocFg&u©E¨m[k aumuf,l&aom yxrenf;ç a0'em-onmrS <uif;aom apwoduf[lorQukd ocFg&u©E¨m[k aumuf,l&aom 'kwd,enf;[k ESpfenf;&Sd&m toif oal wmaf umi;fon f,i;fEpS ef n;fv;kHuydk i f½yI g/ apwemu kdocgF&uE© m¨ [ k aumu,f &l aom yxren;fü zó[laom taMumif;w&m;bufü apwemrS <uif;aom zóESifhwuGaom ,SOfzuf orÜ,kwfw&m; rSeforQonf xkdufovdk wnf&Sdaernf jzpf\/ a0'em-onmrS <uif;usefaom apwodufrSeforQudk ocFg&u©E¨m[k t&aumuf,l&aom 'kwd,enf;üum; ,if;trSwf (8) taMumif;w&m;ydkif;wGif a0'em onm 0dnmPf[laom <uif;usefaom emrfcE¨moHk;yg;om &Sdayonf/ ocFg&u©E¨m[laom tusKd;w&m; bufü a0'em-onmrS <uif;usefaom apwoduf[lorQ tm;vHk;onf yg0ifaeaomaMumifh jzpf\/ t&m&mwkdif;wGif enf;wl rSwfyg/

## y#doaE¨ - 0dnmPu©E¨mü O',½IyHk

1/ t0dZÆm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨) 0dnmPf jzpf\/ 2/ wPSm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨) 0dnmPf jzpf\/

3/ Oyg'gef (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨) 0dnmPf jzpf\/

4/ ocFg& (34) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨) 0dnmPf jzpf\/

5/ uH (= ocFg&-34-\ ur®owåd) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨) 0dnmPf jzpf\/

6/ emrf-½kyf jzpfjcif;aMumifh (y#doaE¨) 0dnmPf jzpf\/

Ä (y#doaE¨) 0dnmPf\ jzpfjcif;oabm/ þü emrf-[lonfrSm y#doaE¨0dnmPfESifh,SOfzuf apwodufw&m;pkwnf;? ½kyf[lonfrSm rSD&m 0wK¬½yk uf vkd n;f qvdk \dk ? tu,íf y#od aE\¨ tm½ekH rd wd of n f ½yk wf &m;jzpcf ahJ om f ,i;ftm½½kH yk wf &m;uvdk n;f qvkd \dk ? y#od aE\¨ tm½rkH mS ½yk wf &m; [wk -f r[wk uf dktoiof al wmaf umi;f u,kd wf idk f qe;fppf Munfhygav/

b0if - ½lyu©E¨mü O',½IyHk

y#doaE¨aemif yxrb0ifrS pí b0wpfavQmuf0,f xdkufonfhtm;avsmfpGm jzpfay:aeaom b0if[lorQü cE¨mig;yg;zJGUí rdrd ÓPfrSDorQ þ½IuGufudk ½IEdkifygonf/ y#doaE¨aemif yxrb0if\ rSD&m ½kyfw&m;rSm y#doaE¨pdwfESifh twl Oyg'faom [',0w¬Kyif jzpfonf/ xdkyxrb0if tcdkufü ur®Z½kyfwdkYomru pdwåZ½kyf OwkZ½kyfwdkYonfvnf; jzpfyGm;vmMuNyD jzpf\/ tm[m&Z½kyfom rjzpfEdkifao;ay/ ,if;½kyfw&m;tm;vHk;wdkYudk ½lyu©E¨mü xnfhoGif;í ½Iyg/ ,ckuJhodkY 0dyóem ½IyGm;aeaom tcukd üf um; xxdk bdk 0i\f pwd uå P© wüYkd urZ® ½yk f pwd Zå ½yk f OwZk ½yk f tm[m&Z½yk [f al om ½yk tf m;v;kHwdkYonf xkdufovdk jzpfaeMu\/ þwGif ,ckuJhodkY 0dyóem ½IyGm;aeaom tcsdeftcg umvü toif olawmfaumif;\ oEÅmef0,f jzpfyGm;aeaom b0ifpdwåu©P tckdufü cE¨mig;yg;½IuGufukd erlemtjzpf yHkpHxkwfí a&;om;wifjytyfygonf/

1/ t0dZÆm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if ur®Z) ½kyf jzpf\/ 2/ wPSm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if ur®Z) ½kyf jzpf\/

3/ Oyg'gef (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if ur®Z) ½kyf jzpf\/

4/ ocFg& (34) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if ur®Z) ½kyf jzpf\/

5/ uH (= ocFg&-34-\ ur®owåd) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if ur®Z) ½kyf jzpf\/

Ä (b0if ur®Z) ½kyf\ jzpfjcif;oabm/

6/ pdwf jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if pdwåZ) ½kyf jzpf\/ Ä (b0if pdwåZ) ½kyf\ jzpfjcif;oabm/

7/ Owk jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if OwkZ) ½kyf jzpf\/

Ä (b0if OwkZ) ½kyf\ jzpfjcif;oabm/

8/ tm[m& jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if tm[m&Z) ½kyf jzpf\/

Ä (b0if tm[m&Z) ½kyf\ jzpfjcif;oabm/ y#doaE¨tcdkuf0,f jzpfay:aeaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYukd y#doaE¨ ur®Z½kyf[k ac:a0:oHk;pGJouJhodkY tvm;wlyif b0if pdwåu©P tckduf0,f jzpfyGm;oGm;Muaom ½kyfwdkYukdvnf; b0if ur®Z½kyfç b0if pdwåZ½kyfç b0if OwkZ½kyfç b0if tm[m&Z½kyf[k toD;toD; ac:a0:oHk;pGJxm;ygonf/ b0if - a0'emu©E¨mü O',½IyHk

1/ t0dZÆm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if) a0'em jzpf\/ 2/ wPSm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if) a0'em jzpf\/

3/ Oyg'gef (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if) a0'em jzpf\/

4/ ocFg& (34) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if) a0'em jzpf\/

5/ uH (= ocFg&-34-\ ur®owåd) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if) a0'em jzpf\/

6/ 0w¬K (= [',0w¬K) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if) a0'em jzpf\/

7/ tm½Hk (= b0if\ tm½Hk) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if) a0'em jzpf\/

8/ zó (= 34 - a0'em = 33) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if) a0'em jzpf\/

Ä (b0if) a0'em\ jzpfjcif;oabm/ þü tm½Hk[lonfrSm twdwfb0 aocgeD;umv0,f r&PmoEéaZmonf ,ltyfcJhaom uHur®edrdwf-\*wdedrdwf[laom tm½HkoHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom tm½Hkyifwnf;/ b0if\ tm½HkESifh y#doaE¨ emrfw&m;pk\ tm½Hkonf twlwlyif jzpfonf/ b0if emrfcE¨mav;yg;vHk;ü enf;wl rSwfyg/

## b0if - onmu©E¨mü O',½IyHk

1/ t0dZÆm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if) onm jzpf\/ 2/ wPSm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if) onm jzpf\/ 3/ Oyg'gef (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if) onm jzpf\/

4/ ocFg& (34) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if) onm jzpf\/

5/ uH (= ocFg&-34-\ ur®owåd) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if) onm jzpf\/

6/ 0w¬K (= [',0w¬K) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if) onm jzpf\/

7/ tm½Hk (= b0if\ tm½Hk) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if) onm jzpf\/

8/ zó (= 34 - onm = 33) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if) onm jzpf\/

Ä (b0if) onm\ jzpfjcif;oabm/

## b0if - ocFg&u©E¨mü O',½IyHk (yxrenf;)

(ocFg&t& apwemudk aumufyg/)

1/ t0dZÆm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if apwoduf) ocFg& jzpf\/ 2/ wPSm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if apwoduf) ocFg& jzpf\/ 3/ Oyg'gef (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if apwoduf) ocFg& jzpf\/

4/ ocFg& (34) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if apwoduf) ocFg& jzpf\/

5/ uH (= ocFg&-34-\ ur®owåd) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if apwoduf) ocFg& jzpf\/

6/ 0w¬K (= [',0w¬K) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if apwoduf) ocFg& jzpf\/

7/ tm½Hk jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if apwoduf) ocFg& jzpf\/

8/ zó (= 34 - apwem = 33) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if apwoduf) ocFg& jzpf\/

Ä (b0if-apwoduf) ocFg&\ jzpfjcif;oabm/

## b0if - ocFg&u©E¨mü O',½IyHk ('kwd,enf;)

(ocFg&t& apwoduf 31-vHk;udk aumufyg/ )

1/ t0dZÆm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if apwoduf) ocFg& jzpf\/ 2/ wPSm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if apwoduf) ocFg& jzpf\/ 3/ Oyg'gef (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if apwoduf) ocFg& jzpf\/

4/ ocFg& (34) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if apwoduf) ocFg& jzpf\/

5/ uH (= ocFg&-34-\ ur®owåd) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if apwoduf) ocFg& jzpf\/

6/ 0w¬K (= [',0w¬K) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if apwoduf) ocFg& jzpf\/

7/ tm½Hk jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if apwoduf) ocFg& jzpf\/

8/ usefemrfcE¨m oHk;yg; jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if apwoduf) ocFg& jzpf\/

Ä (b0if apwoduf) ocFg&\ jzpfjcif;oabm/

þocFg&u©E¨m yxrenf; ½IuGufüum; apwem wpfckwnf;udkom ocFg&u©E¨mt& aumuf,l xm;ojzi hftusK;dw&m;buüf apwem wpcf wk n;fom &ídS taMumi;fw&m;buüf apwemr S<ui;faom zóEiS hfwuaG om emrwf &m; tm;v;kHon fwn&f adS eay\? ocgF&uE© m¨ 'wk ,d en;f½uI uG üf um; a0'emonm-0nd mPrf S<ui;faom zóEiS whf uaG om apwoud f(31)v;kHu dkocgF&uE© m¨ t& aumu,f xl m;\? zóonf tusKd;w&m;bufü wnf&Sdae\? xdkYaMumifh a0'em-onm-0dnmPf[laom usefemrfcE¨m oHk;yg;onf ,if;ocFg&u©E¨m\ taMumif;w&m;ydkif;wGif wnf&Sdaeayonf? t&m&mwkdif;wGif enf;wl rSwfyg/

## b0if - 0dnmPu©E¨mü O',½IyHk

1/ t0dZÆm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if) 0dnmPf jzpf\/ 2/ wPSm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if) 0dnmPf jzpf\/ 3/ Oyg'gef (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if) 0dnmPf jzpf\/

4/ ocFg& (34) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if) 0dnmPf jzpf\/

5/ uH (= ocFg&-34-\ ur®owåd) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if) 0dnmPf jzpf\/

6/ emrf-½kyf jzpfjcif;aMumifh (b0if) 0dnmPf jzpf\/

Ä (b0if) 0dnmPf\ jzpfjcif;oabm/ emrft& b0if0dnmPfESifh,SOfzuf apwoduf tm;vHk;ukd aumuf,lyg/ rdrd odrf;qnf; ½IyGm; vdkufaom b0if0dnmPfESifh ,SOfzuf apwoduf emrfw&m;wdkYrSm pdwåu©P wpfck\ twGif;ü NydKifwl jzpfMuaom w&m;wdkYom jzpfMu\/ pdwåu©P rjcm;ay/ ½kyf-[lonfrSm b0if\ rSD&m [',0w¬K½kyfESifh wuG ruif;paumif;aom ESvHk;ü wnf&Sdaom (54)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;rsm;yifwnf;/ tu,fí b0if emrfw&m;pk\ tm½HkrSm ½kyfw&m; jzpfvQif xkd½kyfw&m;udkyg ]]emrf-½kyf}} pm&if;wGif xnfhoGif;í ½Iyg/ b0wpfavQmufwGif jzpfay:aeaom b0ifpdwåu©Pwkdif;ü enf;wl rSwfyg/

yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; - ½lyu©E¨mü O',½IyHk

toifolawmfaumif;onf emrfur®|mef;ydkif; Z,m;rsm;ukd jyefvnfí tm½Hk,lxm;yg/ xkdZ,m;rsm;wGif azmfjyxm;onfhtwkdif; 0Dxdpdwåu©Pwkdif;ü cE¨mig;yg;zJGUí cE¨m wpfyg; wpfyg;ü þ½IuGufudk ½&I rn f jzpyf gon/f ,i;f yÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;ftcukd f ½yl uE© m¨ ½uI uG rf mS b0i½f yl uE© m¨ ½uI uG Ef iS hf tm;v;kHwNly/D a0'emu©E¨mponfh ½IuGufwdkYukdom a&;om;wifjyaytHh/

## ½lyg½Hkvdkif; - yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; - a0'emu©E¨mü O',½IyHk

1/ 0w¬K (= [',0w¬K) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;) a0'em jzpf\/

2/ tm½Hk (= ½lyg½Hk) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;) a0'em jzpf\/

3/ zó = (u) b0ifraemoræó (= 34) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;) a0'em jzpf\/

( c ) yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; raemoræó (= 11 - a0'em = 10) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;) a0'em jzpf\/

Ä (yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;) a0'em\ jzpfjcif;oabm/

þü yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; a0'emrSm Oayu©ma0'em yHkao jzpf\/ ,if;yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;\ rSD&m 0w¬KrSm [',0w¬Kyif jzpf\/ ruif;paumif;aom t0dembm0enf;tm;jzifh ,if;[',0w¬KESifh twlwuG wnf&Sdaeaom ESvHk;tdrf twGif;ü jzpfay:aeaom (54)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYukdyif tm½Hk,lí ½Iyg/ tm½rkH mS vn;f þü ½yl g½ykH i f jzp\f / oaYkd om f rui;fpaumi;faom t0ed mbm0en;ftm;jzi hf,i;f½yl g½EkH iS hf twlwuG jzpfMuaom uvmyfwl ½kyfw&m;wdkYukdyg CeNydKatmif y&rwfodkY qdkufatmif odrf;qnf;vsuf ½Iyg/ CeNydKa&; y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qkdufa&;twGufom xdkodkY ½Ijcif; jzpfygonf/ t&m&mwGif enf;wl rSwfyg/ yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; - onmu©E¨mü O',½IyHk

1/ 0w¬K (= [', = 6 = 54) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;) onm jzpf\/

2/ tm½Hk (= ½lyg½Hk) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;) onm jzpf\/

3/ zó = (u) b0ifraemoræó (= 34) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;) onm jzpf\/

( c ) yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; raemoræó (= 11 - onm = 10) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;) onm jzpf\/

Ä (yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;) onm\ jzpfjcif;oabm/

## yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; - ocFg&u©E¨mü O',½IyHk (yxrenf;)

(ocFg&-t& apwemukd aumufyg/)

1/ 0w¬K (= [', = 6 = 54) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;) ocFg& jzpf\/

2/ tm½Hk (= ½lyg½Hk) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;) ocFg& jzpf\/

3/ zó = (u) b0ifraemoræó (= 34) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;) ocFg& jzpf\/

( c ) yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; raemoræó (= 11 - apwem = 10) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;) ocFg& jzpf\/

Ä (yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;) ocFg&\ jzpfjcif;oabm/

## yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; - ocFg&u©E¨mü O',½IyHk ('kwd,enf;)

(ocFg&-t& apwoduf 8-vHk;ukd aumufyg/)

1/ 0w¬K (= [', = 6 = 54) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;) ocFg& jzpf\/

2/ tm½Hk (= ½lyg½Hk) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;) ocFg& jzpf\/

3/ zó = (u) b0ifraemoræó (= 34) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;) ocFg& jzpf\/

( c ) usefemrfcE¨m oHk;yg; jzpfjcif;aMumifh (yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;) ocFg& jzpf\/ Ä (yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;) ocFg&\ jzpfjcif;oabm/

# yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; - 0dnmPu©E¨mü O',½IyHk

1/ b0if raemoræó (= 34) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;) 0dnmPf jzpf\/

2/ emrf-½kyf jzpfjcif;aMumifh (yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;) 0dnmPf jzpf\/

Ä (yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;) 0dnmPf\ jzpfjcif;oabm/ þü emrf[lonf yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;0dnmPfESifh,SOfzuf apwoduf (10)vHk;udk qkdvkdonf/ ½kyf[lonfrSm yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; 0dnmPf\ rSD&m[',0w¬K½kyfESifh wuGaom (54)rsKd;aom ½kyfESifh ½lyg½Hkyifwnf;/ ,ckwpfzef pu©K0dnmPf pdwåu©Ptcdkufü cE¨mig;yg; zJGUí O', = tjzpf oufouf ½IuGufudk qufvufí wifjytyfygonf/ xkdwGif ½lyu©E¨mrSm pu©K0dnmPf\ rSD&m pu©K0w¬K½kyfESifh wuGaom pu©Kü &Sdaom (54)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;rsm;ESifh ½lyg½Hkyifwnf;/ ½IuGufrSm b0if ½lyu©E¨m ½IuGufESifh tm;vHk;wlNyD/ pu©K0dnmPf - a0'emu©E¨mü O',½IyHk

1/ t0dZÆm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) a0'em jzpf\/ 2/ wPSm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) a0'em jzpf\/ 3/ Oyg'gef (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) a0'em jzpf\/ 4/ ocFg& (34) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) a0'em jzpf\/

5/ uH (= ocFg&-34-\ ur®owåd) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) a0'em jzpf\/

6/ 0w¬K (= pu©Kü&Sdaom ½kyf-54) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) a0'em jzpf\/

7/ tm½Hk (= ½lyg½Hk) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) a0'emjzpf\/

8/ zó (= pu©Koræó = 8 - a0'em = 7) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) a0'em jzpf\/

9/ tmavmu (= ta&miftvif;) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) a0'em jzpf\/

10/ reodum& (= yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; = 11) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) a0'em jzpf\/ Ä (pu©K0dnmPf) a0'em\ jzpfjcif;oabm/

# pu©K0dnmPf - onmu©E¨mü O',½IyHk

1/ t0dZÆm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) onm jzpf\/ 2/ wPSm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) onm jzpf\/ 3/ Oyg'gef (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) onm jzpf\/ 4/ ocFg& (34) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) onm jzpf\/

5/ uH (= ocFg&-34-\ ur®owåd) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) onm jzpf\/

6/ 0w¬K (= pu©K0w¬K = 54) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) onm jzpf\/

7/ tm½Hk (= ½lyg½Hk) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) onm jzpf\/

8/ zó (= pu©Koræó = 8 - onm = 7)jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) onm jzpf\/

9/ tmavmu (= ta&miftvif;) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) onm jzpf\/

10/ reodum& (= yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; = 11) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) onm jzpf\/ Ä (pu©K0dnmPf) onm\ jzpfjcif;oabm/

## pu©K0dnmPf - ocFg&u©E¨mü O',½IyHk - (yxrenf;)

(ocFg&-t& apwemukd aumufyg/)

1/ t0dZÆm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& jzpf\/ 2/ wPSm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& jzpf\/ 3/ Oyg'gef (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& jzpf\/ 4/ ocFg& (34) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& jzpf\/

5/ uH (= ocFg&-34-\ ur®owåd) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& jzpf\/

6/ 0w¬K (= pu©K0w¬K = 54) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& jzpf\/

7/ tm½Hk (= ½lyg½Hk) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& jzpf\/

8/ zó (= pu©Koræó = 8 - apwem = 7) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& jzpf\/

9/ tmavmu (= ta&miftvif;) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& jzpf\/

10/ reodum& (= yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; = 11) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& jzpf\/

Ä (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg&\ jzpfjcif;oabm/

## pu©K0dnmPf - ocFg&u©E¨mü O',½IyHk ('kwd,enf;)

(ocFg&-t& apwoduf 5-vHk;ukd aumufyg/)

1/ t0dZÆm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& jzpf\/ 2/ wPSm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& jzpf\/ 3/ Oyg'gef (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& jzpf\/ 4/ ocFg& (34) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& jzpf\/

5/ uH (= ocFg&-34-\ ur®owåd) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& jzpf\/

6/ 0w¬K (= pu©K0w¬K = 54) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& jzpf\/

7/ tm½Hk (= ½lyg½Hk) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& jzpf\/

8/ usefemrfcE¨m oHk;yg; jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& jzpf\/

9/ tmavmu (= ta&miftvif;) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& jzpf\/

10/ reodum& (= yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; = 11) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& jzpf\/

Ä (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg&\ jzpfjcif;oabm/

## pu©K0dnmPf - 0dnmPu©E¨mü O',½IyHk

1/ t0dZÆm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh pu©K0dnmPf jzpf\/ 2/ wPSm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh pu©K0dnmPf jzpf\/ 3/ Oyg'gef (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh pu©K0dnmPf jzpf\/ 4/ ocFg& (34) jzpfjcif;aMumifh pu©K0dnmPf jzpf\/

5/ uH (= ocFg&-34-\ ur®owåd) jzpfjcif;aMumifh pu©K0dnmPf jzpf\/

6/ emrf-½kyf jzpfjcif;aMumifh pu©K0dnmPf jzpf\/

7/ tmavmu (= ta&miftvif;) jzpfjcif;aMumifh pu©K0dnmPf jzpf\/

8/ reodum& (= yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; = 11) jzpfjcif;aMumifh pu©K0dnmPf jzpf\/

Ä pu©K0dnmPf\ jzpfjcif;oabm/ emrf = ,SOfzuf apwoduf (7) vHk;wnf;/

½kyf = pu©K'Gg&ü &Sdaom rSD&m 0w¬K½kyf (54) ESifh ½lyg½Hkwnf;/

## orÜ#d pädKif; - a0'emu©E¨mü O',½IyHk

1/ t0dZÆm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) a0'em jzpf\/ 2/ wPSm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) a0'em jzpf\/

3/ Oyg'gef (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) a0'em jzpf\/

4/ ocFg& (34) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) a0'em jzpf\/

5/ uH (= ocFg&-34-\ ur®owåd) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) a0'em jzpf\/

6/ 0w¬K (= [',0w¬K = 54) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) a0'em jzpf\/

7/ tm½Hk (= ½lyg½Hk) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) a0'em jzpf\/

8/ (u) pu©Koræó (= 8) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) a0'em jzpf\/

( c ) orÜ#dpädKif; raemoræó (= 11 - a0'em = 10) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) a0'em jzpf\/ Ä (orÜ#dpädKif;) a0'em\ jzpfjcif;oabm/

## orÜ#dpädKif; - onmu©E¨mü O',½IyHk

1/ t0dZÆm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) onm jzpf\/ 2/ wPSm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) onm jzpf\/ 3/ Oyg'gef (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;)onm jzpf\/

4/ ocFg& (34) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) onm jzpf\/

5/ uH (= ocFg&-34-\ ur®owåd) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) onm jzpf\/

6/ 0w¬K (= [',0w¬K = 54) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) onm jzpf\/

7/ tm½Hk (= ½lyg½Hk) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) onm jzpf\/

8/ (u) pu©Koræó (= 8) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) onm jzpf\/

( c ) orÜ#dpädKif; raemoræó (= 11 - onm = 10) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) onm jzpf\/

Ä (orÜ#dpädKif;) onm\ jzpfjcif;oabm/

## orÜ#dpädKif; ocFg&u©E¨mü O',½IyHk (yxrenf;)

(apwemukd aumufyg/)

1/ t0dZÆm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) ocFg& jzpf\/

2/ wPSm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) ocFg& jzpf\/

3/ Oyg'gef (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) ocFg& jzpf\/

4/ ocFg& (34) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) ocFg& jzpf\/

5/ uH (= ocFg&-34-\ ur®owåd) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) ocFg& jzpf\/

6/ 0w¬K (= [',0w¬K = 54) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) ocFg& jzpf\/

7/ tm½Hk (= ½lyg½Hk) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) ocFg& jzpf\/

8/ (u) pu©Koræó (= 8) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) ocFg& jzpf\/

( c ) orÜ#dpädKif; raemoræó (= 11 - apwem = 10) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) ocFg& jzpf\/

Ä (orÜ#dpädKif;) ocFg&\ jzpfjcif;oabm/

## orÜ#dpädKif; ocFg&u©E¨mü O',½IyHk ('kwd,enf;)

(apwoduf 8-vHk;ukdaumufyg/)

1/ t0dZÆm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) ocFg& jzpf\/ 2/ wPSm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) ocFg& jzpf\/

3/ Oyg'gef (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) ocFg& jzpf\/

4/ ocFg& (34) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) ocFg& jzpf\/

5/ uH (= ocFg&-34-\ ur®owåd) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) ocFg& jzpf\/

6/ 0w¬K (= [',0w¬K = 54) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) ocFg& jzpf\/

7/ tm½Hk (= ½lyg½Hk) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) ocFg& jzpf\/

8/ (u) pu©Koræó (= 8) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) ocFg& jzpf\/

( c ) usefemrfcE¨m oHk;yg; jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) ocFg& jzpf\/ Ä (orÜ#dpädKif;) ocFg&\ jzpfjcif;oabm/

## orÜ#dpädKif; - 0dnmPu©E¨mü O',½IyHk

1/ t0dZÆm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) 0dnmPf jzpf\/ 2/ wPSm (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) 0dnmPf jzpf\/

3/ Oyg'gef (20) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) 0dnmPf jzpf\/

4/ ocFg& (34) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) 0dnmPf jzpf\/

5/ uH (= ocFg&-34-\ ur®owåd) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) 0dnmPf jzpf\/

6/ pu©Koræó (= 8) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) 0dnmPf jzpf\/

7/ (orÜ#dpädKif;) emrf-½kyf jzpfjcif;aMumifh (orÜ#dpädKif;) 0dnmPf jzpf\/

Ä (orÜ#dpädKif;) 0dnmPf\ jzpfjcif;oabm/ emrf-[lonf orÜ#dpädKif;pdwfESifh ,SOfzuf apwoduf (10) wnf;/ ½kyf-[lonf [',ü&Sdaom rDS&m0w¬K½kyf (54) ESifh ½lyg½Hkwnf;/

þrQ enf;rSD&ygu y#dpöorkyÜg'f yÍörenf; ½IuGufudk ausyGefNyD;aom ausnufNyD;aom olawmfaumif; wpfOD;tzdkY ½lyg½Hkponfh xdkxdk tm½Hk (6)yg;ukd tm½HkjyKí jzpfay:vmaom 0Dxdpdwåu©PwdkYü pwd uå P© wikd ;f pwd uå P© wikd ;f0, f cEm¨ ig;yg;zUGJí þO','óe = tjzp-f ½yI mG ;en;fu dk½yI mG ;wwaf vmuf ayNyD/ odkYaomf ÓPfEkolrsm;twGuf pu©K'Gg&0Dxdü r[mukokdvfaZm (7)wef apmcJhaomf 'kwd,aZm a0'emu©E¨m ½IuGuf wpfckudkvnf;aumif;ç ½lyg½kHudk qufvuftm½kH,lonfh raem'Gg&0Dxdü 'kwd,aZm a0'emu©E¨m ½IuGuf wpfckudkvnf;aumif; erlem yHkpHtjzpf qufvufí a&;om;wifjytyfygonf/

pu©K'Gg&0Dxd - r[mukokdvf 'kwd,aZm a0'emu©E¨m

1/ 0w¬K (= [',0w¬K = 54) jzpfjcif;aMumifh ('kwd,aZm) a0'em jzpf\/

2/ tm½Hk (= ½lyg½Hk) jzpfjcif;aMumifh ('kwd,aZm) a0'em jzpf\/

3/ (u)pu©Koræó (= 8) jzpfjcif;aMumifh ('kwd,aZm) a0'em jzpf\/

( c )yxraZm raemoræó (= 34) jzpfjcif;aMumifh ('kwd,aZm) a0'em jzpf\/

( \* )'kwd,aZm raemoræó (= 34 - a0'em = 33) jzpfjcif;aMumifh ('kwd,aZm) a0'em jzpf\/

4/ a,medaomreodum& (= 0ka|m = 12) jzpfjcif;aMumifh ('kwd,aZm) a0'em jzpf\/

Ä ('kwd,aZm) a0'em\ jzpfjcif;oabm/

## ½lyg½Hkvkdif; - raem'Gg&0Dxd - r[mukokdvf 'kwd,aZm a0'emu©E¨m

1/ 0w¬K (= [',0w¬K = 54) jzpfjcif;aMumifh ('kwd,aZm) a0'em jzpf\/

2/ tm½Hk (= ½lyg½Hk) jzpfjcif;aMumifh ('kwd,aZm) a0'em jzpf\/

3/ (u)pu©Koræó (= 8) jzpfjcif;aMumifh ('kwd,aZm) a0'em jzpf\/

( c )b0if raemoræó (= 34) jzpfjcif;aMumifh ('kwd,aZm) a0'em jzpf\/

( \* )yxraZm raemoræó (= 34) jzpfjcif;aMumifh ('kwd,aZm) a0'em jzpf\/

(C)'kwd,aZm raemoræó (= 34 - a0'em = 33) jzpfjcif;aMumifh ('kwd,aZm) a0'em jzpf\/

4/ a,medaomreodum& (= raem'Gg&m0ZÆef; = 12) jzpfjcif;aMumifh ('kwd,aZm) a0'em jzpf\/

Ä ('kwd,aZm) a0'em\ jzpfjcif;oabm/

þwidk af tmiaf om ½uI uG yf pkH rH sm;u kd en;fríDS emruf r|® me;fyidk ;f Z,m;rsm;wiG f a&;om;wijfyxm;onfh 0Dxdpdwåu©Pwkdif;ü cE¨mig;yg;zJGUí y#dpöorkyÜg'f yÍörenf;ü taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkYukd odrf;qnf;cJhonfh enf;twkdif; þ ypö,awm O','óeydkif;üvnf; qkdif&m taMumif;w&m;aMumifh qikd &f m tusK;dw&m; jzpyf ukH kd½yI gav/ (6)vikd ;fv;kHü uek pf iaf tmi f ½yI g/ þwiG f or'k ,"rm® Eyk óyD idk ;fudk tqHk;owfvdkufí 0,"r®mEkyóDydkif; ½IuGuf t&dyft>ruf yHkpHtenf;i,fudk qufvufí a&;om; wifjytyfygonf/

0,"r®mEkyóDydkif;

## 0,"r®mEkyóD[lonf

t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uHwdkYaMumifh ½lyu©E¨m\ jzpfrI O',oabmudk ½IyGm;wwfNyD;aom toiof al wmaf umi;fon f,i;f t0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'ge focgF& uwH \Ykd t&[wrå \*af Mumi hftEyk gÜ'ead &m" oabmtm;jzifh aemifwpfzef rjzpfaom csKyfjcif;jzifh t<uif;rJh csKyfNidrf;oGm;jcif;aMumifh ,if;y#doaE¨ ½lyu©E¨mESifh trsKd;tpm;wlaom tem\*wf ½lyu©E¨m\ y&dedAÁmepkwd\ aemufqG,fwGif aemifwpfzef rjzpaf om csKyjfci;fjzi hft<ui;fr hJcsKyNfird ;fr ItEyk gÜ'ead &m"oabmu dk0yd óemÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmiMfuníhf þ½IuGufudk ½Iyg/ tm;vHk;ü þenf;csnf; rSwfyg/ t0dZÆmeda&m"m ½lyeda&ma"mwd t\*¾r\*¾ÓaPe t0dZÆm, tEkyÜg'eda&m"awm tem\*wó ½lyó tEkyÜg'eda&ma"m a[mwd ypö,mbma0 tbm0awm/ ypö,eda&m"a|emwd t0dZÆmocFgwó tem\*aw OyÜZÆeu½lyypö,ó ed½k'¨bma0e/ wPSmeda&m"m ur®eda&m"mwd {w¬myd {ao0 ea,m/

(r[m#D-2-421/) t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uHwdkY csKyfjcif;aMumifh ½kyfcsKyf\[lonf t&[wår\*faMumifh t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uHwdkY\ aemifwpfzef rjzpfaom csKyfjcif;jzifh t<uif;rJh csKyfNidrf;oGm;jcif;aMumifh y&ed Ad mÁ epwk \d aemuüf jzpcf iG &hf adS om tem\*w½f yk wf &m;\ aemiwf pzf e frjzpaf om csKyjfci;fjzi fht<ui;frhJ csKyfNidrf;jcif; tEkyÜg'eda&m" oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;oGm;\/ taMumif;w&m; xif&Sm; r&Sdaomf tusKd; w&m;\ xi&f mS ;r&EdS idk jfci;faMumiwhf n;f/ t0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'ge f ocgF& u[H k ac:qtkd yaf omç y&ed Ad mÁ e pwk \d aemi0f , f tem\*wüf jzpaf y:vwUHåaom ½yk wf &m;\ taMumi;fw&m;\ csKyNfird ;fomG ;jci;faMumihf tusKd; ½kyfw&m;onfvnf; csKyfNidrf;oGm;&ayonf/ (r[m#D-2-421/) xkdaMumifh ypö,awm 0,'óe = taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifh ysufrI csKyfrIudk ½Ijcif;[lonf rsKd;wl ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ aemifwpfzefrjzpfaom csKyfjcif;jzifh csKyfrIukdom vSrf;í ½Iyg/ odkYaomf rdrd ½Iaeaom y#doaE¨ ½lyu©E¨muJhodkYaom ½lyu©E¨m\ ysufrI 0dy&dPmrvu©Pmukd ½Ijcif;um; cPawm 0,'óe wnf;/ ,if;uJhodkY ½IrIum; tem\*wf½kyfw&m;ESifh rqdkifay/ rdrd 0dyóem ½Iaeaom ½lyu©E¨mESifhom qkdifayonf/ toifolawmfaumif;onf ypö,awm 0,'óeç cPawm 0,'óe[laom ,if;

0,'óe ESpfrsKd;vHk;udkyif ½I&rnf jzpfonf/ ur®Z½kyfwdkYum; y&dedAÁmepkwdESifh NydKifí csKyfMu\/ y&dedAÁmepkwdpdwfum; pdwåZ½kyfukd rjzpfapEdkif/

y&dedAÁmepkwd rwdkifrD pdwfwdkYum; pdwåZ½kyfudk jzpfapEdkifMuao;\/ y&dedAÁmepkwd\aemif pdwåu©P (16) csucf euYf okd m aemuqf ;kHxm;í pwd Zå ½yk wf YkdcsKyNfird ;fMu\/ tvm;wyl i ftm[m&Z½yk wf \Ykd jzprf oI nvf n;f jywpf oJ mG ;\/ OwZk ½yk uf m; y&ed Ad mÁ epwk \d aemiüf xudk of nthf m;avsmpf mG &uyf idk ;f vyidk ;f EpS yf idk ;ftxd tcsdefcyfMumMum jzpfEkdifcGifh &dSaeao;\/ toifolawmfaumif;onf ,if;-uH-pdwf-Owk-tm[m&wdkY\ aemifwpfzef rjzpfaom csKyfjcif;jzifh t<uif;rJh csKyfNidrf;oGm;jcif;aMumifh aemiftem\*wfumvü ur®Z½kyf pwd Zå ½yk fOwZk ½yk ftm[m&Z½yk wf \Ykd aemiwf pzf erf jzpaf om csKyjfci;fjzi hfcsKyNfird ;fruI kdÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmif Munfhí ypö,awm 0,'óe = taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifh ysufrI csKyfrIukd ½Iyg/ cPawm 0,'óe = cPtm;jzifh ysufrI csKyfrIudk ½I&müum; toifolawmfaumif;ukd,fwkdif jzpfrI O',ukd ½Iaeaom cE¨m ig;yg;ü tusK;H0iaf om urZ® ½yk f pwd Zå ½yk f OwZk ½yk f tm[m&Z½yk wf \Ykd yi f ysurf I biuf mvu kdtm½,kH íl ½yI g/ y#od aEt¨ cudk üf um; pwd Zå ½yk f OwZk ½yk f tm[m&Z½yk wf YkdrjzpMfuao;ojzi hf½&I e f rvykd g/ pwd Zå ½yk f OwZk ½yk f tm[m&Z½yk wf &m;w Ykdxi&f mS ;jzpaf eaom pwd uå P© üom ½&I e f jzpaf yon/f emrcf Em¨ av;yg;wdkYum; y&dedAÁmepkwdukd aemufqHk;xm;í aemifwpfzef rjzpfaom csKyfjcif;jzifh tEkyÜg'eda&m" oabmtm;jzi hfcsKyNfird ;fomG ;Muon/f 0xD pd wd fto;Dto;D\ orYkd [wk femrwf &m; to;Dto;D\ jzprf uI dk ½wI waf om toiof al wmaf umi;fon f y&ed Ad mÁ epwk \d aemiwf iG f rsK;dw l emrwf &m;tm;v;kH\ csKyNfird ;frI tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmukd 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí ypö,awm 0,'óe ½IuGufudk ½Iyg/ cPawm0,'óeykdif;üum; rdrd ½IyGm;aeaom cE¨mwdkY\ ysufrI bifukdyif tm½Hk,lí ½Iyg/ y#doaE¨ cE¨mig;yg;udk ½Iygu ,if;y#doaE¨ cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\yif ysufrIç b0ifcE¨mig;yg;ukd ½Iygu ,if;b0if cE¨m ig;yg;wdkY\yif ysufrI ---- þodkYponfjzifh oabmaygufyg/

## y#doaE¨ - ½lyu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk

1/ t0dZÆm csKyfjcif;aMumifh ½kyf csKyf\/ (tEkyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/) 2/ wPSm csKyfjcif;aMumifh ½kyf csKyf\/ (tEkyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/)

3/ Oyg'gef csKyfjcif;aMumifh ½kyf csKyf\/ (tEkyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/)

4/ ocFg& csKyfjcif;aMumifh ½kyf csKyf\/ (tEkyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/) 5/ uH csKyfjcif;aMumifh ½kyf csKyf\/ (tEkyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/)

Ä (ur®Z) ½kyf\ csKyfjcif;oabm/ (OyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/)

taMumi;fw&m;w\Ykd xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vmjci;f wn&f adS ejci;faMumi hftusK;dw&m;w\Ykd xi&f mS ;jzprf uI dk 0yd óemÓPjfzi hfawUGjriaf eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n ftaMumi;fw&m;w\Ykd csKyNfird ;fomG ;jci;faMumihf tusKd;w&m;wdkY\ csKyfNidrf;yHkukdvnf; 0dyóemÓPfjzifh vSrf;arQmfMunfhygu vG,fulpGmyif awGU&SdEdkifrnf jzpfonf/ bk&m;&Sif\ w&m;awmftay:ü ,HkMunfcsuf o'¨gw&m; tjynfht0&SdzdkYum; tvGef vkdtyfaeayonf/ ÓPf\ pGrf;tm;&Sdefapmf tmEkabmfudk txifao;aevQif rdrd\ omref pOf;pm;awG;ac:Eikd of n hfÓPjfzi hfrrEDS ikd of n hft&mu dk= twumú 0p& trn&f aom MupH npf wd uf ;lr I0wd u\f usupf m;&m e,fajrr[kwfaom y#dpöorkyÜg'f csKyfyHktpOfudk tvGeftuRH wpfzufowf qifumPf;awmwkd; a0zef aevQiuf m; toiof al wmaf umi;ftzoYkd mvQi f r\*Óf P f zvkd Óf P\f tE&Å m,jfzpaf ez,G &f m &adS yon/f xdkodkY qdkif&m taMumif;w&m;rsm;\ xif&Sm; &Sdaeao;jcif;aMumifh qkdif&m tusKd;w&m;wdkY\ xif&Sm; jzprf uI dk0yd óemÓPjfzi hfawUGjriaf eaom toiof al wmaf umi;fon f,i;ftaMumi;fw&m;w\Ykd tEyk gÜ' eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;oGm;jcif;aMumifh rsKd;wl tusKd;w&m;wdkY\ tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;yHkukdvnf;aumif;ç tusKd;w&m;wdkY\ ysufrI bif[laom OyÜg'eda&m"oabmukdvnf;aumif;

0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí atmufyg ½IuGufrsm;ukd ½Iyg/

## y#doaE¨ - a0'emu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk

1/ t0dZÆm csKyfjcif;aMumifh a0'em csKyf\/ 2/ wPSm csKyfjcif;aMumifh a0'em csKyf\/ 3/ Oyg'gef csKyfjcif;aMumifh a0'em csKyf\/ 4/ ocFg& csKyfjcif;aMumifh a0'em csKyf\/ 5/ uH csKyfjcif;aMumifh a0'em csKyf\/ 6/ 0w¬K csKyfjcif;aMumifh a0'em csKyf\/ 7/ tm½Hk csKyfjcif;aMumifh a0'em csKyf\/

8/ zó csKyfjcif;aMumifh a0'em csKyf\/

(þum; tEkyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/)

Ä a0'em\ csKyfjcif;oabm/ (OyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/)

## y#doaE¨ - onmu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk

1/ t0dZÆm csKyfjcif;aMumifh onm csKyf\/ 2/ wPSm csKyfjcif;aMumifh onm csKyf\/ 3/ Oyg'gef csKyfjcif;aMumifh onm csKyf\/ 4/ ocFg& csKyfjcif;aMumifh onm csKyf\/ 5/ uH csKyfjcif;aMumifh onm csKyf\/ 6/ 0w¬K csKyfjcif;aMumifh onm csKyf\/ 7/ tm½Hk csKyfjcif;aMumifh onm csKyf\/

8/ zó csKyfjcif;aMumifh onm csKyf\/

(þum; tEkyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/)

## Ä onm\ csKyfjcif;oabm/ (OyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/) y#doaE¨ - ocFg&u©E¨mü 0,½IyHk (yxrenf; - apwemudk aumuf)

1/ t0dZÆm csKyfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& csKyf\/ 2/ wPSm csKyfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& csKyf\/ 3/ Oyg'gef csKyfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& csKyf\/ 4/ ocFg& csKyfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& csKyf\/ 5/ uH csKyfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& csKyf\/ 6/ 0w¬K csKyfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& csKyf\/ 7/ tm½Hk csKyfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& csKyf\/

8/ zó csKyfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& csKyf\/

(þum; tEkyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/)

Ä ocFg&\ csKyfjcif;oabm/ (OyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/)

## y#doaE¨ - ocFg&u©E¨mü 0,½IyHk ('kwd,enf;)

1/ t0dZÆm csKyfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& csKyf\/ 2/ wPSm csKyfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& csKyf\/ 3/ Oyg'gef csKyfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& csKyf\/ 4/ ocFg& csKyfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& csKyf\/ 5/ uH csKyfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& csKyf\/

6/ 0w¬K csKyfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& csKyf\/

7/ tm½Hk csKyfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& csKyf\/

8/ usefemrfcE¨m oHk;yg; csKyfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& csKyf\/

(þum; tEkyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/)

Ä ocFg&\ csKyfjcif;oabm/ (OyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/)

## y#doaE¨ - 0dnmPu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk

1/ t0dZÆm csKyfjcif;aMumifh 0dnmPf csKyf\/ 2/ wPSm csKyfjcif;aMumifh 0dnmPf csKyf\/ 3/ Oyg'gef csKyfjcif;aMumifh 0dnmPf csKyf\/ 4/ ocFg& csKyfjcif;aMumifh 0dnmPf csKyf\/ 5/ uH csKyfjcif;aMumifh 0dnmPf csKyf\/

6/ emrf½kyf csKyfjcif;aMumifh 0dnmPf csKyf\/

(þum; tEkyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/)

Ä 0dnmPf\ csKyfjcif;oabm/ (OyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/)

y#dpöorkyÜg'f yÍörenf;ü taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkYukd odrf;qnf;onfh yHkpHukd ausyGefygu þtykdif;wGif xkdyHkpHtwdkif;yif taMumif;tusKd;pyfí O',oabm 0,oabmukd ½I&rnf jzpfygonf/ y#doaE¨ cE¨mig;yg;ukd ½INyD;ygu b0if cE¨mig;yg;ukdvnf; enf;rSDí quf½Iyg/ xkdaemif b0eduEÅdu avmbaZm = b0opuf dkw,G wf mwyrf uaf om avmbaZmusaom 0xD üd raem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;fü cEm¨ ig;yg;ç b0eduEÅdu avmbaZmü cE¨mig;yg;pD toD;toD; enf;rSD;í ½Iyg/ xdkaemif ½lyg½Hkvkdif; pu©K'Gg&0Dxd raem'Gg&0DxdwdkYü qufvuf ½Iyg/ ukokdvfaZm apmonfh pu©K'Gg&0Dxdç raem'Gg&0Dxd? tukokdvfaZm apmonfh pu©K'Gg&0Dxdç raem'Gg&0DxdwdkYü pdwåu©Pwdkif;0,f cE¨mig;yg; zJGUí cE¨mwdkif;ü ypö,awm 0,'óeç cPawm 0,'óe [laom ½IuGuf ESpfrsKd;vHk;udkyif ½Iyg/ aomw'Gg&0Dxd raem'Gg&0Dxd ponfwdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif ½Iyg/ (6)vkdif;vHk; twGif;ü &Sdaom 0Dxd pdwåu©Pwdkif;ü cE¨mig;yg; zJGUí vnf;aumif;ç 0Dxdrsm;\ tMum;tMum;ü wnf&Sdaom b0ifpdwåu©PwdkYü cE¨mig;yg; zJGUívnf;aumif; toD;toD; ½I&rnf jzpfayonf/ y#dpöorkyÜg'f yÍörenf; ½IuGufudk ausyGefygu þ½IuGufonfvnf; toifolawmfaumif;tzdkY vG,fulaernfom jzpfayonf/

bk&m;&Sifonf y#dpöorkyÜg'f ½IuGuf a'oemawmfudk tZÑwå ½kyfemrf oEÅmeftpOfü aMumif;usKd; qufEG,frI oabmw&m;ukdom y"mexm;í OD;pm;ay;um a[mMum;xm;awmfrlojzifh A[d'¨ukd ½I&mü tZÑwådu yrmPtm;jzifhom toifolawmfaumif;onfvnf; ½IEkdifrnfjzpfonf/ xdkodkY ½I&mü yk\*¾dKvf owå0g ponfukd cGJjcm;a0zefrI rjyKbJ A[d'¨csif; wlnDí omrefaygif;pk jcHKikHíom ½Iyg/ om0uyg&rDÓPtf &müum; ow0å g to;Dto;D\ oEmÅ eüf &adS om t0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'ge f ocgF& u H to;Dto;Dudk om0uwdkY\ 0dyóemÓPfjzifh ukefpifatmif pHkvifatmif od&SdEkdifrnfum; r[kwfay/ ykaAÁed0gomEkówdtbdnmPfç 'dAÁpu©KtbdnmPfç y&pdwå0dZmeetbdnmPf paom xkdxdk tbdnmPfwdkYjzifhom txudk tf avsmu f o&d EdS idk af yon/f oaYkd om f þtyidk ;fwiG f ynm& dS oal wmaf umi;frsm;taejzi hf qe;fpp-f zG,f&m tcsuftvufrsm;onf rsm;pGmyif &dSaeayonf/ þwGif ÓPfEkolwdkYonf ½IuGufukd ykdrkdí oabmayguEf idk Mfuap&etf wuG f puK©0nd mP fpwd uå P© twiG ;fü wn&f adS om cEm¨ ig;yg; ½uI uG wf pcf uk dk xyfrHí a&;om;wifjytyfygonf/

## pu©K0dnmPf - ½lyu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk

1/ t0dZÆm csKyfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf csKyf\/ (tEkyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/) 2/ wPSm csKyfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf csKyf\/ (tEkyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/)

3/ Oyg'gef csKyfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf csKyf\/ (tEkyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/)

4/ ocFg& csKyfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf csKyf\/ (tEkyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/) 5/ uH csKyfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf csKyf\/ (tEkyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/)

Ä (ur®Z) ½kyf\ csKyfjcif;oabm/ (OyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/)

6/ pdwf csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pdwåZ) ½kyf csKyf\/ (tEkyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/) Ä (pdwåZ) ½kyf\ csKyfjcif;oabm/ (OyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/)

7/ Owk csKyfjcif;aMumifh (OwkZ) ½kyf csKyf\/ (tEkyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/)

Ä (OwkZ) ½kyf\ csKyfjcif;oabm/ (OyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/)

8/ tm[m& csKyfjcif;aMumifh (tm[m&Z) ½kyf csKyf\/ (tEkyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/) Ä (tm[m&Z) ½kyf\ csKyfjcif;oabm/ (OyÜg'eda&m"wnf;/)

## pu©K0dnmPf - a0'emu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk

1/ t0dZÆm csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) a0'em csKyf\/ 2/ wPSm csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) a0'em csKyf\/

3/ Oyg'gef csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) a0'em csKyf\/

4/ ocFg& csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) a0'em csKyf\/ 5/ uH csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) a0'em csKyf\/

6/ 0w¬K (= pu©K0w¬K) csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) a0'em csKyf\/ 7/ tm½Hk (= ½lyg½Hk) csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) a0'em csKyf\/ 8/ pu©Koræó (= 8 - a0'em = 7) csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) a0'em csKyf\/

9/ tmavmu csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) a0'em csKyf\/

10/ reodum& (= 11) csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) a0'emcsKyf\/

Ä (pu©K0dnmPf) a0'em\ csKyfjcif;oabm/ (tEkyÜg'eda&m"ESifh OyÜg'eda&m"yifwnf;/)

## pu©K0dnmPf - onmu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk

1/ t0dZÆm csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) onm csKyf\/ 2/ wPSm csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) onm csKyf\/ 3/ Oyg'gef csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) onm csKyf\/ 4/ ocFg& csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) onm csKyf\/ 5/ uH csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) onm csKyf\/

6/ 0w¬K (= pu©K0w¬K) csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) onm csKyf\/

7/ tm½Hk (= ½lyg½Hk) csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) onm csKyf\/

8/ pu©Koræó (= 8 - onm = 7) csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) onm csKyf\/

9/ tmavmu csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) onm csKyf\/

10/ reodum& (= yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; = 11) csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) onm csKyf\/

Ä (pu©K0dnmPf) onm\ csKyfjcif;oabm/

## pu©K0dnmPf - ocFg&u©E¨mü 0,½IyHk (yxrenf;)

1/ t0dZÆm csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& csKyf\/ 2/ wPSm csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& csKyf\/ 3/ Oyg'gef csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& csKyf\/ 4/ ocFg& csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& csKyf\/ 5/ uH csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& csKyf\/

6/ 0w¬K (= pu©K0w¬K) csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& csKyf\/

7/ tm½Hk (= ½lyg½Hk) csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& csKyf\/

8/ pu©Koræó (= 8 - apwem = 7) csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& csKyf\/

9/ tmavmu csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& csKyf\/

10/ reodum& (= 11)csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& csKyf\/

Ä (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg&\ csKyfjcif;oabm/

## pu©K0dnmPf - ocFg&u©E¨mü 0,½IyHk ('kwd,enf;)

1/ t0dZÆm csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& csKyf\/ 2/ wPSm csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& csKyf\/ 3/ Oyg'gef csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& csKyf\/ 4/ ocFg& csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& csKyf\/ 5/ uH csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& csKyf\/

6/ 0w¬K (= pu©K0w¬K) csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& csKyf\/ 7/ tm½Hk (= ½lyg½Hk) csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& csKyf\/ 8/ usefemrfcE¨m oHk;yg; csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& csKyf\/

9/ tmavmu csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& csKyf\/ 10/ reodum& (= 11) csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pu©K0dnmPf) ocFg& csKyf\/ Ä (pu©K 0dnmPf) ocFg&\ csKyfjcif;oabm/

## pu©K0dnmPf - 0dnmPu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk

1/ t0dZÆm csKyfjcif;aMumifh pu©K0dnmPf csKyf\/ 2/ wPSm csKyfjcif;aMumifh pu©K0dnmPf csKyf\/ 3/ Oyg'gef csKyfjcif;aMumifh pu©K0dnmPf csKyf\/ 4/ ocFg& csKyfjcif;aMumifh pu©K0dnmPf csKyf\/ 5/ uH csKyfjcif;aMumifh pu©K0dnmPf csKyf\/

6/ emrf-½kyf csKyfjcif;aMumifh pu©K0dnmPf csKyf\/

7/ tmavmu csKyfjcif;aMumifh pu©K0dnmPf csKyf\/

8/ reodum& (= 11) csKyfjcif;aMumifh pu©K0dnmPf csKyf\/ Ä pu©K0dnmPf\ csKyfjcif;oabm/

## a,bk,s tMuHay;csuf

y#pd oö ryk gÜ' f yÍrö en;f ½uI uG 0f , f taMumi;fw&m; tusK;dw&m;wuYkd dkord ;fqn;fcohJ n hfypkH tH wikd ;f

ykdufpdyfwdkufí pu©K'Gg&0Dxd paom xkdxkd 0DxdpdwfwdkY\ pdwåu©Pwkdif;üvnf;aumif;ç tcsKdUtcsKdUaom b0if pdwåu©PwdkYüvnf;aumif; cE¨mig;yg;pD toD;toD; zJGUí ork',oabm 0,oabmukd ½I&rnf jzpfonf/ xkdodkY ½I&mü ork',csnf;oufouf tjzpfcsnf;oufouf (6)vkdif;vHk;ü tZÑwå A[d'¨ oEÅmef EpS rf sK;dv;kH uek pf iaf tmi fypKöyeÜ 0f , f½yI g/ ypKöyeÜ üf or'k ,csn;fouof u ftZÑw åA['d ¨oEmÅ eEf pS rf sK;dv;kHü ½INyD;aomtcg twdwfüvnf;aumif; tem\*wfüvnf;aumif; enf;rSD;í yHkpHwlyif ½Iyg? rdrd odrf;qnf;xm;EkdiforQaom twdwftqufqufrSonf ypöKyÜefç ypöKyÜefrSonf tem\*wfqHk;onfhwkdifatmif ork',csnf; oufoufukd tm;&auseyfonfwkdifatmif ½Iyg/ tZÑwå A[d'¨ ESpfrsKd;vHk;ü ½Iyg/ emrfykdif;

Z,m;rsm;twkdif; ½Iyg/ xkdaemif ypöKyÜefü 0,oabmcsnf;oufouf = tcsKyfcsnf;oufouf tZÑwå A[d'¨ü (6)vkdif;vHk;

ukefpifatmif ½Iyg/ tm;&auseyfrI&Sdygu rdrd ½I&orQ twdwftqufqufrSonf ypöKyÜefç ypöKyÜefrSonf tem\*wfqHk;onfwkdifatmif 0,oabmcsnf;oufoufukd tZÑwå A[d'¨ ESpfrsKd;vHk;ü ½Iyg/

wpef n;f ---- pdwåu©Pwkdif;ü cE¨mig;yg; zJGUí cE¨m wpfyg; wpfyg;ü ----

1/ ork',csnf; oufouf = tjzpfcsnf; oufoufç

2/ 0,csnf; oufouf = tcsKyfcsnf; oufouf --þodkYvnf; ½IEdkifygonf/ pdwåu©Pwpfck\ twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom cE¨mig;yg;ukd ork',csnf;

ouof uvf n;faumi;fç 0,csn;fouof uvf n;faumi;f ½NIy;Daomtcg tjcm;pwd uå P© wpcf \k twiG ;fü wnf&Sdaom cE¨mig;yg;ukd ajymif;í ½IEkdifygonf/ Oyrm ---- yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; cE¨mig;yg;ü ork',csnf; oufoufç 0,csnf;oufouf ½INyD;aomtcg pu©K0dnmPf cE¨mig;yg;ü ork',csnf;oufoufç

0,csnf;oufouf ajymif;½IEkdifygonf/ ÓPfEkolrsm;twGuf aomw0dnmPf pdwåu©Pü cE¨mig;yg; ½IuGufukd erlemtjzpf ykHpHxkwfí a&;om;wifjytyfygonf/ ----

## aomw0dnmPf - ½lyu©E¨mü O',½IyHk

1/ t0dZÆm jzpfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf jzpf\/ 2/ wPSm jzpfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf jzpf\/ 3/ Oyg'gef jzpfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf jzpf\/ 4/ ocFg& jzpfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf jzpf\/ 5/ uH jzpfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf jzpf\/

Ä (ur®Z) ½kyf\ jzpfjcif;oabm/

6/ pdwf jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pdwåZ) ½kyf jzpf\/ Ä (pdwåZ) ½kyf\ jzpfjcif;oabm/

7/ Owk jzpfjcif;aMumifh (OwkZ) ½kyf jzpf\/

Ä (OwkZ) ½kyf\ jzpfjcif;oabm/

8/ tm[m& jzpfjcif;aMumifh (tm[m&Z) ½kyf jzpf\/ Ä (tm[m&Z) ½kyf\ jzpfjcif;oabm/

## aomw0dnmPf - ½lyu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk

1/ t0dZÆm csKyfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf csKyf\/ 2/ wPSm csKyfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf csKyf\/ 3/ Oyg'gef csKyfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf csKyf\/

4/ ocFg& csKyfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf csKyf\/ 5/ uH csKyfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf csKyf\/

Ä (ur®Z) ½kyf\ csKyfjcif;oabm/

6/ pdwf csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pdwåZ) ½kyf csKyf\/

Ä pdwåZ½kyf\ csKyfjcif;oabm/

7/ Owk csKyfjcif;aMumifh (OwkZ) ½kyf csKyf\/ Ä (OwkZ) ½kyf\ csKyfjcif;oabm/

8/ tm[m& csKyfjcif;aMumifh (tm[m&Z) ½kyf csKyf\/

Ä (tm[m&Z) ½kyf\ csKyfjcif;oabm/

## aomw0dnmPf - a0'emu©E¨mü O',½IyHk

1/ t0dZÆm jzpfjcif;aMumifh (aomw0dnmPf) a0'em jzpf\/ 2/ wPSm jzpfjcif;aMumifh (aomw0dnmPf) a0'em jzpf\/ 3/ Oyg'gef jzpfjcif;aMumifh (aomw0dnmPf) a0'em jzpf\/ 4/ ocFg& jzpfjcif;aMumifh (aomw0dnmPf) a0'em jzpf\/ 5/ uH jzpfjcif;aMumifh (aomw0dnmPf) a0'em jzpf\/

6/ aomw0w¬K (54) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (aomw0dnmPf) a0'em jzpf\/ 7/ o'´g½Hk jzpfjcif;aMumifh (aomw0dnmPf) a0'em jzpf\/ 8/ aomworæó (7) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (aomw0dnmPf) a0'em jzpf\/ 9/ tmumo jzpfjcif;aMumifh (aomw0dnmPf) a0'em jzpf\/

10/ reodum& (= 11) jzpfjcif;aMumifh (aomw0dnmPf) a0'em jzpf\/

Ä (aomw0dnmPf) a0'em\ jzpfjcif;oabm/

## aomw0dnmPf - a0'emu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk

1/ t0dZÆm csKyfjcif;aMumifh a0'em csKyf\/ 2/ wPSm csKyfjcif;aMumifh a0'em csKyf\/ 3/ Oyg'gef csKyfjcif;aMumifh a0'em csKyf\/ 4/ ocFg& csKyfjcif;aMumifh a0'em csKyf\/ 5/ uH csKyfjcif;aMumifh a0'em csKyf\/

6/ aomw0w¬K csKyfjcif;aMumifh a0'em csKyf\/ 7/ o'´g½Hk csKyfjcif;aMumifh a0'em csKyf\/ 8/ aomworæó csKyfjcif;aMumifh a0'em csKyf\/ 9/ tmumo csKyfjcif;aMumifh a0'em csKyf\/ 10/ reodum& (= 11) csKyfjcif;aMumifh a0'em csKyf\/

Ä (aomw0dnmPf) a0'em\ csKyfjcif;oabm/ onmu©E¨m ocFg&u©E¨mwdkYü ½IuGufudk enf;rSD;í½Iygav/

## aomw0dnmPf - 0dnmPu©E¨mü O',½IyHk

1/ t0dZÆm jzpfjcif;aMumifh aomw0dnmPf jzpf\/ 2/ wPSm jzpfjcif;aMumifh aomw0dnmPf jzpf\/ 3/ Oyg'gef jzpfjcif;aMumifh aomw0dnmPf jzpf\/ 4/ ocFg& jzpfjcif;aMumifh aomw0dnmPf jzpf\/ 5/ uH jzpfjcif;aMumifh aomw0dnmPf jzpf\/

6/ emrf-½kyf jzpfjcif;aMumifh aomw0dnmPf jzpf\/

7/ tmumo jzpfjcif;aMumifh aomw0dnmPf jzpf\/ 8/ reodum& (= 11) jzpfjcif;aMumifh aomw0dnmPf jzpf\/

Ä aomw0dnmPf\ jzpfjcif;oabm/

## aomw0dnmPf - 0dnmPu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk

1/ t0dZÆm csKyfjcif;aMumifh aomw0dnmPf csKyf\/ 2/ wPSm csKyfjcif;aMumifh aomw0dnmPf csKyf\/

3/ Oyg'gef csKyfjcif;aMumifh aomw0dnmPf csKyf\/

4/ ocFg& csKyfjcif;aMumifh aomw0dnmPf csKyf\/ 5/ uH csKyfjcif;aMumifh aomw0dnmPf csKyf\/

6/ emrf½kyf csKyfjcif;aMumifh aomw0dnmPf csKyf\/

7/ tmumo csKyfjcif;aMumifh aomw0dnmPf csKyf\/

8/ reodum& (= 11) csKyfjcif;aMumifhaomw0dnmPf csKyf\/

Ä aomw0dnmPf\ csKyfjcif;oabm/ emrf = aomw0dnmPfESifh,SOfzuf apwoduf (7) vHk;/

½kyf = aomw0w¬K (= 54) ESifh o'´g½Hk/

þrQqvdk Qi f oabmayguEf ikd af vmuaf yNy/D twwd f tem\*w f ypKöyeÜ [f al om umvo;kHyg;ç tZÑwå A[d'¨[laom oEÅmefESpfyg; twGif;ü txufygtwkdif; 0Dxdpdwf 0Dxdrkwfpdwf[laom pdwåu©P toD; toD;ü cE¨mig;yg;pD zJGUí cE¨mwpfyg; wpfyg;ü O',oabm 0,oabmwdkYukd tm;&yg;& ausaus eyef y f½EI idk yf gu atmuyf g r[mowyd |meowk eå fusiphf Oyf ikd ;fü a[mMum;xm;awmrf al om ½uI uG wf wYkd iG f trSwf (1-2) ½IuGufwdkYukd oabmaygufEkdifavmufayNyD/

1/ ork',"r®mEkyóD 0g um,o®d H 0d[&wd/

2/ 0,"r®mEkyóD 0g um,o®d H 0d[&wd/

3/ ork',0,"r®mEkyóD 0g um,o®d H 0d[&wd/ ('D-2-232/)

1/ ork',"r®mEkyóD 0g a0'emok 0d[&wd/

2/ 0,"r®mEkyóD 0g a0'emok 0d[&wd/

3/ ork',0,"r®mEkyóD 0g a0'emok 0d[&wd/ ('D-2-237/)

1/ ork',"r®mEkyóD 0g pdwåo®d H 0d[&wd/

2/ 0,"r®mEkyóD 0g pdwåo®d H 0d[&wd/

3/ ork',0,"r®mEkyóD 0g pdwåo®d H 0d[&wd/ ('D-2-237/)

1/ ork',"r®mEkyóD 0g "ar®ok 0d[&wd/

2/ 0,"r®mEkyóD 0g "ar®ok 0d[&wd/

3/ ork',0,"r®mEkyóD 0g "ar®ok 0d[&wd/ ('D-2-239/)

1/ um,ü (= ½lyum, emrum,ü) jzpfaMumif;oabmESifh jzpfjcif;oabmukd tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iavh&Sdonfjzpfírlvnf; aeav\/

2/ um,ü (= ½yl um, emrum,ü) csKyaf Mumi;foabmEiS hf csKyjfci;foabmu dk tzezf e f txyxf yf ½Iavh&Sdonfjzpfírlvnf; aeav\/

3/ um,ü (= ½lyum, emrum,ü) jzpfaMumif;oabmESifh jzpfjcif;oabmç csKyfaMumif;oabmESifh csKyfjcif;oabmukd tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iavh&Sdonfjzpfírlvnf; aeav\/ ('D-2-232/)

1/ a0'emwüYkd jzpaf Mumi;foabmEiS hfjzpjfci;foabmu dktzezf e ftxyxf y f½aI v&h odS njfzpíf rvl n;f aeav\/

2/ a0'emwdkYü csKyfaMumif;oabmESifh csKyfjcif;oabmudk tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iavh&Sdonfjzpfí rlvnf; aeav\/

3/ a0'emwdkYü jzpfaMumif;oabmESifh jzpfjcif;oabmç csKyfaMumif;oabmESifh csKyfjcif;oabmukd tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iavh&Sdonfjzpfírlvnf; aeav\/ ('D-2-237/)

1/ pdwfü jzpfaMumif;oabmESifh jzpfjcif;oabmudk tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iavh&Sdonfjzpfírlvnf; aeav\/

2/ pwd üf csKyaf Mumi;foabmEiS hf csKyjfci;foabmu dk tzezf e f txytf xy f ½aI v&h odS njfzpíf rvl n;f aeav\/

3/ pdwfü jzpfaMumif;oabmESifh jzpfjcif;oabmç csKyfaMumif;oabmESifh csKyfjcif;oabmukd tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iavh&Sdonf jzpfírlvnf; aeav\/ ('D-2-237/)

1/ "r®oabmw&m;wdkYü jzpfaMumif;oabmESifh jzpfjcif;oabmukd tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iavh&Sdonf jzpfírlvnf; aeav\/

2/ "r®oabmw&m;wdkYü csKyfaMumif;oabmESifh csKyfjcif;oabmukd tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iavh&Sdonf jzpfírlvnf; aeav\/

3/ "r®oabmw&m;wdkYü jzpfaMumif;oabmESifh jzpfjcif;oabmç csKyfaMumif;oabmESifh csKyfjcif; oabmukd tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iavh&Sdonfjzpfírlvnf; aeav\/ ('D-2-239/)

þowdy|mef a'oemawmf usifhpOf oHk;&yfwdkYwGif toifolawmfaumif;onf trSwf (1-2) usifhpOfwdkYukd ,©Ktcg0,f usifhoHk;NyD; jzpfayonf/ trSwfpOf (3) jzpfonfh -- ork',0,"r®mEkyóD [laom usifhpOfukd qufvufí usifh&OD;rnf jzpfayonf/ xdkusifhpOfESifh ywfoufí t|uxm #DumwdkYu atmufygtwkdif; zGifhqkdxm;awmfrl\/

ork',0,"r®mEkyóDykdif;

## ork',0,"r®mEkyóD[lonf

ork',0,"r®mEkyóD 0gwd umave ork',Hç umave 0,H tEkyóaEÅm/ (r-|-1-255/) tZÑwåA[d'¨gEkyóem 0d, bdEé0w¬K0do,wm, ork',0,"r®mEkyóemyd {uumav e

vAÇwDwd tm[ ]]umave ork',H umave 0,H tEkyóaEÅm}}wd/ (r-#D-1-350/) þtxufyg t|uxm#DumwdkY\ zGifhqkdcsufESifhtnD cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ &Hcg ork',oabmukdç &Hcg 0,oabmukd wpfvSnfhpD vSnfhvnfí ½IrIukd ork',0,"r®mEkyóD[k qdkvdkonf rSwfyg/ cEm¨ ig;yg;wüYkd or'k ,ouof uuf dk 0,ouof uuf dk ½NIy;Dr S þor'k ,0,"rm® Eyk ó D ½uI uG uf dk b&k m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcJh\/ wpfckwnf;aom 0dyóempdwfjzifh ork',ESifh 0,ESpfrsKd;vHk;ukd wpfcsdefwnf;ü NydKifwlum; ½Ií r&Ekdif/ tZÑwåw&m;ESifh A[d'¨w&m;wdkYonf ½Iaeaom 0dyóemÓPf [laom (r[mukokdvf) raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOf\ tm½HkjyK&m wnf&m0w¬Krsm; jzpfMu\/ tZÑwå cE¨mig;yg;um; 0dyóemÓPf\ wnf&m0w¬K wpfrsKd; jzpf\/ A[d'¨ cE¨mig;yg;um; 0dyóemÓPf\ wnf&m0w¬K wpfrsKd; jzpf\/ wnf&m0w¬K uGJjym;Mu\/ þodkY wnf&m0w¬K uGJjym;aeaom tZÑwåESifh A['d ¨ w&m;EpS rf sK;dv;kHu dk wn&f m0wK¬ ujJGym;aeonthf wuG f wpcf wk n;faom 0yd óempwd jfzi hf wpcf sed -f wn;fü NyKdiwf l r½EI idk /f tvm;wyl i f or'k ,"rE® iS hf 0,"rw® oYkd n f ujJGym;aom tm½"kH rr® sm; jzpMfuojzihf wpcf wk n;faom 0yd óempwd jfzi hfwpcf sed wf n;fü ,i;for'k ,"r ®0,"r ®EpS rf sK;dv;kHu dk NyKdiwf lr½EI idk af y/ oaYkd om f to;Dto;Daom 0yd óempwd jfziuhf m; ½íI &Eidk \f / xakd Mumi hf or'k ,oabmu dk ½NIy;Daomtcg 0,oabmukdvnf; qufvufí ½Iygu ½Ií &Ekdifonfom jzpfonf/ ,if;odkY ½IcJhaomf &Hcg ork', oabmç &Hcg 0,oabmukd ½Ionfyif rnfayonf/ xkdaMumifh þwGif ork',ESifh 0,ESpfrsKd;vHk;ukd wpfckNyD; wpfck wpfqufwnf; qufvufí 0dyóem½IyHk yHkpHtcsKdUudk pHerlemtjzpf azmfjytyfygonf/ xkdodkY ½I&mü vu©Pm,mOfukd wifoifhygao;ovm;[k ar;&ef&Sd\/ tajzrSm wifoifhaom [l\/ oyÜpö,emr½ly0aoe wdvu©PH tma&maywGm 0dyóemy#dyg#d,m ]]tedpöH 'ku©H tewåm}}wd

or®oaEÅm 0dp&wd/ (r-|-1-281/) þtxufyg t|uxmwGif vu©Pm,mOf oHk;csufukd wifí 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyf&rnfh w&m;rsm;ukd oyÜpö,-emr½ly0aoe = taMumif;w&m;ESifh wuGaom emrf½kyfjzpfaMumif;udk zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/ ,if;t|uxm tzGifhrsm;ESifh tnD taMumif;w&m;ESifh wuGaom emrf½kyfukd vu©Pm,mOf o;kHcsuuf dkwpvf nS phf wD iíf 0yd óemÓPpf Otf widk ;f tqiqhf i hf½yI mG ;o;kHoy&f rnof m[ krwS of m;ygav/ taMumif; tusKd; ESpf&yfvHk;ukd qufpyfí vu©Pm,mOfwifum 0dyóem½I&eftwGuf þtykdif;um; tcGifhaumif;BuD; wpf&yfyif jzpfonf/ xkdaMumifh toifolawmfaumif;onf taMumif;w&m; xif&Sm; jzpjfci;faMumi hf tusK;dw&m; xi&f mS ;jzpyf çkH taMumi;fw&m; csKyNfird ;fjci;faMumi hftusK;dw&m; csKyNfird ;fyukH dk orm® '|d d 0yd óemÓPjfzi hf jriaf tmiMfuníhf ç taMumi;fw&m; tusK;dw&m; EpS &f yvf ;kHw\Ykd jzprf I ysurf I O',-0,uvdk n;f jriaf tmiMfuníhf vuP© m,mO fo;kHcsuuf dkwpvf nS phf Dwiíf 0yd óem½yI g/ þwiG f ½IuGuf tenf;i,fukd yHkpHtjzpf a&;om;wifjytyfygonf/

## y#doaE¨ - ½lyu©E¨mü O',-0, ½IyHk

(ork',0,"r®mEkyóD 0g um,o®d H 0d[&wd/)

1/ t0dZÆm jzpfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf jzpf\/ t0dZÆm csKyfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf csKyf\/ t0Zd mÆ ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

(ur®Z) ½kyf ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

2/ wPSm jzpfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf jzpf\/ wPSm csKyfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf csKyf\/ wPmS ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

(ur®Z) ½kyf ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

3/ Oyg'gef jzpfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf jzpf\/ Oyg'gef csKyfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf csKyf\/

Oyg'gef ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

(ur®Z) ½kyf ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

4/ ocFg& jzpfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf jzpf\/ ocFg& csKyfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf csKyf\/ ocgF& ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

(ur®Z) ½kyf ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

5/ uH jzpfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf jzpf\/ uH csKyfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf csKyf\/

uH ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

(ur®Z) ½kyf ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

'ku©vu©Pm,mOf tewåvu©Pm,mOfwdkYukdvnf; wpfvSnfhpD wifí enf;wlyif 0dyóem ½Iyg/ a&S;y#dpöorkyÜg'fykdif;wGif &Sif;vif;wifjycJhonfhtwkdif; t0dZÆm-wPSm-Oyg'gefwdkYrSm avmb'd|dtkyfpk emrwf &m;rsm; jzpMfuí raem'gG&ud aZm0xD dpwd tf pO femrwf &m;pwk oYkd m jzpMfu\/ ocgF&-uwH rYkd mS vn;f vlom;wpfOD;om jzpfaeao;aom toifolawmfaumif;twGuf r[mukokdvf raem'Gg&du aZm0Dxd pdwftpOf emrfw&m;pkwdkYom jzpfMu\/ toifolawmfaumif;onf ,if;udavo0#f ur®0#fw&m;wdkYukd ½I&mü ,if;wdkYjzpfcJhonfh pdwfapwoduf ta&twGuf twkdif;om 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½Iyg/ wpfzef taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkYukd odrf;qnf;onfhtykdif; ½IyGm;onfhtydkif;wGif uH-t& ememu©Pdu ur®owådukd t&aumufí ½IyGm;&\/ odkYaomf 0dyóemykdif; = jzpf-ysuf ½Ionfh tykdif;üum; ,i;furo® wrdå mS Oyg'-f X-D bi ftaettm;jzi hfxi&f mS ;&adS om w&m;rsK;d r[wk of jzi hf0yd óem r½aI umi;faom w&m;jzpf\/ ,if;ur®owåd\ wnf&mapwemum; wpfenf; apwem OD;aqmifonfh orÜ,kwf w&m;pkum; 0dyóem ½Iaumif;\/ ocFg&ESifh w&m;ukd,f t&csif; wlnD\/ a&S; y#dpöorkyÜg'fykdif;wGif ocgF&EiS hfurb® 0tx;lu dkazmjfyc\hJ / ,i;f cxJG m;csutf widk ;f 0yd óem½&I e f jzpof n/f aumi;fruI ok vdk f rjyKrD jyKaepOf twGif;0,f jzpfay:cJhaom raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd pdwfrsm;pGmwdkY\ twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom toD;toD;aom aZm (7)Budrf aZm (7)BudrfwdkYukd vu©Pm,mOfukd wifum 0dyóem ½IEkdifygu ocFg&uH ESpfrsKd;vHk; tusKH;0ifoGm;rnfom jzpfonf/ aemufüvnf; enf;wl rSwfyg/

y#doaE¨ - a0'emu©E¨mü O',-0, ½IyHk (ork',0,"r®mEkyóD 0g a0'emok 0d[&wd/)

1/ t0dZÆm jzpfjcif;aMumifh a0'em jzpf\/ t0dZÆm csKyfjcif;aMumifh a0'em csKyf\/ t0Zd mÆ ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/ a0'em ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

2/ wPSm jzpfjcif;aMumifh a0'em jzpf\/ wPSm csKyfjcif;aMumifh a0'em csKyf\/ wPmS ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/ a0'em ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

3/ Oyg'gef jzpfjcif;aMumifh a0'em jzpf\/ Oyg'gef csKyfjcif;aMumifh a0'em csKyf\/ Oyg'gef ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/ a0'em ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

4/ ocFg& jzpfjcif;aMumifh a0'em jzpf\/ ocFg& csKyfjcif;aMumifh a0'em csKyf\/ ocgF& ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/ a0'em ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

5/ uH jzpfjcif;aMumifh a0'em jzpf\/ uH csKyfjcif;aMumifh a0'em csKyf\/ uH ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/ a0'em ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

6/ 0w¬K jzpfjcif;aMumifh a0'em jzpf\/

0w¬K csKyfjcif;aMumifh a0'em csKyf\/ 0w¬K ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/ a0'em ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

7/ tm½Hk jzpfjcif;aMumifh a0'em jzpf\/ tm½kH csKyfjcif;aMumifh a0'em csKyf\/ tm½kH ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/ a0'em ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

8/ zó jzpfjcif;aMumifh a0'em jzpf\/ zó csKyfjcif;aMumifh a0'em csKyf\/ zó ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/ a0'em ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

þy#doaE¨ (b0if-pkwd) wdkY\ tm½HkrSm uH-ur®edrdwf-\*wdedrdwf[laom tm½Hk oHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif

wprf sK;drsK;d jzp\f / xwdk iG f urH mS vol m;rsm;twuG f uok vdk af pwemwn;f/ \*wed rd wd rf mS vn;f ½yl g½[kH yk if owfrSwfcsuf&Sd\/ (tbd-|-2-149/) ur®edrdwfrSm ynwf y&rwf xdkufonfhtm;avsmfpGm jzpfzG,f&m &Sdonf/ ,if;ur®edrdwfrSm bk&m;apwDawmfjzpfvQif bk&m;apwDawmfü wnf&Sdaom "mwfBuD; (4)yg;ukd pudk íf ½vI udk yf gu ,cuk ohJ YkdO',A,Á ÓPyf idk ;fo Ykda&mu&f adS eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof jlrw\f ÓP0f ,f ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udkom rMumrD awGU&Sdrnf jzpf\/ ,if;½kyfuvmyfwdkYrSm OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYom jzpfMu\/ ½kyfuvmyf toD;toD;ü wnf&Sdaom ,if;OwkZMoZ|ru ½kyfw&m;wdkYukd odrf;qnf;vsuf ,if;y&rwf ½kyfw&m;wdkYukd vu©Pm,mOfwifí 0dyóem½Iyg/ yef; qDrD; paom vSlzG,f0w¬K ur®edrdwfüvnf; enf;wlyif ½Iyg/ tu,fí ,if;ur®edrdwfrSm tvSlcHyk\*¾dKvfrsm; jzpfMuonfh &[ef;awmfrsm; pon hf ou&f odS w0å gw Ykd jzpMfuvQi f ,i;f tvLScyH \*k Kd¾v f rsm;xxkd wkd \Ykd ½yk ef mrof EmÅ etf pOüf wn&f adS om "mwfBuD;av;yg;ukd 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½Iyg/ ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk awGU&Sdaomtcg (6)'Gg& (42)aum|mowüYkd wn&f MdSuaom ½yk yf &rwwf &m;wuYkd dkaygi;fpjkcKHi kHord ;fqn;fí ,i;fy&rwwf &m;wuYkd dk vu©Pm,mOfwifum 0dyóem ½Iyg/ ,if;ur®edrdwfjzpfaom tvSLcH yk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ oEÅmefü jzpfyGm;aeMuaom emrwf &m;rsm;uudk m; om0uw\Ykd 0yd óemÓPuf twtd us oad tmi fr½EI idk /f y&pwd 0å Zd mee tbnd mP f'Ad pÁ uK©tbnd mPwf \Ykd t&momjzp\f / xadk Mumi hf,i;fA['d e¨ mrwf &m;wuYkd dkemrwf &m;csi;f wnl íD omrntm;jzi hf aygi;fpjkcKHiíkH om 0yd óem ½yI g/ onmuE© m¨ ocgF&uE© m¨ w&m;pwk uYkd dk tO;Dríl 0dyóem½Ijcif;onf "r®mEkyóem owdy|mefü tusKH;0if\/ þwGif onmu©E¨mESifh ocFg&u©E¨m yxrenf; ½IuGufukd a0'emu©E¨m ½IuGuftwkdif; ½Iyg/ ocFg&u©E¨m 'kwd,enf; ½IuGufukd qufvufí a&;om;wijfytyyf gon/f ----

## y#doaE¨ - ocFg&u©E¨mü O',-0,½IyHk ('kwd,enf;)

(ork',0,"r®mEkyóD 0g "ar®ok 0d[&wd/)

1/ t0dZÆm jzpfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& jzpf\/ t0dZÆm csKyfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& csKyf\/ t0Zd mÆ ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/ ocgF& ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

2/ wPSm jzpfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& jzpf\/ wPSm csKyfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& csKyf\/ wPmS ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/ ocgF& ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

3/ Oyg'gef jzpfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& jzpf\/

Oyg'gef csKyfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& csKyf\/ Oyg'gef ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/ ocgF& ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

4/ ocFg& jzpfjcif;aMumifh (apwoduf) ocFg& jzpf\/ ocFg& csKyfjcif;aMumifh (apwoduf) ocFg& csKyf\/

ocgF& ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

(apwoduf) ocFg& ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

5/ uH jzpfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& jzpf\/ uH csKyfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& csKyf\/ uH ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/ ocgF& ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

6/ 0w¬K jzpfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& jzpf\/

0w¬K csKyfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& csKyf\/ 0w¬K ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/ ocgF& ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

7/ tm½Hk jzpfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& jzpf\/ tm½kH csKyfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& csKyf\/ tm½kH ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/ ocgF& ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

8/ usef emrfcE¨m oHk;yg; jzpfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& jzpf\/ usef emrfcE¨m oHk;yg; csKyfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& csKyf\/

usef emrfcE¨m oHk;yg; ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

ocgF& ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

## y#doaE¨ - 0dnmPu©E¨mü O',-0,½IyHk

(ork',0,"r®mEkyóD 0g pdwåo®d H 0d[&wd/)

1/ t0dZÆm jzpfjcif;aMumifh 0dnmPf jzpf\/ t0dZÆm csKyfjcif;aMumifh 0dnmPf csKyf\/ t0Zd mÆ ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/ 0nd mPf ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

2/ wPSm jzpfjcif;aMumifh 0dnmPf jzpf\/ wPSm csKyfjcif;aMumifh 0dnmPf csKyf\/ wPmS ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

0nd mPf ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

3/ Oyg'gef jzpfjcif;aMumifh 0dnmPf jzpf\/

Oyg'gef csKyfjcif;aMumifh 0dnmPf csKyf\/

Oyg'gef ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

0nd mPf ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

4/ ocFg& jzpfjcif;aMumifh 0dnmPf jzpf\/ ocFg& csKyfjcif;aMumifh 0dnmPf csKyf\/ ocgF& ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

0nd mPf ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

5/ uH jzpfjcif;aMumifh 0dnmPf jzpf\/ uH csKyfjcif;aMumifh 0dnmPf csKyf\/ uH ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

0nd mPf ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

6/ emrf-½kyf jzpfjcif;aMumifh 0dnmPf jzpf\/ emrf-½kyf csKyfjcif;aMumifh 0dnmPf csKyf\/ emrf-½kyf ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/ 0nd mPf ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

'ku©ESifh tewåwdkYukdvnf; enf;wlyif quf½Iyg/

## b0if ½lyu©E¨m ponfh ½lyu©E¨mü O',-0,½IyHk

1/ t0dZÆm jzpfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf jzpf\/ t0dZÆm csKyfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf csKyf\/ t0Zd mÆ ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

(ur®Z) ½kyf ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

2/ wPSm jzpfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf jzpf\/ wPSm csKyfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf csKyf\/ wPmS ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

(ur®Z) ½kyf ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

3/ Oyg'gef jzpfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf jzpf\/

Oyg'gef csKyfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf csKyf\/

Oyg'gef ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

(ur®Z) ½kyf ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

4/ ocFg& jzpfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf jzpf\/ ocFg& csKyfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf csKyf\/ ocgF& ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

(ur®Z) ½kyf ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

5/ uH jzpfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf jzpf\/ uH csKyfjcif;aMumifh (ur®Z) ½kyf csKyf\/

uH ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

(ur®Z) ½kyf ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

6/ pdwf jzpfjcif;aMumifh (pdwåZ) ½kyf jzpf\/ pdwf csKyfjcif;aMumifh (pdwåZ) ½kyf csKyf\/ pdwf ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

(pdwåZ) ½kyf ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

7/ Owk jzpfjcif;aMumifh (OwkZ) ½kyf jzpf\/ Owk csKyfjcif;aMumifh (OwkZ) ½kyf csKyf\/

Owk ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

(OwkZ) ½kyf ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

8/ tm[m& jzpfjcif;aMumifh (tm[m&Z) ½kyf jzpf\/ tm[m& csKyfjcif;aMumifh (tm[m&Z) ½kyf csKyf\/

tm[m& ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

(tm[m&Z) ½kyf ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/

'ku© tewåwdkYukdvnf; enf;wl½Iyg/ þrQ a&;om;wifjyxm;aom erlemyHkpHwdkYukd Munfhí 0Dxd pdwfwdkY\ pdwåu©Pwkdif;üvnf;aumif;ç y#doaE¨pdwf pkwdpdwfwdkYüvnf;aumif;ç 0DxdpdwfwdkY\ tMum; tMum;ü wn&f adS om b0i fpwd uå P© tcsKUdwüYkd vn;faumi;f cEm¨ ig;yg;zUGJí or'k ,oabmç 0,oabmç ork',0,oabmwdkYukd ukefpifatmif ½Iyg/ ½lyg½Hkvdkif;ponfh (6) vdkif;vHk;ü vkdif;wdkif; vkdif;wkdif;0,f taumif;tkyfpk raumif;tkyfpk emrfw&m;wdkYukd ukefpifatmif ½Iyg/ þrQqdkvQif y#dpöorkyÜg'f yÍörenf; ½IuGufukd ausyGefpGm avhvmxm;NyD; ½Ixm;NyD;jzpfaom toifolawmfaumif;onf ---- ork',0,"r®mEyk ó D 0g um,o d® H 0[d &w-d ponjfzi hfowyd |meyf idk ;f usiphf Owf iG f xnohf iG ;fí b&k m;&iS uf ,dk af wmwf idk f a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaom ork',0,"r® ½IuGufukd em;vnf oabmayguf EkdifavmufayNyD? ½Iwwf

EdkifavmufayNyD/ þ½IuGuf0,f - ]]t0dZÆm jzpfjcif;aMumifh ½kyf jzpf\? t0dZÆm csKyfjcif;aMumifh ½kyf csKyf\}} - þodkY ponfjzifh ESvHk;oGif; ½IyGm;jcif;um; ---- ypö,awm O',AÁ,'óe = taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifh jzpfysuf ½Ienf;wnf;/ ]]t0dZÆm - jzpf-ysuf - tedpöç ½kyf - jzpf-ysuf - tedpö}} ---- þodkY ponfh ½IuGufum; cPawm O',AÁ,'óe = cPtm;jzifh jzpf-ysuf ½Ienf;wnf;/

taMumi;fw&m; jzpjfci;faMumi hf tusK;dw&m; jzpyf çkH taMumi;fw&m; csKyjfci;faMumi hf tusK;dw&m;

csKyfyHkukd ½Ijcif;[laom ypö,awm O',AÁ,'óe = taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifh jzpf-ysuf½Ienf;ukd y"me tOD;rlí ½INyD;vQif wpfzef ,if;taMumif;w&m;ESifh tusKd;w&m;wdkY\ aMumif;usKd;qufEG,frI oabm w&m;u dk peG vYf wT vf ukd íf ,i;faMumi;fusK;dquEf ,G rf I oabmw&m;u dk rMunahf wmbh J Oyg'pf eG ;f bipf eG ;f &SdMuaom t0dZÆmpaom cE¨mç ½kyfpaom cE¨mwdkYukd ÓPfjzifh ,lí ,if;cE¨mwdkY\ jzpfrI-ysufrI Oyg'fpGef; bipf eG ;f[al om cPypKöyeÜ uf dk = cPw,å or\* Ð = cPo;kHyg;taygi;fEiS hf jynphf ckH ukd uf dk 0yd óemÓPjfzihf jrifatmifMunfhí tedpö-paomtm;jzifh vu©Pm,mOfukd wifum ½Iyg/ ,if;odkY ½Ijcif;rSm cPawm O',AÁ,'óe = cPtm;jzifh jzpfysuf½Ienf;yif jzpf\/ xkdodkYvnf; ½IoifhaMumif;ukd atmufwGif qufvufí a&;om;wifjyrnfh r[m#Dumpum;&yfjzifhvnf; od&SdEkdifayonf/ emrfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfysufukd 0dyóem ½I&mü cPypöKyÜefodkY qkdufatmif ½Ií &Ekdif-r&Ekdif[laom taMumif;t&mESifh ywfoufí y#dorÇd'gr\*¾t|uxmq&mawmf b'´EÅr[memr rax&fESifh 0dok'¨dr\*¾r[m#Dumq&mawmf tmp&d,"r®ygv rax&fwdkYonf wpfyg;ESifh wpfyg; tcsDtcs tjiif;yGm;vsuf &SdMu\/ ,if;tjiif;yGm;rIum; ynm&SdwdkY\ w&m;ppfxdk;cef; wpfckyif jzpf\/ 0dyóem½I&mü tvGef ta&;wBuD; odxm;oifhaom taMumif;t&m wpfckyif jzpfonf/ y#dorÇd'gr\*¾t|uxmwGif þodkY zGifhqkdxm;\/

## y#dorÇd'gr\*¾t|uxm tqdk

eAd wÁ vdå uP©E dÅt'g¨-oEwÅ -d cP0aoe ½yl ó OygÜ'/H OygÜa'ga,0 ocwF vuP© wmå vuP© EdÅ

p 0ak wmå / y / 0yd &Pd mrvuP©E dÅt'g¨-oEwÅ -d cP0aoe ½yl ó b\* F/H ba\*gFa,0 ocwF vuP© wmå vu©PEÅd 0kawåm/ y / t,H ye 0daoaom ---- t½lyu©E¨meH O',AÁ,'óeH t'¨g-oEÅwd0aoe? e cP0aoe/ (y#doH-|-1-235-236/) y#dorÇd'gr\*¾t|uxmq&mawmfu þodkYt,l&Sdawmfrl\- ½kyfw&m;\ O',AÁ, = jzpfysufukd

½&I mü ----

1/ b0wpfckjzifh ykdif;jcm;tyfaom t"GefYumv t'¨g\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfrI ysufrIç

2/ oEÅwd = ½kyftpOftwef;\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfrI ysufrIç

3/ Oyg'f-XD-bif-[laom cP\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfrI ysufrI --þO',AÁ, = jzpf-ysuf oHk;rsKd;vHk;ukd ½Ií &Ekdif\[k t,l&Sdawmfrl\? wpfzef emrfw&m;wdkY\

O',AÁ, = jzpfrI ysufrIukd ½I&müum; ----

1/ b0wpfckjzifh ydkif;jcm;tyfaom t"GefYumv t'¨g\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfrI ysufrIç

2/ oEÅwd = wpfckaom 0Dxd[laom emrftpOftwef;\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfrI ysufrI --þO',AÁ, = jzpfrI ysufrI ESpfrsKd;udkom ½Ií &Edkif\? Oyg'f-XD-bif-[laom cP\ tpGrf;jzifh O',A,Á = jzprf Iysurf uI dk½íI r&Eidk [f vk n;f ziG qhf xdk m;awmrf \l ? þziG qhf cdk suEf iS hfywof uíf r[m#uD m

q&mawmfu rauseyfojzifh atmufygtwkdif; jyefvnfacsyxm;\/

## r[m#Dum\ jyefvnfacsycsuf

r[m#Dumq&mawmf\ acsycsufrSm atmufyg 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm\tzGifhyif jzpfí ,if;0dok'¨d-

r\*¾t|uxm pum;&yfukd a&S;OD;pGm a&;om;wifjytyfygonf/ ----

{0H {auuó cE¨ó O',AÁ,'óae 'o 'o uwGm ynmo vu©Pmed 0kwåmed/ awoH

0aoe {0rÜd ½lyó O'a,m {0rÜd ½lyó 0a,m? {0rÜd ½lyH Oa'wd? {0rÜd ½lyH a0wDwd ypö,awm ap0 cPawm p 0dw¬ma&e reodum&H ua&mwd/ (0dok'¨d-2-267/)

{w¬ p aupd wm0 tm[k ---- ]]t½lyu©E¨meH O',AÁ,'óeH t'¨g-oEÅwd0aoae0ç e cP0aoem}}wd/ awoH rawe cPawm O',AÁ,'óear0 e od,m/ tya& yem[k ]]ypö,awm O',AÁ,'óae twDwm'd0dbm\*H temrodwGm oAÁom"m&Pawm t0dZÆm'dypö,m a0'emorÇ0H vAÇrmewH yówd? e OyÜg'H/ t0dZÆm'dtbma0 p wóm torÇ0H tvAÇrmewH yówd? e b\*F H/ cPawm O',AÁ,'óae ypöKyÜEémeH OyÜg'H b\*FÍö yówD}}wd? wH ,kwåH/ oEÅwd0aoe [d ½lyg½ly"ar® O',awm 0,awm p reoud a&mEóÅ tEuk aú re bm0em, AvywÜ uå mav ÓPó wud 0© od 'bm0yÜwåd,m cPawm O',AÁ,m Oy|[EÅDwd/ t,Od§ yXrH ypö,awm O',AÁ,H reodua&maEÅm t0dZÆm'dau ypö,"ar® 0dóaZÆwGm O',AÁ,0aEÅ caE¨ \*a[wGm awoH ypö,awm O',AÁ,'óe rkace cPawmyd O',AÁ,H reodua&mwd/ wó ,'g ÓPH wdu©H 0do'H [kwGm y0wåwd? w'g

½yl g½yl "rm® caP caP OyZÜ ÆEmÅ ç bZd ÆEmÅ p [wk mG Oy|[E/dÅ awe 0wk Hå]]{0r dÜ½yl ó O'a,m}}wtd m'/d ww ¬ {0rÜd ½lyó O'a,mwd {0H 0kwåea,e t0dZÆmork',myd/ y/ wPSm/ y/ ur®/ y/ tm[m&ork',myd ½lyó orÇa0g/ {0rÜd ½lyó 0a,mwd {0H 0kwåea,ae0 t0dZÆmeda&m"myd/ y/ wPSm/ y/ ur®/ y/ tm[m&eda&m"myd ½lyó 0a,m tEkyÜga'gwd ypö,awm 0dw¬ma&e reodum&H ua&mwd/ {0rÜd ½lyH Oa'wDwd {0H 0kwåea,e edAÁwådvu©PH yóaEÅmyd ur®ork|me½lyrÜd tm[m&Owk-pdwåork|me½lyrÜd Oa'wd OyÜZÆwd edyÜZÆwDwd/ {0H 0kwåea,ae0 0dy&dPmrvu©PH yóaEÅm ur®ork|me½lyrÜd tm[m&-Owk-pdwåork|me½lyrÜd a0wd ed½kZÑwDwd cPawm 0dw¬ma&e reodum&H ua&mwDwd a,mZem/ (r[m#D-2-422-423/) txufyg 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm\ qkdvkd&if;rSm þodkYjzpf\/ cE¨mwpfyg; wpfyg;ukd O',AÁ, ½I&mü O',ÓPf ig;yg;ç 0,ÓPf ig;yg;pD toD;toD; &Sd&um; cE¨mwpfyg; wpfyg;ü O',AÁ,ÓPf (10)yg; jzpf\/

1/ t0dZÆm jzpfjcif;aMumifh ½kyf jzpf\/

2/ wPSm jzpfjcif;aMumifh ½kyf jzpf\/

3/ uH jzpfjcif;aMumifh ½kyf jzpf\/

4/ tm[m& jzpfjcif;aMumifh ½kyf jzpf\/

5/ ½kyf\ jzpfjcif;oabm/ (O',ÓPf-ig;yg;)

1/ t0dZÆm csKyfjcif;aMumifh ½kyf csKyf\/

2/ wPSm csKyfjcif;aMumifh ½kyf csKyf\/

3/ uH csKyfjcif;aMumifh ½kyf csKyf\/

4/ tm[m& csKyfjcif;aMumifh ½kyf csKyf\/

5/ ½kyf\ csKyfjcif;oabm/ (0,ÓPf-ig;yg;) þodkYvQif cE¨mwpfyg; wpfyg;ü O',ÓPf ig;yg;ç 0,ÓPf ig;yg; ESpf&yfaygif;aomf O',AÁ,ÓP f (10)yg; jzpof n/f (t0Zd mÆ -wPmS ü Oyg'ge[f al om taMumi;fw&m;uvdk n;faumi;fç u-H ü ocgF& [laom taMumif;w&m;ukdvnf;aumif;ç tm[m&ü pdwf-Owk[laom taMumif;w&m;rsm;ukdvnf;aumif; aygif;,lxm;onf/) O',AÁ,vu©Pm[kvnf; ac:\/ cE¨mig;yg;üum; O',AÁ,ÓPf =

O',A,Á vuP© m (50) jzpof n/f x dk(50)aom O',A,Á ÓPwf \Ykd tprG ;fjzi hfa,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n-f

1/ þtaMumif;aMumifhvnf; ½kyfw&m;onf xif&Sm; jzpfay:vm\/

2/ þtaMumif;aMumifhvnf; ½kyfw&m;onf csKyfNidrf;oGm;\/

3/ þodkYvnf; ½kyfw&m;onf Oyg'ftm;jzifh xif&Sm; jzpfay:vm\/

4/ þodkYvnf; ½kyfw&m;onf biftm;jzifh csKyfysufoGm;\/ --þovYkd Qi f taMumi;fw&m;tm;jzivhf n;faumi;f cPtm;jzivhf n;faumi;f tus,tf m;jzi hfO',AÁ, oabmukd ESvHk;oGif;½IyGm;\/ (0dok'¨d-2-267/)

,i;ftxuyf g 0od 'k rd¨ \*t¾ |uxmpum;&yrf sm;u dkziG qhf &kd i;fjzi hfr[m#uD mq&mawmuf y#od r'dÇ gr\*t¾ |uxmq&mawm f b'E´ rÅ [memr rax&\f t,tl qu dk atmuyf gtwikd ;f jyevf naf csyomG ;\/ qufíqkdOD;tHh ---- þt&mü tcsKdUaomq&m = aupdq&mwdkYonf þ O',AÁ,'óe = ocFg& w&m;wdkY\ jzpfysufukd ½I&mü a&U SOD;pGm þodkY qkdMuukef\/ ]]emrfcE¨m av;yg;wdkY\ jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; = O',AÁ,oabmukd ½Ijcif;onf t'¨gypöKyÜef oEÅwdypöKyÜef\ tpGrf;jzifhomvQif jzpfEkdif\ = t'¨gypöKyÜef oEÅwdypöKyÜef\ tpGrf;jzifhomvQif ½IvdkY&Edkif\/ cPypöKyÜef\ tpGrf;jzifh rjzpfEkdif = cPypöKyÜefodkY qudk af tmi f ½vI Ykd r&Eikd }f}[ k qMdkuuek \f / xakd upqd &mw\Ykd tvtdk m;jzi hf cPtm;jzi hf O',A,Á 'óe

= tjzpf-tysufukd ½Ijcif;onfyifvQif rjzpfEdkifawmhay&m/ tya&q&m = tjcm;wpfyg;aom q&mwdkYonfum; þodkY qkdawmfrlMuukef\/ ]]taMumif;w&m;

tm;jzi hfjzpjfci;f ysujfci;fu dk½jIci;f[al om yp,ö awm O',A,Á 'óet&mü twwd pf onaf 0zejfci;fudk roHk;oyfrlí tvHk;pHkwdkYESifh qufqHaomtm;jzifh t0dZÆmpaom taMumif;w&m;aMumifh a0'emponf\ jzpfoifhjcif;ukd &aumif;onf\ tjzpfukd ½I\? jzpfqJqJ Oyg'fukd r½I/ (= t0dZÆm\ jzpfqJqJ Oyg'f a0'emponf\ jzpfqJqJ Oyg'fukdr½I? t0dZÆmponfaMumifh a0'em ponf\ jzpfrI[laom aMumif;usKd; quEf ,G rf I oabmuodk m ½\I /) xrkd wS pyf g; t0Zd mÆ paom taMumi;fw&m;woYkd n f xi&f mS ;r&vdS waf omf xadk 0'em\ (= xadk 0'empon\f ) rjzpof ijhfci;fuodk m r&aumi;fon\f tjzpuf odk m ½\I ? ysuqf qJ J biuf dkr½/I (= taMumi;fw&m;\ tEyk gÜ'ead &m"oabmtm;jzi hfcsKyNfird ;fjci;faMumi hftusK;dw&m;\vn;f tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;rIukdom ½I\/ taMumif; tusKd; ESpf&yfvHk;\ odkYr[kwf tusKd; emrfw&m;pk\ cPtm;jzifh ysufrI = cPbifukd r½I/) cPawm O',AÁ,'óe = cPtm;jzifh jzpfysufukd ½I&müum; ypöKyÜefjzpfukefaom a0'emu©E¨mpaom w&m;wdkY\ jzpfqJqJ Oyg'fukdvnf;aumif;ç ysufqJqJ bifukdvnf;aumif; ½I\}}[k qkdawmfrlMuukef\/

xkdtya&q&mwdkY\ pum;onf oifhjrwfvSayonf/ taMumif;um; þodkY jzpf\ --- oEÅwd ypKöyeÜ \f tprG ;fjzi hf (= oEwÅ yd pKöyeÜ rf pS í) ½yk wf &m; emrwf &m;wuYkd dk tjzptf m;jzivhf n;faumi;fç tysuf tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; ESvHk;oGif; ½IyGm;vsuf&Sdaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; tpOfojzifh 0dyóembm0em ur|® me;fu dkp;Djze;fívm&m 0yd óem bm0em\ oejfretf m;aumi;fjci;f tm;&jdSci;fo Ykda&mu&f vdS maom tcgumvü 0dyóemÓPf\ xufjruf pl;&Sonf\tjzpf oefY&Sif;pifMu,fonf\ tjzpfodkY a&muf&Sd

vmjcif;aMumifh cPtm;jzifh jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; = O',AÁ,oabmwdkYonf xifvmukef\/ xkdaMumifh tya&q&mwdkY\ pum;onf oifhjrwfvSayonf/

rSefayonf - þa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf a&S;OD;pGm ]]t0dZÆmjzpfjcif;aMumifh ½kyfjzpf\}}- þodkY ponf

jzifh taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifh jzpfjcif; ysufjcif;[laom ypö,awm O',AÁ,oabmukd ESvHk;oGif;\/ ,i;fo YkdEvS ;kHoiG ;fNy;Daemu f t0Zd mÆ paom taMumi;fw&m;wuYkd dk EvS ;kHoiG ;fruI dk peG vYf wT vf ukd íf (= t0Zd mÆ paom taMumif;w&m;aMumifh tusKd;w&m;jzpfyHkudk ESvHk;roGif;awmhbJ) jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; = O',-0, oabm &SdMuukefaom cE¨mwdkYukd ÓPfjzifh ykdif;jcm;,lí xkdcE¨mwdkY\ taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifh jzpfjcif; ysufjcif;ukd y"mejyKojzifh cPtm;jzifhvnf; jzpfjcif; ysufjcif;ukd ESvHk;oGif;\/ xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f tMuiftcgü 0dyóemÓPfonf xufjruf pl;&Svm\? oefY&Sif;vm\/ xkdtcgü ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYonf Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom cPwkdif; cPwkdif;ü jzpfukefonfvnf;aumif;ç ysufukefonf vnf;aumif; jzpfí xifvmukef\/ xkdaMumifh ----

1/ þtaMumif;aMumifhvnf; ½kyfw&m;onf xif&Sm; jzpfay:vm\/

2/ þtaMumif;aMumifhvnf; ½kyfw&m;onf csKyfNidrf;oGm;\/

3/ þodkYvnf; ½kyfw&m;onf Oyg'ftm;jzifh xif&Sm; jzpfay:vm\/

4/ þodkYvnf; ½kyfw&m;onf biftm;jzifh csKyfysufoGm;\/ --þopYkd aom pum;u kd t|uxm q&mawmof n f (0od 'k -d¨ 2-267)ü red qYf adk wmrf jlci;f jzpaf yon/f (r[m#D-2-422-423/)

## xyfrH &Sif;vif;csuf

ypö,awm O',AÁ,'óe = taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifh jzpf-ysuf½Ionfh t&m0,f taMumif; w&m;wdkY\ xif&Sm;jzpfjcif; xif&Sm;&Sdjcif; [lonfrSmvnf; (txufwGif &Sif;jycJhonfhtwkdif;) t0dZÆmwPmS -Oyg'ge-f ocgF&-u[H al om taMumi;fw&m;w\Ykd ememuP© ud uro® w dåtaetm;jzi hfxi&f mS ;&rdS I u kd qvkd \kd / (pwd -f Ow-k tm[m&-0wK¬-tm½-kH zópaom taMumi;fw&m;wuYkd dkrqvkd ydk g/) a,m\*g0p& y\*k Kd¾vof n f,i;fuohJ aYkd om t0Zd mÆ -wPmS -Oyg'ge-f ocgF&-u[H al om taMumi;fw&m;w\Ykd ememuP© ud ur®owådtaetm;jzifh xif&Sm;&SdrIukd 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí ,if;taMumif;w&m;ESifh ,if;tusKd;0dygufcE¨mwdkY\ aMumif;-usKd;qufEG,frI oabmukdom y"mexm;í t0dZÆmjzpfjcif;aMumifh

½kyfjzpf\ ponfjzifh ½Ijcif;jzpf\/ wpfzef y0wådypö, jzpfMuukefaom ypöKyÜef taMumif;w&m;wdkYonfvnf; Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom cPw,å = cPo;kHyg; taygi;fEiS hf jynphf MkHuaom w&m;rsm;yi f jzpMfu\? oaYkd om f ,i;ftaMumi;fw&m;wdkY\ jzpfrI ysufrIukd y"merxm;bJ taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ xif&Sm; jzpfjcif;aMumifh tusKd;w&m;wdkY\ xi&f mS ;jzprf uI odk m y"mexm;í ]]pwd jfzpjfci;faMumi hf pwd Zå ½yk jfzp\f }} þopYkd onjfzi hf ½jIci;fjzp\f / þoYkd ½IpOf0,f taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ cPtm;jzifh jzpfrIysufrIudk ESvHk;roGif;ouJhodkY tusKd;w&m;wdkY\ cPtm;jzi hf jzprf yI surf uI vdk n;f EvS ;kHroiG ;fay/ þovYkd Qi f taMumi;f tusK;dEpS &f yvf ;kHw\Ykd cPtm;jzihf jzpfrI ysufrI O',0,oabmukd r½IbJ ESvHk;roGif;bJ taMumif;w&m;\ xif&Sm;&Sdjcif; xif&Sm;jzpfjcif;aMumifh tusKd;w&m;\ xif&Sm;&SdrI xif&Sm;jzpfrIudkom ½Ijcif;onf ypö,awm O','óe vkyfief; jzpfonf/ taMumif;w&m;\ xif&Sm;r&Sdjcif; xif&Sm;rjzpfjcif;aMumifh tusKd;w&m;\ xif&Sm;r&SdrIudk

½Ijcif;onf ypö,awm 0,'óevkyfief; jzpfonf/ xdkodkY½I&mü twdwfponfjzifh cGJjcrf;a0zefrIjyKí roHk;oyf&ef ñTefMum;xm;\/ t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH [laom taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ ememu©Pduur®owdå[lonfrSm Oyg'f-XD-bif taetm;jzifh xif&Sm;&Sdaeaom w&m;rsKd; r[kwfojzifh twdwftem\*wf ponfjzifh a0zef&ef rjzpfEdkifay? odkYaomf ,if;ememu©Pduur®owådwdkY\ jrpfzsm;cH&m rlvpwifí jzpfyGm;cJhonfh jzpfyGm;qJ jzpfonfh jzpfyGm;vwåHU jzpfonfh t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uHwdkYum;ç Oyg'f-XD-biftm;jzifh xif&Sm;jzpfckduf wnf&Sdckduftcgudk &nf&G,fí qdk&rl twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef[k a0zef cGJjcrf;í &Edkifayonf/

twDaw a[wa0g yÍö? £'ged zvyÍöuH/

£'ged a[wa0g yÍö? tm,w d H zvyÍöuH/ (0dok'¨d-2-214/)

= twdwftaMumif;w&m; ig;yg;aMumifh ypöKyÜeftusKd;w&m; ig;yg; jzpf\/ ypöKyÜeftaMumif;w&m; ig;yg;aMumifh tem\*wftusKd;w&m; ig;yg; jzpf\/

þopYkd aom a'oemawmrf sm;u dkaxmu½f yI g/ wpzf e fy0wydå p,ö trn&f aom pwd -f Ow-k tm[m& -0wK¬-tm½-kH zópaom taMumi;fw&m;wuYkd m; jzpcf ukd 0f , f Oyg'-f X-D bi f &paumi;faom w&m;rsK;drsm; jzpfMuojzifh twdwf ponfjzifh cGJjcrf;a0zefí &paumif;onfom jzpfMu\/ odkYaomf ,if;y0wådypö, w&m;wdkYESifh ,if;wdkY\ qdkif&mqkdif&m tusKd;w&m;wdkY\ aMumif;usKd;qufEG,frIoabmudk ½I&mü twdwf ponjfzi hf cjJGcr;fa0ze f o;kHoyrf rI jyKb J pwd pf aom taMumi;fw&m; xi&f mS ;&jdSci;faMumi hf pwd Zå ½yk pf aom tusK;dw&m;\ç 0wK¬paom taMumi;fw&m; xi&f mS ;&jSdci;faMumi hfa0'empaom tusK;dw&m;\ jzpof i-hf jcif;ukdom &aumif;onf\ tjzpfudkom ½I&rnf jzpfonf/ qkdvkd&if;ukd oabmraygufEdkifao;aom a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;rsm;twGuf tenf;i,f xyfrHí &iS ;fvi;fwijfyayO;Dt hH---- xdkt0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uHwdkYrSm twdwftaMumif;w&m; ypöKyÜef taMumif;w&m; tem\*wftaMumif;w&m; ponfjzifh xdkufonfhtm;avsmfpGm jzpfEkdifMu\/ xdkodkYyif jzpEf ikd af omvf n;f yp,ö awm O',A,Á 'óe[al om taMumi;fw&m;tm;jzi hf jzp-f ysu½f oI n hf tyidk ;fü twdwftaMumif;w&m; ypöKyÜeftusKd;w&m;ç ypöKyÜeftaMumif;w&m; tem\*wftusKd;w&m; ponfjzifh cGJjcrf;a0zefí ESvHk;roGif;awmhbJ taMumif;w&m; xif&Sm;&Sdjcif;aMumifh xif&Sm;jzpfjcif;aMumifh tusKd; w&m;\ jzpfoifhyHkukdom &aumif;onf\ tjzpfukdom ½Iyg/ Oyg'foabmukd r½IygESifh/ t0dZÆmpaom taMumif;w&m;rsm;onf xif&Sm;r&Sdvwfaomf xif&Sm;rjzpfvwfaomf a0'emponfh tusKd;w&m;wdkY\ rjzpof iyhf ukH odk m r&aumi;fon\f tjzpuf okd m ½yI g/ biof abmu dkr½yI gEiS /hf Oyg'Ef iS hfbiuf ½kd jIci;frmS cPawm O',AÁ,'óe = cPtm;jzifh jzpfysuf½Ienf;om jzpf\? taMumif;cE¨m tusKd;cE¨mwdkY\ edAÁwådvu©PmESifh 0dy&dPmrvu©PmwdkYomwnf;/

Oyg'-f X-D bi[f al om cPo;kHyg;w Ykdtaygi;fEiS hfjynphf ckH ukd fcPw,å or\* ÐtwiG ;füom wn&f adS om w&m;on f ypKöyeÜ jfzpíf ,i;fcPw,å \ a&;Süwn&f adS om w&m;rmS twwd jfzpíf aemuüf wn&f adS om w&m;rSm tem\*wfjzpf\/ cPawm O',AÁ,'óe = cPtm;jzifh jzpf-ysufukd jriftmif ½IrIum;

,i;fOyg'-f X-D bi[f al om cPo;kHyg;taygi;fEiS hfjynphf ckH ukd fcPw,å or\* ÐtwiG ;fü wn&f adS om w&m;\ Oyg'fpGef; bifpGef;ESifh qkdif\/ ,if;Oyg'fpGef; bifpGef;ukd jrifatmifMunfhí 0dyóem½I&\/ taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifh jzpf-ysuf½IrIüum; xdkodkY Oyg'fpGef; bifpGef;ukdvnf; pl;pdkufí oHk;oyfzG,f rvkd/ twdwf tem\*wfudkvnf; pl;pdkufí okH;oyfzG,f rvdkay/ taMumif;w&m;aMumifh tusKd;w&m; jzpfrIukdom pl;pkdufí oHk;oyfzdkY vkdojzifh twdwfponfjzifh roHk;oyfrlí ypö,awm O',AÁ,'óeukd ½I&ef ñTefMum;jcif; jzpfonf/ xdkodkY ñTefMum;xm;ojzifh- twdwftaMumif;w&m;rsm;\ xif&Sm;jzpfjcif;aMumifh ypöKyÜeftusKd;w&m;rsm;\ xif&Sm;jzpfyHkç ypöKyÜeftaMumif;w&m;rsm;\ xif&Sm;jzpfjcif;aMumifh tem\*wftusKd;w&m;rsm;\ xif&Sm;jzpfyHk[laom aMumif;-usKd; qufEG,frI y#dpöorkyÜg'fykdif;0,f twdwf taMumif; ypöKyÜeftusKd;ç ypöKyÜeftaMumif; tem\*wftusKd;wdkYukd 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhzdkY rvkd[k t,ltq rrSm;apvkdyg/ qdkif&mqdkif&m taMumif;w&m;ESifh qdkif&mqdkif&m tusKd;w&m;wdkY\ aMumif;-usKd; qufEG,frIoabmukd 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí ---t0dZÆm jzpfjcif;aMumifh ½kyf jzpf\ ---- þodkY ponfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç qdkif&mqkdif&m taMumif;w&m;rsm;\ tEkyÜg'eda&m" oabmtm;jzifh t<uif;rJh csKyfNidrf;rIaMumifh qdkif&mqdkif&m tusKd;w&m;rsm;\ tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh t<uif;rJhcsKyfNidrf;rIukd 0dyóemÓPf jzi hf jriaf tmiMfuníhf ---t0dZÆm csKyfjcif;aMumifh ½kyf csKyf\ ---- þodkY ponfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç

0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyf&rnfom jzpfygonf/ xkdodkY½IpOftwGif;ü ]]þum; twdwfw&m;ç þum; ypKöyeÜ wf &m;ç þum; tem\*wwf &m;}}ponjfzi hf cjJGcm;a0zeof ;kHoyrf uI udk m; rjyKygEiS [hf íl om qvdk &kd i;f jzpfonfukd owdjyKyg/ tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl -- taMumif;w&m; xif&Sm;&Sdjcif; xif&Sm;jzpfjcif;aMumifh tusKd;w&m; xif&Sm;&SdyHk xif&Sm;jzpfyHkukdvnf;aumif;ç taMumif;w&m; xif&Sm;r&Sdjcif; csKyfjcif;aMumifh tusKd;w&m; xif&Sm;r&SdykH csKyfyHkukdvnf;aumif; y"mea&U SoGm;jyKí 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyf&rnfh tvkyf pcef; jzpfaomaMumifhyifwnf;/ tvGefwkdawmif;aom tcsdefumvtwGif;ü taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifh vnf;aumif;ç cPtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; jzpf-ysufwdkYukd tuGufusus csufusus oGufoGufvufvuf xufxufjrufjruf vsifvsifjrefjref zswfzswfvwfvwf ½Iwwf&rnf jzpfojzifh ----

1/ ypö,awm O',AÁ,'óe = taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifh jzpf-ysufukd ½I&mü rnfodkYESvHk;oGif;&rnfukdvnf;aumif;ç

2/ cPawm O',A,Á 'óe = cPtm;jzi hfjzp-f ysuuf dk½&I mü rnof EYkd vS ;kHoiG ;f&rnuf vdk n;faumi;f þo Ykd EvS ;kHoiG ;fyukH dk owrf wS jfyjci;f jzpof n[f k oabmayguyf g/ xodk Ykd ½&I mü a&U OS ;DpmG taMumi;f

w&m; jzpfjcif;aMumifh tusKd;w&m; jzpfyHkç taMumif;w&m; csKyfjcif;aMumifh tusKd;w&m; csKyfyHk[laom ypö,awm O',AÁ,ukd ½INyD;rS cPtm;jzifh jzpf-ysufudk ½I&rnfjzpfonf/ cPtm;jzifh jzpf-ysufukd ½I&mü O',AÁ,0aEÅ caE¨-[k jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; oabm&Sdukefaom cE¨mwdkYukd ½I&ef owfrSwfay;xm;\/ xodk wrf wS cf sutf & Oyg'-f X-D bi f r&paumi;faom ememuP© ud uro® wrdå sm;u dktaMumi;fw&m;pwk iG f yg0ifaomfvnf; jzpf-ysuf r½I&[k od&Sdygav/ ,if;ememu©Pduur®owåd\ wnf&m apwemukdom

0dyóem½Iyg/

t0dZÆm jzpfjcif;aMumifh ½kyf jzpf\/ t0dZÆm csKyfjcif;aMumifh ½kyf csKyf\/ t0Zd mÆ ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/ ½yk f ---- jzpf-ysuf - tedpö/ þopYkd onjfzi hf½yI rkH sK;dwn;f/ oaYkd omf yp,ö "ar ®0ódaZwÆ mG = taMumi;fw&m;wuYkd d kpeG vYf wT xf m;í jzpf-ysuf ½I&ef txufyg r[m#Dumü zGifhqkdxm;ojzifh t0dZÆmpaom taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ jzpf-ysufukd ½IrIESifh ywfoufí oHo, jzpfraezdkY&ef owdjyKyg/ þtydkif;wGif taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ jzpf-ysuf = O',AÁ,oabmukd ESvHk;roGif;vdkygu acwå csefvSyfxm;vkdufí tusKd;cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ jzpf-ysufudkom ESvHk;oGif;vkdygu ESvHk;oGif;½IyGm;yg/ odkYaomf taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ jzpf-ysufukdvnf; vu©Pm,mOfukd wiuf m 0yd óem½&I rnof m jzpof jzi hf aemuxf ywf pzf e f xyrf íH ,i;ft0Zd mÆ paom taMumi;fw&m;wdkYukdvnf; oD;oefY 0dyóem½I&rnfom jzpfygonf/ taMumif;rl þ O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPf\ 0yd óem t½cI H tm½pkH m&i;fwiG f b0widk af tmiaf om y#pd oö ryk gÜ'tf \*gF&yrf sm;vn;f yg0iaf eaomaMumihf jzpof n?f þovYkd Qi f----

1/ ypö,awm O',AÁ,'óe = taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifh jzpf-ysuf ½Ijcif;ç

2/ cPawm O',AÁ,'óe = cPtm;jzifh jzpf-ysuf ½Ijcif; --þ O',AÁ,'óe = jzpf-ysufESpfrsKd;wdkYukd ½Ijcif;wnf;[laom 0dyóembm0em vkyfief;&yfukd

ae&mwus ymG ;rsm;wwyf gu ½yI mG ;wwyf gu O',A,Á mEyk óemÓPof n f xujfrupf ;l&vS maomtcg ½yk -f emrwf \Ykd cPtm;jzi hfjzprf Iysurf wI oYkd nvf n;f a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f ÓPwf iG fxivf muek of nof m jzpaf yon/f þpum;&ywf rYkd mS txuwf iG f a&;om;wijfyxm;aom r[m#uD mpum;&yuf dkÓPEf ok rl sm; em;vnfEdkif&ef &nfoefí xyfrH &Sif;vif;wifjyxm;aom pum;&yfwdkYyif jzpfMuonf/

## t|uxmBuD;rsm;ESifh ESD;aESmrdygonf

y#od r'dÇ gr\*t¾ |uxmq&mawmrf mS b'ErÅ [memr rax& fjzpyf gon/f xbkd 'ErÅ [memr rax&-f

u dk r[m#uD mq&mawm f t&iS "f ry® gv rax&jfrwuf aupqd &m[ k o;kHpxJG m;\/ xrkd [memr rax&\f t,tl qu dk r[m#uD mq&mawmuf rEpS of uyf g/ emrwf &m;wuYkd dk 0yd óem½&I mü ,i;femrwf &m;w\Ykd cPypöKyÜefodkY qkdufatmif cPtm;jzifh jzpfrI ysufrIukdvnf; om0ursm;onf ½Ií &Ekdifonf[laom 0g'ukdom r[m#Dumq&mawmfu ESpfoufjrwfEkd;awmfrl\/ xkd0g'rSmvnf; t|uxmBuD;rsm;ESifh ESD;aESmrdonfom jzpfayonf/ omrnzvokwåef owdorÜZnuxmwGif tmavmudw-0davmudw

= wnwhf nMhfun&hf m-apmi;fiMhJun&hf mü rvl y&nd m\ tprG ;fjzivhf n;f toarm® [orZÜ Ojfzpaf tmi f½yI ukH dk þodkY zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/

b0\*Fg0ZÆeaÍö0? 'óeH orÜ#dpäeH/

oEÅD&PH a0g|AÁeH? Z0eH b0wd owårH/ ('D-|-1-174/)

rlvyPÖmot|uxm r[mowdy|meokwåef orÜZOfykdif;tzGifh (r-|-1-266)wGifvnf;aumif;ç

owdy|meoH,kwf owdokwåeftzGifh (oH-|-3-226)wGifvnf;aumif;ç oar®m[0daem'eDt|uxm psme0bd i;ftziG hf(tb-d |-2-341)wiG vf n;faumi;f ypkH wH yl i f wnwD ñwG wf n;f ziG qhf xkd m;awmrf ol n/f þt|uxmBuD;rsm;\ qkdvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/ ---wnfhwnfhMunfh&m apmif;iJhMunfh&mü ½lyg½Hkukdjrif&m0,f (twDwb0if-b0\*Fpve-b0\*Fkyapä')

yÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;f? puK©0nd mP?f or#Ü dpädKi;f? oE&DÅ P? 0ak |m? aZm (7)Burd ?f (w'g½ kH2-Burd )f [al om puK©'gG&ud 0DxdpdwftpOfrsm;onf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYESifh twlwuG jzpfay:vmMu\/ (twdr[EÅm½Hkç r[EÅm½Hk

0Dxdrsm;ukd &nfñTef;xm;onf/) orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYESifhwuGaom ,if;0DxdpdwftpOf emrfw&m;pkrsm;ukd Ce toD;toD; NydKatmif ÓPfjzifh NzdKcGJzsufqD;vsuf y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufatmif xGif;azmuf ojdriyf gu toarm® [orZÜ OÓf P f jzpNfy D [vl okd n/f tus,uf dk emruf r|® me;fyidk ;fwiG f &iS ;fvi;f wijfycJhNyD;yif jzpfonf/ þ&Sif;vif;csufrSm ½kyfemrfukd ÓPfjzifh ykdif;jcm;,lonfh emr½lyy&d\*¾[ÓPfydkif;ukd

&nfñTef;xm;aom zGifhqkdcsufyif jzpfonf/ wpfzef 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm or®oeÓPfykdif; (0dok'¨d-2-252-253)üvnf; pu©K'Gg&du0Dxdpaom

xdkxkd 0Dxdpdwåu©Pwdkif;ü orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYESifh wuGaom 0Dxdpdwf emrfw&m;pkwdkY\ jzpfrI ysufrIukd vnf;aumif;ç 0Dxdrsm;\ tMum;tMum;ü wnf&Sdaom orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYESifh wuGaom b0ifpdwfwdkY\ jzprf Iysurf uI vdk n;faumi;f 0yd óemÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmiMfuníhf vuP© ma&;o;kHweuf dkwiuf m 0yd óem

½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;\/ (a&S;or®oeÓPfykdif;wGif &Sif;jycJhNyD; jzpfonf/) wpzf e foarm® [0ad em'etD |uxmEiS fh0od 'k rd¨ \*t¾ |uxmwwYkd iG vf n;f þo YkdziG qhf xkd m;awmrf \l / emem"mwka,m 0dedAÇKZdwGm Ce0dedaAÇma\* uaw tewåvu©PH ,mxm0o&oawm Oy|mwd/

(tbd-|-2-47/ 0dok'¨d-2-276/)

toD;toD;aom ½kyf"mwf emrf"mwfwdkYukd ½kyfwHk;½kyfcJ emrfwHk;emrfcJ [laom ½kyfCe emrfCe toD;toD; NydKatmif ÓPfjzifh NzdKcGJzsufqD;vsuf cGJjcrf;pdwfjzmí ½IEkdifcJhaomf tewåvu©Pmonf [kwfrSefwdkif;aom rdrd\ oabmtm;jzifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPfü xifvmay\/

(tbd-|-2-47/ 0dok'¨d-2-276/)

xdkwGif ½kyfuvmyf emrfuvmyf wpfckwpfck twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfy&rwf emrfy&rwf[laom

y&rw¬"mwfom;wdkY\ Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom cPwå, = cPoHk;yg;taygif;\ twGif;ü jzpfrI ysufrIukd jrifygrS oEÅwdCe NydKrnf jzpfonf/ oEÅwdCeponfh Ce toD;toD; NydKygrS y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qkdufrnf/ y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufygrS a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPfwGif tewåvu©Pmonf [kwfrSefwkdif;aom rdrdoabmtm;jzifh xifvmrnfjzpfonf/ xkdaMumifh tewåÓPftjrif &&Sda&; 0dyóem ÓPftjrif &&Sda&;twGuf ½kyfCe emrfCe toD;toD;ukd NydKuGJatmif 0dyóemÓPfjzifh NzdKcGJvsuf 0dyóem ½I&awmhrnf jzpfonf/ CeNydKygrSvnf; cPypöKyÜefodkY qkdufrnf/ cPtm;jzifh jzpfysufudk ½jIriEf idk yf grvS n;f oEwÅ Cd e NyKdrn?f xakd Mumi hfCeNyKda&; tewÓå Ptf jriuf dk&&adS &;twuG fcPtm;jzihf jzpf-ysufukd jrifatmif ½kyfemrf ESpfrsKd;vHk;ü 0dyóem ½I&rnfom jzpfayonf/

xdkaMumifh r[m#Dumq&mawmf\ y#dorÇd'gr\*¾t|uxm\ tqdktrdefYukd jyefvnfacsycsufrSmç wpef n;f ---- emrfw&m;wdkYüvnf; cPypöKyÜefodkY qkdufatmif cPtm;jzifh jzpf-ysufudkvnf; 0dyóem ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½I&rnf[laom r[m#Dumq&mawmf\ tqdktrdefYrSm t|uxmBuD;rsm;\ zGifhqdkcsurf sm;EiS hf\*\*gFa&EiS hf,rek ma& a&mouohJ Ykdwpof m;wn;f nñD wG af eaom tqtkd red oYf m jzpaf yon/f

## opö - y#dpöorkyÜg'f - e, - vu©PmwdkY xif&Sm;NyD opömav;yg; xif&Sm;yHk

þodkY a&;om;wifjycJhonfhtwkdif; ----

1/ ypö,awm O',AÁ,'óe = taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifh jzpf-ysufukd ½Ijcif;ç

2/ cPawm O',AÁ,'óe = cPtm;jzifh jzpf-ysufukd ½Ijcif; [laom ----

EpS rf sK;daom O',A,Á oabmwuYkd dk EvS ;kHoiG ;f½yI mG ;aom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f ÓPüf ]]þ½yk wf &m; emrfw&m;wdkYonf a&S;u r&Sdrlí ,ckrS ½kwfjcnf; jzpfay:vmukefowwf? jzpfukefNyD;ívnf; ½kwfjcnf; csKyyf su faysmuuf i;fuek of ww}f}[ kx;kdxiG ;foad om 0yd óemÓPof n ftx;lojzi hfomveG íf oe&Yf iS ;f pifMu,fvm\/ þodkY taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç cPtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; ESpfrsKd; ESpfpm; tm;jzifh jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; O',AÁ,oabmukd ½Iaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPf0,f ----

1/ opöm av;yg;ç

2/ y#dpöorkyÜg'f oabmw&m;ç

3/ {uwå paom enf; av;yg;ç

4/ tedpövu©Pm paom vu©Pm ig;yg; ---þw&m;wdkYonf xif&Sm;vmMuukef\/ (0dok'¨d-2-267/) þodkY ESvHk;oGif;aom xdka,m\*Dtm; tMuifa&GUavmuf umvywfvHk; O',AÁ,ÓPfonf rjzpfay:vmao;? xadk &UGavmu f umvywvf ;kH ½yk ef mrwf \Ykd O',A,Á = jzprf I ysurf wI oYkd n f veG pf mG xiof nf rjzpfukef&um; 0dk;0g;omrQ tEkrmeqí tavsmf&rf;vdkuf&onfukd taMumif;jyKí ]]£wd ud&dar "r®m t[kwGm oarÇmEÅd? [kwGm y#da0EÅd = þ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYonf a&S;ur&Sdrlí ,ckrS ½kwfjcnf; jzpfay:vmukefowwf? jzpfukefNyD;ívnf; ½kwfjcnf; csKyfysuf aysmufuif;ukefowwf}}[k ypöu©r[kwf tEkrmejy ud& = owwf-[laom o'´gESifh ,SOfí qdkownf;/ / wpfenf; --- e,'óe = enf;vrf;ukd ñTefjyonfh taetm;jzifh þodkY qdkownf;/ a&S;OD;pGm ypöKyÜEé"r®wdkY\ O',AÁ,ukd ypöu©jzifh jrifNyD;í xdkaemifrS twdwf-tem\*wfwdkYüvnf; 4if;enf;[k enf;ukdaqmifonf jzpfbdaomf/ (r[m#D-2-423/ jynf-0dok'¨dr\*fedó,-5-165/) (enf;udk aqmifykHudk yxrwGJü &Sif;jycJhNyD/) tus,frSm þodkYwnf;- t0dZÆmponf\ a&S;b0ü jzpfNyD;jcif;aMumifh cE¨mwdkY\ jzpfoifhjcif;ukd vnf;aumif;ç t0dZÆmpaom taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh t<uif;rJh csKyfNidrf; omG ;jci;faMumi hfcEm¨ w\Ykd aemiwf pzf e frjzpaf om csKyjfci;f[ kqtkd yaf om tEyk gÜ'ead &m"oabmtm;jzihf csKyfNidrf;jcif;ukdvnf;aumif; 0dyóemÓPfjzifh ½I\/ ,if;odkY ½Ijcif;onfum; xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ypö,awm O',AÁ,'óe rnf\/ wpfzef edAÁwådvu©PmESifh 0dy&dPmrvu©PmwdkYukd ½Iaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f cEm¨ w\Ykd O',A,Á u dk½\I / ,i;fo YkdcEm¨ w\Ykd O',A,Á u dk½jIci;fon f xadk ,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvf\ cPawm O',AÁ,'óe rnf\/ cE¨mwdkY\ jzpfqJ Oyg'fcPüomvQif edAÁwådvu©Pmonf jzpf\/ ysufqJ bifcPüomvQif 0dy&dPmrvu©Pmonfvnf; jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh xkdedAÁwådvu©Pm 0yd &Pd mrvuP© mwuYkd dk ½aI om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f cPtm;jzi hf cEm¨ w\Ykd jzpjfci;f ysujfci;f O',-

AÁ,wdkYukd ½Ionf rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-267/)

1/ xdkaMumifh þqdktyfcJhNyD;onfhtwkdif; taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç cPtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; ESpfrsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh O',-0,oabmukd ½Iaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPfü ypö,awm O','óe = taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifh tjzpfoufoufukd ½Ijcif;jzifh (= taMumif;w&m; jzpjfci;faMumi hf tusK;dw&m;jzpyf kH ouof uuf dk ½jIci;fjzi)hf cEm¨ ig;yg;wuYkd dk (= 'uk o© pmö w&m;wuYkd )dk wukd -f ½dkufjzpfapwwfaom Zeu taMumif;w&m;ukd 0dyóemor®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh ukd,fwkdif rsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifjcif;aMumifh ork',opömonf xif&Sm;vm\/

2/ cPawm O','óe = cPtm;jzifh cE¨mwdkY\ tjzpfoufoufukd ½Ijcif;jzifh (cE¨mwdkY\ jzpfrI edAÁwådvu©Pmukd ½Ijrifjcif;jzifh) cE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ jzpfrI Zmwd'ku©ukd 0dyóemor®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh ukd,fwkdif rsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifjcif;aMumifh 'ku©opömonf xif&Sm;vm\/

3/ ypö,awm 0,'óe = taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifh tysufoufoufukd ½Ijrifjcif;jzifh = (taMumif; w&m;wdkY\ aemifwpfzef rjzpfaom csKyfjcif;jzifh csKyfNidrf;jcif;[laom tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;jcif;aMumifh tusKd;w&m;wdkY\ aemifwpfzef rjzpfaomtm;jzifh csKyfjcif;[laom tEkyÜg'eda&m" oabmu dk ½jIrijfci;fjzi)hf eda&m"opmöon fxi&f mS ;vm\/ tb,af Mumiehf n;f[rl ltaMumi;fw&m;w\Ykd rjzpfjcif;jzifh = taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;jcif;jzifh taMumif;w&m; xif&Sm; &dSMuukefaom tusKd;w&m;wdkY\ = taMumif;w&m;aMumifh jzpfMu&ukefaom tusKd;w&m;wdkY\ tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;rIukd 0dyóemor®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh ukd,fwkdif rsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifjcif;aMumifhwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-267/)

]]ypö,mEkyÜga'em}}wd {awe ypö,meH tEkyÜg'eda&ma"m £" ypö,eda&ma"mwd 'aówd/

(r[m#D-2-424/)

4/ cPawm 0,'óe = cE¨mwdkY\ bifumvü azmufjyef ysufpD;jcif; 0dy&dPmrvu©Pm[laom tysufoufoufukd ½Ijrifjcif;jzifh r&P'ku©[k ac:qdktyfaom oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©BuD;ukd 0dyóem orm® '|d d ÓPyf nmjzi hf u,dk wf idk f rsuaf rmS u f xiG ;fazmu f ojdrijfci;faMumi hf'uk ©opmöw&m;onyf ivf Qif xif&Sm;vm\/ (0dok'¨d-2-267/) orka'´g r,m 'da|m = igonf ork'´&mukd jrif\-[l&mü ork'´-o'´gonf taygif;jzpfaom

or'k &´ m wppf i;fv;kH\ trn f jzpjfim;aomvf n;f or'k &´ mwppf i;fv;kH\ or'k -´ [al om trnuf dk tpwd f jzpfaom rsufpdjzifh jrifaumif;aom ork'´&m wpfpdwfwpfa'oü wifpm;í tpdwfjzpfaom rsufpdjzifh jrifaumif;aom ork'´&mwpfpdwfwpfa'oukdyif {ua'olypm&tm;jzifh ork'´&m[k ac:a0:ouJhodkY vnf;aumif;ç ork'´&mukd jrif\[k qkdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç

yAÁawm r,m 'da|m = igonf awmifukd jrif\ [l&mü yAÁw-awmifo'´gonf taygif;jzpfaom awmifwpfckvHk;\ trnf jzpfjim;aomfvnf; awmifwpfawmifvHk;\ yAÁw-[laom trnfukd tpdwf jzpfaom rsufpdjzifh jrifaumif;aom awmif wpfpdwfwpfa'oü wifpm;í tpdwfjzpfaom rsufpdjzifh jrifaumif;aom awmif wpfpdwfwpfa'oukdyif {ua'olypm&tm;jzifh yAÁw = awmif[k ac:a0:ouJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç igonf awmifukd jrif\[k qkdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç wpfpdwfwpfa'otm;jzifh ork'´&mukd jrifoltm; taygif;jzpfaom ork'´&monf xif&Sm;ouJhodkYç wppf wd wf paf 'otm;jzi hfawmiuf dkjriof tl m; taygi;fjzpaf om awmiof n fxi&f mS ;ouohJ Ykdtvm;wyl if cE¨mwdkY\ wpfpdwfwpfa'o\ jzpfrI = Zmwd'ku©ç ysufrI = r&P'ku©udk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh odjrifaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf; taygif;jzpfaom 'ku©opömukd xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odonfyif rnfayonf/

(r[m#D-2-423-424/)

5/ xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü jzpfay:vmaom ----

(u)yp,ö awm O',A,Á 'óe = taMumi;fw&m;tm;jzi hfocgF&w&m;w\Ykd jzpyf suuf kd½jIrijfci;fç ( c )cPawm O',AÁ,'óe = cPtm;jzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfysufukd ½Ijrifjcif;[laom þESpfrsKd;aom ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ O',AÁ, obm0rSefukd rawGra0 odwwfaom toar®m[ =

or®m'd|d jy"mef;aom ----

(u)or®m'd|d = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ESpfrsKd;aom O',AÁ, obm0rSefukd odjrifjcif;ç

( c )or®mouFyÜ = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ESpfrsKd;aom O',AÁ, obm0tm½Hkay:odkY orÜ,kwfw&m;-

wdkYukd a&S;½Iwifay;jcif;ç

( \* )orm® 0g,mr = ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd EpS rf sK;daom O',A,Á oabmu dkoad tmi fBuKd;pm;tm;xwk -f

jcif;ç

(C)orm® ow d= ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd EpS rf sK;daom O',A,Á obm0tm½ukH dktrwS &f jci;fç ,i;ftm½ükH

pdwfcdkifjrJjcif;ç

( i )or®morm"d = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ESpfrsKd;aom O',AÁ, obm0tm½Hkü pdwf\ aumif;pGm wnfMunfaejcif; [laom

þ r\*¾ifw&m;ukd,f ig;yg;onf avmuDr\*¾ifw&m; jzpf&um; xkda,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPfü

r\*¾opömon f xi&f mS ;vm\/ tb,af Mumiehf n;f[rl l-- ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ xkdESpfrsKd;aom O',AÁ,ü [wk wf idk ;freS pf mG rord jriwf waf om awaG 0aeaom oarm® [w&m;u dk xadk vmurD \*i¾ wf &m;wuYkd w'\*F tm;jzifh y,fowfonf\ tjzpfaMumifhwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-267-268/ r[m#D-2-423-424/)

,if;avmuDr\*¾if w&m;ukd,f ig;yg; xif&Sm; jzpfay:vmaomtcg ,if;r\*¾ifw&m;wdkYonf ,if; oar®m[w&m;udk y,fowfvsufomvQif xifxif&Sm;&Sm; jzpfay:vmMuukef\ [lay/

(r[m#D-2-424/)

## y#dpöorkyÜg'f oabmw&m; xif&Sm;vmyHk

t0dZÆm taMumif;w&m; xif&Sm;&Sdjcif;aMumifh ocFg& tusKd;w&m;onf xif&Sm; jzpfay:vm\? ocFg& taMumif;w&m; xif&Sm;&Sdjcif;aMumifh 0dnmPf tusKd;w&m;onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm\ -- þodkY ponfjzifh a[mMum;awmfrltyfaom a'oemawmfum; tEkavmry#dpöorkyÜg'f a'oemawmf jzpf\/ t0dZÆmypö,m ocFg&m-ponfjzifh a[mMum;awmfrltyfaom oHo&mpufvnfywfyHkjzpfpOfa'oemawmf yiwf n;f/ wpzf e ft0Zd mÆ ,aw0G taoo0&d m\*ead &m"m ocgF&ead &ma"m = t0Zd mÆ \ t&[wrå \*af Mumihf tEyk gÜ'ead &m"oabmtm;jzi hft<ui;fr hJcsKyjfci;faMumi hfocgF&\ tEyk gÜ'ead &m"oabmtm;jzi hft<ui;frhJ

csKyfjcif;onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm\ ---- þodkYponfjzifh y#dpöorkyÜg'f oHo&mpuf&[wf\ csKyfNidrf;ykHukd xif&Sm;azmfjyaom csKyfpOfa'oemawmfonf y#davmry#dpöorkyÜg'f a'oemawmf rnf\/ wpfzef ypö,awm O','óe = taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifh tjzpfoufoufukd ½Ijrifjcif;jzifh = taMumif;w&m;aMumifh tusKd;w&m;jzpfyHk oufoufukd ½Ijrifjcif;jzifh xkda,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku© jzpfjcif;tm;avsmfaom - t0dZÆmypö,m ocFg&m - þodkYponfjzifh a[mMum;awmf rtl yaf om tEkavmry#dpöorkyÜg'f oabmw&m;onf xif&Sm;vm\/ tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl ---]]þt0dZÆmpaom taMumif;w&m;onf xif&Sm;&Sdvwfaomf þocFg&paom tusKd;w&m;onf xif&Sm; jzpfay:vm\}}- þodkYponfh oabmw&m;ukd 0dyóemor®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh ukd,fwdkif rsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifjcif;aMumifhyifwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-268/) ypö,awm 0,'óe = taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifh tysufoufoufukd ½Ijrifjcif;jzifh = taMumif; w&m;wdkY\ tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh t<uif;rJh csKyfNidrf;jcif;aMumifh tusKd;w&m;wdkY\ tEkyÜg' eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh t<uif;rJh csKyfNidrf;rIukd 0dyóemÓPfjzifh ½Ijrifjcif;jzifh xkda,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPfü oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©\ jzpfjcif;tm; ravsmf xdyfwdkuf qefYusifbufjzpfaom ]]t0dZÆm,awG0 taoo0d&m\*eda&m"m ocFg&eda&ma"m}} þodkYpaom y#davmry#dpöorkyÜg'f oabmw&m;onf xif&Sm;vm\/ tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl ---- ]]þ t0dZÆmpaom taMumif;w&m;\ tEkyÜg'eda&m" oabmtm;jzifh csKyfjcif;aMumifh þ ocFg&paom tusKd;w&m;onf tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh csKyNfird ;fomG ;\}} ---- þodkYponfh csKyfpOfoabmw&m;ukd 0dyóemor®m'd|dÓPfynmjzifh ukd,fwkdif rsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifjcif;aMumifhwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-268/)

wpfzef cPawm O',AÁ,'óe = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ edAÁwådvu©Pm 0dy&dPmrvu©Pm[k ac:qdktyfaom Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom cPtm;jzifh jzpfrI ysufrIukd 0dyóemÓPfjzifh ½Ijrifjcif;jzifh xdk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPfü y#dpöorkyÜEé trnf&aom Zmwdpaom taMumif;w&m;ukd tpGJjyKí jzpaf y:vmuek af om Z&m-r&Ppaom tusK;dw&m;woYkd n f xi&f mS ;vmuek \f / tb,af Mumiehf n;f[rl l ocFww&m;wdkY\ = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom ocFwvu©Pmukd 0dyóemor®m'd|d

ÓPyf nmjzi hfu,dk wf idk f rsuaf rmS u f xiG ;fazmu f ojdrijfci;faMumiwhf n;f/ jzpjfci;f ysujfci;f oabmw&m; xif&Sm;&SdMuukefaom w&m;rSeforQwdkYonf ocFww&m;wdkY jzpfukef\? xkd ocFww&m;wdkYonfvnf;-

Z&mr&PH bdu©a0 tedpöH ocFwH y#dpöorkyÜEéH/ (oH-1-264/)

= &[ef;wdkY Z&m-r&Pw&m;onf tedpöw&m;wnf;? ocFww&m;wnf;? taMumif;w&m;ukd pGJrDSí jzpfay:vm&aom y#dpöorkyÜEéw&m;wnf;/ (oH-1-264/) þodkYponfjzifh bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrljcif;aMumifh y#dpöorkyÜEéw&m;wdkYom jzpfukef\/ xakd Mumi hf ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd cPtm;jzi hf jzprf I ysurf uI kd 0yd óemÓPjfzi hf ½jIrijfci;fjzi hf xakd ,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPfü y#dpöorkyÜEéw&m;wdkYonf xif&Sm;vmukef\[k qkdonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-268/)

## enf;av;yg; xif&Sm;vmyHk

1/ wpzf e fyp,ö awm O','óe = taMumi;fw&m;tm;jzi hfjzprf uI kd½jIrijfci;fjzi hf= taMumi;fw&m; jzpfjcif;aMumifh tusKd;w&m; jzpfyHkukd ½Ijrifjcif;jzifh xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPfü {uwåenf;onf xif&Sm;vm\/ tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl ---- taMumi;fw&m;EiS hf tusK;dw&m;w Ykd qupf yvf su f txyxf yf jzpfaeaom ½kyfemrf oEÅmef tpOf\ tpOftqufrjywf txyfxyf jzpfaeonfukd 0dyóemor®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkif rsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifjcif;aMumifhwnf; [lay/ xkdodkY ½kyfemrf oEÅmef tpOf\ taMumif;ESifh tusKd; qufpyfvsuf tpOf tqufrjywf txyfxyf jzpfaeonfukd 0dyóem ÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkif rsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifvwfaomf tvGefYtvGef aumif;rGefpGm aovQif jywf\[k pGJ,laom Oapä''d|dukd y,fpGefYEkdif\/ (0dok'¨d-2-268/) a&;Sa&;Sjzpaf om w&m;w\Ykd csKyyf sujfci;fu dk aemuaf emuaf om w&m;w\Ykd jzpjfci;f Oyg'uf tpOf wpdkuf vkdufygae\ - [laom þuJhodkYaom teufoabmonf ypö,awm O','óe = taMumif; w&m;aMumi hf tusK;dw&m;jzpyf kH O',ouof uuf dk ½jIrijfci;fjzi hf Ny;Dp;Dvwaf om f {uweå n;fu dk ÓPjfzihf yidk ;fjcm;,El ikd jfci;fimS = ojdci;fimS jzp\f / ,i;f{uweå n;fu kd ojdci;faMumi hf - ]]tanm ua&mw?d tanm y#doHa0',wd = tjcm;wpfa,mufaom olonf jyKvkyf\? tjcm;wpfa,mufaom olonf cHpm;\ = jyKol wjcm; cHpm;ol wjcm;wnf; = þb0 þukd,f pHí xkdb0 xkdukd,f cHvdrfhrnf}} þodkY paom t,l0g' a0g[m&\ NyD;pD;aMumif;jzpfaom Oapä''d|d\ axmuf&mwnf&m r&Sdonf\ tjzpfonf jzpfay:vm\/ xdkaMumifh ]]taMumif;w&m;ESifh tusKd;w&m;wdkY qufpyfvsuf txyfxyf jzpfaeaom ½yk ef mr f oEmÅ e f tpO\f tpOtf qurf jyw f txyxf y f jzpaf eonuf dk 0yd óemorm® '|d d ÓPyf nmjzihf ukd,fwkdifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifjcif;aMumifh {uwåenf;onf xif&Sm;vm\ - [k t|uxmu zGifhqkdjcif; jzpfonf/ (r[m#D-2-424/)

2/ cPawm O','óe = cPtm;jzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfrIudk ½Ijrifjcif;jzifh xdkodkY ½Ijrifaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPfü emewåenf;onf xif&Sm;vm\/ tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl -- topftopf xyuf mxyuf m jzpaf eMuuek af om ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd cPrp J wooJ J jzpjfci;f Oyg'uf dk0yd óemorm® '|d d ÓPyf nmjzi hfu,dk wf idk rf suaf rmS u f xiG ;fazmu f ojdrijfci;faMumiwhf n;f/ xokd Ykdojdrivf waf om f veG rf i;fpGmvQif jrJ\[k pGJ,lwwfaom oów'd|dukd y,fpGefYEdkif\/ (0dok'¨d-2-268/) ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom cPoHk;yg;wdkY\ taygif;jzpfaom cPwdkif; cPwdkif;ü jzpfay:aeMuukef\ - [laom þodkYaom teufoabmonf cPawm O','óe = cPtm;jzifh tjzpfoufoufukd ½Ijrifjcif;jzifh NyD;pD;vwfaomf emewåenf;ukd odjcif;iSm &&Sdjcif;iSm jzpfay\/ ,if;odkY emewåenf;ukd odojzifh taMumif; = ypönf;w&m;ç tusKd; = ypö,kyÜefw&m;wdkY\ toD;toD;aom udk,fykdifobm0vu©Pm\ wpfckpD uGJjym;rIukd xkd;xGif;í odjcif;aMumifh ---- aom ua&mwd? aom y#doHa0a'wd = xdkolonfyif jyK\? xkdolonfyif cHpm;\ - þodkYpaom enf;jzifh jzpfay:vmaom oów'd|d\ axmuf&mwnf&m r&Sdonf\tjzpf jzpfcGifhr&Sdonf\ tjzpfonf xif&Sm;ownf;/ xkdaMumifh txufyg pum;&yfukd t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqkdoGm;awmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/

(r[m#D-2-424/)

½yk wf &m; emrwf &m;woYkd n fOyg'-f X-D bi[f al om tcsed uf mv ouwf r;fapuh csKyyf suof mG ;Mu&\/ odkYaomf taMumif;w&m;wdkYonf tusKd;w&m;wdkY jzpfay:vmatmif aus;Zl;jyKay;aeorQ umvywfvHk; tusKd; ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYonf taMumif; rukefao;orQ topftopf xyfumxyfum jzpfvsufyif &MdSu\/ xokd Ykdjzp&f mü a&;Sa&;SocgF&w&m;w\Ykd u,dk yf idk of bm0vuP© mum; wjcm; aemuaf emuof cgF& w&m;wdkY\ ukd,fykdifobm0vu©Pmum; wjcm;jzpf\/ a&S;a&S;yx0D\ ukd,fykdifobm0vu©Pmum; wjcm; aemuaf emu ftoptf opjfzpaf om yx0\D u,kd yf ikd of bm0vuP© mum; wjcm;ç a&;Sa&;Szó\ u,dk yf ikd of bm0vuP© mum; wjcm; aemuaf emuzf ó\ u,kd yf ikd of bm0vuP© mum; wjcm; jzp\f / a&S;a&S;y&rwfw&m;\ Oyg'fumvESifh aemufaemufy&rwfw&m;\ Oyg'fumvwdkYonf cPcsif; rwlnDMuaomaMumifh jzpf\/ Oyg'fumvcsif; rwlnDMuaomaMumifh jzpf\/ Oyg'fcsif; NydKifí jzpfMuaom w&m;wüYkd u,dk yf idk of bm0vuP© m ujJGym;rrI mS ajymz,G &f myi f rvakd wmah y/ xakd Mumi hfocgF&w&m;w\Ykd cPrpJwoJoJ topftopf xyfumxyfum jzpfrIukd 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifaeaom odaeaom olawmfaumif;\ ÓPfü emewåenf; xif&Sm;vmjcif; jzpfayonf/

3/ yp,ö awm O',A,Á 'óe = taMumi;fw&m; jzpjfci;faMumi hftusK;dw&m; jzpyf çkH taMumi;fw&m; csKyfjcif;aMumifh tusKd;w&m; csKyfyHkudk ½Ijrifjcif;jzifh xkda,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPfü tAsmyg&enf;onf xif&Sm;vm\/ tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl ---- y&rw¬"r®wdkY\ rnfonfh yk\*¾dKvfowå0g wpfpHkwpfa,muf\ tvdkodkYrQ rvkdufygwwfonf\ tjzpfukd 0dyóemor®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifwwfaomaMumifhwnf;/ xdkodkY odjrifvwfaomf vGefrif;pGmvQif twå&Sd\[k pGJvrf;

,HkMunfaom twå'd|dukd y,fpGefYEdkif\/ (0dok'¨d-2-268/) ypö,awm O',AÁ,'óe ÓPfjzifh -- taMumi;fw&m;on f xi&f mS ;&vdS waf om f tusK;dw&m;\

xif&Sm;jzpfjcif;onf jzpfay:vm\? taMumif;w&m;onf xif&Sm;r&Sdvwfaomf tusKd;w&m;\ xif&Sm; rjzpjfci;fon fjzpaf y:vm\ - þoaYkd om teuof abm\ Ny;Dp;Djci;faMumi hfxi&f mS ;&odS n\f tjzprf Qjzihf omvQif xkdt0dZÆmpaom w&m;wdkYonf taMumif;w&m;jzpfukef\/ taMumif;w&m;wdkYü tusKd;w&m;wdkYukd jzpfay:vmatmif jyKvkyf&ef aMumifhMuAsmyg& oabmw&m;onf xif&Sm; r&Sday/ þodkYvQif yp,ö awm O',A,Á 'óe ÓPtf jriEf iS hf jynphf akH om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f ÓPüf tAsmyg&en;fonf xi&f mS ;vm\/ ,i;fo YkdtAsmyg&en;f\ xi&f mS ;vmjci;faMumi hftw'å |d \d axmu&f mwn&f m r&odS n\f tjzpf jzpfcGifhr&Sdonf\tjzpfonf jzpfay:vm\? tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom yk\*¾dKvfowå0g\ odkYr[kwf twå\ tvdktwdkif; jzpfjcif;ukd r&tyf r&Ekdifonf\ tjzpfaMumifhwnf;/ xdkaMumifh y&rw¬"r®wdkY\ rnfonfh yk\*¾dKvfowå0g wpfpHkwpfa,muf\ tvkdodkYrQ rvkdufygwwfonf\ tjzpfukd a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf 0dyóemor®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh ukd,fwkdifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifjcif;aMumifh xkd0dyóemÓPfu twå&Sd\[k pGJvrf;,HkMunfaom twå'd|dukd y,fpGefYEdkifaMumif;ukd t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ taMumif;w&m;wnf;[laom olwpfyg;ESifh qufpyfrI&Sdaeonf\ tjzpfonf y&rw¬"r®wdkY\ t0o0wådbm0 rnf\ = wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom yk\*¾dKvfowå0g\ odkYr[kwf twå\ tvkdtwdkif; jzpfjcif;ukd r&tyf r&Edkifonf\ tjzpf rnf\/ ocFw y&rwfw&m;wdkYü qkdif&mqkdif&m taMumif;w&m;\ xif&Sm;&SdaerIudkyifvQif olwpfyg;ESifh qufpyfrI &Sdonf\ tjzpf[k od&Sdygav/ (r[m#D-2-425/)

4/ ypö,awm O','óe = taMumif;w&m; xif&Sm;jzpfjcif; xif&Sm;&Sdaejcif;aMumifh tusKd;w&m; xif&Sm;jzpfyHkukd ½Ijrifojzifh xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPfü {0H"r®wmenf;onf xif&Sm;vm\/ tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl -- taMumif;w&m;tm;avsmfojzifh tusKd;w&m;\ jzpfjcif;ukd a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf 0dyóemor®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh ukd,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifjcif;aMumifhwnf;/ xdkodkY odjrifvwfaomf vSHrapmuf jrJjrHpGmvQif tud&d,'d|dudk y,fpGefYEdkif\/ (0dok'¨d-2-268/) ypö,awm O','óe = taMumif;w&m; xif&Sm;&Sdjcif;aMumifh tusKd;w&m; xif&Sm;jzpfyHkukd ½jIriwf waf om yp,ö awm O','óeÓPjfzi hfxxdk dkqidk &f mqidk &f m taMumi;fw&m;waYkd Mumih fþtusK;d ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf jzpfay:vmMu&ukef\? xdkodkY jzpfukefaomfvnf; jzpfvdkoa&GU [kwf[kwf nm;nm; jzpfcsifovkdum; rjzpf? taMumif;tm;avsmfpGmomvQif jzpfukef\[k taMumif;w&m; xif&Sm;&Sdaom tusKd;w&m;\ taMumif;ESifh avsmfnDpGmomvQif NyD;pD;vm&jcif; jzpfay:vm&jcif;aMumifh ]]xkdxdkukokdvf tukokdvfukd jyKaomfvnf; jyKonfrrnf = tusKd;ray;}}[k pGJ,lwwfaom tud&d,'d|d\ axmuf&m wnf&m r&Sdonf\ tjzpfonfomvQif jzpfcGifh r&Sdonf\ tjzpfonfomvQif xif&Sm; jzpfay:vm\/ xkdaMumifh txufygpum;&yfukd t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqkdoGm;awmfrljcif; jzpfayonf? um&P = taMumi;fw&m;on fxi&f mS ;&vdS waf om ftu&d ,d 0g'on ftb,rf mS vQi faxmu&f mwn&f mu dk&&EdS idk -f ygawmth ehH n;f/ reS af yon f---- um&P = taMumif;w&m;[lonf jyKvkyfwwfaomaMumifh omvQif um&P = taMumif;w&m; rnfayonf/ tusKd;w&m;ukd jyKvkyfwwfaomaMumifh um&P = taMumif; w&m; rn\f [vl okd n/f (r[m#-D 2-425/) (þen;fav;yg;taMumi;fu dk a&;Sy#pd oö ryk gÜ'yf ikd ;fwiG vf n;f tus,f &Sif;vif;wifjycJh\/ xdktydkif;ESifh þtykdif;ukd qufpyfí jyefvnf zwf½IMunfhyg/)

## vu©Pm ig;yg; xif&Sm;vmyHk

1/ ypö,awm O','óe = taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifh jzpfrIukd taMumif;w&m; xif&Sm;&Sdvmjcif;aMumifh tusKd;w&m; xif&Sm;jzpfrIudk ½Ijrifjcif;jzifh xkda,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPfü tewåvu©Pmonf xif&Sm;vm\/ tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl ---- ocFwy&rwfw&m;wdkY\ tusKd;w&m;ukd jzpfay:vmatmif tm;xkwfjcif; Asmyg& uif;onf\ tjzpfç taMumif;w&m;ESifh pyfíom jzpfjcif; &Sdonf\ tjzpfukd xdk;xGif;í odjcif;aMumifhwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-268/) taMumi;fw&m; xi&f mS ;&jdSci;faMumi hftusK;dw&m; xi&f mS ;jzpyf ukH dk½jIriaf eaom yp,ö awm O','óeÓPftjrifESifh jynfhpHkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü ---- taMumif;w&m;onf xif&Sm;

&Sdvwfaomfç taMumif;w&m;wdkYü tusKd;w&m;wdkYukd jzpfapEdkifaom obm0owådpGrf;tifonf xif&Sm; &Sdvwfaomf tusKd;w&m;\ jzpfjcif;onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm\ - þodkYvQif taMumif;w&m;wdkYonf = taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ tusKd;w&m;wdkYukd jzpfapEkdifaom obm0owådpGrf;tifonf xif&Sm;&Sdonf\ tjzpfrQjzifh tusKd;w&m;wdkYukd jzpfay:vmatmif aus;Zl;jyKwwfonf\ tjzpfonf jzpfcJh&um; ocFw w&m;wdkY\ tusKd;w&m;wdkY jzpfay:vmatmif tm;xkwfjcif; aMumifhMuAsmyg& r&Sdonf\ tjzpfonf vn;faumi;fç taMumi;fw&m;on f xi&f mS ; r&vdS waf om f tusK;dw&m;\ xi&f mS ; r&jdSci;fon fjzpaf y:vm\ - þodkYvQif tusKd;w&m;wdkY\ taMumif;w&m;ESifhpyfaom jzpfjcif; &Sdonf\ tjzpfonf vnf;aumif; xif&Sm;odtyfonfjzpfí twårS qdwfokOf;onf\ tjzpfukd xif&Sm;jywwf&um; ypö,awm O','óe ÓPftjrifESifh jynfhpHkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü tewåvu©Pm xif&Sm;vmaMumif;ukd t|uxmq&mawmfu txufygtwdkif; zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/ (r[m#D-2-425/)

2/ cPawm O',AÁ,'óe = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ cPtm;jzifh tjzpf tysufukd ½Ijrifjcif;jzifh xkd a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPfü tedpövu©Pmonf xif&Sm;vm\/ tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl ---- a&S;ur&Sd ,ckrS ½kwfjcnf;jzpfay:vmí t&Snfrwnf csufwpfjzKwf ysufpD;csKyfaysmufjcif;ukd 0dyóemor®m'd|d ÓPyf nmjzih fu,dk wf idk rf suaf rmS u fxiG ;fazmuof jdrijfci;faMumivhf n;faumi;fç rjzprf Da&;StzçYkd csKyyf suNfy;D aemuftzdkYü r&Sdjcif;oabmodkY a&mufonf\tjzpf = uif;qdwfonf\ tjzpfudk 0dyóemor®m'd|d ÓPfjzifh ukd,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;wnf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-268/) ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ cPtm;jzifh jzpfrI ysufrIukd ½Ijrifjcif;jzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; tm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;tyfonf\ tjzpfudk odtyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPfü tedpö vu©Pmonf xif&Sm;vmay\/ xdkaMumifh -- a&S;u r&Sd? ,ckrS ½kwfjcnf; jzpfay:vmí t&Snfrwnf csuwf pjfzKw fysupf ;DcsKyaf ysmujfci;fu dk0yd óemorm® '|d d ÓPyf nmjzi hfu,dk wf idk rf suaf rmS u f xiG ;fazmuf odjrifjcif;aMumifh tedpövu©Pm xif&Sm;vmaMumif;ukd t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/ rSefayonf ---- jzpfNyD;í csKyfysufjcif;[lonf jzpfNyD; &SdNyD;í r&Sdjcif;aywnf;/ rjzpfrD a&S;tzdkYü uif;qdwfjcif; jzpfNyD; aemuftzdkYü uif;qdwfjcif; = rjzpfrD a&S;tzdkYü r&Sdjcif; jzpfNyD; aemuftzdkYü r&Sdjcif; on f ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd rjzprf D a&;Stz[Ykd al om twwd f csKyNfy;D aemutf z[Ykd al om tem\*w f - þtwwd f tem\*wftzdkYtpkwdkYü uif;qdwfonf\ tjzpf = r&Sdonf\ tjzpf[laom oknjzpfrI oabmyifwnf;/ rSefayonf --- ocgF&w&m;woYkd n fOyg'-f X-D bi[f al om cPo;kHyg;taygi;fr Sa&;Süvn;faumi;fç aemuüf vnf;aumif; xif&Sm; r&SdMuukef/ xkdaMumifh rjzpfrD a&S;tzdkY csKyfysufNyD; aemuftzdkYü uif;qdwfonf\ tjzpfukd xkd;xGif;odjcif;aMumifh - [lonf tpESifh tqHk; &Sdonf\ tjzpfukd xkd;xGif;í odjcif;aMumifh [laom teufoabmudk od&Sdygav/ (r[m#D-2-425/)

3/ 'ku©vu©Pmonfvnf; xif&Sm;vm\/ tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl ---- jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; O',AÁ, oabmwdkYonf tzefwvJvJ ESdyfpuftyfonf\ tjzpfukd xdk;xGif;í odjcif;aMumifhwnf;/

(0dok'¨d-2-268/) jzpfukefNyD;í ysufukefaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYukd Oyg'fcPrS txufü tdkjcif; &ifhjcif; = Z&m = XD cPç ysufjcif; = bifcP[laom tcdkuftwefY txl;wdkY\ jzpfjcif;jzifh tjrJrjywf EdSyfpuftyfukefonf omvQifwnf;/ xkdocFg&w&m;wdkY\ xkdodkY jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh tESdyfpufcH&onf\ tjzpfonfvnf; aumif;rGefrSefuefpGm ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif; ysufjcif;ukd ½Ijrifjcif;jzifh xif&Sm;vm\/ xakd Mumi hfocgF&w&m;wuYkd dkjzpjfci;f ysujfci;f O',A,Á oabmwoYkd n f tzewf vvJ J EydS pf utf yof n\f

tjzpfukd xdk;xGif;í odjcif;aMumifh 'ku©vu©Pmonfvnf; xif&Sm;vm\[k t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/ (r[m#D-2-425/)

4/ ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd cPtm;jzi hfjzprf Iysurf uI kd½jIrijfci;fjzi hftepd vö uP© m 'uk v© uP© m ouof uf omvQif xif&Sm;onfr[kwfao;ç pifppfaomfum; yx0D"mwf\ uu©Vwåvu©Pm = rmrIoabmç zó\ zkoevu©Pm = tm½Hkukd awGUxdaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfjcif;oabm þodkY ponfjzifh owfrSwftyfaom y&rw¬"r®wdkY\ obm0[k qkdtyfaom ukd,fykdifobm0vuP© monvf n;f xi&f mS ; vm\? tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl ---- ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif; ysufjcif;jzifh ykdif;jcm;tyfonf\ tjzpfukd

0dyóemÓPfynmjzifh xdk;xGif;í odjcif;aMumifhwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-268/) yg\*bm00d'¨Hombm0g0pädEéH ---- ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf rjzpfrD a&S;rqGu r&Sdao;jcif;ç ysufjcif; bif umv\ aemufü r&Sdjcif; - þr&Sdjcif; ESpfrsKd;wdkYjzifh ydkif;jcm;tyfonf jzpfíç ,if; a&S; aemuf ESpf&yf r&Sdjcif; ESpfrsKd;wdkY\ tv,ftMum;üomvQif Oyg'f-XD-bif tm;jzifh ,m,D acwåcP &Sdvsuf xif&Sm; vmonf [lvkd/ (r[m#D-2-425/)

5/ y&rw"¬ rw® \Ykd u,dk yf idk of bm0vuP© mon f xi&f mS ;vwaf om f ocFwvu©Pm\ Oyg'f-XDbif [laom tvGefwdkaom umv&Sdonf\ tjzpfonfvnf; xif&Sm;vm\/ tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl jzpfqJ Oyg'fcPü ysufjcif; bif\ç ysufqJ bifcPüvnf; jzpfjcif; Oyg'f\ r&Sdonf\ tjzpfukd

0dyóemÓPfjzifh xkd;xGif;í odjrifjcif;aMumifhwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-268/) ocFww&m;wdkif;ü Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom cPoHk;yg;pD toD;toD; &Sd\/ xdkaMumifh Oyg'f-XD-

bif[laom cPoHk;yg;&Sdaom w&m;rSeforQonf ocFww&m;wnf;/ Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom cPoHk;yg; taygif;onf ocFww&m;[k odaMumif; trSwftom; = ocFwvu©Pmwnf;/

ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd cPtm;jzi hfjzprf Iysurf uI dk½jIrijfci;fjzi hfOyg'-f X-D bi[f al om ocwF vuP© m\ Oyg'cf P XcD P bicf P[al om tveG wf akd wmi;faom umv&odS n\f tjzpof nvf n;f xi&f mS ;vm\/ tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl ---- xdkocFwvu©Pm\ cPwpfyg;odkY wkdifatmif rwnfwhHjcif;aMumifhwnf;/ (Oyg'fcPonf XDcPodkY wdkifatmifç XDcPonfvnf; bifcPodkY wkdifatmifç bifcPonfvnf; tjcm;aom y&rwwf &m;\ = toptf opaf om y&rwwf &m;\ Oyg'cf Po Ykdwidk af tmi f rwnwf jHhci;faMumifh[k qdkvdk\/) xkdaMumifh jzpfqJ Oyg'fcPü ysufjcif; bif\ç ysufqJ bifcPüvnf; jzpfjcif; Oyg'f\ r&Sdonf\ tjzpfudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh xdk;xGif;í odjrifjcif;aMumifh ocFwvu©Pm\ tvGef wadk wmi;faom ouwf r;fumv &odS n\f tjzpof nvf n;f xi&f mS ;vmaMumi;fu dkt|uxmq&mawmuf zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/ wpfzef þt&mü O',-0, = tjzpf-tysufrQudk ,lí zGifhqdkjcif;onf þ O',A,Á ÓP\f ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tjzp-f tysuuf dk ½jIriof n\f tprG ;fjziohf mvQi f jzpjfci;faMumihf wnf;/ ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ XDcP\ r&Sdjcif;aMumifhum; r[kwf[k rSwfyg/ (r[m#D-2-425-426/) þodkYvQif opö - y#dpöorkyÜg'f - e, - vu©P tjym;wdkY xif&Sm;vmaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\

ÓP0f , f ]]þovYkd Qi f þocgF&w&m;woYkd n f a&;Sü rjzpzf ;luek of n f jzpíf ,crk S topjfzpuf ek of ww?f jzpfukefNyD;aom ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf t&Snfrwnf csufwpfjzKwf csKyfysufukefowwf}}[k tjrJ topf topfwdkYonfomvQif jzpfukefí ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf xifvmayukef\/ tjrJ topftopfwdkYom jzpfukefí xifvmukefonf r[kwfao;? pifppfrSmrl aejcnfxdaysmuf ESif;&nfaygufuJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç a&>yufuJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç a&ay:ü awmifa0S;wkwfacsmif;jzifh om;vkdufaom ta&;tom;uJhodkY vn;faumi;fç ywG af qmuzf sm;ay:ü wixf m;vukd af om rek nf i;fapuh ohJ vYkd n;faumi;fç vQypf pjfyuof uohJ Ykd vnf;aumif; = vQyfppf vQyfyef;EG,fuJhodkYvnf;aumif; oufwrf;tm;jzifh wkdawmif;vSpGmaom tcsdef umvrQom wnfjcif; &Sdukef\ [lívnf; xifvmukef\/ onfrQomruao;? rsufvSnfhyrmç wHvSyfyrmç tdyfrufyrmç xif;rD;pudkukdifí ywfywfvnf-

atmi f vnS thf yaf om r;Dpurf ;D0idk ;fyrmç \*EA¨ eÁ wwf \Ykd jrL;w;laysmyf g; upm;vadk om tvqkd Ej´zi hfNrKdUuohJ Ykd aumif;uifü xifaptyfaom = wnfaxmifzefqif;tyfaom ewfNrdKUyrmç a&jr§Kyfpdkifyrmç iSufaysmwHk; yrm- tp&SdonfwdkYuJhodkY tESpfuif;ukefonfjzpfí tESpfrJhukef\ - [kvnf; xifvmukef\/ (0od 'k -d¨ 2-268-269/)

## w½kP 0dyóemÓPf

{wåm0wmaee ]]0,"r®ar0 OyÜZÆwd? OyÜEéÍö 0,H OaywD}}wd £rdem tmuma&e orynmovuP© me dy#0d Zd Ñwd mG Xwd H O',A,Á mEyk óeH emr w½Pk 0yd óemÓPH t"\*d w Ha[mw/d ,óm"\*d rm tm&'¨0dyóaumwd oc F H \*päwd/ (0dok'¨d-2-269/) þrQ twkdif;t&Snf &Sdaom ocFg&wdkY\ jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; = O',AÁ,ukd 0dyóembm0emÓPfjzi hfu,dk wf ikd f rsuaf rmS u f xiG ;fazmu f ojdriof n hfwikd af tmiaf om bm0em tptD &ijfzi hfþa,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfonf ]]ocFg&w&m; rSeforQonf ysufjcif;oabmw&m; &Sdonf jzpfíomvQif jzpfay:vm\? jzpNfy;Dívn;f rrd \d oabm"rw® mtm;jzi hf ysujfci;fooYkd mvQi f uyaf &muof mG ;\}}[ k þoaYkd om tjci;f t&mtm;jzifh trQ (50)aom vu©PmwdkYukd xdk;xGif;odjrifNyD;í wnfaeaom O',AÁ,mEkyóem rnaf om Eek ,af om w½Pk 0yd óemÓPfon f&tyNfy;D jzpaf yon/f ,i;f O',A,Á mEyk óemÓPuf kd &&Sdjcif;aMumifh tm&'¨0dyóu = tm;xkwftyfaom 0dyóem &Sdaom = tm;xkwfqJ 0dyóem &Sdaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf[k ac:a0:jcif;odkY a&muf&Sdvmayonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-269/)

## opöutar; - bk&m;&Siftajz

uwd må 0wm p E k acg abmawm a\*gwró om0aum omoeua&m a[mw d Mo0g'ywud a&m? wdPÖ0dpdudapäm 0d\*wuxHuaxm a0om&ZÆyÜawåm ty&yÜpöa,m ow¬Komoae 0d[&wDwd/ £" t\*¾da0óe rr om0aum ,H udÍöd ½lyH twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEéH tZÑwåH 0g A[d'¨g 0g MoVm&duH 0g okckrH 0g [DeH 0g yPDwH 0g ,H 'la& oEÅdau 0g? oAÁH ½lyH ]]aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm}}wd {0arwH ,xmblwH or®yÜnm, yówd/ ,m umpd a0'em/ y / ,m umpd onm/ y / a, aupd ocFg&m/ y / ,H udÍöd 0dnmPH/ y / / {wåm0wm acg t\*¾da0óe rr om0aum omoeua&m a[mwd Mo0g'ywdua&m? wdPÖ0dpdudapäm 0d\*wuxHuaxm a0om&ZÆyÜawåm ty&yÜpöa,m ow¬Komoae 0d[&wDwd/ (r-1-297/ plVopöuokwåef/)

or®yÜnm, yówDwd o[ 0dyóem, r\*¾ynm, ok|K yówd/ (oH-|-2-197/) or®/ y / yówDwd ykAÁbma\* 0dyóemÓaPe or®oe0aoeç r\*¾u©aP tbdor,0aoe

ok|K twåypöau©e ÓaPe yówd/ (oH-#D-2-181/) opöu-tar; ----- tb,frQaom twdkif;t&Snfjzifh t&Sifa\*gwr\ wynfhom0uonf tqHk; tru kdvukd ef mo lñeT Mfum;csuuf kdvukd ef mo ljzpof en;f? ,rkH mS ;jci;fu kdveG af jrmuvf su foaYkd vm oaYkd vm aw;Gawmjci;f ui;fvsu f &&J ijhfci;f (= &&J iahf omÓP)f oaYkd &muvf su f owl pyf g;u kd u,kd ;fpm; ,MkHun&f ef rvdkawmhonfjzpfí jrwfpGmbk&m;omoemawmfü aeygoenf; - [k ar;\/ bk&m;&Sifh-tajz ----- t\*¾da0óe ...þomoemawmfü ig\ wynfhom0uonf -----

1/ twGif; (= tZÑwå)ü jzpfonfjzpfapç

2/ ty (= A[d'¨)ü jzpfonfjzpfapç

3/ ½kefY&if;onfjzpfapç

4/ odrfarGUonfjzpfapç

5/ ,kwfonfjzpfapç

6/ jrwfonfjzpfapç

7/ ta0;ü (wnfonf) jzpfapç

8/ teD;ü (wnfonf) jzpfapç

9/10/11/ twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜefjzpfaom ½kyftm;vHk;udk ----

]]þ½kyfonf igydkif r[kwf? þ½kyfonf ig r[kwf? þ½kyfonf igYudk,f = twå r[kwf}} - [k þovYkd Qi f þ½yk uf kdtreS tf wikd ;f (0yd óemynm r\*yf nm[al om) aumi;faomynmjzi hf½jIri\f / cHpm;jcif; = a0'emudk/ y /

rSwfom;jcif; = onmudk / y /

jyKjyifpD&ifrI = ocFg&wdkYudk/ y / txl;odrI = 0dnmPftm;vHk;udk/ y / ½Ijrif\/ t\*¾da0óe ...þrQaom twdkif;t&Snfjzifh ig\ wynfhom0uonf tqHk;trudk vdkufemol ñeT Mfum;csuuf kdvukd ef mojlzp\f ? ,rkH mS ;jci;fu kdveG af jrmuvf su f oaYkd vm oaYkd vm aw;Gawmjci;fui;fvsuf &&J ijhfci;f ÓPof Ykda&muvf su fowl pyf g;u kdu,kd ;fpm;,MkHun&f e frvakd wmoh njfzpíf jrwpf mG b&k m;omoemawmfü ae\[k rdefYawmfrl\/ (r-1-297/ rlvyPÖmoygVdawmfjrefrmjyef-305/ plVopöuokwåef/)

«rSwfcsuf ---- twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEéH tedpöawm 00aw¬wDwdtm'dem ea,e twDwwåduaó0 p 0aoe or®oeó 0kwåwåm tZÑwåm'dab'H temrodwGmyd twDwwåduaó0 0aoe y&dpädE´dwGmyd tedpöm'dawm or®oeH umwAÁar0/ (y#doH-|-1-233/) ---- txufyg rlvyPÖmoygVdawmf jrefrmjyefrSm þ y#dorÇd'gr\*¾t|uxmtzGifhESifh tnDyif jzpfonf/»

,o®m yaew¬ yówDwd 0kwåwåm aou©blrd 'ódwm/ wo®m Owå&d taou©blrð ykpäaEÅm 'kwd,H yO§H ykpäd? wrÜdó b\*0g Asmumod/ (r-|-2-182/)

þ txuyf g tajzrmS -- yówd = ½Ijrif\[k a[mMum;xm;awmfrlonfhtwGuf aou©bHkudk ñTefjyvsuf&Sd\/ xdkaMumifh txuf taou©bHkudk ar;avQmufvdkí 'kwd,jyóemudk qufvufí ar;jre;fjye\f ? b&k m;&iS uf vn;f tajzay;awmrf \l / ,i;f'wk ,d tar;tajzrmS atmuyf gtwikd ;f jzp\f / udwåm0wm ye abm a\*gwr bdu©K t&[H a[mwd cDPmoa0g 0kodw0g uwu&PDa,m Mo[dwbma&m tEkyÜwåo'aw¬m y&du©DPb0oHa,mZaem or®'nm 0drkawåmwd/

£" t\*¾da0óe bdu©K ,H udÍöd ½lyH twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEéH tZÑwåH 0g A[d'¨g 0g MoVm&duH 0g okckrH 0g [DeH 0g yPDwH 0g ,H 'la& oEÅdau 0g? oAÁH ½lyH ]]aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? e araom twåm}}wd {0arwH ,xmblwH or®yÜnm, 'doGm tEkyg'g 0drkawåm a[mwd/ ,m umpd a0'em/ y / ,m umpd onm/ y / a, aupd ocFg&m/ y / ,H udÍöd 0dnmPH/ y /

{wåm0wm acg t\*¾da0óe bdu©K t&[H a[mwd cDPmoa0g 0kodw0g uwu&PDa,m Mo[dwbma&m tEkyÜwåo'aw¬m y&du©DPb0oHa,mZaem or®'nm 0drkawåm/ (r-1-298/) opöu-tar; ---- t&Sifa\*gwr tb,frQaom twdkif;t&Snfjzifh &[ef;onf tmoa0gukefNyD;aom r\*tf usiuhf kd usiohf ;kHNy;Daom jyKz,G uf pd uö kd jyKusiNhfy;Daom 0euf kd csxm;Ny;Daom rrd d (t&[wzå vfkd )f tusKd;pD;yGm;odkY a&mufNyD;aom b0udk aESmifzGJUjcif; = oHa,mZOf ukefcef;NyD;aom aumif;pGm odí vGwfajrmufNyD;aom &[EÅmjzpfygoenf;[k ar;\/ bk&m;&Sifh-tajz ---- t\*¾da0óe ...þ omoemawmfü &[ef;onf ----

1/ twGif; = (tZÑwå)ü jzpfonfjzpfapç

2/ ty = (A[d'¨)ü jzpfonfjzpfapç

3/ ½kefY&if;onfjzpfapç

4/ odrfarGUonfjzpfapç

5/ ,kwfonfjzpfapç

6/ jrwfonfjzpfapç

7/ ta0;ü (wnfonf) jzpfapç

8/ teD;ü (wnfonf) jzpfapç

9/10/11/ twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜefjzpfaom ½kyftm;vHk;udk ----

]]þ½kyfonf igY[m r[kwf? þ½kyfonf ig r[kwf? þ½kyfonf igYudk,f r[kwf}} - [k þodkY þ½kyfudk trSeftwdkif; (0dyóemynm r\*fynm[laom) aumif;aomynmjzifh ½Ijrifí

rpGJvrf;bJ vGwfajrmuf\/ cHpm;jcif; = a0'emudk/ y / rSwfom;jcif; = onmudk / y /

jyKjyifpD&ifrI = ocFg&wdkYudk/ y /

txl;odrI = 0dnmPftm;vHk;udk/ y /

t\*d¾a0óe ...þrQaom twdkif;t&Snfjzifh &[ef;onf tmoa0gukefNyD;aom r\*ftusifhudk usifhokH;NyD;aom jyKzG,fudpöudk jyKusifhNyD;aom 0efudkcsxm;NyD;aom rdrd (t&[wåzdkvf) tusKd;pD;yGm;odkY &a&mufNyD;aom b0udk aESmifzJGUjcif; = oHa,mZOf ukefcef;NyD;aom aumif;pGmodí vGwfajrmufNyD;aom

&[EÅmjzpf\[k rdefYawmfrl\/ (r-1-298/ rlvyPÖmoygVdawmf jrefrmjyef-305-306/) þ a'oemawmwf iG fb&k m;&iS \f ñeT Mfum;xm;awmrf ol n hf½uI uG Ef iS thf n Da,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof nf aoub© okH Ykda&mu&f adS &;twuG vf n;faumi;fç taoub© okH Ykda&mu&f adS &;twuG vf n;faumi;fç wpef n;f aou©t&d,m olawmfaumif; jzpfa&;twGuf vnf;aumif;ç taou©&[EÅmolawmfaumif; jzpfa&; twGufvnf;aumif; ---- tZÑwåjzpfapç A[d'¨jzpfapç MoVm&dujzpfapç okckrjzpfapç [Dejzpfapç yPwD jzpaf pç '&l jzpaf pç oEudÅ jzpaf pç twwd ftem\*w fypKöyeÜ fjzpof n hf½yk tf m;v;kHuçkd a0'emtm;v;kHuçkd onmtm;vHk;udkç ocFg&tm;vHk;udkç 0dnmPftm;vHk;udk --- ]]aew H rr? aeaom[ro?d® e araom twmå}}

[k = tedpö[k 'ku©[k tewå[k ½I&rnfom jzpfayonf/ þñeT Mfum;csurf sm;EiS thf n D toiof al wmaf umi;fonvf n;f O',A,Á mEyk óemÓP f &iohf e-f

a&;twuG f ----

1/ &Hcg ½kyfw&m;ukdç

2/ &Hcg emrfw&m;ukdç

3/ &Hcg tZÑwå cE¨mig;yg;ukdç

4/ &Hcg A[d'¨ cE¨mig;yg;ukdç

5/ &Hcg twdwf cE¨mig;yg;ukdç

6/ &Hcg tem\*wf cE¨mig;yg;ukdç

7/ &Hcg ypöKyÜef cE¨mig;yg;ukdç

8/ &Hcg taMumif;w&m;ukdç

9/ &Hcg tusKd;w&m;ukd wpfvSnfhpD vSnfhvnfí ---10/ &Hcg tedpövu©Pmukdç

11/ &Hcg 'ku©vu©Pmudkç

12/ &Hcg tewåvu©Pmukd wpfvSnfhpD wifí wGifwGifBuD;om 0dyóem ½Iygav/ a&S;wGif a&;om; wifjycJhonfhtwkdif; um,mEkyóemç a0'emEkyóemç pdwåmEkyóemç "r®mEkyóem enf;wdkYjzifhvnf; wpfvSnfhpD vSnfhvnfí 0dyóem½Iygav/

## owdy|mefusifhpOf - wwd,qifh

þEke,faom w½kP0dyóemodkY wdkifatmif wifjycJhaom pum;tpOf w&m;t,OfwdkYjzifh ----

1/ tmemygeówdorm"dukd pwkw¬psmefodkY wkdifatmif ½IyGm;yHk um,mEkyóem owdy|mef usifhpOf yxrqifhudkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ tZÑwåü um,-a0'em-pdwå-"r®wnf;[laom cE¨mig;yg;ç A[d'¨ü um,-a0'em-pdwå-"r® wnf;[laom cE¨mig;yg;ç þodkYvQif tZÑwå A[d'¨ ESpfrsKd;vHk;ü um,-a0'em-pdwå-"r®-trnf &aom Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;wdkYukd odrf;qnf;yHk owdy|mefusifhpOf 'kwd,qifhukdvnf;aumif;ç tmemygeówdorm"dydkif;ç ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif; emrfur®|mef;ykdif;wdkYwGif a&;om;wifjycJhNyD;avNyD/ ,cktcg owdy|mefusifhpOf wwd,qifhukd a&;om;wifjyaeqJ jzpf\/ xkdwwd,qifhwGif ---(u) y#pd oö ryk gÜ'yf idk ;fç (c) oro® eÓPyf idk ;fç (\*) O',A,Á ÓPyf ikd ;f[ k tyidk ;fBu;D o;kHyidk ;f yg0i\f ?

,if;wwd,qifhukd ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlaom a'oemawmfrSm atmufygtwdkif; jzpf\/ ----

3/ or'k ,"rm® Eyk ó0D g um,o d® H 0[d &w?d 0,"rm® Eyk ó D 0g um,o d® H 0[d &w?d or'k ,0,"rm®EkyóD 0g um,o®d H 0d[&wd/ (r-1-71/) ork',"r®mEkyóD0g a0'emok 0d[&wd? 0,"r®mEkyóD 0g a0'emok 0d[&wd? ork',0,-

"r®mEkyóD 0g a0'emok 0d[&wd/ (r-1-75/)

ork',"r®mEkyóD0g pdwåo®d H 0d[&wd? 0,"r®mEkyóD 0g pdwåo®d H 0d[&wd? ork',0,"r®mEkyóD 0g pdwåo®d H 0d[&wd/ (r-1-76/)

ork',"r®mEkyóD0g "ar®ok 0d[&wd? 0,"r®mEkyóD 0g "ar®ok 0d[&wd? ork',0,"r®mEkyóD 0g "ar®ok 0d[&wd/ (r-1-77-78/) þa'oemawmfwdkYum;-um,-a0'em-pdwå-"r® trnf&aom owd\ uyfíwnf&m tm½Hk"r®

wüYkd ----

1/ jzpfaMumif;oabmESifh jzpfjcif;oabmç

2/ csKyfaMumif;oabmESifh csKyfjcif;oabmç

3/ jzpfaMumif;oabmESifh jzpfjcif;oabmç csKyfaMumif;oabmESifh csKyfjcif;oabmwdkYukd ---tzefzef txyfxyf ½IyGm;oHk;oyf&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlaom a'oemawmfrsm;yif jzpfMu\/

þa'oemawmrf sm;EiS thf n D eAd mÁ e\*gred yd #yd 'g trn&f adS om þusr;füvn;f --- owdy|mefusifhpOf ww,d qihfo Ykdwidk af tmiaf om usiphf O f t&y&f ywf uYkd dk a&;om;wijfycahJ vNy/D eAd mÁ euf dk vvdk m;awmiwhf aom oal wmaf umi;ftaygi;fwoYkd n f usiMhfuBHuKd;uwk f ymG ;rsm; tm;xwk af wmrf El idk Mfuygapuek of wn;f/ þw½kP0dyóemykdif;wGif Oyuúdavow&m; (10)yg;wdkY jzpfwwfaMumif;udk 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmwGif a&;om;zGifhqdkxm;ayonf/ ,if;Oyuúdavow&m; taMumif;udk qufvufí a&;om;wifjyaytHh/ --

## 0dyóEkyuúdavo (10) yg;

xkdaemif O',AÁ,mEkyóem[k qkdtyfaom þ w½kP0dyóem\ tpGrf;jzifh tm;xkwfqJ 0yd óem&adS om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf omvQi f0yd óemu kdnpnf L;apwwuf ek af om Oyuadú vo w&m; (10)rsKd;wdkYonf jzpfay:vmMuukef\/ ajymif;jyeftm;jzifh qkd&rl 0dyóEkyuúdavow&m;wdkYonf r\*Óf P f zvkd Óf P f y#ad 0"o Ykdqukd af &muNfy;Daom t&,d om0u\ oEmÅ eüf vn;faumi;fç ovD ysupf ;Djcif;paom wpfpHkwpfckaom ysufjym;aeaom tusifh&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüvnf;aumif;ç 0dyóem bm0emu dktm;xwk yf gaomvf n;f bm0emvyk if e;f\ pyMfum;umv vr;fcvk w fwpaf e&mü pwd "f mwrf sm; weG qYf wk íf peG yYf pcf sxm;tyaf om 0yd óemur|® me;f&adS om y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf vn;faumi;fç ovD ponf jynfhpHkygaomfvnf; ysif;&dvsuf 0dyóembm0emukd tm;rxkwfaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüvnf;aumif; rjzpaf y:vmMuuek /f tavsmtf m;jzi hf q&dk r l ---- aumif;rGefrSefuefaom bk&m;a[ma'oemawmfESifh nDñGwfaom usifhpOf&Sdaom aU&SvkHYv aemufvkHYvpyfí aumif;aomvkHYvjzifh 0dyóemÓPbm0emudk rjywftm;xkwfaom O',AÁ,ÓPfodkY wkdifatmif tm;xkwfqJ 0dyóem &Sdaom tmpm&ukvykwå = trsK;daumi;fom;\ oEmÅ eüf um; {ue fjzpuf ek of nof mwn;f/ rjzpuf ek of nuf m; r[wk uf ek /f (tu,íf rjzpfukefcJhaomf r\*f[kwfonf r[kwfonfukd ykdif;jcm;odwwfaom r\*¾gr\*¾ÓPfonfyifvQif rjzpfoifhawmhaomaMumifh jzpf\/) (0dok'¨d-2-269/) þtxufyg t|uxmpum;&yfü y#da0"e,fodkY qdkufa&mufNyD;aom t&d,om0u olawmfaumif;\ oEÅmefü Oyuúdavow&m;rsm;onf rjzpfukef[laom pum;rSm Ouú|eda'´oenf; t& taumif;qHk;ukd ñTefjyonfhtaejzifh tvGefqHk;ukd owfrSwfí qkdjcif;jzpfonf/ b\*FgEkyóemÓPf b,mEkyóemÓPf tm'De0gEkyóemÓPf[k qdktyfaom Eke,faom w½kP0dyóem\ tpGrf;jzifh tm;xkwfqJ 0dyóem&Sdaom tm&'¨0dyóu yk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ oEÅmefüvnf; rjzpfEdkifukef? edAÁd'gEkyóemÓPpf onjfzi hf ac:qtkd yaf om tm;aumi;farmi;foeíf oerf m tm;&adS om Av00yd óem\ tprG ;fjzifhvnf; tm;xkwfqJ 0dyóem&Sdaom tm&'¨0dyóuyk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ oEÅmefüvnf; rjzpfEdkifMuukef/ xkdaMumifh txufyg t|uxmpum;&yfukd Ouú|eda'´oenf;[k rSwfyg/ (r[m#D-2-427/)

,if;Oyuúdavow&m;wdkYrSm Mobmoç ÓPç yDwdç yó'¨dç okcç t"darmu©ç y\*¾[ç Oy|meç

Oayu©mç eduEÅd [k (10)rsKd; &Sday\/

## y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfü a[mMum;xm;awmfrlyHk

tedpöawm reodua&mawm Mobmaom OyÜZÆwd? ]]Mobmaom "ar®m}}wd MobmoH tm0ZÆwd?

wawm 0dau©ayg O'¨pHö/ awe O'¨apöe 0d\*¾[dwrmeaom tedpöawm Oy|meH ,xmblwH eyÜZmemwd/

'ku©awm/ tewåawm Oy|meH ,xmblwH eyÜZmemwd/ tedpöawm reodua&mawm ÓPH OyÜZÆwd/ y/ yDwd/ yó'¨d/ okcH/ t"darmau©m/ y\*¾a[m/

Oy|meH/ Oayu©m/ eduEÅd OyÜZÆwd/ ]]eduEÅd "ar®m}}wd eduEÅd H tm0ZÆwd? wawm 0dau©ayg O'¨pöH/ awe

O'¨apöe 0d\*¾[dwrmeaom tedpöawm Oy|meH ,xmblwH eyÜZmemwd/ 'ku©awm/ tewåawm Oy|meH ,xmblwH eyÜZmemwd/ (y#doH-291/ 0dok'¨d-2-269/)

Mobmom'oD k ]]t&,d "arm® }}w d y0w Hå O'p¨ Hö 0ad ua© yg "rK®'p¨ ?Hö awe "rK®'a¨ peö 0yd óem0xD ad wm Ouúraee 0d½lyH \*[dwH y0wådwH rmeoH "r®K'¨pö0d\*¾[dwrmeoH/ Mobmaom "ar®mwd um&Plypma&em[/ þ'doH MobmoH 0dóaZÆaEÅm rr t&d,ra\*¾gwd taw¬m/ MobmoH tm0ZÆwd ]]edAÁme}}EÅd 0g ]]ra\*¾g}}wd 0g ]]zv}} EÅd 0g/ edAÁmeEÅd \*PSaEÅm ww¬ y0wå"ar® r\*¾zvbma0e \*PSmwd/ ÓPm'dau ye r\*¾zvbma0ae0 \*PSmwd/ y/ ww¬ tedpö/ y/ eyÜZmemwd ]]r\*¾H yawåmo®D}}wd onm, tedpöwm-

'd0aoe reodum&aó0 tbm0awm/ (r[m#D-2-427-428/)

ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k ½IyGm;aeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f ,if;odkY tedpö[k ½IyGm;aeaom 0dyóemÓPf\ tmEkabmfaMumifh Mobmo = ta&miftvif;onf jzpfay:vm\/ ocFg& w&m;wuYkd dk'uk [© k½yI mG ;aeaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ e0f , f,i;fo Ykd'uk [© k½yI mG ;aeaom 0yd óem ÓPf\ tmEkabmfaMumifh Mobmo = ta&miftvif;onf jzpfay:vm\/ ocFg&w&m;wdkYukd tewå[k ½yI mG ;aeaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ e0f , f ,i;fo Ykd tew[å k ½yI mG ;aeaom 0yd óemÓP\f tmE-k abmaf Mumi hf Mobmo = ta&mitf vi;fon f jzpaf y:vm\/ ]]þoaYkd om ta&mitf vi;fu dk vwT af om ta&miftvif;ukd jzpfay:apaom w&m;onf igvdkcsifawmifhwtyfaom t&d,r\*fzdkvf edAÁmefw&m; wnf;}}[k Mobmo = ta&miftvif;udk ESvHk;oGif;\/ xkd0dyóemÓPfaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom xdk ta&miftvif;ukd t&d,r\*fzdkvf edAÁmef[k ESvHk;oGif;jcif;[laom pdwfysHUvGifhrIum; O'¨pö rnf\/ xdkO'¨pö on f ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tepd tö csu f 'uk t© csu f tewtå csuwf uYkd dk ÓPjfzi hf jriaf tmiMfuníhf tepd [ö k 'ku©[k tewå[k ½Iaeaom 0dyóem vrf;½kd; vrf;a[mif;BuD;rS zJcGmoGm;NyD jzpf\/ ocFg&w&m;wdkYukd tedpöponfwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;rI r&dSaomaMumifh jzpf\/ ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpöponfwdkY\ tprG ;fjzi hfEvS ;kHroiG ;fawmbh J0yd óemÓPaf Mumi hfjzpaf y:vmaom ta&mitf vi;fuodk mvQi ft&,d "r® t&,d moal wmaf umi;fw\Ykd w&m;pp f w&m;reS [f k EvS ;kHoiG ;fae\/ xodk Ykd EvS ;kHoiG ;faeaom a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfukd 0dyóemvrf;½dk;vrf;a[mif;BuD;rS zJcGmoGm;ojzifh azmufjyefpGm pGJ,ltyf jzpfaptyfaom pdwf &adS om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v[f kac:q\kd / xodk aYkd zmujfyepf mG p,JG tl y fjzpaf ptyaf om pwd &f adS om a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfonf ]]r\*fqdkufNyD}} [laom trSwfonmjzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkYukd tedpöponfwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh ESvHk; oiG ;fr\I yivf Qi f tvQi;fr&adS wmjhci;faMumi hftepd tö m;jzi hfxivf maom ocgF&tm½ukH dktepd [ö k razmuf rjye f[wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG ro/d 'uk t© m;jzi hfxivf maom ocgF&tm½ukH dk'uk [© krazmurf jye f[wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG rod/ tewåtm;jzifh xifvmaom ocFg&tm½Hkukd tewå[k razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod/ xdkodkY rodrIonfyif 0dyóemvrf;c&D;rS vGJacsmfoGm;NyD jzpfonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-269/ r[m#D-2-427-428/) þuJhodkY oabm&Sdaom Mobmo = ta&miftvif;ukd vTwfaeaom xGufapaom w&m;onf ig\ t&d,r\*fwnf;ç ig\ t&d,zkdvfwnf;[k pGJ,l\/ Mobmo = ta&miftvif;ukd edAÁmef[k pGJ,l\/ Mobmo = ta&miftvif;ukd edAÁmef[k pGJ,lonf&Sdaomf xkdMobmo = ta&miftvif;ü tm½HkjyKí jzpfay:aeMuukefaom w&m;wdkYukd t&d,r\*fw&m;ç t&d,zkdvfw&m;\ tjzpfjzifh pGJ,l\/ ÓPfpaom tjcm;tjcm;aom Oyuúdavow&m;wdkYukdum; t&d,r\*f t&d,zkdvf tjzpfjzifhomvQif pGJ,l\/ edAÁmef

[kum; rpGJ,l/ (r[m#D-2-427-428/)

## 1/ Mobmo = ta&miftvif;

yÍaö 0gum&b0kH , f y0wtdå cgü [',0wK¬u dk ríDS jzpaf y:aeaom pwd wf ikd ;f pwd wf ikd ;fon f pwd Zå MoZ|ru½yk uf dkjzpaf pEikd \f / 0yd óempwd rf sm;onvf n;f [',0wK¬½yk uf ydk i f rwDS ,G íf jzpaf y:aeaom pdwfrsm;yif jzpfMu&um; pdwåZMoZ|ru½kyfrsm;udk jzpfapEdkifaom pdwfrsm;yif jzpfMu\/

0dyóembm0empdwfaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom pdwåZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwGif ½kyfuvmyfwdkif; ½kyf uvmywf ikd ;fü 0P"Ö mw f = ½yl g½ kHyg0ivf su&f \Sd / ,i;f ½yl g½ kH= 0P"Ö mwuf m; tveG f awmuyf vsu&f \dS / 0yd óem bm0empwd fwpcf kwpcf ok n fpwd Zå MoZ|ru½yk uf vmyaf ygi;frsm;pmG u dkjzpaf pEikd \f / pueú yYf idk ;f rdepfydkif;twGif;ü 0dyóembm0empdwfaygif;vnf; rsm;pGmyif jzpfEkdif\/ pdwåZ½kyfuvmyfaygif;vnf; tveG tYf veG frsm;jym;pmG yi f jzpEf ikd \f / ½yk uf vmywf pcf \k twiG ;fü yg0iwf n&f adS om 0P"Ö mw f = ½yl g½\kH ta&miftvif;ESifh tjcm;½kyfuvmyfwpfck\ twGif;ü yg0ifwnf&dSaom 0PÖ"mwf = ½lyg½kH\ ta&mif tvif;wdkYonf tvGefeD;uyfpGm yGwfcsKyf xdcdkufvsuf jzpfay:vmMu\/ xdkaMumifhç xif;rD;p wpfckukd uidk íf a0&YS r;fvudk bf od uohJ çYkd ,i;f½yk uf vmywf wYkd iG fyg0iaf om 0P"Ö mw f= ½yl g½\kH ta&mitf vi;fwuYkd dk wpfqufwnf;[k a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfu xif&\/ wpfzef ,if;0dyóembm0empdwfaMumifh jzpfaom pdwåZ½kyfuvmyfwkdif;wGif awaZm"mwf = Owkvnf; yg0if\/ ,if;awaZm"mwf = Owkuvnf; OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfuvmyf topf topfukd 0dyóemÓPf\ tmEkabmfu BuD;vQif BuD;ovdk rsm;pGm jzpfapEdkifjyef\/ ,if;Owkork|mef½kyfwdkYukd ooEÅwdywdw-Owkork|me½ly = rdrd\ ½kyfoEÅwdtpOfü usa&mufjzpfyGm;vsuf&Sdaom Owkork|mef ½kyfrsm;[k ac:\/ ,if;Owkork|mef ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;wGifvnf; 0PÖ"mwf = ½lyg½Hk yg0if\/ ,if;½lyg½Hkonfvnf; ÓPftmEkabmf BuD;vQif BuD;ovkd tvGefawmufy\/ þO',AÁ,ÓPfuJhodkYaom 0dyóembm0empdwfaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom pdwåZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom tvGefawmufyaom 0PÖ"mwf = ½lyg½Hk\ ta&miftvif;ukdvnf;aumif;ç rdrd\ ½kyfoEÅwd tpOfü usa&mufjzpfyGm;vsuf&Sdaom ,if;pdwåZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom awaZm"mwf = Owak Mumi hfÓPtf mEak bm f Bu;DvQi f Bu;Dov kdqiuhf qJ iuhf J xyuf mxyuf m tqurf jyw f txyxf yf jzpfay:aeaom Owkork|mef½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom tvGefawmufyaom 0PÖ"mwf = ½lyg½Hk\ ta&mif tvif;ukdvnf;aumif; 0dyóaembmo = 0dyóemÓPfa&mif[k ac:qkdayonf/ Oyuúdavom avmu[kvnf; ac:qdkonf/

xdkta&miftvif; ESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif 0dyóempdwfaMumifh jzpfaom pdwåZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwGif yg0if aom 0PÖ"mwf = ½lyg½Hk\ ta&miftvif;onfum; a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ cE¨mukd,ftwGif;üomvQif NydK;NydK;jyuf wvufvuf awmufyvsuf wnfae\/ ,if;OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifwnf&Sdaom 0PÖ"mwf = ½lyg½Hk\ tvGefawmufyaom ta&miftvif;onfum; a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ukd,fwGif;ü omru cEm¨ u,dk uf dk vwT íf ÓP\f tmEak bmtf m;avsmpf mG 0e;fusiyf wcf sm t&y f (10)rsuEf mS owYkd ikd -f atmi fysUHEUHSí wn\f / (0yd óempwd af Mumijhfzpaf om pwd Zå ½yk uf vmywf ikd ;fwiG fyg0iaf om awaZm"mwf = Owkwdkif;u OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfuvmyf topftopfukd jzpfap\/ ,if; OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom awaZm"mwf = Owkuvnf; tjcm;tjcm;aom OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk jzpfapjyef\/ þenf;jzifh 0dyóemÓPf\ tmEkabmfu BuD;vQifvnf; BuD;ovdkç ao;vQifvnf; ao;ovdk bkwftqufquf ½dkufcwfvsuf txyfxyf jzpfae\/ xkdOwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYonf tZÑwåwGif omru A[d'¨odkYwdkifatmif bkwftqufquf ½kdufcwfvsuf = ½kyfuvmyfwpfckwGif yg0ifwnf&Sdaom awaZm"mwfu aemufxyf ½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk jzpfay:vmatmif aus;Zl;jyKvsuf jzpfay:aeMu\/ ,i;f½yk uf vmywf YkdysUHEUHSonEf iS thf rQ ,i;f½yk uf vmywf \Ykd 0P"Ö mw f = ½yl g½\kH ta&miof nvf n;f 0ef;usifywfcsm t&yfq,frsufESmodkY wdkifatmif ysHUESHUí wnf\/) xkdMobmo = ta&miftvif;onf xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPftm;omvQif xif&Sm;\/ xkda,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf xdkta&miftvif;jzifh awGUxdrd&m t&yfü wnf&Sdaom ½lyg½Hktaygif;ukdvnf; awGUjrifEdkif\/ xdkodkY awGUjrifavaomf pu©K0dnmPfjzifhyif awGUjrifavoavm? odkYr[kwf raem0dnmPfjzihfyif awGUjrifavoavm ----- þodkY pl;prf;qifjcifMunfhoifhayonf[k q&mjrwfwdkY rdefYqdkawmfrlMuukef\/ 'dAÁpu©KtbdnmPfukd &&Sdawmf rMluuek af om y\*k Kd¾vwf \Ykd oEmÅ eüf uohJ Ykd x½dk yl g½tkH aygi;fon f (= ye;ftrsK;drsK;dpaom ½yl g½tkH aygi;fon)f raem0dnmPfjzifhomvQif odjriftyfaom w&m;jzpf\[k ,lcJhaomf oifhouJhodkY xifayonf/

(r[m#D-2-428-429/)

xdk0dyóem Mobmo = ta&miftvif;onf jzpfay:vmonf&Sdaomf a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ]]ightm; þtcgrS a&S;ü þodkYoabm&Sdaom ta&miftvif;onf rjzpfzl;avpGwum;? rcRwf{uefyif igon ft&,d r\*of Ykdqudk af &muof n fjzpvf wNfy?D t&,d zvkd of Ykdqukd af &muof n fjzpvf wNfy}D}- þovYkd Qif t&d,r\*f r[kwfaom MobmoukdyifvQif t&d,r\*f[lí t&d,zdkvfr[kwfaom MobmoukdyifvQif t&d,zkdvf[lí pGJ,l\/ t&d,r\*f r[kwfonfukd t&d,r\*f[lí t&d,zdkvf r[kwfonfukd t&d,zdkvf [lí pGJ,laom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ 0dyóemvrf;½dk;onf vGJacsmfoGm;NyD jzpf\/ (a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ]ig t&d,r\*fodkY qdkufa&mufayNyD}[k &Edk;jcif;jzifh 0dyóemur®|mef;ukd pGefYvTwfvdkufaomaMumifh xdkyk\*¾dKvf\ 0dyóemonf 0dyóemvrf;½dk;vrf;rSefrS zJwufoGm;onf vrf;acsmfoGm;onf rnf\/ wpfenf; -- xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ 0dyóemonf xdkodkY r\*f&NyD[k xifrSwfjcif;aMumifhyifvQif 0dyóem vrf;½dk;vrf;rSefrS zJwufoGm;onf rnfayonf/) xkda,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf rdrd\ 0dyóem[laom rlv

ur®|mef;ukd vTwfvdkufí Mobmo = ta&miftvif;ukdomvQif om,mvsuf xdkifae\/ (vrf;rSm; vrf;vGJodkY a&muf&Sdaejcif; jzpf\/) (0dok'¨d-2-270/ r[m#D-2-429/)

«rSwfcsuf ----- e 0w ar £awm ykaAÁ {0½layg Mobmaom OyÜEéykaAÁm = ightm; þtcgrS a&;Sü þooYkd abm&adS om ta&mitf vi;fon frjzpzf ;lavpwG um; -- þo YkdziG qhf xkd m;aom t|uxm pum;&yfü t,ltq rvGJrSm;rdzdkY&ef owdjyKyg? þodkY oabm&Sdaom ta&miftvif;rsKd;onf a&S;u rjzpfzl;ao;[kom qkdonf/ þrS a&S;ü ta&miftvif; vHk;0 rjzpfzl;ao;[kum; rqdkay/ þ O',A,Á mEyk óemÓPyf ikd ;fo Ykda&mu&f ydS gr Sta&mitf vi;fon fpí jzpaf y:onuf m; r[wk af y/ orxykdif; Oypm&orm"dESifh eD;uyfaeaom y&dur®orm"dykdif;rS pí orxbm0em wpfavQmuf 0dyóem bm0emwpfavQmufvHk;ü ta&miftvif;um; &Sdonfom jzpfonf/ a&S; tmemygeówdorm"dykdif;wGifvnf; &Sif;vif;wifjycJhavNyD/» xdkMobmo = ta&miftvif;onf tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmftm; xuf0,fzJGUacGvsuf

xdkifae&m t&yfrQukdomvQif xGef;vif;vsuf jzpfay:vm\/ tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmftm; w&m;xikd af eon hfwudk cf e;f twiG ;fu dkxeG ;fvi;fapvsu f jzpaf y:vm\/ tcsKUdaom a,m\*g0p& &[e;fawmtf m; w&m;xidk af eon hfwudk cf e;f\ jyiyf uvdk n;f xeG ;fvi;fvsu fjzpaf y:vm\/ tcsKUdaom a,m\*g0p&&[ef;awmftm; ausmif;wkduf wpfckvHk;ukd/ wpf\*g0kwf t&yfukd/ ,lZemcGJ t&yfukd/ wpf,lZem t&yuf /dk EpS ,f Zl em t&yuf /dk o;kH,Zl em t&yuf /kd y/ tcsKUdaom a,m\*g0p& &[e;fawmtf m; ajrtjyirf S tued|jA[®mjynf t&yfodkY wdkifatmif wpfcJeufaom ta&miftvif;udk jyKvsuf jzpfay:vm\/ or®m orÁK'¨bk&m;&Sif\ 0dyóemÓPfawmfjrwfaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom ta&miftvif;awmfonfum; wpfaomif;aom avmu"mwfukd xGef;vif;apvsuf xif&Sm; jzpfay:awmfrlcJhavNyD/ (0dok'¨d-2-270/) þodkYvQif xdkMobmo = ta&miftvif;\ enf;onf\ tjzpf BuD;rm;us,fjyefYonf\ tjzpfjzifh

rwlxl;jcm; uGJjym;onf\ tjzpfü þqdkvwåHUonfum; 0w¬Koufaownf;/ oD[kdVfuRef; pdwåvawmifausmif;wdkufü pBuø ywfywfvnf vSnfhxm;aom ausmif;aqmif wpfck

&Sd\/ twGif; tdyfcef;aqmifukdvnf; um&Hxm;\/ tdyfcef;aqmifudk vSnfhywfxm;aom pBuøukdvnf; um&Hxm;\/ eH&Htum ESpfxyf&Sdaom ,if;ausmif;aqmif twGif;ü rax&fBuD; ESpfOD;wdkYonf oDwif; o;kHawmrf Mluuek \f / rax&jfrwBfu;D EpS yf g;w YkdMobmo = ta&mitf vi;fEiS hfywof uíf aq;GaE;Grad om xkdaeYonfvnf; vuG,fyu© OykofaeY jzpf\/ t&yfrsufESmwdkYukd rdk;wdrfvTmjzifh zHk;vTrf;xm;tyfukef\/ nOfhtzdkYü t\*Fgav;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom trdkufarSmifonf jzpfay:vsuf &Sd\/ xdktcgü wpfOD;aom oDwif;i,f rax&fu -----

]]t&Sifbk&m; ...wynfhawmftm; ,cktcgü apwD&ifjyifawmf0,f jrwfaom ae&mxufü naecsr;ftcgu ci;fusi;fyal Zmxf m;tyuf ek af om ig;yg;aom tqi;f&udS ek af om ye;fwoYkd n f xiaf eygukef\}}[k avQmufxm;\/ (oefY&Sif;aom 0dyóemÓPf &Sdaom yk\*¾dKvftm; Mobmo ta&mif tvi;fjzi hfysUHEUHS&m t&yüf tqi;f½yl g½ kHtaygi;fon f 'Ad pÁ uK©tbnd mPuf dk &&adS om y\*k Kd¾vtf m;uohJ Ykd xifvmukef\/ ----- r[m#D-2-429/) xdkrax&fi,fukd r[max&fBuD;u -----

]]igh&Sif ...oifonf rtHhMoavmufonfukd qkdbd\? ightm;rlum; ,cktcgü r[mork'´&m0,f

,lZemt&yfü wnf&SdMuukefaom ig;vdyfwdkYonf xifvmukef\}} [k qdk\/ þum; Mobmo\ xl;axGuGJjym;rI &SdyHk 0w¬Kwnf;/ &SnfjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk; cRwf,Gif;í

ajymqdkonfü 0w¬KrSm þodkY jzpf\/ ----þMobmou dkr\*zf vdk f eAd mÁ e[f k xirf mS ;roI n f a,b,k stm;jzi hforx,meud vr;fjzi hf0yd óem ÓPfukd &&Sdaom a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmf\ oEÅmefü tjzpfrsm;\/ þuJhodkYaom ta&miftvif;ukd vwT af eaom jzpaf y:apaom ÓPof n ft&,d r\*zf vdk wf n;f[ k&E;dkjci;fu dkt"rd me[ kac:q\kd / orx ,meud vr;fr S 0yd óemo Ykd u;lvmNy;Daemu f 0yd óemÓPuf dk &&adS omtcg ,i;fuohJ Ykd t"rd me jzpaf eaom a,m\*g0p& &[e;fawmof n f psmeof rmywjfzi hfcmG xm;tyNfy;Duek af om uad vomw\Ykd rjzpaf y:jci;faMumi hf]]ig&[EmÅ }}[íl pwd uf dkjzpaf p\/ Op0ö gvud t&yüf owD i;fo;kHawmrf al om r[mem\*rax&f uohJ vYkd n;faumi;fç [uH eut&yüf owD i;fo;kHawmrf al om r[m'wrå ax&uf ohJ vYkd n;faumi;fç pwd vå awmifausmif;wdkuf eduFayPÖurnfaom ur®|mef;ausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;awmfrlaom plVokreax&f uJhodkYvnf;aumif; rSwfyg/ (0dok'¨d-2-270/)

## r[mem\*rax&f

wv\*F& t&yfü oDwif;oHk;awmfrlaom y#dorÇd'gÓPfav;yg;odkY a&muf&Sdawmfrlaom "r®'dEém

trnf&Sdawmfrlaom &[EÅmrax&fjrwfBuD; wpfyg;onf rsm;pGmaom &[ef;oHCmawmftm; tqHk;tr Mo0g'ay;vsu f owD i;fo;kHawmrf \l / x"dk r'® Ed é rax&of n f rrd \d aeoY epYf iaf wmrf &l m t&yüf aexidk íf ]]toeYkd n;f .. igw\Ykd q&mwpqf l jzpaf wmrf al om Op0ö gvud t&yüf owD i;fo;kHawmrf al om r[mem\* rax&f\ &[ef;tjzpfukd jyKvkyfay;wwfaom &[ef;udpöonf tNyD;tqHk;odkY a&muf&SdavNyDavm? tNyD; tqHk;odkY ra&muf&Sdao;avoavm}} ----- þodkY qifjcifvwfaomf = tbdnmPf0ifpm;í Munfhawmf rlvwfaomf xdkr[mem\* rax&fjrwfBuD;\ ykxkZefom jzpfaeao;onfukd awGUjrifí ]]igonf roGm;cJhonf&Sdaomf ig\ q&morm;onf ykxkZef\ tjzpfjzifhomvQif aojcif;ukd jyKawmfrlayvwåHU}}---- þodkYvn;f o&d ídS tbnd mPwf ecf ;kdjzi hfaumi;fuiof YkdyswH uíf aeoY epYf i&f m t&yüf owD i;fo;kHawmrf al om r[mem\* rax&f\ teD;ü oufqif;í q&morm;tm; &Sdckd;í 0wfBuD; 0wfi,fukd jyKí oifhwifh avsmuyf waf om t&yüf xikd íf owD i;fo;kHawmrf vl udk \f / xakd emi fq&mwynwhf YkdtcstD cs pum;ajymqkdMuonfrSm þodkY jzpf\/ -----

q&m ----- igh&Sif "r®'dEé ...tcgr[kwfonfü tb,faMumifh vm&Sdygoenf;/ wynfh ----- t&Sifbk&m; ...jyóemukd avQmufxm;ar;jref;vkdí vmygonf bk&m;/ q&m ----- igh&Sif "r®'dEé ...ar;avavmh? odukefonf&Sdaomf ajzqdkygukeftHh/ þodkY rdefYqkdvwfaomf jyóemaygif; wpfaxmifukd ar;jref;avQmufxm;\/ r[mem\* rax&f-

jrwBfu;Duvn;f ar;widk ;f ar;wikd ;faom jyóemu dkrNird ,uS rf íl omvQi f vsijfrepf mG ajzMum;awmrf \l / wynfh ----- t&iS bf &k m; ...t&iS bf &k m;wY\kd ÓPaf wmof n f tveG xf ujfruaf wmrf yl gayp?G b,af om

tcgü t&iS bf &k m;woYkd n f þt&,d r\*jfzivhf maom y#od r'dÇ gw&m;u dk&tyyf gayoen;f/

(r[mem\* rax&f\ tvkdtwkdif; ar;jcif; jzpfonf/)

q&m ----- ig&h iS f"r'® Ed é...þaerY Sa&wuG af om fveG cf ahJ om tEpS af jcmuqf ,uf mvü &tycf yhJ g\/ wynfh ----- t&Sifbk&m; ...t&Sifbk&m;wdkYonf tbdnmPform"dukd oHk;aqmifEdkifygukef\avm/ q&m ----- igh&Sif "r®'dEé ...þtbdnmPform"dukd oHk;aqmifjcif;onf0efav;zG,f r[kwfyg/ wynfh ----- t&Sifbk&m; ... xdkodkY 0efrav;ygvQif qifwpfaumif zefqif;awmfrlygukefbk&m;/ r[mem\* rax&fjrwfBuD;onf aiGawmifESifhwlonfh ukd,fvHk;jzLaom qifBuD;ukd zefqif;awmf

rl\/

wyn hf ----- t&iS bf &k m; ... ,ctk cgü þqijfzLawmof n f rwek rf vyI f xm;tyaf om em;&uG &f odS nf jzpíf ç axmixf m;tyaf om tNr;D&odS njfzpíf ç EmS armi;fu dk cwH iG ;fü xníhf aMumurf u-f z,G af om BuKd;MumouH dkjyKvsu ft&iS bf &k m;w\Ykd txoH Ykda&;S½aI jy;vmaom tjci;ft&mjzihf xdkqifukd wefckd;jzifh jyKawmfrlyg/

r[mem\*rax&fBuD;onf xkd"r®'dEém rax&f avQmufxm;onftwdkif;yif zefqif;awmfrlvdkuf\/ vsijfreaf om t[ek jfzi hfajy;vmaom qiaf jymiBfu;D\ aMumurf uzf ,G jfzpaf om trtl &mu dkawUGjri&f í aMumufojzifh xí ajy;jcif;iSm tm;xkwfawmfrl\/ xkdr[mem\* rax&fjrwfBuD;ukd &[EÅm jzpfawmfrlaom wynjhfzpof l"r'® Ed mé rax&uf vuuf kdqeuYf m oueF ;fpeG ;fü uikd íf ]]t&iS bf &k m; &[EmÅ y\*k Kd¾vtf m;

&GH&SmxdwfvefYjcif;rnfonf jzpfao;oavm}}[k ar;jref;awmfrl\/ xdk r[mem\* rax&fonf xdktcsdeftcg umvü rdrd ykxkZef jzpfrSef;ukd od&Sdí ]]igh&Sif "r®'dEé

igh&Sifonf ig\ ukd;uG,ftm;xm;&m jzpfygavmh}}[kqkdí ajc&if;ü aqmifhaMumifhxdkifawmfrl\/

]]t&Sifbk&m; ...t&Sifbk&m;wdkY\ udk;uG,ftm;xm;&m jzpfap&rnf[k ESvHk;ykdufvsufomvQif wynahf wmof n fvma&mucf yhJ g\? p;kd&rd af wm frryl gvi}hf} [ kavQmuxf m;í ur|® me;fw&m;u kda[mMum; ay;awmfrl\/

r[mem\*rax&jfrwBfu;Don fur|® me;fud k,al qmiíf pBuoø Ykdwuíf EvS ;kHoiG ;fawmrf &l m o;kHBurd -f ajrmu fajcvrS ;fü tjrwqf ;kHzvkd [f qk tkd yaf om t&[wzå vdk of Ykdqukd af &muaf wmrf \l / r[mem\* rax&-f jrwfBuD;um; a'gop½kduf xlajymawmfrl\/ þodkY oabm&Sdukefaom &[ef;awmfwdkYonf Mobmo trnf&aom 0dyóemta&miftvif;ü wkefvIyfukef\/ (0dok'¨d-2-270-271/)

## 2/ ÓP = 0dyóemÓPf

OyuúdavowGif yg0ifaom ÓP = ÓPf[lonf 0dyóemÓPfyifwnf;/ ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wuYkd dkyp,ö awm O',A,Á 'óe = taMumi;fw&m;tm;jzi hfjzp-f ysuuf dk½jIci;fç cPawm O',A,Á 'óe = cPtm;jzi hfjzp-f ysuuf dk½jIci;f - þopYkd aom en;fjzi hfvuP© m,mOuf wkd iíf EidI ;fcsed vf su f p;lpr;fvsuf 0yd óem½aI eaom xOkd ',A,Á ÓPuf dktNy;Dtq;kHo Ykda&muaf paom xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf m; ypvf wT f vdkufaom odMum;rif;\ 0&ZdefvufeufuJhodkY rysufaom t[kef&Sdaom xufjrufaom wefcdk;&Sdaom aoG;tyfonfjzpfí tvGefxufjrufaom tvGefoefY&Sif;aom 0dyóemÓPfonf jzpfay:vmwwf\/

(0dok'¨d-2-271/)

## 3/ yDwd = 0dyóemyDwd

yDwd[lonf 0dyóempdwfESifh ,SOfaom yDwdwnf;/ xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü xkdtcsdef tcgü ck'´dumyDwdç cPdumyDwdç MouúEÅdumyDwd OaAÁ\*gyDwd z&PmyDwd [laom ig;rsKd;aom yDwdonf wpfukd,fvHk;ukd jynfhapvsuf jzpfay:vmwwf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-272/)

O',A,Á mEyk óemÓPof n fvr;freS of mG ;vwaf om fþywD dig;rsK;dwoYkd n ftpOtf widk ;f jzpaf y:vmwwfaomaMumifh þyDwd ig;rsKd;wdkY jzpfay:vmaMumif;ukd t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqkdawmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ txGwftxdyfodkY a&mufaeaom O',AÁ,ÓPfESifh twlwuGrlum; z&PmyDwd wpfrsKd; omvQi fjzpaf y:vmwwaf yon/f Oypm&orm" dtcukd tf we YftyeÜ morm" dtcukd tf werYf Swpyf g;aom tcgüvn;f z&PmywD od n f jzpaf y:vmwwof nof mvQiwf n;f/ xakd Mumi hf ]]ywD od n f wpuf ,dk vf ;kHudk jynfhapvsuf jzpfay:vmwwf\}}[k t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqkdawmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ (r[m#D-2430/) ,i;f0yd óemywD Ed iS ,hf OS af om reG jfrwaf om 0yd óempwd af Mumi hf reG jfrwaf om yPwD pwd Zå ½yk -f w\Ykd wpuf ,kd vf ;kHtjyn hf tEUHStjym; jynahf pvsu f jzpaf y:vmjci;fu dk tx;l&nñf eT ;fxm;on[f k rwS yf g/

## 4/ yó'¨d = 0dyóemyó'¨d

yó'¨d[lonf 0dyóempdwfESifh,SOfaom yó'¨dwnf;/ xkdtcsdeftcgü nOfhoefYpif&m ae&mü

vn;faumi;fç aeoY epYf i&f m ae&müvn;faumi;f 0yd óembm0em ur|® me;fu dk p;Djze;fvsu fxikd af eaom xkda,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; ukd,fpdwfwdkY\ ylyefjcif;onf rjzpfawmhay/ av;vHrIonf rjzpfawmhay/ Murf;wrf;cufrmonf\ tjzpfonf rjzpfawmhay/ 0dyóem bm0emrIü rcHhnm;rIonf rjzpfawmhay/ tavsmtf m;jziqhf &kd r l x kd a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f pwd wf oYkd n f Nird ;fat;uek of n f aygyh g;uek of n f E;lnuHh ek -f on f 0yd óembm0emrüI cnhH m;uek of n f tveG pf iMfu,of e&Yf iS ;fuek of n f ajzmirhf wuf ek of nof mvQif jzpfukef\/ xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf þyó'¨d v[kwm rk'kwm ur®nwm yg\*knwm OZkuwm apwodufwdkYjzifh csD;ajr§muftyfaom ukd,f-pdwf &Sdonfjzpfí xdkO',AÁ,ÓPf jzpfaomumvü umr\*kPf cHpm;ol vlwdkY\ Opöm r[kwfaomç umr\*kPf cHpm;ol vlwdkY cHpm;jcif;iSm avsmufywfaom umr csrf;omokcü arGUavsmfjcif;ukd vGefonfjzpfí trmEkoD rnfaom arGUavsmfjcif;ukd cHpm;&ay\/

(0dok'¨d-2-272/)

ww¬ um,\*¾[aPe ½lyum,ómyd \*[PH a0'dwAÁH? e a0'em'du©E¨wå,aó0/ um,-

yó'¨dtm'a,m [d ½lyum,ómyd '&xm'dedr®'´dumwd/ (r[m#D-2-430/) um,yó'¨d pdwåyó'¨dç um,v[kwm pdwåv[kwmç um,rk'kwm pdwårk'kwmç um,ur®nwm pdwåur®nwmç um,yg\*knwm pdwåyg\*knwmç um,kZkuwm pdwåKZkuwm ----- ,k\*V = tpHk apwoduf (6)rsKd;wdkYonf tcsif;csif; rauGruGm ,SOfavh &SdMuukef\/ xdkaMumifh yó'¨d jzpfvwfaomf v[wk m paom apwoud wf oYkd nvf n;f jzpMfuuek of nof mwn;f/ xadk Mumi hfxadk pwoud wf \Ykd qikd &f m vyk if e;fupd &ö yuf dkazmjfyjci;fu dky"mejyKojzi hfxtdk v;kHpakH om ,\*k Vapwoud wf uYkd vdk n;f jyvokd njfzpíf ]]ukd,f-pdwfwdkY\ ylyefjcif;onf rjzpfawmhay? av;vHrIonf rjzpfawmhay/}} þodkYponfjzifh t|uxm q&mawmfu zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ xkdum,yó'¨d ponfwdkYü um,-o'´gjzifh ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;ukdvnf; odrf;usKH; ,l&jcif;ukd od&Sdygav/ a0'empaom emrfcE¨moHk;yg;ukdomvQif aumuf,l&jcif;ukd odtyfonf r[kwfay/ rSefayonf ----- um,yó'¨dpaom apwodufwdkYonf ½lyum,\vnf; ylyefjcif;ponfukd eif;e,f acsrIef;wwfukef\[k od&Sdygav/ tb,faMumifh ukd,fpdwfwdkYonf Nidrf;at;ukefonfomvQif ayghyg;ukefonfomvQif El;nHhukefonfomvQif 0dyóembm0emrIü cHhnm;ukefonfomvQif tvGefpifMu,f oefY&Sif;ukefonfomvQif ajzmifhrwfukefonfomvQif jzpfukefoenf;[lrl - ukd,f-pdwfwdkY\ -----

1/ rNidrf;at;rI\ taMumif;&if;ppf jzpfaom O'¨pöpaom udavomç

2/ rayghyg;rI\ taMumif;&if;ppf jzpfaom xderd'¨paom udavomç

3/ rEl;nhHrI\ taMumif;&if;ppf jzpfaom 'd|drmepaom udavomç

4/ 0dyóembm0emrIü rcHhnm;rI\ taMumif;&if;ppf jzpfaom <uif;aom eD0&Pw&m; (umrpäE´Asmyg'ponfh eD0&Pw&m;)ç

5/ 0yd óembm0emrüI ruRr;fusi frvrd m® jci;f rpiMfu, froe&Yf iS ;fjci;f\ taMumi;f&i;fpp fjzpaf om r,HkMunfjcif; tó'¨d,paom udavomç

6/ rajzmirhf wjfci;f auUGaumujfci;f\ taMumi;f&i;fppjfzpaf om rm,m-omaX,spaom uad vomþopYkd aom pwd "f mwnf pEf rG ;faMumi;f ouH ad vo"rw® uYkd dky,af zsmuof n\f tprG ;fjzi hfxtkd cgü 0dyóempdwåKyÜg'f\ jzpfay:aejcif;aMumifh ]]udk,f-pdwfwdkY\ ylyefrIonf rjzpfawmhay? av;vHrIonf rjzpfawmhay}} þodkYponfjzifh t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqkdawmfrljcif; jzpfay\/ (r[m#D-2-430/) þ trmEkoD trnf&aom 0dyóemü arGUavsmfaysmfykduf ESpfNcdKufrIrsKd;ukdyif &nf&G,fí þodkY

a[mMum;xm;awmrf \l / -----

oknm\*g&H y0d|ó? oEÅpdwåó bdu©Kaem/ trmEkoD &wd a[mwd? or®m "r®H 0dyóawm/

,awm ,awm or®owd? cE¨meH O',AÁ,H/ vbwD yDwdygarmZÆH? trwH wH 0dZmewH/ (ck-1-67/)

onk m\*g& H= qwd Nfird &f m ausmi;fo?Ykd 0g? epd eö rd wd fock erd wd ftweå rd wd fobk erd wd wf rYkd Sui;fqwd &f m jzpfaomç a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ csrf;omokc\ rSD&mjzpfaom 0dyóemodkY/ y0d|ó = 0ifa&mufvmNyD;aom/ oEÅpdwåó = wnfMunfNidrfouf ravmufvufaom pdwf&Sdaom/ or®m = aumif;rGefrSefuepf mG toithf m;jzi/hf "r H®= ½yk ef mr"f r ®ocgF&w&m;puk /dk 0yd óawm = O',A,Á mEyk óem ponwf \Ykd tpGrf;jzifh 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfvsuf&Sdaom/ bdu©Kaem = a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmftm;/ trmEkoD = tm;xwk tf yaf om 0yd óem r&adS om vol mrewf \Ykd t&mr[wk of n\f tjzpaf Mumi hftrmEok Dtrnf &aom/ &w d= 0yd óembm0emü arUGavsmaf ysmyf udk f EpS NfcKdujfci;f 0yd óem&wod n/f a[mw d= jzpaf y:í vmay\/

,awm ,awm = tMuiftMuif ½kyftzdkY emrftzdkYrS (½kyfukd OD;wnfí emrfukd OD;wnfí)/ cE¨meH

= cEm¨ ig;yg;w\Ykd / O',A,Á H = jzpjfci;f ysujfci;f O',A,Á oabmu/dk oro® w d = vuP© m,mOwf iuf m

½IyGm;oHk;oyf\/ wawm wawm = xdkxdk oHk;oyfwdkif;aom ½kyfemrf tzdkYtpkrS/ yDwdygarmZÆH = ESpfouf 0rf;ajrmufjcif; yDwdygarmZÆw&m;udk/ vbwd = &&Sday\/ wH = xkdESpfouf0rf;ajrmufjcif; yDwdygarmZÆ w&m;on/f 0Zd mew H = 0Zd meEmÅ e H = tjzptf ysuuf dk ojdriuf ek af om ynm&wdS \Ykd / trw H = tNrKduef Ad mÁ ef tqHk;&SdaomaMumifh tNrdKufw&m;ygaywnf;/ (jynf-0dok'¨dr\*f-edó,-5-182-183/) þovYkd Qi fxadk ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf m; þewvf wl YkdcpH m;jci;fimS avsmuyf waf om umr\*Pk cf sr;fomü

arGUavsmfaysmfykduf ESpfNcdKufjcif;ukd ausmfvGefonfjzpfí trmEkoDtrnf&aom 0dyóemü arGUavsmf aysmfykduf ESpfNcdKufjcif; 0dyóem&wdukd NyD;pD;apvsuf v[kwm paom apwodufwdkYESifh ,SOfwGJum yó'¨dw&m;onf jzpfay:vm\/

## 5/ okc = 0dyóemokc

ock [ol n f0yd óempwd Ef iS ,hf OS af om apwoud ock wn;f/ xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf m; O',A,Á mEkyóemÓPfESifh jynfhpHkaeaom xdktcsdeftcgü wpfudk,fvHk;ukd pGwfpkdapvsuf tvGefrGefjrwfaom 0dyóemokconf jzpfay:vmwwf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-272/)

0dyóem okcESifh ,SOfaom pdwfaMumifh jzpfukefaom tvGefrGefjrwfaom twdyPDw pdwåZ½kyfwjYkdzi hfa,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f tv;kHpakH om u,dk uf m,on fawUGxtd y fysUHEUHStyof nvf n;f jzp\f ? xu0f e;fusifr S yGm;aptyfonfvnf; jzpf\/ xdktvGefrGefjrwfaom twdyPDw pdwåZ½kyfwdkY\ wpfukd,fvHk;odkY tEUHStjym; awUGxad ejci;f xu0f e;fusi f ymG ;aejci;fuydk i f ]]wpuf ,kd vf ;kHu dkpwG pf akd pvsu f tveG rf eG jfrw-f aom 0dyóemokconf jzpfay:vmwwf\}}[k t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqdkawmfrljcif;jzpfonf/

(r[m#D-2-431/)

## 6/ t"darmu© = o'¨g"darmu©

t"darmu©[lonf y&rw¬w&m;ukd,f teufoabmtm;jzifh o'¨g-apwodufwnf;/ ("r®o\*FPD

ygVdawmfü vm&Sdaom a,0gyeu-apwoduf trsKd;tpm;rsm;wGif yg0ifaom t"darmu©apwoduf r[kwf [lvkdonf/) rSefayonf ----- xkdtcsdeftcgü 0dyóemÓPfESifh ,SOfonfomvQif jzpfaom xkd a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f pwd af pwoud wf uYkd dktveG tf u JMunvf iaf pwwof n fjzpíf jzpaf om oejfreaf om cGeftm;&Sdaom o'¨g-apwodufonf jzpfay:vmwwf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-272/) xdko'¨g-w&m;[lonf þ0dyóemt&mü txl;ojzifh þO',AÁ,ÓPfydkif;ü uH\tusKd;ukd

aomfvnf;aumif; &wemoHk;yg;ukdaomfvnf;aumif; ,HkMunfonf\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmonfum; r[kwf? pifppfaomfum; pdwfukd aemufusKapwwfaom udavomtnpftaMu; uif;ojzifh 0dyóemÓPEf iS hf ,OS zf u f or,Ü wk wf &m;w\Ykd tveG tf u J Munvf irf jIzp&f e f taMumi;f&i;fjzpaf om o'g¨w&m; yifwnf;/ ,if;o'¨gw&m;ukdyif þü t"darmu©[k ac:qdkjcif; jzpfonf/ (r[m#D-2-431/)

## 7/ y\*¾[ = 0dyóem0D&d,

y\*¾[[lonf 0D&d,wnf;/ rSefayonf ----- xkdtcsdeftcg0,f xkda,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü 0yd óemÓPEf iS hf ,OS of nof mvQi f jzpaf om ravsmvh eG ;f rwi;fveG ;faom 0yd óemÓPEf iS whf uaG om orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk qdkif&m0dyóemÓPf\ tm½HkrS avQmus roGm;&aatmif aumif;pGm csD;yifhxm;wwfaom 0D&d,onf jzpfay:vmwwf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-272/) a&S;ü jzpfcJhaom bm0em\ pGrf;tm;jzifhNyD;aom tnDtrQjzpfaom 0D&d,onf 0dyóemÓPfESifh

wuGaom rdrdESifh ,SOfzuforÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYukd npfnL;aMumif; oHudavo tzdkYjzpfaom ysif;&djcif;rS csD;ajr§muf jr§ifhwifay;wwfaomaMumifh y\*¾[ rnf\/ xdkaMumifh ]]y\*¾[-[lonf 0D&d,wnf;}} - þodkY paom pum;udk t|uxmu zGifhqkdjcif; jzpfonf/ (r[m#D-2-431/)

## 8/ Oy|me = 0dyóemowd

Oy|me[lonf owdyifwnf;/ rSefayonf ----- xkda,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f 0dyóemÓPfESifh ,SOfonfomvQif jzpfaom ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpö 'ku© tewå paom obm0ukd aumif;pGm rSwfom;jcif;jzifh ocFg&tm½Hkü jrJpGmuyfí wnfaomç qefYusifbuf eD0&Ppaom tnpftaMu; uif;jcif;aMumifh xkdqefYusifbufw&m;onf rvIyfr&Sm;aptyfonf\ tjzpfjzifh jrJpGmwnfaomç xdkodkY jrJpGmwnfonf\ tjzpfaMumifhomvQif pdkufxlxm;tyfaom ausmufpmwkdifuJhodkY rwkefrvIyfaomç rwkefrvIyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifhomvQif jrifhrdk&fawmifrif;ESifh wlaom owdonf jzpfay:vmwwf\/ xadk ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f tMuitf Mui f rrd Ód Ptf m; a&;S½xI iaf om ½yk ef mr[f al om t&mXmeu dk qi-f jcif\? ESvHk;odkY aumif;pGmaqmif\? ESvHk;oGif;\? ESvHk;üxm;\? toD;toD; ½I\? xdkxkd ½kyfemrf[laom t&mXmeonf xkda,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ owdtm; ouf0ifí ouf0ifí ----- 'dAÁpu©KtbdnmPf\ t&HXmecGJjzpfaom ,xmur®Ly\*ÓPftm; wpfyg;aom avmuonf xifvmouJhodkY ---- xifvm\/

(0dok'¨d-2-272/)

,'a\*e¾ [ dow dtm&rP® HMouE© wd´ mG Oyw|d w?d w'a\*e¾ tm&rP® ródÜ MouE© wd´ mG Oyw|d wwD d

0kpöwd/ (r[m#D-2-431-432/) tMuitf Muitf z Ykdtptk m;jzi hfowod n f ocgF&tm½okH Ykdou0f iíf uyíf wn\f ? xxkd kdtztYkd pk tm;jzifh ocFg&tm½Hkonfvnf; xkdowdtm; ouf0ifí uyfí wnf\ xif\[k qkdtyfayonf/

(r[m#D-2-431-432/)

þtxufyg t|uxm#DumwdkY\ zGifhqdkxm;awmfrlonfhtwdkif; ajymqkd&ygrl ----- a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfonf twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef[laom umvoHk;yg;ç tZÑwå A[d'¨[laom oEÅmefESpfyg; twGif;ü wn&f adS om ocgF&w&m; reS of rQu dk tv&kd odS v kd v,G vf ,G uf ul l ryirf ye;f ½cI siof v kd ½EI ikd \f ? ½cI siwf ikd ;f ½IEkdif\? ½Iwkdif;vnf; xkdocFg& tm½Hkonf xifvsuf vif;vsuf &Sif;vsufom &Sdae\[k odEdkifayonf/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;\ oEÅmefü pHcsdefrSD O',AÁ,ÓPfonf &Sd\ r&Sd\ukd odEkdifonfh rSwfausmuf wpfckyifwnf;/

## 9/ Oayu©m = 0dyóEkayu©m + tm0ZÆEkayu©m

tedpö 'ku© tewå tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh pdppfpl;prf;tyfNyD;aom ocFg&tm½Hk&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdtepd ö'uk ©tew åtjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfppd ppf ;lpr;fjci;fü tv,tf vw fvspvf sL½oI n\f tjzpjfziwhf naf om wMwrZÑwwå m-apwoud [f al om 0yd óEak yum© onvf n;faumi;fç ocgF&w&m;wdkYukd tedpö 'ku© tewå tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh pdppfpl;prf;jcif;ü tnDtrQ vspfvsL½Ionf\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpjfci;faMumi hfraem'gG&ud 0yd óemaZm0xD dpwd tf pOwf iG fyg0iaf om raem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;fpwd Ef iS hf,OS af om apwem[laom tm0ZÆEkayu©monfvnf;aumif; Oayu©mrnf\/ rSefayonf ----- xdkO',AÁ,ÓPf jzpfaeonfh tcsdeftcgü xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f tvHk;pHkaom umvoHk;yg; oEÅmefESpfyg; twiG ;fü wn&f adS om ocgF&w&m;reS of rQwüYkd vspvf sL½oI njfzpíf jzpaf om wMwrZÑwwå m-apwoud f [al om 0yd óEak yum© onvf n;f oejfreaf om ceG tf m;&odS n f jzpíf jzpaf y:vm\/ raem'gG&ü raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;ESifh ,SOfaom apwem[laom tm0ZÆEkayu©monfvnf; oefjrefaom cGeftm;&Sdonfjzpfí jzpaf y:vm\/ reS af yon f--- xxkd ½kd yk ef mr"f r ® ocgF&w&m;p\k tepd tö csu f 'uk t© csu f tewtå csuuf dk ppd ppf ;lpr;fqijfciaf om xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f xtdk m0ZEÆ ak yum© on foMdum;ri;fon fypvf wT tf yaf om 0&ZdefvufeufuJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç ajcmufaoGUaeaom zufxkyfzufyHk twGif;ü ajy;0ifoGm;aom rD;&J&J awmufaom pOf;oGm;uJhodkYvnf;aumif; &J&ifhonf jzpfí xufjrufpl;&Sonf jzpfí jzpfay:vm\/

(0dok'¨d-2-273/) ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd jzpjfci;f ysujfci;f O',A,Á w\Ykd a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f ÓP0f , ftveG xf iof n\f

tjzpfaMumifh ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; = O',AÁ,ukd ½Ijcif;ü vspfvsLjzpfaom wMwrZÑwåKayu©monf þü 0dyóEkayu©m rnfownf;/ xkdO',AÁ,wdkYonfum; umvoHk;yg; oEÅmefESpfyg; twiG ;fü wn&f adS om cyof rd ;fOó kHtv;kHpakH om ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd O',A,Á wyYkd iwf n;f[ kEvS ;kHyudk af wmf rlí jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; O',AÁ,wdkYü vspfvsL½Ijcif; wMwrZÑwåKayu©m[k rqdkrlí cyfodrf;aom ocFg& w&m;wdkYü vspfvsL½Ijcif; jzpfíjzpfaom wMwrZÑwåKayu©m[k t|uxmu zGifhqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfonf/

(r[m#D-2-432/)

## tm0ZÆef;\ xufjrufrI

raem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;fEiS hf ,OS af om apwem[al om tm0ZEÆ ak yum© \ oMdum;ri;f\ 0&Zed vf uef uEf iS hf wlonf\tjzpfç avmavmyl &J&Jawmufaom pOf;oGm;jrm;ESifh wlonf\ tjzpfukdvnf;aumif;ç &J&ifh xujfruof n\f tjzpuf vkd n;faumi;f oAnÁ KwÓPaf wmjfrw\f a&U oS mG ;jzpaf om raem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;fuohJ Ykd xrkd aem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;fo YkdtpOvf ukd af om xrkd aem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;f\ aemiüf quvf ujfzpaf y:vmaom 0yd óemÓP\f oMdum;ri;fon fypvf wT tf yaf om 0&Zed vf uef uEf iS hfwpl mG avmavm y&l &J aJ wmuaf om pO;fomG ;jrm;ESifh wlpGm &J&ifhxufjrufaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaomaMumifh[k rSwfyg/ (0dyóemÓPfu xujfrupf ;l&aS omaMumi hf0yd óemÓP\f a&;Süjzpaf om raem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;fEiS hf,OS af om apwem[al om tm0ZÆEkayu©monfvnf; xufjrufpl;&Sonf [lvkd/) (r[m#D-2-432/)

## 10/ eduEÅd = 0dyóemeduEÅd

eduEÅd[lonf 0dyóemü tvkd&Sdaom iJhuGufwyfrufaom eduEÅdwnf;/ 0dyóemukd tvkd&Sdaom

iJhuGufwG,fwmrIwnf;/ 0dyóem\ wifhw,fprÜm,faMumif; jzpfukefaom Mobmo = ta&miftvif; ponfwdkYonf xdk0dyóem\ tqif;wefqmuJhodkY jzpfMuukef\/ þodkY Mobmo ponfwdkYjzifh wefqm qiftyfaom 0dyóemü iJhuGufjcif;ukdjyKvsuf odrfarGUonfvnf;jzpfaom Nidrfoufaom tjcif;t&m &odS nvf n;fjzpaf om eud EodÅ n fxakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ e0f , fjzpaf y:vm\/ ,i;feud EudÅ dkuad vom[líyif odrf;qnf;jcif;iSm rwwfaumif; rwwfEdkif jzpfwwf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-273/) xedk ud E\dÅ xokd Ykdord af rUGon\f tjzp f Nird of uaf om tjci;ft&m&odS n\f tjzpof n f bm0em\ tvGeftuJESifhwuG jzpfjcif;aMumifh = 0dyóembm0em\ tvGeftuJ tm;aumif;vmaomaMumifh jzpf\/ xkdodkYjzpfí eduEÅd\ udavom\ tjzpfukdvnf; odEkdifcJonf jzpfownf;/ (r[m#D-2-432/)

Mobmo = ta&mitf vi;füuohJ yYkd i fþjyqtkd ycf NhJy;Daom ÓPpf onwf wYkd iG fwpcf ck jkzpvf waf omf a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f ]]pipf p f igth m; þtcgr S a&;Sü þooYkd abm&adS om ÓPof n f rjzpzf ;lpwG um;/ þodkYoabm&Sdaom yDwdonf/y/ yó'¨donf/ okconf/ t"darmu©onf/ y\*¾[onf/ Oy|meonf/ Oayu©monf/ eduEÅdonf rjzpfzl;pGwum;? rcRwf{uef trSefyif igonf t&d,mr\*fodkY qkdufa&mufNyD jzpf\? t&d,mzdkvfodkY qkdufa&mufNyD jzpf\}}[k t&d,mr\*f r[kwfonfukd t&d,mr\*f[k t&d,mzdkvf r[kwfonfukd t&d,mzkdvf[k pGJ,laom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ 0dyóemonf 0dyóemc&D;vrf;½dk;rS ab;odkY zJoGm;onf acsmfusoGm;onf rnfayonf/ xkda,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf rdrd\ 0dyóembm0em [laom rlvur®|mef;udk vTwfvdkufí r½IawmhbJ 0dyóemÓPfukdomvQif/y/ yDwd/ yó'd¨/ okc/ t"darmu©/ y\*¾[/ Oy|me/ Oayu©m/ eduEÅdudkomvQif om,mvsuf xdkifaeay\/ (0dok'¨d-2-273/) þtxufygpum;&yf0,f ---- ÓPponfwdkYwGif wpfyg;yg; jzpfvwfaomf - [laom pum;ukd

]]wpyf g;yg; jzpvf waf om fig r\*of Ykdqukd af &muNfy}D} ponjfzi hfp,JG jlci;fu dkjyjci;fimS omvQi fqjdkci;fjzpof n/f wpfyg;pD wpfyg;pD jzpfaomaMumifh qdkonfum; r[kwf/ rSefayonf ----- eduEÅdrS wpfyg;aom (9)yg;aom OyuúdavowdkYonf wpfckaom pdwåu©Püaomfvnf; NydKifwljzpfEdkifMuukef\/ t&d,r\*fw&m; t&d,zdkvfw&m; ponfjzifh qifjcifrIonfum; toD;toD; wpfyg;pD wpfyg;pDüom jzpfonf/

wpzf e f ]]þr S a&;Sü ig\ oEmÅ e0f , f þooYkd abm&adS om eud EodÅ n f rjzpzf ;lay}} [al om pum;udk "ro® abmu dkxi&f mS ;atmi f jyon\f tprG ;fjziohf m t|uxmu ziG qhf tkd yaf yon/f xtkd cgü a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ e0f , f xokd qYkd tkd yNfy;Daom tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hf pwd jfzpjfci;f\ tprG ;fjzi hf qokd nuf m; r[wk af y? reS af yon f xadk ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f xedk ud EdÅjzpcf sed tf cgü eud E[dÅ íl yi froad y? tu,íf eduEÅd[lí odjim;tHh xkdodkY eduEÅd[lí odcJhaomf ,if;eduEÅdvQif tm½Hk&Sdaom]]ig r\*fodkY qkdufa&mufNyD}} þodkYpaom pGJ,ljcif;\ rjzpfoifhjcif;onfomvQif jzpf\/ (= eduEÅd[k odaomf eduEÅdudk r\*f[k zdkvf[k edAÁmef[k rpGJ,lrdav&m?eduEÅdudk eduEÅd[k rodojzifhom eduEÅdudk r\*f[k zdkvf[k edAÁmef[k pGJ,lrdjcif; pGJ,l rSm;jcif; jzpfonf [lvdkonf/) xdkaMumifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f þodkYom jzpfav&m\/ ----e 0w ar {0½lyg bm0embd&wd OyÜEéykAÁm? t'¨g r\*¾yÜawåmrSd/

= ]] ightm; þodkYoabm&Sdaom bm0emü arGUavsmfjcif;onf pifppf rjzpfzl;ao;ay? rcRwf{uef trSefyif igonf t&d,r\*fodkY qkdufa&mufNyD jzpf\/}} þodkYaom pdwftMuHom jzpfav&m\/ (r[m#D-2-432/)

## OyuúdavoESifh Oyuúdavo0w¬K

þ (10)yg;wdkYwGif Mobmo tp Oayu©m tqHk;&Sdaom (9)yg;aom w&m;wdkYukd rkcstm;jzifh Oyuúdavo tppfjzpfaom wPSm-rme-'d|dwdkY\ pGJrSDí jzpf&mXme taMumif;w&m; jzpfonfhtwGufaMumifh Oyuúdavo[lí qkdtyfukef\? obm0tm;jzifh tukokdvfjzpfaomaMumifh qkdtyfonfum; r[kwfukef/ txl;um; eduEÅdonf tukokdvfw&m; pifppf jzpfaomaMumifh Oyuúdavovnf; rnf\/ wPSm-rme-'d|d[laom Oyuúdavo\ wnf&mjzpfaomaMumifh Oyuúdavo0w¬Kvnf; rnf\/

pvJG r;fruI kd \*g[[ k q\kd / pvJG r;fr\*I g[wuYkd dk ro;kHoyrf íl pvJG r;fr\*I g[w\Ykd wn&f m0wK¬jzpjfci;f\

tpGrf;jzifhomvQif þOyuúdavowdkYonf (10)yg; jzpfMuukef\/ pGJvrf;rI\*g[\ tpGrf;jzifh cGJa0vkduf aomf trQ (30)wdkY jzpfukef\/ jzpfyHkum; þodkYwnf;/ -----

]]ig\ = twå\ ta&miftvif;onf jzpfay:vmNyD}} --þodkYpGJ,laom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü 'd|d\*g[ = 'd|dpGJ jzpf\/ (1)/

]]pifppf ESpfoufzG,faom pdwfESvHk;ukd wdk;yGm;apwwfaom ta&miftvif;onf jzpfay:vmNyD/}} þo Ykd p,JG al om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf rme\*g[ = rmep JG jzp\f / (EpS vf zdk ,G [f k p,JG jlci;fudk

y"mejyKojzifh rdrdukd,fukd tjrwf ponftm;jzifh xm;wwfaomaMumifh = ]]ig odyfawmf\ olrsm;xuf om\}} ponjfzi hf p,JG wl waf omaMumi hf ,i;fo Ykd p,JG rl uI kd rmep GJ jzpaf Mumi;fu dk t|uxmu ziG qhf akd wmf rljcif; jzpfonf/) (2)/

Mobmo ta&miftvif;ukd cspfjrwfEdk;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; wPSmpGJ jzpf\/ (3)/ þovYkd Qi f Mobmoü '|d -d rme-wPmS [al om o;kHyg;uek af om p,JG wl waf om \*g[w&m;woYkd nf

jzpfay:vmukef\/ <uif;aom ÓPf-yDwdpaom (9)yg;ukefaom w&m;wdkYüvnf; xdkYtwl oHk;yg;pDyif jzpfukef\/ þodkYvQif pGJvrf;wwfaom 'd|drme wPSmwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh trQoHk;q,fukefaom OyuúdavowdkYonf jzpfukef\/ xkd'd|d\*g[ = 'd|dpGJponfjzifh rSwftyfukefaom OyuúdavowdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh rvdr®maom xifvif;aomÓPf r&Sdaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf Mobmo ponfwdkYaMumifh wkefvIyfwwf\? ysHUvGifhwwf\/ MobmoponfwdkYwGif wpfyg;yg;ukd -----

{wH rr? {aom[ro®d? {aom ar twåm/

= þonfum; igh[mwnf;? þonfum; igjzpf\? þonfum; ig\ twåwnf;/ þodkY tzefwvJvJ ½Iwwf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-273-274/)

## t&d,r\*f [kwfonf r[kwfonfukd ykdif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;

tavsmftm;jzifh qdk&rlum; ur®|mef;ü uRrf;usifjcif;ESifh ,SOfjcif;aMumifh ur®|mef; pD;jzef;jcif;ü vrd m® aomç &iuhf suaf om ÓP&f odS n\f tjzpaf Mumi hfrnS &hf iahf om ynm&adS omç tm\*ykH gV dEUHSovd rd m® aomç OyuúdavowdkYü tjypfç xdkOyuúdavowdkYukd okwfoifjcif;ü tusKd;ukd odaom ynmESifh jynfhpHkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf MobmoponfwdkYonf jzpfvmvwfukefaomf ]]ur®|mef; ay;vkdufaom ig\ q&monf ur®|mef;ay;aom umvü O',AÁ,ÓPfjzpfaom tcg0,f tMuif Mobmoponfukd jzpfwwf\[lí rSmawmfrltyf\/ ightm;pifppf xkdighq&m rSmvdkufaom oabm&Sdaom þ0kd;0kd;0if;0if; xeG ;fvi;faom ta&mitf vi;f Mobmoon f jzpaf y:vmvwNfy?D xqdk &m rmS vudk af om oabm&adS om þMobmoon f -----

1/ jzpfNyD;vQif ysufwwfaom rjrJaom tedpö w&m;wnf;/

2/ taMumif;w&m;wdkYonf jyKjyiftyfaom ocFw w&m;wnf;/

3/ taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk pGJí jzpfay:vmaom y#dpöorkyÜEé w&m;wnf;/

4/ ukefjcif;oabm &Sdaom c,"r®wnf;/

5/ ysufjcif;oabm &Sdaom 0,"r®wnf;/

6/ uif;jywfjcif; = csKyfjcif;oabm&Sdaom 0d&m\*"r®wnf;/

7/ csKyfysufjcif; oabm&Sdaom eda&m""r®wnf;/ þodkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifhrlvnf; xdkMobmoudk ynmjzifh ydkif;jcm;\? tzefwvJvJ pHkprf;

qifjcif\/ (0dok'¨d-2-274/)

½yI pkH eprf mS þojYkdzp\f / toiof al wmaf umi;fon f 'uk o© pmö or'k ,opmö trn&f aom y&rwf ocFg&w&m;wdkYudkom vu©Pm,mOfudkwifum 0dyóem ½Iaumif;onf[laom tcsufudk rarhygESifh/ Mobmo[lonf txufwGif tBudrfBudrf &Sif;jycJhonfhtwdkif; tZöswåü pdwåZMoZ|ru½kyf OwkZ MoZ|ru½kyfwdkY\ç A[d'¨ü OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkY\ taygif;tpkrQom jzpf\/ xdkMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwGif yg0iaf om 0P"Ö mw f = ½yl g½\Hk veG vf eG uf uJ J awmuyf roI m jzpof n/f xakd Mumi hfxMdkobmoü "mwBfu;D av;yg;u kdjriaf tmi fpukd ½f yI g/ þtqiohf Ykdwikd af tmi f 0yd óem bm0emur|® me;fu kdp;Djze;fxm;Ny;Daom toiof al wmaf umi;fwtYkd z Ykd,i;fMobmoü wn&f aSd om "mwBfu;D(4)yg;u kd ÓPjfzi hf jriaf tmi f pukd ½f -I vdkufygu rMumrD ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udk awGU&dSEdkifygonf/ "mwfBuD;av;yg;udk pdkufí ½Iaeaomfvnf; ÓPfjzifh awGUjrifaeaomfvnf; ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udk vG,fvG,fulul rawGUjrifcJhaomf ,if;"mwfBuD;

(4)yg;wdkY\ tpdkiftcJü tmumo"mwfudk jrifatmif xdk;pdkufí ½Ivdkufygu ½kyfuvmyf trIefrsm;udk awGU&dSEdkifygonf/ ,if;½kyfuvmyfwdkYrSm pdwåZMoZ|ru½kyfç OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYom jzpfMu\/ ,if; MoZ|ru ½kyfwdkYudk y&rwfodkY qdkufatmif ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½Iyg? "mwfcJGyg/ ,if;½kyfy&rwf w&m;wdkYudkom tedpö[k ½Iyg/ ocFw[k/y/ y#dpöorkyÜEé"r®/ c,"r®/ 0,"r®/ 0d&m\*"r®/ eda&m""r®[k toD;toD; ½Iyg/ Mobmo = ta&miftvif; twHk;vdkuf tcJvdkuf twdkif;um; oEÅwdynwfç orl[ ynwfç oP²meynwf ponfhynwfwdkY ruGmao;ojzifh ynwfe,frSmom wnf&dSaeao;aom Ce tw;kHtc J jzp\f / CerNyKdao;on hf ,i;fMobmo tw;kHtcuJ ukd m; 0yd óem r½aI umi;f? y&rwuf okd m

0dyóem ½Iaumif;\/ owd&Sdap/

ww¬ yXrea, tedpövu©P0dbm0ear0 'ódwH? wo®d H oda'¨ £w&rÜd vu©P'G,H od'¨ar0 a[mwd/ (r[m#D-2-433/)

0od 'k r¨d \*t¾ |uxmwiG fMobmou kd0yd óem ½&I mü en;fEpS ef n;f ziG qhf xkd m;awmrf \l / txuwf iG f a&;om;wijfyxm;aom 0yd óem½eI n;frmS yxren;fjzp\f / ,i;fyxren;fü tepd rö oS n fead &m""ro® Ykd wdkifatmif (7)rsKd;aom ½IuGufrSm tedpövu©PmudkomvQif xifxif&Sm;&Sm; azmfjyjcif;jzpf\/ xdktedpö vuP© mu kd½yI mG ;roI n fNy;Dp;DcahJ om f'uk v© uP© m tewvå uP© m EpS yf g;u kd½yI mG ;roI nvf n;f Ny;Dp;Dawm-h onfom jzpf\/

owdjyK&ef ----- a&S;wGif tBudrfBudrf &Sif;jycJhonfhtwkdif; tedpövu©Pmum; rmepGJudk NzdKzsuf\/ rmepGJudk w'\*Ftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç t<uif;rJh orkapä'tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; NzdKzsufNyD;vQifum; ocFg& w&m;wdkYü tedpövu©Pmudkwifum 0dyóem½IyGm;rIonfvnf; ae&mwus NyD;pD;awmh\/ ,if;tedpömEkyóemÓPfu rmepGJudk ae&mwus NzdKzsufEdkifa&; w'\*Forkapä'tm;jzifh y,fowfEdkifa&;rSm 'ku©mEyk óemÓP ftewmå Eyk óemÓPwf \Ykd tm;Bu;Daom r&DS m Oyeód,owjdåzi hfaus;Z;ljyKay;r Itm;ay; axmuyf rHh uI kd&&ySd groS mvQi ftepd mö Eyk óemÓPuf rmepuJG kdNzKdzsuEf ikd \f / 'uk m© Eyk óemÓP ftewmå Eyk óemÓPwf \Ykd tm;Bu;Daom r&DS m Oyeód,owjådziahf us;Z;ljyKay;r I tm;ay;axmuyf rhH I t&eSd tf 0g owxdå ;lBu;Du kd qucf &H aom tepd mö Eyk óemÓPof n f xujfrupf ;l&vS m\ &&J ivhf m\ oe&Yf iS ;fvm\/ ,if;odkY xufjrufpl;&S &J&ifhoefY&Sif;vmaom tedpömEkyóemÓPfuomvQif rmepJGudk NzdKzsufEkdif\ y,of wEf ikd \f / 'uk m© Eyk óemÓP f tewmå Eyk óemÓPwf \Ykd tm;Bu;Daom r&SD m Oyeód,owjdåzihf aus;Z;ljyKay;r It&eSd tf 0gx;lu kdrqucf &H aom tepd mö Eyk óemÓPof n fxujfrupf ;l&rS I&&J irhf Ioe&Yf iS ;frI r&adS y/ ,i;fuohJ Ykdrxujfru f rp;l& Sr&&J i hfroe&Yf iS ;faom tepd mö Eyk óemÓPuf rmepuJG kdrNzKdcEGJ ikd af y/ rmepuJG kd NzKdcEJG ikd af vmuaf tmi f prG ;ftiof w då jyn0hf vmaom tepd mö Eyk óemÓPof n f 'uk m© Eyk óemÓPf tewåmEkyóemÓPfwdkY\ tm;BuD;aom rDS&m Oyedó,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;rI t&Sdeft0g owådxl;BuD;udk qufcHae&onfom jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh tedpöbm0em\ rmepGJudk NzdKzsufjcif; vkyfief;&yf

Ny;Dp;Dygu ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd vuP© ma&;o;kHwewf iuf m 0yd óem½yI mG ;r I bm0emvyk if e;f&yof nvf n;f

NyD;pD;NyD;om jzpfawmhonf[k r[m#Dumq&mawmfu zGifhqdkawmfrljcif; jzpf\/

(r[m#D-2-433+416-Munfh/)

þzGifhqdkcsuf ñTefMum;csufrsm;ESifhtnD toifolawmfaumif;onf Mobmoudk y&rwfodkYqdkuf

a&mufatmif ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf ,if;Mobmo\ MoZmvQif &Spfckajrmuf&dSaom MoZ|ru ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd tepd vö uP© m,mOwf iíf 0yd óem½½I wHk iG of mru 'uk v© uP© m,mOçf tewvå uP© m,mOfwdkYudkvnf; wifí 0dyóem½Iyg/ ,if;odkY ½IapvdkonfhtwGuf t|uxmq&mawmfu aemufxyf wpfenf; xyfí zGifhqdkawmfrljyefonf/ 'kwd,enf;yifwnf;/ wpef n;f ----- Mobmoonf tu,fí twåjzpfjim;tHh? twå[lí pJG,ljcif;iSm rSwf,ljcif;iSm jzpEf ikd &f m\? oaYkd om f tewpå ipf p f jzpyf gvsu f þMobmou kd tw[å íl p,GJ xl m;jci;f jzp\f / xakd Mumihf xdkMobmoonf tvdkodkY vdkufwwfaomoabm r&dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifh tewå rnf\/ a&S;u r&dS ,ckrS ½kwfjcnf;jzpfí t&Snfrwnf ysufpD;wwf&um; r&dSjcif; tbm0oabm &dSaomaMumifh tedpö rnf\/ jzpfjcif; ysufjcif;wdkYonf tzefwvJvJ EdSyfpuftyfonf\ tjzpfwnf;[laom teufoabmaMumifh 'ku©rnf\/ þodkYaom pdwfonf jzpfay:vm\/ tvHk;pHkudk t½lyowåuü zGifhqdktyfcJhonfh enf;twdkif; csJUtyf\/ tvm;wlyif <uif;aom (9)yg;aom OyuúdavowdkYüvnf; csJUtyf\/

(0dok'd¨-2-274/)

þtxufyg t|uxm\ ñTefMum;awmfrlcsufESifhtnD toifolawmfaumif;onf Mobmoü

wnf&dSaom pdwåZMoZ|ru½kyf ç OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYudk ÓPfjzifh cJGjcm;pdwfjzmvsuf -----

1/ aewH rr = þ½kyfw&m;onf igh[m r[kwf/

2/ aeaom[ro®d = þ½kyfw&m;onf ig r[kwf/

3/ e araom twåm = þ½kyfw&m;onf ig\twå r[kwf/

þodkY 0dyóem ½Iyg/ wpfenf;qdk&aomf ,if;½kyfw&m;udk tedpö[k ½Iyg/ 'ku©[k ½Iyg/ tewå[k

½Iyg/ ÓPfrSpí eduEÅdwdkifatmifaom w&m;wdkYudkvnf; enf;wl ½Iyg/ xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf þodkYvQif 0dyóemÓPfjzifh pHkprf;qifjcifí Mobmo trnf&aom ½kyfw&m;udkvnf;aumif;ç ÓPf yDwd yó'¨d okc t"darmu© y\*¾[ Oy|me Oayu©m eduEÅd[laom Oyuúdavow&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; ----- aewH rr? aeaom[ro®d? earaom twåm - [k ç wpfenf; tedpö[k 'ku©[k tewå - [k vu©Pm,mOf oHk;csufudk wpfvSnfhpD wifEdkifí wGifwGifBuD; 0dyóem ½EI ikd of jzi hf wiG wf iG Bfu;D 0yd óem½EI ikd &f um; xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f pwd "f mwof n f Mobmo ponwf -Ykd aMumi hfwek vf yI rf Ir&adS wmah y/ pwd yf sUHviG rhf Ir&adS wmah y/ xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n fþo Ykd pwd yf sUHviG jhfci;foYkd ra&mu&f oSd njfzpíf trQo;kHq, f tjym;&aSd omxOkd yuadú vown;f[al om tajr;§t,uS uf kd owk of if

&Sif;vif;Edkif\/ (0dok'd¨-2-274/)

Mobmopon hfOyuadú vow&m;u kd----- aew H rr - [ k tzewf vvJ J ½aI om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v-f onf wPSm\*g[ = igh[m[k pGJ,laom wPSmpGJrS pdwfudk pifMu,faponf rnf\/ aeaom[rod® -[k ½Iaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf rme\*g[ = ig-ig[k pGJ,lwwfaom rmepGJrS pdwfudk pifMu,faponf rnf\/ e araom twåm - [k ½Iaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf 'd|d\*g[ = twå&Sd\[k pGJ,lwwfaom 'd|dpGJrS pdwfudk pifMu,faponf rnf\/ wpfenf; ----- ,if; Oyuúdavo"r® toD;toD;udk tedpö[k

½aI om f rmeprJG çS 'uk [© k ½aI om f wPmS prJG çS tew[å k ½aI om f tw'å |d pd rGJ S pwd uf kd piMfu,af pon f rn\f /

(r[m#D-2-434/)

xdkodkY Oyuúdavownf;[laom tajr§;t,Sufukd okwfoif &Sif;vif;Edkifonf jzpfí Mobmo paom w&m;wdkYum; t&d,mr\*fw&m; r[kwfukef? Oyuúdavo tajr§;t,SufrS vGwfaom ocFg& w&m;wdkY\ tjzpf-tysufudk wGifwGif½Iaeaom O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPf\ tpGrf;jzifh 0dyóem c&D; vrf;rSefay:odkY rSefrSef oGm;aeaom 0dyóemÓPfonfomvQif ajzmifhrSefaom c&D;wnf;[k edAÁmefodkY oGm;&m c&D; [kwfonfudkvnf;aumif;ç c&D; r[kwfonfudkvnf;aumif; ydkif;jcm; rSwfom;\/ xdk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ----t,H ra\*¾g? t,H e ra\*¾g/

þum; vrf;c&D;rSefwnf;? þum; vrf;c&D;rSef r[kwf/

þodkY vrf;c&D;rSef [kwfonfukdvnf;aumif;ç vrf;c&D;rSef r[kwfonfukdvnf;aumif; = r\*f [wk of nuf vkd n;faumi;fç r\* f r[wk of nuf vkd n;faumi;f oíd wnaf om ÓPof n f----- r\*g¾r\*Ó¾ Póe0dok'd¨ = r\*f [kwfonf r[kwfonfudk odwwfaom jrifwwfaom ÓPf\ pifMu,fjcif; rn\f [k odygav/ (0dok'd¨-2-274/)

## tusKd;\*kPftif tmedoif

þr\*g¾r\*Ó¾ P'óe0od 'k pd¨ ce;fo Ykdwikd af tmi f qukd af &muvf mNy;Djzpaf om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof nf opömoHk;yg;udk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif; = ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; odjcif;udk jyKtyfNyD; jzpfayonf/ tb,fodkY jzpaf voen;f/ -----

1/ 'd|d0dok'd¨ÓPftjrifudk &tyfonf&Sdaomf 'd|d0dok'd¨ÓPfjzifh ouúm,'d|d = twå'd|dwnf;[laom rdpämt,ludk okwfoifjcif;ü a&S;OD;pGm emrf-½kyfudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm; rSwfom;jcif;jzifh = ÓPfjzifh ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; odjcif;jzifh 'ku©opömukd ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm; rSwfom;jcif;udk = ÓPfjzifh ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; odjcif;udk jyKNyD; jzpfawmh\/ taMumif;rl 'ku©opömü tusKH;0ifaom emrf-½kyfudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm; rSwfom;jcif; = ÓPfjzifh ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; odjcif;aMumifh jzpf\/

2/ ucFg0dw&P0dok'd¨ÓPftjrifudk &tyfonf&Sdaomf taMumif;ypönf;w&m;udk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm; ,ljcif; odrf;qnf;jcif;jzifh ork',opmö ukd ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;udk = ÓPfjzifh ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; odjcif;udk jyKtyfNyD; jzpfawmh\/

3/ þ r\*¾gr\*¾ÓP'óe0dok'd¨ÓPftjrifudk &tyfonf &dSaomf t&d,r\*f\ taMumif;&if;ppf

jzpaf om 0yd óemÓP[f al om avmurD \*uf kd ÓPjfzi hf yikd ;fjcm;rwS of m;jci;f = ÓPjfzi hf yikd ;fyikd ;fjcm;jcm; ojdci;fjzi hfr\*¾opömudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif; = ÓPfjzifh ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; odjcif;udk jyKtyfNyD; jzpfawmh\/ þodkYvQif avmuDomvQifjzpfaom ÓPfjzifh a&S;OD;pGm opömoHk;yg;wdkYudk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;udk = ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; odjcif;udk jyKtyfNyD; jzpfawmh\/ (0dok'd¨-2-274-275/)

r\*¾gr\*¾ÓP'óe0dok'd¨eda'´o NyD;\/

22222

y#dy'gÓP'óe0dok'¨d eda'´o

## OyuúdavorS vGwfajrmufoGm;aom O',AÁ,ÓPf

Oyuúdavo tnpftaMu;rS vGwfaom 0dyóem c&D;vrf;rSefay:odkY oGm;aeaom 0dyóem[k qtkd yaf om 0yd óem\ tNy;Dtq;kH txwG tf xyd f txwG tf zsm;o Ykd a&muaf eaom ---- O',A,Á ÓPçf b\*ÓF Pçf b,ÓPçf tm'eD 0ÓPçf eAd 'dÁ gÓPçf rÍk wdö uk rswmÓPçf y#od cgFÓPçf ocgF½ak yum© ÓPçf opömEkavmrduÓPf = opömav;yg;udk odjcif;tm;avsmfaom tEkavmrÓPf ----- þ (9)wefaom

ÓPfonf y#dy'gÓP'óe0dok'd¨ rnf\/ (0dok'd¨ -2-276/) tb,faMumifh y#dy'gÓP'óe 0dok'd¨rnfoenf;¿ ----- ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif;ysufjcif; ponfwdkYudk odjcif; teufoabmaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç ypöu©tm;jzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifjcif; teufoabmaMumifhvnf;aumif; O',AÁ,ÓPfpaom (9)yg;ukefaom 0dyóemÓPf wdkYonf ÓP'óe rnfukef\/ xdkÓP'óetrnf&aom ,if; (9)rsKd;aom 0dyóemÓPfwdkYonf yivf Qi fepd oö nmpaom qeuYf sibf uwf &m;wrYkd SpiMfu,of n\f tjzpaf Mumi hfÓP'óe0od 'k ¨drn\f / xdk ÓP'óe0dok'd¨onfyifvQif ----- þ ÓP'óe0dok'd¨jzifh t&d,r\*fodkY a&muftyfaomaMumifh t&d,r\*fudk&atmif usifhtyfaomaMumifh t&d,r\*fonf jzpfay:vmwwfaomaMumifh y#dy'gvnf; rnf\/ xdkaMumifh y#dy'gÓP'óe0dok'd¨ rnf\/ (r[m#D-2-435/) opmö av;yg;u kdroad tmi fz;kHvrT ;fxm;wwaf om ½ek &Yf i;f ½ek &Yf i;faom arm[wn;f[al om trukd -f

wukd f trukd af rmS iuf kdui;fapjci;fç y,af zsmujfci;fjzi hfopmö av;yg;u kdx;kdxiG ;fojdrijfci;fimS avsmof n\f tjzpfaMumifh tEkavmrÓPfudk opömEkavmrduÓPf[k qdkonf/ xdkaMumifh opömEkavmrduÓPfodkY wdkifatmifaom (9)yg;aom 0dyóemÓPf[laom y#dy'gÓP'óe0dok'd¨udk jynfhpHkapvdkaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n fOyuadú votnptf aMu;r SvwG af om O',A,Á ÓPuf kdtpjyKí x kd(9)yg;aom

ÓPfwdkYü tm;xkwfjcif;udk jyKtyf\/ (0dok'd¨-2-276/)

O',AÁ,ÓPfü wpfzeftm;xkwfjcif;onf tb,ftusKd;&Sdoenf;[k tu,fí ar;jim;tHh/ ---tedpövu©Pm 'ku©vu©Pm tewåvu©PmwdkYudk aumif;pGm ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;Edkifjcif; tusKd;&dS\[k ajzqdkav&m\/ taMumif;um; þodkYwnf;/ O',AÁ,ÓPfonf r\*¾gr\*¾ÓP'óe0dok'd¨odkY rwdkifrD atmuyf ikd ;fü (10)yg;uek af om Oyuadú vow&m; tnptf aMu;wjYkdzi hf npEf rG ;fonjfzpíf razmurf jyef rrd \d oabm rrd \d upd tö m;jzi hftepd ö'uk ©tew åvuP© mo;kHyg;u kdaumi;fpmG rwS of m;jci;fimS rprG ;fEikd -f cahJ y/ (r\*g¾r\*Ó¾ P'óe0od 'k r¨d S atmuyf ikd ;fjzpaf om O',A,Á ÓPof n f Mobmoponwf Ykdjzpjfci;f\ taMumif;&if;ppf jzpfaomaMumifh xufjrufpl;&Sonf oefY&Sif;onfum; rSef\? xdkodkY xufjruf pl;&S oefY&Sif;pGm jzpfyifjzpfjim;aomfvnf; wPSm-rme-'d|dpaom udavomwdkYonf npfEGrf;aptyfonf jzpfaomaMumifh ,if; O',AÁ,ÓPfonf wkH;onfomvQif jzpf\? roefY&Sif;onfomvQif jzpf\/ xakd Mumi hf þoqYkd jkdci;f jzpof n/f ) oaYkd om f Oyuadú votnptf aMu;r S vwG af om O',A,Á ÓPof n-f um; vuP© ma&;o;kHweuf kdaumi;fpmG yikd ;fjcm;rwS of m;jci;fimS prG ;fEikd \f / xakd Mumi hfvuP© ma&; o;kHwe-f udk aumif;pGm ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;Edkifjcif; tusKd;iSm þO',AÁ,ÓPfü wpfzef BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif;udk jyKtyfayonf/ (0dok'd¨-2-276/) (r[m#D-2-436/)

O',AÁ,ÓPfrnfonf ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tjzpf-tysufudkomvQif ½Ionf r[kwfavm? tedpö paom vu©PmoHk;yg;udk r½Ionf r[kwfavm/ xdkO',AÁ,ÓPfjzifh tedpöpaom vu©Pm oHk;yg;udk aumi;fpmG yikd ;fjcm;rwS of m;jci;fon fb,yf kHb,yf e;f b,ef n;fvr;fjzi hfjzpEf ikd yf goen;f[ kar;z,G &f m&\dS / tajzum; þodkYwnf;/ -----

1/ ]]O',A,Á ÓPof n fvuP© ma&; o;Hkwevf Qi ftm½&Hk odS n}f}[k þouYkd m; rrwS of iahf y/ pipf prf mS rl ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tjzpf-tysufudk ÓPfjzifh xdk;xGif;í odtyfNyD;onf&Sdaomf tedpövu©Pmonf a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPf0,f xif&Sm;ay:vGifonf jzpfí xifvm\/ xdkodkY xifjcif;aMumifh -----

]],'edpöH? wH 'ku©H/ ,H 'ku©H? w'ewåm}}/ (oH-2-19 ...)

= tMuifw&m;onf tedpö jzpf\? xdkw&m;onf 'ku© jzpf\/ tMuifw&m;onf 'ku© jzpf\? xdk w&m;onf tewå jzpf\/ (oH-2-19 ...) þodkYvQif tedpövu©PmrS wpfyg;aom 'ku©vu©Pm tewåvu©Pmonfvnf; xif&Sm;vm-

ayonf/ (r[m#D-2-436/) jzpfNyD;vQif aysmufysufoGm;jcif;[laom ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif; ysufjcif;oabmum; tedpö vuP© mwn;f? tepd [ö k oad Mumi;f trwS tf om;wn;f/ ,i;ftepd tö csuuf kdÓPof u0f irf yd gu ocgF& w&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh tEdSyfpufcH&rI 'ku©oabmonfvnf; a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ toÓd Püf xivf mawmoh nof m jzp\f / ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd jzpjfci;f ysujfci;f 'Pcf sujfzi hftEySd pf ucf H&rI oabmudk &Sif;&Sif;BuD; odjrifaeygu]]þocFg&w&m;onf þodkY jzpfygap? þodkY rysufygapESifh}}- þodkY ponjfzi hfrrd wd aYkd wmiwhf on hftvqkd Et´ wikd ;f rjzpEf ikd rf I t0o0weå | tewoå abmuvkd n;faumi;fç rysufpD;bJ tusdwftcJ tcdkiftrm tESpfom&taejzifh wnfaeonfh twåoabm\ ocFg&w&m;wdkYü wpdk;wpdrQ r&Sdonfh tewåoabmudkvnf;aumif; ÓPftjrif ouf0ifawmhonfom [lvdkonf/

2/ wpfenf; ----- ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif;-ysufjcif; O',AÁ,udk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif;jzifh -----

(u)jzpfay:NyD;í r&Sdaom tjcif;t&monfvnf;aumif;ç

( c )jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh tjrJrjywf tEdSyfpufcH&aom tjcif;t&monfvnf;aumif;ç ( \* )ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd rrd wd Ykdawmiwhf on hftvtkd wikd ;f rjzpaf om tjci;ft&monvf n;faumi;f þtjcif;t&m oHk;rsKd;vHk;onf txl;ojzifh xif&Sm;vm\/ xdkYaMumifh ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfrIysufrI O',AÁ,udk ESvHk;oGif;rIonf vu©Pma&;oHk;wef xif&Sm;vmzdkY&ef taMumif;&if;ppf {uefyif jzpf\/ xdkYodkY vu©Pma&;oHk;wef xif&Sm;rI\ taMumif;&if;ppf jzpfaomaMumifh O',AÁ,ÓPfü tm;xwk jfci;f\ vuP© ma&;o;kHyg;uk daumi;fpmG yikd ;fjcm;rwS of m;jci;f tusK;d&odS n\f tjzpuf k do&d ydS gav/ ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd jzpjfci;f ysujfci;f O',A,Á u kdypuö Ó© Pjfzi hfu,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u fjyKEikd ½f rHk Qom otd y-f onf r[kwfay/ (ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpf-ysufudk jrif½kHrQom ½Iaeonf r[kwf? vu©Pma&;oHk;wef xif&Sm;atmif ½Ijcif; jzpfonf[k od&Sdyg [lvdkonf/) (r[m#D-2-436/)

## vu©Pma&; oHk;wef rxifrI xifrI

vu©Pma&; oHk;wefwdkYonf tb,fw&m;udk ESvHk;roGif;jcif;aMumifh tb,fw&m;onf zkH;vTrf;

tyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPfü rxifukefoenf;[lrl ----tedpövu©Pmonf ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif; ysufjcif;wdkudk ESvHk;roGif;jcif;aMumifh ½kyfoEÅwd tpOftwef; emrfoEÅwdtpOftwef;[laom oEÅwdynwfonf zkH;vTrf;tyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPfü rxifvmjcif; jzpf\ = (ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ O',AÁ,udk ESvkH;roGif;ygu ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh ½I&m0,f wpfqufwnf;xifaernf jzpf\/ oEÅwdCe zHk;onf[k ac:qdk\/

,if;oEÅwdCeu zkH;vTrf;xm;aomaMumifh ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpövu©Pmonf a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\

ÓPfü rxifvmjcif; jzpfonf [lvkdonf/)

'uk v© uP© monuf m; ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd jzpjfci;f ysujfci;fjzi hf tjrrJ jyw f tzewf vvJ J tEydS pf uf cH&rIudk ESvHk;roGif;jcif;aMumifh cPcP jyKjyifajymif;vJay;aeaom £&d,mykxfwdkYonf zHk;vTrf;tyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPfü rxifvmjcif; jzpf\/ tewvå uP© monuf m; to;Dto;Daom ½yk "f mw f emr"f mw f y&rw"¬ ro® bm0wuYkd kd½yk wf ;Hk½yk cf J

emrfwHk;emrfcJ[laom ½kyfCe emrfCe toD;toD;NydKatmif ÓPfjzifh NzdKcGJ zsufqD;vsuf y&rw¬"r® obm0udk ESvkH;roGif;jcif;aMumifh ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJ emrfwkH;emrfcJ[laom ½kyfCe emrfCeonf zkH;vTrf;tyfon\f tjzpaf Mumi hf a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f toÓd Püf rxivf mjci;fjzp\f / (to;Dto;Daom ½yk "f mwf emr"f mwwf uYkd kd ½yk Cf e emrCf e to;Dto;D NyKdatmi f ÓPjfzi hf NzKdczJG suqf ;Dvsu f y&rwof qYkd ukd af tmif ESvHk;roGif;jcif;aMumifh ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJ emrfwHk;emrfcJtjzpf twHk;vdkuf tcJvdkuf xifaewwf\/ ,if;odkY twkH;vdkuf tcJvdkuf xifjrifaeygu Ce twHk;tcJ tzHk;vTrf;cH&onf[k qdkonf/ Ce tzHk;tvTrf; cH&jcif;aMumifh tewåvu©Pmonf a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPfü [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rxif&Sm;ay

[lvdkonf/) (0dok'¨d-2-276/)

½kyftpOftwef; twkH;tcJç emrftpOftwef; twkH;tcJ[laom oEÅwdynwfonf zHk;vTrf;xm;tyof n\f tjzpaf Mumi hf xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f toÓd Püf tepd vö uP© mon f rxivf mjci;f jzp\f / xdkoEÅwdynwfonfvnf; ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; O',AÁ,udk ESvHk;roGif;jcif;aMumifh z;kHvrT ;fwwjfci;f jzp\f / (tepd vö uP© mu kdoEwÅ zd ;kH\ [vl okd n/f )/ cPcP jyKjyiaf jymi;fvaJ y;aeaom £&d,mykxfwdkYu zHk;vTrf;xm;tyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh 'ku©vu©Pmonf a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPüf rxivf mjci;fjzp\f / ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd jzpjfci;f ysujfci;fwjYkdzi hftjrrJ jyw f tzewf vvJ J tEySd pf uf cH&jcif;udk = jzpfjcif; ysufjcif;wdkYu ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tjrJrjywf tzefwvJvJ EdSyfpufjcif;udk ESvHk; roGif;jcif;aMumifh xdk£&d,mykxfwdkYuvnf; 'ku©vu©Pmudk zHk;vTrf;wwfMujcif; jzpfukef\/ ('ku© vu©Pmudk £&d,mykxf zHk;\ [lvdkonf/) ½kyfwHk;½kyfcJ emrfwHk;emrfcJwnf;[laom Ceonf zHk;vTrf; xm;tyof n\f tjzpaf Mumi hfa,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f toÓd Püf tewvå uP© mon frxivf mjci;fjzp\f / xdkCewdkYonfvnf; ----- toD;toD;aom ½kyf"mwf emrf"mwfwdkYudk y&rwfodkYqdkufatmif wpfvHk;pD wpvf ;kHp DÓPjfzi hfcjJGcr;fpwd jfzmjci;fu kdjyKí EvS ;kHroiG ;fjci;faMumi hftewvå uP© mu kdz;kHvrT ;fwwMfujci;f jzpfukef\/ (tewåvu©Pmudk CezHk;onf [lvdkonf/) (r[m#D-2-436 -437/)

tavsmftm;jzifh qdk&rl ----- ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; O',AÁ,oabmudk ÓPfjzihf

ydkif;jcm;,lí odrf;qnf;í ½kyftpOftwef; twkH;tcJ emrftpOftwef; twHk;tcJ[laom oEÅwdCe twHk;tcJudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh NzdKcGJzsufqD;EdkifcJhaomf tedpövu©Pmonf [kwfrSefwdkif;aom rdrd\ oabmvu©Pmtm;jzifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPfü xif&Sm;vm\/ (0dok'd¨-2-276/) a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ½kyfuvmyf emrfuvmyf toD;toD; twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyf"mwf

emrf"mwf toD;toD;wdkY\ y&rw¬"r®obm0owdåwnf;[laom udk,fydkifobm0vu©Pmudk ÓPfjzifh yikd ;fjcm;,El ikd íf ,i;fy&rw"¬ r ®obm0owwdå \Ykd Oyg'-f X-D bi f- [al om cPo;kHyg;taygi;fEiS hfjynphf ckH ukd f cPwå,or\*Ð twGif;ü jzpfrI ysufrI = Oyg'fpGef; bifpGef;udk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lEdkifcJhaomf ½IjrifEdkifcJhaomf ½kyftpOftwef; twHk;tcJ emrftpOftwef; twHk;tcJ wnf;[laom oEÅwd Ceonf NydKNyDjzpf\/ oEÅwdCe NydKonfESifh wpfNydKifeuf ocFgw&m;wdkY\ Oyg'fpGef; bifpGef;udk jrifojzifh tepd vö uP© monvf n;f xi&f mS ;vmay\/ ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd O',A,Á u kd½jIriaf om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f todÓPfü þodkYxifvm\/ ]]jzpfjcif; tcdkuftwefYonf ysufjcif; tcdkuftwefYodkY ra&muf? ysufjcif; tcdkuftwefYonfrlvnf; wpfzef jzpfjcif; tcdkuftwefYodkY ra&muf? jzpfcdkufcPonf wpfyg;wjcm; omwnf;? ysufcdkufcPonf wpfyg;wjcm;omwnf;/}}- þodkY xifvm\/ þodkYvQif wpfckwnf;aom ocFg&w&m;onfaomfvnf; cP\ tpGrf;jzihf uJGjym;aomtm;jzifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPfü xifEdkifwHkao;\? twdwfpaom ocFg&w&m;onfum; tb,frSmvQif qdkzG,f&m &dSEdkifawmhtHhenf;/

xakd Mumi hfocgF&w&m;w\Ykd O',A,Á u kdÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;,El ikd f½EI idk íf oEwÅ Cd eu kdNzKdczJG suqf ;DEikd cf ahJ omf = ½kyfuvmyf emrfuvmyf wpfckwpfck\ twGif;ü wnf&dSaom ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ Oyg'fpGef; bifpGef;udk jriaf tmi f½EI ikd cf ahJ om ftepd vö uP© mon f[wk rf eS wf ikd ;faom rrd \d oabmvuP© mtm;jzi hfa,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPfü xif&Sm;vm\[k t|uxmu zGifhqdkjcif;jzpfonf/ aU&SaemuftpOftm;jzifh jzpuf ek af om ocgF&"rw® \Ykd wpyf g;p D wpyf g;p\D tjzpuf dk ]]þum; yÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;fç þum; puK©0nd mPçf þum; or#Ü dpädKi;f}} ponjfzi hf aumi;fpmG yikd ;fjcm;rwS of m;jci;fjzi hf oEwÅ td pOtf we;fu kd cmG tyof nuf kd ]oEwÅ Cd eu kd NzKdczGJ suqf ;DEikd of n f oEwÅ yd nwuf kd cmG Eikd of n f oEwÅ td z;kH tywd uf kd ziG vhf pS Ef ikd of n}f[k qokd n/f reS af yon f ----- ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd O',A,Á u kd ÓPjfzi hf aumi;fpmG yikd ;fjcm;rwS of m;aom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf m; ocgF&"rw® oYkd n fwppf ywf n;ftm;jzi hfrxiuf ek ?f pipf paf omuf m; oaH csmi;fwuYkd ohJ Ykd tcsi;fcsi;f rpyaf omtm;jziohf mvQi f xiuf ek of njfzpíf aumi;freG pf mG vQi f tepd vö uP© mon f xi&f mS ; jzpfownf;/ (r[m#D-2- 437/) tMuiftMuif odrf;qnf;tyfNyD;aom O',AÁ,\ tpGrf;jzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tMum;tvyf

r&adS tmi ftjrrJ jyw fwppf ywf n;f wpqf uwf n;f jzpjfci;f ysujfci;f 'Pcf sujfzi hftEydS pf ucf H&roI abmukd EvS ;kHoiG ;fí £&,d myxk üf &oiahf om qi;f& J 'uk u© kd z;kHvrT ;fwwof n\f tjzpuf kd cmG Eikd f EwI Ef ikd f ziG vhf pS -f Eikd cf ohJ n&f aSd om f'uk v© uP© mon f[wk rf eS wf ikd ;faom rrd \d oabmvuP© mtm;jzi hfa,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f todÓPfü xif&Sm;vm\/ (0dok'd¨-2-276/) rSefayonf ----- wpfckaom £&d,mykxfü jzpfay:vmaom qif;&J'ku©udk y,fazsmufwwfaom tjcm;wprf sK;daom £&,d myxk of n fxqkd i;f&'J uk u© kdz;kHvrT ;fouohJ Ykdjzp\f / £&,d myxk uf kdjyKjyiaf jymi;fvJ ay;vdkufygu jzpfay:aeaom qif;&J'ku©\ tawmftoifh oufom&mudk &oGm;aomaMumifh jzpf\/ <uif;aom £&d,mykxfwdkYonfvnf; þtwlyifwnf;/ xdkaMumihf £&d,mykxfwdkY\ xdkxdkqif;&J'ku©udk zHk;vTrf;wwfonf\ tjzpfudk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odtyfonf&dSaomf xdk£&d,mykxfwdkY\ qif;&J 'ku©udk zHk;vTrf;wwfonf\ tjzpfukd cGmtyfonf EIwftyfonf zGifhvSpftyfonf rnfayonf/ taMumif;rlocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tjrJrjywf tMum;tvyfr&Sdatmif qif;&J'ku©jzifh xdk;qGEdSyfpuf tyfonf\ tjzpf\ xi&f mS ;on\f tjzpaf Mumiwhf n;f/ xaYkd Mumi hfocgF&w&m;w\Ykd jzpjfci;f ysujfci;f 'Pcf sujfzi hftjrrJ jywf tn§Of;yef; tEdSyfpuf cH&rIoabmudk ESvHk;oGif;í £&d,mykxfudk cGmxm;EdkifcJhaomf 'ku©vu©Pmonf [kwfrSefwdkif;aom rdrd\ oabmvu©Pmtm;jzifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPfü xif&Sm;vm\[k t|uxmu zGifhqdkjcif; jzpfonf/ (r[m#D-2-437/)

½yk uf vmy f wpcf wk pcf \k twiG ;fü wn&f adS om ½yk "f mwwf uYkd kdþum; yx0"D mwçf þum; tmayg "mwçf þum; awaZm"mwçf þum; 0ga,m"mw f ponjfzivhf n;faumi;fç yx0"D mwuf m; wprf sK;dwjcm; wpfyg;omwnf;? tmayg"mwfum; wpfrsKd;wjcm; wpfyg;omwnf;? awaZm"mwfum; wpfrsKd;wjcm; wpfyg;omwnf;? 0ga,m"mwfum; wpfrsKd;wjcm; wpfyg;omwnf; ----- þodkY ponfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç pwd uå P© wpcf wk pcf [k kac:qtkd yaf om emruf vmywf pcf wk pcf \k twiG ;fü wn&f adS om emr"f mwwf uYkd kd þum; zóç þum; a0'emç þum; onmç þum; apwemç þum; 0nd mP fponjfzivhf n;faumi;fç zóum; wpfrsKd;wjcm; wpfyg;omwnf;? a0'emum; wpfrsKd;wjcm; wpfyg;omwnf;? onmum; wprf sK;dwjcm; wpyf g;omwn;f? apwemum; wprf sK;dwjcm; wpyf g;omwn;f? 0nd mPuf m; wprf sK;dwjcm; wpfyg;omwnf; ----- þodkY ponfjzifhvnf;aumif; toD;toD;aom ½kyf"mwf emrf"mwfwdkYukd ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm; pdwfjzmí ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ orl[Ce udpöCeç emrfw&m;wdkY\ orl[Ce udpöCe tm&r®P Ce[laom ½kyfwHk;½kyfcJ emrfwHk;emrfcJ[laom ½kyfCe emrfCe toD;toD;udk ÓPfjzifh NzdKcGJzsufqD;jcif; udk jyKvkyfEdkifcJhaomf tewåvu©Pmonf [kwfrSefwdkif;aom rdrd\ oabmvu©Pmtm;jzifh a,m\*g 0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPfü xif&Sm;vmay\/ (0dok'd¨-2-276/ r[m#D-2-437/)

0dyóemÓPf 0dyóem bm0emur®|mef;jzifh reif;e,f rBudwfacstyfao;aom ocFg&w&m; &udS ek af om owl oYkd n f= ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdy&rwof qYkd ukd af tmi f0yd óemÓPjfzi hfrBuwd af csz;luek af om olwdkYonf o[Zmw tnrnpaom ypö,owådwdkYjzifh tcsif;csif; axmufyhHxm;tyfukefaom ½kyfuvmy f emruf vmytf aetm;jzi hf tyk pf tk vudk f jzpaf y:aeMuuek af om ½yk wf &m; emrwf &m;wüYkd yx0D wpfckwnf; tmaygwpfckwnf; awaZmwpfckwnf; 0ga,mwpfckwnf; ponfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç zó wpfckwnf;ç a0'emwpfckwnf;ç onmwpfckwnf;ç apwemwpfckwnf;ç 0dnmPfwpfckwnf; ponfjzifh vn;faumi;f wpcf wk n;f\ tjzpjfzi hf EvS ;HkoiG ;fon\f tprG ;fjzi hf p,JG tl yaf om ,ql xm;aom tMuif orl[Ce\ tjzpfonfvnf;aumif;ç xdkYtwl xdkxdkyx0Dç zópaom obm0"r®wdkY\ udpötxl; tjym;\ to;Dto;D ued ;fao rwS tf yof n\f tjzpof n f xi&f mS ;&ydS gaomvf n;f upd wö pcf pk D wpcf pk [D k ruGJjym;bJ udpöwpfckwnf;tm;jzifh pGJ,ltyfaom ,lqtyfaom tMuifudpöCe\ tjzpfonfvnf;aumif;ç xdkYtwl tm½kHudk ,lwwfukefaom om&r®P"r® trnf&aom emrfw&m;wdkY\ tm½kH,ljcif;\ x;ljcm;ujJGym;on\f tjzpof n f= tm½,Hk wl waf om emrwf &m;wüYkd zó\ tm½uHk akd wUGxad om tjci;f t&mtm;jzifh jzpfjcif;oabmç a0'em\ tm½kH\ t&omudk cHpm;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfjcif; oabm -- þodkY ponfjzifh tm½kH,lyHk xl;jcm; uGJjym;onf\ tjzpfonf xif&Sm; &Sdygaomfvnf; zó a0'em ponfjzifh uGJuGJjym;jym; rxifbJ y&rw¬"mwfom; wpfckwnf; taetm;jzifh pGJ,ltyf ,lq xm;tyfaom tMuif tm&r®PCeonfvnf;aumif; &Sd\/ xkdoHk;rsKd;ukefaom CewdkYonf ½kyf"mwf emrf"mwfwdkYü ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí y&rwfodkY qdkufatmif Oyg'fpGef; bifpGef;udk jrifatmif toD; toD; ½Ityfukefonf&Sdaomf vufjzifh qkyfe,ftyfaom a&jr§Kyfqdkif (= a&jrKyfpdkif)uJhodkY ausysufjcif;odkY a&muof mG ;Muuek \f / ]]rrd d rrd wd \Ykd qikd &f mqikd &f m taMumi;fw&m;tm;avsmpf mG jzpaf y:vmMuuek af om xdk½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYonf twårS uif;qdwfukef\? ½kyfemrfy&rw¬"r®obm0rQom jzpfMuukef\}} þodkYaom tewåvu©PmÓPftjrifonf txl;ojzifh xif&Sm;vmay\/ xdkaMumifh toD;toD;aom

½yk "f mw femr"f mwwf uYkd kdÓPjfzi hfcjJGcm;pwd jfzmí ½yk wf ;kH½yk cf Jemrwf ;kHemrcf wJ n;f[al om ½yk Cf e emrCf e toD;toD;udk ÓPfjzifh NzdKcGJzsufqD;jcif;udk jyKvkyfEkdifcJhaomf tewåvu©Pmonf [kwfrSefwdkif;aom rdrd\ oabmvu©Pmtm;jzifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPfü xif&Sm;vm\[k t|uxmu zGifhqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ (0dok'd¨-2-276/ r[m#D-2-437/) þt&mü ----1/ tedpöç tedpövu©Pmç

2/ 'ku©ç 'ku©vu©Pmç

3/ tewåç tewåvu©Pm ---

þ (6)rsKd;aom cGJjcm;a0zefrIudk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf odxm;oifhayonf/ xkdwGif ----tedpö[lonf Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;wnf;/ tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl ,if;Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkYü -----

1/ edAÁwådvu©Pm[laom jzpfjcif; Oyg'foabm = Zmwdoabmç

2/ 0dy&dPmrvu©Pm[laom azmufjyefysufpD;jcif; bifoabm = r&Poabmç

3/ tnxwå = Oyg'foabmrS wpfyg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh ajymif;vJí jzpfjcif; XDoabm = Z&moabmç ----þoabmw&m; oHk;yg;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&dSMuukef\/ Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYonf Zmwdoabm Z&m

oabm r&Poabm xif&Sm;&dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifh tedpö rnf\/

wpef n;f ----- Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;woYkd n f a&;Sur& Sd,crk S (= Oyg'uf mvo Ykda&murf )S ½wk jfcn;fjzpíf t&Snfrwnf ysufpD;jcif;aMumifh tedpö rnf\/ rjzpfrD a&S;rqGu r&Sdao;jcif;ç jzpfNyD;aemuf bifcPodkY a&mufu bifcPjzifh ysufNyD;í r&dSawmhjcif;aMumifh tedpö rnf\[k qdkvdkonf/

(0dok'd¨-2-276-277/ r[m#D-2-438/)

jzpjfci;foabm = Zmwod abmç ysujfci;foabm = r&Poabmç jzpjfci;f ysujfci;fr S wpyf g;aom XD[laom Z&moabm\ tjzpfonf tedpövu©Pm rnf\ = tedpö[k rSwfaMumif; vu©Pm rnf\/ wpfenf; ----- jzpfNyD;í ysufjcif; = r&Sdjcif;[k qkdtyfaom azmufjyefaom tjcif;t&mxl;onf tedpö vu©Pm rnf\/ (0dok'd¨-2-277/) cEm¨ ig;yg;w\Ykd ysuaf om tjci;ft&mu kdazmujfyeaf om oabmtm;jzi hfotd y\f / ,i;fysuaf om tjcif;t&mum; azmufjyefaom oabmjzpfaomaMumifh jzpfaomtjcif;t&m r[kwfay/ þü tmum&0dum&[lonf tmum&0daoo = tjcif;t&mtxl;wnf;/ rSefayonf ----- jzpfNyD;í r&dSjcif; [laom tbm0onf ysufpD;jcif;[laom r&dSjcif; tbm0oabm jzpfaomaMumifh rjzpfrD a&S;rqGu r&dSjcif;[laom tbm0rS uGJjym;\/ xdkjzpfNyD;í r&dSjcif; = xdkysufjcif;[laom r&dSjcif;üvnf; tedpö vu©Pmonf xif\/ rSefayonf ----- tedpötjcif;t&monf 'ku©tjcif;t&m tewåtjcif;t&mwdkYrS xl;jcm;ouJhodkY jzpfrI Oyg'ftjcif;t&mrSvnf; xl;jcm;ay\/ toH = o'´½kyf\ ysufjcif;[laom r&dSjcif; tbm0udk ocFw\ tjzpfjzifh NyD;pD;aptyf\/ ocFw\ tjzpfonfvnf; y&rw¬w&m;udk,f teuf oabmtm;jzifh jzpfrI Oyg'f&dSonf\ tjzpfaywnf;/ Oyg'fonfvnf; rjzpfrD a&S;rqGu r&dSjcif;jzifh Ny;Daptyaf om xi&f mS ;&aSd om tcukd tf weyYf iwf n;f/ þen;fjzi hf'uk v© uP© m tewvå uP© mwuYkd vkd n;f od&dSygavukef/ (r[m#D-2-438/)

,'epd Höw H 'uk H©= tepd jözpaf om oabmw&m;on f 'uk © rn\f / (o-H 2-19 ...) þo Ykdb&k m;&iS f onf a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaomaMumifh xdktedpöjzpfaom cE¨mig;yg;taygif;onfyifvQi f'ku© rnf\/ tb,af Mumiehf n;f[rl ul m; ----- jzpjfci;f ysujfci;fjzi hftjrrJ jyw ftzewf vvJ JEySd pf u fnO§ ;fqtJ yof n\f tjzpfaMumifh 'ku©rnf\/ jzpfjcif; ysufjcif;jzifh tjrJrjywf tzefwvJvJ EdSyfpufn§Of;qJaom tjcif; t&mon f'uk v© uP© m = 'ku©[k rSwfaMumif;vu©Pm rnf\/ (0dok'd¨-2-277/)

, H'uk H©w'ewmå = 'uk r© naf om w&m;on ftewrå n\f / (o H-2-19 ...)þo Ykdb&k m;&iS of nf a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaomaMumifh 'ku©rnfaom cE¨mig;yg;taygif;onf tewårnf\/ tb,faMumifh enf;[lrlum; ----- wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom yk\*¾dKvfowå0g\ = twå\ tvdkodkY rvdkufjcif;aMumifhwnf;/ wppf wkH paf ,muaf om y\*k Kd¾vof w0å g\ = tw\å tvokd Ykdrvukd yf gaom tjci;ft&mon ftewvå uP© m

= tewå[k rSwfaMumif;vu©Pm rnf\/ (0dok'd¨-2-277/) wpfenf; ----- edpöoabmudk y,fjcif;aMumifh tedpörnfouJhodkY edpötjcif;t&mudk y,fjcif;aMumifh qdktyfcJhNyD;aom jzpfNyD;aemuf r&dSjcif; = tbm0tjcif;t&m[k qdktyfaom tedpötjcif;t&monf tedpövu©Pm rnf\/ tvm;wlyif okcoabmudk y,fjcif;aMumifh 'ku©rnf&um; okctjcif;t&mudk y,jfci;faMumi hfjzpjfci;f ysujfci;f 'Pcf sujfzi hftjrrJ jyw ftzewf vvJ JnO§ ;fye;fEydS pf uaf om tjci;ft&m[k qdktyfaom 'ku©tjcif;t&monf 'uk v© uP© m rn\f / xtYkd w l twoå abmu kd y,jfci;faMumi hf tewå rnf&um; twåtjcif;t&mudk y,fjcif;aMumifh wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom yk\*¾dKvfowå0g\ = twå\ tvdk tBudKufodkY rvdkufygaom tjcif;t&m[k qdktyfaom tewåtjcif;t&monf tewvå uP© mrn\f [k rSwfom;yg/ (r[m#D-2-438/)

## wZÆmynwf

aw ,dar wa,myd tmum&m tobm0"r®wåm cE¨y&d,myEém e a[mEÅd/ caE¨[d 0dem tEky-

vAeÇ ,D awm cE0¨ ed rd wk må y de a[mE/dÅ caE ¨ye Oyg'g, a0g[m&0aoe vArÇ mem w'g'eD 00bd m0em,

0daooum&Pblwm wZÆmynwåd0daoomwd a0'dwAÁm/ (r[m#D-2-438/) vu©PH emr ynwåd\*wduH e0wåAÁ"r®blwH/ (tbd-|-1-269/) tedpöwm 'ku©wm tewåwmwd [d 0doHk \*,SrmeH vu©PH ynwåd\*wduH y&rw¬awm t0dZÆrmeH?

t0dZÆrmewåm {0 y&dwåm'd0aoe e0wåAÁ"r®blwH/ (rlv#D-1-115/)

tepd vö uP© m 'uk v© uP© m tewvå uP© m[al om o;kHyg;uek af om vuP© mwoYkd n fobm0"r® r[kwfaomaMumifh cE¨mü twGif;0ifukefonf = cE¨mü tusKH;0ifukefonf rjzpfukef/ cE¨mESifhvnf; ui;fí r&tyaf omaMumi hfcEm¨ r SvwG uf ek of nvf n;f rjzpuf ek /f cEm¨ wuYkd udk m; tpjGJyKí a0g[m&tm;jzihf &tyfaom cE¨mwdkY\ azmufjyefysufpD;jcif; tjypftm'De0udk xif&Sm;pGmjyjcif;\ xl;uJaom taMumif; jzpfaom wZÆmynwftxl; = xdkcE¨mwdkYaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom ynwftxl;[lí rSwfom;tyf\/

(r[m#D-2-438/)

tedpövu©Pm 'ku©vu©Pm tewåvu©Pm[laom vu©Pma&;oHk;wef rnfonf ynwfESifh tvm;wl\/ umrm0p&w&m; ½lyg0p&w&m; t½lyg0p&w&m; avmukwå&mw&m;[lí rqdkxdkufaom e0wåAÁ"r® jzpf\/ (tbd-|-1-269/) tedpötjcif;t&m 'ku©tjcif;t&m tewåtjcif;t&m[laom vu©Pmudk ,if;vu©Pmcsnf; oufouf uGufí ,lcJhaomf vu©Pm[lonf ynwfESifh tvm;wl\/ y&rw¬tm;jzifh xif&Sm; r&dS/ y&rwt¬ m;jzi hfxi&f mS ; r&aSd omaMumiyhf ivf Qi fumrm0p&w&m;ponwf \Ykd tprG ;fjzi hfrqokd i hfrqxkd ukd -f aom e0wåAÁ"r® jzpf\/ ( rlv#D-1-115/ ) xdktvHk;pHkaom vu©Pma&; oHk;yg; taygif;udkvnf;aumif;ç xdkvu©Pma&; oHk;wefjzifh ydkif;jcm; rwS of m;tyaf om tepd ö 'uk © tewjåzpaf om cEm¨ ig;yg;taygi;fuvkd n;faumi;f þO',A,Á ÓPtf jrif ESifh jynfhpHkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf Oyuúdavo tnpftaMu;wdkYrS vGwfajrmufaom 0dyóemc&D; vrf;rSefay:odkY oGm;aeaom O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfjzifh razmufrjyef [kwfrSefaom rdrd\ oabm vu©Pmtm;jzifh aumif;pGm ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;\/ aumif;pGm ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;ygav/ (0dok'd¨-2-277/)

]]O',A,Á mEyk óemÓPjfzi hf razmurf jye f[wk rf eS af om rrd \d oabmvuP© mtm;jzi hfaumi;fpGm ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;\}} [laom pum;udk zvlypm&tm;jzifh qdktyfownf;/ O',AÁ,ÓPf tusKd;iSm jzpfaptyfaom vu©Pma&;oHk;wefvQif tm½kH&dSaom vu©Pm&r®Pdu0dyóemudk O',AÁ,ÓPf[k qdkxm;aomaMumifhwnf;/ rSefayonf ----- O',AÁ,ÓPfonf 'ku©vu©Pm tp&dSonfvQif tm½kH &odS nuf m; r[wk af y/ wpef n;fqakd om f-- x'kd uk v© uP© mponvf Qi f tm½&kH oSd n\f tjzpof n f xi&f mS ; &vSd waf om f O',A,Á ÓPrf nof nof mvQi f rjzpaf v&m/ pipf paf omuf m; O',A,Á ÓPuf kd xujfruf pl;&Sonfudkvnf;aumif;ç oefY&Sif;onfudkvnf;aumif; jyKjcif;iSmtvdk&Sdaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf vu©Pma&; oHk;yg;taygif;udk pl;prf;jcif;ukdomvQif = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpötjcif;t&mudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tedpö[kvnf;aumif;ç 'ku©tjcif;t&mudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí 'ku©[kvnf;aumi;fç tewtå jci;ft&mu kdÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmiMfuníhf tew[å vk n;faumi;f q;kHjzwjfci;fuokd mvQif jyKoifh jyKxdkufay\/ rSefayonf ----- þvu©Pma&; oHk;yg;taygif;udk pl;prf;qifjcif qHk;jzwfwwfaom ÓPfonf xdk O',AÁ,ÓPf\ y&duHESifh wlay\ (= O',AÁ,ÓPf &&dSzdkY&ef pD;jzef;rIudk y&duH[k qdkonf)/ <uif;aom txufydkif; ÓPfwdkYüvnf; þenf;yifwnf;/ (r[m#D-2-438-439/)

## vu©Pm,mOfudk wifyg

O',AÁ,ÓPfonf 'ku©vu©PmponfvQif tm½kH&dSonfum; r[kwf? ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfysufudkom tm½kH,laom ÓPfjzpf\/ odkYaomf toifolawmfaumif;onf O',AÁ,ÓPfudk &&dSvdkygu txuyf g t|uxm#uD mw\Ykd ñeT Mfum;csuEf iS thf n DocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdvuP© m,mO fo;kHcsu fwpvf nS phf D wifíom wGifwGifBuD; 0dyóem½Iyg/ xdkodkY wGifwGifBuD; 0dyóem½IcJhaomf O',AÁ,ÓPftjrifonf xufjrufpl;&Svmrnf oefY&Sif;vmrnfom jzpfayonf/ xdkodkY ½I&mü -----

1/ ½kyfudk tOD;rlí ½kyfemrfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf 0dyóem½Ijcif;[laom um,mEkyóemenf;ç

2/ a0'emudk tOD;rlí ½kyfemrfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf 0dyóem½Ijcif;[laom a0'emEkyóemenf;ç

3/ todpdwf 0dnmPfudk tOD;rlí ½kyfemrfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf 0dyóem½Ijcif;[laom pdwåmEkyóemenf;ç

4/ zóudk tOD;rlí ½kyfemrfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf 0dyóem½Ijcif;[laom "r®mEkyóemenf;ç cE¨m (5)yg;en;fç tm,we (12)yg;en;fç "mw f (18)yg;en;fç y#pd oö ryk gÜ'ef n;fç opaö 'oemawmef n;f þodkYpaom "r®mEkyóemenf; ----þ enf;trsKd;rsKd;wdkYjzifh rdrd tvdk&dSovdk 0dyóem ½IEdkifayonf/ xdkodkY ½Izefrsm;vwfí toif

olawmfaumif;\ 0dyóemÓPfonf xufjrufpl;&Svmaomtcg ypöKyÜefwGif -----

1/ &Hcg ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfrI ysufrIudkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ &Hcg emrfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfrI ysufrIudkvnf;aumif;ç

3/ &Hcg ½kyf-emrf ESpfrsKd;vHk;wdkY\ jzpfrI ysufrIudkvnf;aumif;ç

0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí vu©Pma&; oHk;wefudk wpfvSnfhpD wifí 0dyóem½Iyg/ (6)vdkif;vHk;ü wnf&dSaom ½kyfemrfwdkYudk emrfur®|mef;ydkif;Z,m;rsm;wGif a&;om;wifjyxm;onfhtwdkif; ukefpifatmif ½Iyg/ tZÑwå A[d'¨ oEÅmefESpfrsKd;vHk;ü ½Iyg/ A[d'¨udk½I&mü teD;rSonf ta0;odkY wpfp wpfp wdk;í (31)bkHudk jcHKrd iHkrdatmif ½Iyg/ pGrf;Edkifygu teEÅpMu0VmodkYwdkifatmif jzefYMuufí ½Iyg/ tepd vö uP© mu kdwiíf tacguaf ygi;frsm;pmG ç 'uk v© uP© mu kdwiíf tacguaf ygi;frsm;pmG ç tewvå u-© Pmu kdwiíf tacguaf ygi;frsm;pmG ½yI g/ ½yk ef mrwf \Ykd jzprf Iysurf uI kdcPypKöyeÜ of Ykdqukd af tmi f&iS ;f&iS ;fBu;D odjrif&í tm;&auseyfrI &&dSaomtcg rdrd odrf;qnf;xm;orQ twdwftqufqufrSonf ypöKyÜefç ypöKyÜefrSonf tem\*wfqHk;onftxd -----

1/ ½kyfoufoufudkç

2/ emrfoufoufudkç

3/ ½kyf-emrf ESpfrsKd;vHk;udk wJGí

,if; ½kyfemrfwdkY\ jzpfrI ysufrIudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí vu©Pma&;oHk;wefudk wpvf nS phf Dwiuf m wiG wf iG Bfu;D 0yd óem½yI g/ tZsöw åA['d ¨oEmÅ eEf pS yf g;v;kHü ½yI g/ tacguaf ygi;frsm;pmG ½IEdkifzdkYum; tvGefta&;BuD;vS\/ twdwfcE¨m ypöKyÜefcE¨m tem\*wfcE¨mwdkYtay:ü tpJGBuD; pJGaeaom wPSmpGJ rmepJG 'd|dpJGwdkYudk NzdKcJGaeaom vkyfief;&yfBuD;yif jzpfayonf/

## £&d,myx - orÜZn ½IuGuf

þ0dyóemydkif;ü £&d,myx½IuGuf orÜZn½IuGufwdkYudk qufvufí wifjytyfygonf/ oGm;&y-f xikd -f avsmi;f-au;G-qepYf aom £&,d myxtcukd f orZÜ ntcukd wf üYkd cEm¨ ig;yg;u kdÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm; ,lyHk odrf;qnf;yHkudk ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif; emrfur®|mef;ydkif;wdkYwGif a&;om;wifjycJh\/ þO',AÁ,ÓPfodkY wdkifatmif tqifhqifh atmifjrifpGm BudK;yrf;vmaom toifolawmfaumif;onfvnf; ,if;cE¨mig;yg;

= ½yk ef mrwf &m;wuYkd kdÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;,wl w ford ;fqn;fwwNfy;D jzpaf yrn/f þwiG f½yI pkH epuf kdquvf uf wifjytyfygonf/ toiof al wmaf umi;fon fpBuwø paf e&mü a&;SO;DpmG rwwf w&f yvf su form"ud kdxal xmiNfy;DvQif ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;yg/ xdkaemif emrfw&m;wdkYudk qufvufodrf;qnf;yg/ xdkaemif tenf;i,f oGm;Munfhyg/

1/ o,faqmifwwfaom ½kyfw&m; (= £&d,myx½kyf)ç

2/ to,faqmifcH&aom ½kyfw&m; (= pwkork|medu½kyf) ---þ ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kdord ;fqn;fyg/ xwkd iG f um,0nd w f v[wk m r'k wk m urn® wm tmumo"mwf

paom ½yk tf wwk uYkd kdtm½rHk ,bl J½yk tf ppwf uYkd kdtm½,Hk íl ,i;f½yk wf &m;w\Ykd jzpNfy;D ysuof nohf abmukd tm½,Hk íl tepd [ö k½yI g/ jzpjfci;f ysujfci;f 'Pcf sujfzi hftjrrJ jyw ftnO§ ;fye;f tEySd pf ucf &H on hfoabmukd ÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmiMfuníhf 'uk [© k½yI g/ rysupf ;Db Jtuswd tf c Jtcikd tf rm tEpS of m&tm;jzi hfwnaf eonfh twå r&dSonfhoabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tewå[k ½Iyg/

½yk wf &m;ouof uuf kd0yd óem½íI atmijfrirf I&&aSd omtcg pBuoø mG ;jci;f £&,d myxk uf kdjzpaf pwwfaom taMumif;&if;jzpfaom raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOf emrfw&m;pkwdkYudkvnf; tvm;wlyif vu©Pm,mOf oHk;csuf wpfvSnfhpD wifí 0dyóem½Iyg/ tmavmudaw 0davmudaw = wnfhwnfhMunfh&m apmif;iJhMunfh&mü odrf;qnf;xm;aom

cE¨mig;yg; ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; odrf;qnf;vsuf vu©Pm,mOfudkwifum yHkpHwlyif 0dyóem½Iyg/ tvm;wlyif pBuøoGm;cdkufü tm½kH (6)yg;udk xdkufovdk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmMuukefaom pu©K'Gg&0Dxd raem'Gg&0Dxdç aomw'Gg&0Dxd raem'Gg&0Dxdç Cme'Gg&0Dxd raem'Gg&0Dxdç Zd0Sg'Gg&0Dxd raem'Gg&0Dxdç um,'gG&0xD d raem'gG&0xD çd raem'gG&0xD d----- þ0xD d emrwf &m;pwk uYkd vkd n;faumi;fç ,i;fw&m;pwk \Ykd r&DS m0wK¬½yk rf sm;EiS hftm½½Hk yk wf uYkd vkd n;faumi;f ord ;fqn;fí ,i;f½yk wf &m; emrwf &m;wuYkd vkd n;f vuP© m,mOf oHk;csuf wpfvSnhfpD wifí 0dyóem ½Iyg/ auG;cdkuf qefYcdkuf oydwfouFef;udk aqmifcdkuf pm;cdkuf aomufcdkufpaom xdkxdkorÜZOfydkif;qkdif&m tcdkuftwefYwdkYüvnf; ½kyf-emrfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf tvm;wlyif 0dyóem½Iyg/ 1/ ½kyfoufoufudkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ emrfoufoufudkvnf;aumif;ç

3/ ½kyfESifhemrfudk wJGívnf;aumif; --vu©Pm,mOf oHk;csufudk wpfvSnfhpD wifí 0dyóem½Iyg/ twdwf-tem\*wf-ypöKyÜef[laom umvoHk;yg;ç tZöswå-A[d'¨[laom oEÅmefESpfyg;vHk;ü vu©Pm,mOfudk wifum 0dyóem½Iyg/ cE¨m ig;yg;enf;ç tm,we wpfq,fhESpfyg;enf;ponfwdkYjzifhvnf; qufvufí 0dyóem½Iyg/ xdkodkY ½I&mü cPypKöyeÜ of Ykdqukd af tmi f cEm¨ ig;yg; = ½yk ef mrwf &m;w\Ykd jzpyf suuf dk jricf ahJ om f tm;&auseyrf I &cahJ omf t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uHpaom taMumif;w&m;rsm; xif&Sm;jzpfjcif;aMumifh tusKd;½kyfemrfwdkY xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmyHk aMumif;-usKd; qufEG,frIoabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí -----

1/ t0Zd mÆ jzpjfci;faMumi hf ½yk jfzp\f --- þopYkd onjfzi hf taMumi;fw&m; xi&f mS ;jzpjfci;faMumi hf tusK;d w&m; xif&Sm;jzpfykHudkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ t0dZÆmcsKyfjcif;aMumifh ½kyfcsKyf\ -- þodkYponfjzifh taMumif;w&m; csKyfjcif;aMumifh tusKd;w&m; csKyfyHkudkvnf;aumif;ç

3/ t0dZÆmjzpfjcif;aMumifh ½kyfjzpf\? t0dZÆmcsKyfjcif;aMumifh ½kyfcsKyf\ -- þodkYponfjzifh taMumif; w&m; jzpfjcif;aMumifh tusKd;w&m; jzpfyHk taMumif;w&m; csKyfjcif;aMumifh tusKd;w&m; csKyfyHkudk vnf;aumif; ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½Iyg/

4/ taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m; ESpfrsKd;vHk;wdkY\ jzpfrI ysufrIoabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí vu©Pm,mOf oHk;csufudk wpfvSnfhpD wifívnf; 0dyóem½Iyg/ umvoHk;yg;ç oEÅmefESpfyg;vHk;ü ½Iyg/ &Hcg tokboabmudkvnf; ½Iyg/ vu©Pma&;oHk;yg;vHk;udk tuuG af pah tmi f ½NIy;Daomtcg BuKdu&f m vuP© mwpyf g;u kdO;Dpm;ay;í 0yd óem½EI ikd af yon/f wpzf ef

(1)0w¬K - jzpf-ysuf-tedpö/ / (2) tm½kH - jzpf-ysuf-tedpö/ / (3) a0'em - jzpf-ysuf-tedpö/

(a0'emEkyóem)

(1)0w¬K - jzpf-ysuf-tedpö/ / (2) tm½kH - jzpf-ysuf-tedpö/ / (3) 0dnmPf - jzpf-ysuf-tedpö/ (pdwåmEkyóem)

(1)0w¬K - jzpf-ysuf-tedpö/ / (2) tm½kH - jzpf-ysuf-tedpö/ / (3) zó - jzpf-ysuf-tedpö/

("r®mEkyóem) ----- þodkY ponfjzifh vu©Pma&;oHk;wef wpfvSnfhpD wifvsufvnf; 0dyóem

½IEdkifayonf/ (&Sif;vif;csufudk b\*FgEkyóemÓPfcef; -293-294-wGif Munfhyg/) þovYkd Qi f £&,d myxk af v;yg;v;kHü ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd jzprf I ysurf uI kd 0yd óemÓPjfzi hf jriaf tmif Munfhí vu©Pma&;oHk;wefudkvnf; wpfvSnfhpD wifum wGifwGifBuD; 0dyóem ½IEdkifaomf toif oal wmaf umi;f\ O',A,Á mEyk óemÓPtf jriof n fxujfruof nxf u fxujfru foe&Yf iS ;fonxf uf oefY&Sif;í vmayrnf/ ,if;odkY xufjrufoefY&Sif;í &J&ifhvmaomtcg ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfrIudk ESvHk; roGif;awmhbJ tysufoufoufudkom wpfzufowf ESvHk;oGif;vdkufygu toifolawmfaumif;\ 0dyóemÓPof n focgF&w&m;w\Ykd tjzpuf kdrjriaf wmbh Jtysuof uof uuf okd m wpzf uof w fjriof nhf b\*FÓPfbufodkY wjznf;jznf; ul;oGm;rnf jzpfayonf/ xdktcg toifolawmfaumif;\ O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfonf qkH;cef;wdkifodkY a&muf&SdoGm;NyD jzpfayownf;/

O',AÁ,ÓPfcef; NyD;\/

22222

## b\*FgEkyóemÓPfcef; b\*FgEkyóemÓPf[lonf

waó0H ov’au©wGm ykeyÜKeH ]]tedpHö 'ku©rewåm}}wd ½lyg½ly"ar® wkv,awm wD&,awm wH ÓPH wdu©H [kwGm 0[wd? ocFg&m v[Hk Oy|[EÅd? ÓaP wdau© 0[aEÅ ocFga&ok v[kH Oy|[aEÅok OyÜg'H 0g Xdwd H 0g y0wåH 0g edrdwåH 0g e orÜmykPmwd/ c,0,ab'eda&ma"a,0 owd oEÅd|wd/ wó ]]{0H OyÜZÆdwGm {0H emr ocFg&\*wH ed½kZöswD}}wd yóawm {wod® H Xmae b\*FgEkyóeH emr

0dyóemÓPH OyÜZÆwd/ (0dok'¨d-2-277/) þovYkd Qi f½yk ef mr"f r ®ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tepd tö jci;ft&mç 'uk t© jci;ft&mç tewtå jci;ft&mwuYkd kd aumif;pGm ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;vsuf tzefwvJvJ ]]tedpö[k 'ku©[k tewå[k}} ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudk csed íf aeaom p;lpr;fppd paf eaom xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f xÓkd Pof n fxujfrupf ;l&oS n fjzpíf jzpaf y:vm\/ ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf O',AÁ,\ tpGrf;jzifh vsifvsifjrefjref xifvmukef\/ (0dok'd¨-2-277/)

0yd óemÓP\f xujfrupf ;l&oS n\f tjzpof n fbm0em\ t0g;0pmG avvh mtyof n\f tjzpçf

Eikd ef i;fpmG avvh mtyof n\f tjzpçf ausyeG >fyr;fw;Don\f tjzpaf Mumi hf= y\*Pk jzpaf omaMumi hfjzp\f / ,if;y\*kPjzpfaom bm0emonfvnf; pdwf"mwfysHUvGifhrI r&Sdjcif;aMumifh ½IyGm;aeaom ocFg&tm½kHü 0iaf &muof uohJ Ykdtqurf jyw fjzpaf e\ = bm0empwd uf kdpukd xf m;ouohJ Ykdjzpaf e\/ xakd Mumi hfÓP\f xujfru fp;l&oS n\f tjzpaf Mumi hfocgF&w&m;w\Ykd vsivf sijfrejfre fxiof n\f tjzpuf kdjytyaf yon/f

(r[m#D-2-439/)

0yd óemÓPof n f xujfruof n f jzpíf jzpaf y:vmvwaf om f xujfruof n\f tjzpuf kd &uG -f aqmiof n&f adS om focgF&w&m;woYkd n fa,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f toÓd Püf O',A,Á \ tprG ;fjzi hfvsivf sif jrefjref xifvmvwfukefaomf -----

1/ OyÜg' = jzpfjcif; Oyg'f[laom tjcif;t&mxl;odkYvnf;aumif;ç

2/ Xdwd = wnfjcif; XD[laom Z&modkYvnf;aumif;ç

3/ y0wå = Oyg'dEéuy0wåw&m;odkYvnf;aumif;ç

4/ edrdwå = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ txnfudk,f vkH;vkH;avsmif;avsmif; oP²mefponf xifjcif;rQodkY vn;faumi;f ----

0dyóemÓPfonf ra&muf&Sdawmhay/ 0dyóemÓPfonf vdkufrrDawmhay/

1/ c, = ukefjcif;oabmç

2/ 0, = ysufjcif;oabmç

3/ ab' = NydKjcif;oabmç

4/ eda&m" = cPrpJ woJoJ csKyfjcif;oabm ---þ c, 0, ab' eda&m"[k qdktyfaom cPdueda&m" = cPtm;jzifh csKyfysufjcif;oabm

w&m;üomvQif owdonf aumif;pGm wnfae\/

]]ocFg&ü twGif;0ifaom w&m;taygif;onf þodkY jzpfí þodkY pufqkyfzG,f vdvd csKyfbd\ wum;}} [ k ----þo½Ykd aI om xadk ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf m; jzpjfci;fu kdvwT íf ysujfci;fuokd mvQi fEvS ;kHoiG ;f&m þt&mü

ysufjcif; bifudkomvQif tzefwvJvJ ½Ijcif;aMumifh b\*FgEkyóem trnf&aom 0dyóemÓPfonf jzpfay:vm\/ (0dok'¨d-2-277/) ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf O',AÁ,\ tpGrf;jzifh vsifvsifjrefjref xifvmvwfukefaomf ,if;ocFg& w&m;wdkY\ jzpfrI = O',udk ½Ijrifjcif;[lonfrSmvnf; ]]jzpfjcif;oabm&Sdaom w&m;onf ysufpD;\}}[k ysufrI = 0,udk ½IjrifEdkifzdkY&ef tvdkYiSmomvQif jzpf\/ tb,faMumifh tysufudk ½I&oenf;[lrl --- xdk tysuuf kd½jIriaf om ÓP\f ocgF&w&m;wüYkd Ni;DaiUGjci;f[al om eAd 'dÁ gÓPuf kdaqmiwf w f jzpaf pww-f on\f tjzpaf Mumi hf½jIci;fjzp\f / xakd Mumi hfocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tysuof uof uüf omvQi fxakd ,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvf\ ESvHk;oGif; = tmabm\*udk aumif;pGmaqmifwwfaom ESvHk;oGif; ½IyGm;rI = reodum&onf jzpfay:ae\/ xdkaMumifh xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ 0dyóemÓPfonf OyÜg' Xdwd y0wå edrdwåwdkYodkY r a&mufjcif;ç OyÜg' Xdwd y0wå edrdwåwdkYudk ÓPfu vdkufrrDjcif; jzpf\/ (r[m#D-2-439/) OyÜg' ----- OyÜg'EÅd edAÁwåd0dum&H/ (r[m#D-2-439/) þü OyÜg' = Oyg'f[lonf ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif; Oyg'f[laom tjcif;t&m txl;wnf;/ ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfrIudk ESvHk;roGif;bJ tysufoufoufudkom ESvkH;oGif;jcif;aMumifh ÓPfxufjruf vmaomtcg tjzpfudk rjrifjcif; jzpfonf/ (r[m#D-2-439/) Xdwd ----- XdwdEÅd XdwdyÜwåH? Z&EÅd taw¬m/ (r[m#D-2-439/) ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ Oyg'fNyD;aemuf bifodkY ra&mufrD tcdkuftwefYrQ wnfjcif;oabmudk XD[k

ac:qdk\/ Z&m-[k qdkvdkonf/ ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ,if; XD-oabmudkvnf; a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ESvHk; roGif;awmhojzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufoufoufudk tjrifoefonfh 0dyóemÓPfonf xufjruf vmaomtcg a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ,if; XDoabmudkvnf; rjrifawmhay/ y0wå ----- y0wåEÅd Oyg'dEéuyÜ0wåH/ (r[m#D-2-439/) tm&rP® u&P0aoe wPmS '|d [D d Oayawe urK®em tm'Ed mé zvbma0e \*[wd mw dOyg'Ed mé? tm&r®Pbm0H Oy\*EÉm Oyg'georÁaE¨e Oyg'gemeH [dwmwd Oyg'ged,m? Oyg'geó tm&r®Pypö,blwmearwH t"d0peH/ Oyg'dEém p aw Oyg'ged,m pmwd Oyg'dEéKyg'ged,m? omo0ur®edAÁwåmeH

½lyg½ly"r®mearwH t"d0peH/ (tbd-|-1-85/) wPSm'd|dwdkYonf tm½kHjyKaomtm;jzifh uyfa&muftyfaom uHu ]]þw&m;wdkYonf ig\ tusKd; w&m;rsm; jzpMfuon}f}[ k p,JG tl yaf om w&m;rsm;onf Oyg'Ed érn\f / wPmS '|d wd oYkd n f avmuwD &m;wdkYudkomvQif tm½kHjyKEdkifMu&um; ,if;wdkYtm½kHjyKtyfaom uH[lonf avmuDukodkvfuH tukodkvfuH omwnf;/ xdkaMumifh Oyg'dEét& avmuDukodkvfuH tukodkvfuHwdkY\ tusKd;jzpfaom avmuD0dyguf pdwf+apwoduf = emrfw&m;pkESifh ur®Z½kyfrsm;udk aumuf,l&\/ ,if;avmuD0dyguf emrfw&m;pkESifh ur®Z½kyfwdkY\ jzpfjcif;oabmudk 0dyguy0wå[k y#dorÇd'gr\*¾t|uxm (y#doH-|-2-166) wGif ac:a0:

oHk;pGJxm;\/

,i;f0yd gu femrwf &m;pEk iS hfurZ® ½yk wf \Ykd Oyg'-f X-D bi[f al om cPo;kHyg;taygi;fü tusK;H0iof nhf jzpfrI Oyg'foabmum; txufwGif azmfjyxm;aom trSwf (1)jzpfonfh OyÜg't&wGif yg0ifNyD; jzpf\/ þOyg'Ed ué y0w[å ol n f ,i;f 0yd gu f emrwf &m;pEk iS hfurZ® ½yk wf \Ykd jzpjfci;f Oyg'rf Qu kd&n&f ,G of nuf m; r[kwfay/ wPSm'd|dwdkYonf uyfa&muftyfaom uHaMumifh 0dyguf ½kyfemrfwdkY\jz pfrI[laom aMumif;usKd; qufEG,fvsuf jzpfrIudk &nfñTef;xm;jcif; jzpfonf/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf a&S; O',AÁ, tus,f

½IyGm;enf;ü ----t0dZÆm jzpfjcif;aMumifh ur®Z½kyf jzpf\/ y / uH jzpfjcif;aMumifh ur®Z½kyf jzpf\/ þopYkd onjfzi hft0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'ge focgF& u[H al om taMumi;fw&m;rsm;aMumi hfqikd &f mqikd &f m

0dygu0#f tusKd;w&m;wdkY\ jzpfrIudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh ½IcJh\? ypö,awm O','óeyifwnf;/ þb\*ÓF Pyf ikd ;füum; a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n focgF&w&m;w\Ykd jzprf uI kdEvS ;kHroiG ;fawmbh Jtysuf

ouof uuf okd m EvS ;kHoiG ;f½yI mG ;jci;faMumi hf 0yd óemÓP\f xujfrupf ;l& S oe&Yf iS ;fjci;fo Ykd a&mu&f vdS maomtcg ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tjzpuf kdrjriaf wmbh Jtysuof uof uuf okd m jrivf m\/ xokd Ykdjrivf maom tcg taMumi;fw&m; jzpjfci;faMumi hf tusK;dw&m; jzprf uI vkd n;f EvS ;kHroiG ;fawmoh jzi hftaMumi;fw&m; jzpjfci;faMumi hftusK;dw&m;jzprf uI vkd n;f rjriaf wmbh JtaMumi;f tusK;d EpS &f yvf ;kHw\Ykd tysuof uof uf udkom jrifae&um; taMumif;w&m; xif&Sm;&Sdjcif; jzpfjcif;aMumifh tusKd;w&m; jzpfrI = Oyg'dEéu y0wåudkvnf; rjrifawmhbJ 0dyóemÓPfonf ,if;Oyg'dEéuy0wåodkYvnf; roufa&mufawmh[k qdkvdkonf/ atmufazmfjyyg tzGifhudkvnf; qufvuf zwf½IMunfhyg/ y0wåEÅd ½lyg½lyb0y0wåd/ (0dok'¨d-2-284/)

y0wåH emr umrH oAÁm b0y0wåd? rw¬uyÜwåm, ye b\*FgEkyóem, oAÁba0ok tbdPSorÜ#dyDVeó ok|Kw&H Oy|meawm oEÅokcgbdrwmyd b0g 'ku©obm0wm, b,awm Oy|[EÅDwd

'óew¬H ]]y0wåEÅd ½lyg½lyb0y0wåD}}wdtm'd 0kwåH/ (r[m#D-2-447/) y0wå[ol n f ½yl b0 t½yl b0\ jzpjfci;fwn;f/ tu,pf ipf ptf m;jzirhf l umr ½yl t½yl [al om

tvHk;pHkaomb0\ jzpfjcif;rSeforQonf y0wårnfonfom jzpf\/ odkYaomfvnf; txGwftxdyfodkY a&muf&Sdaeaom b\*FgEkyóemaMumifh tvHk;pHkaom b0wdkYü jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh odkYr[kwf tysuf'Pfcsufjzifh tjrJrjywf tzefwvJvJ n§Of;yef;ESdyfpufjcif;\ txl;ojzifh omíaumif;pGm a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPfü xifjrifvmjcif;aMumifh Nidrfoufonfh csrf;om[k orkwftyfonfvnf; jzpfukefaom ½lyb0 t½lyb0wdkYonfaomfrSvnf; jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh odkYr[kwf tysuf 'Pfcsufjzifh tjrJrjywf tzefwvJvJ tn§Of;yef; tESdyfpufcH&jcif; 'ku©oabm&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh aMumufvefYzG,fab; = b,oabmtm;jzifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPfü xifvmukef\/ þodkYaom teuof abmu kdñeT jfyjci;fimS ]]y0w å [ol n f ½yl b0 t½yl b0\ jzpjfci;fwn;f}} þopYkd aom pum;ukd t|uxmu rdefYqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-248/ r[m#D-2-447/) txufyg t|uxm #DumwdkY\ zGifhqdkawmfrlcsufESifhtnD y0wå[lonf tvHk;pHkaom umr ½ly

t½ly [laom b0\ jzpfjcif;yifwnf;? 0dyguy0wå[lívnf; ac:qdk\/

Oyywådba0g ye oacFyawm ur®mbdedAÁwåm cE¨m/ (0dok'¨d-2-206/) þt|uxmESifhtnD b0[lonf w&m;udk,ftm;jzifh 0dygu0#fwGif tusKH;0ifaom uHaMumifh

jzpfay:vmMu&aom 0dygufemrfcE¨m 0dyguf½kyfcE¨mwdkYyifwnf;/ b0y0wåd[lonf ,if;0dygufcE¨mwdkY\ uaH Mumi hfjzprf yI iwf n;f/ b0trn&f aom ,i;f0yd gucf Em¨ w\Ykd Oyg'-f X-D bi[f al om cPo;kHyg;ü tusK;H 0ifaom Oyg'fxif&Sm;jzpfrIrSm OyÜg'-Xdwd-y0wå-edrdwå (4)rsKd;wdkYwGif OyÜg't&wGif tusKH;0ifoGm;ojzifh þü b0y0wåd = b0\ jzpfjcif;[lonfrSmvnf; t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gefwdkY jcH&Hxm;tyfaom ocFg& uH taMumi;fw&m;rsm;u Oyeód, ememuP© ud urp® aom taMumi;fowwdå jYkdzi hf aus;Z;ljyKay;raI Mumihf b0trn&f aom 0yd gucf Em¨ w\Ykd xi&f mS ;jzprf uI ykd i fqvkd okd n/f ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tysuof uof uuf okd m ESvHk;oGif;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf b\*FgEkyóemÓPf xufjrufvmaomtcg taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m; ESpf&yfvHk;wdkY\ tysufudkom jrifae\/ tjzpfudk ESvHk;roGif;jcif;aMumifh tjzpfudkvnf; rjrifawmhay/ taMumif;w&m; jzpfjcif;aMumifh tusKd;w&m; jzpfykHudk ESvHk;roGif;jcif;aMumifh taMumif; w&m; xi&f mS ;jzpjfci;faMumi hf tusK;dw&m; xi&f mS ;jzpyf uHk vkd n;f rjriaf wmah y/ xakd Mumi hf xakd ,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvf\ 0dyóemÓPfonf y0wåodkYvnf; ra&mufjcif; jzpfayonf/ y0wåodkYvnf; ÓPfjzifh vdkufí rrDjcif; jzpfayonf/ edrdwå ---- edrdwåEÅd ocFg&edrdwåH/ ,H ocFg&meH orl[m'dCe0aoeç oudpöy&dapä'wm, p o0d\*¾-

[meH 0d, Oy|meH? wH ocFg&edrdwåH/ (r[m#D-2-439/) edrdwå[lonf ocFg&edrdwfwnf;/ ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufudkom ½Iaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf

b\*FgEkyóemÓPfonf xufjrufpl;&Svmaomf oefY&Sif;pifMu,fvmaomf ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ orl[Ce udpöCeç emrfw&m;wdkY\ orl[Ce udpöCe tm&r®PCe[laom ½kyfCe emrfCe = ½kyfwHk;½kyfcJ

emrfwHk;emrfcJrsm;onf NydKuGJoGm;NyD jzpf\/ (oEÅwdCeum; a&S;rqGuyif NydKNyD; jzpf\/) a&U Sydkif;ÓPfrsm; jzpfMuaom ocFg&y&dapä'ÓPfydkif; = emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPfydkif;rS pí O',AÁ,ÓPfodkY wdkifatmifaom 0dyóemÓPfwdkY\ twGif;üum; ½IvdkufEkdifaom ½kyfuvmyf emrfuvmyfwdkYü Ce toD;toD; NydKí r½vI ukd rf dr½vI ukd Ef ikd af om ½yk uf vmy femruf vmywf üYkd Ce to;Dto;D rNyKdb J&wdS w\f / r½vI ukd rf ad om ½yk uf vmy femruf vmytf wikd ;f awUGaewwaf o;\/ ½vI ukd rf ad om ½vI ukd Ef ikd af om ½yk uf vmy femruf vmyf wüYkd Ce to;Dto;D NyKdí r&rwof Ykd ÓPtf jri f qukd of mG ;\/ taMumi;fr l--- om0uyg&rÓD Ptf &mü tZöswå A[d'¨ ESpfXmewdkYü ½kyfuvmyf emrfuvmyfwdkYudk ukefpifatmif r½IEkdifbJ tcsKdUt0uf wpfpdwf wpfa'oavmufudkom ½IEkdifaomaMumifh jzpf\/ odkYaomf þb\*FgEkyóemÓPfonf &ifhoefvmaom tcgüum; a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f½yk uf vmy femruf vmypf aom oPm² e fj'y[f ol rQu kdrawUG&awmah y/

½kyfoabmw&m;oufouf emrfoabmw&m; oufoufudkom awGUae\/ Ce toD;toD; NydKae\/

½kyfwHk;½kyfcJ emrfwHk;emrfcJ[laom ocFg&edrdwfrsm;onf aysmufuG,foGm;Mu\/ þü ocFg&edrdwf[lonf ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ orl[Ce udpöCe tm&r®PCewdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh

vnf;aumif;ç rdrd rdrdudpövQif tydkif;tjcm;&Sdonf\ tjzpfjzifhvnf;aumif; txnfj'yf&SdukefouJhodkY a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPfü xifvmjcif;wnf;/ (r[m#D-2-439/) b\*FgEkóemÓPfonf ,if;ocFg&edrdwfodkYvnf; ra&muf&Sdawmhay/

þ b\*FgEkyóemÓPfydkif;ü a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPfü ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ oEÅwdCe orl[Ce

udpöCeç emrfw&m;wdkY\ oEÅwdCe orl[Ce udpöCe tm&r®PCe[laom Ce toD;toD;onf

NyKduaJG eNy Djzp\f / O',A,Á ÓPyf ikd ;füum; ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd Oyg'pf eG ;f bipf eG ;fu kda,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof nf jriNfy;D jzpíf oEwÅ Cd eum; NyKdNy;Dyi f jzp\f / xakd Mumi hf þb\*ÓF Pyf ikd ;fü or[l Ce upd Cö e tm&rP® CewdkY NydKjcif;udkom xyfrHí zGifhqdkjcif; jzpf\/ þb\*FÓPfydkif;odkY rqdkufrDü txnfj'yf &SdukefouJhodkY a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPfü xifjcif;[lonf ½kyfuvmyf emrfuvmyfwdkYom jzpfMu\/ ,if;½kyfuvmyf emruf vmywf uYkd ykd i fþü ocgF&erd wd [f kac:qokd n/f b\*gFEyk óemÓPof n f,i;focgF&erd wd of vYkd n;f ra&mufawmhay [lvdkonf/ þt&mü >cif;csuf tenf;i,f&Sd\/ tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfrsm;onf ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;

taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkYudk &uf&Snfvrsm; ESpfESifhcsDí odrf;qnf;aecJhaomf ÓPfrsm;onf wjznf;jznf; &ifhusufvmojzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOfwifí 0dyóemr½I&ao;aomfvnf; ½yk uf vmy f emruf vmyrf sm;u kd &mS azrG awUGawmbh J ½yk yf &rw f emryf &rw f oabmw&m;ouof uüf om wpf&Hwpfcg ÓPfouf0ifí aewwfonfvnf; &Sd\/ þum; &Hcg jzpfwwfonfh tenf;i,faom

>cif;csufom jzpfonf/

,i;fo Ykd OyÜg' Xdwd y0wå edrdwåwdkYudk ÓPfu ydkif;jcm;r,ljcif;aMumifh ,if;OyÜg' Xdwd y0wå erd wd wå oYkd YkdÓP frouaf &mu frqukd af &muaf wmvh Qi ftb,of uYkd m; ÓPof n fqukd af &muaf eygoen;f [rl l----- c, 0, ab' eda&m"odkY a&mufvsuf owdonf aumif;pGm wnfaeayonf [l\/

eda&m"o'´gonf OyÜg'eda&m" tEkyÜg'eda&m" ESpfrsKd;ukd a[m\/ aemifwpfzef jzpfrI&Sdaom csKyf-

jci;fum; OygÜ'ead &m"wn;f/ aemiwf pzf e f rjzpaf om csKyjfci;f jzprf rI &adS om csKyjfci;fum; tEyk gÜ'ead &m" wn;f/ xtkd Eyk gÜ'ead &m"üvn;f ead &m"o'g´\ teuof n fxi&f um; þü OygÜ'ead &m"[ koad pvokd jzihf ab'-o'´gjzifh txl;jyKum zGifhqdkxm;ayonf/ ab'-o'´gonfvnf; txl;0daooudk a[maom ab'-o'´gonfvnf; &Sd&um; þü ab'-

o'g´on ftx;l0ad ooteuuf kdra[m? NyKdysujfci;f uek cf e;fjci;f c,-teuuf kda[mon[f koad pvíkd c,-o'´gjzifh txl;jyKum zGifhqdkxm;jyefonf/ xdkaMumifh þü qdkvdk&if; t"dyÜg,frSm þodkY jzpf\/ ---c,-0,-ab'ocFgaw cPdueda&ma"wd taw¬m/ (r[m#D-2-439/) a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ b\*FgEkyóemÓPfonf ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ukefjcif; ysufjcif; NydKjcif;[k

qdktyfaom cPdueda&m" = cPtm;jzifh csKyfysufrIüomvQif aumif;pGm wnfae\/ tvm;wlyif

,i;fb\*gFEyk óemÓPEf iS hf ,OS vf su&f adS om owod nvf n;f ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd uek jfci;f ysujfci;f NyKdjci;f [ kqtkd yaf om cPud ead &m" = cPtm;jzi hfcsKyyf surf Ioabmw&m;üomvQi faumi;fpmG wnaf eay\

[k qdkvdk\/

owd oEÅd|wDwd owdoDaoe ÓPrm[/ (r[m#D-2-439/)

ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ c, 0, ab' eda&m"oabmü owdonf aumif;pGmwnfae\ [lonfü owdudk tOD;rlojzifh 0dyóemÓPfudk qdkvdk&if; jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh owdOD;aqmifonfh 0dyóemÓPfonf ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ c, = ukefjcif;ç 0, = ysufjcif;ç ab' = NydKjcif;[k ac:qdktyfaom cPdu eda&m" = cPtm;jzifh csKyfysufrIoabmw&m;üomvQif aumif;pGm wnfaeonf[k rSwfyg/

## csKyfrI[lonf

þb\*FÓPfodkY wdkifatmif a&;om;wifjycJhaom pum;tpOf w&m;t,OfwdkYESifh qufpyfí csKyfrI

taMumif;udk tenf;i,f &Sif;vif;wifjytyfygonf/ 0dyóemt&mü csKyfrIum; ESpfrsKd; &Sdae\/

1/ OyÜg'eda&m" = aemifwpfzef jzpfcGifh&Sdaom csKyfenf;ç

2/ tEkyÜg'eda&m" = aemifwpfzef jzpfcGifhr&Sdaom csKyfenf; --þodkYvQif csKyfykHESpfrsKd; &Sdae\/ 0dyóemÓPfwdkY\ tqkH;ü jzpfay:vmrnfh r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPfw\Ykd tm½jHkzpaf om tocwF "mw ftNird ;f"mw feAd mÁ euf m; tpEö eÅ ad &m"wn;f = pipf p f'uk -© or'k ,w\Ykd csKyf&mcsKyfaMumif; jzpfaom eda&m"opömw&m;wnf;/ ,if;tpöEÅeda&m"udk þü rqdkvdkyg/ OyÜg'eda&m"

ESifh tEkyÜg'eda&m"taMumif;udkom wifjyvdkygonf/ ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ukefukef ysufysuf NydKNydKaeonfh = c, 0, ab'[k ac:qdktyfaom cPdu

ead &m" = cPrp J wooJ J csKyyf surf oI abmum; OygÜ'ead &m"wn;f/ taMumi;fw&m;rsm; ruek qf ;Hkao; orQ umvywfvHk; þenf;ESifESif csKyfysufaeMurnfom jzpf\/ taMumif;rukefao;orQ tvm;wl

½kyfemrfrsm; jzpfcGifh&Sdaeao;aom csKyfjcif;yif jzpf\/ t&[wår\*faMumifh t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uHwdkYonf aemifwpfzef rjzpfaom csKyfjcif;[k

ac:qtkd yaf om tEyk gÜ'ead &m"oabmtm;jzi hfcsKyNfird ;fomG ;jci;faMumi hfy&ed Ad mÁ epwk \d aemuqf ,G wf iG f jzpfcGifh&Sdaeaom ½kyfemrfcE¨m rSeforQwdkYonfvnf; aemifwpfzef rjzpfaom csKyfjcif;jzifh csKyfNidrf;oGm;Mu\? tEkyÜg'eda&m"yifwnf;/ ypö,awm 0,'óe[laom taMumif;w&m; csKyfjcif;aMumifh tusKd; w&m; csKyfNidrf;ykHudk jrifatmif ½I&onfh O',AÁ,ÓPfydkif;ESifh qdkif\/ OyÜg'eda&m"um; 0dyóemydkif; tm;vHk;ESifh qdkif\/

0dyóemt&mü ,if;OyÜg'eda&m"ESihf tEkyÜg'eda&m" ESpfrsKd;om &Sd\/ rsufarSmufacwfwGif ajymaeaom ½kyfcsKyf emrfcsKyf[laom csKyfenf; csKyfykHrsm;ESifhum; rsm;pGmyif uGJvGJae[ef &Sdayonf/ wpfzef a0'em ukefoGm;NyD? a0'em r&SdawmhNyD? a0'em csKyfqHk;oGm;NyD[laom pum;rsm;rSmvnf; y&d,wåd-aywH y#dywåd-aywHwdkYjzifh twdkif;rcHEkdifaom pum;wdkYom jzpfMu\/ a0'emcsKyfoGm;NyD[k ajymaeaom yk\*¾dKvfudk todpdwf 0dnmPf &Sdaeygao;ovm;[k ar;vQif &Sdaeao;\[k ajzqdkwwf\/ todpdwfum; &Sdaeao;\? a0'emum; r&SdawmhNyD csKyfoGm;NyD[k qdkvdk\/ or®morÁK'¨bk&m;&Sif\ y&d,wådw&m;awmfüum; a0'emonf pdwftm;vHk;ESifhqufqHaom oAÁpdwå om"m&P apwoduf jzpf\/ xdkYaMumifh todpdwf 0dnmPf&Sdaeygu a0'em &Sdaernfom jzpfonf/ xdka0'emonf okca0'emaomfvnf; jzpfav&m\? odkYr[kwf 'ku©a0'emaomfvnf; jzpfav&m\? orYkd [wk fOayum© a0'emaomvf n;f jzpaf v&m\/ a0'emr,OS af om topd wd f0nd mP[f ol n fb&k m;&iS -f \ y&d,wfw&m;awmfü r&Sday/

wpfzef a0'em csKyfNidrf;oGm;NyD[k ajymaeaom yk\*¾dKvfudk (6)'Gg& (42)aum|mowdkYü wnf&Sdaom y&rwfw&m;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lwwf = odrf;qnf;wwf ½IyGm;wwfNyDvm;[k ar;jyefvQifvnf; r½wI waf o;[ ktajzay;jye\f / tcsKUdum; ½yk f(28)yg;[ol n foAnÁ Korm® orKÁ'b¨ &k m;&iS wf \Ykd t&mom jzpfonf? om0uwdkY\ t&mr[kwf[k tajzay;wwfMujyef\/ wpfzef a0'emudk 0dyóem ½Iaeaom toifolawmfaumif;onf a0'emudk 0dyóem½Iaomtcg a0'emESifh ,SOfzuf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudkyg 0DxdpOftwdkif; jzpfay:oGm;Muaom pdwåu©P toD;toD;üvnf;aumif;ç 0DxdrStvGwfjzpfaom 0Dxdrwk pf wd wf üYkd vn;faumi;f ÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;,wl w ford ;fqn;fww f0yd óem ½wI wyf govm;[ kar;vQi-f vn;f r½wI w[f k tajzay;jye\f / ,i;femrwf &m;wuYkd kdoAnÁ Korm® orKÁ'b¨ &k m;&iS wf oYkd m ½íI &Eikd of nf [vk n;f tajzay;jye\f / b&k m;&iS \f usiphf Oyf #yd wwf &m;awmüf um; a0'emu kd0yd óem½yI mG ;awmrh nhf a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf a0'emudk r½IrD -----

1/ ½kyfur®|mef;udk = ½kyfw&m;udk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lNyD; = odrf;qnf;NyD; jzpf&rnf/

2/ a0'em wpfckwnf;udkom ½I&onf r[kwf? a0'emESifh ,SOfzuf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk tm;vkH; odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;&rnf/ þopYkd onjfzi hf usiphf Oyf #yd wuf kd owrf wS xf m;\/ (emruf r|® me;fyikd ;fwiG f jyeMfunyhf g/) xakd Mumihf

a0'em ukefoGm;NyD? a0'em r&SdawmhNyD? a0'em csKyfoGm;NyD[laom pum;rsm;rSm oAÁnKor®morÁK'¨ bk&m;&Sif\ y&d,wåd-aywHç y#dywåd-aywHwdkYjzifh twdkif;rcHEdkifaom pum;wdkYom jzpfMuayonf/ b\*FgEkyóemÓPf\ t½IcH y&rwfw&m;rsm;

ux H tm&rP® y#od cgF b\*gFEyk óae ynm 0yd óae ÓP?H ½yl g&rP® wm pwd Hå OyZÜ wÆd mG bZd wÆ ?d

wH tm&r®PH y#docFg wó pdwåó b\*ø tEkyówd/ tEyk ówDwd uxH tEkyówd? tedpöawm tEyk ów daem epd aö wm? 'uk a© wm tEyk ów daem ock awm? tewaå wm tEyk ów daem twaå wm? edAÁdE´wd aem eE´wd? 0d&ZÆwd aem &ZÆwd? eda&ma"wd aem orka'wd? y#dedóZÆwd aem tm'd,wd/ tepd aö wm tEyk óaEmÅ epd oö n H yZ[w?d 'uk a© wm tEyk óaEmÅ ock on?H tewaå wm tEyk óaEmÅ twoå n?H eAd EdÁ a´ EmÅ eE d´? H 0&d ZaÆ EmÅ &m\*?H ead &ma"aEmÅ or'k ,?H y#ed ódZaÆ EmÅ tm'ge H yZ[w/d a0'em&r®Pwm/y/ onm&r®Pwm/ ocFg&m&r®Pwm/ 0dnmPm&r®Pwm/ pu©m&r®Pwm/

y/ Z&mr&Pm&r®Pwm pdwåH OyÜZÆdwGm bdZÆwd/y/ y#dedóZÆaEÅm tm'geH yZ[wd/

(y#doH-55/ 0dok'¨d-2-277-278/)

tm½uHk kduek jfci;f ysujfci;f\ tprG ;fjzi hfqijfciíf tysuuf kd½jIriEf ikd af om ynmon ftb,of vYkd Qif

0dyóemÓPf rnfoenf;/

½kyfw&m;\ ukefjcif; ysufjcif;vQif tm½kH&Sdonf\ tjzpfjzifh 0dyóempdwfonf jzpfí ysuf\?

xdk½kyfw&m;wnf;[laom tm½kHudk ukefjcif; ysufjcif;tm;jzifh qifjcifí = (ÓPfjzifh jrifí) xdkpdwf\ ysufjcif;udk tzefwvJvJ ½I\/ tzefwvJvJ ½I\ [l&mü tb,fodkYvQif tzefwvJvJ ½Ioenf;? tedpötm;jzifh tzefwvJvJ

½I\? edpötm;jzifh r½I/ 'ku©tm;jzifh tzefwvJvJ ½I\? okctm;jzifh r½I/ tewåtm;jzifh tzefwvJvJ ½\I ? twtå m;jzi hf r½/I Ni;DaiUG\? rEpS of u/f wyEf pS of ujfci;f ui;f\? wyEf pS of uof n f r[wk /f csKyNfird ;f ap\? rjzpfay:ap/ pGefYvTwf\? pGJ,ljcif; r&Sd/ tepd tö m;jzi hftzewf vvJ J ½aI om fepd [ö al om trwS of nmu kdy,pf eG \Yf ? 'uk t© m;jzi hftzewf vvJ J ½Iaomf okc[laom trSwfonmudk y,fpGefY\? tewåtm;jzifh tzefwvJvJ ½Iaomf twå[laom trSwfonmudk y,fpGefY\? NiD;aiGUaomf ESpfoufjcif;udk y,fpGefY\? wyfrufjcif; uif;aomf wyfrufwwfaom umr&m\* b0&m\*udk y,fpGefY\? csKyfaponf &Sdaomf jzpfjcif; ork',udk y,fpGefY\? wpfzef pGefYvTwfaomf pGJvrf;jcif; = tm'geudk y,fpGefY\/ a0'em\ ukefjcif; ysufjcif;vQif tm½kH&Sdonf\ tjzpfjzifh/ y / onm\ ukefjcif; ysufjcif;vQif tm½kH&Sdonf\ tjzpfjzifh/ ocFg&\ ukefjcif; ysufjcif;vQif tm½kH&Sdonf\ tjzpfjzifh/ 0dnmPf\ukefjcif; ysufjcif;vQif tm½kH&Sdonf\ tjzpfjzifh/ pu©Kyom' = pu©m,we\ ukefjcif; ysufjcif;vQif/ y / Z&mr&PvQif tm½kH&Sdonf\ tjzpfjzifh 0dyóempdwfonf jzpfí ysuf\? xdktm½kHudk qifjcifí xdkpdwf\ ysufjcif;udk tzefwvJvJ ½I\/ y /

(y#doH-55/) þtxufyg y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfESifhtnD b\*FgEkyóemÓPf\ t½IcH y&rw¬ "mwfom;rsm;rSm cE¨mig;yg;ç tm,we wpfq,fhESpfyg;ç "mwf wpfq,fh&Spfyg;ç 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcH avmuD£a`E´rsm;ç b0wikd af tmiaf om y#pd oö ryk gÜ'tf \*gF&yrf sm; jzpMfu\/ ,i;fy#pd oö ryk gÜ'tf \*gF&ywf wYkd iG fþb\*ÓF Pyf ikd ;fü Zmw-d Z&m-r&PwvYkd n;f yg0iaf eMu\/ Zmw-d Z&m-r&Pw\Ykd w&m;u,kd rf mS Oyywbdå 0trn&f aom uHaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;wdkYyifwnf;/

,i;fOyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;w\Ykd jzprf IOyg'uf kdZmw[d vk n;faumi;fç wnrf IXuD kdZ&m[vk n;faumi;fç ysufrI bifudk r&P[kvnf;aumif; ac:qdkayonf/ ,if; Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkY\ jzpfqJtcdkufudk Zmwd ac:qdkojzifh ,if;jzpfqJtcdkufudkum; wpfzefjyefí tysuf½I&ef rvdkay/ wnfqJtcdkufudk Z&mac:ojzifh ,if;wnfqJtcdkufudkvnf; wpfzefjyefí tysuf½I&ef rvdkay/ ysufqJtcdkufudk r&Pac:ojzifh ,if;r&Pudkvnf; wpfzefjyefü tysuf½I&ef rvdkay/ Zmwd-Z&m-r&Ptrnf&aom Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;udkom tysuf½I&rnf jzpfonf/ odkYaomf Zmwd-Z&m-r&Pudk odkYr[kwf Zmwdudk Z&mudk r&Pudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom 0dyóemaZmpdwfudkum; = 0dyóemaZm0DxdpdwftpOfudkum; wpfzefjyefí tysuf½Iaumif;\? 0dyóem½Iaumif;\/ tcsKyfrSwfom;&ef

a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n fxckd Em¨ tm,we "mw fy#pd oö ryk gÜ' foabmw&m;wuYkd kd0yd óemÓPjfzihf

qifjcifvdkufaomtcg ½Ivdkufaomtcg ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ukefjcif; ysufjcif; c,-0, oabmudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh odjrif\/ xdkodkY odjrifaom 0dyóemÓPfjy"mef;aom 0dyóem aZm0Dxd pdwftpOfemrfw&m;pkudkvnf; ,if;emrfw&m;pk\ tysufudk jrifatmifMunfhí wpfzefjyefí 0dyóem ½Ityfayonf/ xdkaMumifh twdkcsKyf rSwfom;xm;&efrSm þodkY jzpf\/ -----

ÓwÍö ÓPÍö Oabmyd 0dyówd/ (0dok'¨d-2-278/)

ÓwEÅd tm&r®Prm[ tEkyóem0aoe Ówwåm/ ÓPEÅd tEkyóem ÓPH/ Oabmyd

0dyówDwd w'kb,rÜd c,awm 0,awm 0dyówDwd/ t,H a[w¬ oacFyaw¬m ---- ½lyó ,m0 Z&mr&Pó c,awm 0,awm 'óeH tm&r®Py#docFgwH 'óeuÓPó c,awm 0,awm 'óeH tm&r®Py#docFg, b\*Fó tEkyóeEÅd Ob,w¬ynm/ yk&drH 0g w'bma0 tbm0awm ypädrm,H yu©dydwGm ypädrm {0 ynm 0dyóae ÓPEÅd/ (r[m#D-2-440/)

Ów ----- [lonf ½lyu©E¨mrSonf Z&m-r&PodkYwkdifatmifaom cE¨m (5)yg; = tm,we (12)yg; = "mwf (18)yg;ESifh y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg (12)&yf[laom 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcH tm½kH w&m;rsm;wnf;/ opmö a'oemawmef n;ft& q&kd r l 'uk o© pmö w&m;p k or'k ,opmö w&m;pwk yYkd iwf n;f/ tEyk óemÓPf = 0yd óemÓP\f prG ;ftijfzi hfotd yaf om w&m;rsm; jzpaf omaMumi hf,i;fw&m;pwk oYkd n fÓw[al om trnfudk &&SdMuonf/

ÓP ----- [lonf ,if;Ówtrnf&aom w&m;pkudk tzefzef txyfxyf 0dyóem ½Iaeaom tEyk óemÓPwf n;f/ a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f x kdÓw-ÓP trnf&aom w&m;ESpfrsKd;vHk;udkyif

,i;fw&m;p\k uek wf w fysuwf waf om oabmu kdÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmiMfuníhf vuP© m,mOuf kdwiuf m

0dyóem½I\ = 0dyóem½I&rnf[k od&Sdygav/ reS af yon f ----- þ qdkvwåHUonfum; þae&mü tusOf;csKyf qdkvdk&if; teufoabmwnf;/ ½yl uE© m¨ roS n fZ&mr&Po Ykdwikd af tmiaf om w&m;puk kd,i;fw&m;p\k uek wf w fysuwf waf om oabmu kdÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmiMfuníhf tepd [ö k'uk [© ktew[å kvuP© m,mOuf kdwpvf nS phf wD iuf m ½wI waf om 0yd óemÓPof n f tm&rP® y#od cgFÓP f rnf\/ ,if;tm&r®Py#docFgÓPfudkyif wpfzefxyfí ,if;ÓPf\ ukefwwf ysufwwfaomoabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tedpö[k 'ku©[k tewå[k vu©Pm,mOfoHk;csufudk wpfvSnfhpD wifum 0dyóem½Ijyef\ = 0dyóem½I&\/ xdkodkY a&S;jzpfaom tm&r®Py#docFgtrnf&aom 0dyóemÓPf\ ysufjcif; = bifudk tm½kHjyKí wpfzef xyfí 0dyóem

½Iaom aemuf0dyóemÓPfonf b\*FgEkyóemÓPfynm rnf\/ wpef n;f ----- tm&r®Py#docFgÓPfum; a&S;0dyóemÓPfwnf;/ b\*FgEkyóemÓPfum; aemuf0dyóemÓPfwnf;/ a&S;jzpfaom xdktm&r®Py#docFgÓPfonf r&Sdvwfaomf aemufjzpfaom b\*FgEkyóemÓPf\ r&SdEdkifjcif;aMumifhç vu©Pm[m&aewåd enf;tm;jzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysuf oufoufudkyif ½Iwwfaom obm0vu©Pmcsif;wl&um;ç a&S;jzpfaom tm&r®Py#docFgÓPfudk aemufjzpfaom b\*FgEkyóemÓPfü xnfhoGif;í aemufjzpfaom b\*FgEkyóemÓPfonfomvQif 0dyóemÓPfrnf\[k y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfü a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/ (r[m#D-2-440/) vu©Pma&; oHk;wef

tedpöH c,a|e/ 'ku©H b,a|e/ tewåm tom&ua|e/

(0dok'¨d-2-245/ tbd"r®w¬o\*F[-159/)

txufyg ygVdawmf t|uxm #DumwdkYESifhtnD toifolawmfaumif;onf Ów-ÓP trnf

&aom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pma&; oHk;wef wifum 0dyóem ½I&awmhrnf jzpf\/

1/ ,if; ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ukefukef ysufysuf NydKNydK aysmufaysmufoGm;onfh oabmudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tedpö[kvnf;aumif;ç

2/ ,i;f ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd uek uf ek f ysuyf su f NyKdNyKd aysmuaf ysmuof mG ;ojzi hf aMumuvf ezYf ,G faumi;fonfh oabmudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí 'ku©[kvnf;aumif;ç

3/ ,if; ocFg&w&m;wdkYü rysufpD;bJ tusdwftcJ tcdkiftrm tESpfom&tm;jzifh wnfaeonfh twår&Sdonfhoabmudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tewå[kvnf;aumif; ---þodkY toD;toD; 0dyóem½Iyg/

## ½Ipdwf[lonf

pdwåEÅd apw¬ oorÜ,kwåpdwåH t"dayÜwH/ (y#doH-|-1-239/)

þ0dyóemt&mü ½Iwwfaom 0dyóempdwf[lonf orÜ,kwf,SOfzuf apwodufrsm;ESifh wuG-

aom 0yd óempwd uf okd m tv&kd tdS yaf yon/f ,i;f ,OS zf uof r,Ü wk wf &m;rsm;EiS hf wuaG om 0yd óem pdwfü ÓPfonf jy"mef;vsuf&Sd\? xdkYaMumifh ,if;ÓPfjy"mef;aom ,SOfzuforÜ,kwfw&m;rsm;ESifh wuGaom 0dyóempdwfudk y"meenf;tm;jzifh Ów-ÓP ESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif ÓP-[k ac:a0:oHk;pGJxm;ayonf/ þzGifhqdkcsufrsm;ESifhtnD 0dyóempdwf 0dyóemÓPf = ½Ionfhpdwf ½IonfhÓPf[kqdkvQif ,SOfzuforÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYESifh wuGaom 0dyóememrfw&m;pk tm;vkH;udkyif qdkvdkonf[k rSwfyg/ ,if; emrfw&m;pkwdkYrSm ykxkZeftqifhwGifom wnf&Sdaeao;aom toifolawmfaumif;tzdkY r[mukodkvf raem'gG&ud 0yd óemaZm emrwf &m;pwk oYkd m jzpMfuon/f xakd Mumi hf ÓPw&m;u kd 0yd óem½vI akd omf 0dyóemÓPf jy"mef;aom r[mukodkvf raem'Gg&du aZm0Dxd emrfw&m;pkwdkYudkyif 0dyóem½Iyg/ þ b\*ÓF Pyf ikd ;fwiG f a,b,k stm;jzih fw'g½H kruswwaf y/ raem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;f (1)Burd çf aZm (7)Burd f taetm; jzi hfrsm;aomtm;jzi hfjzpwf w\f / aZmü ywD yd g-ryg = ,OS -f r,OS f EpS rf sK;d &EdS ikd \f / ywD ,d OS f ÓP,f OS af omf emrfw&m; (34)vHk;pD &Sd\/ yDwd r,SOfbJ ÓPfom ,SOfaomf emrfw&m; (33)vHk;pD &Sdrnf jzpf\/

## ½IuGufykHpHrsm;

ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pma&;wifum Budrfzefrsm;pGm xyfum xyfum ½IyGm;oHk;oyfvsuf&Sdaom toiof al wmaf umi;f\ 0yd óemÓPrf sm;on fxujfrupf ;l& Soe&Yf iS ;fvmcahJ om fa&;Sa&;Saom 0yd óem bm0emÓPfwdkY\ tm;BuD;aom rSD&m Oyedó,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;rI t&Sdeft0g owådxl;BuD;udk qucf vH mc&hJ aom aemuaf emuaf om 0yd óemÓPwf EYkd iS hf ,OS wf vJG su&f adS om owod n f ocgF&w&m;wdkY\ ukefrI ysufrI NydKrI csKyfrIoabmüomvQif aumif;pGm wnfaeayvdrfhrnf/ xdktcg -----

1/ ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ukefrI ysufrI NydKrI csKyfrI oabmudk tm½kH,lí = ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munfhí tedpö-tedpö [k ½Iyg/

2/ ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ukefukef ysufysuf NydKNydK aysmufaysmuf csKyfcsKyfaeojzifh aMumufvefYzG,f aumif;onfh teufoabmudk tm½kH,lí = ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí 'ku©-'ku© [k ½Iyg/

3/ ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ rysufpD;bJ tusdwftcJ tcdkiftrm tESpfom&tm;jzifh wnfaeonfh cdkifrmonfh tESpfom& twå r[kwfonfh oabmudk tm½kH,lí = ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tewå-tewå-[k ½Iyg/ emrfur®|mef;ydkif;Z,m;rsm;wGif a&;om;wifjyxm;onfhtwdkif; tZÑwåA[d'¨oEÅmef ESpfyg;vHk;ü--

1/ &Hcg ½kyfoufoufudkç

2/ &Hcg emrfoufoufudkç

3/ &Hcg ½kyf-emrf ESpfrsKd;vHk;udk ----

vuP© ma&;o;kHwe f wpvf nS phf D wiíf Burd zf erf sm;pmG xyuf mxyuf m 0yd óem½yI g/ &cH g tZÑwçå

&Hcg A[d'¨ç &Hcg ½kyfw&m;ç &Hcg emrfw&m;wdkYudk &Hcg tedpövu©Pmudkwifí &Hcg 'ku©vu©Pmudkwifí &Hcg tewåvu©Pmudkwifí ½I&rnfhtydkif;yif jzpfayonf/ xdkodkY½I&mü A[d'¨ü csJUEdkiforQ csJUxGifí ½Iyg/ twdwf tem\*wf cE¨mwdkYüvnf; tvm;wlyif 0dyóem½Iyg/ xdkodkY½I&mü rdrdodrf;qnf;EdkiforQ twdwftqufqufrSonf ypöKyÜef? ypöKyÜefrSonf tem\*wf qHk;onfhtxd wdk;vQKdayguf -----

1/ ½kyfoufoufudkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ emrfoufoufudkvnf;aumif;ç

3/ ½kyf-emrf ESpfrsKd;vHk;udkvnf;aumif; --vu©Pma&;oHk;wef wpfvSnfhpD wifí wGifwGifBuD; 0dyóem½Iyg/ &Hcg tZÑwåç &Hcg A[d'¨ç &Hcg ½kyfw&m;ç &Hcg emrfw&m;wdkYudk ½Iyg/ ,if; ½kyf-emrfwdkYudk ig;yHk yHkí cE¨mig;yg;enf;jzifhvnf; tvm;wlyif

0dyóem½Iyg/ owjdyK&ef ---- xokd YkdvuP© m,mO f o;kHcsuuf kd wpvf nS phf wD iíf 0yd óem½&I mü ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd ysurf oI abmum; jrecf siof avmu f jreyf gap? tepd [ö korYkd [wk f'uk [© k orYkd [wk f tew[å kvuP© ma&; wiíf 0yd óem½rI rI mS cyjfzn;fjzn;fom jzpyf gap/ 0xD ad ygi;frsm;pmG \ orYkd [wk f pwd uå P© aygi;frsm;pmG \ ysurf oI abmu kdjricf si fjriaf eygap? jriaf tmivf n;f BuKd;pm;yg/ uak #aygi;frsm;pmG aom emrwf &m;pwk \Ykd = pwd uå P© w\Ykd ysurf uI kdtveG wf akd wmi;fvaS om tcsed uf mvtwiG ;fü jriEf ikd of rQ jriaf tmi fBuKd;pm;yg/ oaYkd om fjriEf ikd of rQ pwd uå P© wikd ;f\ ysurf wI ikd ;fu kdtepd [ö kvuP© m,mOwf iíf trvD ukd ½f &I e fr[wk yf g/ pwd uå P© aygi;frsm;pmG \ ysurf uI kdtm½,Hk íl tepd -ö tepd [ö k þopYkd onjfzi hfcyjfzn;fjzn;fom vuP© m,mOfwifí 0dyóem½Iyg/ ½kyfw&m;wdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif rSwfyg/ 'ku©tewåwdkYudkvnf; enf;wlyif

½yI g/

## b\*FÓPf\ rSwfausmuf wpfck

a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf 'd|d0dok'¨dpcef; emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPfcef;rS pí ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudk ½kyfCe emrfCe[laom ½kyfwHk; ½kyfcJrsm; NydKatmif ÓPfjzifh NzdKcGJzsufqD;vsuf ½IyGm;vm&m ,cktcg b\*FÓPfydkif;odkY a&muf&SdvmNyD jzpf\/ b\*FÓPfodkY ra&muf&Sdao;rD tydkif; toD;toD;üum; -----

1/ taMumif; ½kyfemrf ocFg&ç tusKd; ½kyfemrf ocFg&wdkY\ jzpfrI Oyg'foabmudkvnf; awGUjrifae&ao;\/

2/ xdkocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tcdkuftwefYtm;jzifh wnfrI Z&moabm = XDoabmudkvnf; awGUjrifae &ao;\/

3/ taMumi;fw&m;w\Ykd xi&f mS ;jzpjfci;faMumi hftusK;d 0yd gucf Em¨ w\Ykd xi&f mS ;jzpjfci;f[al om Oyg'Ed ué y0wåd = b0y0wåd = b0\ jzpfjcif; oabmw&m;rsm;udkvnf; awGUjrifae&ao;\/

4/ ½kyfCe emrfCersm;udk ÓPfjzifh NzdKcJGzsufqD;vsuf y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufatmif ½IyGm;ae aomvf n;f &cH g r½vI udk rf d r½vI ukd Ef ikd af om ½yk uf vmy f emruf vmy f tcsKUdvn;f &adS ewwaf o;\? ½kyfuvmyf emrfuvmyfwdkY\ tvGefYtvGef rsm;jym;rI tvGefYtvGef vsifvsifjrefjref jzpfrIrsm;aMumifhyif jzpf\/ r½Ivdkufrd r½IvdkufEdkifaom ½kyfuvmyf emrfuvmyfrsm;ü orl[Ce udpöCe ponfh Ce = twkH;tcJrsm;onf rNydKojzifh tao;qkH; twkH;tcJ[k qdktyfaom ½kyfuvmyf emrfuvmyftwdkif; awGUae&wwfao;\/ oaYkd om f þb\*ÓF Pyf ikd ;fo Ykd qukd af &muvf maomtcgüum; 0yd óemÓPof n f tveG xf ujfruf

p;l& Soe&Yf iS ;fvmaomaMumi hfocgF&w&m;woYkd n fxakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f ÓP0f ü tveG tYf veG fvsivf sif jrefjref xifvmMuukef\/ oaYkd om fþt&mü toiof al wmaf umi;fon ft,tl q rrmS ;apvykd g/ ocgF&w&m;woYkd n f,crk S vsivf sijfrejfre fjzpaf y:aeon[f k qvkd &kd i;f r[wk of nuf kdowjdyKyg/ ocgF&w&m;wuYkd m; rsupf wd prf wdS f vQyfwpfjyuf twGif;üyif tBudrfuka#aygif;rsm;pGm jzpfEdkifysufEdkifaom w&m;rsm;om jzpfMu\/ ,if; ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ,if;uJhodkY jzpfysufaeaom rlvyHkpHrSefobm0udk 0dyóemÓPf rxufjruf rpl;&Sao;ciuf ro d rjri&f ao;? ,cbk \*ÓF Pyf ikd ;fo Ykd a&mu&f vdS mygr S 0yd óemÓPrf sm;vn;f xujfrupf ;l&S vmojzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ,if;uJhodkYaom rlvykHpHrSef obm0udk odjcif; jrif&jcif; jzpfonf[kom qvkd &kd i;f jzpof n/f 0yd óemÓPuf tveG xf ujfru f p;l& S oe&Yf iS ;fvmaomaMumi hf ocgF&w&m;woYkd nf xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPf0ü tvGefYtvGef vsifvsifjrefjref xifvmvwfukefaomf -----

1/ ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfrI Oyg'foabmudkvnf; ÓPfjzifh rDatmif rvdkufEdkif &dSae\/

2/ ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd wnrf I = XoD abm = Z&moabmuvkd n;f ÓPjfzi hf raD tmi f rvukd Ef ikd f &adS e\/

3/ t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uHpaom taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ xif&Sm; jzpfjcif;aMumifh = xif&Sm; &Sdjcif;aMumifh tusKd; 0dygufcE¨mwdkY\ xif&Sm; jzpfay:vmjcif;[laom b0y0wåd = b0\ jzpfjcif; oabmudkvnf; ÓPfjzifh rDatmif rvdkufEdkif &Sdae\/ tb,af Mumiehf n;f[rl l ----- e orÜmykPmwd t\*¾[Pawm/ (r[m#D-2-439/) ,if;ocFg& w&m;wdkY\ OyÜg'ç Xdwdç y0wåç edrdwåwdkYudk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfu ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm; r,ljcif;aMumifh ESvHk; roGif;jcif;aMumifh ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufoufoufudkom ESvHk;oGif;jcif;aMumifh jzpf\/ ,if;odkY ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufoufoufudkom wpfzufowf ESvHk;oGif;ojzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysuf oufoufudkom jrifaomtcg taMumif;ocFg& tusKd;ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfrI Oyg'foabmç wnfrI XDoabmodkYyif 0dyóemÓPfonf rouf0ifEdkifawmhbJ ,if;aMumif;-usKd; ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ cPrpJ woJoJ ukefukef ysufysuf NydKNydK aysmufaysmufaeaom cPdueda&m"ac:aom csKyfysufrIoabmüom 0dyóemÓPfonf ouf0ifí aumif;pGm wnfae\/ taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ xif&Sm;jzpfjcif; tusKd; w&m;wdkY\ xif&Sm;jzpfjcif;[laom Oyg'foabmodkYyif 0dyóemÓPfonf rouf0ifEdkif jzpfaeojzifh taMumif;w&m; xif&Sm;jzpfjcif;aMumifh tusKd;w&m; xif&Sm;jzpfjcif;[laom Oyg'dEéuy0wådoabmodkY vnf; 0dyóemÓPfonf rouf0ifEdkifawmhay/

4/ wpzf e fþb\*ÓF Pyf ikd ;fü a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f 0yd óemÓPof n ftveG xf ujfru fp;l&vS maomaMumi hf or[l Ce upd Cö ersm; rNyKdao;aom ½yk wf ;kH½yk cf rJ sm;uvkd n;f rawUGrjri&f awmah y/ þü or[l Ce upd Cö e rNyKdao;aom ½yk wf ;kH½yk cf [J ol n f ½yk uf vmyrf sm;yi f jzpMfu\/ þtyikd ;fü o0\*d [¾ [al om txnfudk,f oP²mefj'yf &dSouJhodkYaom twHk;tcJrsm;rSm ½kyfuvmyfrsm;yif jzpfMu\/ o0d\*¾[[laom txnuf ,kd foPm² ejf'y f&odS uohJ aYkd om tao;q;kH tw;kHtcjJzpof n hf,i;f½yk uf vmyrf sm;uvkd n;faumi;fç emruf vmyrf sm;uvkd n;faumi;f ocgF&w&m;[ k oad Mumi;f trwS tf om;rsm; jzpjfci;faMumi hfocgF&erd wd f [k ac:qdk\? ,if;ocFg&edrdwfrsm;udkvnf; 0dyóemÓPfu rawGUjrifawmhay/ taMumif;rl ukefukef ysuyf su fNyKdNyKd aysmuaf ysmu fcsKycf sKyaf eon hfcPud ead &m"o Ykdqukd af &muaf eaom ½yk yf &rwof uof u-f udkom awGUjrifaeaomaMumifh jzpfonf/ ½kyfuvmyf emrfuvmyf[laom twkH;tcJrsm;udk 0dyóem ÓPjfzi hfrawUGjri&f aomvf n;f ½yk yf &rwof abmw&m; emryf &rwof abmw&m;wuYkd kda&;S,citf yikd ;frsm;ESifh rwlbJ þb\*FÓPfydkif;wGif oefYoefY&Sif;&Sif;ESifh tvGefYtvGefyif xifxif&Sm;&Sm; awGUjrifae& wwfayonf/

þb\*ÓF Pyf ikd ;fwiG fa,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f txuwf iG fazmjfyxm;aom OygÜ'-Xwd -d y0w-å erd wd å

wdkYudk ESvHk;roGif;jcif;aMumifh 0dyóemÓPfjzifh vdkufí rrDjcif;jzpfonf[laom pum;t& ,if; OyÜg' -Xwd -d y0w-å erd wd wå uYkd kdEvS ;kHoiG ;fygu 0yd óemÓPjfzi hfvukd íf rED ikd af o;on[f al om tcsuuf vkd n;f owdjyK rSwfom;ygav/ umvo;kHyg;ç oEmÅ eEf pS yf g;twiG ;fü wn&f aSd om ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tysuof uof uuf okd m wpzf u-f

owf ESvHk;oGif;í 0dyóem½IyGm;ojzifh tysufoufoufudkom oefYoefY&Sif;&Sif; jrifawGUaeaomtcg ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udkvnf; rjrifawmhbJ ½kyfy&rwfoufouf emrfy&rwfoufoufudkom ÓPftjrif qdkufoGm;aomtcg ½Iaeonfh b\*FgEkyóemÓPf OD;aqmifjy"mef;onfh r[mukodkvf 0dyóem raem'Gg&du aZm0Dxd pdwftpOfudkvnf; wpfzefjyefí vu©Pma&;wifum 0dyóem½Iyg/

1/ ½kyf ½I ----- ½kyf - ysuf - tedpö?

½IonfhÓPfvnf; ysuf - tedpö/

2/ emrf ½I ----- emrf - ysuf - tedpö?

½IonfhÓPfvnf; - ysuf - tedpö/

3/ ½kyf-emrf ½I ----- ½kyf-emrf - ysuf - tedpö?

½IonfhÓPfvnf; - ysuf - tedpö/

4/ taMumif; ½I ----- taMumif;w&m; - ysuf - tedpö?

½IonfhÓPfvnf; - ysuf - tedpö/

5/ tusKd; ½I ----- tusKd;w&m; - ysuf - tedpö?

½IonfhÓPfvnf; - ysuf - tedpö/

('ku© - tewåwdkYudkvnf; enf;wl ½Iyg/)

þtxuyf g ½uI uG uf kd½&I mü emruf r|® me;fyikd ;fZ,m;rsm;wiG fazmjfyxm;onthf wikd ;f (6)vikd ;fv;kHukd

ukefpifatmif ½Iyg/ tZöswå A[d'¨ oEÅmef ESpfyg;vHk;ü ½Iyg/ twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef umvoHk;yg;vHk;ü vnf; yHkpHwlyif ½Iyg/ þtydkif;wGif ½kyfw&m;udk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom ½kyfw&m;udk 0dyóem½Iaeaom 0yd óemÓPuf okd m = 0yd óemÓPOf ;Daqmiof n hfr[muok vkd f raem'gG&ud aZm0xD d emrwf &m; pkudkom wpfzefjyefí 0dyóem ½I&onfr[kwfao;? emrfw&m;udk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom = emrfw&m;udk 0dyóem½Iaeaom 0dyóemÓPfudkvnf; = 0dyóemÓPf OD;aqmifonfh r[mukodkvf raem'Gg&du aZm0Dxd emrfw&m;pkudkvnf; wpfzefjyefí 0dyóem½I&rnfom jzpfayonf/ txufwGif a&;om;wifjyxm;aom y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfü ----- cE¨mig;yg;ç tm,we wpfq,fhESpfyg;ç "mwf wpfq,fh&Spfyg;ç avmuD£a`E´w&m;rsm;ç y#dpöorkyÜg'f t\*Fg wpfq,fhESpfyg;wdkYudk tm½kHjyKí 0dyóem ½Iaeaom ÓPfudk wpfzefjyefí 0dyóem½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;onfhtcsufudk jyefvnfí owdjyKyg/ þtyikd ;fwiG f y#pd oö ryk gÜ' f t\*gF&ywf \Ykd tysuof uof uuf kd tm½jHkyKívn;f vuP© ma&;o;kHwef

wiuf m 0yd óem½yI g/ xokd Ykd½&I mü tZsöw åA['d ¨oEmÅ eEf pS yf g;ç twwd ftem\*w fypKöyeÜ fumvo;kHyg;v;kHü rdrdodrf;qnf;xm;orQ twdwftqufqufrSonf tem\*wfqkH;onfhtxd ½Iyg/ odkYaomf ----- t0dZÆm jzpfjcif;aMumifh ocFg&jzpfyHk ponfh aMumif;-usKd; qufEG,frIoabmudk tm½kHr,lygESifh/

1/ t0dZÆm - ysuf - tedpö/ ½IonfhÓPfvnf; ysuf - tedpö/

2/ ocFg& - ysuf - tedpö/ ½IonfhÓPfvnf; ysuf - tedpö/ þodkYponfjzifh xdkxdkt\*Fg&yfwdkY\ tysufoufoufudk wpfzufowf ESvHk;oGif;í 0dyóem½Iyg/

xokd Ykd½&I mü rnof nbfh 0ü rnuf ohJ aYkd om t0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'ge focgF& uwH Ykdjzpcf oJh n fjzpqf jJzpof nf jzpfvwåHU jzpfonfudk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf a&S;y#dpöorkyÜg'fydkif;uwnf;u odNyD; jzpfae\/ xdktwdkif; om ½Iyg/ þb\*FÓPfydkif;wGif ocFg&w&m;wdkYü jzpfrI xif&Sm;&dSaeonf rSefygvsuf tjzpfudk ESvHk;roGif;bJ tysuof uof uuf okd mvQi f tb,af Mumi hf EvS ;kHoiG ;fae&ygoen;f[rl l ----- ocFg&w&m;wdkYü NiD;aiGU &GHrkef;pufqkyfonfh edAÁd'gEkyóemÓPfpaom txuftxufaom 0dyóemÓPfrsm;udk &&dSEdkif&ef tviYkd mS 0yd óemÓPrf sm;u kdwppf xu fwppf &iuhf suvf m&e ftviYkd mS ,i;fo Ykd&iuhf suaf om 0yd óem ÓPfwdkYuomvQif r\*fÓPf zkdvfÓPfudk tm;BuD;aom rSD&m Oyedó,owdåjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;Edkifojzifh r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPfudk &&dS&eftvdkYiSm ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufoufoufudkom tm½kH,lí 0dyóem ½Ijcif;jzpfonf[k ajzqdkav&m\/

owdy|mef av;yg; = tEkyóem av;yg;

toifolawmfaumif;onf þb\*FÓPfydkif;üvnf; um,ç a0'emç pdwåç "r®wnf;[laom

tEkyóemenf; trsKd;rsKd;wdkYjzifh toifolawmfaumif; ESpfNcdKufovdk 0dyóem ½IEdkifayonf/

1/ ½yk wf &m;u kdtO;Dríl ½yk ef mrwf uYkd kdord ;fqn;fvsu f,i;f½yk ef mrwf \Ykd tysuuf kdtm½,Hk íl 0yd óem ½aI omçf ,i;f0yd óemÓPuf vkd n;f wpzf ejfyeíf 0yd óem½aI om fum,mEyk óemowyd |mefoYkd ouf0if\/

2/ a0'emu kdtO;Dríl ½yk ef mrwf uYkd kdord ;fqn;fvsu f ,i;f½yk ef mrwf \Ykd tysuuf kdtm½,Hk íl 0yd óem ½aI omçf ,i;f0yd óemÓPuf vkd n;f wpzf ejfyeíf 0yd óem½aI om fa0'emEyk óemowyd |mefoYkd ouf0if\/

3/ topd wd f0nd mPuf kdtO;Dríl ½yk ef mrwf uYkd kdord ;fqn;fvsu f,i;f½yk ef mrwf \Ykd tysuuf kdtm½,Hk íl 0dyóem½Iaomfç ,if;0dóemÓPfudkvnf; wpfzefjyefí 0dyóem½Iaomf pdwåmEkyóem owdy|mefodkY ouf0if\/

4/ zóudk tOD;rlí ½kyfemrfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf ,if;½kyfemrfwdkY\ tysufudk tm½kH,lí 0dyóem ½Iaomfç ,if;0dyóemÓPfudkvnf; wpfzefjyefí 0dyóem½Iaomf "r®mEkyóemowdy|mefodkY ouf0if\/ cE¨mig;yg;enf;ç tm,we wpfq,fhESpfyg;enf;ponfwdkYjzifh 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfcJhaomfç ,if;0dyóemÓPfudkvnf; wpfzefjyefí 0dyóem½IyGm;oHk;oyfcJhaomf "r®mEkyóem owdy|mefodkYyif ouf0if\/

½kyfemrfESpfyg;enf;ç cE¨mig;yg;enf;ç y#dpöorkyÜg'fenf;wdkYjzifh ypöKyÜefwGif 0dyóem½Ií tm;&auseyfrI &aomtcg twdwftqufqufrSonf tem\*wfqHk;onfh wdkifatmifaom umvoHk;yg; twGif;ü wnf&dSaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudkvnf; tvm;wlyif ½kyfemrfESpfyg;enf;ç cE¨mig;yg;enf;ç y#dpöorkyÜg'fenf; wdkYjzifh qufvufí 0dyóem½Iyg/ &Hcg ½Iaeonfh 0dyóemÓPfudkvnf; wpfzefjyefí 0dyóem½Iyg/ y#od r'dÇ gr\*y¾ gVad wm fpmrsuEf mS (55)wiG fb\*gFEyk óemÓP\f t½cI tH m½ Hky&rw"¬ mwof m;wuYkd kd xkwfaqmif a[mMum;jyo&mü ----- Z&m&r®Pwm pdwåH OyÜZÆdwGm bdZÆwd? wH tm&r®PH y#docFg wó pdwåó b\*ø tEkyówd/ (y#doH-55/) ----- þodkYponfjzifh t0dZÆmrSonf Z&mr&PodkYwdkifatmifaom y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfwdkYudkyg xnfhoGif;í a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ ,if; cE¨mig;yg;ç tm,we (12)yg; wuYkd vkd n;f xnohf iG ;f a[mMum;xm;awmrf \l / ,i;f cEm¨ ig;yg;wwYkd iG f txuwf iG f &iS ;fvi;f wijfycahJ om plVopöuokwåefESifhtnD aou©bHk taou©bHkodkY qdkufa&mufa&;twGuf ypöKyÜefcE¨mig;yg;wGifomru twdwf-tem\*wfcE¨mwdkYvnf; yg0ifMuonf[k rSwfyg/ xdkaMumifh -----

1/ ½kyfemrfESpfyg;enf;ç

2/ cE¨mig;yg;enf;ç

3/ tm,we (12)yg;ç "mwf (18)yg;enf;ç

4/ y#dpöorkyÜg'fenf;wdkYjzifh -----

,i;f ocgF&w\Ykd tysuof uof uuf kdtm½,Hk íl ypKöyeÜ wf iG f 0yd óem½íI tm;&auseyrf I &&adS om tcg rdrd pGrf;tm;&SdorQ ½Ixm;NyD;onfh twdwf tqufqufrSonf tem\*wf qHk;onfwdkifatmifaom umvo;kHyg;twiG ;fü wn&f adS om ocgF&w&m;wuYkd vkd n;f tvm;wyl i f½yk ef mrEf pS yf g;en;fç cEm¨ ig;yg;en;fç tm,weenf;ç y#dpöorkyÜg'fenf; ponfwdkYjzifh ,if;ocFg&wdkY\ tysufudk tm½kH,lí qufvufí

0dyóem ½Iyg/ &Hcg ½Iaeonfh 0dyóemÓPfudkvnf; wpfzefjyefí 0dyóem½Iyg/ y#pd oö ryk gÜ'tf \*gF&ywf uYkd kd 0yd óem½&I müum; t0Zd mÆ jzpjfci;faMumi hf ocgF&jzpyf pkH on hf Oyg'Ed ué y0wå trnf&onfh taMumif;aMumifh tusKd;jzpfyHkudk ESvHk;roGif;awmhbJ t0dZÆm\ ysufrIç ½Ionfh 0yd óemÓP\f ysurf çI ocgF&\ ysurf çI ½oI n hf0yd óemÓP\f ysurf Ipon hftysuof uof uuf okd m tm½kH,lí vu©Pm,mOfwifum 0dyóem½Iyg/

wpfzef tm'dwåy&d,m,okwåef (oH-2-377-379/) paom oVm,we0\*¾oH,kwfygVdawmfrsm;ü bk&m;&Sif ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlonfhtwdkif; 0w¬K + tm½Hk + a0'emç 0w¬K +tm½Hk + 0dnmPfç 0w¬K + tm½Hk + zó - [laom ½IuGufrsm;twdkif;vnf; ½Ivkdu ½IEdkifygonf/ toifolawmfaumif;onf emrfur®|mef;ydkif; Z,m;rsm;udk wpfzefjyefí tm½Hk,lxm;yg/ ,if;Z,m;rsm;wGif pdwåu©P toD;toD;ü rSD&m 0w¬K½kyfrsm;udkvnf; azmfjyxm;\? tm½kH½kyfrsm;udkvnf; azmfjyxm;\? emrfw&m;pkwdkYudkvnf; azmfjyxm;\/ ,if;emrfw&m;pkwdkYudk a0'emudk tOD;rlí odrf;qnf;vsuf 0dyóem½IyGm;cJhaomf 0w¬K + tm½ Hk + a0'em ½uI uG f jzp\f ? a0'emEyk óemowyd |meof Ykd ou0f i\f / topd wd f 0nd mPuf kd tO;Dríl ,if;emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf 0dyóem ½IyGm;cJhaomf 0w¬K + tm½Hk + 0dnmPf ½IuGuf jzpf\? pwd må Eyk óemowyd |meof Ykdou0f i\f / zóu kdtO;Dríl ,i;femrwf &m;wuYkd kdord ;fqn;fvsu f0yd óem ½yI mG ;cahJ om f 0wK¬ + tm½ kH + zó ½uI uG f jzp\f ? "rm® Eyk óemowyd |meof Ykd ou0f i\f / r&SD m0wK¬½yk Ef iS hf tm½Hk½kyfwdkYudk yl;wJG odrf;qnf;NyD;rS ,if;emrfw&m;pkwdkYudk a0'emudk odkYr[kwf todpdwf 0dnmPfudk odkYr[kwf zóudk tOD;rlí odrf;qnf;vsuf 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfjcif;aMumifh um,mEkyóem owdy|mefvnf; tusKH;0ifvsufyif &dS\/ rnfonfh owdy|mefudk tOD;rlí ½IyGm;onfyif jzpfap? ocFg& w&m;wuYkd m; tm;v;kHpnHk vD suof m &&Sd rn fjzpof n/f wpef n;f ---- þ½uI uG rf sm;u kdo\*gF,em rax&jfrw-f wdkYu oVm,we0\*¾oH,kwfygVdawmfü xnfhoGif;í o\*Fg,em wifxm;awmfrlojzifh "r®mEkyóem owdy|mefodkY ouf0if\[kvnf; qdkEdkifayonf/

## 0w¬K + tm½kH + a0'em

1/ 0w¬K - ysuf - tedpö? ½Ionfh ÓPfvnf; - ysuf - tedpö/ 2/ tm½kH - ysuf - tedpö? ½Ionfh ÓPfvnf; - ysuf - tedpö/

3/ a0'em - ysuf - tedpö? ½Ionfh ÓPfvnf; - ysuf - tedpö/ 0w¬K + tm½kH + 0dnmPf

1/ 0w¬K - ysuf - tedpö? ½Ionfh ÓPfvnf; - ysuf - tedpö/ 2/ tm½kH - ysuf - tedpö? ½Ionfh ÓPfvnf; - ysuf - tedpö/ 3/ 0dnmPf - ysuf - tedpö? ½Ionfh ÓPfvnf; - ysuf - tedpö/

## 0w¬K + tm½Hk + zó

1/ 0w¬K - ysuf - tedpö? ½Ionfh ÓPfvnf; - ysuf - tedpö/ 2/ tm½Hk - ysuf - tedpö? ½Ionfh ÓPfvnf; - ysuf - tedpö/

3/ zó - ysuf - tedpö? ½Ionfh ÓPfvnf; - ysuf - tedpö/

1/ 0w¬K ----- emruf r|® me;fyikd ;f Z,m;rsm;wiG f r&DS m0wK¬½yk rf sm;u kd azmjfyxm;cohJ nthf wikd ;f puK©'gG&0xD çd ½lyg½kHudk qufvuftm½kHjyKMuonfh raem'Gg&0Dxdponfh xdkxdk0DxdtwGif;ü wnf&SdMuaom pdwåu©P toD;toD;\ rSD&m0w¬K½kyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç ,if;0DxdwdkY\ tMum;tMum;ü wnf&SdMuukefaom b0if pwd uå P© w\Ykd r&SD m0wK¬½yk wf uYkd vkd n;faumi;f ÓPjfzi hf yikd ;fjcm;,íl ,i;f to;Dto;Daom 0wK¬½yk wf \Ykd tysufoufoufudk tm½kHjyKí tedpö[kvnf;aumif;ç tedpö[k ½Iaeaom ,if;0dyóemÓPfudk wpfzef jyefí tysufudk tm½kHjyKí tedpö[kvnf;aumif; ½Iyg/ 'ku© tewåwdkYudkvnf; enf;wl ½Iyg/ xdkodkY½I&mü emruf r|® me;fZ,m;rsm;wiG fazmjfyxm;onthf wikd ;f wpwf e;fNy;D wpwf e;f ½yI g/ a&;Su puK©'gG&0xD dwp0f xD d jzpuf aemuuf raem'gG&0xD rd sm; tBurd rf sm;pmG jzpyf ukH vkd n;f oabmayguaf tmi f½yI g/ aomw'gG&0xD d raem'Gg&0DxdponfwdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif ½Iyg/

2/ tm½kH ----- ½lyg½kHponfh qdkif&mtm½kHudk Ce toD;toD; NydKatmif ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm; pdwfjzmvsuf tysufudk jrifatmifMunfhí tedpö[k ½Iyg/ ,if; 0dyóemÓPfudkvnf; wpfzefjyefí tedpö[k ½Iyg/

3/ a0'em ----- emruf r|® me;fyikd ;f Z,m;rsm;wiG f azmjfyxm;onthf wikd ;f a0'emu kd tO;Dríl emrwf &m; tm;vHk;udk odrf;qnf;NyD;vQif ,if; emrfw&m;wdkY\ tysufudk tm½kH,lí tedpö[k ½Iyg/ ,if; 0dyóem ÓPfudkvnf; wpfzefjyefí tedpö[k ½Iyg/ 0Dxdrsm;\ tMum;tMum;wGif wnf&Sdaom b0ifemrfw&m;wuYkd vkd n;f a&maEmS í ½yI g/ emruf r|® me;fyikd ;fZ,m;rsm;wiG f azmjfyxm;onthf wikd ;f wpwf e;fNy;D wpwf e;f ukefpifatmif ½Iyg/ ukodkvfaZm0Dxd tukodkvfaZm0Dxdrsm;udk (6)vdkif;vHk;ü ukefpifatmif ½Iyg/

4/ 0dnmPf ----- ,if; txufyg emrfw&m;wdkYudkyif todpdwf = 0dnmPfudk tOD;rlí odrf;qnf;NyD;vQif ,if;emrfw&m;pkwdkY\ tysufudk tm½kH,lí tedpö[k ½Iyg/ ,if; 0dyóemÓPfudkvnf; wpfzef jyefí tedpö[k ½Iyg/

5/ zó ----- ,i;fw&m;wuYkd ykd i f zóu kd tO;Dríl ord ;fqn;fNy;DvQi f ,i;femrwf &m;pwk \Ykd tysuuf kd tm½kH,lí tedpö[k ½Iyg/ ,if; 0dyóemÓPfudkvnf; wpfzefjyefí 0dyóem½Iyg/

## 0dyóem½Ionfh ÓPf

0dyóem½Ionfh ÓPf[lonfrSm 0dyóemÓPf jy"mef;onfh r[mukodkvf (r[mBud,m) raem'gG&ud aZm0xD d pwd tf pO f emrwf &m;pwk yYkd i f jzpaf Mumi;fu kd txuwf iG f &iS ;fjyxm;onthf wikd ;f 0yd óem ÓPfESifh wuGaom ,if;emrfw&m;pkwdkY\ tysufudk jrifatmifMunfhí wpfzef xyfí 0dyóem½I&rnf jzpfonf/ xdkodkY ½I&mü ocFg&w&m; = Óww&m;wdkY\ tysufudk tm½kH,lí -----

1/ tedpö[k ½Iaom 0dyóemÓPfudk (u) tedpö[kvnf;aumif;ç ( c ) 'ku©[kvnf;aumif;ç

( \* ) tewå[kvnf;aumif;ç

2/ 'ku©[k ½Iaom 0dyóemÓPfudk (u) tedpö[kvnf;aumif;

( c ) 'ku©[kvnf;aumif;ç

( \* ) tewå[kvnf;aumif;ç

3/ tewå[k ½Iaom 0dyóemÓPfudk (u) tedpö[kvnf;aumif;ç ( c ) 'ku©[kvnf;aumif;ç ( \* ) tewå[kvnf;aumif; ----

þodkY toD;toD; cGJí ½Iyg/ cE¨mig;yg;enf;ç tm,we wpfq,hfESpfyg;enf;ç "mwfwpfq,fh&Spfyg;

enf;ç y#dpöorkyÜg'fenf;ponfwdkYüvnf; enf;rSD;í ½Iygav/

## tusKd;\*kPftif tmedoif

ocFww&m; = ocFg&w&m;rSeforQonf Zmwd Z&m r&P oabm&Sd\ = Oyg'f-XD-bif = jzpf-

wnf-ysuf oabm&Sd\/ xdk Zmwd Z&m r&P oabm&Sdaom ocFww&m;\ Zmwdonf tm'daum#d = tpjzpfaom tzdkYtpGef;wnf;/ Z&monf rZÑdraum#d = tv,fjzpfaom tzdkYtpGef;wnf;/ r&Ponf Moomeaum#d = tqkH;jzpfaom tzdkYtpGef;wnf;/ Zmwd Z&m r&P oabm&Sdaom ocFww&m;wdkYü Oyg'-f X-D bi[f al om o;kHrsK;daom vuP© monvf n;f ocwF vuP© myi fjzpaf omaMumi hftu,íf um; tepd vö uP© m rnyf gay\/ oaYkd om f Zmw d Z&m [al om Oyg'Ef iS hf XwD uYkd kd jritf yuf ek af omvf n;f ysuqf J 0,cP = bicf Püom tepd vö uP© mon fxixf i&f mS ;&mS ;jzpíf a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f ÓPüf xivf mouJhodkY xdkYtwl Zmwd Z&m [laom Oyg'ftcdkuf XDtcdkufwdkYü tedpövu©Pmonf xifxif&Sm;&Sm; jzpfí a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPfü rxifjrifcJhay/ xdkYaMumifh bifrnfonf ocFww&m;wdkY\ tedpö tjzpf\ tqkH;jzpfaom tzdkYtpGef; = y&rmaum#dwnf;/ xif&Sm;aptHh ----- Z&moabm = XDoabmç r&Poabm = bifoabm&SdonfomvQif jzpfaom

w&m;onfomvQif jzpfwwf\ = Zmwdoabm &Sd\/ xdkaMumifh Zmwd = Oyg'fonf tedpöjzpfrI\ tm'daum# d = tptztYkd peG ;f jzpof uohJ YkdxtYkd w l Zmwod abm r&Poabm&odS nof mvQi f jzpaf om w&m;onfvnf; tdkrif;&ifhusuf\ = Z&moabm XDoabm&Sd\/ xdkYaMumifh Z&m = XDonf ocFww&m;wdkY\ rZÑdraum#d = tv,fjzpfaom tzdkYtpGef; jzpf\/ Zmwdoabm Z&moabm&SdonfomvQif jzpfaom w&m;onf ysufwwf\ = r&PoabmodkY a&mufwwf\/ xdkaMumifh ysufjcif; = bifonf ocFw w&m;wdkY\ y&rmaum#d = tqkH;jzpfaom tzdkYtpGef; jzpf\[k rSwfyg/ (r[m#D-2-440-441/) xdkaMumifh ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysuf = bifudk ½Iaeaom b\*FgEkyóu a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ½yl uE© m¨ roS n f Z&m-r&PowYkd ikd af tmiaf om tv;HkpakH om ocgF&e,üf tusK;H0iaf om w&m;taygi;fudk tedpötm;jzifhomvQif = tedpö[komvQif tzefwvJvJ ½I\/ edpötm;jzifhum; r½I/ xdkaemif xdkb\*FgEkyóu a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f tepd jözpaf om ocgF&w&m;\ 'uk p© ipf p f jzpaf omaMumi hfxtkd epd tö m;jzihf ,ltyfNyD; ½ItyfNyD;aom ocFg&w&m;taygif;udkyifvQif 'ku©tm;jzifh (= 'ku©[k) tzefwvJvJ ½I\? okc tm;jzifh (= okc[k) r½I/ 'ku©jzpfaom ocFg&w&m;\ tewåpifppf jzpfaomaMumifh xdk tedpö-'ku© tm;jzifh ½ItyfNyD;aom ocFg&w&m;taygif;udkyifvQif tewåtm;jzifh (= tewå[k) tzefwvJvJ ½I\? twåtm;jzifh (= twå[k) r½I/ (0dok'¨d-2-279/)

½kyfemrfwdkYudk taygif;tpktvdkuf jcHKikHí vu©Pma&;oHk;wef wifum ½IyGm;okH;oyfjcif; uvmy or®oe 0dyóembm0em trIudk tm;opfaeqJjzpfaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfuJhodkY ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ukefjcif; teufoabmaMumifh tedpö[k tEkrme = rsuf&rf;qí rSef;qonf\ tpGrf;jzifh 0dyóem ½Ionfvnf; r[kwf/ tm;xkwfqJ 0dyóem&Sdaom tm&'¨0dyóu trnf&aom O',AÁ,ÓPfodkY a&muaf eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vuf ohJ YkdocgF&w&m;w\Ykd jzpjfci;f ysujfci;fu kdÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;,jlci;fvQif a&U oS mG ;&aSd om ysujfci;fu kd½jIci;f\ tprG ;fjzi hf0yd óem½oI nvf n;f r[wk /f pipf prf mS r l ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tysufoufoufudkom 0dyóem½Iaom þb\*FgEkyóu a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf O',AÁ,ÓPf\ tpGrf;tmEkabmfaMumifh rsufarSmufypöu©tm;jzifh ÓPf0ü xifvmukefaom jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; O',0,wdkYwGif qdktyfcJhNyD;onfhtwdkif;yif jzpfjcif;udk vTwfí ysufjcif; bifudkom ½Ijrifonf\ tpGrf;jzifh omvQif tedpö[k tzefwvJvJ ½I\? þodkY ½Iaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk jrJ\[k pGJvrf;jcif; = edpö\*g[\ t&dyft>rufrQaomfvnf; r&SdawmhaomaMumifh edpötm;jzifh r½I[k qdkonf/ xdkaMumifhyifvQif y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfü ]]þodkY ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k ½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfonf ocFg&w&m;wdkYü edpö[k trSwfrSm;aom edpöonmudk y,fpGefYEdkif\}} --- þodkYpaom pum;udk a[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ (r[m#D-2-441/)

## vu©Pm,mOfudk wifyg

aupd yaew¬ ]]tedpöawm tEkyówd? aem edpöawm}}wdtm'dem 0dokH 'óeudpöH ew¬d? b\*F'óaeae0 oAÁH 'd|H a[mwD}}wd 0'EÅd? wH b\*FgEkyóem, rw¬uyÜwåd,H ,kwåH? wawm ye ykAÁbma\* taeumum&a0gum&m tEkyóem £pädwAÁm0/ tnxm ]]tedpöawm tEkyówD}}wdtm'dum ygVdç ]]taeau[d tmuma&[d ykeyÜKeH yówD}}wd tm\*wm wóm t|uxm p 0da&m"dwm od,m/

(r[m#D-2-441/)

tcsKdUaom aupdq&mwdkYum; þb\*FgEkyóemt&mü ----- tedpöawm tEkyówd? aem edpöawm = tedpötm;jzifh = tedpö[ktzefwvJvJ ½I\? edpötm;jzifh = edpö[k r½I ----- [laom þodkYpaom y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfpum;&yfjzifh toD;tjcm; 0dyóem½Ijcif; vkyfief;udpö&yf r&Sdyg/ b\*F'óe = ocFg& w&m;wdkY\ tysufoufoufudk ½Ijcif; jrifjcif;jzifhyifvQif tvHk;pHkudk jriftyfNyD;omvQif jzpf\[k qMkduuek \f / xakd upqd &mw\Ykd pum;on fb\*gFEyk óemÓP\f txwG tf xyd of Ykda&muvf waf omof m oifhjrwfaom pum;jzpf\/ odkYaomf xdktxGwftxdyfodkY a&mufaom b\*FÓPfrS a&S;tzdkYüum; ocFg& w&m;wdkY\ tysufudk tm½kHjyKí tedpö[k 'ku©[k tewå[k þodkYponfh ½IykH tjcif;t&m trsKd;rsKd;wdkYjzifh a&m>yrf;ukefaom ½IykH½Ienf; tEkyóem trsKd;rsKd;wdkYudk tvdk&SdtyfukefonfomvQif jzpfonf/ ocFg& w&m;w\Ykd tysuuf kd tm½jHkyKí tepd [ö k 'uk [© k tew[å k þopYkd onjfzi hf ½zI rYkd v[kd k þoaYkd om teuf t"dyÜg,fudk ,lqcJhaomf vufcHcJhaomf -- ]]tedpöawm tEkyówd = tedpötm;jzifh = tedpö[k ½I\}} þodkYponfjzifh a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfaom y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfonfvnf;aumif;ç tEyk ówDwd tEk tEk yówd? taeau[d tmuma&[d ykeyÜKeH yówDwd taw¬m/

(0dok'¨d-2-279/) tEkyówd [lonf tzefzef txyfxyf ½I\? wpfyg;ru rsm;jym;vSpGmaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh ½\I [ k qvkd okd n f--- þopYkd onjfzi hf vm&adS om xykd gVad wm\f teutf "yd gÜ,uf kd ziG qhf akd om t|uxm pum;onfvnf;aumif; ,if;aupdq&mwdkY\ pum;udk qefYusifaptyfonf jzpfav&m\/

(r[m#D-2-441/)

þtxuyf g ygVad wm f t|uxm #uD mwEYkd iS hftn D þb\*gFEyk óemÓPyf ikd ;füvn;f a,m\*g0p&

yk\*¾dKvfonf ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k 'ku©[k tewå[k þodkYponfjzifh vu©Pm,mOfudk wifum 0dyóem ½I&rnfom[k rSwfyg/

## 0dyóem tcdkuf ork', csKyfykH

,o®m ye ,H tedpöH 'ku©rewåm? e wH tbdeE´dwAÁH/ ,Íö tebdeE´dwAÁH? e ww¬ &ZÆdwAÁH/ wo®m {wod® Hb\*FgEkyóemEkoma&e ]]tedpöH 'ku©rewåm}}wd 'da| ocFg&\*aw edAÁdE´wd? aem eE´wd/ 0d&ZÆwd? aem &ZÆwd/ aom {0H t&ZÆaEÅm avmudauae0 wm0 ÓaPe &m\*H eda&ma"wd? aem orka'wd/ ork',H e ua&mwDwd taw¬m/ (0dok'¨d-2-279/) tMuif ocFg&w&m;taygif;onf tedpö 'ku© tewå jzpf\? xdkocFg&w&m;taygif;udk ]]{wH rr? {aom ar twåm = þocFg&w&m;onf igh[mwnf;? þocFg&w&m;onf ig\twåwnf;}} - [k wPmS -'|d wd jYkdzi hfveG vf eG rf i;fri;f rEpS of utf yaf y/ xokd cgF&w&m;taygi;fü rwyrf utf yaf y/ (umr&m\* b0&m\*udk rjzpfaptyf[k qdkvdk\/) xdkaMumifh ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufudk ½Iwwfaom b\*FgEkyóem ÓPfudk tpOfavQmufojzifh tedpö 'ku© tewå[k ½IjriftyfNyD;aom ocFg&w&m;taygif;ü NiD;aiGU\? rEpS of uaf wmah y/ puqf yk \f ? rwyrf uaf wmah y/ xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f þo Ykd rwyrf uof njfzpíf a&;SO;DpmG avmuoD mvQi fjzpaf om ÓPjfzi hf&m\*u kd0ud r© eÇ y[metf m;jzi hfcsKyjfci;f ead &m"o Ykda&muaf p\/ (cyfMumMum cGmxm;\[k qdkvdkonf/) b0jzpfaMumif; ork',udk rjzpfap? b0jzpfaMumif; ork',udk rjyKawmh[k qdkvdk\/ (0dok'¨d-2-279/)

## tEG,ÓPfjzifh rSef;q½IyHk

tx 0g aom {0H 0d&awåm ,xm'd|H ocFg&\*wH? wxm t'd|rÜd tEG,ÓP0aoe eda&ma"wd?

aem orka'wd/ eda&m"awm0 reodua&mwd/ eda&m"ar0ó yówd? aem ork',EÅd taw¬m/

(0dok'¨d-2-279/)

{0H 0d&awåmwd {0H b\*FgEkyóemEkoma&e 0d&awåm/ ,xm'd|H orÜwd Oy|dwH ocFg&\*wH eda&ma"wd eda&m"H reod ua&mwd? t'd|rÜd twDwmem\*wH tEG,ÓP0aoe ,xm £'H {w&[d? {0H £wa&yDwd tEkrdeaEÅm eda&ma"wd reoduwómyd eda&m"H (reod) ua&mwd/ aem orka'wDwd {w¬myd {ao0 ea,m/ aem ork',H reod ua&mwDwd taw¬m/ (r[m#D-2-442/) wpfenf; ----- þ b\*FgEkyóemÓPfodkY tpOfavQmufojzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkYtay:ü (cyfMumMum

cmG xm;Eikd af omtm;jzi)hf wyrf ujfci;f &m\*ui;faom xadk ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n frsuaf rmS uof jdritf yaf om ÓPf0ü a&S;½Ixifvmaom ocFg&w&m;taygif;udk csKyfjcif;udk ESvHk;oGif;ouJhodkY xdkYtwl 0dyóem ÓPjfzi hfrawUGrjritf yaf o;aom r½&I ao;aom twwd ftem\*w focgF&w&m;taygi;fuvkd n;f tavsmf qí ,wl waf om tE,G ÓPf\ tpGrf;jzifhç ,ckrsufarSmuf vufiif; ypöu©ÓPfjzifh jriftyfaom þocFg&w&m;uJhodkY xdkYtwl 0dyóemÓPfjzifh rjriftyfao;aom r½I&ao;aom twdwf tem\*wf ocgF&w&m;onvf n;f ]]þo Ykd csKyjfci;foabm &odS nof mwn;f}}[ k þo Ykd EiId ;f&nS vhf su f csKyjfci;f ead &m" oabmudk ESvHk;oGif;\/ jzpfjcif; ork',udk ESvHk;roGif;? csKyfaomtm;jzifh omvQif = tcsKyfudkomvQif EvS ;kHoiG ;f\? x kd ocgF&w&m;taygi;f\ csKyjfci;f ead &m"uokd mvQi f ½\I ? jzpjfci;f or'k ,u kd r½/I þum; txufwGif azmfjyxm;aom y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmf\ qdkvdk&if; teufoabmw&m;wnf;/

(0dok'¨d-2-279/ r[m#D-2-442/)

txufyg t|uxm #DumwdkYü vm&Sdaom ----1/ ,xm'd|H ocFg&\*wH [laom t|uxmpum;ç

2/ ,xm'd|H orÜwd Oy|dwH ocFg&\*wH [laom r[m#Dumpum;ç

3/ t'|d r dÜ[al om t|uxmpum;ç

4/ t'd|rÜd twDwmem\*wH [laom r[m#Dumpum; ----þpum;av;&yfüudk aU&Saemuf qufpyfMunfhí þb\*FgEkyóemÓPfonf ypöKyÜefwnfhwnfhuokd m ½oI n?f twwd -f tem\*wuf ukd m; xekd n;fvn;faumi;f[ ktErk me = tavsmrf eS ;fqíom ½&I onf

[k t,ltq rrSm;apvdkyg/ a&S;O',AÁ,ÓPfydkif;ü &Sif;vif;wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; ----- ypöKyÜef t,ltqudk vufcHEdkifygrS oabmusEdkifygrS a&S;pum;ESifh aemufpum;onf nDñGwfí t"dyÜg,f qufpyfrdrnf jzpfygonf/ taMumif;rl ----- þ b\*FgEkyóemÓPf\ t½IcHy&rw¬"mwfom; ocFg&w&m;wdkYwGif twdwf tem\*wf ypKöyeÜ [f al om umvo;kHyg;jzi hford ;fusK;Ha&wuG tf yaf om Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg; 'uk o© pmö w&m;woYkd nvf n;f yg0ifMu\/ twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef[laom umvoHk;yg;jzifh odrf;usKH;a&wGuftyfaom y#dpöorkyÜg'f t\*gF&y f (12)rsK;dwoYkd nvf n;f yg0iMfu\/ t0Zd mÆ ocgF&wuYkd m; twwd tf "eG uYf mvw&m;pwk Ykd jzpMfu\/ 0dnmPf emrf½kyf oVm,we zó a0'em wPSm Oyg'gef b0wdkYum; ypöKyÜef t"GefYumvw&m;pkwdkY jzpMfu\/ Zmw d Z&m r&PwuYkd m; tem\*w f t"eG uYf mvw&m;pwk YkdjzpMfu\/ ,i;f y#pd oö ryk gÜ'tf \*gF&yf tm;vHk;wdkYrSm rsufarSmufacwfwGif trsm;pk em;vnfaeonfh ypöKyÜefqwfqwf w&m;rsKd;csnf; ypöKyÜef wnfhwnfh w&m;rsKd;wdkYcsnf;um; r[kwfMuay/ twdwfumv twdwfb0ç ypöKyÜefumv ypöKyÜefb0ç tem\*wfumv tem\*wfb0[laom umvoHk;yg; b0oHk;yg; t"GefYoHk;yg; twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ocFg&w&m; toD;toD;wdkYom jzpfMu\/ ,if; y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yf tm;vHk;wdkYonf -----

1/ ,xm'd|H ocFg&\*wH [laom t|uxmpum;ç

2/ ,xm'd|H orÜwd Oy|dwH ocFg&\*wH [laom #Dumpum; --þpum;&ywf jYkdzi hfazmjfytyaf om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f rsuaf rmS uvf uif i;f ojdritf yaf om ypuö -© ÓPf0ü a&S;½Ixifvmaom ocFg&w&m;taygif;wGif tusKH;0ifvsufyif yg0ifvsufyif &SdMuayonf/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;onf umvoHk;yg; oEÅmefESpfyg; twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom rnfonfh ocFg& w&m;udk rqdk b\*FgEkyóemÓPfjzifh vSrf;½Ivdkufygu ,if;a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPf0ü Oyg'f-XD-bif [laom cPwå,or\*Ð = cPoHk;yg;taygif;ESifh jynfhpkHaeaom taetm;jzifh xifvmaom w&m; reS of rQon f twwd bf 0 twwd uf mvu jzpcf ahJ om w&m;yi f jzpcf sijfzpyf gapç ypKöyeÜ uf mv ypKöyeÜ bf 0 twGif;ü jzpfaom w&m;yif jzpfcsifjzpfygapç tem\*wfb0 tem\*wfumvü tusKH;0ifaom w&m;yif jzpfcsifjzpfygap rsufarSmufvufiif; odjriftyfaom ypöu©ÓPf0ü a&S;½I xifvmaom ocFg&w&m; taygif;[kyif qdkEkdifayonf/ þodkY t"dyÜg,f r,lqEdkifygu þodkYaom qdkvdk&if; oabmw&m;udk vufrcHEdkifygu twdwf tem\*w fypKöyeÜ pf on hf(11)rsK;daom tjci;ft&mtm;jzih fwnaf eaom Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg; 'uk o© pmö w&m; wdkYudk 0dyóem½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlaom tewåvu©Pokwåefpaom xdkxdkokwåefwdkYü vm&Sdaom awy&d0¥"r®a'oemawmfrsm;onfvnf; t"dyÜg,fuif;rJhaeonfh a'oemawmfwdkYom jzpfMuzG,f&m &adS eayon/f wpzf e fumvo;kHyg;v;kHü tusK;H0iaf om y#pd oö ryk gÜ' ft\*gF&ywf uYkd kdb\*gFEyk óemÓPjfzihf 0dyóem½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlaom a'oemawmfrsm;onfvnf; t"dyÜg,fuif;rJhaeonfh a'oemawmfwdkYom jzpfaeMuzG,f&m &Sdvmjyefayonf/ wpzf e f a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f rnof nohf cwF w&m;u kdrq kd0yd óemÓPjfzi hf½vI ukd yf gu rrd \d ÓPfü Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom cPoHk;yg; taygif;ESifh jynfhpkHaeonfh cPwå,or\*Ð w&m;vHk; wpfck taejzifh awGUjrifygu ,if;w&m;onf orÜwd Oy|dw = rdrd\ ÓPfü vufiif;rsufarSmuf 'd|xifxif a&S;½Ixifvm wnfvmaom w&m;yifjzpfvQif ,if;ocFww&m;\ Oyg'f-XD-bif cPoHk;yg;vHk;udkyif b\*FgEkyóemÓPfu ½Iaeygoavm[k ar;&ef &Sd\/ txufwGif qdkcJhNyD;onfhtwdkif; Oyg'fESifh XDudk ESvHk;roGif;bJ cPdueda&m"[k ac:qdktyfaom tysuf bifudkom ESvHk;oGif;ojzifh b\*FgEkyóemyif jzpfonf [lay/ umvoHk;yg;twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom cPoHk;yg;taygif;ESifh jynfhpHkonhf

cPwå,or\*Ðw&m;\ tysuf = bifudk ½IjrifaevQif b\*FgEkyóemÓPf jzpfonfqdkygu ---- (t'd|rÜd) twDwmem\*wH tEG,ÓP0aoe eda&ma"wd = ÓPfjzifh rjriftyfaom = 0dyóemÓPfjzifh r½I& ao;aom twdwf tem\*wf ocFww&m;udkvnf; tEkrme tavsmfqí ,lwwfaom tEG,ÓPf\ tpGrf;jzifh cPdueda&m"[laom cPtm;jzifh csKyfjcif;udk ESvHk;oGif;\ -- [k þodkY zGifhqdkxm;aom pum;udk rnfodkY t"dyÜg,f ,lq&rnfenf;[k ar;&ef&Sd\/ þt&mwGif toifolawmfaumif; taejzifh

ÓPfBuD;BuD; em;BuD;BuD; rsufpdBuD;BuD;xm;í pOf;pm;wwfzdkY ,lqwwfzdkY vdkayonf/ vyd cf yJ rm? jrjJrpH mG vsu?f ow0å g wpaf ,mu?f ,rl mS ;armS uuf ?kd oed ;favmubf &k m;? veS af omtm;jzi?hf

a[mMum;acscRwf? ajzrvGwfbl;/ (rCa'0-pmydk'f-319/) rdrd\ rSm;,Gif;aeaom t,l0g'udk vdyfcJyrm jrJjrHpGm qkyfudkifxm;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;

rjzpfrdzdkY&ef txl;owdjyK&rnfh t&mXme jzpfayonf/ toifolawmfaumif;onf twdwfb0 tqufqufü taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkYudk 0dyóemÓPjfzi hf ½vI Ykd &on f ½EI ikd of n[f k qakd omvf n;f toiof al wmaf umi;f taejzi hf ½vI ukd Ef ikd of nhf twwd tf aMumi;fw&m; twwd tf usK;dw&m;wrYkd mS b0aygi;f ten;fi,tf wiG ;fü wn&f odS n hftaMumi;f w&m; tusK;dw&m;rQom jzpzf ,G &f m &ydS gon/f ow0å gwpOf ;Dtz Ykdtprxi f ooH &mü usivf nuf supf m; c&hJ aom b0awuG m; rsm;voS nof m jzp\f / toiof al wmaf umi;f\ 0yd óemÓPjfzi hf½vI ukd Ef ikd af om twwd bf 0 twwd of cgF&w&m;EiS hf r½vI ukd Ef ikd af om twwd bf 0 twwd of cgF&w&m;[al om þocgF& w&m; ESpfrsKd;wdkYudk wdkif;wm EIdif;pm Munfhvdkufaomf r½IvdkufEdkifaom twdwfb0 twdwfocFg&w&m;wdkYuom tvGefYtvGef omvGefí rsm;Mu\/ tvm;wlyif tem\*wfüvnf; enf;wl oabmaygufyg/ t&[wår\*fodkYqdkufonfwdkifatmifaom tem\*wfonf tenf;i,fyif &Sdonf xm;bdOD;awmh? xdkt&[wår\*fodkY rqdkufa&mufrD tcsdefumvtwGif;ü jzpfvwåHUaom ocFg&w&m;pkudk t<uif;tusef r&Sd uek pf iaf tmi f0yd óem ½EI ikd af &;rmS om0uyg&rÓD Ptf &mü rv,G uf al om tcsuwf p&f yof m jzpof n/f taMumif;rl ----- om0uwdkYonf wpfpdwfwpfa'oaom ocFg&w&m;pkwdkYudkom 0dyóem ½IEdkifMuaomaMumi hfjzp\f / xakd Mumi hftwwd ftem\*w focgF&w&m;pwk wYkd iG ftoiof al wmaf umi;f u,kd wf ikd f ½IvdkufEdkifaom twdwf tem\*wf ocFg&w&m;pkrSm &Snfvsm;vSpGmaom oHo&mc&D;ESifh wdkif;wm EdIif;pm vdkufygu tenf;i,f tcsKdUt0uf wpfpdwfwpfa'orQom jzpf\/ xdk rdrd½IvdkufEdkifaom orÜwd'd| = orÜwd Oy|dw = rsufarSmufxifxif 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifvdkufaom ½Ivdkufrdaom w&m;pk\ cPrpJ wooJ cJ sKyrf IcPud ead &m"oabmu kdb\*gFEyk óemÓPjfzi hfawUGjriaf omtcg rrd \d 0yd óemÓPjfzihf r½Ivdkufrd r½IvdkufEkdifaom twdwf tem\*wf ocFg&w&m;pkonfvnf; xdkenf;vnf;aumif; cPrpJ woJoJ csKyfysufjcif; cPdueda&m"oabm &Sdonfom[k twdwfoHo&m wpfavQmufvHk; tem\*wf ooH &m wpaf vQmuvf ;kH twiG ;fü wn&f adS om ocgF&w&m; reS of rQu kdtErk me rsu&f r;fqí ½jIci;frsK;dom jzpfonf[k oabmusygav/ twdwf tem\*wfudk vHk;vHk;r½IbJ twdwf tem\*wfw&m;udkvnf; xdkenf;vnf;aumif;[k ½Ionf r[kwfonfudkum; owdjyKav&monf/ þodkY t"dyÜg,f r,lqwwfygu O',AÁ,ÓPfwdkifatmifaom a&S;ydkif; 0dyóemÓPfwdkY\ t½cI tH m½ HkocgF&w&m;u wprf sK;d wjcm; wpyf g;wn;f? b\*gFEyk óemÓP\f t½cI tH m½ HkocgF&w&m;u wpfrsKd;wjcm; wpfyg;wnf;[k t"dyÜg,foufa&mufoGm;rnf jzpfonf/ xdkuJhodkYvnf; t"dyÜg,f roufa&muof iahf y/ tb,af Mumiehf n;f[rl l ----- y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfü O',AÁ,ÓPf wdkifatmifaom 0dyóemÓPfwdkY\ t½IcHtm½kH y&rw¬"mwfom;ESifh þb\*FgEkyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kH y&rw¬

"mwfom;wdkYudk twlwlyif xkwfazmfí a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaomaMumifh jzpfonf/ a&S;ydkif; 0dyóem ÓPfwdkYü twdwf tem\*wf w&m;rsm;udk ypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifonf wdkifatmif ½Ií&onfjzpfygvQif þb\*FgEkyóemÓPfydkif;odkY a&muf&SdrS twdwftem\*wf ocFg&w&m; rSeforQudk tEkrme tavsmfrSef;qonfh tEG,ÓPfjzifhom ½I&rnf[k qdkoifh rqdkoifhudkum; toif olawmfaumif; udk,fwdkif pOf;pm;oifhvSayonf/ xkdaMumifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;onf twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef[laom umvoHk;yg;twGif;ü

wn&f adS om ocgF&w&m;wwYkd iG frrd d½EI ikd of rQaom ocgF&w&m;reS of rQ\ Oyg'-f X-D bi[f al om cPo;kHyg; taygif;ESifh jynfhpHkaeonfh cPwå,or\*ÐtcdkuftwefYudk txl;ojzifh biftcdkuftwefYudk 0dyóem ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½IEdkifygu ,if; cPwå,or\*Ð tcdkuftwefYtwGif;ü wnf&Sdaeaom odkYr[kwf bifcP bifumvtwGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ocFg&w&m;rSeforQonf orÜwd'd| = vufiif; rsufarSmuf odjriftyfaom w&m;yif jzpfonf/ 0dyóemÓPfjzifh ½Ivdkufrd ½IvdkufEdkifaom w&m;\ a&U Saemufü wn&f adS om r½vI ukd rf d r½vI ukd Ef ikd af om twwd f tem\*wwf &m;wuYkd m; t'|d -twwD mem\*w w&m;wYkd jzpfMu\/ þodkY cJGjcm; rSwfom;ygav/ þodkY ,lqygrS vufcHEdkifygrS a&S;a&S; 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcH tm½EHk iS hf aemuaf emu f 0yd óemÓP\f t½cI tH m½wHk oYkd n f wpof m;wn;f nñD wG Mfurn f jzpaf yon/f

## cGmEdkif y,fEdkifonf

þ qkdtyfcJhNyD;aom tjym;&dSaom tedpömEkyóemponfwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh 0dyóembm0em

ur®|mef;udk usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfvsuf&Sdaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf pGefYvTwf\? rpGJvrf;awmhay/ tb,foabmudk qdkvdkygoenf;¿ [lrl -----

tedpömEkyóempaom tEkyóemÓPfonf w'\*F\ tpGrf;jzifh udavomwdkYudk y,fpGefY\/ udavomwdkYudk y,fpGefYcJhaomf xdkudavo0#fvQif taMumif;&if;cH&Sdaom ur®0#fjzifh oN\*ØK[fa&wGuftyfaom b0opfudk jyKjyifpDrHwwfaom tbdocFg&w&m;wdkYudkvnf; y,fpGefYNyD; jzpf\/ wpfzef uH udavomwdkYudk y,fpGefYonf&dSaomf xdkuHrS = xdkuHaMumifh jzpfvwåHU jzpfukefaom 0dygufcE¨mwdkYudkvnf; y,fpGefYonfyif rnf\/ þtedpömEkyóemÓPfpaom b\*FgEkyóemÓPfonf cE¨mwdkYESifhwuG tbdocFg&w&m;wdkYESifh wuG udavomwdkYudk y,fpGefYjcif;aMumifh y&dpöm\*y#dedó\*¾vnf; rnf\/ ocFww&m;wdkYü tedpöjzpfrI paom tjypfudk jrifojzifhvnf; xdktedpöponfrS ajymif;jyefjzpfaom edpö-okcpaom oabm&dSaom edAÁmefü xdkedAÁmefodkY ñGwfaom pdwfESvHk;&dSonf\ tjzpfjzifh ajy;0ifjcif;aMumifh yu©E´ey#dedó\*¾vnf; rnf\[k qdktyfayonf/ xdkaMumifh xdktedpömEkyóempaom b\*FgEkyóemÓPfESifh jynfhpHkaom a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmfonf qdktyfcJhNyD;onfhtwdkif; udavomwdkYudkvnf; w'\*Ftm;jzifh y,fpGefY\? edAÁmefüvnf; ñGwfudkif;½Idif;aomtm;jzifh ajy;0if\ = pdwfESvHk; ñGwfudkif;½Idif;\/ udavomwdkYudk jzpfaponf\ tpGrf;jzifh udavomwdkYudk ,lvnf; r,l/ ocFww&m;wdkY\ tedpöjzpfrIpaom tjypfudk &iS ;f&iS ;fBu;D vi;fvi;fBu;D ojdriaf eonthf wuG çf ocwF w&m;w\Ykd tepd jözprf pI aom tjypuf kdrjriof n\f tpGrf;jzifh ocFwjzpfaom tm½Hkudk ]]ig-igh[m}}[k wPSm-'d|dwdkYjzifh rpGJ,l/ xdkaMumifh ----- y#dedóZÆwd aem tm'd,wd = pGefYvTwf\? rpJG,l ---- [k qdkjcif; jzpfonf/ (0dok'd¨-2-279/) þwikd af tmiaf om pum;&ywf uYkd m; txuwf iG f a&;om;wijfyxm;aom y#od r'dÇ gr\*y¾ gVad wmuf kd

wpfqifhNyD; wpfqifh &Sif;vif;zGifhqdkxm;aom t|uxm #Dum pum;&yfwdkYudk &Sif;vif;wifjycsufrsm;yif jzpfMuonf/ ,ckwpfzef ,if; y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmf b\*FÓPfcef;ü vm&Sdaom \*gxm (4)\*gxmwdkYudk qufvufí &Sif;vif;wifjytyfygonf/ \*gxm wpfckNyD;rS wpfckudk &Sif;vif;wifjyaythH/

## \*gxma'oemrsm;

1/ 0w¬KouFrem ap0? ynm, p 0d0¥em/ tm0ZÆemAvaÍö0? y#docFg0dyóem/ (y#doH-56/)

1/ 0w¬KouFrem ap0 = a&S;0w¬KrS wpfyg;aom aemuf0w¬KodkY ajymif;jcif;vnf;aumif;/ ynm, = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif;-ysufjcif; O',-0,udk ½Ijrifonf\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmaom 0dyóem ynm\/ 0d0¥em p = tysuf(= 0,)oufoufudkom ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lonf\t pGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfjcif; (= O',)rS epfjcif;vnf;aumif;/ tm0ZÆemAvaÍö0 = tjcm;rJhü qifjcifjcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifonf\ tjzpf vnf;aumif;/ {om = þonfum;/ y#docFg0dyóem = ½kyfpaom ocFg&tm½kHudk odí tysuf bifudk

½Iaom y#docFg0dyóem = b\*FgEkyóem rnf\/ þ\*gxmü (u) 0w¬KouFremç (c) ynm, 0d0¥emç (\*) tm0ZÆeAv - [k &Sif;vif;wifjy&ef

pum;oHk;cGef; &Sdae\/ ,if; pum;&yfwdkYudk wpfckNyD; wpfck qufvufí &Sif;vif;wifjytyfygonf/

(u) 0w¬KouFrem = 0w¬Kajymif;jcif; ----- þt&mü ½lyu©E¨m tp Z&m-r&P tqHk;wdkifatmifaom ocFww&m; tm;vHk;wdkYonf 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHw&m;rsm; jzpfMuojzifh 0dyóemÓPf\ jzpf&m Xme = wnf&m tm½HkjzpfaomaMumifh 0wK¬[laom trnfudk &&dSMuonf/ 0w¬Kajymif;jcif;[lonf xdk0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kH = 0w¬Kudk ajymif;a&TUí ½Ijcif;udk qdkvdkayonf/ ypkH H----- ½lyu©E¨m = ½kyfw&m;\ tysuf = bifudk ½INyD;vwfaomf wpfzef ----- tMuif pdwfjzifh ½kyfw&m;\ tysuf = bifudk ½I\? xdk½Iaom 0dyóempdwf\vnf; tysuf = bifudk wpfzef½Ionf\ tprG ;fjzi hf½yk wf &m;\ bi[f al om a&;Sjzpaf om tm½rHk S0yd óempwd \f bi[f al om wpyf g;aom tm½oHk Ykd ajymif;jcif; = ajymif;í ½Ijcif;wnf;/ (0dok'd¨-2-280/) ouFrem = ajymif;a&TUjcif; ----- 0dyóempdwfwdkYonfvnf; tedpöw&m;rsKd;wdkYom jzpfMuojzifh pwd uå P© wpcf \k twiG ;fü tusK;H0iaf om wpcf wk n;faom 0yd óempwd of n f wpaf e&mr S wpaf e&moYkd = tm½wHk pcf rk S tm½wHk pcf ok Ykd ajymi;fa&UTjzp½f ;kd "rw® mr&aSd y/ ½yk wf &m;u kd tm½,Hk íl ½aI eaom 0yd óem pdwfonf a0'emw&m;udk tm½kH,lí 0dyóem ½Icdkufü r&SdawmhNyD jzpf\/ jzpfonhfae&m jzpfonhf tm½Hküom ysufoGm;\/ xdkaMumifh þü ajymif;a&TUrI[lonf ½kyfw&m;\ tysuf = bifudk ½Iaom a&S; 0dyóempdwfESifh ,if;0dyóempdwf\ tysuf = bifudk ½Iaom aemuf0dyóempdwfwdkY\ 0dyóem pdwfjcif; wlnDonf\ tjzpfaMumifh {uwåenf;tm;jzifh wpfckwnf;uJhodkY jyKí qdkjcif; jzpfonf/ tjcm; wprf sK;dwpzf tHk m;jzi hfteutf "yd gÜ,uf kd,ql vucf cH ahJ om f]]½yk wf &m;\ tysuvf Qi ftm½&Hk aSd om 0yd óem ÓPfonf tjcm;wpfrsKd;omwnf;? xdk½kyfw&m;\ tysufvQif tm½kH&Sdaom 0dyóempdwf\ tysufvQif tm½&kH aSd om 0yd óemÓPof n ftjcm;wprf sK;domvQiwf n;f/ 0yd óempwd fwpvf ;kHp Dwprf sK;dpoD m jzp\f ? xdkaMumifh ajymif;a&TUjcif;onf tb,frSmvQif &dSEdkifthHenf;}} - þuJhodkYaom rvdkvm;tyfaom teuf t"dyÜg,frsKd;onf jzpfay:vmEdkifayonf/ atmufwGif qufvuf wifjyrnfh - ynm, 0d0¥em [laom pum;&yfüvnf; t"dyÜg,fenf;wl rSwfyg/ (r[m#D-2-442-443/) þb\*gFEyk óemÓPyf ikd ;füum; txuyf gtwikd ;f 0wK¬rsm;u kdajymi;fí ajymi;fí ½&I rn fjzpof n/f pwd [f &l mü r[muok vkd f0yd óem raem'gG&ud aZm0xD demrwf &m;puk ykd i fqvkd akd Mumi;fuvkd n;f rwS of m;yg/ a,bk,stm;jzifh raem'Gg&m0ZÆef; wpfBudrfç aZm ckepfBudrfwdkY jzpfMuonf/

(c) ynm, 00d ¥em = 0yd óemynm\ tjzp f (= O',) r S qwk ef pjfci;f ---- Ówtrnf&aom ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd vn;faumi;fç ÓPtrn&f aom 0yd óemÓP\f vn;faumi;f tjzp-f tysu f= O',0,udk ½Ionf\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:aeaom 0dyóemynm\ ,if; Ów-ÓPw&m;wdkY\ jzpfrI = O',udk vTwfí tysuf = 0,udkomvQif ,lonf\tpGrf;jzifh jzpfrI = O',rS qkwfepfjcif;oabmom wn;f/ xakd Mumi hfa,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n fÓww&m; ÓPw&m;EpS rf sK;dv;kHw\Ykd jzprf I= O',u kdpeG yYf ,íf tysu f= 0,üom rrd \d 0yd óembm0empwd uf kdaumi;fpmG wnaf tmi fBuKd;pm;tm;xwk &f rn fjzpof n/f

(0dok'd¨-2-280/ r[m#D-2-443/)

(\*) tm0ZÆeAv = qifjcifEdkifonhf pGrf;tif ---- ½kyfw&m;\ tysufbifudk ½INyD;vwfaomf wpfzef ,if; ½kyfw&m;\ tysuf = bifvQif tm½kH&Sdaom = ½kyfw&m;\ tysuf = bifudk½Iaom 0dyóem pwd \f tysu f= biuf kd½jIci;f jrijfci;fimS prG ;fEikd of n\f tjzpof n ftm0ZeÆ Av rn\f / þpum;&yjfzihf b\*FgEkyóemÓPf\ t0g;0pGm EdkifEdkifeif;eif; ½IEdkifrI pGrf;tm;&SdrIudk ajymqdkayonf/

0w¬KouFremç ynm, 0d0¥emç tm0ZÆeAv ----- þoHk;rsKd;onfum; tm&r®Py#docFg b\*FgEkyóemÓPf rnfayonf/ ½kyfw&m;\ tysuf = bifudk ÓPfjzifh odí xdkodaom ÓPf\ tysuf = bifudk wpfzefjyefí 0dyóem½Iaom tEkyóem [lvdkonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-280/ r[m#D-2-443/) a0'emu©E¨m tpç Z&m-r&P tqHk;&Sdaom ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysuf = bifudk ½Ií xdk tysuf = bifudk ½Iaom 0dyóemÓPf\ tysuf = bifudkyif wpfzefjyefí 0dyóem½I&mwdkYüvnf; tm&r®P y#docFg b\*FgEkyóemÓPf rnfykHudk oabmaygufygav/

2/ tm&r®PtEGa,e? Oabm {u00w¬em/ eda&ma" t"drkwåwm? 0,vu©P0dyóem/ (y#doH-55/)

tm&r®PtEGa,e = vufiif; rsufarSmuf odjriftyfaom 'd|jzpfaom tm½kHudk tpOfavQmuf ojzifh/ Oabm = 'd|-t'd| tm½kHESpfrsKd;wdkYudk/ {u00w¬em = cPbif[laom wpfckwnf;aom oabm tm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;vnf;aumif;/ eda&ma" = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ cPrpJ woJoJ csKyfysufjcif; cPdueda&m"ü/ t"drkwåwm = ñGwfudkif;½Idif;aom tjzpfvnf;aumif;/ {om = þonfum;/ 0,vu©P0dyóem = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ysufjcif; 0,vu©Pmudk ½Iaom 0dyóem rnf\/ tm&rP® tEaG ,e Oabm {u00we¬ m ----- ypöu©tm;jzifh udk,fwdkif rsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjriftyfNyD;aom ½IjriftyfNyD;aom Ów-ÓP trnf&aom ocFg&tm½kHudk tpOfavQmufojzifh vufiif;'d| odjriftyfaom þypöKyÜefjzpfaom ocFg&w&m;onf ysufouJhodkY xdkYtwl twdwfüvnf; ocFg&w&m;taygif;onf ysufcJhNyD? aemiftem\*wfüvnf; ysufvwåHU[k 0dyóemÓPfjzifh ½IjriftyfNy;Daom '|d tm½çHk 0yd óemÓPjfzi hf r½jIritf yaf o;aom t'|d tm½[Hk al om EpS yf g;uek af om tm½wHk uYkd kd þcPbiftm;jzifh cPrpJ woJoJ ysufjcif;[laom wlaom oabmtm;jzifhomvQif aumif;pGm rSwfom;jcif;udk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf jyKvkyftyfayonf/ (þü 'd|w&m; t'd|w&m;ESifh ywfoufí

,lqyHkudk txufwGif &Sif;jycJhonfh twdkif;om rSwfyg/) rSefayonf ----- a&S;a&S;t|uxm q&mawmfwdkYonf þpum;udk rdefYqdkawmfrlMuukef\/ oH0dZÆrmerSd 0dok'¨'óaem? w'EG,H aewd twDwem\*aw/ oaAÁyd ocFg&\*wm yavmudaem? Oóm0AdE´L ol&da,0 O\*¾aw/ oH0dZÆrmerSd = ypöu©tm;jzifh &tyfaom odtyf jriftyfaom ypöKyÜef ocFg&w&m;taygif;ü (= 'd| w&m; [lvdkonf)/ 0dok'¨'óaem = txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ bifudk ½IaomÓPf tjrif &Sdaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf/ w'EG,H = xdkypöKyÜef ocFg&w&m;\ bifudk½Iaom ÓPfodkY tpOfvdkufí jzpfaom 0dyóemÓPfudk/ twDaw = twdwfjzpfaom ocFg&w&m;üvnf;aumif;/ tem\*aw = tem\*wfjzpfaom ocFg&w&m;üvnf;aumif;/ aewd = aqmif\ = jzpfap\/ oaAÁyd = <ui;fr hJOó kHtv;kHpvkH n;f jzpuf ek af om/ ocgF&\*wm = twwd of cgF& tem\*wof cgF& ypKöyeÜ of cgF&w&m; taygi;fwoYkd n/f yavmuad em = ysujfci;foabm &udS ek \f / urd 0d = tb,uf ohJ eYkd n;f[rl ul m;/ o&l ad , = aeonf/ O\*¾aw = wufvwfonf&Sdaomf/ Oóm0AdE´K = qD;ESif;aygufonf/ yavmuwd £0 = aysmufysufouJhodkYwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-280/)

= ypöu©tm;jzifh ypöKyÜefocFg&w&m; taygif;ü bifudk ½Iaom txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom 0dyóem ÓPftjrif&Sdaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf xdkypöKyÜefocFg&w&m;\ bifudk½Iaom ÓPfodkY tpOfvdkufí jzpfaom 0dyóemÓPfudk twdwfocFg&w&m; tem\*wfocFg&w&m;ü enf;udk aqmif\ 0dyóem ÓPfudk jzpfap\/ <uif;rJhOóHk tvHk;pHkvnf; jzpfukefaom twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef ocFg&w&m; rSeforQwdkYonf ysufjcif; oabm&Sdukef\? tb,fuJhodkYenf;[lrlum; --- aejcnf xdaysmuf qD;ESif;ayguf uJhodkYwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-280/) þ½IuGufrSm b\*FÓPfü xl;jcm;aom ½IuGufyif jzpfonf/ eda&ma" t"drkwåwm = cPeda&m"ü ñGwfudkif;½Idif;rI ----- þodkYvQif 'd|-ocFg&ç t'd|-ocFg& tm;jzifh ESpfrsKd;ukefaom 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHwdkY\ cPrpJ woJoJ ysufaeaom cPbif\ tprG ;ftm;jzi hfwrl Quek \f [ kyikd ;fjcm;rwS of m;jci;fu kdjyKí ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd bi[f kqtkd yaf om xckd sKyjfci;f cPead &m"üomvQi fEvS ;kHoiG ;fon\f tjzpof n fxckd Pead &m"ü tav;jyKon\f tjzpof n fxckd P ead &m"ü ñwG of n\f tjzpof n fxckd Pead &m"o Ykduikd ;fon\f tjzpof n fxckd Pead &m"o Ykd½idI ;fon\f tjzpfonf eda&ma" t"drkwåwm = eda&m"ü ESvHk;oGif;rI rnf\/ þodkY ypöu©tm;jzifh ½Ijriftyfonfh ocgF&tm½oHk YkdtpOaf vQmuof jzi hf EpS yf g;uek af om '|d tm½ Hk t'|d tm½wHk uYkd kd cPbitf m;jzi hf wol n\f tjzpfjzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;onf ysufjcif;[k qdktyfaom 0,vu©Pmudk ½Iaom 0,vu©PmEkyóem = b\*FgEkyóem rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-280/)

3/ tm&r®PÍö y#docFg? b\*FÍö tEkyówd/ oknawm p Oy|meH? t"dynm0dyóem/ (y#doH-56/)

tm&r®PÍö = ½lyu©E¨mrSonf Z&m-r&PodkY wdkifatmifaom ocFg&tm½kHudkvnf;/ y#docFg =

odí/ b\*FÍö = xdk½kyfw&m;ponfvQif tm½kH&Sdaom pdwf\ bifudkvnf;/ tEkyówd = tzefwvJvJ ½I\/ oknawm p = okntm;jzifhvnf;/ Oy|meH = xifjcif;onf/ £ZÑwd = NyD;jynfhpkH\/ t,H = þonfvQif/ t"dynm0dyóem = t"dynm0dyóem rnf\/ tm&r®PÍö y#docFg b\*FÍö tEkyówd = a&S;jzpfaom ½kyfw&m;paom ocFg&tm½kHudk odNyD;í x½kd yk wf &m;paom ocgF&\ ysujfci;f biuf kd ÓPjfzi hf jriaf tmi½f íI ç x½kd yk wf &m;paom ocgF&w&m;\ ysufjcif; bifudk½Iaom 0dyóempdwf\ ysufjcif; bifudk wpfzefxyfí 0dyóem½I\/ þodkY Ów-ÓP trnf&aom ESpfrsKd;aom w&m;wdkY\ ysufjcif; bifudk 0dyóem½Iaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; -----

]]ocFg&w&m;wdkYonfomvQif ysufukef\? xdkocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ysufjcif; bifonf r&P rnf\? ocFg&w&m;wdkYrS wpfyg;aom twå rnfpaumif;aom wpfpHkwpfa,mufonf r&Sd/}} --þodkYvQif twårS qdwfokOf;aom onk woabmtm;jzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkYü xifjcif;onf jynfhpHk

vmayonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-280/) t"dynm0dyóem ----- (1) ½kyfw&m;paom ocFg&tm½kHudk odNyD;í xdk½kyfw&m;paom ocFg& tm½kH\ ysufjcif; bifudk tm½kHjyKí 0dyóem½Iaom tm&r®Py#docFgÓPfç (2) xdk½kyfw&m;paom ocFg&w&m;\ ysufjcif; bifudk ½Iaom 0dyóempdwf\ ysufjcif;bifudk wpfzefxyfí 0dyóem½Iaom b\*gFEyk óemÓPfç (3) ocgF&w&m;wüYkd twrå Sqwd of Ok ;faom onk woabmtm;jzi hfÓPüf xijfci;f oknwmEkyóemÓPf þ ÓPftjrif oHk;rsKd;onf t"dynm0dyóem rnfayonf/

(0dok'¨d-2-280/) xÓkd w-ÓP trn&f aom EpS rf sK;daom ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd ysujfci;f biuf kd ½jIriwf waf om b\*gFEyk óemÓPof n focgF&w&m;w\Ykd wppf wkH paf ,muaf om y\*k Kd¾v fow0å g tw\å tvokd Ykdrvukd yf gonhf oabmudk ÓPfjzifh xdk;xGif;í odjrifjcif;aMumifh tewåvu©Pmudk xdk;xGif; odjrifjcif;iSm jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ysufjcif; bifudk 0dyóem ½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPf0ü ocFg& w&m;wdkYü oknwoabmtm;jzifh xifjrifrI NyD;jynfhpHkvmaMumif;udk a[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/

(r[m#D-2-443/) ocgF&w&m;woYkd n fwppf wkH paf ,muaf om y\*k Kd¾v fow0å g tw\å tvtkd wikd ;f vukd yf gí jzpEf ikd yf grl

ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk þodkY rysufygapvifh[k awmifhwcJhaomf awmifhwonfhtwdkif; &av&m\? odkYaomf ocgF&w&m;wüYkd awmiwhf onthf wikd ;f &um;r& jzpcf \hJ / xakd Mumi hf ocgF&w&m;wüYkd twrå S qwd of Ok ;faom oknwoabmonf a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPf0ü xifaeonf [lvdk/ xdkaMumifh a&S; t|uxm q&mawmfwdkYonf þodkY rdefYqdkawmfrlMuonf/ -----

cE¨m ed½kZÑEÅd e pw¬d tanm? cE¨me aba'g r&PEÅd 0kpöwd/

awoH c,H yówd tyÜrawåm? rPd H0 0dZÑH 0Zda&e a,medaom/ (0dok'¨d-2-281/)

cE¨m = cE¨mjzpfaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYonfomvQif/ ed½kZÑEÅd = csKyfukef\/ £ro d®H avmau =

þavmuü/ tanm = cE¨mrSwpfyg;aom csKyfwwfaomw&m; aowwfaomol rnfonf/ e p tw¬d = r&SdonfomvQifwnf;/ cE¨meH = cE¨mwdkY\/ aba'g = ysufjcif;udk/ r&PEÅd = r&P[lí/ 0kpöwd = qdktyf\/ awoH cE¨meH = xdkcE¨mjzpfaom w&m;wdkY\/ c,H = cPwdkif; cPwdkif; xifvSmaom bifudk/ tyÜrawåm = rarhravsmhaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf/ yówd = 0dyóemÓPfjzifh ½Ijrif\/ ,xm u d =H tb,uf ohJ eYkd n;f[rl ul m;/ uok avm y&k ad om = vrd m® uRr;fusiaf om &xJG iG ;form; ri;fa,musfm;onf/ a,medaom Oyga,e = oifhaomtaMumif;jzifh/ rPd H= &GJywåjrm;udk/ 0Zda&e = pdefjzifh/ 0dZÑH = 0Zd ÑaEmÅ =xiG ;fvwof n&f adS om/f rPód = &yJG wjårm;\/ q'd a´ r0 = tayguuf okd mvQi/f reoud a&mwd £0 = ESvHk;rlouJhodkY/ rPdó = &GJywåjrm;\/ 0PÖm'd H= ta&miftqif; ponfudk/ e reodua&mwd £0 = ESvHk;rrlouJhodkY/ {0ar0 = þOyrm twlyifvQif/ ocFg&meH = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\/ ed&EÅ&H = tjrJrjywf tMum;tvyf r&Sdaom/ b\*Far0 = tysufbifudkomvQif/ a,medaom = toifhenf;reS tf m;jzi/hf reoud a&mw d(= tepd [ö k'uk [© ktew[å )k EvS ;kHoiG ;f\/ onk awm = twrå Sui;fqwd af om oknoabmtm;jzifh/ reodua&mwd = ESvHk;oGif;\/ ocFga& = ocFg&w&m; oufoufwdkYudkomvQif/ e reodua&mwd = ESvHk;oGif;onfum; r[kwf/ (0dok'¨d-2-281/) cE¨mjzpfaom w&m;wdkYonfomvQif csKyfukef\/ þavmuü cE¨mrS wpfyg;aom csKyfwwfaom

w&m; aowwfaomol rnfonf r&SdonfomvQifwnf;/cE¨mwdkY\ ysufjcif;udk bif = r&P[lí qdktyf \/ xdkcE¨mjzpfaom w&m;wdkY\ cPwdkif; cPwdkif; xifvSmaom bifudk rarhravsmhaom a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfonf 0dyóemÓPfjzifh ½Ijrif\/ tb,fuJhodkYenf;[lrlum; ----- vrd m® uRr;fusiaf om &xJG iG ;form; rif;a,mufsm;onf oifhaomtaMumif; Oyg,fenf;vrf;jzifh &GJywåjrm;udk pdefjzifh xGif;azmufvwfonf &Sdaomf &GJywåjrm;\ taygufudkomvQif ESvHk;rlouJhodkY &GJywåjrm;\ ta&miftqif; ponfudk ESvHk;rrl ouJhodkY þOyrmtwlyifvQif ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tjrJrjywf cPrpJ woJoJ NydKNydK ysufysufaeaom cPbifudkomvQif toifhenf;rSef vrf;rSeftm;jzifh tedpö[k 'ku©[k tewå[k ESvHk;oGif;\/ twårS ui;fqwd af om onk oabmtm;jzi hfEvS ;kHoiG ;f\/ ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd cPbiuf kdEvS ;kHroiG ;fb JocgF&w&m; ouof uuf ukd m; EvS ;kHroiG ;fay/ wpef n;f -- ped jfzi hf &yJG wjårm;u kdxiG ;fazmuaf om &oJG rm;\ xiG ;fazmuf NyD;&m t&yfonf wpfzefjyefí jynfhjcif;odkY ra&mufouJhodkY þOyrmtwlyifvQif pdefaumif;ESifhwlaom b\*FgEkyóemÓPfjzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ysufjcif; bifudk ½IjriftyfNyD;onf&Sdaomf ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYü wpfzefjyefí edpö[k pGJ,ljcif;onf roufa&mufEdkifawmhay/ þodkYvQif ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysuf bifukd omvQif ½I\/ (0dok'¨d-2-281/)

4/ ukoavm wDok tEkyóemok? pwaóm p 0dyóemok/ wa,m Oy|mae ukovwm? emem'd|Dok e urÜwd/ (y#doH-56/)

wDok tEkyóemok = tedpömEkyóem paom oHk;rsKd;ukefaom tEkyóemwdkYü/ ukoavm = vdr®muRrf;usifaom/ bdu©K = a,m\*g0p&&[ef;awmfonf/ pwaóm p 0dyóemok = edAÁd'gEkyóem paom av;rsKd;aom tEkyóemwdkYüvnf;aumif;/ wa,m Oy|mae p = oHk;yg;aom xifjcif;wdkYü vnf;aumif;/ ukovwm = vdr®monf\ tjzpfaMumifh/ emem'd|Dok = txl;xl;aom 'd|dwdkYaMumifh/ e urÜwd = rwkefrvIyf/ tepd mö Eyk óem 'uk m© Eyk óem tewmå Eyk óem[al om tEyk óem o;kHrsK;dwüYkd vrd m® uRr;fusi-f

aom a,m\*g0p&&[e;fawmof n feAd 'dÁ gEyk óem 0&d m\*gEyk óem ead &m"mEyk óem y#ed ód\*g¾Eyk óem [laom tEkyóem av;rsKd;wdkYüvnf;aumif;ç tedpöawm Oy|meç 'ku©awm Oy|meç tewåawm Oy|me - [laom oHk;rsKd;aom xifjcif;wdkYüvnf;aumif; vdr®monf\ tjzpfaMumifh txl;xl;aom

'd|dwdkYaMumifh rwkefrvIyfawmhay/ (y#doH-56/) wa,m Oy|me = o;kHrsK;daom xijfci;f ----- ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufudk tm½kH,lí tedpö[k 0yd óem½&I mü ocgF&w&m;wüYkd uek uf ek f ysuyf suof mG ;aom c,-0,oabmtm;jzi hf xivf mS jci;fonf tedpöawm Oy|me = tedpötm;jzifh xifjcif;wnf;/ ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufudkyif tm½kH,lí 'ku©[k 0yd óem½&I mü ocgF&w&m;wüYkd aMumurf uzf ,G ftjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfxivf mS jci;fon f'uk a© wm Oy|me = 'ku©tm;jzifh xifjcif;wnf;/ ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufukdyif tm½kH,lí tewå[k 0dyóem½I&mü ocFg&w&m;wdkYü twårS qdwfokOf;aom oknoabmtm;jzifh xifvSmjcif;onf tewåawm Oy|me = tewåtm;jzifh xifjcif;wnf;/ (r[m#D-2-444/) edAÁd'gEkyóempaom tEkyóemav;rsKd;wdkY\ t"dyÜg,fonf aemufwGif xif&Sm;vwåHU/

þodkYvQif trsKd;rsKd;aom 'd|dwdkYaMumifh wkefvIyfrI r&Sdaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ]]rcsKyfao;

aom ocFg&w&m;onfomvQif csKyf\? rysufao;aom ocFg&w&m;onfomvQif ysuf\}}- þodkY jzpf ay:vSmaom ESvHk;oGif;jcif; &Sdonfjzpfí uGJaeaom tm;enf;aom pdkpGwfaom ajrcGufpdrf;\ uGJjcif;udk omvQi f½jIri&f ouohJ vYkd n;faumi;fç z½zdk & JMuvJ iT thf yaf om ord af rUGaomjrL\ aysmuyf sujfci;fuokd mvQif ½Ijrif&ouJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç tdk;uif;ü avSmftyfukefaom ESrf;wdkY\ ysufjcif;udkomvQif ½Ijrif&ouJhodkY vn;faumi;f - tv;kHpakH om ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd OygÜ'-Xwd -d y0w-å erd wd uå kd vwT íf ,i;focgF&w&m;w\Ykd ysujfci;f biuf okd mvQi f0yd óem½\I / Oyrm rnof nuf m; rsupf td jri&f adS om a,musfm;on fa&ue\f urf;yg;üaomfvnf;aumif;ç jrpfurf;yg;üaomfvnf;aumif; &yfwnfvsuf BuD;pGmaom rdk;oD; rdk;ayguf &Sdaom rdk;onf &GmoGef;vwfonf &Sdaomf a&jyifay:ü BuD;ukef BuD;ukefaom a&>yufwdkYudk jzpfíjzpfí vsifvsifjrefjref ysufonfwdkYudkomvQif awGUjrif&mouJhodkY ---- þ Oyrm twlomvQif xdka,m\*g0p& y\*k Kd¾vof n f tv;kHpakH om ocgF&w&m; reS of rQwoYkd n f vsipf mG vsipf mG ysuuf ek f ysuuf ek of nwf um;[íl 0yd óemÓPjfzi hf ½jIri\f / reS af yon f----- þodkY a&>yuf wEÅK ysufvG,fonfudk ½Iaom oabm &adS om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vuf kd&n&f ,G af wmrf íl b&k m;&iS of n fatmuyf g \*gxm a'oemawmuf kda[mMum;awmrf \l / -----

,xm AkAÁKVuH yaó? ,xm yaó r&DpduH/

{0H avmuH ta0u©EÅH? rpöK&mZm e yówd/ (0dok'¨d-2-281/)

AkAÁKVuH = a&>yufudk/ yaó - yaó,s ,xm = ½IouJhodkYvnf;aumif;/ r&DpduH = wHvQyfudk/ yaó - yaó,s ,xm= ½IouJhodkYvnf;aumif;/ {0H wxm = xdkYtwl/ avmuH = ocFg&avmuudk/ ta0u©EÅH = 0dyóemÓPfjzifh ouf0ifí tysuf tysufudkom ½Iaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfudk/ rpöK&mZm

= &Sifaorif;onf/ e yówd = rjrif&avNyD/ a&>yufudk ½IjrifouJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç wHvQyfudk ½IjrifouhJodkYvnf;aumif; xdkYtwl ½kyfemrf"r® ocFg&avmuudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh ouf0ifí tysuf tysufudkom ½Iaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfudk &iS af ori;fon f rawUGjri&f avNy/D ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tysuuf kdt&[wrå \*uf kd&onwhf ikd af tmi f BuKd;pm; tm;xkwfojzifh t&[wår\*fudk &&Sdjcif;jzifh wpfzef b0opfü jzpfjcif;\ r&Sdjcif;aMumifh y&dedAÁmepkwd\ aemifwGif &Sifaorif; rjrifEdkif&m edAÁmefodkY qdkufa&mufawmfrlavNyD[k qdkvdkonf/

(0dok'¨d-2-281/ r[m#D-2-444/)

þtxufyg t|uxmpum;&yfü OyrmoHk;&yfESifh qufpyfí qdkvdk&if;oabmudk r[m#Dum

q&mawmfu þodkY &Sif;vif; wifjyxm;awmfrl\/ -----

1/ 'kAÁvbmZElyrm = uJGaeaom tm;enf;aom pdkpGwfaom ajrcGufpdrf; = ajrtdk; Oyrmonf ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ rdrdoabmtm;jzifh ysufwwfonf\ tjzpfudk jy&jcif; tusKd;&dS\/

2/ 0dyÜud&d,rmeokckr&Zlyrm = z½kdz&J MuJvTifhtyfaom odrfarGUaom jrL Oyrmonf ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tcsif;csif; rqufpyfonf\tjzpf z½kdz&J jyefYMuJonf\ tjzpfudk jy&jcif;tusKd;&dS\/

3/ bdZÆd,rmewdvlyrm = tkd;uif;ü avSmftyfaom ESrf;Oyrmonf ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ cPwdkif; cPwdkif;ü ysufjcif; oabm&dSonf\ tjzpfukd jy&jcif; tusKd; &dS\/ þodkY rSwfom;ygav/

(r[m#D-2-444/)

## tusKd;tmedoif (8) yg;jzifh jcH&Htyfaom b\*FgEkyóemÓPf

þodkYvQif cyfodrf;aom ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf vsifpGm vsifpGm ysufukef ysufukefumom[lí tjrJ

rjyw f 0yd óemÓPjfzi hf ½aI om xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf m; &pS yf g;aom tusK;dtmeod ijfzi hf jc&H tH yaf om b\*gFEyk óem ÓPof n f oejfreaf om prG ;ftm;o Ykd a&mu&f vSd m\/ xbkd \*gFEyk óemÓPüf þqvkd wUHåwdkYonfum; &Spfyg;aom tusKd;tmedoifwdkYwnf;/

1/ b0'd|d = oów'd|dudk y,fcGmEdkifjcif;ç (ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufudkyif tjrJrjywf 0dyóemÓPfjzifh ½Ijrifaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü twåonf jrJ\[k pJG,laom oów'd|d\ jzpfEdkifcGifhonf r&dSEdkifawmhNyD/)

2/ toufudk pGefYEdkifjcif;ç

3/ aeYnOfh rjywf bm0emü vGefpGm vGefpGm tm;xkwfEdkifpGrf;&dSjcif;ç

4/ ,kwfrmaom tvdk&r®uf a0;onfjzpfí pifMu,faom toufarG;rI &dSjcif;ç

5/ xufoefaom oHa0\*aMumifh udpöBuD;i,fwdkYü aMumifhMuAsmyg&udk y,fEdkifjcif;ç

6/ rdrdudk,fudk cspfjrwfEdk;jcif; uif;onfjzpfí wpfpHkwpfckaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; ab;r&dSonf jzpfí ab;uif;jcif;ç

7/ ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tepd jözprf uI kd aumi;fpmG jritf yof n\f tjzpaf Mumi hf on;fcjHci;fç aumi;faom trIü arGUavsmfjcif;udk &jcif;ç

8/ qdwfNidrfaom awmausmif; awmifausmif;wdkYü rarGUavsmfjcif;ç orx0dyóem bm0em[laom vGefuJjrifhjrwfaom ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü rarGUavsmfjcif;ç umr\*kPfwdkYü arGUavsmfaysmfydkufjcif;wdkYudk

EdSrfeif;zsufqD;Edkifjcif; -----

þum; b\*FgEkyóemÓPfü jcH&Hxm;tyfaom tusKd;tmedoif (8)rsKd;wnf;/ (0dok'd¨-2-281/) xdkaMumifh a&S;a&S; t|uxmq&mawmfwdkYonf þodkY rdefYqdkxm;awmfrlMuukef\/

£rmed t|\*¾KPrkwårmed? 'doGm w[d H or®oaw ykeyÜKeH/

tm'dwåapvód&olyarm rked? b\*FgEkyóD trwó ywåd,m/ (0dok'd¨-2-282/)

w[ d=H xbkd \*gFEyk óemü/ £rme d t|\*K¾Prwk rå me d= b0'|d ud k dy,jfci;ftp&adS om þ&pS yf g;aom jrwfaom tusKd;tmedoifwdkYudk/ 'doGm = awGUjrifí/ tm'dwåapvód&olyarm = OD;acgif;ü wajymif ajymif rD;awmufavmifaom OD;&pfacgif;aygif; &dSaomolvQif Oyrm&dSaom/ b\*FgEkyóD = bifudk ½Iavh &aSd om/ rek d= a,m\*g0p& &[e;fon/f trwó = rao&m tNrKduef Ad mÁ eof /Ykd yw,då m = a&mu&f jdSci;fimS / ykeyÜKeH = tzefwvJvJ/ or®oaw = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufudk tm½kHjyKí vu©Pma&;wifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfav\/

OD;acgif;ü wnf&dSaom OD;&pfacgif;aygif;ü rD;pJGavmifaeaom a,mufsm;tzdkY OD;&pfacgif;aygif;ü pJGavmifaeaom rD;udk Nid§rf;owfzdkY&ef vkyfief;&yfonf ta&;BuD;qHk;aom vkyfief;&yfjzpf\/ odkYaomf xdk vyk if e;f&yxf u f omveG íf ta&;Bu;Daom vyk if e;f&yuf m; oumú ,'|d d i&rJ ;DBu;D Nird ;fz&Ykd e fvyk if e;f&yyf if jzpfonf/ ,if; ouúm,'d|d i&JrD;BuD;ukd Nidrf;atmif Nid§rf;owfvdkaom a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmfonf xdkb\*FgEkyóemÓPfü b0'd|d = oów'd|dudk y,fjcif; tp&dSaom þ&Spfyg;aom jrwfaom tusKd; tmedoifwdkYudk awGUjrifí rao&m tNrdKufedAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfBuD;odkY a&muf&dS&ef tvdkYiSm ----twwd ftem\*w fypKöyeÜ [f al om umvo;kHyg;ç tZsöw åA['d [¨ al om oEmÅ eEf pS yf g;twiG ;fü wn&f -Sd aom Ówtrnf&aom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pma&;oHk;wef wiuf m wiG wf iG Bfu;D 0yd óem½aI eaom ÓPtrn&f aom 0yd óemÓPuf vkd n;faumi;f - ,i;fÓw ÓPtrn&f aom w&m;EpS rf sK;dw\Ykd tysuof uof uuf kd0yd óemÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmiMfuníhf vuP© ma&;o;kHweuf kdwpvf nS phf wD iíf wiG wf iG Bfu;D 0yd óem½aI v&m\/ ½yk ef mrEf pS yf g;en;f cEm¨ ig;yg;en;fpaom enf;trsKd;rsKd;wdkYjzifh ESpfNcdKufovdk ½IyGm;oHk;oyfygav/ ,if;ocFg&w&m;pkwdkYwGif tmemyge yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmef wwd,psmef pwkw¬psmef emrfw&m;pkwdkYvnf; yg0ifMuonfudk owdjyKxm;ygav/

## owdy|mefav;yg;odkY ouf0ifykH

,o®m yaew¬ £'ar0 pwkuúH tm'durd®uó ur®|me0aoe 0kwåH/ £w&med ye wDPd pwkuúmed {w¬ ywåZösmeó a0'em-pdwå-"r®mEkyóem0aoe 0kwåmed/ (0dok'd¨-1-269/) eAd mÁ e\*gred yd #yd 'g trnf&dSaom þusrf;ü tmemygeówd orm"dydkif;rS pí b\*FgEkyóemÓPof Ykd wikd af tmiaf om orx0yd óem bm0emusiphf Owf uYkd kd a&;om;wijfycNhJy;DavNy/D b&k m;&iS of nf tmemygeusifhpOfudk pwkuúav;rsKd;wdkYjzifh ydkif;jcm;í a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcJh\/

1/ um,mEkyóemowdy|mef\ tpGrf;jzifh yxrpwkuúudkç

2/ a0'emEkyóemowdy|mef\ tpGrf;jzifh 'kwd,pwkuúudkç

3/ pdwåmEkyóemowdy|mef\ tpGrf;jzifh wwd,pwkuúudkç

4/ "r®mEkyóem owdy|mef\ tpGrf;jzifh pwkw¬pwkuúudk --toD;toD; ydkif;jcm;xm;í a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/

## (1) yxr pwkuú

uma,ok um,nw&m[H bdu©a0 {0H 0'grd ,'d'H tómoyómom/ (r-3-126/) orxtvtkd m;jzi hf y&ud re® rd wd f O\*[¾ erd wd f y#bd m\*erd wd [f al om tómoyómo um,uçkd 0dyóemtvdktm;jzifh ½lyum, emrum,udk tzefzef txyfxyf ½IyGm;oHk;oyfjcif; bm0emvkyfief;-

&yfonf um,mEkyóemowdy|mef bm0em vkyfief;&yfyif jzpfonf/

(u) orxtvtkd m;jzi hftmemygey&ud re® rd wd f O\*[¾ erd wd fy#bd m\*erd wd [f al om tómoyómo um,udk tm½kHjyKí orm"dbm0emvkyfief;&yfudk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfjcif;onfvnf;aumif;ç tmemyge y#dbm\*edrdwf[laom tómoyómo um,udk tm½kHjyKí yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmef wwd,psmef pwkw¬psmefwdkYudk jzpfapjcif; ,if;psmefwdkYudk tzefzef txyfxyf 0ifpm;jcif;onfvnf;aumif; um,mEkyóemowdy|mefudk yGm;rsm;aeonf jynfhpHkaponf rnf\/

(c) 0dyóemtvdktm;jzifh ,if;psmefav;yg;wdkY\ twGif;ü wnf&dSaom psmeft\*FgESifhwuG psmeorÜ-

,wk wf &m;[al om psmeef mrwf &m;wuYkd vkd n;faumi;fç ,i;fpsmeef mrwf &m;w\Ykd r&SD m[',ü wn&f adS om

[',0wK¬EiS hf wuaG om (54)rsK;daom ½yk wf &m;wuYkd vkd n;faumi;fç <ui;fuseaf om umvo;kHyg; oEmÅ ef

ESpfyg; twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom yudPÖu-ocFg& trnf&aom ½kyfemrf"r® ocFg&w&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; ½kyfw&m;udk tOD;rlí odrf;qnf;NyD;vQif ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tzefzef txyfxyf vu©Pm,mOfudk wiuf m 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoyjfci;fonvf n;f um,mEyk óemowyd |meuf kd ymG ;rsm;aeon f jynphf akH ponfyif rnfayonf/ ,if;odkY 0dyóem½IyGm;&mü ½kyfw&m;udk tOD;rlí ½kyfw&m;udk y"mexm;í ½kyfw&m;u kdO;Dpm;ay;í 0yd óem ½NIy;Dygr S emrwf &m;wuYkd kd0yd óem½oI jzi hfum,mEyk óemowyd |meof Ykd ou0f ijfci;f jzpof n/f b\*ÓF Pof Ykd wikd af tmiaf om yxrpwuk ú ½uI uG uf kd jynjhfynphf pHk kH a&;om;wijfycJhNyD;avNyD/ ,cktcgü 'kwd,pwkuú ½IuGufponfwdkYudk qufvufí a&;om;wifjyaytHh/ -----

## (2) 'kwd, pwkuú

(u) yDwdy#doHa0'D tóodómrDwd odu©wd/ yDwdy#doHa0'D yóodómrDwd odu©wd/

( c ) okcy#doHa0'D tóodómrDwd odu©wd/ okcy#doHa0'D yóodómrDwd odu©wd/

( \* ) pdwåocFg&y#doHa0'D tóodómrDwd odu©wd/ pdwåocFg&y#doHa0'D yóodómrDwd odu©wd/

(C) yórÇ,H pdwåocFg&H tóodómrDwd odu©wd/ yórÇ,H pdwåocFg&H yóodómrDwd odu©wd/ (r-3-125/ oH-3-279/ 0d-1-88/)

(u) yDwdy#doHa0'D = psmefyDwdudk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odonfjzpfí/ tóodómrd = 0ifoufavukd jzpfapthH/ £wd = þodkY/ odu©wd = usifh\/ yDwdy#doHa0'D = psmefyDwdudk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odonfjzpfí/ yóodómrd = xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh/ £wd = þodkY/ odu©wd = usifh\/

( c ) okcy#doHa0'D = psmefokcudk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odonfjzpfí/ y /

( \* ) pdwåocFg&y#doHa0'D = psme"r®jzpfaom a0'emu©E¨m onmu©E¨m[laom pdwåocFg&w&m;udk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odonfjzpfí/ y /

(C) pdwåocFg&H = a0'emu©E¨m onmu©E¨m[laom pdwåocFg&udk/ yórÇ,H = Nidrf;apvsuf/ y / yxrpwkuúü psmefodkY a&muf&SdNyD;aom psmefudk &&SdNyD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftwGuf --- 'kwd,

pwkuúudk a0'emEkyóem\ tpGrf;jzifhç wwd,pwkuúudk pdwåmEkyóem\ tpGrf;jzifhç pwkw¬pwkuúudk "rm® Eyk óem\ tprG ;fjzi hf þpwuk oú ;kHrsK;dwuYkd kd b&k m;&iS of n f a[mMum;xm;awmrf tl yuf ek \f / (0od 'k -d¨

1-269/) xdkaMumifh ,if; 'kwd,pwkuú ygVdawmf\ jrefrmjyefudk atmufygtwdkif; rSwfom;ygav/ ---

(u) yxrpsme f'wk ,d psmeEf iS hf,OS af om ywD ud kdxixf i&f mS ;&mS ; ood njfzpíf 0iof uaf vu kdjzpaf pthH

[ k usi\hf / yxrpsme f 'wk ,d psmeEf iS hf,OS af om ywD ud kdxixf i&f mS ;&mS ; ood njfzpíf xuG of u-f

avudk jzpfapthH[k usifh\/

( c ) yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmef wwd,psmefESihf ,SOfaom okca0'emudk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odonfjzpfí 0iof uaf vu kdjzpaf pt[Hh kusi\hf / yxrpsme f'wk ,d psme fww,d psmeEf iS hf,OS af om ock a0'emudk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odonfjzpfí xGufoufavudk jzpfapthH[k usifh\/

( \* ) psmefav;yg;ESifh ,SOfaom a0'emu©E¨m onmu©E¨m[laom pdwåocFg&w&m;udk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; ood njfzpíf 0iof uaf vu kdjzpaf pt[hH kusi\hf / psmeaf v;yg;EiS hf,OS af om a0'emuE© m¨ onmu©E¨m[laom pdwåocFg&w&m;udk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odonfjzpfí xGufoufavudk jzpfapthH[k usifh\/

(C) psmeaf v;yg;EiS hf,OS af om a0'emuE© m¨ onmuE© m¨ [al om ½ek &Yf i;f ½ek &Yf i;faom pwd oå cgF&w&m;ukd Nird ;fapvsu f 0iof uaf vu kd jzpaf pt[hH k usi\hf / psmeaf v;yg;EiS hf ,OS af om ½ek &Yf i;f ½ek &Yf i;faom pdwåocFg&w&m;udk Nidrf;apvsuf xGufoufavudk jzpfapthH[k usifh\/

## (u) yDwd y#doHa0'D

yDwdudk xif&Sm;aprIç yDwdudk xif&Sm;atmifjyKí tómoyómoudk jzpfatmif usifhrIonf ----

1/ tm&r®Pawm = tm½kHtm;jzifh xif&Sm;atmif usifhrIç

2/ toar®m[awm = rawGra0 odaomtm;jzifh xif&Sm;atmif usifhrI[k ----þodkYvQif ESpfrsKd; &Sd\/

1/ tm½kHoabmtm;jzifh yDwdxif&Sm;rI [lonfum; ----- yDwd,SOfaom yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmefwdkYudk 0ifpm;\/ xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f psmef0ifpm;qJ ormywftcdkufü psmefudk &&Sdjcif;jzifh yDwdu kd veG vf eG uf uJ J jzpaf pEikd af om ywD d veG vf eG uf uJ J jzpvf mEikd af tmi f tm&rP® yp,ö owjdåzi hf aus;Z;ljyK ay;aeaom tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd tf m½\Hk xi&f mS ;jci;faMumi hf= tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd tf m½uHk kdxixf if &Sm;&Sm; odaejcif;aMumifh tm½kHoabmtm;jzifh yDwdudk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odjcif; jzpf\/

2/ wpzf e fywD ,d OS af om ,i;fyxrpsme f'wk ,d psmewf uYkd kd0ipf m;í ,i;fpsmerf Sxí psmeEf iS ,fh OS af om ywD ud kduek wf w fysuwf waf om c,-0, oabmtm;jzi hfvuP© m,mOuf kdwiuf m 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoy\f / xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f ywD ud kd0yd óem½aI om cP jriaf om cPü ywD \d obm0vuP© m omrnvu©Pmudk xdk;xGif;í odjrifjcif;jzifh rawGra0aom toar®m[oabmtm;jzifh yDwdonf xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odtyfonfh w&m; jzpf\/ (0dok'¨d-1-279/)

## (c) okc y#doHa0'D

1/ ock a0'emEiS hf,OS af om yxrpsme f 'wk ,d psme f ww,d psmewf uYkd kd0ipf m;\/ xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v-f onf psmeformywfudk 0ifpm;qJ cPü psmefudk &&Sdaejcif; psmefESifh jynfhpkHaejcif;jzifh okca0'emudk veG vf eG uf uJ Jjzpaf pEikd af om ock a0'em veG vf eG uf uJ J jzpvf mEikd af vmuaf tmi ftm&rP® yp,ö owjdåzihf aus;Zl;jyKay;aeaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kH\ xifxif&Sm;&Sm; jzpfaejcif;aMumifh tmemyge y#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odaejcif;aMumifh xdktmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk tm½kH,lEdkifjcif;udk taMumif;jyKojzifh xdk tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfvQif tm½kH&Sdaom psmefü tusKH;0ifaom okca0'emudk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odjcif; jzpf\/

2/ wpfzef okca0'emESifh ,SOfaom yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmef wwd,psmefwdkYudk 0ifpm;í ,if;psmefrS xí psmeEf iS ,hf OS af om ock a0'emu kduek wf wyf suwf waf om c,-0, oabmtm;jzi hfvuP© m,mOuf kd wifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyf\/ xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ,if;okca0'emudk 0dyóem½Iaom cP 0yd óemÓPjfzi hfjriaf om cPü ock a0'em\ obm0vuP© m omrnvuP© mu kdx;kdxiG ;fí ojdri-f jcif;jzifh rawGra0 odaom toar®m[oabmtm;jzifh okca0'emonf xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odtyfonhf w&m; jzpfayonf/ okcy#doHa0'Dya' apw¬ 0dyóemblrd'óew¬H ]]okcEÅd a'G okcged um,duÍö okcH apwod-

uÍöm}}wd y#dorÇd'g,H 0kwåH/ (0dok'd¨-1-280/)

0dyóemblrd'óew¬EÅd yudPÖuocFg&or®oe0aoe 0dyóem, blrd'óew¬H ]]okcEÅd a'G okcgeD}}wdtm'd 0kwåH orax um,duokcgbm0awm/ (r[m#D-1-341/) yudPÖuocFga&wd yg'uZösmeawm tnocFga&/ awe yg'uZösmeocFga&ok or®odawok

0wåAÁar0 ew¬Dwd 'aówd/ (rlv#D -1-116/) okcy#doHa0'D -- yk'fü okct& um,duokca0'em apwoduokca0'em[laom okca0'em

ESpfrsKd;vHk;udkyif aumuf,l&rnf jzpfaMumif;udk y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmf (186)ü a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ orxpsmefw&m;ü apwodu okca0'emom ,SOf\? um,du okca0'emum; r,SOfay/ um,du okca0'emum; okco[\*kwf um,0dnmPfpdwfüom ,SOf\/ orxpsmefemrfw&m;pkü okco[\*kwf um,0dnmPfpdwfvnf; ryg0if jzpfcJh\/ xdkodkY ryg0ifygbJvsuf tb,faMumifh y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfü um,duokca0'emudkyg xnfhoGif;í aumuf,l&ef a[mMum;xm;awmfrlygoenf;[lrl -- 0dyóem\ tajccH yg'upsmefrS wpfyg;aom tjcm;tjcm;aom yudPÖuocFg& trnf&aom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudkyg vu©Pm,mOfudk wifum 0dyóem½I&rnf[k 0dyóem½I&rnfh 0dyóemblrd trnf&aom 0dyóemÓP\f wn&f mbukH kdñeT Mfum;jyoawmrf vl okd nthf wuG fock t& um,ud ock a0'emuykd g xnohf iG ;fí a[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfonf[k ajzqkdav&m\/ (0dok'd¨-1-280/ r[m#D-1-341/ rlv#D-1-116/) þtxufyg ygVdawmf t|uxm #DumwdkYESifh tnD tmemygeur®|mef;udkvnf;aumif; tjcm; tjcm;aom orxur®|mef;udkvnf;aumif; psmef&onfhwdkifatmif yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfxm;aom orx,meud a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f 0yd óemyikd ;fü 0yd óem\ tajcyg'utjzp fxal xmixf m;aom yg'u psmefrS wpfyg;aom yudPÖu ocFg& = NydK;>yrf;aom ocFg& trnf&aom <uif;usefaom ½kyfemrf"r® ocgF&w&m;wuYkd vkd n;f 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoy&f rn[f k oE|dé meuf s rck syakH o rwS of m;em,al v&mon/f xpkd um;&yjfzi hf yg'upsmeEf iS hf ,OS af om psmeof cgF&w&m;wüYkd vuP© m,mOuf kd wiuf m 0yd óem ½yI mG ; oHk;oyfjcif;wdkYü qdkzG,f&myif r&SdawmhNyD[k jy\/ þusrf;üum; tmemygepsmefrsm;udk txl;ojzifh tmemyge pwkw¬psmefudk 0dyóem\ tajccH

taMumi;f&i;fjzpaf om yg'upsmetf jzp f a&;om;wijfyxm;\/ xykd g'upsmerf S <ui;fuseaf om ½yk wf &m; emrfw&m; taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m; rSeforQonf yudPÖuocFg&trnf&aom 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kH ocFg&w&m;pkwdkYyif jzpfMuonf/ 0dyóemblrd = 0dyóemÓPf\ wnf&mbHkyif jzpfonf/ trSefw&m;udk vdkvm;awmifhwvsuf &dSaom toifolawmfaumif;onf þygVdawmf t|uxm #Dum-

BuD;wdkYudk tvGefYtvGef ½dkaoav;pm;pGmjzifh MunfndKjrwfEdk;oifhvSayonf? aus;Zl;wifxdkufvSayonf/

## (\*) pdwåocFg& y#doHa0'D

pdwåocFga&mwd a0'em'a,m a'G cE¨m/ (0dok'd¨-1-280/) yxrpsme f'wk ,d psme fww,d psmewf EYkd iS hf,OS af om ock a0'emEiS hfonmç pwwk p¬ smeEf iS hf,OS af om Oayu©ma0'emESifh onm ----- þa0'emuE© m¨ onmuE© m¨ wuYkd m; pwd oå cgF&w&m;wwYkd n;f/ a,m\*g0p& y\*k Kd¾vof n f,i;fpwd oå cgF&w&m;puk kdxi&f mS ;apvsu fxixf i&f mS ;&mS ; ovd su f0iof uaf v xuG of uaf v udk jzpfaptHh[k usifh&\/ pdwåocFg&w&m;pkudk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odvsuf touf½SL&ef bk&m;&Sifu ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ tusKd;&dSaom touf½SLenf;pepfrsm;yifwnf;/ þüvnf; orxydkif; 0dyóemydkif;

ESpfydkif;cGJí atmufygtwdkif; rSwfom;yg/

1/ ock a0'emEiS ,hf OS af om tmemyge yxrpsme f'wk ,d psme fww,d psmeçf Oayum© a0'emEiS ,hf OS af om pwkw¬psmefwdkYudk 0ifpm;\/ xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf psmeformywfudk 0ifpm;qJ cPü psmefudk &&dSae jcif; psmefESifh jynfhpHkaejcif;jzifh a0'em onm[laom pdwåocFg&w&m;pkudk vGefvGefuJuJ jzpfapEdkifaom veG vf eG uf uJ J jzpvf mEikd af vmuaf tmi f tm&rP® yp,ö owjdåzi hfaus;Z;ljyKay;aeaom tmemygey#bd m\* edrdwftm½kH\ xifxif&Sm;&Sm; jzpfaejcif;aMumifh tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odaejci;faMumi hfxtkd memygey#bd m\*erd wd tf m½uHk kdtm½,Hk El ikd jfci;fu kdtaMumi;fjyKojzi hfxtkd memygey#bd m\* erd wd vf Qi ftm½&Hk aSd om psmeüf tusK;H0iaf om pwd oå cgF&w&m;puk kdxixf i&f mS ;&mS ; ojdci;f jzp\f / þum; orxydkif;ü tm½kH xif&Sm;jzpfjcif;aMumifh tm½kHoabmtm;jzifh pdwåocFg&w&m; xif&Sm;jcif; jzpf\/ þum; orxydkif;ü pdwåocFg&w&m;udk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odyHkwnf;/

2/ wpzf e fa0'em onmEiS hf,OS af om tmemyge psmeaf v;yg;wuYkd 0kd ipf m;í ,i;fpsmerf Sxí psmeEf iS hf

,OS af om a0'em onmu kduek wf w fysuwf waf om c,-0, oabmtm;jzi hfvuP© m,mOuf kdwiuf m 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyf\/ xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ,if;a0'em onmudk 0dyóem½IaomcP 0dyóem ÓPfjzifh odjrifaomcPü a0'emonm\ obm0vu©Pm omrnvu©Pmudk xdk;xGif;í odjrifjcif;jzifh rawGra0odaom toar®m[ oabmtm;jzifh pdwåocFg&trnf&aom a0'em onm w&m;ESpfyg;onf xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odtyfonfh w&m;rsm; jzpfvmayonf/ þum; 0dyóemydkif;ü pdwå ocFg&w&m;udk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odykHwnf;/

## (C) yórÇ,H pdwåocFg&H

tmemygeówdorm"dydkif;wGif ----- um,ocFg& trnf&aom tómoyómo\ tqifhqifh

Nidrf;yHkudk a&;om;wifjycJh\/ tvm;wlyif pdwåocFg&w&m;\ tqifhqifh Nidrf;yHkudkvnf; enf;rDSí od&dSygav/ wpzf e f0yd óemyikd ;fü um,ocgF& trn&f aom tómoyómo\ tqiqhf i hfNird ;fyukH vdk n;f a&;om;wifjycJh\/ tvm;wlyif pdwåocFg&w&m;\vnf; tqifhqifh Nidrf;ykHudk enf;rDSí od&dSygav/

## a0'emEkyóem

yDwdy#doHa0'D-yk'fü yDwdudk tOD;rlojzifh a0'emudk a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ okcy#doHa0'D-yk'fü

o½yk xf wk vf su fa0'emu kdwukd ½f ukd fa[mMum;xm;awmrf \l / pwd oå cgF&y#od aH 0'ED iS hfyór,Ç pH wd oå cgF&H [laom pdwåocFg&ESpfyk'fwdkYü ]]onmonfvnf;aumif; a0'emonfvnf;aumif; þapwodufw&m;

ESpfrsKd;wdkYonf pdwfESifhpyfaom pdwåy#dA'¨w&m; pdwåocFg&w&m;wdkY rnfukef\}}[k (r-1-376/ y#doH187/) wüYkd a[mMum;xm;awmrf jlci;faMumi hf onmEiS hf ,OS zf u f or,Ü wk jfzpaf om a0'emu kd a[mMum; xm;awmrf \l / þovYkd Qi f þ'wk ,d pwuk uú kd a0'emEkyóemenf;jzifh a[mMum;xm;awmfrlonf[k od&dSygav/ (0dok'd¨-1-280/)

a0'emok a0'emnw&m[H bdu©a0 {0H 0'grd ,'d'H tómoyómomeH om"kuH reodum&H/

(r-3-126/)

&[ef;wdkY ...tómoyómowdkYukd yDwd xif&Sm;atmif okc xif&Sm;atmif ponfh vkHYv Oóm[xl;ESifh aumif;rGef½dkaopGm ESvHk;oGif;jcif;oabmudk a0'emtrsKd;rsKd;wdkYwGif a0'emwpfrsKd;udk ESvHk;oGif;jcif;[lí igbk&m; a[mawmfrl\/ (r-3-126/ tmemygeówdokwåef/)

## a0'em wpfckwnf;udkyif ½I&rnfavm¿

,ó a0'em ygu#m a[mwd/ aom ]]e au0vH a0'em0 OyÜZÆwd? wm, o'd¨ Hwa'0g&r®PH zkormaem zaómyd OyÜZÆwd? oÍÆmeermem onmydç apw,rmem apwemydç 0dZmeermeH 0dnmPrdÜ OyÜZÆwD}}wd zóyÍöraua,0 y&d\*¾PSmwd/ ('D-|-1-314/ r-|-1-280/ tbd-|-2-252/) þ txufyg t|uxmBuD;rsm;ESifh ,if;wdkY\ tzGifh jzpfMuaom #DumBuD;rsm;ESifh tnD a0'em

wpcf wk n;fuokd m ½&I on f r[wk /f ,i;fpsmea0'emEiS hf ,OS zf u f or,Ü wk wf &m;tm;v;kHuykd i f 0yd óem ½I&rnf[k rSwfyg/ xdkaemif psmefemrfw&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem½INyD;aomtcg ,if;psmefemrfw&m;wdkY\ rSD&m blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyfwdkYudkvnf; qufvufí odrf;qnf;um 0dyóem½I&ef 0dok'd¨r\*¾t|uxm (0dok'd¨ -2 -222)ü ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/ &Sif;vif;csuf tjynfhtpHkudk a&S;emrfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif &Sif;vif; wifjycJhayNyD/ tvdk&dSygu ,if;emrfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif wpfzefjyefí Munfhygav/

## (3) wwd, pwkuú

(u) pdwåy#doHa0'D tóodómrDwd odu©wd/ pdwåy#doHa0'D yóodómrDwd odu©wd/

( c ) tbdyÜarm',H pdwåH tóodómrDwd odu©wd/ tbdyÜarm',H pdwåH yóodómrDwd odu©wd/

( \* ) orm'[H pdwåH tóodómrDwd odu©wd/ orm'[H pdwåH yóodómrDwd odu©wd/

(C) 0darmp,H pdwåH tóodómrDwd odu©wd/

0darmp,H pdwåH yóodómrDwd odu©wd/ (r-3-125/)

(u) pdwåy#doHa0'D = psmefpdwfudk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odonfjzpfí/ tóodómrd = 0ifoufavudk jzpfaptHh/ £wd = þodkY/ odu©wd = usifh\/ y /

( c ) pdwåH = pdwfudk/ tbdyÜarm',H = vGefpGm &Tifvef; 0rf;ajrmufapvsuf/ y /

( \* ) pdwåH = pdwfudk/ orm'[H = tm½kHü aumif;pGm xm;vsuf/ y /

(C) pdwåH = pdwfudk/ 0darmp,H = eD0&PponfwdkYrS vGwfajrmufapvsuf/ y /

(u) yxrpsmepf wd f 'wk ,d psmepf wd f ww,d psmepf wd f pwwk p¬ smepf wd uf kdxixf i&f mS ;&mS ; ood njfzpíf 0ifoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k usifh\/ yxrpsmefpdwf 'kwd,psmefpdwf wwd,psmefpdwf pwkw¬ psmefpdwfudk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odonfjzpfí xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k usifh\/

( c ) pdwfudk vGefpGm &Tifvef; 0rf;ajrmufapvsuf 0ifoufavudk jzpfapthH[k usifh\/ pdwfudk vGefpGm &Tifvef; 0rf;ajrmufapvsuf xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k usifh\/

( \* ) pdwfudk tm½kHü aumif;pGm xm;vsuf 0ifoufavudk jzpfapthH[k usifh\/ pdwfudk tm½Hkü aumif;pGm xm;vsuf xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k usifh\/

(C) pdwfudk eD0&PponfwdkYrS vGwfajrmufapvsuf 0ifoufavudk jzpfapthH[k usifh\/ pdwfudk eD0&PponfwdkYrS vGwfajrmufapvsuf xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k usifh\/

(r-3-125/ oH-3-279/ 0d-1-88/)

## (u) pdwå y#doHa0'D

psmefpdwfudk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odatmif jyKí tómoyómoudk jzpfatmif usifhrIonf tm½kH oabmtm;jzifh xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odatmif usihfrIç rawGra0 odaom toar®m[ oabmtm;jzifh xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odatmif usifhrI[k ESpfrsKd; &dS\/

1/ psmepf wd f to;Dto;Du kd tx;l xixf i&f mS ;&mS ; oad tmi f O;Dwníf yxrpsme f 'wk ,d psme f ww,d psme f pwwk p¬ smewf uYkd kdto;Dto;D 0ipf m;\/ xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f psmeof rmywuf kd0ipf m;q J cPü psmeuf kd &&aSd ejci;f psmeEf iS hf jynphf akH ejci;fjzi hf psmepf wd uf kd veG vf eG uf uJ J jzpaf pEikd af om psmepf wd f veG vf eG f uJuJ jzpfvmEdkifavmufatmif tm&r®Pypö,owdåjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;aeaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½\Hk xixf i&f mS ;&mS ; jzpaf ejci;faMumi hftmemygey#bd m\*erd wd tf m½ukH kdxixf i&f mS ;&mS ; oad ejci;faMumihf xtkd memygey#bd m\*erd wd tf m½ukH kd tm½,Hk El ikd jfci;fu kd taMumi;fjyKojzi hf xtkd memygey#bd m\*erd wd vf Qif tm½&Hk aSd om psmepf wd uf kdxixf i&f mS ;&mS ; ojdci;f jzp\f / þum; tm½oHk abmtm;jzi hfpsmepf wd uf kdxixf if &Sm;&Sm; odyHkwnf;/

2/ wpfzef tmemyge yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmef wwd,psmef pwkw¬psmef toD;toD;udk 0ifpm;í ,if; psmeftoD;toD;rS xí psmefESifh,SOfaom psmefpdwf toD;toD;udk ukefwwfysufwwfaom c,-0, oabmtm;jzifh vu©Pm,mOf oHk;csufukd wpfvSnfhpDwifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyf\/ a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfonf ,if;psmefpdwfudk 0dyóem½Iaom cP 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifaom cPü psmefpdwf\ obm0vu©Pm omrnvu©Pmudk xdk;xGif;í odjrifjcif;jzifh rawGra0 odaom toar®m[ oabm tm;jzifh ,if;psmefpdwfonf xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfu xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odtyfonfh w&m; jzpfaeayonf/ þum; psmefpdwfudk toar®m[ oabmtm;jzifh xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odyHkwnf;/ þodkYvQif ,if;psmefpdwf toD;toD;udk tm½Hkoabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç toar®m[ oabm

tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; xifxif&Sm;&Sm; odvsuf touf½SL&ef bk&m;&Sifu touf½SLyHkpepfudk ñTefMum; xm;awmfrl\/ edAÁmefodkYwdkifatmif ydkYaqmifay;Edkifaom pGrf;tif tjynfht0 &dSaom touf½SLyHk enf; pepf aumif;rsm;yif jzpfMuonf/

## (c) tbdyÜarm',H pdwåH

pwd uf kd veG pf mG &iT vf e;f 0r;fajrmuaf pvsu f 0iof uaf vu kd jzpaf tmi f xuG of uaf vu kd jzpaf tmif usifh&mü orm"d\ tpGrf;jzifhvnf;aumif; 0dyóem\ tpGrf;jzifhvnf;aumif; pdwf\ vGefpGm &Tifvef; 0rf;ajrmufjcif;onf jzpf\/

1/ tb,fodkYvQif orm"d\ tpGrf;jzifh pdwf\ vGefpGm &Tifvef; 0rf;ajrmufjcif;onf jzpfavoenf;? yDwdESifh ,SOfaom yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmef[laom psmefESpfyg;wdkYudk toD;toD; 0ifpm;\/ xdka,m\*g0p& y\*k Kd¾vof n f psmeof rmywuf kd0ipf m;q J cPü psmepf wd Ef iS hf,OS af om psmeyf wD jdzi hfxokd r,Ü wk f psmepf wd uf kd yifvQif vGefpGm 0rf;ajrmufap\? vGefpGm &Tifvef; wuf<uap\/ orm"d\ tpGrf;jzifh pdwf&Tifvef; wuf<urIwnf;/ (0dok'd¨-1-280/) psmepf wd Ef iS hf,OS af om ywD ud m; ywD od armÁ Zsöiwf &m; jzp\f / u,kd pf wd wf uYkd kdwu<fu&iT vf e;fapjci;f

obm0vu©Pm &dS\/ ,if;psmefyDwdu xdkrdrdESifh ,SOfzuf psmefpdwfudkyifvQif o[Zmwpaom ypö, owwdå jYkdzivhf n;faumi;f psmeyp,ö owjdåzivhf n;faumi;f aus;Z;ljyKay;vsu fu,kd pf wd wf uYkd kdxu0f e;fusirf S ESpfoufjynfhNzdK; wdk;yGm;apvsuf &Tifvef;wuf<uaom tjcif;t&modkY a&mufapvsuf ESpfouf&Tifvef; 0rf;ajrmufap\/ xdkaMumifh ,if;psmefESpfyg;wdkYudk 0ifpm;vsuf touf½SL&ef bk&m;&Sifu ñTefMum;awmf rljcif; jzpfayonf/ (r[m#D-1-341/)

2/ tb,of vYkd Qi f 0yd óem\ tprG ;fjzi hf pwd \f veG pf mG &iT vf e;f 0r;fajrmujfci;fon f jzpaf voen;f? yDwdESifh ,SOfukefaom yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmef[laom psmefESpfyg;wdkYudk toD;toD; 0ifpm;í ,if;psmef toD;toD;rS xvsuf psmefESifh,SOfaom yDwdudk ukefwwf ysufwwfaom c,-0, oabmtm;jzifh vuP© m,mOof ;kHcsuuf kdwpvf nS phf Dwiuf m 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoy\f / þovYkd Qi f0yd óemcPü psmeEf iS hf ,SOfaom yDwdudk tm½HkjyKí jzpfay:vmaom 0dyóempdwfudk xdk0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½Hk jzpfaom ywD jdziyhf ivf Qi fa,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f&iT vf e;fwu<fuaom tjci;ft&mo Ykda&muaf p\? EpS of u&f iT vf e;f wu<fuap\/ þo Ykdusiahf om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vuf kdpwd uf kd0r;fajrmuaf pvsu f 0iof uaf vu kdjzpaf ptHh xGufoufavudk jzpfapthH[k usifhae\ [lí ac:qdktyfayonf/ (0dok'd¨-1-280-281/) toifolawmfaumif;onf pdwf"mwf &Tif&Tifvef;vef;jzifh tjrJwrf; touf½SLaevdkygovm;?

tvdk&dSygvQif yDwdESifh,SOfaom psmefwdkYudk 0ifpm;yg/ yDwdESifhwuGaom ,if;psmefemrfw&m;wdkYudk Budrfzef rsm;pGm xyfumxyfum 0dyóem½Iyg/ xdkodkY psmef0ifpm;aeorQ umvywfvkH; xdkodkY 0dyóem ½IaeorQ umvywvf ;kH toiof al wmaf umi;fon faysmaf ysm&f iT &f iT jfzi hftjrwJ r;f tou½f SLae&rnof m jzpaf yon/f toiof al wmaf umi;f\ b00, faysmaf ysm&f iT &f iT faeEikd af &;twuG ftjyp ftui;fq;Hkaom en;fvr;frsm;yif jzpfMuayonf/ or®morÁK'¨bk&m;&Siftm; tvGeftMuL; txl; aus;Zl;wifxdkufaypG/ toiof al wmaf umi;fon f jyKH;&iT af eaom av;pm;jrwEf ;kdz,G &f m rwd af qwG pOf ;Du kd awUGjri&f aom

tcg toifolawmfaumif;\ pdwftpOfüvnf; tjyHK;yef;rsm;onf yGifhvef;vmMuouJhodkY tvm;wlyif yDwdESifh ,SOfaom psmefemrfw&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem½Iaeaom pdwfüvnf; yDwdrsm; ,SOfwGJvsufyif &dSaeayonf/ ,if;yDwdESifh,SOfaom psmefpdwfç ,if;yDwd,SOfaom psmefemrfw&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem½Iaeaom 0dyóempdwf ----- þpdwfwdkYaMumifh jzpfay:vmMuukefaom rGefjrwfaom pdwåZ½kyfwdkYonfvnf; wpfudk,fvHk;ü ysHUESHUvsuf jzpfyGm;aeMu\/ xdkaMumifh yDwdonf udk,fpdwfwdkYudk ESpfouf&Tifvef; wuf<u apjcif; oabmvu©Pm&dS\[k qdkonf/

## (\*) orm'[H pdwåH

pdwfudk aumif;aumif; xm;í wnfwnfMunfMunf xm;í touf½SLenf;/

1/ yxrpsme f 'wk ,d psme f ww,d psme f pwwk p¬ smewf uYkd kd tpOtf wikd ;f 0ipf m;\? psmeof rmyw f to;D toD;\ twGif;0,f psmefpdwfonf tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü aumif;pGmwnfae\/ ,if;odkY wnfaeaomf orxydkif;0,f orm"d\ tpGrf;jzifh tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü pdwfudk aumif;pGm xm;vsuf pdwf wnfwnfMunfMunfjzifh touf½SLae\[kyif qdktyfayonf/ (0dok'd¨-1-281/) tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü pdwfudk aumif;pGm xm;vsuf touf½SL\ [ol n f----- tMuif tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hftmemygey#bd m\*erd wd tf m½ükH pwd uf kdxm;tyof n f&aSd om ften;fi,rf Qaomvf n;f pwd "f mw\f weG qYf wk jfci;ftzoYkd vYkd n;faumi;f ysUHviG jhfci;ftzoYkd vYkd n;faumi;f ruyaf &murf íl rñwT uf sbJ rwu<fub J pwd of n f wnwf ahH e\/ tMuitf jci;ft&mtm;jzi hf tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd tf m½üHk pwd uf kd xm;tyfonf&dSaomf £a`E´wdkYudk nDrQatmif usifhEdkifojzifh pdwfonf tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü tntD rQ wnwf ahH e\/ wpef n;f --- tMuitf jci;ft&mtm;jzi hf tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd tf m½üHk pwd uf kd xm;tyof n&f aSd om f orm"\d veG uf oJ n\f tjzpof Ykda&mujfci;faMumi hfrwek rf vyI jfci;fo Ykda&muof jzihf pdwfonf tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½Hkü aumif;pGmomvQif wnfwHhae\/ þuJhodkYaom tjcif;t&m tm;jzifh tyÜempsmef\ tpGrf;jzifh psmefpdwfudk tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü aumif;pGm xm;vsuf 0ifoufavudk jzpfatmif xGufoufavudk jzpfatmif = touf½SLEdkifatmif usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm; tm;xwk yf g[ k qvkd okd n/f (r[m#-D 1-341-342/) þum; orxyikd ;fü pwd uf kd aumi;faumi;fxm;vsuf touf½SLyHkwnf;/ 0dyóemydkif;ü tm½kHü pdwfudk aumif;pGmxm;vsuf touf½SLyHkrSm þodkYjzpf\/ wmed 0g ye psmemed ormyZÆdwGm 0k|m, psmeorÜ,kwåH pdwåH c,awm 0,awm orÜóawm 0dyóemu©aP vu©Py#da0a"e OyÜZÆwd cPdupdawåu\*¾wm/ {0H OyÜEém, cPdupdawåu\*¾wm, 0aoey dtm&ra® P pwd Håor Htm'[aEmÅ or HXayaEmÅ ]]orm'[ Hpwd Håtóoódmr dyóoódmrwD d odu©wD}}wd 0kpöwd/ (0dok'd¨-1-281/)

vu©Py#da0a"emwd tedpöm'duó vu©Pó y#d y#d 0dZösaee caP caP t0aAma"e/

cPdupdawåu\*¾wmwd cPrwå|dwdaum orm"d/ aomyd [d tm&r®aP ed&EÅ&H {umuma&e y0wårmaem y#dyau©e tebdblawm tyÜdawm 0d, pdwåH edpövH Xaywd/ awe 0kwåH ]]{0H OyÜEém,m}}wdtm'd/ (r[m#D-1-342/)

2/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tmemyge yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmef wwd,psmef pwkw¬psmefwdkYudk tpOf twikd ;f wpcf Nky;Dwpcf k 0ipf m;\/ psmerf S xwikd ;f xwikd ;f psmeEf iS ,hf OS af om psmeor,Ü wk pf wd uf kd uek wf wf ysuwf waf om c,-0, oabmtm;jzi hf ,i;fpsmepf wd \f tysuuf kd tm½jHkyKí vuP© m,mOof ;kHweuf kd wpfvSnfhpD wifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyf\/ (= tmemyge yxrpsmefudk 0ifpm;í ,if;yxrpsmefrS xNy;DvQi f,i;fyxrpsmepf wd uf kdtysuuf kdtm½,kH íl tepd [ö vk n;faumi;f 'uk [© vk n;faumi;f tew[å k vn;faumi;f vuP© m,mOuf kdwpvf nS phf Dwiuf m 0yd óem½\I / 'wk ,d psmepf onwf üYkd vn;f en;fwyl if oabmayguyf g/) xokd Ykd0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoyaf omtcg ,i;fpsmepf wd \f cPwikd ;f cPwikd ;fü ysuyf suf aeonfh oabmudk tm½kH,lí tedpö[k½IcJhaomf tedpövu©Pmudk xdk;xGif; odae\? 'ku©[k ½IcJhaomf 'ku©vu©Pmudk xdk;xGif; odae\? tewå[k ½IcJhaomf tewåvu©Pmudk xdk;xGif; odae\/ ,if;odkY tqufrjywf xdk;xGif;odaecJhaomf 0dyóempdwfonf ,if;psmefpdwf\ tedpötjcif;t&müaomfvnf; aumi;fpmG wnaf e\? 'uk t© jci;ft&müaomvf n;f aumi;fpmG wnaf e\? tewtå jci;ft&müaomvf n;f aumi;fpmG wnaf e\/ ,i;fo Ykdpsmepf wd \f tepd tö jci;ft&m orYkd [wk f 'uk t© jci;ft&m orYkd [wk f tewå tjcif;t&m[laom wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mü tqufrjywf tMum;tvyf r&Sdatmif aumif;pGm wnfaeaom 0dyóemorm"dudk cPdupdawåu\*¾wm = cPduorm"d[k ac:qdk\/ xdkcPdupdawåu\*¾wm = cPduorm"donfvnf; ,if;psmefpdwf\ tysuftm½kHü tedpötjcif;t&m 'ku©tjcif;t&m tewåtjcif;t&m[laom tjcif;t&moHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh tqufrjywf tMum;tvy f r&aSd tmi f jzpaf evwaf om f qeuYf sibf uwf &m;on f rvrT ;fr;kdty f rvrT ;fr;kdEikd of njfzpíf psmefpdwf\ tysuftm½kHü 0dyóempdwfudk pdkufxm;ouJhodkY jzpfí = ajrBuD;ay:ü wdkifwpfwdkifudk pdkufxlxm;ouJhodkY jzpfí 0dyóempdwfonf wkefvIyfrIr&SdbJ wnfwhHaeay\/ þodkY jzpfay:vmaom cPdupdawåu\*¾wm = cPduorm"d\ tpGrf;jzifhvnf; psmefpdwf\ tysuftm½kHü 0dyóempdwfudk tnDtñGwf aumif;pGm a&S;½Ixm;aom &[ef;udk ----- ]]pdwfudk tnDtñGwf aumif;pGm a&S;½Ixm;vsuf 0ifoufavudk jzpfapthH? xGufoufavudk jzpfapthH}} - [k usifhae\[lí ac:qdktyfayonf/

(0dok'd¨-1-281/ r[m#D-1-342/)

þum; orxyikd ;f 0yd óemyikd ;f EpS yf ikd ;fv;kHü tm½üHk pwd uf kdtntD ñwG faumi;fpmG a&;S½xI m;vsuf

touf½SLyHkpepf wpfckudk ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlaom bk&m;&Sif\ tqkH;trMo0g'uxm a'oemawmf wpfckyif jzpfonf/ toifolawmfaumif;onf pdwfudk aumif;aumif;xm;NyD; touf½SLwwfNyDavm¿-

## (C) 0darmp,H pdwåH

þüvnf; orxydkif; 0dyóemydkif;[k tydkif;ESpfydkif; &dSaeay\/ orxydkif;ü 0darmp,pdwf =

qefYusifbufw&m;wdkYrS vGwfajrmufaom pdwf jzpfatmif usifhyHkrSm þodkY jzpf\/ -----

1/ tmemyge yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmef wwd,psmef pwkw¬psmefwdkYudk tpOftwdkif; wpfckNyD; wpfck 0ifpm;yg/ yxrpsmef ormywfudk 0ifpm;cdkuf psmeformywftwGif;ü psmefpdwfonf eD0&P tnpftaMu;wdkYrS vGwfajrmufae\/ 'kwd,psmef ormywfudk 0ifpm;cdkufü psmefpdwfonf 0dwuf0dpm&wdkYrS vGwfajrmufae\/ wwd,psmef ormywfudk 0ifpm;ckdufü psmefpdwfonf yDwdrS vGwfajrmufae\/ pwwk p¬ sme f ormywuf kd0ipf m;cukd üf psmepf wd of n f ock -'uk w© rYkd S vwG af jrmuaf e\? 0ud r© eÇ 0rd wk wdå n;f/ xdkaMumifh toifolawmfaumif;onf yxrpsmefudk 0ifpm;jcif;jzifh psmefpdwfudk eD0&P tnpftaMu;wrYkd S vwG af jrmuaf pvsu f 0iof uaf v xuG of uaf vu kdjzpaf tmiuf siyhf g/ 'wk ,d psmeuf dk0ipf m;jcif;jzifh psmefpdwfudk 0dwuf 0dpm&wdkYrS vGwfajrmufapvsuf 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk jzpfatmif usifhyg/ wwd,psmefudk 0ifpm;jcif;jzifh psmefpdwfudk yDwdrS vGwfajrmufapvsuf 0ifoufav xGufouf avudk jzpfatmif usifhyg/ pwkw¬psmefudk 0ifpm;jcif;jzifh psmefpdwfudk okc-'ku©wdkYrS vGwfajrmufapvsuf 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk jzpfatmif usihfyg/ þum; orxydkif;ü qefYusifbuf w&m;wdkYrS pdwfudk vGwfajrmufapvsuf 0ifoufavudk jzpfaptHh? xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k usifhyHkwnf;/

(0dok'd¨-1-281/) 2/ 0dyóemydkif;ü pdwfudk qefYusifbufw&m;wdkYrS vGwfajrmufapvsuf usifhyHkrSm þodkYwnf;/ tmemygeyxrpsmeuf kd0ipf m;\/ ,i;fyxrpsmerf Sxí psmeEf iS ,fh OS af om psmepf wd uf kd= psmepf wd uf kd

tO;Drvl su f emrum, ½yl um, taygi;f[al om tv;kHpaHk om ocgF&w&m;taygi;fu kd uek wf w f ysu-f wwfaom c,-0, oabmtm;jzifh c,-0, oabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí vu©Pm,mOf oHk;csufudk wpfvSnfhpD wifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyf\/ pdwårkace oAÁocFg&\*wH tedpöawm yówd? aem edpöawm/ (r[m#D-1-342/) tmemyge 'kwd,psmefudk 0ifpm;\ / y / tmemyge wwd,psmefudk 0ifpm;\/ y / tmemyge pwkw¬psmefudk 0ifpm;\/ ,if;psmefrSxí psmefESifh,SOfaom psmefpdwfudk = psmefpdwfudk

tOD;rlvsuf emrum, ½lyum,taygif;[laom tvHk;pkHaom ocFg&w&m;taygif;udk ukefwwf ysufwwfaom c,-0, oabmtm;jzifh ukefwwfysufwwfaom c,-0, oabmudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jriaf tmiMfuníhf vuP© ma&;o;kHweuf kdwpvf nS phf wD iuf m 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoy\f / ,i;fo Ykd0yd óem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfaeaom 0dyóemÓPf tcdkufü txl;ojzifh b\*FgEkyóemÓPftcdkufü qefYusifbuf w&m;wdkYrS pdwfonf vGwfajrmufoGm;\/ rSefayonf ----- ysufjcif; bifrnfonf tedpöjzpfrI\ = tedpö vuP© m\ veG uf aJ om tq;kHpeG af om tztYkd peG ;fwn;f/ xakd Mumi hfxbkd \*gFEyk óemÓPjfzi hfpsmepf wd uf kd tO;Drvl su f ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd ysujfci;f biuf kd ½aI om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f psmepf wd uf kd y"mejyKojzihf tOD;rlojzifh tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&w&m;taygif;udk tedpö[k ½I\? edpö[k r½I/ tedpöw&m;\ 'ku©pifppf jzpfaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç 'ku©w&m;\ tewåpifppfjzpfaomaMumifhvnf;aumif; xdkocFg&w&m; taygif;wdkYudk 'ku©[k tzefwvJvJ ½I\? okc[k r½I/ tewå[k tzefwvJvJ ½I\? twå[k r½I/ wpfzef tMuiwf &m;on ftepd jözp\f 'uk j©zp\f tewjåzp\f ? xwkd &m;u dkrEpS of utf y frEpS of uxf ukd /f tMuif w&m;udkvnf; rESpfouftyf rESpfoufxdkuf? xdkw&m;udk &m\*jzifh rwyfruf rpJGvrf;xdkuf/ xdkaMumifh ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ysufjcif; bifudk ½Iwwfaom b\*FgEkyóemÓPfodkY tpOfavQmufojzifh tedpö[k 'ku©[k tewå[k ocFg&w&m;taygif;udk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jriftyfaomf xdk0dyóemÓPfjzifh jriftyf

NyD;aom ocFg&w&m;taygif;ü NiD;aiGUawmh\? rESpfouf/ wyfrufjcif; uif;awmh\? rwyfruf/ þodkY

Ni;DaiUGaom wyrf ujfci;fui;faom xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f aU&OS ;DpmG avmu0D yd óemÓPjfziyhf ivf Qif &m\*udk csKyfap\? rjzpfap/ xdk&m\*\ jzpfjcif;udk rjyK? jzpfaMumif;w&m;udk rjyK/ þum; qefYusifbuf w&m;wrYkd S pwd uf kd vwG af jrmuaf pvsu f tómoyómou kd jzpaf p&mü qvkd &kd i;f teuof abmwn;f/

(r[m#D-1-342/)

r[m#Dumq&mawmfu aemufwpfenf; xyfrH zGifhqkdxm;awmfrljyef\/ ,if;enf;ü 'd|w&m;

t'd|w&m;[k ESpfrsKd;cGJí zGifhqkdxm;awmfrl\/

## 'd| - t'd| w&m;

tx 0g aom {0H 0d&awåm ,xm 'd|H ocFg&\*wH? wxm t'd|H twåaem ÓaPe eda&ma"wd? aem orka'wd/ eda&m"ar0ó reod ua&mwd? aem ork',EÅd taw¬m/ (r[m#D-1-342/) wpef n;f ---- þo Ykdwyrf ujfci;fui;faom xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f0yd óemÓPjfzi hfrsuaf rmS uf

½IjriftyfNyD;aom ocFg&w&m;taygif;udk cPrpJ woJoJ csKyfysufrIudk ESvHk;oGif;ouJhodkY xdkYtwl 0dyóemÓPfjzifh rsufarSmuf r½Ijriftyfao;aom ocFg&w&m;taygif;udk rdrd\ 0dyóemÓPfjzifh csKyfrIudk ESvHk;oGif;\? jzpfrIudk ESvHk;roGif;/ xdk rsufarSmuf rjrif&ao;aom ocFg&w&m;taygif;\ csKyfjcif;udkomvQif ESvHk;oGif;\? jzpfjcif; BuD;yGm;jcif;udk ESvHk;roGif;[k qdkvdk\/ (r[m#D-1-342/) þouYkd siahf om xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f wpzf e f peG \Yf ? rp,JG /l tb,of aYkd om teutf "yd gÜ,uf kd qvkd ykd goen;f[rl l þtepd mö Eyk óempaom tEyk óemÓPof n f cEm¨ wuYkd vkd n;faumi;f b0opuf kd jyKprD wH waf om tbod cgF&w&m;wuYkd vkd n;faumi;f peG vYf wT jfci;faMumi hf y&pd mö \*y#ed ód\*v¾ n;f rn\f / ocFww&m; = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ azmufjyefysufpD;jcif;[laom tjypfudk jrifojzifh xdkocFww&m;wdkYrS ajymif;jyefjzpfaom tocFw edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfü xdkedAÁmefodkY ñGwfudkif;½Idif;onf\ tjzpfjzifh ajy;0ifjcif;aMumifh yu©E´ey#dedó\*¾vnf;rnf\[k qdktyf\/ xdkaMumifh xdky#dedó\*¾gEkyóemESifh jynfhpHkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf qdktyfcJhNyD;aom enf;jzifh udavomwdkYudkvnf; pGefY\ edAÁmefüvnf; ajy;0if\/ xdkaMumifh atmufyg pum;&yfrsm;udk t|uxmq&mawmfu qufvufzGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/

(r[m#D-1-342/)

xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n fpsmepf wd uf kdtO;Dríl ocgF&w&m;taygi;fu kd0yd óem½aI v&m 0yd óem

tcdkufü tedpömEkyóemÓPfjzifh edpöonmrS pdwfudk vGwfajrmufapvsuf 0ifoufavudk jzpfap\? xuG of uaf vu kdjzpaf p\/ 'uk m© Eyk óemÓPjfzih fock onmrçS tewmå Eyk óemÓPjfzih ftwoå nmrçS edAÁd'gEkyóemÓPfjzifh ESpfoufjcif; eE´Dw&m;rSç ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ cPrpJ woJoJ ukefukef ysufysuf aeon hf c, 0&d m\*oabmu kd ½aI eaom c,0&d m\*gEyk óemÓPjfzi hf wyrf ujfci;f &m\*rçS ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd cPrp J wooJ J csKyyf sujfci;f cPead &m"oabmu dk ½aI eaom ead &m"mEyk óemÓPjfzi hf jzpjfci;f or'k ,rçS y#ed ód\*g¾Eyk óemÓPjfzi hf ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd epd pö onjfzi hf jyi;fpmG p,GJ jlci;f tm'ger S pwd uf kd vGwfajrmufapvsuf 0ifoufavudk jzpfap\? xGufoufavudk jzpfap\/ xdkaMumifh --- ]]pdwfudk qefYusifbufw&m;wdkYrS vGwfajrmufapvsuf 0ifoufavudk jzpfaptHh? xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k usi\hf }}[íl b&k m;&iS of n f a[mMum;awmrf al yon/f þovYkd Qi fpwd må Eyk óem\ tprG ;fjzi hf þww,d pwkuúudk a[mMum;awmfrl\[k od&dSygav/ (0dok'd¨-1-281/)

## pdwfwpfckwnf;udkyif ½I&rnfavm¿

,ó 0dnmPH ygu#H a[mwd? aom ]]e au0vH 0dnmPar0 OyÜZÆwd? awe o'd¨ H wa'0g&r®PH zkormaem zaómyd OyÜZÆwd? tEkb0rmem a0'emydç oÍÆmeermem onmydç apw,rmem apwemyd OyÜZÆwD}}wd zóyÍöraua,0 y&d\*¾PSmwd/ ('D-|-1-314/ r-|-1-280-281/ tbd-|-2-

252/) wo®m wm, b\*FgEkyóaum a,m\*g0pa&m pdwårkace oAÁocFg&\*wH tedpöawm yówd? aem edpöawm/ (r[m#D-1-342/)

tvHk;pHkaom Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg; ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk y&dnm ynm oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; ro&d ySd gu ooH &m0#qf i;f&'J uk ©ruek Ef ikd [f kty&Zd meeowk eå f(o-H 2-249-250) pon hfxxkd okd wk eå wf üYkd bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlonfESifh tnD txufyg t|uxm #DumBuD;wdkYuvnf; pdwfudk tOD;rl ojzi hfocgF&w&m; tm;v;kHuykd i f0yd óem½&I e fziG qhf xkd m;awmrf Mlu\/ xakd Mumi hftoiof al wmaf umi;fonfvnf; psmefpdwfudk tOD;rlojzifh ocFg&w&m; tm;vHk;ukdyif 0dyóem½Iyg/

## (4) pwkw¬ pwkuú

(u) tedpömEkyóD tóodómrDwd odu©wd/ tedpömEkyóD yóodómrDwd odu©wd/

( c ) 0d&m\*gEkyóD tóodómrDwd odu©wd/

0d&m\*gEkyóD yóodómrDwd odu©wd/

( \* ) eda&m"mEkyóD tóodómrDwd odu©wd/ eda&m"mEkyóD yóodómrDwd odu©wd/

(C) y#dedó\*¾gEkyóD tóodómrDwd odu©wd/ y#dedó\*¾gEkyóD yóodómrDwd odu©wd/

(u) tedpömEkyóD = ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iavh&dSonf jzpfí/ tóodómrd = 0ifoufavudk jzpfaptHh/ £wd = þodkY/ odu©wd = usifh\/y/

( c ) 0d&m\*gEkyóD = c,0d&m\*ç tpöEÅ 0d&m\*oabmudk tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iavh&dSonf jzpfí/ wpfenf; ----- ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ysufjcif; bifESifh &m\*\ uif;&m edAÁmefudk tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iavh&dSonf jzpfí/y/

( \* ) eda&m"mEkyóD = c,eda&m"ç tpöEÅeda&m"oabmudk tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iavh&dSonf jzpfí/ wpfenf; ---- ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd csKyjfci;f cPbiEf iS hf&m\*\ csKy&f m eAd mÁ euf kdtzezf e f txyxf yf ½Iavh&dSonf jzpfí/ y /

(C) y#dedó\*¾gEkyóD = y&dpöm\*y#dedó\*¾ç yu©E´ey#dedó\*¾oabmudk tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iavh &dSonf jzpfí/ wpfenf; ---- udavom-cE¨m-tbdocFg&w&m;wdkYudk pGefYvTwfaMumif; jzpfaom ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ysufjcif; cPbifESifh edAÁmefudk tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iavh&dSonf jzpfí/ y /

(u) ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k tzefzef txyfxyf ½Ivsuf 0ifoufavudk jzpfapthH[k usifh\/ ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k tzefzef txyfxyf ½Ivsuf xGufoufavudk jzpfapthH[k usifh\/

( c ) ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ysufjcif; cPbifESifh &m\*uif;&m edAÁmefudk tzefzef txyfxyf ½Ivsuf 0ifoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k usifh\/ y / xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k usifh\/

( \* ) ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ csKyfjcif; cPbifESifh &m\*\ csKyf&m edAÁmefudk tzefzef txyfxyf ½Ivsuf 0ifoufavudk jzpfapthH[k usifh\/ y / xGufoufavudk jzpfapthH[k usifh\/

(C) udavom-cE¨m-tbdocFg&w&m;wdkYudk w'\*Ftm;jzifh pGefYvTwf&m ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ysufjcif; cPbifESifh orkapä'tm;jzifh pGefYvTwf&m edAÁmefudk tzefzef txyfxyf ½Ivsuf 0ifoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k usifh\/ y / xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k usifh\/

(r-3-125/ oH-3-279/ 0d-1- 88/)

## (u) tedpömEkyóD

þü tedpöç tedpöwmç tedpömEkyóemç tedpömEkyóD - þ (4)rsKd;udk odxm;oifhayonf/

1/ twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef tZöswå A[d'¨ MoVm&du okckr [De yPDw 'l& oEÅdu[laom (11) rsK;daom tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hf wnaf eaom Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;on ftedpö rn\f / tb,af Mumiefh n;f¿ jzpfjcif; = OyÜg'oabmç ysufjcif; = 0,oabmç jzpfjcif;oabmrS ysufjcif;oabmodkY ,dkifvJaeaom tnxmbm0[laom XDoabm - þoabmw&m; oHk;rsKd; xif&Sm;&dSaomaMumihf ,if; Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;onf tedpö rnf\/ (0dok'd¨-1-281/)

OygÜ'ç 0,ç tnxwwå \Ykd tx;lum; tb,ef n;f/ xokd ;kHrsK;dwwYkd iG f ocwF w&m;w\Ykd wukd ½f udk f jzpfapwwfaom Zeu taMumif;ç tm;ay;axmufyhHwwfaom Oyw¬rÇu taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh jzpaf y:vmjci;fon fa&;Sü rjzpaf o;ríl = a&;Su r&aSd o;ríl ,crk S½wk jfcn;ftop fjzpaf y:vmjci;fonf y&rwt¬ xnuf ,kd f o½yk of abmu kd &jci;fon f OygÜ' = jzpjfci;f Oyg' f rn\f / jzpNfy;Duek af om xokd cwF w&m;wdkY\ cPtm;jzifh csKyfjcif;onf y&rw¬ o½kyftxnfudk,fj'yf\ ysufpD;jcif;onf 0, rnf\/ y&rw"¬ rw® \Ykd jzppf r S wpyf g;aom ysujfci;fo Ykda&;S½aI eaom tjci;ft&mx;ljzi hfjzpjfci;fon f tnxwå rnf\/ ocFwy&rwfw&m;wdkY\ Z&moabmwnf;/ Z&m\ Oyg'f-bifwdkYrS wpfyg;aom ysufjcif;odkY a&S;½Iaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh = tjym;tm;jzifh jzpfjcif;onf tnxwå rnf\/ (r[m#D-1-343/) xi&f mS ;apt hH----- ocwF y&rwwf &m;w\Ykd Oyg'tf cukd rf SujJGym;aom bitf cukd üf y&rw"¬ mwof m;

wn;f[al om 0wK¬\ ujJGym;jci;fon f r&ESd ikd of uoJh Ykd tvm;wyl i f ocwF w&m;w\Ykd Xwd [d k qtkd yaf om ysujfci;f = biof Ykda&;S½aI om tcukd üf vn;f y&rw"¬ mwof m;wn;f[al om w&m;u,kd ftxn0f wK¬j'y\f ujGJym;jci;fon f r&oSd nof mwn;f/ tMuiyf sujfci;f = biof Ykd a&;S½aI eaom tcukd üf Z&m[al om trnf a0g[m&on fjzpaf y:vm\/ xakd Mumi hfwpcf wk n;faom ocwF y&rwwf &m;\aomvf n;f tjkdci;f &ijhfci;f Z&mon foiohf nof mjzp\f / ,i;fwpcf wk n;faom ocwF y&rwwf &m;\ tjkdci;f &ijhfci;f Z&mu kdcPud Z&m[íl ac:q\kd / reS af yon f--- pipf ptf m;jzi hfOyg'tf cukd fbitf cukd wf üYkd y&rw"¬ mwof m; w&m;u,kd f txn0f wK¬j'y\f rujJGym;jci;fuokd mvQi f tv&kd tSd yaf y\/ rujJGym;[ k r,ql b J ujGJym;\[ k ,ql cahJ omf ]]tjcm;wpyf g;aom ocwF y&rwwf &m; wpcf ok n fjzpaf y:vm\? tjcm;wpyf g;aom ocwF y&rwwf &m; wpfckonf ysuf\}} þodkYaom tjypfa'goonf xdkodkY ,lqolrSm a&muf&dSav&m\/ xdkqdkcJhNyD;aom cPduZ&mudkyif &nf&G,fawmfrlí tnxwåH [lí bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/

(r[m#D-1-343-344/)

2/ xckd Em¨ ig;yg;w\Ykd omvQi f(u) jzpjfci;fç (c) ysujfci;fç (\*) jzppf r Swpyf g;aom ysujfci;f = bibf uof Ykd a&S;½Iaeaom tcdkuftwefYwnf;[laom tjcif;t&mxl;onf tedpöwm rnf\/ wpfenf; -- a&S;ur&dS ,ckrSjzpfwnfí csufwpfjzKwftm;jzifh jzKwfjcnf; ysufjcif;onf jzpfukefaom cE¨mwdkY\ xdkjzpfwdkif;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifhomvQif = jzpfpaom "r®wdkY\ tjcif;t&mtwdkif;omvQif rwnfrlí cPbifjzifh ysufjcif;onf tedpöwmrnf\[k qdkvdk\/ (0dok'd¨-1-281/)

ww¬ OyÜg'ykAÁuwåm tbm0ó [kwGm \*[PH/ awe yg\*bm0ykAÁuwåH 0demombm0ó 'aówd/ (r[m#D-1-344/)

[kwGm tbma0g = jzpfNyD;aemuf r&dSjcif; tbm0onf tedpöwmrnf\ ----- [laom pum;&yfü [kwGm = jzpfNyD;aemuf[laom pum;&yfjzifh ysufpD;jcif;[laom tbm0\ rjzpfao;rD a&S;tzdkYu r&dSao;jci;f a&;S&odS n\f tjzpuf kdñeT jfy\/ qvkd okd nrf mS þo Ykdjzp\f / r&jSdci;f tbm0on fOyg'uf mvoYkd ra&muaf o;r Drjzpaf o;ruD ½yk ef mrwf \Ykd r&aSd o;jci;f[al om yg\*bm0u wprf sK;dç biuf mvo Ykda&muíf ysufpD;uG,faysmufoGm;ojzifh jzpfNyD;aom ½kyfemrfwdkY\ r&dSjcif;[laom 0d'H¨ombm0u wpfrsKd;[lí tbm0ESpfrsKd;&dS&m xdkESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif [kwGm tbma0g = jzpfNyD;aemuf r&dSjcif; = tbm0[laom ygXfü tbma0g[al om y'k jfzi hf jzpNfy;Daom ½yk ef mrwf \Ykd jzpNfy;Daom biuf mvo Ykd a&muíf r&jSdci;f = 0'd oH¨ mbm0[k ac:aom 0demotbm0udk jy\/ wpfzef [kwGm = jzpfNyD;í[k qdkojzifh rjzpfrDu ½kyfemrftxnuf ,kd f r&aSd o;jci;f = tbm0tzrYkd S jzpaf y:vmon[f k o&d aomaMumi hf 4i;fy'k jfzi hf jzpaf y:Ny;Daemuf ysufjcif;[laom 0demotbm0onf rjzpfrD a&S;tzdkYu r&dSao;jcif;[laom yg\*bm0 = ygtbm0vQif a&S;&dSonf\tjzpfudk jyonf[k qdkvdk\/ þ yg\*bm0ykAÁuwåH[laom ygXfteufonf ½kyfemrfwdkYonf r&Sdao;aom tbm0tzdkYrS jzpfay:vmNyD;vQif ysufí r&Sdjcif; tbm0odkYyif jyefa&muf oGm;Muonf

[laom teufudkjyaomaMumifh tedpövu©Pmudk tvGefyif xifay:apEdkifay\/

(0dok'd¨r\*fedó,-2-277-278 - Munfhyg/)

3/ Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYudk ,if;wdkY\ jzpfrI ysufrIudk txl;ojzifh tysufoufoufukd tm½kHjyKí tedpö[k tzefzef txyfxyf ½IyGm;oHk;oyfaeaom 0dyóemÓPfonf tedpömEkyóem rnf\/

(0dok'd¨-1-281/)

4/ xdk tedpömEkyóemÓPfESifh jynfhpHkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tedpömEkyóDyk\*¾dKvf rnf\/ xdkaMumifh þodkY tedpömEkyóemÓPfESifh jynfhpHkaom þodkY ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k wvHkvJvJ ½Ionfjzpfí 0ifoufavudk jzpfapaom yk\*¾dKvfudkvnf;aumif;ç xGufoufavudk jzpfapaom yk\*¾dKvfukd vnf;aumif; þpwkw¬pwkuúü tedpö[k wvHkvJvJ ½Ionfjzpfí 0ifoufavudk jzpfapthH xGufoufavudk jzpfapthH[k usifhaom yk\*¾dKvf[lí od&dSygav/ (0dok'd¨-1-281-282/) (c) 0d&m\*gEkyóD

0&d m\*gEyk óD ----- [laom þyk'fü 0d&m\*wdkYonf c,0d&m\*ç tpöEÅ0d&m\*[k 0d&m\* ESpfrsKd; &dS\/ ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ cPrpJ woJoJ ysufaejcif; cPbifonf c,0d&m\* rnf\/ edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfon f tpöEÅ0d&m\* rnf\/ ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ysufjcif; = bifudk ½Ijrifaeaom 0dyóemÓPfonf vn;faumi;fç tocwF "mw ftNird ;f"mwef Ad mÁ ewf &m;awmjfrwBfu;Duk dojdriaf eaom t&,d r\*Óf Pof nf vnf;aumif; 0d&m\*gEkyóem rnf\/ xdkESpfrsKd;aom 0dyóemÓPf r\*fÓPfwdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf 0d&m\*gEkyóDyk\*¾dKvf rnf\/ xdkESpfrsKd;aom 0d&m\*gEkyóemÓPfESifh jynfhpHkonf jzpfí

0ifoufav xGufoufavudk jzpfapcJhonf&dSaomf ]] 0d&m\*oabmudk tzefzef txyfxyf ½Ionfjzpfí

0ifoufavudk jzpfaptHh? xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k usifh\}} [lí od&dSygav/ (0dok'd¨-1-282/)

0dyóemtcdkufüum; ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ysufjcif; = bifudk odjrifaom c,0d&m\*gEkyóemÓPf om jzpfao;onf/ ,if;c,0d&m\*udk cPdueda&m"[kyif r[m#Dum (r[m#D-1-344/)ü zGifhqdkxm;\/ ,i;focgF&w&m;w\Ykd cPrp JwooJ JcsKyrf Iysurf Iuek rf Iui;froI abmu dk0yd óemÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmif Muníhf vuP© m,mOof ;kHcsuuf kdwpvf nS phf wD iuf m 0yd óem½aI evQi f 0&d m\*gEyk óyD \*k Kd¾vyf ijfzpof n[f k rSwfyg/ xdk0dyóemÓPfwdkYu &m\*udk w'\*Ftm;jzifh y,fpGefYEdkifaomaMumifh 0d&m\*gEkyóem[laom trnfudk &&SdMuonf/ ,if;0dyóemÓPfwdkY\ tqHk;wGifrS pifppf &m\*\ csKyfNidrf;&m jzpfaomaMumifh tpEö 0Å &d m\*trn&f aom eAd mÁ euf kdtm½jkHyKí t&,d r\*Óf Pof n f jzpaf y:vm\/ ,i;ft&,d r\*Óf PEf iS hf jynfhpHkaom yk\*¾dKvfudkvnf; 0d&m\*gEkyóDyk\*¾dKvf[kyif ac:qdkonf/ &m\*uif;&m edAÁmefudk ½IjrifaeaomaMumifh jzpf\/ wG,fwmwyfrufrI uif;atmif touf½SLenf; wG,fwmwyfrufrI uif;aom touf-

½SLenf;rsm;yif jzpfMuonf/ ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd ysujfci;f = biuf kd tzezf e f txyxf y f ½aI eaom 0yd óemÓPuf kd c,0&d m\*gEyk óem[ kac:q\kd / &m\*\ tu,pf ipf p fui;f&m csKy&f m jzpaf om eAd mÁ euf kd½jIriaf om t&,d r\*Óf P-f udk tpöEÅ0d&m\*gEkyóem[k ac:qdk\/ wpfenf;qdk&aomf ----- 0dyóemÓPfonf ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufudk tm½kHjyKaomaMumifh tm½kHoabmtm;jzifh c,0d&m\*gEkyóem\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vm\/ &m\*\ tu,pf ipf p fui;f&mjzpaf om eAd mÁ eof YkdñwG uf ikd ;f½idI ;fvsu fjzpaf y:vmaomaMumi fhtpEö 0Å &d m\*gEkyóem\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vm\/ t&d,r\*fÓPfonfum; ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ukefjcif; ysufjcif; c,0d&m\*oabmudk rod rjrifatmif zHk;vTrf;xm;wwfaom arm[udk t<uif;rJh y,fowfwwfaom toar®m[ oabmtm;jzifh c,0d&m\*gEkyóem\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vm\/ &m\*\ tu,fpifppf uif;&m jzpfaom tocFw"mwf tNidrf;"mwf edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfBuD;udk tm½kHrsufarSmuf wdkuf½dkuf xGif;azmuf odjrifaomaMumifh tm½Hkoabmtm;jzifh tpöEÅ0d&m\*gEkyóem\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vm\/ þodkY wpfenf;vnf; od&dSygav/ (r[m#D-1-344/)

## (\*) eda&m"mEkyóD

eda&m"mEkyóD[laom þyk'fü c,eda&m" tpöEÅeda&m"[k eda&m"ESpfrsKd; &dS\/ ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ cPrpJ woJoJ csKyfysufaejcif; cPbifonf c,eda&m" rnf\/ edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfBuD;onfum; &m\*\ tu,pf ipf p f csKyNfird ;f&m jzpaf omaMumi hftpEö eÅ ad &m" rn\f / ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd cPrp J wooJ J csKyfysufjcif; cPbifudk ½Ijrifaom 0dyóemÓPfonfvnf; eda&m"mEkyóem rnf\/ ocFg&w&m;w\Ykd cPrp J wooJ J csKyyf sujfci;f cPbiuf kd tm½jkHyKí tepd [ö k 'uk [© k tew[å k ½aI eaom 0yd óem ÓPfrsm;yifwnf;/ tu,fpifppf &m\*\ csKyf&mjzpfaom tocFw"mwf tNidrf;"mwf edAÁmefw&m;awmf jrwfBuD;udk odjrifaeaom t&d,r\*fÓPfonfvnf; eda&m"mEkyóemyif rnf\/ xdkESpfrsKd;aom 0dyóemÓPf t&d,r\*fÓPfwdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf eda&m"mEkyóDyk\*¾dKvf rnf\/ xdkESpfrsKd;aom eda&m"mEkyóemÓPfESifh jynfhpHkonfjzpfí 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk jzpfaponf &dSaomf ]]eda&m"oabmudk tzefzef txyfxyf ½Ionfjzpfí 0ifoufavudk jzpfaptHh? xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k usifh\}} [lí od&dSygav/ (0dok'd¨-1-282/ r[m#D-1-344/)

## (C) y#dedó\*¾gEkyóD

y#dedó\*¾gEkyóD[laom þyk'füvnf; y&dpöm\*y#dedó\*¾ç yu©E´ey#dedó\*¾[k y#dedó\*¾ ESpfrsKd; &dS\/ y#dedó\*¾[lonf pdwfudk apvTwfjcif;yifwnf;/ ,if;apvTwfjcif; y#dedó\*¾onfyifvQif tEkyóem rnf&um; y#dedó\*¾gEkyóem[k ac:qdkonf/ wpfenf; ----- udavomwdkYudk pGefYvTwfwwfaom tEkyóemudk y#dedó\*¾gEkyóem[k ac:qdkonf/ ,if;y#dedó\*¾gEkyóem[laom þtrnfonf

0dyóemÓPf t&d,r\*fÓPfwdkY\ trnfwnf;/

reS af yon f---- 0yd óemÓPof n f cEm¨ ig;yg;ç b0opuf kd jyKprD wH waf om tbod cgF&w&m;wEYkd iS hf wuG udavomwdkYudk w'\*F\ tpGrf;jzifh pGefYvTwfwwfaomaMumifh y&dpöm\*y#dedó\*¾vnf; rnf\[k qdktyf\/ bHkoHk;yg;twGif;ü wnf&dSaom ocFg&w&m;taygif;\ azmufjyefysufpD;wwfaom tedpö 0yd &Pd mr paom ocwF tjypuf vkd n;f jriaf eojzi hfxokd cwF w&m;EiS hfajymi;fjyejfzpaf om eAd mÁ ewf &m;awmfjrwfü xdkedAÁmefodkY ñGwfudkif;½Idif;onf\tjzpfjzifh ajy;0ifwwfaomaMumifh yu©E´ey#dedó\*¾vnf; rnf\[k qdktyf\/ (0dok'd¨-1-282/) tepd mö Eyk óemÓPof n fa&U OS ;DpmG w'\*yF [me\f tprG ;fjzi hfepd oö nmu kdy,pf eG \Yf / 'uk m© Eyk ó-

emÓPfonf okconmukdç tewåmEkyóemÓPfonf twåonmudk w'\*F\ tpGrf;jzifh y,fpGefY\/ xdkodkY y,fpGefY&m0,f edpö[k pGJ,lrI okc[k pJG,lrI twå[k pGJ,lrI toD;toD;udk taMumif;cHí jzpfay: vmon hf uad vomç ,i;fuad vomvQi f taMumi;f&i;fc&H aSd om b0opuf kdjyKprD wH waf om tbod cgF& trnf&aom ur®0#fw&m;ç ,if;tbdocFg& = ur®0#fw&m;vQif taMumif;&if;cH&dSaom 0dygufcE¨mwdkYonf aemiftem\*wfü jzpfay:vmukef&m\? xdkudavomç tbdocFg&ç 0dygufcE¨m tm;vHk;wdkYudk rjzpfjcif;udk jyKonf\ tpGrf;jzifh pGefYvTwf\[k rSwfyg/ (r[m#D-1-345/) t&,d r\*Óf Pof n ft<ui;fr hJtjrpjfywyf ,of wjfci;f orak p'ä \ tprG ;fjzi hfcEç¨ tbod cgF&w&m; wdkYESifhwuG udavomwdkYudk pGefYvnf; pGefYvTwfwwf\? xdkaMumifh t&d,r\*fÓPfudk y&dpöm\*y#dedó\*¾ [íl vn;f ac:qtkd y\f / t&,d r\*Óf Pof n f eAd mÁ euf kdtm½jHkyKjci;fjzi hfeAd mÁ eüf ajy;vn;fajy;0iwf w\f ? xdkaMumifh t&d,r\*fÓPfudk yu©E´ey#dedó\*¾[lívnf; ac:qkdtyf\/ (0dok'd¨-1-282/)

0dyóemÓPfonf a&S;a&S; 0dyóemÓPfwdkY\ ½IoGm;aom ocFg&edrdwftm½Hkudk tpOfvdkufí tzewf vvJ Jaemuaf emuüf ½wI waf omaMumiçhf a&;Sa&;S0yd óemÓPwf uYkd eAd mÁ eof YkdñwG uf ikd ;f½idI ;fvsuf ajy;0ifouJhodkY aemufaemuf0dyóemÓPfwdkYonfvnf; aemufaemufü tzefwvJvJ edAÁmefodkY ñGwfudkif;½Idif;vsuf ajy;0ifouJhodkY jzpfwwfaomaMumifh tEkyóem rnf\/ t&d,r\*fÓPfonfvnf; a\*gMwbkÓPf\ tm½Hkjzpfaom edAÁmefudk aemufaemufü ½IjrifwwfaomaMumifh ,if;t&d,r\*fÓPfudkvnf; tEkyóem[lí ac:qdktyf\/ xdkESpfrsKd;aom tEkyóemESifh jynfhpHkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf on fy#dedó\*¾gEkyóDyk\*¾dKvf rnf\/ xdk y#dedó\*¾gEkyóemÓPfESifh jynfhpHkonfjzpfí 0ifoufav xGufoufavudk jzpfapcJhonf &dSaomf ]]y#dedó\*¾oabmudk = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ysufjcif; = bifESifh udavomwdkYudk pGefYvTwf&m edAÁmefudk tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iavh&dSonf jzpfí 0ifoufavudk jzpfaptHh xGufoufavudk jzpfaptHh[k usifh\}} [lí od&dSygav/ (0dok'd¨-1-282/ r[m#D-1-345/) ok'¨0dyóemESifh orx0dyóem

þpwwk p¬ wuk uú kdo'k 0¨ yd óem = 0yd óemouof u\f tprG ;fjzi hfb&k m;&iS of n fa[mMum;xm;-

awmrf \l / yxrpwuk ú'wk ,d pwuk úww,d pwuk wú uYkd ukd m; orxyikd ;f 0yd óemyikd ;f EpS rf sK;d a&m,uS íf orx0dyóem\ tpGrf;jzifh a[mMum;awmfrl\/ (0dok'd¨-1-282/) þtxuyf g ziG qhf ckd surf sm;EiS thf n D pwwk p¬ wuk uú siphf Ouf kd usivhf akd om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n-f

1/ tedpömEkyóD yk\*¾dKvfç

2/ 0d&m\*gEkyóD yk\*¾dKvfç

3/ eda&m"mEkyóD yk\*¾dKvfç

4/ y#dedó\*¾gEkyóD yk\*¾dKvf jzpfatmif usifhyg/ tedpömEkyóD yk\*¾dKvf jzpfa&;twGuf toifolawmfaumif;onf twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜefponfh (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeonfh Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg; ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ysufjcif; cPbifudk tm½HkjyKí tedpö[k ½Iyg/ ,if;odkY tedpö[k ½Iaeaom 0dyóemÓPf[k ac:qtkd yaf om r[muok vkd f raem'gG&ud aZm0xD d pwd tf pO f emrwf &m;puk vkd n;f tepd [ö k wpzf ejfyeíf ½yI g/ oaYkd om f tepd mö Eyk óemÓP f xujfrupf ;l& S &&J iohf e&Yf iS ;fa&;twuG f 'uk m© Eyk óemÓP f tewmå EkyóemÓPfwdkY\ tm;BuD;aomrDS&m Oyedó,ypö,owdåjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;rI tm;ay;axmufyHhrIum; vdktyfvsufyif &dS\/ xdkaMumifh ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; ½Iaeonfh 0dyóemÓPfudkvnf;aumif; a&S;wGif a&;om;wifjycJhNyD;onfhtwdkif; vu©Pma&;oHk;wef wifum 0dyóem½Iyg/ wpzf e f toiof al wmaf umi;fon f b\*ÓF Pyf ikd ;fwiG of m wn&f aSd eao;ojzi hf t&,d r\*Óf Pof -Ykd

vnf; rqdkufa&mufao;ojzifh tpöEÅ0d&m\*ç tpöEÅeda&m"ç y&dpöm\*y#dedó\*¾ yu©E´ey#dedó\*¾ trnf &aom tocFw"mwf tNidrf;"mwf edAÁmefukdvnf; r½IEdkifao; jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh þtydkif;wGif toif olawmfaumif;onf 0d&m\*gEkyóDyk\*¾dKvfç eda&m"mEkyóDyk\*¾dKvfç y#dedó\*¾gEkyóDyk\*¾dKvf jzpfa&;twGuf ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd ysujfci;f = biuf kdtm½,Hk íl 0yd óemÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmiMfuníhf tepd [ö vk n;faumi;fç 'ku©[kvnf;aumif;ç tewå[kvnf;aumif; toD;toD; 0dyóem½Iyg/ ,if; 0dyóemÓPfudkvnf; wpzf ejfyeíf 0yd óem½yI g/ twwd f tem\*w f ypKöyeÜ [f al om umvo;kHyg;ç tZsöw å A['d [¨ al om oEmÅ ef EpS yf g;twiG ;fü wn&f aSd om ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd ½yk ef mrEf pS yf g;cíJG 0yd óem½eI n;fç cEm¨ ig;yg;cíGJ 0yd óem

½Ienf;ç y#dpöorkyÜg'f t\*Fg (12)&yfcGJí 0dyóem½Ienf;paom enf;trsKd;rsKd;wdkYjzihf toifolawmfaumif; ESpfNcdKufovdk Budrfzefrsm;pGm xyfumxyfum 0dyóem½Iyg/ ,if;odkY 0dyóem ½IEdkifcJhaomf toifolawmfaumif;\ 0dyóemÓPfwdkYu -----

1/ udavomwdkYudkvnf;aumif; txl;ojzifh &m\*udkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ ,if;udavo0#fvQif taMumif;&if;cH&dSaom b0opfukd jyKpDrHwwfaom tbdocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vnf;aumif;ç

3/ ,if; tbdocFg&w&m;wdkYaMumifh jzpfay:vmrnfh 0dygufcE¨mwdkYudkvnf;aumif; ---w'\*Ftm;jzifh y,fpGefYvdrfhrnfom jzpfayonf/ þodkYvQif pwkuú (4)rsKd;wdkY\tpGrf;jzifh = (4\_4 = 16) rsKd;aom wnf&m0w¬K &dSaom tmemygeówd\ bm0emudk od&Sdygav/ þodkYvQif (16)rsKd;aom wn&f m0wK¬w\Ykd tprG ;fjzi hfþtmemygeówod n fBu;Dus,zf UHGNzKd;rsm;jrwaf om tusK;dtmeod if &aSd y\/

(0dok'd¨-1-282/) 0ifoufavü (16)rsKd;ç xGufoufavü (16)rsKd; - ESpf&yfaygif;aomf (32)rsKd;wnf;/ touf½SL wwfygu edAÁmefodkYwdkifatmif aygufa&mufapEdkifaom bk&m;&Sif\ touf½SLyHk enf;vrf;rsm;yifwnf;/ tjypfuif;pifvSaom touf½SLyHk pepfaumif;rsm;yifwnf;/ toifolawmfaumif;onf bk&m;&Sif\ tvdkawmfustwdkif; touf½SLwwfNyDavm/ tu,fí r½SLwwfao;ygu toifolawmfaumif;ESifh wuGaom owå0gtm;vHk;wdkY\ tay:ü tvGefYtvGef BuD;jrwfaom r[mu½kPmawmf &dSawmfrlaom bk&m;&Sif\ touf½SLykH enf;vrf;aumif;rsm;udk vufawGUvdkufem usifhoHk;Munfhyg/ bk&m;&Sif\ w&m;awmfrsm;onfum; ]]vmprf;ygç ½IMunfhprf;yg}}[k þodkY zdwfac:xdkufaom zdwfac:aeaom {[dyódu \*kPfawmfESifh jynfhpHkawmfrlonfh w&m;awmfwdkYom jzpfMu\/ or®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifxdkufaom oE´d|du\*kPfawmfESi fhjynfhpkHawmfrlonfh w&m;awmfwdkYom jzpfMu\/ BudK;pm;u bk&m;jzpfEdkif\/ aeYnrpJ vkHYvoJavmh/

## owdy|mefusifhpOf pwkw¬qifhodkY qdkufNyD

þovYkd Qi f ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tysuof uof uuf vkd n;faumi;fç ½aI eon hf0yd óemÓP\f tysuf ouof uuf vkd n;faumi;f tm½jHkyKí vuP© m,mOof ;kHcsuuf kdwpvf nS phf D wiuf m wiG wf iG Bfu;D 0yd óem ½aI eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f ½yk uf vmy f emruf vmyrf sm;u kd rawUGjriaf wmbh J ½yk yf &rwof uof uf emrfy&rwfoufoufwdkY\ tysufoufoufudkom awGUjrifaeygu owdy|mefusifhpOf pwkw¬qifhodkY qdkufa&mufayNyD/

]]tw ¬duma,m}}w d 0g yeó ow d ypKöy|wd m a[mw d ,m0a'0 ÓPrwmå , y#ódwrd wmå ,/

(r-1-71/)

]]twd¬ a0'em}}wd 0g yeó owd ypöKy|dwm a[mwd ,m0a'0 ÓPrwåm, y#dówdrwåm,/

(r-1-75/)

]]twd¬ pdwå}}EÅd 0g yeó owd ypöKy|dwm a[mwd ,m0a'0 ÓPrwåm, y#dówdrwåm,/

(r-1-76/)

]]tw¬d "r®m}}wd 0g yeó owd ypöKy|dwm a[mwd ,m0a'0 ÓPrwåm, y#dówdrwåm,/

(r-1-78/)

]]a,mufsm; rdef;r yk\*¾dKvf owå0g vlewf jA[®m r&dS? toufaumif vdyfjymaumif 0dnmPfaumif twåaumif r&dS? zefqif;wwfaom y&rtwå r&dS? tzefqif;cH&aom ZD0twå r&dS/ um,-a0'empdwå-"r® trnf&aom ½kyfw&m;tpktyHk oufouf emrfw&m;tpktyHk oufoufom &dS\? taMumif; w&m;tpktyHk oufouf tusKd;w&m;tpktyHk oufoufom &dS\? tedpöw&m;tpktyHk oufouf 'ku© w&m;tpktyHk oufouf tewåw&m;tpktyHk oufoufom &dS\}}[k xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü (0dyóemÓPfESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf&dSaom) owdonf a&S;½IwnfvSm\/ xdkowdonf 0dyóemÓPf\ tqifhqifh wdk;yGm;&eftvdkYiSmomvQifç 0dyóemÓPfESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf&dSaom xdkowd\ tqifhqifh wdk;yGm;&ef tvdkYiSmomvQif jzpfay\/ (r-1-71 .../ r-|-1-255 .../) þb\*FÓPfrS pí txuftxufaom 0dyóemÓPfwdkYum; ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysuf ouf

oufudkom tm½kHjyKMuaom 0dyóemÓPfwdkYcsnf;yifwnf;/ xdkaMumifh 0dyóemÓPfrsm; tqifhqifh wdk;yGm;&efç 0dyóemÓPfESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf &dSaom owdrsm; tqifhqifh wdk;yGm;&eftwGuf toifol awmfaumif;onf ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufoufoufudkyif tm½kH,lí vu©Pm,mOf wifum wGifwGif

BuD;om 0dyóem ½Iaeyg/

## £&d,myx - orÜZn ½IuGuf

þtykdif;ü tvGefxufjruf pl;&Saom 0dyóemÓPfrsm;udk &&dSEdkifa&;twGuf a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf

onf £&d,myx orÜZn ½IuGufwdkYudkvnf; qufvufí ½Ioifhayonf/

pBuøoGm;cdkufü a&S;ydkif;wGif &Sif;vif;wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; orm"dudk tqifhqifh xlaxmifvsuf

o,af qmiwf waf om ½yk wf &m;ç to,af qmicf &H aom ½yk wf &m;wuYkd vkd n;faumi;fç ,i;f½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd jzpaf pwwaf om taMumi;f&i;f emrwf &m;wuYkd vkd n;faumi;fç <ui;fuseaf om yuPd uÖ ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd vnf;aumif; odrf;qnf;vsuf ½kyfemrfESpfyg;enf;ç cE¨mig;yg;enf;ponfwdkYjzifh ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysuuf dktm½jHkyKí vuP© ma&;o;kHwe fwiuf m wiG wf iG Bfu;D 0yd óem½yI g/ txuyf ikd ;f 0yd óemÓP-f wdkYüvnf; yHkpHwlyif ½Iygav/

þb\*FÓPfrSpí txufydkif; 0dyóemÓPfwdkYü a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf o0d\*¾[ac:onhf oP²mefj'yfwdkYudk vHk;vHk;rawGUawmhbJ y&rwftom;wif oufoufudkom ÓPfjzifh awGU&dSaeawmhrnf jzpf\/ qdkif&mqdkif&m tEkyóemÓPfwdkYu qdkif&mqdkif&m udavomwdkYESifhwuG qefYusifbufw&m; wdkYudk pGrf;tifBuD;rm;pGmjzifh y,fowfMurnf jzpfayonf/

## aool - &Sifol = vlao ESifh vl&Sif

q,fyg;ynwf? ukodkvf&yfudk? jyKtyfNyD;onf? vlwpfrnfum;? vlUjynf ewfyGJ? &rcJwnfh? ,lpJGrkcs? ,Gif;rcGbl;/ 'geoDv? ukovü? vkHYvvTwfavQmh? av;zifhayghí? arhavsmhaomol? olao[l\/ tvSLoDwif;? ruif;bm0em? rcsm&ufaeY? rarhavsmhwwf? xdkoljrwfudk? vlewfcE¨m? ajymif;vJumvQif?

csrf;omokc? rysufMuanmif;? b0oabm? a&TUavsmjcif;[l? pkwdrlvnf;? aoolrrnf? [lwHkonfwnfh/

(rCa'0-pmykd'f-291/)

0dyv’mo? azmufjyefuvnf;? arm[vTrf;NyD;? t,loD;í? pyg;BuD;csufNid? [lwHkbdodkY? t0DpdoGm;? tusifhrSm;udk? jrpfwm;r&? qHk;r rem? &dSwwfpGmcJh/ ynmtm;enf;? o'¨gonf;u? t&nf;rnfum? ,lrdpämü? o'¨gav;jrwf? qnf;uyfwwf\/ y&rwft&m? rvdr®mbJ? o'¨gEkHYeJ? ynmuJvnf;? tvJG ajy;0if? tjrif,Gif;cG? wdrf;yg;Muvsuf? rD;jyorm;? wGif;uRHrSm;odkY? q,fyg;aumif;rI? vSL0w¬Kudk? pGefYjyK rvTwf? pdwåKyÜg'frQ? 'getvSL? ajrmufaom[lí? t,lazmufvTJ? rdpämpJG\/ vdyfcJyrm? jrJjrHpGmvsuf? owå0gwpfa,muf? ,lrSm;arSmufudk? odef;avmufbk&m;? vSefaomtm;jzifh? a[mMum; acscRwf? ajz rvGwfbl;/ tuRwfr&? ed,wjzifh? 0g'tvdk? ajrBuD;rsKdvnf;? ,ludkpGefYbJ? tusifhvGJí? i&J cHvdrfh rnfaomaMumifh ----- (rCa'0-pmydk'f-319/)

b\*FgEkyóemÓPfcef; NyD;\/

22222

b,wyk |meÓPcf e;f

## b,ÓPf[lonf

þo Ykdqtdk ycf NhJy;Daomen;fjzi hftwwd ftem\*w fypKöyeÜ [f al om umvo;kHyg;ç tZsöw åA['d [¨ al om oEÅmefESpfyg; twGif;üwnf&dSaom tvHk;pHkukefaom ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ukefjcif; = c,oabmç ysufjcif; = 0,oabmç NyKdNyKdomG ;jci;f = ab'oabm[ kqtkd yaf om cPrp JwooJ JcsKyjfci;f = cPud ead &m"vQif tm½&Hk aSd om b\*gFEyk óemÓPuf kd½½dk akd oao av;av;pm;pm; r0DS aJ om jzpaf paom ymG ;apaom Burd zf ef rsm;pGm tavhtvmjyKaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü (31)bHktwGif;ü wnf&dSaom ocFg&w&m; rSeforQwdkYonf BuD;pGmaom aMumufrufzG,f jzpfí xifvmukef\/ wó ]]twDwm ocFg&m ed½k'¨g? ypöKyÜEém ed½kZösEÅd? tem\*aw edAÁwåeuocFg&myd {0ar0 ed½kZösd-

óEÅD}}wd yóawm {wo®d H Xmae b,wky|meÓPH emr OyÜZÆwd/ (0dok'd¨-2-282/)

]]veG uf ek Nfy;Daom twwd of cgF&w&m;woYkd n f csKycf NhJy;Duek Nfy?D ypKöyeÜ of cgF&w&m;woYkd n f csKyuf ek qf J jzpfMuukef\? tem\*wfocFg&w&m;wdkYonf csKyfukefvwåHU/}} þodkY ½Iaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufudk tOD;rlojzifh ocFg&

w&m;w\Ykd aMumurf uzf ,G tf jzpjfzi hf xiaf om þt&mü ocgF&w&m;woYkd n f aMumurf uzf ,G tf m;jzihf

ÓPüf xivf mS vwuf ek af om f aMumutf yaf om tjci;ft&mu,kd wl waf om b,wyk |mernfaom ÓPfonf jzpfay:vm\/ (0dok'd¨-2-282/)

## b,ÓPfonf aMumufwwfygoavm¿

b,wky|meÓPH ye bm,wd e bm,wDwd/ e bm,wd/ wO§d twDwm ocFg&m ed½k'¨g?

ypöKyÜEém ed½kZösEÅd ? tem\*wm ed½kZösdóEÅDwd wD&Prwåar0 a[mwd/ (0dok'd¨-2-283/)

e bm,wd ÓPó b,emuma&e tyÜ0wåeawm/ y#dCpdwåKyÜg'0aoe [d bm,eH? ÓPH

ye bm,dwAÁ0w¬KH bm,dwAÁEÅd ,mxm0awm Zmemwd/ (r[m#D-2-446/) b,wyk |meÓPfon f aMumuof avm raMumuof avm[ k ar;cahJ om f raMumu[f k ajzq&kd m\? taMumif;rl ÓPfonf aMumufaomtjcif;t&mtm;jzifh rjzpfaomaMumifhwnf;/ rSefayonf ----pwd "f mwcf uxf e f Mur;fwr;fr I y#Cd EiS ,hf OS af om a'gorpl wd KåygÜ'\f tprG ;fjziohf mvQi f aMumujfci;fonf jzp\f / (aMumujfci;f[ol nrf mS w&m;u,kd tf m;jzi hfa'gojy"me;faom pwd KåygÜ'of m jzp\f /) ÓPof nuf m; aMumurf uzf ,G af umi;faom 0wK¬u kd aMumuof i hf aMumuxf ukd \f [ k [wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG o\d / reS af yonf xbkd ,wyk |meÓPof n f-----

]]twdwfjzpfukefaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf csKyfukefNyD? ypöKyÜefjzpfukefaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf csKyfukefqJ jzpfMu\/ tem\*wfjzpfukefaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf csKyfukefvwåHU/}} þodkY pl;prf;qifjcifjcif;rQom jzpf\/

y#dy'gÓP'óe0dok'¨d eda'´o -- b,wky|meÓPfcef; ypöKyÜef[lonf

ypöKyÜEémwd t'¨gypöKyÜEém MoVm&dum 'DCw&yAE¨m? cPypöKyÜEém okckrw&m £wå&umvm? oEÅwdypöKyÜEém rZösdrm £" tm'dawm y&d\*¾a[wAÁm/ (r[m#D-2- 445/) y#od aEE¨ iS hfpwk td wiG ;f b0wpcf jkzi hfyikd ;fjcm;xm;tyuf ek af om t'g¨ypKöyeÜ fjzpMfuuek af om ocgF&

w&m;wdkYonf txl;ojzifh &SnfMumaom tpOf &dSMuukefonfjzpfí ½kefY&if; Murf;wrf;Muukef\/ cP ypöKyÜef jzpfMuukefaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf oufwrf;wdkaom umv &dSMuukefonfjzpfí txl;ojzifh odrfarGUukef\/ tv,ftvwfjzpfukefaom oEÅwdypöKyÜef ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf þb,wky|meÓPfydkif;ü a&U SOD;pGm pwifodrf;qnf;&rnfh ½IyGm;&rnfh w&m;wdkY jzpfMuonf/ (r[m#D-2-445/) þt&m0,f toifolawmfaumif;onf t'¨gypöKyÜefw&m; cPypöKyÜefw&m;wdkYudk r½Iaumif;[k t,ltq rrSm;apvdkyg/ oEÅwdypöKyÜefw&m;u pí ½INyD;vQif oEÅwdypöKyÜefrSonf cPypöKyÜefodkY qdkufatmif ½I&rnf[kom qdkvdkonf/ xdkodkY ½IEdkifygrS ½kyfCe emrfCe[laom ½kyfwHk;½kyfcJ emrfwHk;emrfcJrsm; NyKdrn/f CeNyKdr Sy&rwof Ykdqukd rf n/f y&rwwf &m;uokd mvQi f0yd óem½yI gr Sb\*ÓF Ppf aom txuyf ikd ;f 0dyóemÓPfrsm;vnf; jzpfay:vmMurnf/ xdkodkY ,lygrSomvQif a&U Sydkif;ÓPfrsm;wGif zGifhqdka&;om; cJhaom pum;&yfwdkYESifhvnf; wpfom;wnf; nDñGwfayrnf/ b\*FÓPfu ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ cPbifudk tm½kHjyKEdkifygvsuf b\*FÓPfxuf omvGefí tqifhjrifhaeaom þb,wky|meÓPfodkY a&muf&SdygrS þb,wky|meÓPfu oEÅwdypöKyÜefudk tm½Hk,lEdkifonf[k qdkvQif þb,ÓPfonf tqifhedrfhoGm; zG,f&m &dSayonf/

## avmuOyrmrsm;

rsufpdtjrif&dSaom a,mufsm;onf NrdKUwHcg;\ teD;ü rD;usD; twdNyD;aom rD;usD;wGif; oHk;ckwdkYudk Munvhf w f jrivf waf om f rrd ud ,dk wf ikd uf m; raMumu?f reS of n f---- ouof u f xakd ,musfm;\ oEmÅ e0f ,f ]]þrD;usD;wGif;ü usMuool cyfodrf;ukefaom olwdkYonf rsm;pGmukefaom qif;&J'ku©wdkYudk cHpm;Muukef vwåHU}}[k þodkY pl;prf;qifjcifjcif;rQonfomvQif jzpfouJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç wpfzef rsufpdtjrif&dSaom a,mufsm;onf &Sm;wHusif oHwHusif a&TwHusif[laom tpOftwdkif; wnfxm;tyfaom wHusifoHk;ckwdkYudk Munfhvwfaomf jrifvwfaomf rdrdudk,fwdkifum; raMumuf/ rSefayonf ----- oufouf xdka,mufsm;\ oEÅmef0,f þwHusifwdkYü usukefool cyfodrf;olwdkYonf rsm;pmG uek af om qi;f&'J uk u© kdtpOcf pH m;&uek vf wUHå}}[ kþo Ykdp;lpr;fqijfcijfci;frQonof mvQi fjzpof uohJ Ykd vn;faumi;f ---þOyrmtwlyifvQif b,wky|meÓPfonf raMumufay/ rSefayonf ----- oufouf xdkb,wky|meÓPftm; rD;usD;wGif;oHk;ckESifh wlukefaom wHusifoHk;ckESifh wlonfvnf;jzpfukefaom umr ½ly t½yl wn;f[al om bokH ;kHyg;wüYkd twwd jfzpuf ek af om ocgF&w&m;woYkd n fcsKyuf ek Nfy?D ypKöyeÜ fjzpuf ek af om ocgF&w&m;woYkd nvf n;f csKyqf J jzpMfuuek \f ? tem\*wjfzpuf ek af om ocgF&w&m;woYkd nvf n;f csKyuf ek f vwåHU}}[k þodkY pl;prf;jcif; pdppfjcif;rQonfomvQif jzpf\/ xdkb,wky|meÓPftm; (31)bHk tvHk;pHk twGif;ü wnfukefaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf txl;xl; tjym;jym;&dSaom BuD;us,faom ab;'ku©odkY a&mufukefonf ab;bsrf;&dSukefonfjzpfí aMumufrufzG,f b,oabmtm;jzifh xifvSmaomaMumifh xdkÓPfudk b,wky|meÓPf[lí ac:qdktyfayonf/ (0dok'd¨-2-283/)

## aMumufrufzG,f b,oabmtm;jzifh xifyHk

tedpöawm reodua&mawm edrdwåH b,awm Oy|mwd/ 'ku©awm reodua&mawm y0wåH b,awm Oy|mwd/ tewåawm reodua&mawm edrdwåÍö y0wåÍö b,awm Oy|mwd/

(y#doH-258/ 0dok'd¨-2-283/)

edrdwå[lonf ocFg&edrdwfwnf;/ orl[Cepaom ½kyfwHk;½kyfcJ emrfwHk;emrfcJ\ tpGrf;jzifh

vn;faumi;fç rrd ud pd ötyikd ;ftjcm;&oSd n\f tjzpjfzivhf n;faumi;f twwd ftem\*w fypKöyeÜ jfzpuf ek af om ocFg&w&m;wdkYü txnfudk,fj'yf oP²mef vHk;vHk;avsmif;avsmif; &dSukefouJhodkY xifjcif;onf ocFg& edrdwf rnf\/ (0dok'd¨-2-284/ r[m#D-2-447/) þb,ÓPfydkif;ü a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf oEÅwd ypKöyeÜ rf oS n f cPypKöyeÜ of Ykd qukd of nwf ikd af tmi f ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd ½xI m;Ny;Djzpof jzi hf oEwÅ Cd e tw;kH tcJvnf; rxifawmhNyD jzpfí oEÅwdCeudk xnfhoGif;í rzGifhqdkjcif; jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/ umrb0 ½lyb0 t½lyb0wnf;[laom rjywfrpJ jzpfay:aeaom ½kyfemrftpOf[laom 0#f-

w&m;onf y0wå rnf\/ tu,fpifppftm;jzifhrl b0tm;vHk;\ jzpfjcif; b0y0wåd[lorQonf y0wå rnof nof mjzp\f / oaYkd omvf n;f txwG tf xyd of Ykda&mu&f aSd eaom b\*gFEyk óemÓPjfzi hftv;kHpakH om b0[lorQwdkYü jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh txl;ojzifh ysufjcif;'Pfcsufjzifh tjrJrjywf n§Of;yef; EySd pf ucf &H jci;foabm\ tveG tYf veG f xixf i&f mS ;&mS ; xiaf eaomaMumi hfNird of uof n hfcsr;fomock [k orkwftyfonfvnf;jzpfukefaom ½lyb0 t½lyb0wdkYrSaomfrSvnf; jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh tnO§ ;fye;f tEySd pf ucf &H jci;f 'uk o© abmw&m;\ xi&f mS ;{ue f&aSd eon\f tjzpaf Mumi hfaMumurf uzf ,G f b,oabmtm;jzifh xifvmukef\/ þodkYaom teufoabmudk xif&Sm;jyjcif;iSm &nf&G,fawmfrlí 0dok'd¨r\*¾t|uxmü y0wåt& ½lyb0 t½lyb0\ jzpfjcif; b0y0wåd[k zGifhqdkjcif; jzpfayonf/

(r[m#D-2-447/) umvoHk;yg;ç oEÅmefESpfyg;wnf;[laom (31)bHktwGif;ü wnf&dSaom ocFg&w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYudk-

1/ tedpö[k ESvHk;oGif;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; edrdwå = ocFg&edrdwf = ocFg&w&m;taygif;onf aMumufrufzG,f ab;tm;jzifh xifvm\/

2/ 'ku©[k ESvHk;oGif;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; tvHk;pHkaom bHkb0wdkYü jzpf&jcif; b0y0wåonf aMumufrufzG,f ab;tm;jzifh xifvm\/

3/ tewå[k ESvHk;oGif;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; edrdwå = ocFg&edrdwf = ocFg&w&m;taygif;onf vn;faumi;fç tv;kHpakH om bbkH 0ü jzp&f jci;f = b0trn&f aom ½yk cf Em¨ emrcf Em¨ w\Ykd jzp&f jci;f

= b0y0wåonfvnf;aumif; aMumufrufzG,f ab;tm;jzifhxifvm\/ ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k ESvHk;oGif;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ysufjcif; =

bif[laom r&P = aorIudkom jrifae\/ xdkaMumifh xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; ocFg&edrdwfonf

y#dy'gÓP'óe0dok'¨d eda'´o -- b,wky|meÓPfcef;

aMumurf uzf ,G af b;tm;jzi hfxivf mjci;f jzpof n/f ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd'uk [© kEvS ;kHoiG ;faom a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfonf okc[k orkwftyfaom ½lyb0 t½lyb0ü jzpfjcif; = ½lyb0 t½lyb0 trnf&aom

½yk cf Em¨ -emrcf Em¨ -½yk ef mrcf Em¨ w\Ykd jzpjfci;f b0y0w\då aomrf vS n;f jzpjfci;f ysujfci;f 'Pcf sujfzi hfrjywf rp J tzewf vvJ J EySd pf utf yof n\f tjzpuf okd mvQi f jriaf e\/ xokd Ykd jriaf ejci;faMumi hf xakd ,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvftm; ½lyb0 t½lyb0\ jzpfjcif;[laom y0wåaomfrSvnf; aMumufrufzG,f ab;tm;jzifh xifvm\/ umrb0\ jzpfjcif;[laom y0wåüum; qdkzG,f&myif r&dSjzpfawmh\/ wpfzef ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tewå[k ESvHk;oGif;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf edrdwå y0wå ESpfyg;pHkudkvnf; vloluif;qdwfaom &GmuJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç wHvQyfuJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç aumif;uifü jrL;xl;jcif;iSm \*E¨AÁewfwdkYonf zefqif; tyfaom ewfNrdKUuJhodkYvnf;aumif; twårSuif;\[lí twå[lonfh tESpfrrDS; tcsnf;EDS;[lí twårS qdwfokOf;\[lí twå[laom t&Sifocif r&dS[lí twå[laom tBuD;tuJr&dS[lí jrifae\ ½Iae\/ xdkaMumifh xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; edrdwå y0wåESpfrsKd;pHkonf aMumufrufzG,f ab;tm;jzifh xifvmayonf/

## b,ÓPf\ t½IcHtm½Hkw&m;

edrdwåEÅd ocFg&edrdwåH/ twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEémeH ocFg&meara0wH t"d0peH/ y / y0wåEÅd

½lyg½lyb0y0wdå/ (0dok'd¨-2-284/) þ txuyf g t|uxm\ ziG qhf ckd suEf iS thf n D þb,0yd óemÓP\f t½cI tH m½ Hkw&m;rsm;rmS vnf; twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef[laom umvoHk;yg;ç tZöswå A[d'¨[laom oEÅmefESpfyg; twGif;ü wnf&dSaom ocFg&w&m;tm;vkH;yif jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/ a&S;ydkif; 0dyóemÓPfwdkY\ t½IcHtm½HkESifh twlwlyif jzpfonf/ xakd Mumi hftoiof al wmaf umi;fon fþb,ÓPyf ikd ;füvn;f umvo;kHyg; oEmÅ eEf pS yf g; twiG ;fü wnf&dSaom ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufudkyif tm½kH,lí &Hcg tZöswåü &Hcg A[d'¨ü &Hcg ½kyfw&m;udk &Hcg emrfw&m;udk &Hcg tedpö[k &Hcg 'ku©[k &Hcg tewå[k wGifwGifBuD; 0dyóem½Iyg/ &Hcg y#dpöorkyÜg'f t\*gF&ywf \Ykd tysuof uof uuf ykd i f tm½,Hk íl &cH g tepd [ö k &cH g 'uk [© k &cH g tew[å vk n;f wiG wf iG Bfu;D 0dyóem½Iyg/ umvoHk;yg;vHk;ü ½Iyg/ &Hcg ½Ionfh 0dyóemÓPfudkvnf; wpfzef jyefí 0dyóem½Iyg/

½kyf½I ----- ½kyf - ysuf - tedpöç

½Ionfh ÓPf - ysuf - tedpöç

emrf½I ----- emrf - ysuf - tedpöç

½Ionfh ÓPf - ysuf - tedpö ----- þodkY ponfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç

t0dZÆm½I ----- t0dZÆm - ysuf - tedpöç

½Ionfh ÓPf - ysuf - tedpö ----- þodkY ponfjzifhvnf;aumif; ½Iygav/

b,wky|meÓPfcef; NyD;\/

22222

## tm'De0gEkyóemÓPfcef;

xdk b,wky|meÓPfudk ½dk½dkaoao av;av;pm;pm; rDS0Jaom jzpfapaom yGm;rsm;aom Budrfzef

rsm;pGm tavhtvmjyKaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; tvHk;pHkaom (31)bHkwdkY twGif;ü ocFg&vQif taMumif;&if;&dSaom Zmwd-Z&m-r&P = jzpf-wnf-ysuf paom tusKd;rJhrsm;rS apmifha&Smufwwfaom w&m;onf ÓPfü rxifawmhay/ tvHk;pHkaom jzpfrIb0 rSeforQ\ tedpö 0dy&dPmrpaom azmufjyef ysupf ;Djci;f tjyp&f oSd n\f tjzpjfzi hfwol n\f tjzpaf Mumiwhf n;f/ ocgF&w&m;vQi ftaMumi;f&i;f&aSd om ZmwZd &mr&Ppaom tusK;druhJ kd a&mS ivf oJT jzi hf apmiahf &mS ujfci;fimS yek ;fatmi;f&mon f rxiaf wmah y/ ocgF&w&m;vQi ftaMumi;f&i;f&aSd om ZmwZd &mr&Ppaom tusK;druhJ kda&mS ivf jJTci;fimS ajy;omG ;&monf rxifawmhay/ ocFg&w&m;vQif taMumif;&if;&dSaom ZmwdZ&mr&Ppaom tusKd;rJhrS udk,f;uG,f tm;xm;&monf rxifawmhay/ tvHk;pHkaom bHkb0wdkYü jzpfukefaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYwGif wpfckaom ocFg&w&m;üaomfvnf; awmifhwjcif;onfaomfvnf;aumif; ]]{aom ar twåm = ig\ twå}}[k rSm;aomtm;jzifh oHk;oyfjcif;onfaomfvnf;aumif; rjzpfawmhay/

1/ umr ½ly t½lywnf;[laom bHkoHk;yg;wdkYonf rD;awmuf rD;vQHuif;aom rD;usD;wdkYjzifh jynfhaom rD;usD;wGif;wdkYuhJodkY xifvSmukef\/

2/ r[mbkwf "mwfBuD;av;yg;wdkYonf Murf;wrf;aom tqdyf&dSaom a>rç vsifaom tqdyf&dSaom a>rwdkYuhJodkY xifvSmukef\/

3/ cE¨mig;yg;wdkYonf oefvsuf ajr§mufcsDrdk;vsuf aemufu xyfMuyfruGm vdkufygvmaom vlowf a,mufsm; ig;OD;wdkYuJhodkY xifvSmukef\/

4/ twiG ;f tZsöwudå tm,we (6)yg;woYkd n f vol wl rYkd S qwd of Ok ;faom &mG ysuuf ek ;f &mG q;kduek ;fuohJ Ykd xifvSmukef\/

5/ tjyifAm[d& tm,we (6)yg;wdkYonf &Gmudk vk,ufzsufqD;aom cdk;om;wdkYuJhodkY xifvmukef\/

6/ tvHk;pHkaom bHkb0wdkYonf &m\*rD; a'gorD; arm[rD; ZmwdrD; Z&mrD; r&PrD; aomurD; y&da'0rD; 'ku©rD; a'greórD; Oyg,morD;wnf;[laom (11)oD;aom rD;wdkYjzifh awmufavmiftyuf ek of uohJ vYkd n;faumi;fç xu0f e;fusirf S tvQaH jymiaf jymi f awmuuf ek of uohJ vYkd n;faumi;fç wpfNydKifeufaom rD;awmuf rD;vQHtaygif;ESifhwuG jzpfukefouJhodkYvnf;aumif; xifvSmukef\/

7/ tv;kHpakH om ocgF&w&m;woYkd n f tikd ;ftrmuohJ Ykd jzpuf ek íf vn;faumi;fç rsm;pmG aom temuohJ Ykd jzpfukefívnf;aumif;ç jrm;ajimifhuJhodkY jzpfukefívnf;aumif;ç tpD;tyGm;rJhudk aqmifouJhodkY jzpuf ek íf vn;faumi;fç tjrpJ aJG eaom ,mysa&m\*g[al om rvl "mwcf aH &m\*gr S wpyf g;aom jyi;fjy onf;xefpGmaom tema&m\*guJhodkY jzpfukefívnf;aumif;ç 'ku©oabm&dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifh om,mtyfaom oabmrS uif;ukefonfhç ysufpD;jcif; tqHk;&dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifh jynfhpHkjcif;rS uif;ukefonfh BuD;rm;aom tjypftpktykHBuD;jzpfí xifvSmukef\/ þa,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd ysujfci;f = biuf kd ½aI om b\*gFEyk óem\ tprG ;fjzihf tv;kHpakH om ocgF&w&m;woYkd n f aMumuvf etYf yof n hfab;tjzpjfzi hfxiuf ek vf waf om fxu0f e;fusirf S

jynphf jkHci;f ui;faomç om,mtyof n\f tjzp fui;faomç tjrrJ jyw fysujfci;f[al om ab;bsr;fEiS whf uG jzpfjcif;[laom tjypftm'De0udkomvQif awGUjrifae\/ þodkYaom enf;jzifh ½Iaom xdka,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvftm; ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tjypftm'De0ukd ½Iwwfaom ½Ijrifaom tm'De0ÓPf = tm'De0gEkyóemÓPf rnfonf jzpfay:vm\/ (0dok'd¨-2-284-285/)

## y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfü a[mMum;xm;awmfrlyHk

OyÜg'Íö y0wåÍö? edrdwåH 'ku©EÅd yówd/ tm,l[eH y#doE¨d H? ÓPH tm'Dea0 £'H/ tEkyÜg'H tyÜ0wåH? tedrdwåH okcEÅd p/

tem,l[em tyÜ#doE¨d? ÓPH oEÅdya' £'H/

£'H tm'Dea0 ÓPH? yÍöXmaeok Zm,wd/ yÍöXmae oEÅdya'? 'o ÓaP yZmemwd/

'GdEéH ÓPmeH ukovwm? emem'd|Dok e urÜwd/

(y#doH-56-58/ 0dok'd¨-2-286/) þ tm'De0gEkyóemÓPf jzpfyHk tydkif;0,f y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfü vm&dSaom taMumif;t&m-

rsm;udk tusOf;csKyfí azmfjytyfygonf/ þÓPfydkif;ü ---- OyÜg'ç y0wåç edrdwåç tm,l[eç y#doE¨d þ (5)rsKd;ç tEkyÜg'ç tyÜ0wåç tedrdwåç tem,l[emç tyÜ#doEd¨ - þ (5)rsKd;ç ESpf&yfaygif;aomf (10)rsKd; aom w&m;wdkYudk txl;\*½kjyKí rSwfom;yg/ ,if;wdkYudk tpOftwdkif; wifjyaytHh/ -----

1/ OygÜ' ----- a&S;twdwfuHaMumifh þb0ü 0dygu0#fcE¨m[laom ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif;onf aMumurf uzf ,G fab;wn;f/ þovYkd Qi focgF&w&m;w\Ykd aMumurf uzf ,G fab;tjzpjfzi hfxijfci;fü jzpfaom ynmonf ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tjypfukd ½Ijrifwwfaom tm'De0gEkyóemÓPf rn\f /

2/ y0wå --- y0wådtcg ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ pyfumpyfumjzpfjcif;onf aMumufrufzG,f ab;wnf;/y/

3/ edrdwå ----- ocFg&edrdwfonf aMumufrufzG,f ab;wnf;/ y /

4/ tm,l[e --- aemiftcg y#doaE¨\taMumif;jzpfaom uHonf aMumufrufzG,f ab;wnf;/ y/

5/ y#od aE ¨----- aemiftcg y#doaE¨onf aMumufrufzG,f ab;wnf;/ y / y#doaE¨\ jzpf&mjzpfaom ig;jzmaom \*wdonf aMumufrufzG,f ab;wnf;/ y / tvHk;pHkaom cE¨mwdkY\ jzpfjcif; = edAÁwdåonf/y/ 0dygufw&m;\ jzpfjcif; = Oyywådonf/y/ Zmwdonf/ Z&monf/

Asm"donf/ r&Ponf/ aomuonf/ y&da'0onf/ Oyg,moonf aMumufrufzG,f ab;wnf;/ þovYkd Qi f ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd aMumurf uzf ,G f ab;tjzpjfzi hfxijfci;fü jzpaf om ynmon f ocgF&w&m;wdkY\ tjypfukd ½Iaom tm'De0gEkyóemÓPfrnf\/ þum; yxr0g&wnf;/ (y#doH-56/) þy#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfü vm&dSaom w&m;wdkYwGif OyÜg'ç y0wåç edrdwåç tm,l[eç y#doE¨d þ

ig;yg;wdkYudkomvQif tm'De0gEkyóemÓPf\ tm½kH[kqdktyfaom ,if;0dyóemÓPf\ jzpf&mXme\ tprG ;fjzih ftxuwf iG fazmjfyxm;aom y#od r'dÇ gr\*\*¾ gxmrsm;ü a[mMum;awmrf tl yuf ek \f / <ui;fuek af om \*wpd onwf uYkd kdxikd g;rsK;dw\Ykd y&,d m, fa00pk \f tprG ;fjzi hfa[mMum;xm;awm frtl yuf ek \f / reS af yonf edAÁwådEiS hfZmw dþESpfyk'ftaygif;onf OygÜ'y'k \f vn;faumi;fç y#doE¨dyk'f\vnf;aumif; y&d,m,f a00kpfpum;omwnf;/ \*wdç Oyywåd - þESpfyk'ftaygif;onf y0wå-o'g´\ y&,d m,af 00pk pf um;wn;f/ Z&mç Asm"dç r&Pç aomuç y&da'0ç Oyg,moyk'fwdkYonf edrdwåyk'f\ y&d,m,fa00kpfpum;wdkYwnf;/ þodkY toD;toD; rSwfyg/ (0dok'd¨-2-286/)

1/ tEyk gÜ' ----- jzpfjcif; r&dSaom edAÁmefonfç wpfenf; ----- ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ aemiftcg jzpfjcif; ui;faMumi;f jzpaf om eAd mÁ eof n fab;r&Sd? þo Ykdoad om ÓPof n ftv;kHpakH om ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd uif;Nidrf;&m jzpfaom tNrdKufedAÁmefü jzpfaom ÓPf rnf\/

2/ tyÜ0wå ----- y0wå r&dSaom edAÁmefonfç wpfenf; y0wåuif;aMumif; jzpfaom edAÁmefonf/ y / 3/ tedrdwå ----- edrdwå r&dSaom edAÁmefonfç wpfenf; ocFg&uif;aMumif; jzpfaom edAÁmefonf/ y /

4/ tem,l[em ----- tm,l[e r&dSaom edAÁmefonfç wpfenf; tm,l[euif;aMumif; jzpfaom edAÁmefonf/ y /

5/ tyÜ#doE¨d ----- y#od aE ¨ r&aSd om eAd mÁ eof nçf wpef n;f y#od aEu¨ i;faMumi;f jzpaf om eAd mÁ eof n/f y / tEyk g,mo ----- Oyg,mo r&aSd om eAd mÁ eof nçf wpef n;f Oyg,moui;faMumi;f jzpaf om eAd mÁ e-f on f ab;r&?Sd ---- þodkY odaom ÓPfonf tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ uif;Nidrf;&m jzpfaom tNrdKufedAÁmefü jzpfaom ÓPf rnf\/ (y#doH-57/) þum; 'kwd,0g&wnf;/ þ'kwd,0g&udk tEG, = tavsmftm;jzifh jytyfaom tm'De0ÓPf\ qefYusifbuf jzpfaom ÓPfudk ----- ]]tMuifw&m;ü jzpfjcif;onf r&dS? xdkw&m;ü tcsif;cyfodrf; aMumufrufzG,f ab;bsrf;onfvnf; r&dS}}[k Aswd&duf = ajymif;jyeftm;jzifh jyjcif;iSm a[mMum;awmfrltyfayonf/ wpfenf; ocFg&w&m;wdkYü aMumufrufzG,f ab;tjzpfjzifh xifjcif;jzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tjypfudk jrifí xdwfveaYf om oaH 0\* pwd Ef vS ;kHxm;&MSduuek af om a,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fwtYkd m; ab;r&&Sd m ab;Oyg'uf ek &f m tjyprf &aSd om w&m;onvf n;f &ySd gao;\[ kouof mjci;fu kdjzpaf pjci;f tusK;dimS vn;f þ'wk ,d 0g&ukd a[mMum;awmrf tl yaf yon/f wpef n;f ---- xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf m; OygÜ'ponwf oYkd n faMumurf uzf ,G f ab;tjzpfjzifh xifvSmukef\? xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; xdkaMumufrufzG,f ab;b,\ qefYusifbuf jzpfaom ab;rJh&m tb,odkY ñGwfaompdwfonf jzpfay:vSm\/ tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl ----- ylavmifjcif;jzifh tEdSyfpufcH&aomol\ tat;"mwfü ñGwfudkif;½Idif;aom pdwf"mwf&dSrIonf xif&Sm; jzpfwwf ouohJ Ykdaumi;fpmG jritf yNfy;Daom tjyp&f aSd om ocgF&w&m;taygi;fr Spipf ptf m;jzi hfvwG af jrmujfci;fimS tvdk&dSonf\ tjzpf[laom rkOdöwkurswmÓPfonf jzpfay:vSmaomaMumifh jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh ocFg& w&m;wdkYü aMumufrufzG,f ab;tjzpfjzifh xifonf\ tpGrf;jzifh NyD;aom ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tjypfudk jrifaom tm'De0gEkyóemÓPf\ tusKd;tmedoifukd jyjcif;iSmvnf; þ'kwd,0g&udk a[mMum;awmf rltyfonf[k od&dSygav/ (0dok'd¨-2-287/)

OyÜg' - tEkyÜg' ----- ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif;onf aMumufrufzG,fab;wnf;? ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif; r&dSaom edAÁmefonfç wpfenf; ----- ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ aemiftcg jzpfjcif; uif;aMumif; jzpfaom edAÁmefonf ab;r&dS? - þodkYodaom ÓPfonf tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ uif;Nidrf;&m jzpfaom tNrdKufedAÁmefü jzpfaom ÓPf rnf\/ y /

Oyg,moon faMumurf uzf ,G fab;wn;f? Oyg,mo r&aSd om eAd mÁ eof nçf wpef n;f --- Oyg,mo uif;aMumif; jzpfaom edAÁmefonf ab;r&dS? - þodkY odaom ÓPfonf tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ uif;Nidrf;&mjzpfaom tNrdKufedAÁmefü jzpfaom ÓPf rnf\/ þum; wwd,0g&wnf;/ yxr0g&um; y0wwdå n;f/ y0wüdå tm'eD 0ÓPjfzpyf ukH kdjy\/ 'wk ,d 0g&um; e0d wwdå n;f? e0d wüdå

tusKd;tmedoifukd jy\/ y0wådü tjypftm'De0ukdjrifí xdkjrifonf\ tjcm;rJhrSmvQif ed0wådü tusKd; tmedoifukd jrifojzifh vsifjrefpGm 0dyóemudk vkHYvBudK;ukwf tm;xkwfolwdkY\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh ----OyÜga'g b,H? tEkyÜga'g acrH = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif;onf aMumufrufzG,f ab;wnf;? ocFg& w&m;w\Ykd jzpjfci;fr&aSd om eAd mÁ eof nçf wpef n;f ---- ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd aemitf cg jzpjfci;f ui;faMumi;f jzpfaom edAÁmefonf ab;r&dS? - þodkYpaom þwwd,0g&udk tm;xkwfownf;/ q|0g&ponfwdkYü vnf; enf;wl rSwfyg/ (r[m#D-2-449/)

\*wd ----- \*wd[lonfum; y&rw¬w&m;udk,ftm;jzifh xdkxdkuHjzifh rSwftyfukefaom b0[laom trnfudk &jcif;iSm xdkufukefaom 0dygufemru©E¨m u#wåm½kyfyif [lí odtyf\/ þyk'fwdkYwGifvnf; OyÜg'ç y0wåç tm,l[e o'´gjzifh ypöKyÜeft"GefYumvü twGif;0ifukefaom (= y#doaE¨rSonf pkwdodkY wdkifatmifaom b0wpfcktwGif;ü wnf&dSukefaom) ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk aumuf,ltyfukef\/ y#doE¨d o'´gjzifh tem\*wft"GefYü twGif;0ifukefaom uHaMumifh jzpfukefaom Oyg'dEéu©E¨mwdkYudk aumuf,ltyfukef\/ OyÜg' o'´gjzifhvnf; twdwft"GefYumvü twGif;0ifukefaom ur®-ocFg&wdkYudk xkwfjytyfukef\/ edrdwåo'´gjzifhum; twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef[laom oHk;yg;aom t"GefYumvü wnfaom ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;ç tZöswå A[d'¨ponf a0zefjcif;&dSaom ukefatmifpHkaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYukdvnf; aumuf,ltyfukef\/ (r[m#D-2-449-450/)

## 'ku© - omrdo - ocFg&

þygVdawmfü OyÜg'ponfonf aMumufrufzG,fab;wnf;/ xdkaMumufrufzG,f ab;jzpfonfh OyÜg'ponfonf tjrJtm;jzifh 'ku©omwnf;/ (xdkOyÜg'ponf\ 'ku©\ tjzpfjzifh aMumufrufzG,f ab;qdk;BuD;jzpf&um; aMumufrufzG,f ab;qdk;BuD;onf 'ku©\tjzpfukd vGefírjzpf[k þpum;u azmfjyonf/) xdkjrJaomtm;jzifh 'ku©jzpfaom aMumufrufzG,f oabm&dSaom OyÜg'ponfonf ----(1) 0¥mrdoç (2) avmumrdoç (3) udavomrdowdkYrS rvGwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh tmrdoESifhwuG jzpfonfomvQifwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-287/)

1/ 0¥mrdo ----- uHaMumifh jzpfaom Oyg'dEéu©E¨m ig;yg;wdkYudk 0¥mrdo rnf\[k q&mjrwfwdkY qdkMuuek \f / uad vo0# fur0® # f0yd gu0#[f al om 0#of ;kHyg;onvf n;faumi;fç ,i;f0#uf dkraSD om w&m;onf vnf;aumif; 0¥mrdo rnf\/ (r[m#D-2-450/)

2/ avmumrdo ----- ½lyg½kH o'´g½kH \*E¨m½kH &om½kH azm|AÁm½kH [lukefaom tm½kHig;yg; umr\*kPf w&m;wdkYonf &m\* a'go arm[paom udavomwdkYonf ig-ighOpöm ponfjzifh oHk;oyftyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh avmumrdornf\/ udavomwdkY\ pm;zwf 0g;zwf eif;e,f Budwfacs&m w&m;pkwdkY yifwnf;/ (r[m#D-2-450/)

3/ udavomrdo ----- &m\* a'go arm[ paom udavomwdkYonf udavomrdo rnf\/

(r[m#D-2-450/)

tMuif OyÜg'paom oabmw&m;onf omrdo = tmrdoESifhwuG jzpf\/ xdktmrdoESifhwuG

jzpfaom OyÜg'paom w&m;onf ocFg&rwåar0 = avmuDocFg&rQomwnf;/ (0dok'd¨-2-287/) þ ocFg&rwåar0-ü ]{0 = omvQif}[laom pum;jzifh (= avmuDocFg&rQom-ü ]om} [laom

pum;jzifh) 0docFg&[k qdktyfaom edAÁmefudk epfap\/ taMumif;rl ----- xdk0docFg&jzpfaom edAÁmefü omrod tjzp\f t>rurf Qaomvf n;f r&aSd omaMumi hf jzp\f / ]rw å = rQ} [al om pum;jzi hfrjynphf akH om ocFg&w&m;udk xif&Sm;jy\/ taMumif;rl tvHk;pHkaom jzpfjcif; ysufjcif;oabm&dSaom ocFg&w&m; reS of rQon ftmrod EiS hftwwl u Gjzpof ncf sn;f r[wk /f tmrod EiS whf u Grjzpaf om r\*-f zvkd wf &m;vn;f yg0iaf e\/ r\*-f zvdk wf &m;woYkd nvf n;f jzpjfci;f ysujfci;f&aSd om ocgF&w&m;pwk wYkd iG f yg0iMfu\/ xwkd iG f þü avmuD ocFg&w&m;rQudkom aumuf,l&aomaMumifh jzpfonf/ (r[m#D -2-450/) xdkodkY b,[k qdktyfaom OyÜg'ponfonf 'ku©ponfyif jzpfaomaMumifh ]]OyÜga'g 'ku©EÅd b,wky|mae ynm tm'Dea0 ÓPH = jzpfjcif; OyÜg'onf 'ku©wnf;/ þodkY ocFg&w&m;wdkYü aMumufrufzG,f tjzpfjzifh xifjcif;ü jzpfaom ynmonf tm'De0ÓPf rnf\/}} þodkY ponfudk y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfü a[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ þü wpfyk'fyk'fjzifh 'ku©oabm[laom teuf onf NyD;aumif;ygaomfvnf; -----

1/ b,mum& = aMumuftyfonf\ tjzpf[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifhç

2/ 'ku©mum& = 'ku©[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifhç

3/ omrdomum& = tmrdoESifhwuG jzpfjcif;[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh ---þodkY tjcif;t&m xl;aomtm;jzifh ÓPfjzpfykH xl;onf\ tpGrf;jzifh þyk'fwdkYü ÓPfxl;onf\

tjzpfudk od&dSygav/ (0dok'd¨-2-287/) x kdocgF&w&m;wüYkd yivf Qi ftepd tö m;jzi hf'uk t© m;jzi hftewtå m;jzi hfjzpjfci;fx;lon\f tprG ;fjzihf tjcif;t&mxl;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh tedpömEkyóemÓPf 'ku©mEkyóemÓPf tewåmEkyóemÓPf [k tEkyóemÓPf\ xl;jcm;rI jzpfouJhodkY xdkYtwl b,mum& 'ku©mum& omrdomum& [laom tjcif;t&m tmum& xl;jcm;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh jzpfay:vmyHk\ tpGrf;jzifh ÓPf\ xl;jcm;onf\ tjzpfudk odtyfayonf/ xdktjcif;t&m tmum&wdkYwGif b,mum&tm;jzifhjzpfaom ÓPfonf b,wyk |meÓP frnf\/ 'ku©mum&ç omrdomum& tm;jzifh jzpfaom ÓPfonf tm'De0ÓPf rnf\/ (r[m#D-2-450-451/)

## ÓPf (10) yg;

tm'De0ÓPfudk odaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf OyÜg'ç y0wåç edrdwåç tm,l[eç y#doEd¨[laom (5)rsKd;wdkYudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaomç ,if; (5)rsKd;vQif wnf&m jzpf&m &dSukefaom (5)yg;aom tm'De0ÓPfç tEkyÜg'ç tyÜ0wåç tedrdwåç tem,l[eç tyÜ#doE¨d[laom (5)rsKd;aom ÓPf\ jzpf&m wnf&m 0w¬Kudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmukefaom (5)rsKd;aom oEÅdy'ÓPf -- ESpf&yfaygif; þ (10)rsKd;aom ÓPfwdkYudk xdk;xGif;í od\ rsufarSmufjyK\/ (0dok'd¨-2-287/)

ÓPfwpfcku ÓPfwpfckudkum; odEdkif\/ odkYaomf ÓPfonf rdrdudk,fudk rdrd rod/ tb,faMumifh 'o ÓaP yZmemwd = (10) yg;aom ÓPfwdkYudk od\ ----- [k þodkY qdkoenf;[k ar;&ef&dS\/ tajzum; þodkYwnf;/ ----þt&mü odjcif;[lonfrSmvnf; OyÜg'ç y0wåç edrdwåç tm,l[eç y#doE¨d[laom tm½kHç tEkyÜg'ç tyÜ0wåç tedrdwåç tem,l[eç tyÜ#doE¨d[laom tm½kHü wnfaom usa&mufaeaom ÓPfonf ,if;tm½kHay:ü vGefvGefuJuJ awGa0jcif; uif;ae\? awGa0rI arm[ trdkufwdkufudk y,fazsmufNyD; vGifhpifapNyD; jzpf\/ xdkodkY awGa0rI uif;ojzifh ,if;tm½kH (10)rsKd;ü rawGa0onf jzpfí awGa0jcif; ui;fonjfzpíf ÓP[f al om rrd üd vn;f awaG 0jci;f ui;fonof mvQi f jzpaf e\/ xakd Mumi hf ÓPof nf rrd ud ,kd uf vkd n;f rrd d ood uohJ Ykdjzpaf e\/ þoaYkd om taMumi;faMumi hf(10)yg;aom ÓPwf uYkd kdo\d [k qdkjcif; jzpfonf/ (r[m#D-2-451/) a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf &Hcg OyÜg'ç y0wåç edrdwåponfwdkYudk 0dyóem ½Iaeaom 0dyóemÓPfudkvnf; wpfzefjyefí 0dyóem½I&\/ xdkodkY a&S;0dyóemÓPfudk aemuf0dyóemÓPfjzifh wpfzef jyeíf 0yd óem½EI ikd af om f----- ]'o ÓaP yZmemwd = (10)yg;aom ÓPfwdkYudk od\} - [k þodkY qdkEdkifonfom jzpfayonf/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf þazmfjyyg tm'De0ÓPfç oEÅdy'ÓPf ESpfyg;wdkYü vdr®monf\tjzpf-

aMumifh txl;xl;aom 'd|dwdkYaMumifh rwkefvIyfawmhay/ (y#doH-56-58/) rjywjfzpaf om ½yk ef mrtf pO[f al om y0wüdå razmurf jye f [wk rf eS of nthf wikd ;f 0yd óemÓPjfzihf

jrifNyD;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh xdky0wådESifh qefYusifbuftm;jzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ uif;Nidrf;&m edAÁmef w&m;awmfjrwfonf aumif;pGm qHk;jzwftyfonf jzpfíomvQif xifvm\/ xdkaMumifh xdka,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvf\ pdwfonf rsufarSmufaom udk,f\tjzpfü tvGefrGefjrwfaom ]]y&r'd|"r® edAÁmef}} &\Sd -þodkY paom rdpämt,l\ tpGrf;jzifh rwkefvIyfawmhay/ tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl ----- ½kyfemrft,Of y0wådü aumif;pGm xuf0ef;usif jriftyfaom tjypftm'De0 &dSaomaMumifh jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh txl; xl;aom 'd|dwdkYaMumifh rwkefvIyfawmhay[k rdefYqdkjcif; jzpfonf/ (r[m#D-2-451/)

tm'De0gEkyóemÓPfcef; NyD;\/

22222

edAÁd'gEkyóemÓPfcef;

## edAÁd'gEkyóemÓPf = edAdÁE´ÓPf

xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf þodkYvQif umr ½ly t½lywnf;[laom bkHoHk;yg;twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom

ocgF&w&m;tm;v;kHwuYkd kdtjyptf m'eD 0tm;jzi hf½oI njfzpíf ysupf ;Djci;foabmEiS whf u Gjzpaf om boHk ;kHyg; twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ocFg&w&m; taygif;ü NiD;aiGU\ qefYusif\ rarGUavsmfawmhay/ EdIif;cdkif;zG,f&m avmuOyrm rnfonfum; taemwwåtdkif\ taemufrsufESm pdwåul#awmif&if;ü arGUavsmfaom a&T[oFmrif;onf rpifMu,faom 'Gef;p@m&GmwHcg;teD; tdkifi,fü rarGUavsmfouJhodkY tdkifBuD; ckepf tikd wf üYkd omvQi f arUGavsmof uohJ Ykd ----- þOyrm twlomvQif þa,m\*g0p& [oFmrif;onfvnf; aumi;fpmG xu0f e;fusi fjritf yaf om tjyp&f adS om ysupf ;Djci;foabmEiS hfwu Gjzpaf om bokH ;kHyg;twiG ;fü wnf&Sdaom awblru ocFg&w&m;taygif;ü rarGUavsmfawmhay/ pifppfaomfum; bm0em[laom arGUavsmf&m &Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh bm0emü arGUavsmf aysmfydkuf ESpfNcdKufaom yDwdESifh jynfhpHkonf\ tjzpfaMumifh tedpömEkyóemç 'ku©mEkyóemç tewåmEkyóemç edAÁd'gEkyóemç 0d&m\*gEkyóemç ead &m"mEyk óemç y#ed ód\*g¾Eyk óem[al om cek pyf g;aom tEyk óemwüYkd omvsi f arUGavsmaf ysmyf ukd f

ESpfNcdKuf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-287/) wpzf e f a&cT sKid ahf vmS itf rd üf avmS ixf m;tyaf om om;w\Ykd ri;fjzpaf om jcaoohF n f avmS itf rd üf

rarGUavsmfouJhodkYç pifppfaomfum; ,lZemoHk;axmif tajymus,faom [dr0EÅmüomvQif arGUavsmf ouohJ YkdþOyrmtwyl i fþa,m\*g0p& jcaorhF i;fonvf n;f umro\*k w d½yl o\*k w dt½yl o\*k w[d al om oHk;rsKd;jym;aom ok\*wdbkHüaomfvnf; rarGUavsmf? pifppfaomfum; tedpömEkyóem 'ku©mEkyóem tewmå Eyk óem[al om o;kHrsK;duek af om tEyk óemwüYkd omvQi farUGavsmaf ysmyf ukd f EpS NfcKduíf aeay\/

(0dok'¨d-2-288/) wpfzef aiGawmiftwl udk,fvHk;jzLaomç vufESpfzuf ajcESpfzuf tNrD; ESmarmif; odktdrf[laom

ajrüwnaf om cek pyf g;aom t\*gF&adS om wecf ;kdBu;Drm;aom aumi;fuiüf ysoH mG ;Eikd af om q'e´ qf irf i;fonf NrdKUv,fü rarGUavsmfbJ [dr0EÅm q'´eftdkif&Sd&m awmüomvQif arGUavsmfouJhodkY þOyrmtwl yifvQif þa,m\*g0p& qifjrwfonfvnf; tvHk;pHkvnf;jzpfaom awblru ocFg&w&m; taygif;ü rarUGavsm/f ]]tEyk gÜa'g acr H= ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd jzpjfci;fr&adS om eAd mÁ eof n=f ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd aemitf cg jzpfjcif; uif;aMumif; jzpfaom edAÁmefonf ab;r&Sd}} --- þodkYpaom enf;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;jcif; a&S;&Sdaom tavsm f oabmÓPjfzi hf jritf yaf om oEydÅ 'trn&f aom tv;kHpakH om ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd ui;fNird ;f&m jzpfaom tNrdKufedAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfBuD;üomvQif arGUavsmf\/ xdkoEÅdy'odkY ñGwfaomç xdkoEÅdy'odkY udkif;aomç xdkoEÅdy'odkY ½Idif;aom pdwf"mwf &SdonfomvQif jzpfae\/ (0dok'¨d-2-288/)

edAÁd'gEkyóemÓPfcef; NyD;\/

22222

## w&m;udk,f teufoabmwlaom ÓPfoHk;yg;

b,wyk |meÓPçf tm'eD 0gEyk óemÓPçf eAd 'dÁ gEyk óemÓP f ----- þÓPf oHk;yg;onf w&m;u,kd f teuof abmtm;jzi hfwnl \D / xaYkd Mumi hfa&;Sa&;S t|uxmq&mawmwf oYkd n f þo Ykdred qYf -kd awmrf Mluuek \f / -----

]]b,wky|meÓPf wpfrsKd;wnf;onfyifvQif trnf oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk &&Sd\/

1/ tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk aMumufrufzG,f ab;tjzpfjzifh jrifNyD;aomaMumifh b,wky|meÓPf rnfjcif; jzpf\/

2/ xdk ocFg&w&m;wdkYüyifvQif tjypfudk xif&Sm; jyKwwfaomaMumifh xif&Sm; jywwfaomaMumifh tm'De0gEkyóemÓPf rnfjcif; jzpf\/

3/ xdk ocFg&w&m;wdkYüomvQif NiD;aiGUonf jzpfí jzpfay:vmaomaMumifh edAÁd'gEkyóemÓPf rnf jcif; jzpf\/}} (0dok'¨d-2-288/)

y#od r'dÇ gr\*y¾ gVad wmüf vn;f ----- b,wyk |meÓPçf tm'eD 0gEyk óemÓPçf eAd 'dÁ gEyk óemÓPf þ ÓPf oHk;rsKd;onf teufabmtm;jzifh wl\? o'´grQom xl;\ - [k a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/

(y#doH-259/ 0dok'¨d-2-288/)

22222

rkÍödwkurswmÓPfcef;

## = ocFg&w&m;wdkYrS vGwfajrmufvdkaomÓPf

þeAd 'dÁ gEyk óemÓPjfzi hfocgF&w&m;wüYkd Ni;DaiUGaom ocgF&w&m;wüYkd qeuYf siaf om ocgF&w&m; [lorQü rarGUavsmfaom tmpm&ukvykwå trnf&aom þ trsKd;aumif;om; trsKd;aumif;orD;tm; tvHk;pHkaom bkHb0wdkYü jzpfukefaom cPrpJ woJoJ ysufjcif;oabm &Sdukefaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYwGif wpcf ak om ocgF&w&m;üaomrf Qvn;f rNird uy f rrrd zUGJtyaf wmah y/ tv;kHpakH om ocgF&w&m;taygi;frS vGwfjcif;iSmom tvdk&Sdae\? xGufajrmufjcif;iSmom tvdk&Sdae\/ avmuOyrm ----- uGef&uf twGif;odkY a&mufaeaom ig;ç a>rcHwGif;odkY a&mufaeaom zm;ç avSmifcsKdifhü xnfhoGif;xm;tyfaom awmMuufç jrJjrHpGm zJGUcsnfxm;tyfaom ausmhuGif;\ EdkifiHodkY vukd yf g&aom om;oriçf tvrmÜ ,qf &m\ vuwf iG ;foaYkd &muaf eaom a>rç Bu;DpmG aom ñeG tf ikd wf iG ;foYkd oufqif;rdaom qifç \*VKefrif;\ cHwGif;odkY a&mufaeaom e\*g;rif;ç &m[ktok&def\ cHwGif;odkY a&mufaeaom vrif;ç &efolwdkY t0dkif;cHae&aom a,mufsm; ----- þodkYpaom owå0gwdkYonf xdkxdk ueG &f upf aom taEmS itf zUGJr S vwG vf ukd ek of nof mvQi f xuG af jrmuvf ukd ek of nof mvQi f jzpuf ek of uohJ Ykd þOyrmtwyl ivf Qi f xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f pwd of n f tv;kHpakH om awbrl u ocgF&w&m; taygi;frS vGwfajrmufjcif;iSmomvQif tvdk&dSae\/ xGufajrmufjcif;iSmomvQif tvdk&dSae\/ xdktcg þqdktyfcJhNyD;onfh twdkif; tvHk;pHkaom awblru ocFg&w&m;wdkYü uif;aom tmv,&dSaom tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&w&m;taygif;wdkYrS vGwfjcif;iSm tvdk&Sdaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü rkÍödwkurswmÓPf onf jzpfay:vm\/ (0dok'¨d-2-288-289/) b\*ÓF Prf oS n f þ rÍk wdö uk rswmÓPof Ykdwikd af tmiaf om ÓPwf uYkd m; ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tysuf oufoufudkyif tm½kH,lí vu©Pma&;oHk;wefudk wpfvSnfhpDwifum wGifwGifBuD; 0dyóem ½Iaeaom ÓPfrsm; jzpfMu\/ umvoHk;yg; oEÅmefESpfyg; twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ,if;ocFg& w&m;wdkY\ tysufudk tm½kH,lí vu©Pma&;oHk;wefudk wpfvSnfhpD wifum wGifwGifBuD; 0dyóem½IcJh aomf ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYtay:ü -----

1/ aMumufrufzG,f ab;tm;jzifh xifcJhaomf b,ÓPfç

2/ ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tjypfudk ½IjrifcJhaomf tm'De0ÓPfç

3/ ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYü NiD;aiGUcJhaomf edAÁd'gÓPfç

4/ ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYrS vGwfajrmufvdkcJhaomf rkÍödwkurswmÓPf ---þodkY toD;toD; ac:a0:oHk;pGJjcif; jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/

rkÍödwkurswmÓPfcef; NyD;\/

22222

y#docFgEkyóemÓPfcef;

## y#docFgEkyóemÓPf

aom {0H oAÁb0-a,med-\*wd-|dwd-ed0go\*aw[d oab'au[d ocFga&[d rkpödwkumarm

oAÁo®m ocFg&\*wm rkpödwHk yke aw {0H ocFga& y#docFgEkyóemÓaPe wdvu©PH tma&maywGm y&d\*¾PSmwd/ (0dok'¨d-2-289/) wdvu©PH tma&maywGm ocFg&y&d\*¾PSeH ykaAÁyd uwEÅd yek\*¾[PH/ y/ ocFg&meH y&d\*¾PSeH emr

y&dykPÖvu©P0aoae0 a[mwDwd ]]wdvu©PH tma&maywGm}}wd 0kwåH/ (r[m#D-2-453/) xdk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf þodkYvQif tvHk;pHkaom bkHb0ç a,medç \*wdç Xdwdç owåm0gowdkYü jzpuf ek af om ysujfci;foabm &udS ek af om ocgF&w&m;wrYkd S vwG af jrmuvf okd njfzpíf tv;kHpakH om ocgF& w&m;taygi;fr SvwG af jrmujfci;fimS wpzf e fxakd wbrl u ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdþqvkd wUHåaom tjci;ft&m twdkif; y#docFgEkyóemÓPfjzifh vu©Pma&; oHk;wefudk wifí odrf;qnf;\ = 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-289/) ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdvuP© ma&;o;kHweuf kdwiíf 0yd óem½rI rI mS a&U yS ikd ;f 0yd óemÓPrf sm;üvn;f

&cdS \hJ / xakd Mumi hfþü yek = wpzf e[f íl t|uxmq&mawmuf red qYf akd wmrf jlci;f jzp\f / ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd ÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;,jlci;f ord ;fqn;fjci;f rnof nuf m; jynphf akH om vuP© m\ tprG ;fjziohf mvQi fjzpEf ikd \f / xakd Mumi hf----- wdvu©PH tma&maywGm = vu©Pma&;oHk;wefudkwifí 0dyóem½I&ef t|uxmu zGifhqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ (r[m#D-2-453/) þñeT Mfum;csurf sm;EiS thf n D toiof al wmaf umi;fon f ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdwpzf e f tusO;ftm;jzihf

vu©Pma&;oHk;wefudk wifí 0dyóem½Iyg/ ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufoufoufudkyif tm½kH,lí ½I&ef jzpfonf/ tus,ftm;jzifh bm0em (40) ac: awm (40) ½IuGufjzifhvnf; þtydkif;wGif wpfzef xyfí 0dyóem ½Iyg/ odkYaomf þtydkif;wGif 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmü -----

1/ tedpötjcif;t&m (14) rsKd;ç 2/ 'ku©tjcif;t&m (28) rsKd;ç 3/ tokbtjcif;t&m (9) rsKd;ç

4/ tewåtjcif;t&m (9) rsKd;ç

tm;vHk;aygif;aomf bm0em (60) ½IuGufwdkYudk zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/ bm0em (60) rQru ½IEdkif&ef tm'd = tp&Sdaom pum;wdkYjzifh zGifhqdkxm;ayonf/ wpfenf;qdk&aomf tedpötjcif;t&mudk (14)rsKd;ç 'ku©tjcif;t&mudk (28)rsKd;ç tokbtjcif;t&mudk (9)rsKd;ç tewåtjcif;t&mudk (9)rsKd; zGifhqdkxm;ojzifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ,if;tjcif;t&m toD;toD;udk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tedpö[k vnf;aumif;ç 'ku©[kvnf;aumif;ç tokb[kvnf;aumif;ç tewå[kvnf;aumif; toD;toD; ½I&rnf jzpfygonf/ tjcif;t&m wpfckpD wpfckpD cGJí ½I&ef jzpfonf/

## tedpö[k ½IyHk

xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk -----

1/ tepEö udÅ awm = aemutf peG ;f biuf kdveG Ef ikd af om = veG íf wnEf ikd af om oów r[wk of n\f tjzpfaMumifh = aemuftpGef;bifudk rvGefEdkif vGefí rwnfEdkifonf\ tjzpfaMumifh tedpö[k ½I\/

2/ wm0umvduawm = tcdkuftwefYrQ wnfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

3/ OyÜg'0,y&dpädEéawm = jzpfjcif; ysufjcif;jzifh ydkif;jcm;tyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

4/ yavmuawm = Asm"d-Z&m-r&PwdkYjzifh aygufuGJysufpD;wwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

5/ pvawm = Asm"-d Z&m-r&PEiS hfvmb-tvmbpaom avmu"wH aYkd Mumi hfwek vf yI wf wof n\f

tjzpfaMumifh ...

6/ yb\*Fkawm = ysufjcif;odkY a&mufjcif;aMumifh ...

7/ t'¨K0awm = jrJaomoabm r&Sdjcif;aMumifh ...

8/ 0dy&dPmr"r®awm = Z&m-r&P[laom ESpfyg;aom tzdkYjzifh azmufjyefjcif;oabm &Sdjcif;aMumifh ...

9/ tom&uawm = tESpfr[kwf tumESifh wljcif;aMumifh ...

10/ 0db0awm = tpD;tyGm; uif;jcif;aMumifh ...

11/ ocFwawm = taMumif;w&m;wdkYonf aygif;pkí jyKjyiftyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

12/ r&P"ra® wm = aojcif; ysufjcif;oabm &Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

13/ tm'dtEÅ0EÅawm = Oyg'f-bif[laom tp-tqkH;&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ... 14/ edpöy#dau©yawm = edpöoabmudk y,fjcif;aMumifh ...

þodkYtp&Sdukefaom taMumif;wdkYaMumifh tedpö[k ½I\/ (0dok'¨d-2-289/) toiaf ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof jlrwof n f umvo;kHyg; oEmÅ eEf pS yf g;twiG ;fü wn&f adS om ocgF&w&m; wuYkd kd,i;ftjci;ft&m wpcf pk Dwpcf pk uD kdÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmiMfuníhf tepd -ö tepd [ö yk i fwiG wf iG f½yI gav/

'ku©[k ½IykH

1/ tbdPSy#dyDVeawm = ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk jzpfjcif;ysufjcif;wdkYonf rjywf tzefzef ESdyfpuf tyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh 'ku©[k ½I\/

2/ 'ku©rawm = onf;cHEdkifcJonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

3/ 'ku©0w¬Kawm = 'ku©\ wnf&m0w¬K\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

4/ a&m\*awm = ,mysem[laom rlva&m\*gESifh wlonf\tjzpfaMumifh ...

5/ \*@awm = tdkif;trmESifh wlonf\tjzpfaMumifh ...

6/ ov’awm = jrm;ajimifhESifh wlonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

7/ tCawm = tpD;tyGm;rJhudk aqmifonf\ tjzpfaMumihf ...

8/ tmAm"awm = ,mysem[laom rlva&m\*grSwpfyg;aom jyif;jyonf;xefpGmaom tem\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

9/ þwdawm = (rsm;pmG aom ysupf ;Djci;f Asoeu kd aqmiof njfzpíf toptf m\*EÅKu {nohf nf ozG,fjzpfaom tukodkvf toif;tyif; ysufpD;aMumif; w&m;ESifh wlí) ysufpD;aMumif;\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

10/ Oy'0´ awm = (tx;lx;l tjym;jym; rsm;pmG aom tusK;druhJ kdaqmiwf wof n\f tjzpaf Mumi)hf rif;ab;rif;'Pfpaom Oy'´a0g\ wnf&m0w¬K\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

11/ b,awm = cyfodrf;aom ab;wdkY\ wnf&m\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

12/ Oyo\*¾awm = tusKd;rJhwdkYonf tpOfvdkuftyfonfjzpfí NidwG,fjcif;&dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ...? wpfenf; ----- &m\*paom tjypfwdkYESifh uyfNidjcif; ruif;onf\ tjzpfaMumihf ...

13/ twmPawm = ab;udk rapmifha&SmufEdkifonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

14/ tavPawm = cdkrDS; ykef;atmif;&m r[kwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

15/ to&Pawm = udk;uG,f&m r[kwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

16/ tm'De0awm = tjypfa'go\ tjzpfaMumifh ...? wpfenf; ----- txD;usefaom olqif;&JESifh wlonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

17/ tCrlvawm = raumif;rI\ taMumif;rlv\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

18/ 0"uawm = taqcG iyf eG ;f\ rsuEf mS uoJh Ykd csKod maom rsuEf mS &oSd njfzpíf tuRr;f0iaf om oludk owfwwfaom olowf&efolESifh wlonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

19/ omo0awm = tmoa0gw&m;w\Ykd tm½\Hk tjzpaf Mumi hf ...? wpef n;f ----- tmoa0g w&m;wdkY\ teD;pyfqHk; taMumif; y'|mef\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

20/ rm&mrdoawm = aojcif;w&m;wnf;[laom rpöKrm&fç udavom (10)yg;wnf;[laom udavorm&fwdkY\ tpmtmrdo\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

21/ Zmwd"r®awm = jzpfjcif; = Zmwdoabm &dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

22/ Z&m"r®awm = &ifhjcif; a[mif;jcif; oabm&dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

23/ Asm"d"r®awm = emjcif;oabm &dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

24/ aomu"r®awm = pdk;&drfjcif;oabm &dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

25/ y&da'0"r®awm = idka<u;jcif;oabm &dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

26/ Oyg,mo"r®awm = vGefpGm yifyef;jcif;oabm &dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

27/ oHudavodu"r®awm = wPSmoHudavoç 'd|doHudavoç 'kpö&dwoHudavowdkY\ tm½kH jzpfjcif;wnf;[laom oabm\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

28/ okcy#dau©yawm = csrf;omokcudk y,fjcif;aMumifh ...

þodkY tp&dSukefaom taMumif;wdkYaMumifh 'ku©[k ½I\/ (0dok'd¨-2-289/)

## tokb[k ½IyHk

1/ tZnawm = rEpS of uzf ,G f &oSd n\f tjzpaf Mumi hf ...? wpef n;f ----- rwifhw,fonf\ tjzpfaMumifh tobk[k ½I\/

2/ 'k\*¾E¨awm = raumif;aomteHY &dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

3/ aZ\*kpäawm = "D-"D - [k xDGzG,f&dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ...? wpfenf; ----- pufqkyftyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

4/ y#duúLvawm = vdkvm;ESpfoufjcif;\ ajymif;jyef qefYusifbuftm;jzifh pufqkyf&GH&Smtyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

5/ tr@em&[awm = 0wfpm;wefqm rqifojzifh xdkocFg&w&m;wdkY\ okb\ tjzpfudk y,fazsmufjcif;iSm wwfaumif;onf\ tjzpfjzifh ...? wpfenf; ----- weqf m rqiof jzi hf obk tjzpf aysmuíf tobk tjzp f xiof n\f tjzpaf Mumi hf...? wpef n;f ----- weqf m qiof jzi hfry,Ef ikd f raysmufEdkif raysmufysufEdkifaom oabm&dSaom tokb\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

6/ 0d½lyawm = tokE´&awm = raumif;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

7/ ADbpäawm = y#dC (= a'go) oHa,mZOf\ wnf&m0w¬K\ tjzpfaMumifh ½Iukefaom olwdkYudk rdrdü (= rdrd[laom cE¨mig;yg;ü) zJGUxm;wwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ...? wpfenf; ----- rESpfoufzG,f &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f\ tjzpfaMumifh rpifuJhodkY pGefYtyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

8/ tokpdawm = rpifMu,fonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

9/ tremyawm = pdwfESvHk;udk rwdk;yGm;apwwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ... þodkYtp&dSaom taMumif;wdkYaMumifh 'ku©vu©Pm\ tjcHt&H y&d0g&jzpfaom tobktm;jzifh = tobk[k ½I\/ (0dok'd¨-2-289/)

tewå[k ½IykH

1/ y&awm = jyifyolpdrf;ESifh wlaom tjzpfaMumifh tewå[k ½I\/

2/ &dwåawm = "k0 - okb - okc - twåponftjzpfrS uif;qdwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

3/ wkpäawm = "k0 - okb - okc - twåponfh tESpfrrDS; tcsnf;ESD;\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

4/ oknawm = omr D- e0d go D- um&u - a0'u - t"|d m,u[al om wwd w¬d oYkd n fMuqH tyaf om twårS uif;qdwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

5/ tomrduawm = twå - t&Sif r&dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

6/ tedó&awm = tpdk;r&onf\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

7/ t0o0wådawm = tvdkodkY rvdkufwwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

8/ ty&dPm,uawm = a&U Saqmif (twå) uif;rJhonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ...

9/ twåy#dau©yawm = twåudky,fjcif;aMumifh ...

þodkYtp&dSukefaom taMumif;wdkYaMumifh tewåtm;jzifh = tewå[k ½I\/ (0dok'd¨-2-289/) tusKd;um; þodkYwnf; ----- þodkY½Iaom þa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf vu©Pma&;oHk;yg;udk wifí ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdord ;fqn;ftyof n frnuf ek \f / tb,af Mumi hfþocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdþo Ykdord ;fqn;ftyof en;f[rl l ----- aemifwpfzef ocFg&w&m;wdkY rvdkufjcif; tusKd;iSmç ocFg&w&m;wdkYrS aumif;pGm vGwfjcif;[k qdktyfaom rkpöe\ = tvGwfBuD; vGwfjcif;\ taMumif;Oyg,f\ jynfhpHkjcif; tusKd;iSmç taMumif;Oyg,fudk NyD;apjcif; tusKd;iSm þodkY odrf;qnf;&ayonf [lay/ (0dok'd¨-2-290/)

## avmuOyrm wpf&yf

q,fvHtacguf? a&xJatmufodkY? xkwfacsmufpkyfpkyf? pHk;pHk;ikyfí? prf;ckyfoa&mf? olazmfpdrf;pm;? wHighom;vQif? vnfusm;okH;&pf? rnf;cspf&ifajymuf? a&a>ra[mufudk? vefYaMumufr&dS? ig;[krdí? vnfpd vqkyf? 0rf;om½kyfjzifh? olEkyfuRefavsmf? Munfhvsufay:aomf? ajrmfuwHk;wkH;? [vlqHk;[k? ESvHk;rqHh? &iwf ;DtohH ?Ykd oEd UHSynm? xakd &mif gvn;f? yrmþw?l pn;fprd xf íl ? &yd yf rl x?d csr;fom&vSd su?f owjdriuf s,?f olawmfEG,fodkY? ,dk;r,frJhvQif;? tcsif;ppfabG? MuHwHkacsu? arG;a&crif;? ESvHk;wGif;ü? om;n§if;toGif? rD;0,fuifaomf? ydwfyifrjyefY? ½IHU½IHUwGefYvsuf? aMumufvefYxdwfpGm? abmfoHk;&GmwGif? 0g0gva&mif? vlwdkY abmifum;? ajymifajymif ightm; nD;ownf;/ (t&Sifr[moDv0Ho - 0dok'd¨r\*fedó,-5-242/) þodkYaom tjcif;t&m trsKd;rsKd;wdkYjzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpöponf\ tjzpfudk aumif;pGm rSwfonf\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmaom qifjcifjcif;jzifh xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü y#docFgÓPf onf jzpfay:vm\/

## y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmf\ a[mMum;awmfrlcsuf

tedpöawm reodua&mawm edrdwåH y#docFg ÓPH OyÜZÆwd/ 'ku©awm reodua&mawm y0wåH y#docFg ÓPH OyÜZÆwd/ tewåawm reodua&mawm edrdwåÍö y0wåÍö y#docFg ÓPH OyÜZÆwd/

(y#doH-259/)

1/ ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k ESvHk;oGif;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; ocFg&edrdwfudk ---- ]]t'¨K0= rjrJ rcikd cf /hH wm0umvud = tcukd tf we Yf wpof uvf smrQomwn;f}} - [ k þo Ykd tepd vö uP© m\ tprG ;fjzihf odNyD;í ÓPfonf jzpfay:vm\/

2/ ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk 'ku©[k ESvHk;oGif;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; y0wåw&m;udk 'ku©vu©Pm\ tpGrf;jzifh odNyD;í ÓPfonf jzpfay:vm\/

3/ ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd tew[å k EvS ;kHoiG ;faom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf m; erd wd uå vkd n;faumi;f y0wuå kd vnf;aumif; tewåvu©Pm\ tpGrf;jzifh odNyD;í ÓPfonf jzpfay:vm\/ (y#doH-259/) txuyf g ygVad wmpf um;&yüf ----- y#docFgyk'f\ edrdwå-y0wå trnf&aom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tepd vö uP© m 'uk v© uP© m tewvå uP© m\ tprG ;fjzi hfto;Dto;D oNdy;Dí- [al om teuof abmukd qdkNyD;aemuf ----- ÓPH OyÜZÆwd = ÓPfonf jzpfay:vm\ - [k odrI Bud,mESifh ÓPfjzpfrI Bud,mukd a&U Sumv aemufumv\ tpGrf;jzifh umvuJGjym;ouJhodkY qdkxm;\/ odkYaomf þt&mü aU&Sumv aemufumv[k umvuGJjym;rIum; r&Sday/ ,if;odkY r&Sdaomfvnf; o'´ga0g[m&\ tpGrf;jzifhom umvuGJjym;ouJhodkY qdkxm;jcif; jzpfonf/ trSefrSm odrIESifh ÓPfjzpfrIum; ormeumv = wlnDaom tcsdefumv&Sd\/ reÍö y#dpö "ar® p OyÜZÆwd raem0dnmPH = b0ifraem'Gg&udkvnf; tpGJjyKí "r®m½kH oabmw&m;wdkYudkvnf; tpGJjyKí raem0dnmPfonf jzpfay:vm\ ---- ponfwdkYü tpGJjyKjcif; Bud,mEiS hfraem0nd mP\f jzprf BIu,d mwoYkd n fumv tutJG jym; r&?dS umvcsi;f wnl oD uohJ Ykd----- tvm;wyl if þt&müvnf; odrIBud,mESifh ÓPfjzpfay:rI Bud,monf umvtuGJtjym; r&Sd? umvcsif; wlnDonf

[kyif rSwfyg/ (0dok'¨d-2-291/ r[m#D-2-454/) wpfenf; ----- tqifhqifh Budrfzefrsm;pGm xyfumxyfum rjywf 'vpyf jzpfaeaom ÓPfwdkYwGif a&S;jzpfaom ÓPf\ tpGrf;jzifh edrdwå y0wåudk vu©Pma&;oHk;wef\ tpGrf;jzifh toD;toD; odjcif; y#docFgeBud,mudk &nftyf\/ xdkrSwpfyg; aemufjzpfaom ÓPf\ tpGrf;jzifh ÓPfjzpfjcif; Bud,mudk &nftyf\/ xdkÓPf ESpfyg;wdkYudkum; ÓPfwpfckpDom[k uGJjym;aom tm;jzifh r½Ityfukef/ taMumif;rl wpcf ak om emrof EwÅ td pOüf usa&muof n\f tjzpaf Mumi hf{uweå n;ftm;jzi hfwpcf wk n;f[ k ,tl y-f onf\ tjzpfaMumifhwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-291/ r[m#D-2-455/) þÓPfydkif;üvnf; ½lyu©E¨mrSonf Z&m-r&PodkY wdkifatmifaom cE¨m-tm,we-"mwfy#dpöorkyÜg'f t\*Fg&yfwdkYudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lí ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufudkyif tm½kH,lí vu©Pm,mOf oHk;csufudk wpfvSnfhpDwifum 0dyóem½Iyg? ,if;0dyóemÓPfudkvnf; wpfzefjyefí 0dyóem½Iyg/

y#docFgEkyóemÓPfcef; NyD;\/

22222

ocFg½kayu©mÓPfcef;

## 'dGaum#dum oknwmEkyóem

xdk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf þqdktyfNyD;aom enf;jzifh y#docFgEkyóemÓPfjzifh ----oaAÁ ocFg&m oknm = tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf twårS uif;qdwfukef\/ þodkY odrf;qnf;NyD;í wpfzef ----onk r'd H taweå 0g tweå ad ,e 0g = þocgF&w&m;taygi;fon f twrå vS n;faumi;fç tweå ,d

= twåESifh pyfaom OpömrSvnf;aumif; uif;qdwf\/ þodkY 'dGaum#dumoknw = ESpfyg;aom tzdkY&dSaom oknwoabmudk ynmjzifh odrf;qnf;\/

(0dok'd¨-2-291/) oaAÁ ocFg&m oknm = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpötjcif;t&m 'ku©tjcif;t&m tewåtjcif;t&m

ponfwdkYudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif; = odrf;qnf;jcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh y#docFgEkyóemÓPfonf jzpfjim; aomvf n;f tx;ltm;jzi hfy#od cgFEyk óemÓPof n focgF&w&m;w\Ykd tewtå jci;ft&mu kdord ;fqn;fjcif;vQif aU&SoGm;jy"mef;jcif; &dS\/ xdkaMumifh t|uxmq&mawmfonf ----- oaAÁ ocFg&m oknmwd y&d\*¾a[wGm = tvHk;pkHaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf twårS uif;qdwfukef\[k þodkY odrf;qnf;NyD;í tpcsDaom txufyg pum;&yfudk zGifhqkdjcif; jzpfonf/ rSefayonf ----- ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ xdktewåtjcif;t&mudk ÓPfjzifh ykdif;jcm;,ljcif; odrf;qnf;-

jci;fon f &aSd omof mvQi f opmö av;yg;u kdx;kdxiG ;f ojdrijfci;f = opyö #ad 0"on f Ny;Djynphf EkH ikd \f / r&aSd omf rNyD;pD; rjynfhpHkEdkif/ rSefayonf ----- ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ xdktewåtjcif;t&mudk odrf;qnf;jcif;\ r&dSjcif;aMumi hfo&b\*Fq&m&aohpolwdkY\ tqkH;tr omoemonf tedpövu©Pm 'ku©vu©Pm ESpfyg;udk ynwwf iíf a[mEikd çf om0uwtYkd m; oad pEidk jfim;aomvf n;f tewvå uP© mu kd ynwwf iíf ra[mEdkifç om0uwdkYudk rodapEdkifonfhtwGuf om0uwdkYudk oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©rS xkwfaqmif u,fwifEdkifjcif; r&dSonfomvQif jzpfaom ted,smeduomoem jzpf&ayonf/ (r[m#D-2-455/) wpef n;f ----- xdkocFg&w&m;wdkY\ edpötESpfç okctESpfç twåtESpfwdkYrSvnf; uif;qdwfonf\ tjzpfudk &nf&G,fawmfrlí -- ]]tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf twårS uif;qdwfukef\[k ynmjzifh ord ;fqn;fí}} [al om pum;u kdt|uxmq&mawm f red qYf akd wmrf jlci;f jzpof n/f reS af yon f----- tMuif ocgF&w&m;on f tMui f epd tö EpS f ponrf S ui;f\? xokd cgF&w&m;on f xekd pd tö EpS f ponrf S qwd of Ok ;fonfom jzpf\[k odrSwfygav/ ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ twårS qdwfokOf;onf\ tjzpfudk odEdkifcJonf\ tjzpfaMumifh tBudrfrsm;pGm odtyfNyD; jzpfaomfvnf; ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ twårS uif;qdwfrIudk ½Iaom oknwmEkyóem\ jrJjrHcdkifcHh wnfwHhonf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufapjcif; tusKd;iSm wpfzef ----- ]]oknrd'H tawåe 0g twåeda,e 0g = þocFg&w&m;taygif;onf twårSvnf;aumif; twåESifhpyfaom OpömrSvnf;aumif; uif;qdwf\}}

[k ponfjzifh 'dGaum#dumoknwmEkyóemudk qufvufí t|uxmq&mawmfonf tm;xkwfawmf rljcif; jzpfonf/ xdk pum;&yfü tMuiftzdkYtm;jzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf twå r&dSukef twå rjzpfukef? xkdtzdkYtpktm;jzifh twå\Opöm r[kwfukef/ rSefayonf ----- tw&å aSd omof m tw\å Opmö &oSd iahf yon/f (twå r&dSojzifh twå\Opömvnf; r&dSay/ ) xdkaMumifh ----- oknrd'H tawåe 0g twåeda,e 0g = þ ocFg&w&m;taygif;onf twårSvnf;aumif;ç twåESihfpyfaom OpömrSvnf;aumif; uif;qdwf\[k t|uxmu zGifhqdkjcif; jzpfonf/ tb,faMumifh ocFg&w&m;wdkYü xdkodkY twå twåed, ESpfrsKd;rS uif;qdwf&ygoenf;[lrl --- ocFg&

w&m;wdkYudk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ypöu©ÓPf tEkrmeÓPf ESpfrsKd;wdkYjzifh pl;prf;&SmazG pdppfaomfvnf; ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYü twå twåed, ESpfrsKd;vHk;udk &SmazGí r&EdkifaomaMumifhyif jzpfonf/ wpfyg;aom ow0å guvkd n;faumi;fç wpyf g;aom ocgF&w&m;uvdk n;faumi;f tw\å y&ud &© m to;kHtaqmi f jzprf üI twå\ okc-'ku©udk NyD;apwwfonf\ tjzpfü wnfaeonfudk ypöu©ÓPf tEkrmeÓPf ESpfrsKd;wdkYjzifh pl;prf;&SmazGaomfvnf; rawGUrjrifaomaMumifh jzpfonf[k qdkvdkayonf/ (r[m#D-2- 455/)

'dGaum#dum oknwmEkyóem ----- txufwGif azmfjycJhaom ]]þ ocFg&w&m; taygif;onf twårSvnf;aumif;ç twåESifhpyfaom OpömrSvnf;aumif; uif;qdwf\}}[laom þ ½Ienf;rSm twå twåed,[laom tzdkYtpk ESpfck&dSaom 'dGaum#dum oknwmEkyóem ½IyGm;enf;yif jzpfonf/

## pwkaum#dum oknwmEkyóem

aom {0H ae0 twåmeH? e y&H udÍöd twåaem y&du©m&bma0 XdwH 'doGm yke ]]em[H uGped?

uópd udÍöewod®?H e p rr uGped? udod®Íöd udÍöeww¬D}}wd ,m {w¬ pwkaum#dum oknwm uxdwm? wH y&d\*¾PSmwd/ (0dok'd¨-2-291/) þ pwkaum#dum oknwmEkyóem ½Ienf;rSm Oy&dyPÖmoygVdawmf pmrsufESm (50)ç tmaeÍÆ-

oyÜg,okwfü vm&dSayonf/ þ½IuGuf\ qdkvdk&if;udk 0dok'd¨r\*¾t|uxmu þodkY&Sif;jyxm;\/

{0r,H ,o®m ae0 uw¬pd twåmeH yówd? e wH y&ó udÍöebma0 OyaewAÁH yówd? e y&ó twåmeH yówd? e y&ó twåmeH twåaem udÍöebma0 OyaewAÁH yówd/ wo®maee pwkaum#dum oknwm y&d\*¾[dwm a[mwDwd/ (0dok'd¨-2-292/)

{0H tZöswHåç A[d'¨g p cE¨meH twåwåed,oknwm ok'¨ocFg&ykÍÆwm pwkaum#duoknwm y&d\*¾PSaee 'd|m a[mwd/ awe 0kwåH ]]{0r,}}EÅdtm'd/ (r[m#D-2-456/) þtxufyg t|uxm#DumwdkY\ zGifhqdk &Sif;vif;csufrsm;ESifhtnD toifolawmfaumif;onf--

1/ tZöswå cE¨m (5)yg;ü twå r&dSrIoabmç

2/ tZöswå cE¨m (5)yg;ü tewåed, = twåESifhpyfaom Opöm r&dSrIoabmç

3/ A[d'¨ cE¨m (5)yg;ü twå r&dSrIoabmç

4/ A[d'¨ cE¨m (5)yg;ü tewåed, = twåESifhpyfaom Opöm r&dSrIoabm --þ (4)rsKd;aom oabmw&m;wdkYudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½I&rnf jzpfonf/ þodkY

(4)XmewdkYü twå - twåed, r&dSrIudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½IEdkif odrf;qnf;EdkifygvQif ----pwkaum#du oknwmEkyóemudk ½IyGm;Edkifonf rnfayonf/

## 1/ em[H uGped

igonf ----- wppf wkH pcf ak om Xmeüaomvf n;faumi;fç wppf wkH pcf ak om umvüaomvf n;faumi;fç wpfckwpfckaom "r®üaomfvnf;aumif;ç tZöswå cE¨m (5)yg;üaomfvnf;aumif;ç A[d'¨ cE¨m (5)yg;ü aomfvnf;aumif; twåudk rjrifay/ xdk azmfjyyg tZöswå A[d'¨ ESpfXmeü wnf&dSaom cE¨m (5)yg;wnf; [al om "r ® to;Dto;DwüYkd Oyg'-f X-D bi[f al om xukd mvtwiG ;f0, f wppf wkH pcf ak om tw\å r&rSd uI kd 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tewå-tewå[k tewåmEkyóemudk ½Iyg [lvdkonf/ ,if; tewåmEkyóem bm0emvkyfief;&yfudkyif twårS uif;qdwfrIudk ½IaeaomaMumifh oknwmEkyóem [kvnf; ac:qdkayonf/ þum; aum#dtzdkYtpk wpfckwnf;? yxr aum#dwnf;/

## 2/ uópd udÍöewo®d H

rrd \d twuå kd wppf wkH paf ,muaf om owl pyf g;\ aMumiMhfutyaf om Opmö \ tjzpüf aqmitf y-f onfudk rjrif = rdrd\ twåudk wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom olwpfyg;\ aMumifhMutyfaom toHk;taqmif tjctH & Hy&ud &© mtjzpüf aqmixf m;tyof nuf kdrjri f= rrd \d twuå kdwppf wkH paf ,muaf om owl pyf g;\ tpfudkt&mürlvnf; tpfudk[kç taqGcifyGef; tazmfo[m,f t&mürlvnf; taqGcifyGef; tazmf o[m,f[kç toHk;taqmif y&du©&mt&mürlvnf; toHk;taqmif y&du©&m[k atmufarh rSwfxifí aqmifxm;tyfonfudk rjrif/ xdkodkY rjrifatmif 0dyóem½I&rnf jzpfonf/ rdrd\ twåESifh pyfaeaom t&mrsm; r&ySd kHtweå ,d oabmr Sqwd of Ok ;fyukH kdjriaf tmi½f &I aom tweå ,d onk wmEyk óemyiwf n;f/ þum; aum#dtzdkYtpk wpfckwnf;? 'kwd, aum#dwnf;/ yxraum#dum; umvoHk;yg; oEÅmefESpfyg;twGif;ü wnf&dSaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYü rdrd\ twå r&dSrIudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tewå[k 0dyóem½I&ef ñTefMum;xm;aom a'oemawmf wnf;/ þ 'kwd, aum#dum; ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYü rdrd\ twåESifh pyfaom wpfpHkwpfckaom w&m;\ r&rSd uI kd0yd óemÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmiMfuníhf tew[å k0yd óem½&I e fñeT Mfum;xm;aom a'oemawmyf if jzpfonf/ rdrd\ twåvnf; r&dSç rdrd\ twåESifh pyfaom Opömvnf; r&dSvQif tb,ft&mom &dSoenf;[lrl

ok'¨ocFg&ykÍÆwm = 'ku©opöm ork',opömtrnf&aom ocFg&w&m; tpktykH oufoufom &dSonf [\l / ,i;focgF&w&m;wüYkd rrd \d twrå vS n;faumi;fç tweå ,d rvS n;faumi;f ui;fqwd rf çI ocgF&w&m; tpktyHk oufoufom &dSrIudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí tewå-tewå[k ½I&rnf jzpfonf/ tewÓå P f tjriof evf mí twrå S ui;fqwd rf uI kd ocgF&wüYkd ÓPtf jri f qukd af eaom f twrå Q r&vSd Qif twEå iS phf yaf eaom Opmö r&rSd uI vkd n;f oabmawUGrnof m jzpof n/f ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd Oyg'pf eG ;f bipf eG ;fudk wpfenf; bifpGef;udk ÓPftjrifoefygu tcdkiftrm tESpfom&tm;jzifh wnfaeonfh twår&dSrIudk oabmusrnof m jzpof n/f twuå kd&mS rawUGvQi ftb,rf mS vQi ftwEå iS phf yaf om Opmö vn;f &ESd ikd af wm-h rnfenf;/ r&dSEdkifonfom jzpfonf/ wpfzef twåESifhpyfaom zefqif;&Sif y&r-twå r&dSyHkukdvnf; rSwfom;ygOD;/

## twå twåed, oknw

]]þt&Sifonf jA[®m jzpf\? r[mjA[®m jzpf\? vTrf;rdk;Edkifol jzpf\? rnfolurQ rvTrf;rdk;Edkifol jzp\f ? pipf p f tv;kHpukH kdjriof l jzp\f ? prD oH l jzp\f ? psmeüf avvh mNy;Do l jzp\f ? jzpNfy;D jzpqf J ow0å gw\Ykd tz jzpf\? igwdkYudk þt&SifjA[®m zefqif;xm;\/}} ('D-1-17/ jA[®Zmvokwf/) --þodkY ponfh omoemy t,ltq &dSMuukefaom orP jAm[®PwdkY MuHqxm;tyfaom xdk zefqif;&Sif twå\ aMumifhMuzG,fjzpfaom xdkzefqif;&Sif twåESifh pyfqdkifaeaom rdrdtwå r&dSrIudk ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYü ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munfh½I&rnf jzpfonf/ xdkaMumifh toifolawmfaumif;onf ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYü rdrd\ twåvnf; r&dS? rdrdtwåESifh pyfqdkifaom rdrdtwåudk zefqif;vdkufaom rdrdrS wpfyg;aom yk\*¾dKvfowå0g[laom zefqif;&Siftwåvnf; r&dSonfudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munfhí umvoHk;yg; oEÅmefESpfyg; twGif;ü wnf&dSaom ,if;ocFg&w&m; tpktykHudk tewå tewå[k

½yI g/

## 3/ e p (rr) uGped

owl pyf g;\ twuå vkd n;f wppf wkH pcf ak om Xmeüaomvf n;faumi;fç wppf wkH pcf ak om umvüaomf

vnf;aumif;ç wpfpHkwpfckaom w&m;"r®üaomfvnf;aumif;ç tZöswå cE¨mig;yg;üaomfvnf;aumif;ç A[d'¨ cE¨mig;yg;üaomfvnf;aumif; r&dSonfudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí umvoHk;yg; oEÅmefESpfyg; twGif;ü wnf&dSukefaom ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tewå tewå[k ½Iyg/ þum; wwd, aum#dwnf;/

## 4/ rr udod®Ídö udÍöewwd¬

xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf olwpfyg;\ twåonf ig\ wpfpHkwpfckaom tZöswå A[d'¨w&m;ü

aMumifhMutyfaom y&du©&m toHk;taqmiftjzpfü &dS\[lí rjrif/ rdrd\ tpfudkt&mü tpfudk[lí taqcG iyf eG ;f tazmof [m, ft&mürvl n;f taqcG iyf eG ;f tazmof [m,[f íl ç to;kHtaqmi fy&ud &© m t&mürvl n;f to;kHtaqmi fy&ud &© m[íl þo Ykdwppf wkH pcf ak om Xmeü rrd rd Swpyf g;aomo\l twuå kd þrdrd\ aMumifhMutyfaom Opöm\tjzpfjzifh aqmiftyfonfudk rjrif [lvdkonf/ ,if;oabmudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tewå[kyif ½I&rnf jzpfonf/ þum; pwkw¬ aum#dwnf;/

]]ig\ tusKd;iSm pD&ifwwfaom wnfaeaom ya&m yk&daom = wpfyg;aom a,mufsm; yk\*¾dKvf

rnof n f&\Sd ? xwkd pyf g;aom y\*k Kd¾v\f tprG ;ftm;jzi hfigth m; tv;kHpokH n fNy;Dp;D\/}} þovYkd Qi ftcsKUdaom rdpämt,l&dSolwdkYonf MuHqtyfonf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh rdrdrS wpfyg;aom twåudkvnf;aumif;ç xkdrdrdrS wpyf g;aom twuå kdrrd \d aMumiMhfuz,G jfzpíf jzpof nuf vkd n;faumi;fç tZsöw åA['d ¨ocgF&w&m;pwk üYkd ÓPjfzi hf&mS azMGunahf omvf n;f rawUG rjri[f keyH gw f(3)EiS hf(4)wuYkd qvkd akd yon/f xakd Mumi hfþ½uI uG f (4)rsKd;wdkY\ qdkvdk&if;udk atmufygtwdkif; rSwfom;yg/ -----

1/ em[ H upG e d ----- þyxr ½IuGufrSm ocFg&w&m;wdkYü rdrd\ twå r&dSrIudk jrifatmif ½I&ef ñTefMum;aom ½IuGufjzpf\/

2/ uópd udÍöewo d® H ----- þ'kwd,½IuGufrSm rdrdtwå\yifvQif wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom ol\ tweå ,d r[wk of nuf dk= twEå iS qhf upf yrf Ir&oSd nuf kdjriaf tmi½f &I e fñeT Mfum;aom ½uI uG jfzp\f /

3/ e p (rr) uGped ----- þ wwd,½IuGufrSm ocFg&w&m;wdkYü olwpfyg;\ twår&dSrIudk jrifatmif ½I&ef ñTefMum;aom ½IuGuf jzpf\/

4/ (rr) uod Í®d dö uÍd eö ww d¬----- þ pwkw¬½IuGufrSm olwpfyg;twå\ tewåed,oabm = rdrd twåESifh qufpyfrIr&dSonfh oabmudk jrifatmif½I&ef ñTefMum;\/

(0dok'd¨-2-291-292/ r[m#D-2-455-456/)

toiof al wmaf umi;fon f umvo;kHyg; oEmÅ eEf pS yf g;twiG ;fü wn&f aSd om ocgF&w&m;tptk yükH

þ (4)rsKd;aom twå twåed, oabmrsm; r&dSrIudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí ,if;ocFg& w&m;tpktykHudk tewå tewå[k ½Iyg/ þodkYvQif tZöswåüvnf;aumif;ç A[d'¨üvnf;aumif; twå tweå ,d r Sqwd of n\f tjzp[f kqtkd yaf om ouof uaf om ocgF&w&m;tp\k tjzpuf kdpwak um#ud oknwmudk odrf;qnf;ojzifh ½Ityfonf jzpf\/

## qaum#du - q[mum&oknwmEkyóem

pu©K oknH tawåe 0g twåeda,e 0g edapöe 0g "ka0e 0g oóawe 0g t0dy&dPmr"ar®e 0g/ y/ raem okanm/ ½lyg oknm/ y/ "r®m oknm/ pu©K0dnmPH/ y/ raem0dnmPH/ pu©Koræaómwd {0H

,m0 Z&mr&Pm ea,m aewaAÁm/ (0dok'd¨-2-292/ plVeda'´o-183/) þtxufyg ygVdawmf t|uxmwdkYESifhtnD ocFg½kayu©m 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcH tm½kH y&rw¬

w&m;rsm;rSm a&S;ydkif; 0dyóemÓPfrsm;enf;wl cE¨mç tm,weç "mwfç £a`E´ç y#dpöorkyÜg'foabm w&m;rsm;yif jzpfMuonf[k rSwfyg/ ,if; ocFwy&rwfw&m;wdkYudk ½kyfemrfESpfyg;enf;ç cE¨mig;yg;enf;ç tm,we (12)yg;enf;ç "mwf (18)yg;enf;ç y#dpöorkyÜg'f t\*Fg (12)yg;enf; ponfjzifh yHkí ,if; tpk tyHkvdkufaom y&rw¬"mwfom; toD;toD;udk -----

1/ twårS vnf;aumif;ç

2/ twåed, = twåESifh pyfaom OpömrSvnf;aumif;ç

3/ edpö[k MuHqxm;tyfaom twårSaomfvnf;aumif;ç tjcm; wpfpHkwpfck wpfpHkwpfa,mufrS vnf;aumif;ç

4/ jrJjrH cdkifcHhonfh "k0 oabmrSvnf;aumif;ç

5/ tcgcyfodrf; xif&Sm;&dSonf\ tjzpf[laom oów oabmrSvnf;aumif;ç

6/ azmufjyefjcif; uif;onf\ tjzpf[laom t0dy&dPmr"r® oabmrSvnf;aumif; ---qdwfokOf;rI uif;qdwfrI oknwoabmudk ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYü 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Muníhf onk H onk H- [k ½Iyg/ wpfenf; ----- tewå tewå ç tedpö tedpö - [k ½Iyg/

(1) (2) wdkYum; tewåmEkyóemyif jzpf\/ (3 - 4 - 5 - 6) wdkYum; tedpömEkyóemwdkY jzpfMu\/ þ txufazmfjyyg ocFg&w&m; toD;toD;ü þoabmw&m; (6)rsKd;rS uif;qdwfrI oknw oabmudk tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iaom tEkyóemjzpfojzifh þ tEkyóemudk qaum#du oknwmEkyóem = q[mum& oknwmEkyóem[k ac:qdkayonf/

## t| tmum& = t|aum#du oknwmEkyóem

txuwf iG f azmjfyxm;aom ½yl uE© m¨ roS n f Z&m-r&PowYkd ikd af tmiaf om cEm¨ tm,we "mwf

£a`E´ opö y#dpöorkyÜg'fw&m;wdkYudk ig;ykH wpfq,fhESpfyHkponfjzifh tkyfpktvdkuf wpfykHpD wpfyHkpD cJGí

(8)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh ½I&rnf jzpfonf/ yHkpHwpfckudk qdktHh/ -----

½kyfw&m;onf -----

1/ edpöom& = jrJonfh tESpfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç

2/ "k0om& = cdkifcHhonfh tESpfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç

3/ okcom& = csrf;omtppf okc tESpfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç

4/ twåom&= twå tESpfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç

5/ jrJonhf edpö tjzpfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç

6/ cdkifcHhonfh "k0 tjzpfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç

7/ tcgcyfodrf; wnf&dSonfh oów tjzpfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç

8/ azmufjyefjcif; uif;onfh t0dy&dPmr"r® tjzpfjzifhvnf;aumif; --tom& = tESpf r[kwf? edóm& = tESpf r&dS? om&my\*w = tESpfrS uif;\[k ½Iyg/ a0'emrSonf Z&m-r&PodkY wdkifatmif enf;wl ½Iyg/ usLyiçf Muuqf yl içf a&oze;fyiçf a&cwujfzLyi f = aMumirf ;Dwyl içf ayguyf içf a&jrK§ypf ikd çf a&>yuçf

wHvQyfç iSufaysmwkH;ç rsufvSnfhorm; jytyfaom t&m0w¬Konf tESpfr[kwfouJhodkY tESpfr&dSouJhodkYç tESpfrS uif;\odkY rSwfyg/ (0dok'd¨-2-292/)

## 'o[mum& = 'oaum#du oknwmEkyóem

½kyfw&m;udk -----

1/ &dwåawm = edpöom& = jrJaom tESpfom&ponfwdkY\ r&dSjcif;aMumifh tESpfuif;aom w&m;[k = &dwå[k ½I\/

2/ wkpäawm = edpötESpf ponf uif;ojzifh tcsnf;EDS;aom w&m;[k = wkpä[k ½I\/

3/ oknawm = twåtESpfrS uif;qdwfaom w&m;[k = okn[k ½I\/

4/ tewåawm = rdrdudk,fwdkif twår[kwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh tewå[k ½I\/

5/ tedó&d,awm = tpdk;&onf\tjzpf tpdk;&jcif;\ r&dSjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;ç wpfpHk wpaf ,muaf om ool n ftp;kd&on\f tjzp ftp;kd&jci;fu kdjyKapjci;fimS rprG ;fEikd of n\f tjzp-f aMumifhvnf;aumif; tpdk;r&[k = tedó&d,[k ½I\/

6/ tumrum&,d awm = a&jr§Kyfpdkifjzifh tdk;cGufponfudk jyKvkyfvdkaom yk\*¾dKvftm; xdkrdrd jyKvyk vf akd om t;kdcuG pf on hf trvI yk if e;fupd oö n f rNy;Dp;DEikd of uohJ Ykd ½yk wf &m;\ jroJ nehf pd ö tjzpf ponuf kd jyKvyk vf akd om y\*k Kd¾vtf m; x kd rrd jdyKvyk vf akd om trvI yk if e;f upd &ö yof n f rNy;Dp;DEikd af y/ wpfenf;qdkaomf rdrdtvdkqE´\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh wpfpHkwpfckaom jyKvkyfjcif; ud&d,monf r&dS? xdkaMumifh tumrum&d,[k ½I\/

7/ tvAeÇ ,D awm = ]] ½yk of n fþo Ykdjzpaf pown;f? þo Ykdrjzpyf gapown;f?}} þo Ykdawmiwhf í r&tyf r&Edkif[k = tvAÇeD,[k ½I\/

8/ t0o0wåuawm = (u) rdrdonf olwpfyg;\ tvdkodkY rvdkufwwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh tvdktwdkif; rjzpf[kç (c) olwpfyg;udkvnf; rdrd\tvdkü rjzpfapEdkifaomaMumifh tvdktwdkif; rjzpfapEdkif[k = t0o0wåu[k ½I\/

9/ y&awm = tMuif½kyfemrfoEÅwd tpOfü rdrd½kyfw&m;udk,fwdkif jzpfae\? xdk ½kyfemrfoEÅwd tpOfudk olwpfyg;uJhodkYyif rpDrHtyf rpDrHEdkifonf\ tjzpfaMumifh olpdrf;jyify[k = y&[k ½I\/

10/ 00d wd aå wm = ½yk wf &m;on f jyKvyk wf wof l = zeqf i;fwwof l twpå onwf rYkd S ui;fqwd of uohJ Ykd xtYkd w l ½yk wf &m;on f taMumi;fw&m;rvS n;faumi;fç tusK;dw&m;rvS n;faumi;f ui;fqwd \f [k = 0d0dwå[k ½I\/ rSefayonf ----- taMumif;w&m;ESifh tusKd;w&m;onfvnf;aumif;ç tusKd; w&m;EiS hf taMumi;fw&m;onvf n;faumi;f u,kd 0f e&f vSd su f u,kd 0f eEf iS whf u G wnaf eonuf m; r[wk af y/ taMumi;fw&m;ü tusK;dw&m;on frwn?f tusK;dw&m;üvn;f taMumi;fw&m;onf rwnf/ udk,f0efwnfaeouJhodkY taMumif;ü tusKd;ç tusKd;ü taMumif; wnfaeMuonfum; r[kwf/ taMumif;w&m;xif&Sm;wnf&dSaeygu tusKd;w&m;\ xif&Sm;jzpfjcif;rQom jzpfonf/ taMumif;um; owfowfç tusKd;um;owfowf wjcm;pDom jzpfonf/ þodkYvQif taMumif; w&m;ESifh tusKd;w&m;wdkYonf tcsif;csif; uif;qdwfMuayonf/ a0'emu©E¨mrSonf Z&mr&PodkY wdkifatmifaom w&m;wdkYudk enf;wlyif ½Iyg/ (0dok'd¨-2-293/)

## 'Gg'o[mum& oknwmEkyóem

½kyfw&m;onf -----

1/ e oawåm = owå0g r[kwf = wdwd¬wdkYonf MuHqtyfaom twå[kqdktyfaom owå0g r[kwf/

2/ e ZDa0g = ZD0r[kwf = wdwd¬wdkYonf MuHqtyfaom ZD0aumif = toufaumif r[kwf/

3/ e ea&m = e& r[kwf = aqmifwwfaom ol r[kwf = aqmifwwfaom twå r[kwf/

4/ e rmPa0g = rmP0 r[kwf = rmejzpf&m r[kwf = rmejzpf&m twå r[kwf/

5/ e £wD¬ = £wD¬ r[kwf = wdwd¬wdkYonf MuHqtyfaom udk,f0efwnf&m £w¬D = twå r[kwf/

6/ e yk&daom = yk&do r[kwf = wdwd¬wdkYonf MuHqtyfaom yk&do r[kwf = jy"mef;onf\ tjzpfjzifh a&S;ü wnfwwfaom twå r[kwf/

7/ e twåm = twår[kwf = wdwd¬wdkYonf MuHqtyfaom ig-[laom rmeudkxm;&m twå r[kwf/ ½yk wf &m;on f ig-[ k jyKtyaf om '|d \d wn&f m0wK¬\ tjzpaf Mumi hf ,i;f½yk wf &m;u kd t[[H íl vnf;aumif;ç twå[lívnf;aumif; twå'd|d0g' t,l&dSaom yk\*¾dKvfwdkYu ac:qdktyfayonf/

8/ e twåed,H = twå\ Opöm r[kwf/ rwS cf su f----- tu,fpifppfrSmrl ½kyfw&m;onf xdkodkY twåZD0paom oabmw&m;&dSonfum;

r[wk af y? xakd Mumi hfonk woabmu kdord ;fqn;fjci;f tptD &iuf kdjyjci;fimS ½yl H e oawmå = ½yk wf &m;onf owå0g r[kwfponfudk rdefYqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ xdkaMumifh þazmfjycJhaom (1)rS (8)odkY wdkifatmiaf om y'k wf jYkdzi hf½yk wf &m;\ twoå nk w = twrå Sui;fqwd rf Ioabmu kd½&I e fñeT Mfum;jyoae\/ aemuwf iG f quvf uaf zmjfyrn hf(4)y'k wf jYkdzi hfaMumiMhfuz,G f yvad Am"tjzp\f r&rSd çI ½yk wf &m;ü twEå iS hf pyfqdkifaom wpfpHkwpf&m tjzpf\ r&dSjcif;udk ½I&ef ñTefjyxm;tyfayonf/ (r[m#D-2-458/)

9/ em[H = ig r[kwf/

10/ e rr = ig\ twå\ Opöm r[kwf/

11/ e tnó = olwpfyg;\ twå\ Opöm r[kwf/

12/ e uópd = wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom ol\ twå\ Opömvnf; r[kwf/ rSwfcsuf ----- ½kyfw&m;ü rdrd\ twå olwpfyg;\ twå[laom wpfpHkwpfckaom twå\ r&dSjcif;aMumi hf jzpof n/f e tweå ,d H- [laom yk'fjzifh jytyfNyD;onfomvQif jzpfaom teufudk y&d,m,f wpfrsKd; jzpfukefaom - e rrç e tnóç e uópd[laom oHk;yk'fwdkYjzifh xyfrH azmfjytyfonf[k rSwfyg/ (r[m#D-2-458/) a0'emu©E¨mrSonf Z&mr&PodkYwdkifatmifaom w&m;wdkYüvnf; þenf;yifwnf;/

(0dok'd¨-2-293/ r[m#D-2-457-458/)

## 'GgpwåmvDom tmum& - oknwmEkyóem

a&S;uvmyor®oeÓPfydkif;ü uvmyor®oeÓPf jrJjrHcdkifchH&eftwGuf &nf&G,fí yGm;rsm;-

tyfaom awm (40)ac: bm0em (40)onfvnf; þtydkif;ü oknwmEkyóem\ jrJjrHjcif; tusKd;iSm jzpfukef\[k jyjcif;tusKd;iSm þ (42)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh oknwmEkyóemudk azmfjyjcif; jzpfayonf/ awm (40)ac: bm0em (40)wdkY\ t"dyÜg,fudk a&S;ü a&;chJNyD/ þü a&S;wGif ra&;cJh&ao;aom yk'fwdkYudk xyfrHí azmfjytyfygonf/

to&PDblwawm = ½kyfw&m;onf ab;udk razsmufy,fwwfaomaMumifh udk;uG,f&m[k

,ljcif;iSm roifhonfjzpfí udk;uG,f&mjzpfrI r[kwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh to&PDblw jzpfayonf/

,if;oabmudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunfhí to&PDblw[k ½Iyg/ teóm'awm = ½yk wf &m;on f om,mtyof n f r[wk af omaMumi hf ,i;f½yk wf &m;u kd rom,m tyf[k = teóm'[k ½Iyg/ (þyk'fum; eda'´oygVdawmfü r&dSyg? &dScJhaomf (43)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&m jzpfayvdrfhrnf/ ----- r[m#D-2-458/)

tm'eD 0awm = ½kyfw&m;\ jzpfjcif;onf &dSvwfaomf tvHk;pHkaom tjypfpk tjypfyHkBuD; =

tm'eD 0u kd&jci;faMumi hf½yk wf &m;u kdtjyptf p ktjyptf y kH&adS om w&m;[ k= tm'eD 0[ k½yI g/ (þy'k vf n;f awm - 40 - wGif yg0ifayonf/) ork',awm = jzpfjcif;oabmtm;jzifh ork',[k ½Iyg/ tw¬\*Frawm = csKyfjcif;oabmtm;jzifh tw¬\*Fr[k ½Iyg/

rwS cf su f----- ½kyfemrf ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk jzpfapwwfaom taMumif;w&m;wdkYonfvnf; tedpö

w&m;woYkd m jzpMfu\/ tepd jözpaf om taMumi;fw&m;waYkd Mumi hfjzpaf y:vmMu&uek af om tusK;d ½yk ef mr-f woYkd nvf n;f tepd wö &m;wyYkd i fjzpMfu&uek \f / ½yk ef mr focgF&w&m;w\Ykd tepd jözprf oI n ftaMumi;fw&m; [al om owl pyf g;\tvtkd wikd ;f jzpMfu&\/ tepd mö Eyk óemu kd½yI mG ;aom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof nvf n;f ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpöjzpfrIonf taMumif;w&m;[laom olwpfyg;\ tedpöjzpfrIESifh qufpyfaeyHkudk jrifatmif ½I&rnf jzpfonf/ wpfzef ocFg&w&m;wdkYü edpö[laom tESpfom&rS uif;onfudkvnf; jrifatmif ½I&rnf jzpfonf/ ,if;odkY ½IjrifEkdifchJaomf tedpömEkyóemÓPfu --- ]]ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf taMumif;w&m;[laom olwpfyg;\ tvdktwdkif; jzpfonf\ tjzpfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç edpötESpfrS uif;onf\ tjzpfudk azmfjyojzifhvnf;aumif;}}----- ocFg&w&m;wdkYü oknwoabmudk xif&Sm;apouJhodkY tvm;wyl i f þor'k ,[ k tw\*¬ rF [ k ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd ½jIci;fonvf n;f ocgF&w&m;wüYkd tuswd tf cJ tjrJwnfaeonfh cdkifrmonfh tESpfom& twårS qdwfokOf;rI oknwoabmudkyif xif&Sm;azmfjy aeayon[f kEvS ;kHyukd íf þ½uI uG fEpS rf sK;du kdred qYf akd wmrf jlci;f jzpaf yon/f (r[m#-D 2-458/) þ½uI uG rf mS taMumi;fw&m;jzpjfci;faMumi hftusK;dw&m;jzpyf kHyp,ö awm O','óeç taMumi;fw&m;csKyjfci;faMumihf tusKd;w&m;csKyfykH ypö,awm 0,'óe ½IuGufyif jzpfonf/ cPawm O',AÁ,'óeonfvnf; tusKH;0ifvsufyif &dSonf/

tóm'awm = okc aomreó[laom om,mzG,fudk jzpfapwwfaom oabmw&m;[k =

tóm'[k ½Iyg/

½yk wf &m;paom ocgF&w&m;woYkd n f tóm'tm;jzi hf½oI iahf om w&m;wvYkd n;f jzpMfujyeuf ek \f /

,H acg ½lyH y#dpö OyÜZÆwd okcH aomreóH? t,H ½lyó tóma'g/ (oH-2-23/)

= ½yk wf &m;u kdtpjJGyKí jzpaf y:vmaom ock a0'em aomreóa0'emon f½yk wf &m;\ om,mz,G f oabmw&m;wnf;/ (oH-2-23/) þodkY tóm' = om,mzG,f oabmw&m;tm;jzifh ½kyfw&m;udk ½Ijcif;onf taMumif; ypönf;

w&m;ESifh tusKd; ypö,kyÜefw&m;\ jzpfyHkudk xif&Sm;pGm azmfjyojzifh oknwoabmudk xif&Sm;ap\/ tm'De0awm = tjypftm;jzifh tm'De0 tm'De0[k ½Iyg/

,H ½lyH tedpöH 'ku©H 0dy&dPmr"r®H? t,H ½lyó tm'Dea0g/ (oH-2-21/)

= tMuif ½kyfw&m;onf tedpö 'ku© 0dy&dPmr"r® jzpf\? þ tedpö 'ku© 0dy&dPmr"r® oabm w&m;onf ½kyfw&m;\ tjypftm'De0wnf;/ (oH-2-21/)

þodkY ½kyfw&m;\ tedpö 'ku© 0dy&dPmr"r®[laom tjypftm'De0udk ½Ijcif;onf ½kyfw&m;ü

epd oö abm ock oabm t0yd &Pd mr"ro® abmw&m;wrYkd S qwd of Ok ;fr I onk woabmu kd xi&f mS ;apjci;f xif&Sm;azmfjyjcif;aMumifh ½kyfw&m;ü oknwoabmudkyif xif&Sm;ap\/ a&S;ü þ tm'De0½IuGufudk tBudrfBudrf qdkNyD;vsuf þü wpfzefxyfí qdkjcif;onf tóm'oabmudk y,faomtm;jzifh ½IuGufudk

&nf&G,fí wpfzef qdkonf[k odygav/ (r[m#D-2-458/) edó&Pawm = xGufajrmufaMumif;oabmtm;jzifh edó&P edó&P[k ½Iyg/ a,m ½lay qE´&m\*0dea,m qE´&m\*yÜ[meH? £'H ½lyó edó&PH/ (oH-2-23/)

½yk wf &m;ü w,G wf mwyrf uaf eaom qE&´ m\*u kd y,af zsmujfci;fon f ½yk wf &m;\ xuG af jrmu&f m

= ½kyfw&m;rS xGufajrmuf&m xGufajrmufaMumif; w&m;wnf;/ (oH-2-23/) þodkY a[mMum;awmfrlonfhtwdkif; ½kyfw&m;\ xGufajrmuf&m xGufajrmufaMumif; edó&P

oabmudk ½Ijcif;onfvnf; ½kyfw&m;\ oknwoabmudk xif&Sm;ap\/ otYkd wuG for'k ,oabm tw\*¬ rF oabmpaom xxkd ½kd eI n;f ½uI uG wf oYkd n fonk wmEyk óemukd wdk;yGm;apaom bm0emvkyfief;&yfwdkYom jzpfMuonf[k rSwfyg/

## (42) yg;aom tjcif;t&m

(1) tedpöawm (2 ) 'ku©awm (3) a&m\*awm (4) \*@awm (5) ov’awm (6) tCawm

(7) tmAm"awm (8) y&awm (9) yavmuawm (10) þwdawm (11) Oy'´0awm (12) b,awm (13) Oyo\*¾awm (14) pvawm (15) yb\*Fkawm (16) t'¨K0awm (17) twmPawm (18) tavPawm (19) to&Pawm (20) to&PDblwawm (21) &dwåawm (22) wkpäawm (23) oknawm (24) tewåawm (25) teóm'awm (26) tm'De0awm (27) 0dy&dPmr"r®awm (28) tóm&uawm (29) tCrlvawm (30) 0"uawm (31) 0db0awm (32) omo0awm (33) ocFwawm (34) rm&mrdoawm (35) Zmwd"r®awm (36) Z&m"r®awm (37) Asm"d"r®awm (38) r&P"r®awm

(39) aomu-y&da'0-'ku©-a'greó-Oyg,mo"r®awm (40) ork',awm (41) tw¬\*Frawm

(42) tóm'awm Ä tm'De0awm (43) edó&Pawm/ (0dok'd¨-2-293/) rwS cf su f----- (25) teóm'awmudk EIwfygu (42) jzpfonf/ (26)wGif tm'De0awm ygNyD; jzp\f / wpzf e f(43) ae&mwiG vf n;f tm'eD 0awm xyyf g aejye\f / ,i;fEpS cf uk kdwpcf tk jzp fa&wuG yf gu (42)yg;aom tjci;ft&myi f jzp\f / a&;Suvmyoro® eyikd ;fwiG f oabmw&l m pak ygi;fí tepd vö uP© m

(10)csufç 'ku©vu©Pm (25)csufç tewåvu©Pm (5)csufwdkYudka&;om;wifjycJh\/ þü ygVdawmfBuD;rsm;ESifh t|uxmwdkYü zGifhqdkxm;onfhtwdkif; a&;om;wifjyxm;yg\/ pGrf;Edkifygu þtxufyg tpOftwdkif;vnf; xyfrHí ½Iyg/ a0'emu©E¨mrSonf Z&mr&PodkY wdkifatmifaom w&m;wdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif ½Iyg/ rxif&Sm;aom teuft"dyÜg,frsm;udk a&S; awm (40)ykdif;wGif jyefMunfhyg/ a&S;ydkif;wGif ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfrI ysufrI O',AÁ, ESpfrsKd;vHk;udk tm½kH,lí 0dyóem ½I\/ þtydkif;wGifum;

ysufrI 0,oabmoufoufudkom tm½kH,lí 0dyóem½I&\/ þrQom xl;onf/

## &Sifaorif; rjrifEdkifol

oknawm avmuH ta0u©ók? armC&mZ o'g oawm/

twåmEk'd|d H OD[pö? {0H rpöKwa&m od,m/ {0H avmuH ta0u©EÅH? rpöK&mZm e yówd/

(ck-1-448/ plVed-180/) armC&mZ = 'g,umawmf armC&mZ&aoh/ o'g = aeYa&mnOfhyg tcgcyfodrf;/ oawm = owdy|mef av;yg; rjywfyGm;vsuf xifaom owdESifh jynfhpHkonf jzpfí/ twåmEk'd| d H = twå[lí tpOfajy;oGm;aom ESpfq,faom wnf&m0w¬K &dSaom ouúm,'d|dudk/ OD[pö = emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPf ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPfwdkYjzifh EIwfypfy,fcGmí/ oknawm = edpö okc twå okbpaom tESpfom&rS qdwfokOf;aomtm;jzifh/ avmuH = 'ku©opöm ork',opöm[lonfh ½kyfemrf"r® ocFg&avmuudk/ ta0u©ók = 0dyóemÓPfynm pu©Kjzifh aphaphikik Munfh½Iqifjcifvsuf tzefzef txyfxyf ½IyGm; oHk;oyf ygavavm/ {0 H = þo Ykd ½yI mG ; o;kHoyEf ikd cf ohJ n&f aSd om/f rpKöwa&m = (31)Eikd if H yikd pf pH ;kdei;f &iS af ori;fukd ausmfvTm;vGefajrmufí oGm;Edkifonf/ od,m = jzpfav&m\/ {0H = þodkY a[mtyfNyD;aom edpö okc twå "k0 oów t0dy&dPmr"r®paom tESpfom&rS qdwfokOf;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh/ avmuH = 'ku©opöm ork',opöm[lonfh ½kyfemrf"r® ocFg&avmuudk/ ta0u©EÅH = 0dyóemÓPfynm pu©Kjzifh apah pih ik k ajrm½f qI ijfcivf su&f aSd om oul /kd rpKö&mZm = (31)Eikd if H yikd pf pH ;kdei;f &iS af ori;fon/f e yówd = b,fawmhrS rjrifEdkifavNyD/ (ck-1-448/ plVed-180/ 0dok'd¨-2-293/)

## b, ESifh eE´D

{0H oknawm 'doGm wdvu©PH tma&maywGm ocFga& y&d\*¾PSaEÅm b,Íö eEd´Íö 0dyÜ[m, ocgFa&o k O'goaD em ta[mo d rZsöawmå ? t[E dÅ 0g rrE dÅ 0g e \*PmS w d 0ód|b&ad ,m 0,d y&k ad om/ y/ £pöó ocFg½kayu©mÓPH emr OyÜEéH a[mwd/ (0dok'd¨-2-294/) þodkYvQif ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpöoabm 'ku©oabm tewåoabmwdkYudk pl;prf;qifjcif qHk;jzwfjcif; wD&Py&dnm\ tpGrf;jzifh cE¨mwpfyg;pD wpfyg;pD toD;toD; cGJjcm;í cE¨m (5)yg;wdkYü (42)yg;aom tjci;ft&mwjYkdzi hfonk woabmu kdÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;,El ikd ford ;fqn;fEikd fjriEf ikd af omvf n;f tedpömEkyóem 'ku©mEkyóem tewåmEkyóem[laom oHk;rsKd;aom tEkyóem\ tpGrf;jzifhomvQif 0yd óembm0emu kd vvYHk BuKd;uwk f ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk af om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf omvQi f ocgF½-k ayum© ÓPof n f jzpaf y:vmEikd \f / xakd Mumi hfocgF&w&m;wüYkd onk woabmu kdjriNfy;Dí vuP© ma&; oHk;wefudk wifNyD;í ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk pl;prf;qifjcif okH;oyfaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf -----

1/ ocFg&w&m;wdkYü vspfvsL r½IonfhtwGuf ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ysufpD;jcif;udk rDSí jzpfvwåHUaom aMumuf&GHUjcif; = b,udkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ xdkocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jynfhpHkjcif;udk rDSí jzpfvwåHUaom 0rf;ajrmufESpfoufjcif; = eE´D = yDwdç yDwdESifh wuGaom wPSmudkvnf;aumif; y,fpGefYEdkif\/ wpfenf; -----

1/ ocgF&w&m;wüYkd tysuof uof uuf okd m 0yd óemÓPjfzi hfjriaf eojzi hfaMumurf uzf ,G &f m ab;[k xifjrifonf\tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmaom ÓPf[laom aMumufjcif; ÓPb,udkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdvuP© m,mOof ;kHcsuuf kdwiíf ½yI mG ;o;Hkoyjfci;f oro® e\ tprG ;fjzi hfjzpaf y:vmaom ESpfouf0rf;ajrmufjcif; yDwd[laom eE´Dudkvnf;aumif; y,fpGefYEkdif\/ y,fpGefYEdkifonfjzpfí ocFg&w&m;wdkYü av;wlcsdefodkY O'godefrlae\ = tv,ftvwfü wnfí

vspfvsL ½Iae\/ ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ig[lívnf;aumif;ç ig\ Opöm[lívnf;aumif; rpJG,lawmhay/ rSefayonf ----- tcsif;cyfodrf;tm;jzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkYü aMumufjcif; b,ç ocFg&w&m;wdkYü ESpfouf aysmfarGUjcif; = eE´Dw&m;wdkY\ ouf0ifcGifh jzpfEdkifcGifhonf r&dSawmhNyD jzpfonf/ pifppftm;jzifhaomfum; ocFg&w&m;wdkYü tnDtrQ vspfvsL½Ijcif; = Oayu©monfomvQif aumif;pGmwnfaeayonf/ pGefYvTwf xm;tyfNyD;aom r,m;&dSaom a,mufsm;uJhodkY jzpfae\/ a,mufsm;wpfa,mufü tvGefESpfoufjrwfEdk;tyfaom trsKd;orD;wpfOD; &dSae\/ xdktrsKd;orD;\ tjcm;a,mufsm;wdkYESifh azmufjym;rIudk awGUjrifojzifh xdka,mufsm;onf xdktrsKd;orD;udk r,m;tjzpfrS peG vYf wT vf ukd \f / xokd YkdpeG vYf wT Nfy;Don hfaemuyf idk ;fwiG fxtkd rsK;dor;Du kda,musfm;wpyf g;wEYkd iS hfazmujfym;aeonuf kd xakd ,musfm; awUGjriaf omvf n;f xakd ,musfm;\ oEmÅ e0f , f xtkd rsK;dor;D\ tay:ü trsuf xGufjcif;vnf; rjzpfç pdwfESvHk; rom,mjcif;vnf; rjzpfawmhbJ pifppftm;jzifh xdktrsKd;orD;tay:ü O'godefrlvsuf Oayu©mjyKonf vspfvsL½Ionf jzpf&mouJhodkY þOyrmtwlyifvQif ----þa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYrS vGwfajrmufvdkonf jzpfí y#docFg-

EkyóemÓPfjzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOf oHk;csufudk wifí pl;prf;vwf oHk;oyfvwfaomf ocgF&w&m;wüYkd ]]ig-igOh pmö }}[ k p,JG tl yof nuf kd rjrirf íl b,-eE D´ [al om tpeG ;fEpS bf uuf kd y,pf eG íYf cyfodrf;aom ocFg&w&m;wdkYü O'godefrlonf = Oayu©mjyKonf = tv,ftvwfü wnfvsufaeonf

= vspfvsL½Ionf jzpfae\/ þodkY odaom þodkY ½Iaom þodkY jrifaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ pdwfonf (31)bkHwdkYü wGefY\

½IHU\ epf\ rysHUç arGUavsmfaomtm;jzifh rajy;0if? vspfvsL½Ijcif; Oayu©monfvnf;aumif;ç pufqkyf

&GH&Smonf\ tjzpfonfvnf;aumif; aumif;pGm wnfae\/

y'kr®mMumzufü a&aygufwdkYonf wGefYukef ½IHUukef epfukef rysHUukefouJhodkYç rD;ü ypfxnfhtyfaom Muufawmifonfvnf;aumif; taMumwkH;onfvnf;aumif; wGefY\ ½IHU\ epf\ rysHU\odkYç þOyrm twlyifvQif xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; (31)bHkwdkYü pdwfonf wGefYae\ ½IHUae\ epfae\ rysHUjzpfae\? Oayu©monfvnf;aumif; pufqkyf&GH&Smonf\ tjzpfonfvnf;aumif; aumif;pGm wnfae\/ þodkY wnaf eaom xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ e0f , focgF½ak yum©rnaf om ÓPof n f jzpaf y:vmayon/f

(0dok'¨d-2-294/)

## NidrfaewwfyHk

a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf b\*FÓPfydkif;rS tpjyKí ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufoufoufudkyif

tm½kHpdkufí 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfvm&m þocFg½kayu©mÓPfydkif;odkY qdkufa&mufvmaomtcgüvnf; ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufoufoufukdyif tm½kH,lí vu©Pm,mOf oHk;csufudk wpfvSnfhpDwifum 0yd óem½jIryJ i f quvf uíf ½aI e&\/ ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tysuof uof uuf kd tm½,Hk íl vuP© m,mOf oHk;csufudk wpfvSnfhpD wifvsuf 0dyóem ½Iaeaomtcg ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ b,ç tm'De0ç edAÁdE´ oabmrsm;on f tqiqhf i hf ÓPwf iG f xivf m\/ xrkd wS pqf i hf ocgF&w&m;wrYkd S vwG &f mbuof Ykdpwd uf kd apvTwfí ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufoufoufudkyif tm½kH,lí vu©Pm,mOf oHk;csufudk wpfvSnfhpD wivf su f quvf uíf 0yd óem½vI m&m rÍk wöd uk rswmoabm y#od cgFoabmrsm;onvf n;f ou0f i-f vmayonf/

tcsKdUa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfrsm;ü b\*FÓPfrS pí y#docFgÓPfodkYwdkifatmifaom ÓPfwdkYü ÓPfpOf wpfqifh wpfqifhwGif rMumonfvnf; &Sd\/ tcsKdUü tenf;i,f ydkí Mumonfvnf; &Sd\/ xdkodkY ocFg& w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOfwifí 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfae&mu ocFg½kayu©mÓPfodkY qdkufcgeD;tcsdef qdkufa&mufcsdefwdkYü 0dyóempdwfonf ydkí Nidrfoufvm\/ twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef umvoHk;yg; twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYukd tZÑwå wpfvSnfhç A[d'¨ wpfvSnfhç ½kyf wpfvSnfhç emrf wpvf nS çhf vuP© m,mO f o;kHcsuuf vkd n;f wpvf nS phf D wiíf tqurf jyw f 0yd óem½aI eaom f pwd of nf wjznf;jznf; ydkí ydkí Nidrfvmwwf\/ bm0empdwfonf ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufudk tm½kHjyKí tedpötjcif;t&m odkYr[kwf 'ku©tjcif; t&m odkYr[kwf tewåtjcif;t&mü xdkuJhodkY Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaeaomf tZÑwå ocFg&tm½kHü Nird 0f ypf mG uywf naf evQi ftZÑwüå om quvf u½f aI eyg/ A['d ¨ocgF&tm½üHk Nird 0f ypf mG uywf naf evQif

A[d'¨üom qufvuf½Iaeyg/ xdkuJhodkYaom tcsdeftcgrsKd;ü tZÑwå wpfvSnfh A[d'¨ wpfvSnfh vSnfhí

½I&ef rBudK;pm;ygESifh/ tZÑwå A[d'¨wdkYü ½IuGufrsm; pkHaeNyD jzpfaomaMumifh jzpfonf/ tu,fí tZÑwåü ½kyfwpfvSnfh emrfwpfvSnfh vSnfhvnfí vu©Pm,mOfwifvsuf ½Iaecdkufü

bm0empdwfonf bm0emtm½kHü Nidrf0yfpGm uyfwnfaevQif tZÑwåüom quf½Iaeyg/ ½kyfw&m;udk ½Icdkuf NidrfvmvQif ½kyfw&m;udkom quf½Iaeyg/ emrfw&m;udk ½Icdkuf NidrfvmvQifvnf; emrfw&m;udkom quf½Iaeyg/ A[d'¨üvnf; enf;wlyif rSwfyg/ xdkodkY bm0empdwfonf bm0emtm½kHü Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí tvGeftMuL; txl; wnfNidrfvmaomtcg aMumifhMu rpdkuf&awmhbJ tnDtrQ oufoufomom ½Iae&aomtcg &Hcg ½kyfw&m;rsm;udkvnf; ½Ir& jzpfaewwf\/ pu©K'Gg&0Dxdpaom yÍö'Gg& 0Dxdrsm;udkvnf; ½Ir& jzpfaewwf\/ raem'Gg&0Dxd emrfw&m;pkrsm;udkom ½I&aewwf\/ ydkí ydkí aumif;onfom jzpfonf/

wpzf e fxrkd aem'gG&0xD demrwf &m;pwk wYkd iG vf n;f taumi;ftyk pf kemrwf &m;pwk uYkd okd m þtcsed wf iG f OD;pm;ay;í ½Iaeyg/ ukodkvfaZmrsm; apmonfh raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOf emrfw&m;pkwdkYudkom vu©Pm,mOfwifí OD;pm;ay;vsuf 0dyóem½Iyg/ tu,fí ½kyfudkvnf; ½I&aeao;ygu -----

1/ ½kyf - ½I ----- ½kyf - ysuf - tedpö ('ku© - tewå)?

½IonfhÓPfvnf; - ysuf - tedpö ('ku© - tewå)?

2/ emrf - ½I ----- emrf - ysuf - tedpö ('ku© - tewå)?

½IonfhÓPfvnf;ysuf - tedpö ('ku© - tewå) ---

þo Ykdponjfzi hfvuP© m,mO fo;kHcsuuf kdwpvf nS phf wD iíf Burd zf erf sm;pmG xyuf mxyuf m ½aI eyg/

tu,fí toifolawmfaumif;onf orx,meduyk\*¾dKvfjzpfí psmef&oljzpfvQif þtcsdefum;ç yuPd uÖ ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdBurd zf erf sm;pmG ½yI mG ;Ny;D jzpof jziçhf ,\*k e'e¨ n;fu kdBuKd;yr;f&e ftaumi;fq;kHaom tcsdefumvBuD;wpfckyif jzpfonf/ tcGifhaumif;BuD; wpf&yfum; qdkufa&mufvmayNyD/ rdrd&&Sdxm;aom psmeftoD;toD;udk wpfckpD 0ifpm;í ,if;psmefemrfw&m;pkwdkYudk vu©Pm,mOf wifum 0dyóem½Iyg/ Oyrm ----- yxrpsmefudk 0ifpm;yg/ ,if;psmefrSxí ,if;psmefemrfw&m;pkwdkYudk vu©Pm,mOf oHk;csuf wpfvSnfhpD wifí 0dyóem½Iyg/ tvm;wlyif 'kwd,psmefudk 0ifpm;yg/ ,if; 'kwd,psmef emrfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; vu©Pm,mOf oHk;csufudk wpfvSnfhpD wifí 0dyóem½Iyg/ wwd,psmef ponfwdkYüvnf; en;fwyl i f½yI g/ tu,íf toiof al wmaf umi;fon ftmemygepwwk p¬ smewf iG of mru uoPkd ;f (10)yg; toD;toD;ü ormywf (8)yg;wdkYudkyg &&Sdxm;ol jzpfygu xdkxdk &&SdNyD; psmefrsm;udk wpfzef 0ifpm;í xdkxdkpsmefrS xwdkif; xwdkif; xdkxdkpsmefemrfw&m;pkwdkYudk tedpöwpfvSnfh 'ku©wpfvSnfh tewåwpfvSnfh vSnfhíom 0dyóem½Iyg/ tu,fí pwk&m&u©ur®|mef;rsm;udkyg yGm;rsm;xm;NyD;ol jzpfygu xdkemrf w&m;pwk uYkd vkd n;f ypkH wH yl i f½yI g/ &cH g ½íI &aeao;ygu ,i;fpsmeef mrwf &m;pwk \Ykd r&DS m 0wK¬½yk wf uYkd vkd n;f 0yd óem½yI g/ &cH g ½aI eon hf0yd óemÓPuf vkd n;f wpzf e fxyrf íH 0yd óem½yI g/ &cH g ½íI &aeao;ygu tZÑwå wpfvSnfhç A[d'¨ wpfvSnfh vSnfhí 0dyóem ½Iyg/ þodkY 0dyóem½I&mü tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfrsm;onf þocFg½kayu©mÓPfydkif;wGif cyfMumMum aeae&wwfonfvnf; &Sd\/ tcsKdU olawmfaumif;wdkYum; þÓPfydkif;wGif cyfMumMum rae&b JoEydÅ 'trn&f on hftNird ;f"mwof Ykdajy;omG ;ou0f iof mG ;wwMfuonvf n;f &\dS / trsm;tm;jzihf tZÑwå A[d'¨ ESpfXmevHk;wdkYü tysufudkcsnf; jrifaeaom 0dyóemÓPfonf tvGeftm;aumif; armif;oefvmygu þocFg½kayu©mÓPfydkif;wGif cyfMumMumraeawmhbJ rjzpfrysufonfh e,fbufodkY ul;wufoGm;wwfay\/ ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufudkcsnf; ½Ijrifaeaom 0dyóemÓPfrSm tenf;i,f tm;aysmhaeygu t&Sdef odyftm;raumif;vSojzifh rjzpfrysufonfh e,fbufodkY vG,fvG,fESifh rul;Edkifao;bJ þNidrfaeonfhtydkif;wGif cyfMumMum aeae&wwfay\/ ta&;tBuD;qHk;aom tcsdefwpfcsdef

O',A,Á ÓPyf ikd ;fr S pí þocgF½ak yum© ÓPyf ikd ;fo Ykdwikd af tmi f azmjfycahJ om ÓPtf pO f tqihf qiwhf rYkd mS yg&r&D iahf nmi;faeon hfoal wmaf umi;frsm;tz Ykdwpxf ikd wf n;ftwiG ;frmS aomvf n;f &&EdS ikd af om aygufa&mufEdkifaom ÓPfrsm; jzpfMu\/ wpfxdkifwnf;twGif;rSmyif xdkÓPfrsm;udk &&dSonfjzpfapç r&&dSonfjzpfap O',AÁ,ÓPfrS pí þocFg½kayu©mÓPfodkY wdkifatmifaom 0dyóemÓPfwdkY\ tqiqhf i hf jzpaf y:cukd f tcsed rf sm;um; toiof al wmaf umi;ftwuG f ta&;Bu;Daom tcsed uf mvrsm;yif jzpfMuonf/

£&,d myxk af v;yg;v;kHü 0yd óempwd rf sm; qupf yrf ad tmi fquwf ukd f½EI ikd zf Ykdta&;Bu;DvaS yon/f omG ;cukd f vmcukd f au;Gcukd f qecYf ukd pf aom xxkd kd £&,d myx orZÜ ntcukd wf üYkd ----- ½yk ef mr f EpS yf g;en;fç cE¨mig;yg;enf;ç tm,we wpfq,fhESpfyg;enf;ç "mwf wpfq,fh&Spfyg;enf;ç y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg wpfq,fhESpfyg;enf; ponfh xdkxdk0dyóem ½Ienf;wdkYwGif rdrdBudKufESpfouf&m enf;wpfckjzifhyif jzpfapç ESpfck oHk;ckjzifhyif jzpfapç enf;tm;vHk;wdkYjzifhyif jzpfap ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf vu©Pma&; oHk;wefudk wpfvSnfhpDwifí umvoHk;yg; oEÅmefESpfyg;wdkYü wpfvSnhfpD 0dyóem ½Iaeyg/ ocFg½kayu©mÓPfudk rausmfvTm;Edkifol olawmfaumif;wdkYtwGuf 0dyóemÓPfrsm;udk &ifhusufatmif £a`E´rsm; &iufh suaf tmi fxyrf íH avuh sijhfci;fyi fjzpof n/f t&iS &f m[vk mrax&fjrwwf Ykdavuh sichf ahJ om x;kHa[mi;f twdkif;yif jzpfonf/

## £&d,myx - orÜZn ½IuGuf t>ruf

þtydkif;um; 0dyóemydkif; oufouf jzpfojzifh ½kyftwkrsm;udk 0dyóem½I&ef ½IuGufudk csefvSyf xm;yg/ pBuwø paf e&mwiG facw&å yíf rsupf rd wSd vf su form"ud kdxal xmiyf g/ ½yk ef mrwf uYkd kdord ;fqn;fyg/ ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd ord ;fqn;f&mü (6)'gG&ç (42)aum|mowüYkd wn&f adS om ½yk tf ppwf uYkd okd m ord ;fqn;fyg/ emrwf &m;wuYkd kd ord ;fqn;f&mü tm,we'gG&tvukd f jzpaf y:aeaom emrwf &m;wuYkd kd jzpaf pç £&,d mykxfudk jzpfapEkdifaom raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOftwGif;ü wnf&Sdaom emrfw&m;wdkYudk jzpfapç b0ifemrfw&m;pkwdkYESifh wuG tm;vHk;a&maESmí odrf;qnf;yg/ ,if; ½kyfemrfwdkYudk vu©Pm,mOfwifí 0dyóem½Iyg/ 0dyóemÓPf t&Sdeft0g aumif;í awmfawmfav; tom;usvmaomtcg jznf;jznf; pBuøavQmufMunfhyg/ jznf;jznf; pBuøavQmufvsuf ½kyfemrfwdkYudk qufvuf odrf;qnf;um 0dyóem qufvuf ½Iaeyg/ awm (40)ac: bm0em (40) ½IuGuf ponfh 0dyóemÓPfpOf twdkif; tqifhqifh azmfjycJhaom 0dyóem½IuGuf tm;vHk;udkvnf; oGm;cdkuf ponfwdkYü ½IEdkifonfom jzpfygonf/ aU&SodkY wdk;cdkufç aemufodkY qkwfcdkufç wnfhwnfhMunfhcdkufç apmif;iJhMunfhcdkufç auG;cdkufç qefYcdkufç 'kuk#f-oydwf -ouFef;udk aqmifckdufç pm;cdkufç aomufcdkufç cJcdkufç vsufcdkufç usifBuD;-usifi,fpGefYcdkufç oGm;cdkufç &ycf ukd çf xikd cf ukd çf tyd cf ukd çf E;kdcukd çf pum;ajymcukd çf pum;rajym qwd qf wd af ecukd f pon hf xxkd kd £&,d myxyikd ;fqikd &f m orZÜ nyikd ;fqikd &f m ½uI uG wf üYkd vn;f ½yk ef mrwf uYkd kdord ;fqn;fvsu f0yd óem½yI g/ 0yd óem t&Sdeftm;aumif;vmaomtcg ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufoufoufudk tm½kH,lí 0dyóem½Iyg/ &Hcg ½Ionfh 0dyóemÓPf= 0dyóem raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd pdwftpOf emrfw&m;pkwdkYudkvnf; 0dyóem ½Iay;yg/ A[d'¨üvnf; enf;wl½Iyg/

&cH g twwd f tquqf urf oS n f tem\*wqf ;kHonwhf ikd af tmi f y#pd oö ryk gÜ' f t\*gF&y f to;Dto;D\ tysuof uof uuf vkd n;f tm½,Hk íl 0yd óem ½yI g/ &cH g ½oI n hfÓPuf vkd n;f wpzf ejfyeíf 0yd óem½yI g/ tZÑwå A[d'¨ ESpfrsKd;vHk;ü ½Iyg/ rsufpdzGifhí ½IMunfhyg

þodkY £&d,mykxf av;yg;vHk;ü ½kyfemrfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf ,if; ½kyfemrfocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysuof uof uuf kd tm½,Hk íl vuP© m,mOof ;kHcsuuf kd wpvf nS phf D wiíf wiG wf iG Bfu;D 0yd óem ½aI echJaomf ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufudk tZÑwå A[d'¨ oEÅmefESpfyg;vHk;ü tvGef vsifvsifjrefjref ÓPfjzifh awUGjrivf mrn fjzp\f / xtkd cgwiG fwpaf e&m&mwiG f&yíf jzpaf p xikd íf jzpaf p ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tysu-f uykd i f tm½,Hk ul m quvf uíf 0yd óem½yI g/ ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tysurf sm;on f tveG f vsivf sijfrejfref ÓPfü xifvmaomtcg rsufpdzGifhívnf; ½IMunfhyg/ xdkodkY½I&mü a&S;OD;tpwGif t0g;0pGm ravhusifh &ao;ojzifh ouf&SdoufrJh wpfavmuvHk;0,f MunfhvdkuforQ b,ft&mü rqdk ½kyfuvmyf trIefrsm;udkom awGUjrifaewwfao;\/ xdkodkY awGUjrifcJhaomf ,if;½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk Ce toD;toD; NydKatmif ÓPfjzifh NzdKcJGzsufqD;vsuf y&rwf½kyfw&m;wdkYudk qufvufí 0dyóem½Iyg/ ½kyfy&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qukd yf gr S ,i;f½yk wf &m;wuYkd kdvuP© m,mOof ;kHcsu f wpvf nS phf D wiíf 0yd óem ½yI g/ 0yd óemÓPrf sm; wpfzef &ifhusufvmjyefaomtcg ½kyfuvmyf trIefrsm;udk rawGUawmhbJ ½kyfy&rwf oufoufudkom awGU&Sdaernf jzpfayonf/ xdktcg ,if;½kyfy&rwfw&m;wdkY\ tysufudkyif tm½kH,lí qufvufí 0yd óem½yI g/ tvm;wyl i fA['d ¨ou&f odS w0å gw\Ykd oEmÅ eüf wn&f adS om emrwf &m;wuYkd vkd n;f A['d c¨ si;f wlnDí jcHKikHNyD; 0dyóem ½Iyg/ tZÑwå A[d'¨wdkYü wpfvSnfhpD ½Iaeyg/ xdkodkY £&d,mykxfcsif; pyfrdatmif 0yd óem ½EI ikd yf gu ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tysuuf kdoad om 0yd óemÓPof n f tveG f tm;aumi;fvmum rMumrD tcsdefumvtwGif;rSmyif ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vspfvsL ½IEdkifaom ocFg½kayu©mÓPftqifhodkY a&muf&SdoGm;rnf jzpfygonf/

## bm0empdwfonf Nidrf0yfpGm ocFg&tm½kHü uyfí wnfaecJhaomf

xdkodkY 0dyóem½Ivm&mü tZÑwåüjzpfap A[d'¨üjzpfap ½Iae&if; o'¨gESifh ynmç 0D&d,ESifh orm"d-

woYkd n fnrD QvmMuojzi hfbm0empwd of n focgF&w&m;w\Ykd tysutf m½aHk y:ü aMumiMhfurpukd &f awmbh J ouof uof mom xikd Mfunahf e&ouohJ YkdNird 0f ypf mG uyíf wnvf mwwaf yon/f bm0empwd rf mS vyI &f mS ;rI r& dSjzpaf eww\f / tZÑw å wpvf nS çhf A['d ¨ wpvf nS çhf ½yk f wpvf nS çhf emr f wpvf nS çhf taMumi;f wpvf nS çhf tusK;d wpvf nS hf vnS íhf vuP© ma&;o;kHwewf iG vf n;f wpvf nS phf D vnS íhf quvf uíf 0yd óem½&I ef rBudK;pm;ygESihf/ xdkodkY BudK;pm;vkdufygu 0dyóemorm"drSm ysufjym;oGm;wwfayonf/ tZÑwå ocFg& w&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem½Icdkuf bm0empdwfonf ,if;ocFg&tm½kHü NidrfvmvQif tZÑwå ocFg&w&m;rSmyif qufvufí 0dyóem ½Iaeyg/ A[d'¨ ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem½Icdkuf ,if;ocFg&tm½kHü bm0empdwfonf Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfvmvQif ,if;A[d'¨ ocFg&w&m;udkyif qufvufí 0dyóem ½Iaeyg/ ½yk wf &m;u kd0yd óem½cI ukd f,i;f½yk wf &m;tm½üHk bm0empwd of n fNird 0f ypf mG uyíf wnaf evQi f,i;f½yk f w&m;uykd i fquvf uíf 0yd óem ½aI eyg/ emrwf &m;u kd0yd óem½cI ukd fbm0empwd of n f,i;femrwf &m; tm½ükH Nird 0f ypf mG uyíf wnaf evQi f ,i;femrwf &m;uykd i f quvf uíf 0yd óem ½aI eyg/ &cH g ½aI eonhf 0yd óemÓPuf vkd n;f wpzf ejfyeíf 0yd óem½yI g/ ½uI uG pf akH eojzi hfBuKdu&f mu kda&;Gcs,½f jIci;fjzpof n/f

## yk\*¾vZÑmo,

þtcsdefwGif toifolawmfaumif;onf tu,fí orx,meduyk\*¾dKvf jzpfvQif rdrdBudKuf&m

psmeuf kd a&;Gcs,íf xpkd smeEf iS hf psmeor,Ü wk wf &m;[al om psmeef mrwf &m;wuYkd kd O;Dpm;ay;í vuP© ma&; oHk;wefwGifvnf; tewåvu©Pmudk OD;pm;ay;í 0dyóem ½Iay;yg/ NydKNydK ysufysufaeaom ocFg& w&m;w\Ykd uek qf ;kH&m rjzprf ysuof n hf tocwF "mw f tNird ;f"mw f eAd mÁ ebf uof Ykdpwd uf kd ñwG uf ikd ;fvsuf ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tysurf SvwG &f e fO;Dwncf sujfzi hfpsmeef mrwf &m;wuYkd vkd n;faumi;fç ½aI eon hf0yd óemÓPuf vkd n;faumi;f tewvå uP© m,mOuf kd wiuf m wiG wf iG Bfu;Dom 0yd óem ½aI eyg/ &cH g ,i;fpsmef emrfw&m;wdkY\ rSD&m [',ü wnf&Sdaom blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyf (54)rsKd;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç ½Iaeonfh 0dyóemÓPfudkvnf;aumif; tewåvu©Pm,mOf wifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfaeyg/ þodkY ½Iaeaomfvnf; rjzpfrysufonfh e,fbufodkY vG,fvG,fESifh rul;Edkifao; jzpfaecJhaomf twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef[laom umvoHk;yg;vHk; twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfemrfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf ½yk ef mrEf pS yf g;en;fjziyhf i fjzpaf pç cEm¨ ig;yg;en;fjziyhf i fjzpaf p vuP© m,mOwf iuf m wpzf ejfyeíf 0yd óem

½yI g/ twwd tf quqf urf oS n ftem\*wqf ;kHontf x dtZÑwwå pvf nS hfA['d w¨ pvf nS hf½aI eyg/ ½yk ef mrf EpS yf g;en;fç cEm¨ ig;yg;en;f EpS ef n;fv;kHjzivhf n;f Burd zf erf sm;pmG xyuf mxyuf m ½yI g/ wpzf e f y#pd oö ryk gÜ'f yxrenf;twdkif; y#dpöorkyÜg'f t\*Fg (12)&yfwdkYudkvnf; toD;toD;cGJjcm;í ----- ]]t0dZÆmjzpfjcif;aMumifh ocFg&jzpf\}}- þodkY ponfjzifh taMumif;tusKd;rpyfawmhbJ t0dZÆm ocFg&ponfh xdkxdkt\*Fg&yfwdkYudk jzpcf ohJ n hfjzpaf eon hfjzpvf wUHåjzpof n hf0xD pd wd tf pOtf wikd ;f or,Ü wk fw&m;wEYkd iS whf u GvuP© m,mOuf kd wiuf m wpzf ejfyeíf 0yd óem½yI g/ umvo;kHyg;v;kHü twwd tf quqf urf oS n ftem\*wtf quqf uf q;kHonwf ikd af tmi fw;kdvQKad ygu f½yI g/ tZÑwwå pvf nS hfA['d w¨ pvf nS hf½yI g/ A['d u¨ kd½&I müum; A['d c¨ si;f wlnDí omrefaygif;pk jcHKiHkíom ½Iyg/ xdkodkY Budrfzefrsm;pGm xyfumxyfum ½I&mü aemufqHk;wGif tewåvu©Pmudk OD;pm;ayí ½Iyg/ þodkYvQif ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tzefzef txyfxyf 0dyóemÓPfjzifh Budwfacs eif;e,fcJhaomf ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufoufoufudk ½Iaeaom 0dyóemÓPfrsm;onf tvGeftm;aumif;vmrnf jzpfonf/ ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufrsm;onf toif olawmfaumif;\ 0dyóemÓPfü tvGef vsivf sijfrejfre f xivf mrn f jzpof n/f 0yd óembm0empwd of nvf n;f ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tysutf m½üHk wjznf;jznf; Nidrf0yfpGmuyfí wnfvmrnf jzpfonf/

0dyóem bm0empdwfonf ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysuftm½kHü xdkodkY Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaeaom tcsdefü a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f ocFg&w&m;wdkYtay:ü aMumifhMurI awmifhwrI r&Sdawmhojzifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ bm0empdwfonfvnf; b, - eE´D[laom tpGef;ESpfbufrS vGwfaernf jzpfonf/ ocgF&w&m;wtYkd ay:ü aMumiMhfuajyí awmiwhf ajyí aeomxikd of m &vdS maom ÓPjfzpof n/f xtkd csed f tcgwiG fysuyf suaf eaom ocgF&w&m;wrYkd SvwG &f m rjzprf ysuof n hfeAd mÁ ebf uof Ykdrrd \d pwd uf kdapvwT -f í = eAd mÁ eof Ykd qukd af &mu&f e f O;Dwníf ñwG uf ikd ;f½idI ;fí rrd &d &xdS m;aom psmeef mrwf &m;wrYkd S EpS of u&f m psmeef mrwf &m;wuYkd kda&;Gcs,íf O;Dpm;ay;í tewvå uP© m,mOuf kdwiuf m 0yd óem ½aI eyg/ þtyikd ;fwGif tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkYum; pwkw¬psmefudk tewåvu©Pm,mOfudk wifum 0dyóem ½I&onfudk ydkí ESpfNcdKufMu\/ tcsKdUum; wwd,psmefudk ykdí ESpfNcdKufMu\/ tBudKufcsif; tZÑmo,csif;um; rwlnDMuay/ xdkodkY½I&mü &Hcg ½Ionfh 0dyóemÓPfudkvnf; wpfzef jyefí 0dyóem½Iyg/ tu,fí toifolawmfaumif;onf orx,meduyk\*¾dKvf r[kwfojzifh psmefr&ol jzpfcJhaomf

"mwuf r|® me;fvr;fpOrf S0yd óemo Ykdu;lvmo ljzpcf ahJ om fumvo;kHyg; oEmÅ eEf pS yf g; twiG ;fü wn&f aSd om awblruocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOf oHk;csuf wpfvSnfhpD wifí tuGufaphatmif 0dyóem ÓPpf Otf wikd ;f tBurd Bfurd f ½NIy;Dygu þocgF½ak yum© ÓPyf ikd ;fo Ykd a&mu&f vSd maomtcg ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd tm½jHkyKí jzpaf y:vmaom taumi;ftyk pf kemrwf &m;wuYkd okd m O;Dpm;ay;í 0yd óem½yI g/ xokd Ykd½cI ahJ omf ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufudk tm½kHjyKaeaom 0dyóemÓPfESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf&dSaom orm"drSm tvGef tm;aumi;fvmww\f / ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tysutf m½üHk Nird 0f ypf mG uyíf wnaf eww\f / tcsKUd a,m\*-D rsm;ü þÓPfydkif;odkY a&muf&dSvmaomtcg ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem½I&if; 0dyóemÓPfvnf; wjzn;fjzn;f wppf xu fwppf &iuhf suvf mygu ½yk wf &m;w\Ykd tysuuf kdrawUG&awmbh Jemrwf &m;w\Ykd tysurf Quokd m awUG&wwof nvf n;f &wSd w\f / xtkd cgü ½yk wf &m;w\Ykd tysuuf kd oad tmi f ouof uf rBudK;pm;ygESifh/ ½kyfoabmrsm;udk rawGUawGUatmif pl;prf;cJhaomf orm"d ysufjym;oGm;wwfojzifh orm"ad `Eo´ nvf n;f ,wk af vsmoh mG ;wwaf yon/f otYkd wuG f emrtf ysuof uof uuf okd m quvf uíf 0dyóem½Iaeyg/ ½IonfhÓPfudkvnf; wpfzefjyefí 0dyóem½Iaeyg/ vu©Pma&;oHk;wefwGifvnf; rrd Ed pS NfcKdu&f m vuP© mu kd O;Dpm;ay;í ½yI g/ þtyikd ;fwiG f Mumaeaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vrf sm;tz Ykd "rm® ½Hk vdkif;0,f ukodkvfaZm apmonfh raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd emrfw&m;pkwdkYudk ,if;emrfw&m;wdkY\ tysufudk tm½kH,lí tewåvu©Pmudk OD;pm;ay;í ½Ijcif;onf a,m\*Dtrsm;pkü ydkí aumif;onfudk awGU&\/ þum; ok'¨0dyóem,medu yk\*¾dKvftwGuf ajymqdkcsufwnf;/ orx,meduyk\*¾dKvfyif jzpfap ok'¨0dyóem,meduyk\*¾dKvfyif jzpfap tu,fí þtydkif;wGif &uEf iS chf síD vEiS chf síD &uaf ygi;frsm;pmG vaygi;frsm;pmG Mumanmi;faeygu ½yl owuå ½eI n;f t½yl owuå ½Ienf;wdkYjzifh 0dyóembm0emudk t&Sdeftm;aumif;atmif wpfzef jyefvnfí BudK;pm;yg/ 0dyóem ÓPfpOftwdkif;vnf; tpOftwdkif; qufvufí BudK;pm;yg/ þodkY tBudrfBudrf tzefzef BudK;pm;cJhaomf þocgF½ak yum© ÓPof Ykdt&eSd af umi;faumi;fjzi hfwpzf ejfyevf níf qukd af &muvf mrnof m jzpaf yon/f o'¨g 0D&d, owd orm"d ynm[laom £a`E´rsm;vnf; &ifhusufvmcJhaomf nDrQvmcJhaomf oEÅdy' trnf&onfh rjzpfrysufonfh tNidrf;"mwf e,fbufodkY ul;wufoGm;Edkifrnf jzpfayonf/ þwGif tcGifhoifhí ,k\*e'¨ enf;taMumif;udk a&;om;wifjytyfygonf/ -----

## ,k\*e'¨okwåef (tH-1-475/)

{0H ar okwH/ {uH or,H tm,o®m tmeaE´m aumorÁd,H 0d[&wd aCmodwm&mar/ wMw acg tm,o®m tmeaE´m bdu©L tmraEÅod ]]tm0kaom bdu©a0}}wd/ ]]tm0kaom}}wd acg aw bdu©L tm,o®awm tmeE´ó ypöaómokH/ tm,o®m tmeaE´m {w'a0gp ----a,m [d aumpd tm0kaom bdu©K 0g bdu©KeD 0g rr oEÅdau t&[wåyÜwåd H Asmua&mwd? oaAÁm

aom pwl[d ra\*¾[d {awoH 0g tnwa&e/ uwar[d pwl[d/

1/ £" tm0kaom bdu©K orxykAÁ\*FrH 0dyóeH bma0wd? wó orxykAÁ\*FrH 0dyóeH bm0,awm ra\*¾g oÍÆm,wd? aom wH r\*¾H tmao0wd bma0wd A[kvDua&mwd/ wó wH r\*¾H tmao0awm bm0,awm A[kvDua&mawm oHa,mZemed y[D,EÅd? tEko,m AsEÅD a[mEÅd/

2/ yke py&H tm0kaom bdu©K 0dyóemykAÁ\*FrH orxH bma0wd? wó 0dyóemykAÁ\*FrH orxH bm0,awm ra\*¾g oÍÆm,wd? aom wH r\*¾H tmao0wd bma0wd A[kvDua&mwd? wó wH r\*¾H tmao0awm bm0,awm A[kvDua&mawm oHa,mZemed y[D,EÅd? tEko,m AsEÅD a[mEÅd/

3/ yke py&H tm0kaom bdu©K orx0dyóeH ,k\*e'¨H bma0wd? wó orx0dyóeH ,k\*e'¨H bm0,awm ra\*¾g oÍÆm,wd? aom wH r\*¾H tmao0wd bma0wd A[kvDua&mwd/ wó wH r\*¾H tmao0awm bm0,awm A[kvDua&mawm oHa,mZemed y[D,EÅd? tEko,m AsEÅD a[mEÅd/

4/ yke py&H tm0kaom bdu©Kaem "r®K'¨pö0d\*¾[dwH rmeoH a[mwd? aom tm0kaom ora,m ,H wH pdwåH tZöswåar0 oEÅd|wd oEédoD'wd {aum'd a[mwd orm"d,wd? wó ra\*¾g oÍÆm,wd? aom wH r\*¾H tmao0wd bma0wd A[kvDua&mwd/ wó wH r\*¾H tmao0awm bm0,awm A[kvDua&mawm oHa,mZemed y[D,EÅd? tEko,m AsEÅD a[mEÅd/ a,m [d aumpd tm0kaom bdu©K 0g bdu©KeD 0g rr oEÅdau t&[wåyÜwåd H Asmua&mwd? oaAÁm aom £ar[d pwl[d ra\*¾[d {awoH 0g tnwa&emwd/ (tH-1-475-476/) bmomjyefESifh t"dyÜg,f &Sif;vif;csuf

wynfhawmfonf þodkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf/ tcgwpfyg;ü t&SiftmeE´monf aumorDÁjynf

aCmowd m½aHk usmi;fü owD i;fo;Hkaeawmrf \l / xtkd cg t&iS tf meEm´ on fowD i;fo;kHazm f&[e;fawmwf uYkd kd

]]igh&Sif &[ef;wdkY}}[k ac:awmfrl\/ owD i;fo;kHazm f&[e;fawmwf uYkd ]]t&iS bf &k m;}}[ kt&iS tf meEm´ tm; jyeMfum;avQmuxf m;Muuek \f /

t&SiftmeE´mrax&fjrwfonf þw&m;pum;awmfudk rdefYMum;awmfrl\/ ----igh&SifwdkY ...&[ef;a,mufsm; jzpfap &[ef;rdef;r jzpfap rnfolrqdk wynfhawmf\ txHü t&[wåzkdvfodkY qdkufa&mufjcif;ukd ajymMum;avQmufxm;\? xdk&[ef;a,mufsm; &[ef;rdef;rtm;vHk;onf r\*af v;yg;wjYkdzivhf n;faumi;fç xrkd \*af v;yg;wwYkd iG fwpyf g;yg;jzivhf n;faumi;f t&[wzå vkd of Ykdqukd af &mu-f aMumif;udk ajymMum;avQmufxm;\/ tb,fav;yg;wdkYenf;[lrl¿ -----

1/ igh&iS wf Ykd...þomoemawmüf &[e;fawmof n forxvQi fa&U oS mG ;&aSd om 0yd óemu kdymG ;rsm;\? orxvQif a&U SoGm;&dSaom 0dyóemudk yGm;rsm;aom xdk&[ef;awmftm; aomwmywådr\*fonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm\? wpfenf; ----- ykAÁbm\*owdy|mer\*f[laom avmud, 0dyóemr\*fonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm\/ xdk&[ef;awmfonf xdkr\*fudk rDS0J\? yGm;rsm;\? Budrfzefrsm;pGm tavhtvm jyK\? xdkr\*fudk rSD0Jaom yGm;rsm;aom Budrfzefrsm;pGm tavhtvmjyKaom xdk&[ef;awmftm; oHa,mZOfwdkYonf aysmufysufukef\ = y,fNyD;jzpfukef\/ tEko,wdkYonf uif;aysmuf ½kyfodrf; csKyfNidrf;ukef\/ (tH-1-475/) orxykAÁ\*FrEÅd orxH ykAÁ\*FrH yka&pm&duH uwGm/ ra\*¾g oÍÆm,wDwd yXarm avmukwå&ra\*¾g edAÁwåwd/ aom wH r\*¾EÅd {updwåu©Pdur\*¾ó tmao0em'Ded emr ew¬d? 'kwd,r\*¾g'a,m ye OyÜga'aEÅm war0 tmao0wd bma0wd A[kvDua&mwDwd 0kpöwd/ (tH-|-2-346/)

orxykAÁ\*FrH 0dyóeH bma0wDwd £'H orx,meduó 0aoe 0kwåH/ aom [d yXrH

Oypm&orm"d H0g tyÜemorm"d H0g OyÜga'wd? t,H oraxm/ aom wÍö wHorÜ,kawå p "ar® tedpöm'D[d 0dyówd? t,H 0dyóem? £wd yXrH oraxm? ypäm 0dyóem/ awe 0kpöwd ]]orxykAÁ\*FrH 0yd óe H bma0w}D}w/d y/ yXarm avmukwå&ra\*¾g edAÁwåwDwd aomwmywådr\*¾H oE¨m, 0'wd? avmud,r\*¾0aoae0 0g £rdóm ygVd,m taw¬m a0'dwaAÁm/ uxH¿ ra\*¾g oÍÆm,wd? ykAÁbm\*da,m avmud,ra\*¾g OyÜZÆwd/ tmao0w dedAÁd'gEkyóem0aoe/ bma0w drkpödwkurswm0aoe/ A[kvDua&mwd y#od cgFEyk óem0aoe/ tmao0w d 0g b,wyk |mem'Ód P0aoe/ bma0wd rkpödwkurswm'dÓP0aoe/ A[kvDua&mwd 0k|me\*grded0dyóem0aoe/

(tH-#D-2-344/ r-|-1-112/)

orxvQif a&U SoGm;&Sdaom 0dyóemudk yGm;rsm;\ -- [laom þpum;udk orx,meduyk\*¾dKvf\ tpGrf;jzifh a[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/ rSefayonf ----- xdkorx,meduyk\*¾dKvfonf aU&SOD;pGm Oypm& orm"dudkvnf;aumif; tyÜempsmeform"dudkvnf;aumif; jzpfay:ap\/ þorm"dum; orxwnf;/ xokd rx,meud y\*k Kd¾vof n f xOkd ypm&orm" d orYkd [wk f tyeÜ mpsmeof rm"ud vkd n;faumi;fç xokd rm"Ed iS hf ,OS af om or,Ü wk wf &m;pwk uYkd vkd n;faumi;f tepd öponwf jYkdzi hfvuP© m,mOuf wkd iuf m 0yd óem½\I / þodkY ½Ijcif;onfum; 0dyóemwnf;/ xdkaMumifh ]]orxvQif aU&SoGm;&Sdaom 0dyóemudk jzpfap\}}[k a[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ (tH-|-2-346/ tH-#D-2-344/) þenf;um; a,bk,stm;jzifh orx ,meud y\*k Kd¾vwf oYkd n f emrwf &m;u kd tO;Drol jziçhf xekd mrwf &m;wwYkd iG vf n;f psmeef mrwf &m;= psmeof cgF& w&m;wdkYudk tOD;rlojzifh 0dyóem ESvHk;oGif;jcif;udk jyKvkyfMuukef\[k ESvHk;ydkufí zGifhqdkjcif; jzpfonf/

(r-#D-1-204/)

ra\*¾g oÍÆm,wd = r\*fonf xif&Sm;jzpf\ [l&mü yxravmukwå&r\*f = aomwmywådr\*f\ xi&f mS ;jzpjfci;fwn;f/ xakd omwmywrdå \*uf m; pwd uå P© wpcf suof m jzp½f ;dk"rw® m &odS jzi hfBurd zf erf sm;pmG xyfumxyfum jzpfjcif;rnfonf r&Sd&um; yGm;rsm;í r&Edkif? tmao0eypönf; ponfjzifh aus;Zl;jyKjcif; rnof n fr&adS y/ oaYkd om f'wk ,d r\*=f ou'g\*grrd \* ftp&odS n hft&,d r\*wf uYkd kdjzpaf pEikd cf ahJ om=f jzpaf y:vmatmi f0yd óemu kdquvf uyf mG ;rsm;Eikd cf ahJ om fxakd omwmywrdå \*uf ykd ivf Qi fr0DS \J ymG ;rsm;\ Burd zf ef rsm;pGm tavhtvmjyK\[k ac:qdkEdkifay\/ (tH-|-2-346/) wpfenf; ----- t&,d r\*\f a&U tS züYkd jznuhf sithf yaf om yAk bÁ m\*owyd |mer\*[f al om avmu,d r\*f = 0dyóemr\*f\ tpGrf;jzifhomvQif þygVdawmf\ teuft"dyÜg,fudk od&Sdygav/ tb,fodkY od&Sd&rnfenf;[lrl¿ ----- ra\*g¾ oÍmÆ ,w d = r\*of n f xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vm\[ol n f t&,d r\*\f a&U tS züYkd jzpaf om avmud,0dyóemr\*fonf jzpfay:vm\/ þodkY qdkvdk\/ (tH-#D-2-344/) tmao0w d = rSD0J\[lonf edAÁd'gEkyóem\ tpGrf;jzifh rSD0J\/ bma0wd = yGm;rsm;\[lonf rkÍödwkurswmÓPf\ tpGrf;jzifh yGm;rsm;\/ A[kvDua&mwd = Budrfzefrsm;pGm tavhtvmjyK\[lonf y#od cgFEyk óemÓP\f tprG ;fjzi hfBurd zf erf sm;pmG tavth vmjyK\/ (= eAd 'dÁ gEyk óemÓPof Ykdqukd af omf avmud,0dyóemr\*fudk rDS0Jonf rnf\/ rkÍödwkurswmÓPfodkY qdkufaomf avmud,0dyóemr\*fudk yGm;rsm;onfrnf\/ y#docFgEkyóemÓPfodkY qdkufaomf avmud,0dyóemr\*fudk Budrfzefrsm;pGm tavhtvmjyKonf rnf\/) (tH-#D-2-344/)

wpfenf; ----- b,wky|meÓPf tm'De0ÓPf edAdÁ'gEkyóemÓPfwdkYodkY qdkufchJaomf avmud, 0dyóemr\*fudk rDS0Jonf rnf\/ rkÍdöwkurswmÓPf y#docFgEkyóemÓPf ocFg½kayu©mÓPfwdkYodkY qdkufcJhaomf ,if;avmud,r\*fudk yGm;rsm;onf rnf\/ 0k|me\*grded0dyóemodkY qdkufa&mufcJhaomf ,if;avmud,r\*fudk Budrfzefrsm;pGm tavhtvmjyKonf rnf\/ (tH-#D-2-344/) (0k|me\*grded0dyóem taMumif;t&monf aemufwGif xif&Sm;vwåHU/) þum; trSwf(1) yk\*¾dKvf jzpfonf? trSwf(2) yk\*¾dKvf\ taMumif;udk qufvufí zwf½IMunfhyg/

2/ igh&SifwdkY ...aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;awmfonf 0dyóemvQif aU&SoGm;&Sdaom orxudk yGm;rsm;\? 0yd óemvQi fa&U oS mG ;&adS om orxuykd mG ;rsm;aom x&dk [e;fawmtf m; aomwmywrdå \*of nf orYkd [wk f avmu,d r\*of n fxi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vm\/ x&kd [e;fawmof n fxrkd \*uf kd r0DS \J ? ymG ;rsm;\? Budrfzefrsm;pGm tavhtvmjyK\/ xdkr\*fudk rDS0Jaom yGm;rsm;aom Budrfzefrsm;pGm tavhtvm jyKaom x&kd [e;ftm; oaH ,mZOwf oYkd n f aysmuyf suuf ek \f = y,Nfy;D jzpuf ek \f / tEok ,woYkd nf uif;aysmuf ½kyfodrf; csKyfNidrf;ukef\/ (tH-1-475/)

0yd óemyAk \*Á rFE dÅ 0yd óe H yAk \*Á rF H yak &pm&ud H uwmG orx H bma0w?d yuw,d m 0yd óemvmbD

0dyóem, XwGm orm"d H OyÜga'wDwd taw¬m/ (tH-|-2-346/)

0dyóemykAÁ\*FrH orxH bma0wDwd £'H ye 0dyóem,meduó 0aoe 0kwåH/ aom wH 0kwåyÜum&H orxH torÜma'wGm yÍöKyg'geu©aE¨ tedpöm'D[d 0dyówd/ (tH-#D-2-344/) trwS (f 1) y\*k Kd¾vuf m; orx,meud y\*k Kd¾v f jzp\f / þ trwS (f 2) y\*k Kd¾vuf m; o'k 0¨ yd óem,meud yk\*¾dKvfjzpf\/ xdkok'¨0dyóem,medu yk\*¾dKvfonf xdkqdkcJhNyD;onfh Oypm&orm"d tyÜemorm"d[laom ESpfrsKd;jym;aom orxudk rjzpfaprlí rjynfhpHkaprlí Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYudk tedpöponfwdkYjzifh vu©Pm,mOfudk wifum 0dyóem½I\/ þodkYvQif 0dyóemudk a&U SoGm;jyKí xdkaemif orxudk yGm;rsm;\/ yuwdtm;jzifh 0dyóemÓPfudk &avh&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfonf 0dyóemü &yfwnfí orm"dudk jzpfap\[k qvkd \kd / xukd ohJ aYkd om &[e;fawm\f oEmÅ eüf vn;f t&,d r\*wf &m;on f xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vmEikd of nof m jzpfayonf/ (tH-|-2-346/ tH-#D-2-344/) þtxuyf g t|uxm #uD mtziG whf uYkd kdMuníhf o'k 0¨ yd óem,meud y\*k Kd¾vof n f orm"ud kdv;kH0

rxlaxmif[lí t,ltq rrSm;apvdkyg/ psmef\ teD;tem;ü jzpfavh&Sdaom Oypm&orm"d tppfESifh tyÜempsmeform"dudkom &&Sdatmif rxlaxmifjcif; jzpfonf/ ok'¨0dyóem,meduyk\*¾dKvfwdkY vdkufem jyKusifhtyfaom "mwfur®|mef;vrf;rS o'dolypm&tm;jzifh Oypm&orm"dç rkcstm;jzifh cPduorm"d trnf&aom orm"dudkum; ok'¨0dyóem,medu yk\*¾dKvfonf xlaxmif&onfom jzpf\/ atmufyg t|uxm #DumtzGifhwdkYudk Munfhyg/

£" yaeuapöm 0kwåyÜum&H orxH tEkyÜga'wGm0 yÍöKyg'geu©aE¨ tedpöm'D[d 0dyówd? t,H 0dyóem/ wó 0dyóemyg&dyl&d,m ww¬ ZmwmeH "r®meH a0gó\*¾g&r®Pawm OyÜZÆwd pdwåó {u\*¾wm? t,H oraxm/ £wd yXrH 0dyóem? ypäm oraxm/ awe 0kpöwd ]]0dyóemykAÁ\*FrH orxH bma0wD}}wd/ (r-|-1-113/)

orxH tEkyÜga'wGm0gwd t0"m&aPe Oypm&orm"d H ed0awåwd? e cPduorm"d H/ e [d

cPduorm"d H0dem 0dyóem orÇ0wd/ 0dyóemyg&dyl&d,mwd 0dyóem, y&dykPÖwm, 0k|me\*grdedbm0yÜwåd,m/ (r-#D-1-204/) þomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom ok'¨0dyóem,medu yk\*¾dKvfonf qdktyfchJNyD;aom Oypm&orm"d

tyeÜ morm"[d kEpS rf sK;djym;aom orxu kdrjzpaf príl omvQi fOyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;wuYkd kdtepd pö onwf jYkdzihf vu©Pm,mOfudk wifum 0dyóem ½IyGm; oHk;oyf\/ þum; 0dyóemwnf;/ xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f 0dyóemÓPfrsm;\ jynfhpkHvmjcif;aMumifh ocFg&tm½kHrS xajrmufí ocFg&wdkYrS vGwf&m edAÁmefodkY wpf[kefwnf;ajy;oGm;aom 0k|me\*grded0dyóemonf jzpfay:vm\/ ,if; 0k|me\*grded 0dyóemwGif t&d,r\*fw&m;vnf; yg0if\/ xdkt&d,r\*fcPü jzpfay:oGm;Muukefaom or®m'd|d tp&dSukefaom t&d,r\*¾"r®wdkYonf edAÁmefudk tm½kHjyKvsuf &dSMu\/ xdkt&d,r\*¾"r®wdkYwGif or®morm"d ac: pdawåu\*¾wmvnf; yg0if\/ ,if;pdawåu\*¾wm orm"donfvnf; edAÁmefudkyif tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vm\/ þü pdawåu\*¾wm[lonf edAÁmef[lonfh tm½kHwpfckwnf;ay:odkY pdwfusa&mufaejcif;oabm wnf;/ þr\*¾orm"dum; orxwnf;/ xdkaMumifh0dyóemvQif aU&SoGm;&dSaom orxudk yGm;rsm;\[k rdefYqdkjcif; jzpfonf/ (r-|-1-113/)

þtxufyg t|uxmpum;&yfü ]]ok'¨0dyóem,meduyk\*¾dKvfonf orxudk rjzpfaprlíomvQif}}[k uefYuGufjcif; teufoabm&dSaom omvQif-[laom pum;jzifh t|uxmü oHk;pGJxm;\/ xdk omvQif-[laom pum;jzifh psmef\ teD;tyg;ü jzpfavh&dSaom Oypm&orm"d tppfudkom epfap\/ cPduorm"dudk repfapyg/ o'dolypm&tm;jzifh Oypm&orm"d trnf&aom rkcstm;jzifh cPdu orm"dtrnf&aom cPduorm"dudkum; repfapyg/ taMumif;rl cPduorm"dESifh uif;í 0dyóem-

ÓPf\ rjzpfEdkifaomaMumifhyifwnf;/ (r-#D-1-204/) cPduorm"d[lonf rnfuJhodkYaom orm"drsKd;udk qdkvdkonf[laom taMumif;t&mrsm;ESifh ywof uof n hf tcsutf vutf rsm;u kd yxrw JGorm"dxlaxmifoifhykH tyikd ;fwiG f &iS ;fvi;fwijfycNhJy;Dyif jzpf\/

0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm (0dok'd¨-2-222) wGif ñTefMum;xm;aom a,bk,s pnf;urf; owfrSwfcsuf t& ---- ok'¨0dyóem,meduyk\*¾dKvfonf ½kyfur®|mef;rSpí ESvHk;oGif;&rnfjzpf&m "mwfBuD;av;yg;udk tm½kH,lí pwifum orm"dudk xlaxmif&rnf jzpf\/ ½kyfwHk;½kyfcJwnf;[laom ½kyfCe toD;toD;udk ÓPjfzi hfNzKdczGJ suqf ;Dvsu f½yk uf vmy fwpcf wk pcf ktwiG ;fü wn&f aSd om "mwBfu;Dav;yg;u kd½jIriEf ikd yf gu odrf;qnf;Edkifygu o'dolypm&tm;jzifh Oypm&orm"d trnf&aom rkcstm;jzifh cPduorm"d[k ac:qdkaom cPduorm"dodkY qdkufa&mufNyD jzpf\/ xdkcPduorm"dudkum; rwm;jrpfyg? xdkuJhodkYaom cPud orm"od Ykd qukd af tmiuf m; orm"ud kd xal xmi&f rnof m jzpof n[f k qvkd ykd gon/f cPud orm"d taMumif; tjynfhtpkHudk yxrwGJü jyefMunfhyg/ atmuyf g trwS f(3) y\*k Kd¾vuf m; ,\*k e'e¨ n;fu kd ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk of l &[e;fawmyf ijfzp\f / xr;fy;kd

wpcf ük EmG ;EpS af umiuf kd,OS pf kHuxm;ouohJ YkdorxEiS hf0yd óemu kd,OS wf íJG tm;xwk af om a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmfyif jzpf\/

3/ igh&SifwdkY ...aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;awmfonf orx-0dyóemudk tpHkzJGUí yGm;rsm;\? orx 0dyóemudk tpkHzJGUí yGm;rsm;aom xdk&[ef;awmftm; r\*fonf (= aomwmywdår\*fonf odkYr[kwf avmu,d r\*of n f ) xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vm\/ x&kd [e;fon f xrkd \*uf kdr0SD \J ymG ;rsm;\ Burd zf erf sm;pmG tavhtvmjyK\/ xdkr\*fudk rDS0Jaom yGm;rsm;aom Budrfzefrsm;pGm tavhtvmjyKaom xdk&[ef;awmtf m; oaH ,mZOwf oYkd n f aysmuyf suuf ek \f = y,Nfy;D jzpuf ek \f ? tEok ,woYkd n f ui;faysmuf ½kyfodrf; csKyfNidrf;ukef\/ (tH-1-475/)

,k\*e'¨H bma0wDwd ,k\*e'¨H uwGm bma0wd/ ww¬ awae0 pdawåe ormywåd H ormyZÆdwGm awae0 ocFga& or®odwHk e ouúm/ t,H ye ,m0wm ormywåda,m ormyZÆwd? wm0wm ocFga& oro® w/d ,m0wm ocgFa& oro® w?d wm0wm ormywadå ,m ormyZwÆ /d ux¿H yXrZsöme HormyZwÆ ?d wawm 0k|m, ocFga& or®owd? ocFga& or®odwGm 'kwd,ZösmeH ormyZÆwd/ wawm 0k|m, yke ocgFa& oro® w/d ocgFa& oro® wd mG ww,d Zsöme/H y/ ae0onmemonm,weormyw dåoH rmyZwÆ ?d wawm 0k|m, ocFga& or®owd/ {0r,H orx0dyóeH ,k\*e'¨H bma0wd emr/ (tH-|-2-346/)

,k\*e'¨enf;udk yGm;rsm;\ [lonf orx-0dyóemudk tpHkzJGUí = ,SOfpHkzJGUí yGm;rsm;\/ xdkodkY ymG ;&mü xpkd wd jfziyhf ivf Qi fpsmeof rmywuf kd0ipf m;í xpkd wd jfziyhf ivf Qi focgF&w&m;wuYkd kdvuP© m,mOuf kd wifí 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfjcif;iSm rwwfaumif;ay/ þa,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmfonfum; tMuifrQavmufaom psmeformywfwdkYudk 0ifpm;\? xdkrQavmufaom psmefocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOfudk wiuf m 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoy\f / tMuirf Qavmuaf om psmeof cgF&w&m;wuYkd kdvuP© m,mOuf wkd iuf m 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoy\f ? xrkd Qavmuaf om psmeof rmywwf uYkd kd 0ipf m;\/ tb,of YkdymG ;rsm; tm;xwk -f oen;f[rl ¿l ---- yxrpsmeuf kd 0ipf m;\? xykd xrpsmerf S xí ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd (= yxrpsme f emrwf &m; = yxrpsme focgF&w&m;wuYkd )kd vuP© m,mOuf kdwiuf m 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoy\f / ,i;focgF&w&m;wuYkd kd vuP© m,mOuf kd wiuf m 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoyNfy;Daemu f 'wk ,d psmeuf kd 0ipf m;\?x'kd wk ,d psmerf S xí 'kwd,psmef ocFg&w&m; (= 'kwd,psmef emrfw&m; )wdkYudk wpfzef vu©Pm,mOfudk wifum 0dyóem ½yI mG ;o;kHoyjfye\f / ,i;f 'wk ,d psme focgF&w&m;wuYkd kdvuP© m,mOuf kdwiuf m 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoyNfy;Daemuf wwd,psmeformywfudk/y/ ae0onmemonm,wepsmeformywfudk 0ifpm;jyef\/ xdk ae0onmemonm,wepsmefrS xí ae0onmemonm,we ocFg&w&m; = ae0onmemonm,we psmefemrfw&m;pkwdkYudk vu©Pm,mOfudk wifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyf\/ þodkY yGm;rsm;onf&dSaomf þa,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmfonf orx0dyóemudk tpkHzJGUí yGm;rsm;onf rnf\ = ,k\*e'¨enf;udk yGm;rsm;onf rnf\/ (tH-|-2-346/) þ,\*k e'e¨ n;frmS trsm;em;vnaf eaom ,\*k e'e¨ n;fEiS hfrwol nuf ukd m; toiof al wmaf umi;f-

onf owdjyKoifh\/ psmeformywfudk 0ifpm;í 0dyóem½IEdkifaom olawmfaumif;wdkY\ t&mom jzpfacsonf/ þocFg½kayu©mÓPfydkif;odkY a&muf&dSvmaom toifolawmfaumif;onf þtcsdefwGif þ ,k\*e'¨enf;udk OD;pm;ay;í ½IyGm;&ef txl; oifhavsmfvSayonf/ wpfzef trSwf (4) yk\*¾dKvfudk qufvufí zwf½IMunfhyg/

4/ igh&SifwdkY ...aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;awmftm; w&m;wdkYü ysHUvGifhjcif; ]"r®K'¨pö}onf txl;ojzifh

,lxm;tyfaom pdwfonf jzpfay:ae\/ igh&SifwdkY ...tMuiftcgü xdk0dyóempdwfonf (a\*gp&Zsöw)å eAd mÁ eüf omvQi faumi;fpmG wnaf e\? aumi;fpmG epaf e\? aumi;fpmG wnMfunaf e\? pdwfudk aumif;pGm xm;Edkif\/ xdktcg xdk&[ef;tm; r\*fonf (= aomwmywådr\*fonf odkYr[kwf avmu,d r\*of n)f xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vm\? x&kd [e;fon f xrkd \*uf kdr0DS \J ? ymG ;rsm;\? Burd zf erf sm;pmG tavhtvmjyK\/ xdkr\*fudk rDS0Jaom yGm;rsm;aom Budrfzefrsm;pGm tavhtvmjyKaom xdk&[ef;tm; oaH ,mZOwf oYkd n faysmuyf suuf ek \f = y,Nfy;D jzpuf ek \f ? tEok ,woYkd n fui;fjyw f½yk of rd ;f csKyfNidrf;ukef\/

igh&SifwdkY ...&[ef;a,mufsm;jzpfapç &[ef;rdef;rjzpfap rnfolrqdk wynfhawmf\ txHü t&[wåzdkvfodkY a&mufjcif;udk ajymMum;\? xdk&[ef;a,mufsm; xdk&[ef;rdef;r tm;vHk;onf þr\*fav;yg;wjYkdzivhf n;faumi;fç wpyf g;yg;jzivhf n;faumi;f t&[wzå vkd of Ykda&mujfci;fu kdajymMum;\[ k red qYf akd wmf rl\/ (tH-1-475-476/)

"r®K'¨pö0d\*¾[dwEÅd orx0dyóem"ar®ok 'o0dyóEkyuúdavo ocFgawe O'¨apöe 0d\*¾[dwH?

ok\*¾[dwEÅd taw¬m/ (tH-|-2-346/)

"r®K'¨pö0d\*¾[dwrmeoEÅd Mobmom'Dok t&d,"ar®mwd y0wåH O'¨pöH 0dau©ayg "r®K'¨pöH? awe "r®K'¨apöe 0dyóem0Dxdawm O\*¾raee 0d½lyH \*[dwH y0wåd,rmeH "r®K'¨pö0d\*¾[dwrmeoH/

(tH-#D-2-344/) orx 0yd óem bm0emwuYkd kdymG ;rsm;tm;xwk &f mü Mobmopaom Oyuadú vow&m;w Ykdxi&f mS ;

jzpfay:vmaomtcg ,if;Mobmoponfudkyif t&d,"r®[k pGJ,lvsuf jzpfay:vmaom pdwfum; rlv ur®|mef;tm½kHrS ysHUvGifhoGm;aom "r®K'¨pöyifwnf;/ ,if;"r®K'¨pöjzifh aumif;pGm,lxm;tyfaom pdwfum; "r®K'¨pö0d\*¾[dwrmeotrnf&aom pdwfyifwnf;/ ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k ('ku©[k tewå[k) ESvHk; oGif;\/ ,if;odkY ESvHk;oGif;ae&mu Mobmo ponfwdkY jzpfay:vmaomf ,if;Mobmo ponfudkyif t&,d "r[® k EvS ;kHoiG ;frod jzi hf0yd óemvr;faMumi;fr S wrd ;fapmi;fomG ;aom pwd f jzp\f / xpkd wd f jzpaf y:aeaomtcg ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k ('ku©[k tewå[k) [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rodawmhay/ odkYaomf oyÜg, (7)yg; ponfwdkYudk &&dSaomtcgüum; ,if; Oyuúdavow&m;wdkYudk ausmfvTm; vGefajrmufí 0yd óemvr;faMumi;fay:o Ykd wpzf ejfyeíf a&mu&f oSd mG ;jye\f / quvf uíf BuKd;yr;f&m 0yd óem vr;faMumif;udk vTrf;rdk;vsuf a\*gp&Zöswåtrnf&aom xdkedAÁmeftm½kHüomvQif aumif;pGm wnfaeayonf/ (tH-|-2-346-347/)

## 'domumu - usD;

wH yaewH oap oEÅdy'H edAÁmeH oEÅawm yówd? oAÁH ocFg&yÜ0wHå 0dóaZÆwGm edAÁmear0 yu©E´wd/ aem ap edAÁmeH oEÅawm yówd? ykeyÜKeH ocFg&m&r®Par0 [kwGm y0wåwd omrk'd´umeH

'domumaum 0d,/ (0dok'd¨-2-294-295/) xokd cgF½ak yum© ÓPof n f yyl ecf yof rd ;fr S Nird ;fat;&m jzpaf om trw"mw f rao&m tNrKduef Ad mÁ ef w&m;awmfjrwfudk Nidrfoufaomtm;jzifh tu,fí jrifjim;thH? tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif;

= ocFg&yÜ0wåudk pGefYvTwfí edAÁmefodkYomvQif ajy;0ifoGm;\/ (0dok'd¨-2-294-295/)

ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tysuuf kdtm½,Hk íl vuP© m,mOuf kdwiuf m ½aI eaom ocgF½ak yum© ÓPof nf

xujfrupf ;l&jSci;f oe&Yf iS ;fjci;f &&J ijhfci;f[al om t\*gF&yrf sm; pnkH jDci;fo Ykda&mu&f vSd mojzi hfocgF&w&m;wüYkd vspfvsL½Ijcif;onf NyD;pD;vwfaomf xdkocFg½kayu©mÓPfonf tBudrfrsm;pGm jzpfí &ifhusufjcif;odkY a&muf&dSvm\? ,if;odkY &ifhusufjcif;odkY a&muf&dSvmojzifh t&d,r\*fÓPftm;avsmfaom tEkavmrÓPf\ taMumif;w&m;\ tjzpfodkY a&muf&dSí edAÁmefudk Nidrfoufaomtm;jzifh jrifonf rnf\/ xdkodkY jzpfaom ÓPfonfvnf; tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif;[laom ocFg&yÜ0wåudk pGefYvTwfí eAd mÁ eof Ykdajy;omG ;ou0f iof n frnaf yon/f þtyikd ;fwiG fþtxuyf g ocgF½ak yum© ÓPuf kdtEak vmrÓP fa\*gMwbÓk Pwf EYkd iS whf u Gwpcf wk n;ftjzpof Ykdaqmiíf {uweå n;f\ tprG ;fjzi hfocgF½ak yum© ÓPf

[líyif qdkxm;onf rSwfyg/ (r[m#D-2-459-460/) eAd mÁ euf kdNird of uaf omtm;jzi hftu,íf rjriaf o;jim;t hH= xakd &UGavmu f eAd mÁ euf kdNird of uaf om

tm;jzifh rjrifao;orQ umvywfvHk; ocFg½kayu©mÓPfonfvnf; r&ifhusufao;ay/ xdkodkY r&ifhusuf ao;ygu ocFg½kayu©mÓPfonf edAÁmefudk Nidrfoufaomtm;jzifh rjrifEdkifao;ay/ xdkodkY rjrifEdkifao;jim;t hH ----- ,if;ocFg½kayu©mÓPfonf tzefwvJvJ ocFg&w&m;vQif tm½kH&dSonfomvQif jzpfí jzpaf y:ae\/ ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tysuuf vkd n;faumi;fç ½oI n hf0yd óemÓP\f tysuuf vkd n;faumi;f 0dyóem ½Iae\/ orkj'mudk ul;oef;oGm;vmukefaom oabFmom;wdkY\ t&yfrsufESmudk odaom

'domumu usD;uJhodkY rSwfyg/ (0dok'd¨-2-294-295/) a&;S,ci f acwaf [mi;fu orjk'mu kd u;luek af om oabmF om;woYkd n f avoS abmF o Ykd wupf ;DMuuek of n f&aSd om ft&yrf suEf mS u kdMunahf om oad om 'od mumu rnof n hfus;Du kd,al qmiíf omG ;ww-f Muuek \f / xokd abmF om;woYkd n favoS abmF on favjyi;frek wf ikd ;f'Paf Mumi hfomG ;aeus vr;faMumi;frS wdrf;apmif;í vrf;vGJodkY a&muf&dSoGm;aomtcg qdyfurf;rsm; rxifr&Sm; jzpfvmwwf\? xdktcgü 'domumu usD;udk vTwfvdkufMuukef\/ xdkusD;onf vif;,Ofwdkifzsm;rS aumif;uifodkY ysHwufí taU&S taemuf awmif ajrmuf [laom wl½lt&yfç taxmifht&yf[laom tvHk;pkHaom t&yfrsufESmwdkYodkY vSnfhvnfí ysHoef;Munfhav\/ xdkxdkt&yfodkY wpfckNyD; wpfck tpOfojzifh ysHoef;Munfhav&m urf;udk tu,fí jrifjim;thH? xdkjrif&m urf;bufodkYomvQif ysHoef;oGm;av\? tu,fí urf;udk rjrifjim;thH? tzefwvJvJ avSoabFmodkYyif jyefvmí vif;,OfwdkifxdyfüomvQif em;ae\/ þOyrmtwlyifvQif ocFg½kayu©mÓPfonf ylyefcyfodrf;rS Nidrf;at;&mjzpfaom trw"mwf rao&m tNrdKufedAÁmef w&m;awmfjrwfBuD;udk Nidrfoufaomtm;jzifh tu,fí jrifjim;tHh? tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif;[laom ocFg&yÜ0wåudk pGefYvTwfí edAÁmefodkYomvQif ajy;0ifoGm;\/ edAÁmefudk Nidrfoufaomtm;jzifh tu,fí rjrifao;jim;tHh? tzefwvJvJ ocFg&w&m;vQif tm½kH&dSonfjzpfí jzpfay:ae\/ (0dok'd¨-2-295/) xokd cgF½ak yum© ÓPof n fre;fzsm; = paumzsm;ü vrSd thf y fqithf yaf om rek nYf uuf ohJ vYkd n;faumi;fç 0gzefav;i,fjzifh cwftyfaom taphxkwfxm;NyD;aom 0g\*Grf;uJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç txl;xl; tjym;jym; tm;jzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;í ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lí b,ESifh eE´D[laom tpGef;ESpfbufudk y,fí - ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö 'ku© tewå paom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh pdppfjcif;\ txGwftxdyfodkY a&muf&dSaeonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ocFg&w&m;wdkYü tv,ftvwf vspfvsL½IouJhodkY ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö 'ku© tewåpaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh pdppfjcif;üvnf; vspfvsL½Ionfjzpfí tedpömEkyóem 'ku©mEkyóem tewåmEkyóem[laom oHk;rsKd;aom tEkyóem\ tpGrf;jzifh wnfaeay\/ þodkY wnfaeaom ocFg½kayu©mÓPfonf -----

1/ oHk;rsKd;aom 0darmu©rkc\ tjzpfodkY a&muf&dSíç

2/ (7)rsKd;aom t&d,yk\*¾dKvfwdkYudk cGJjcrf;a0zefjcif;iSm taMumif;w&m; jzpfí aeayonf/

## 0darmu©rkc (3) rsKd;

tedpöawm reodua&maEÅm t"darmu©A[kavm tedrdwåH 0darmu©H y#dvbwd/ 'ku©awm

reodua&maEÅm yó'd¨ A[kavm tyÜPd[dwH 0darmu©H y#dvbwd/ tewåawm reodua&maEÅm a0'A[kavm oknw0darmu©H y#dvbwd/ (y#doH-254/ 0dok'd¨-2-296/)

## tedpömEkyóem = tedrdwå0darmu©

ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdjzpjfci;f ysujfci;f\ tprG ;fjzi hf,i;focgF&w&m;w\Ykd Oyg'pf eG ;f bipf eG ;fu kdÓPjfzihf

yikd ;fjcm;,vl su ftepd [ö k½\I / tepd mö Eyk óemÓPwf n;f/ ,i;ftepd mö Eyk óemÓPof n f-- ]]O',awm ykaAÁ ocFg&m ew¬d = jzpfjcif; (= O',) rS a&S;ü ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf r&dSukef}} [lí xdkocFg&w&m;wdkY\ oGm;&m\*wdudk odkYr[kwf qufvufjzpfyHkudk aumif;pGmvdkufí &Smonf&dSaomf -- ]]0,awm y&H e \*päEÅd? {aw¬0 tEÅ&"m,EÅd = ysufjcif; (= bif) rS aemufumvü ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf qufí roGm;ukef? þ ysuf&m bifumvüyifvQif uG,faysmufukef\}}[k ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ oGm;&m c&D;tm;jzifh aumif;pGm o;kHoy\f / ,i;fo Ykdo;kHoyaf om tepd [ö kocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdEvS ;kHoiG ;faom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf m; uek wf wf aysmuwf waf om c,oabmtm;jzi hf ocgF&w&m;woYkd n f xivf muek \f ? t"ad rmuA© [vk = ,MkHun-f csu f o'a¨d `E ´ tjzprf sm;vm\/ ocgF&erd wd rf S ui;fqwd of n hfterd wd å trn&f aom 0ad rmuu© kd&&ESd ikd \f /

(0dok'd¨-2-295-296 - Munfh/)

ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k wGifwGif ½Iae&mç 'ku©mEkyóemÓPf tewåmEkyóemÓPfwdkY\ tm;BuD;aom rDS&m Oyedó,owdåjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;rI t&dSeft0g owådxl;BuD;udk cH,l&aom tedpömEkyóemÓPfonf £a`E´pHknDí &ifhusufvmaomtcg ocFg&edrdwf uif;jcif;aMumifh tedrdwåtrnf

&aom eAd mÁ e"mwuf kdterd wd å tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hftm½jHkyKí = 0yd óemÓP\f tq;kHü terd wd tå rnf &aom eAd mÁ euf ykd i fterd wd åtjci;ft&mtm;jzi hftm½jHkyKí t&,d r\*wf &m;on fjzpaf y:vm\? xtkd &,d r\*fÓPfonf tedrdwå trnf&aom edAÁme"mwfü tm½kHjyKaomtm;jzifh jzpfay:vmaomaMumifh tedrdwåvnf; trnf&\? udavomwdkYrS vGwfajrmufonf\ tjzpfaMumifh 0darmu©vnf; trnf&\/ owåavmu trnf&aom owå0gtaygif;\ avmuoHk;yg;rS xGufajrmufjcif;\ taMumif; jzpfaomaMumifh rckvn;f trn&f \/ xdkaMumifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k ½Iaom tedpömEkyóemÓPfjzifh edrdwå\ tpGrf;jzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;í 0dyóemudk tm;xkwfvwfaomf ]]tMuif edAÁmefü þocFg&edrdwfonf tcsif;cyfodrf; r&dS? xdkedAÁmefonf tedrdwå rnf\}}[k tedrdwå tjcif;t&m tm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;onfjzpfí 0k|me\*grded0dyóemudk t&d,r\*fESifh pyfap\? xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ xtkd &,d r\*of n ftedrdwå0darmu© orYkd [wk ftedrdwå0darmu©rkc trnf&ayonf/ xdkt&d,r\*fonf tedrdwåtjcif;t&mtm;jzifh edAÁmefudk rsufarSmufjyK\ [k qdktyfayonf/

(y#doH-244-254/ 0dok'd¨-2-295-296 - Munfhyg/)

eAd mÁ ewf &m;awmjfrw\f xokd aYkd om terd wd må um& = ocgF&erd wd rf S qwd of Ok ;faom tjci;ft&mukd

t&d,r\*fonfvnf; rjyKtyf? 0dyóemÓPfonfvnf; rjyKtyf/ pifppfaomfum; obm0tm;jzifhom Ny;D\/ eAd mÁ ewf &m;awmjfrwBfu;Don f wppf wkH pcf ak om taMumi;fw&m;wuYkd rjyKjyitf yaf om tocwF "mw fjzpaf omaMumi hfjzp\f / x kdterd wd åeAd mÁ evf Qi ftm½&Hk oSd n\f tjzpaf Mumi hft&,d r\*uf kdterd wd [å k qdktyfayonf/ (0dok'd¨-2-296 - Munfhyg/)

## o'd¨a`E´ tjzpfrsm;yHk

a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOfoHk;csufudk wpfvSnfhpD wifí 0dyóem ½yI mG ;o;kHoyvf m&m tx;lojzi hf tedpömEkyóemÓPfonf xufjrufpl;&Svm\ &J&ifhvm\/ xdktcg xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f o'd¨a`E´onf vGefuJvm\/ rSefayonf ----- tm;xkwfcgpü ]]ocFg& w&m;wdkYonf tedpöjzpfukef\}}[k ,HkMunfjcif; o'¨grQjzifh usifhvmí 0dyóemÓPfonf vGefuJjcif; txwG tf xyd of Ykda&muvf mvwaf om f&uG Ef pk on hfourf hJA['d a¨ vmuü MoZ|ru½yk wf \Ykd tepd jözprf uI kd ÓPfjzifh jrifouhJodkY ÓPfü xifaeouJhodkY ç tvm;wlyif ywåjrm; a&T ponfwdkYüvnf; MoZ|ru½kyf [laom ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpöjzpfrIudk tvGeftuJESifh wuG ypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkif rsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifae\/

«rwS cf su f ----- ½lyowåu ½Ienf;0,f "r®wm½kyf ½Ionfhtydkif;udk toifolawmfaumif;onf jyevf níf tm½,Hk xl m;yg/ op&f uG Ef pk onwf uYkd vkd n;faumi;fç ywjårm; a& T ponwf uYkd vkd n;faumi;f 0dyóemÓPfa&mifjzifh xdk;pdkufí ,if;wdkYü wnf&dSaeaom "mwfBuD;av;yg;udk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jriaf tmi f½vI ukd af omtcg OwZk MoZ|ru½yk f= ½yk uf vmy fwpcf wk pcf ktwiG ;fü wn&f aSd om awaZm"mw f Owak Mumi hfa&U aS emu f tpOrf jyw f qupf yvf su f txyxf y f jzpaf eaom MoZmvQi f (8)cak jrmuf &aSd om ½yk wf &m; tptk y[kH al om ocgF&w&m; tptk yukH okd m a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f awUGjriaf ernf jzp\f / a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f ,i;focgF&w&m;wuYkd kd0yd óemÓPjfzi hfBuwd af csvukd af omtcg ,i;f ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpöoabmudkom vGefvGefuJuJ 0dyóemÓPfjzifh awGUjrifae\[k qdkvdkonf/» ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpötjcif;t&mudk xdkodkY ypöu©ÓPfjzifh xdk;xGif;odjrifaeaom a,m\*g0p&

yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü -----

]]or®morÁKa'¨g 0w aom b\*0g = xdkbk&m;&Sifonf razmufrjyef udk,fydkifÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkif rSefpGm ocFg& 0dum& vu©P edAÁmef ynwfwnf;[laom odoifh odxdkufonfh an,s"rfw&m; ig;yg;wdkYudk odawmfrlonfh or®morÁK'¨ bk&m;&Sif pifppf jzpfawmfrlygaypGwum;}}[k ----q&mjzpaf wmrf al om b&k m;&iS \f tay:ü tveG tf m;Bu;Daom ,MkHunrf I o'g¨w&m;on f jzpaf y: vm\? xkdaMumifh xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf o'¨g"darmu© tjzpfrsm;onfvnf;aumif;ç vGefuJaom o'¨gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHkonfvnf;aumif; jzpf&ayonf/ xdkodkY o'¨gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHkaeaom o'¨da`E´ vGefuJaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ t"dpdwåtrnf&aom 0dyóembm0empdwfonf tEkavmrÓPf pon hfÓPpf O ftqiqhf iohf Ykdwuaf &muíf terd wd åtrn&f aom tocwF "mwüf ajy;0ijfci;fimS vn;f jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh ,if;tedpömEkyóemÓPf\ tqHk;ü jzpfay:vmaom t&d,r\*fÓPfonf tedrdwå 0darmu©rkc trnf&ayonf/ (r[m#D-2-461-462/)

## 'ku©mEkyóem = tyÜPd[dw0darmu©

ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdvuP© m,mOof ;kHcsuuf kdwpvf nS phf Dwiíf ½yI mG ;vm&m 'uk v© uP© m txirf sm; ojzi hf'uk v© uP© muykd i fO;Dpm;ay;í wiG wf iG f½aI e\/ xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f 'uk m© Eyk óemÓPof nf ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ 'ku©oabmrSefudk xif&Sm;jyae\/ xdkodkY 'ku©mEkyóemÓPfu ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ 'uk o© abmreS uf kdxi&f mS ;jyaeojzi hfxakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f bm0empwd of n f xwd vf evYf m\? aMumu-f aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfay:vm\ (ÓPb, [lvdk)/ xdkodkY ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ oabmrSefudk = jzpf-ysuf 'Pfcsufjzifh tjrJrjywf tEdSyfpufcH&rI 'ku©oabmrSefç NydKNydK ysufysufaeojzifh aMumufvefYz,G af umi;fon hf 'uk o© abmreS uf kd xi&f mS ;jyjci;fjzi hf xwd vf eaYf ptyaf om 'uk m© Eyk óem bm0empwd -f onf aumif;jrwfrSefuefaom or®my#dywfusifhpOfü pdwfudk aumif;pGm xufjrufaponf rnfayonf/ xakd Mumi hf'uk m© Eyk óem bm0empwd of n fpwd uf kdxwd vf eaYf pjci;fimS vn;f jzp\f ? orm® y#yd wuf siphf Oüf xufjrufapjcif;iSmvnf; jzpf\/ wpzf e f,i;f'uk m© Eyk óemÓPuf kdtzewf vvJ J BuKd;pm;tm;xwk af eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof nf ]]ocFg&w&m;wdkYum; 'ku©wdkYomwnf;? xdkocFg&w&m;wdkY\ qefYusifbuftm;jzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ csKyfNidrf;&m edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfonfum; okcpifppfwnf;}}[k þodkY ESvHk;oGif;onf\ tpGrf;jzifh eAd mÁ ewf &m;awmjfrwBfu;D\ Nird ;fat;r I reG jfrwrf I csr;fomr I = oE-Å yPwD -ock \tjzpuf kdEvS ;kHoiG ;fvsuf

&dSae&um; xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ pdwfonf tjrJrjywf ESpfouf0rf;ajrmufjcif; yDwdygarmZÆw&m;ESifh

,SOfaejcif;aMumifh yó'd¨A[kv = yó'd¨ tjzpfrsm;í aeay\/ xdkodkY yó'd¨ tjzpfrsm;aomaMumifh vGefuJaom orm"da`E´udk &&dSojzifh &m\*yPd"d a'goyPd"d

arm[yPd"d = ocFg&w&m;wdkYü &m\* a'go arm[ [laom awmifhwjcif;onf a0;uGmoGm;\/ &m\*yPd"d ponfrS a0;pGm jzpfjcif;aMumifh xdk'ku©mEkyóemÓPfonf tyÜPd[dw0darmu© trnf&aom t&d,r\*fÓPfudk &jcif;\ taMumif; jzpfoGm;ayonf/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;í 0dyóemudk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfonf&dSaomf 'ku©mEkyóemÓPfjzifh &m\*yPd"d ponf\ a0;pGm jzpfjcif;udk jyKvkyfojzifh &m\*[laom awmifhwjcif; ui;f&m eAd mÁ eof Ykd pwd ñf wG uf ikd ;f½iId ;fvsu f0|k me\*gred 0d yd óemÓPuf kdt&,d r\*Óf PEf iS hfqupf yrf ad p\/ xadk ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f xtkd &,d r\*Óf Pof n f tyPÜ [d wd mum& = &m\*paom awmiwhf jci;fui;faom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh edAÁmefudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaomaMumifh tyÜPd[dw trnf&ayonf/ qdkif&m udavomwdkYrS aumif;pGm vGwfajrmufaomaMumifh 0darmu©vnf; trnf&ayonf/ owåavmu trn&f aom ow0å gtaygi;f\ avmuo;kHyg;r S xuG af jrmujfci;f\ taMumi;fjzpaf omaMumi hfrckvn;f trn&f \/ xakd Mumi hf xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f xtkd &,d r\*of n ftyPÜ [d wd 0ad rmu©vn;f rnaf yon?f tyÜPd[dw0darmu©rkcvnf; rnfayonf/ (0dok'd¨-2-295-296/ r[m#D-2-462 - Munfhyg/)

## tewåmEkyóem = oknw0darmu©

a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n focgF&w&m;wuYkd kdord ;fqn;fí vuP© m,mOof ;kHcsuuf kdwpvf nS phf Dwiíf

0yd óem½vI m&m tewmå Eyk óemÓPtf jriof eof jzi hftewmå Eyk óemu kdwiG wf iG Bfu;D EvS ;kHoiG ;fae\/ ,if;tewåmEkyóem\ pGrf;tifaMumifh 0dyóembm0empdwfonf twå&dS\[k pGJ,laom t,lrSm;rS a0;uGmoGm;\? tewåmEkyóemÓPfu twå&dS\[k pGJ,lrI twåpJGrS 0dyóembm0empdwfudk a0;uGmoGm;atmif jyKvkyfay;\/ ocFg&w&m;wdkYü twårS uif;qdwfrI twå-oknwoabmodkY ÓPftjrif qukd af e\? ocgF&w&m;woYkd n f onk woabmtm;jzi hfxakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f ÓP0f ü xivf muek \f / ,i;ftw-å onk woabmw&m;\ ord af rUGaom ÓP\f tm½jHkzpaf omaMumi hftewmå Eyk óemÓPuf kd ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk af eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf ynad `E ´ tjzprf sm;vm\/ (þü ynad `E[´ ol nf ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpöoabm 'ku©oabm txl;ojzifh tewåoabmwdkYudk xdk;xdk;xGif;xGif; &Sif;&Sif; vi;fvi;fBu;D ord uI kdqvkd akd yon/f )xokd Ykdynad `E ´tjzprf sm;aomaMumi hfveG uf aJ om ynad `Eu´ kd&&oSd jzihf arm[ = t0Zd mÆ vn;f a0;umG omG ;\/ (ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tepd tö csu f'uk t© csu ftewtå csu foabmrSefwdkYudk rodrIum; arm[ = t0dZÆmyifwnf;/) ,if;odkY arm[ = t0dZÆm\ a0;uGmrIaMumifh tewåmEkyóemÓPfudk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tewåmEkyóemÓPf\ tqkH;ü oknw0darmu© trnf&aom t&d,r\*fÓPfudk &&dSEdkifayonf/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tewåmEkyóemÓPf\ pGrf;tifaMumifh ocFg&w&m;wdkYü twå[k pGJ,lrI

twpå rJG Sa0;umG omG ;ojzi hftewmå Eyk óemÓPuf 0yd óembm0empwd uf kdtwpå rGJ Sa0;umG omG ;atmif jyKvyk af y;ojzi hf0yd óembm0empwd of n ftwrå Sui;fqwd of n\f tjzpaf Mumi hfonk w[ k&tyaf om trnf&dSaom tocFw"mwf tNidrf;"mwf edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfudk ESvHk;oGif; ñGwfudkif;½Idif;vsuf 0|k me\*gred dtrn&f aom 0yd óemÓPuf kdt&,d r\*Óf PEf iS hfqupf yrf ad p\/ þonuf ykd i ftv;kHpakH om ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdopl rd ;fjyiyf y&tm;jzi hf½jIci;faMumi hfonk w"mwof Ykdpwd of n f ajy;omG ;ou0f iof mG ;\

[k qdkayonf/ twårS qdwfokOf;aom oknwmum& = oknwtjcif;t&mtm;jzifh edAÁmefudk tm½kHjyKí t&d,r\*fÓPfonf jzpfay:vmaomaMumifh ,if;t&d,r\*fÓPfudk onk w[lí odygav/ ,if;t&d,r\*fÓPfonf qdkif&mudavomwdkYrS vGwfajrmufaomaMumifh 0darmu©vnf; trnf&\? owåavmu trnf&aom owå0gtaygif;\ avmuoHk;yg;rS xGufajrmufjcif;\ taMumif;&if; jzpfaomaMumifh rckvn;f trn&f \/ xakd Mumi hf xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f xtkd &,d r\*of n fonk w0ad rmu ©odkYr[kwf oknw0darmu©rkc rnfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-295-296/ r[m#D-2-462/)

## rkcs ESifh y&d,m,f

tbd"r®m "r®o\*FPDygVdawmf (tbd-1-84-85) ü tyÜPd[dw0darmuç© onk w0ad rmu ©[k 0ad rmu ©EpS rf sK;duokd m b&k m;&iS of n fa[mMum;xm;awmrf cl \hJ / ,i;fa[mMum;xm;awmrf ol n hftb"d rm® a'oemawmuf m; y&rwa¬ 'oemawmjfzpof jzi hfrck stm;jzi hfa[mMum;xm;awmrf ol n hfa'oemawmyf if jzpfonf/ y#od r'dÇ gr\*y¾ gVad wm f (y#od -H 262-263/)pon hf owk eå af 'oemawmwf üYkd um; owk Eå udÅ y&,d m,f tm;jzi fh oknw0darmu© tedrdwå0darmu© tyÜPd[dw0darmu©[k 0darmu©oHk;rsKd;udk a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ t&d,r\*fÓPfonf ,if;0darmu© trnfrsm;udk &&Sdjcif;rSm 0dyóemÓPf\ t&d,r\*fÓPfodkY

wdkifatmif qdkufa&mufvmykH tjcif;t&mtm;jzifhom &&Sdjcif;jzpfonf/ tedpömEkyóemÓPfonf ocFg&w&m;wdkYü edpö[k pGJ,lrI edpöedrdwfudkç 'ku©mEkyóemÓPfonf ocgF&w&m;wüYkd ock [ k p,JG rl I ock erd wd uf çkd tewmå Eyk óemÓPof n f ocgF&w&m;wüYkd tw[å k p,JG rl I tweå rd wd uf kd0yd óemtcukd 0f , fw'\*tF m;jzi hf t&,d r\*Óf Ptf cukd 0f , forak p'ä tm;jzi hfzsuqf ;Dvsuf pGefYvTwf\/ xdkaMumifh þoHk;rsKd;aom tEkyóemonf edpöedrdwf okcedrdwf twåedrdwfudk pGefYvTwfaomaMumifh ,if;edrdwfwdkYrS vGwfaomaMumifh tedrdwå0darmu© trnf&onfum; rSef\/ odkYaomf t&d,r\*fÓPf\ tm½kHjzpfaom edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfBuD;onfum; ocFg&edrdwf vHk;vHk; uif;qdwfaeaomaMumifh tedrdwåw&m;ppf tjzpfBuD; jzpfawmfrl\/ txufyg tedpömEkyóem paom oHk;rsKd;aom tEkyóemwdkYum; ocFg&w&m;wdkYudkomvQif tm½kH,lí ½IyGm;oHk;oyfaeaom w&m;rsm; jzpfMuojzifh pifppf ocFg&edrdwfrS rvGwfajrmufao;ay/ tedrdwåÍö bma0[d? rmemEko,rkZÆ[/ (ck-1-329/) tedrdwåmEkyóemudk yGm;rsm;yg? rmemEko,udk y,fEIwfyg[k 0dZ,okwåefpaom xdkxdkokwåef

a'oemawmfwdkYü tedrdwåmEkyóemudk bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcJh\/ xdk0dyóemonf edpöedrdwf "k0edrdwf okcedrdwf twåedrdwfwdkYudk cGmyifcGmjim;aomfvnf; rdrd0dyóemÓPf udk,fwdkifu ocFg&edrdwftm½kHwdkYüomvQif vSnfhvnfusufpm;ae&wkef; &Sdaeao;onfhtwGuf oedrdwåw&m;om = ocFg&edrdwf&Sdaom w&m;omvQif jzpfaeao;\/ ocFg&edrdwfudk rpGefYEkdifao;aomaMumifh rkcstm;jzifh tedrdwå rrnfay/ edpöedrdwf "k0edrdwf okcedrdwf twåedrdwfwdkY uif;qdwfjcif;wnf;[laom taMumif; y&d,m,ftm;jzifhom tedrdwå trnf&jcif; jzpfonf/ rkcstm;jzifhum; oknwrnfonfvnf;aumif; tyÜPd[dwrnfonfvnf;aumif; jzpfay\/ xdk0dyóemÓPf\vnf; t&d,r\*fodkY a&mufaMumif; usifhpOf\ tpGrf;jzifhomvQif t&d,r\*fcPü 0darmu©udk xkwfaqmif a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyf\/ xokd Ykdxwk af qmiaf [mMum;xm;awmrf tl yof n\f tjzpaf Mumi hftyPÜ [d wd 0ad rmuE© iS hfonk w0ad rmu© ESpfrsKd;udkomvQif tbd"r®m a'oemawmfü a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyf\[k od&Sdygav/

(0dok'¨d-2-296-297/ r[m#D-2-462-463 - Munfhyg/)

wpfenf; ----- tbd"r®ma'oemawmfum; y&rw¬a'oem= razmufrjyef rSefuefaom teufudk

a[maom a'oemawmfjzpf\? tedrdwåtrnf&aom t&d,r\*fonfvnf; y&rw¬tm;jzifh taMumif; csKdUwJhonfomvQif jzpfae\/ tepd mö Eyk óem\ tprG ;ftm;jzi hfterd wd 0å ad rmuu© kdy#od r'dÇ gr\*y¾ gVad wm fponwf üYkd a[mMum;xm;awmrf \l / xtkd epd mö Eyk óem bm0emvyk if e;f&yjfzi hfjzpaf y:vmaom terd wd 0å ad rmu ©trn&f aom t&,d r\*wf &m;üvn;f o'ad¨ `Eo´ n fveG uf vJ su&f \Sd ? xokd 'ad¨ `Eo´ n ft&,d r\*i¾ f(8)yg;ü tusK;H0iaf om wpfckaom t\*Fg&yfrQaomfvnf; rjzpfay/ o'¨da`E´onf rdrdudk,fwdkifu r\*¾ifw&m; r[kwfjcif;aMumifh rdrd\ tusKd;jzpfaom t&d,r\*ftm; trnfemrudk ay;jcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifay/ þtedrdwå0darmu©rS wpfyg;aom tjcm;wpfyg;aom 0darmu©wdkYü 'ku©mEkyóem\ tpGrf;jzifh tyÜPd[dw0darmu©udkç tewåmEkyóem\ tpGrf;jzifh oknw0darmu©udk a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ xEkd pS yf g;aom 0ad rmuw© wYkd iG f tyPÜ [d wd 0ad rmuj©zi hf orm"ad `Eo´ nçf onk w0ad rmuj©zi hf ynad `Eo´ nf vGefuJvsuf&Sd\/ xdkorm"da`E´ ynda`E´wdkYum; t&d,r\*f\ t\*Fg&yfrsm; jzpfMu\? r\*¾if (8)yg;wGif yg0ifMu\/ xdkodkY t&d,r\*fw&m;\ t\*Fg&yfrsm; jzpfMuaomaMumifh rdrd\ tusKd;jzpfaom t&d,r\*f w&m;tm; trnfemrudk ay;jcif;iSm pGrf;EdkifMuukef\/ þodkY cyfodrf;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifhvnf; tedrdwå0dyóemonf rdrdudk,fwdkifu rdrdvm&m

vrf;aMumif;ü &yfwnfí rdrd\ t&d,r\*ftm; trnfemrudk ay;jcif;iSm rpGrf;EdkifaomaMumifh tedrdwår\*fudk tbd"r®m "r®o\*FPDygVdawmfü ra[mtyf r,ltyf[k rSwfyg/

(0dok'¨d-2-295-296-297/ tbd-|-1-267-268-269/ r[m#D-2-462-463 - Munfhyg/) oknw trnf&ykH

þt&mü onk w[lonf avmukwå&mr\*fw&m;\ emrnf jzpf\/ xdkavmukwå&mr\*fonf -----

1/ tm\*re = t&d,r\*f jzpfay:vmaMumif; 0dyóemç

2/ o\*kP = rdrd[laom t&d,r\*f\\*kPfç

3/ tm&r®P = tm½kH = edAÁmef ----þoHk;rsKd;ukefaom taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh oknw [laom trnfudk &&Sd\? &&dSyHkrSm þodkY

jzp\f / -----

þomoemawmfü a,m\*g0p&&[ef;awmfonf ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tewåtm;jzifh = tewå[k ppJG jJGrjJr JEvS ;kHoiG ;fí ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdtewtå m;jzi=hf tew[å k½\I / oaYkd om focgF&w&m;wuYkd kdtew[å k ½I½kHoufoufrQjzifh tewå[k 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrif½kHoufoufrQjzifhum; ocFg&w&m;wdkYrSvnf;aumif; 0#f'ku©wdkYrSvnf;aumif; xajrmufwwfaomaMumifh xajrmufvsuf edAÁmefbufodkY wpf[kefwnf; ajy;oGm;wwfaomaMumifh 0k|metrnf&aom t&d,r\*fw&m;onf rjzpfay:vmEdkif/ tedpötm;jzifh vn;faumi;f = tepd [ö vk n;faumi;fç 'uk t© m;jzivhf n;faumi;f = 'uk [© vk n;faumi;f 0yd óemÓPjfzihf jrifatmif ½Ijcif;iSm oifhjrwfonfom jzpfayonf/ xdkaMumifh tedpö 'ku© tewå[k oHk;rsKd;aom tEkyóemo Ykdpwd uf kdwuaf &muaf pí pwd uf kdwiíf ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdtepd [ö k 'uk [© k tew[å k wpvf nS phf D oHk;oyfvsuf vSnfhvnf½IyGm;ae\/ (0dyóempdwfonf ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpötcsufodkY a&mufvdkuf 'uk t© csuof Ykda&muvf ukd ftewtå csuof Ykda&muvf ukd ftm;jzi hfocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdo;kHoyvf su fvnS vhf nf ½yI mG ;aeon f [vl /kd ) oaYkd om f xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f 0|k me\*gred 0d yd óemon f boHk ;kHyg;ü jzpof nvf n;f jzpfukefaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk twårS uif;qdwf\om [lí okncsnf;om= oknwcsnf;om [lí ½Iae\/ þ0dyóemonf oknw0dyóem= oknwmEkyóem rnf\/ (rlvu tewåmEkyóemudk tajcwnfvmaomaMumifh t&d,r\*fodkY 0ifcgeD;jzpfaom 0k|me\*grded0dyóem tcdkuftwefYü ocFg& w&m;wuYkd kd onk w[ k ½wI waf om tewmå Eyk óemom jzp&f rn f [vl okd n/f ) x0kd |k me\*gred 0d yd óemon ft&,d mr\*Óf P\f jzpaf y:vmaMumi;f tusithf &mü wníf rrd \d t&,d r\*tf m; onk w[al om trnfukd ay;\/ þodkYvQif t&d,r\*fonf r\*f\ jzpfay:vmaMumif; 0dyóemaMumifh onk w[laom trnfudk &&Sdayonf/ aemufwpfrsKd;um; xdkt&d,r\*fonf &m\* a'go arm[wdkYrS uif;qdwf\? xdkodkY &m\*ponfwdkYrS uif;qdwfonf\ tjzpfonf t&d,r\*f\ \*kPfyif jzpf\/ ,if;rdrd\ &m\*ponfwdkYrS uif;qdwfrI

\*kPfaMumifhvnf; t&d,r\*fonf oknw[laom trnfudk &&Sdayonf/ wpzf e f eAd mÁ ewf &m;awmjfrwBfu;Duvkd n;f &m\*ponwf rYkd S ui;fqwd of n\f tjzpaf Mumi hf onk w [líyif ac:qdktyfayonf/ xdkoknw rnfaom edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfBuD;udk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmonf\ tjzpfaMumifh t&d,r\*fonf edAÁmef[laom tm½kHaMumifhvnf; oknw[laom trnfudk

&&Sdayonf/ xdkoknw[laom trnfudk &&SdEdkifaMumif; taMumif;w&m; oHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif okwåefa'oemawmf enf;tm;jzifh rdrd\*kPfaMumifhvnf;aumif; tm½kHaMumifhvnf;aumif; t&d,r\*fonf oknw[laom trnfudk &&Sd\/ rSefayonf ----- þokwåef a'oemawmfonf y&d,m,f a'oemawmfwnf;/ tbd"r® uxm = tb"d rm® a'oemawmof nuf m; y&,d m,rf [wk frck sa'oemawmwf n;f/ xaYkd Mumi hfþtb"d rm® t&mü rrd \*d Pk af Mumiahf omvf n;faumi;f tm½aHk Mumiahf omvf n;faumi;f onk w[al om trnuf kdr&Eikd ?f t&,d r\*\f jzpaf y:vmaMumi;f 0yd óem\*reaMumiohf mvQi fonk w[al om trnuf kd&&EdS ikd af yon/f rSefayonf ----- tm\*reonfomvQif "k& = y"mejzpf\? jy"mef;\? xdktm\*reonf -----

1/ 0dyóem\*reç

2/ r\*¾g\*re - [k

ESpfrsKd;&Sd\/ xdkESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif t&d,r\*f\ jzpfay:vm&mXmeü t&d,r\*f\ jzpfay:vmaMumif; jzpaf om 0yd óem[al om 0yd óem\*reon f"&k = y"mejzp\f = jy"me;f\/ t&,d zvkd \f jzpaf y:vm&m Xmeü t&d,zdkvf\ jzpfay:vmaMumif; t&d,r\*f[laom r\*¾g\*reonf "k& = y"mejzpf\ = jy"mef;\/ þavmukwå&mt&müum; t&d,r\*f\ jzpfay:vmaMumif;ESifh oufqdkifonfh tydkif;jzpfaomaMumifh t&,d r\*\f jzpaf y:vmaMumi;fjzpaf om 0yd óem\*reonof mvQi f "&k = y"mejzp\f = jy"me;fvsu&f \dS / xadk Mumi hf0yd óem\*retm;jzi hf&&tdS yaf om t&,d r\*\f onk w[al om trnof nof mvQi fy&,d m,f rzuf rkcsoufouf jzpfaom trnfjzpfayonf/ (rdrd\*kPfaMumifh tm½kHaMumifh &&Sdaom trnfwdkYum; "k&r[kwfojzifh y&d,m,ftm;jzifh &&Sdaom trnfwdkYom jzpfMuonf [lvdk/) (tbd-|-1-266/)

«rwS cf su f----- taMumif;0dyóem\ oknw[laom trnfudk tusKd;jzpfaom t&d,r\*fay:ü wifpm;í tusKd;jzpfaom t&d,r\*fudk oknw[lí ac:qdkxm;&um; t&d,r\*fonf um&Plypm& tm;jzi hfonk w rn\f / tm½eHk Ad mÁ e\f onk wtrnuf kdtm½,Hk wl waf om tm&rP® ud t&,d r\*af y:ü wifpm;í t&d,r\*fudk oknw[k ac:qdk&müvnf; um&Plypm&yifwnf;/ rdrdt&d,r\*fü &m\* a'go arm[wdkYrS uif;qdwfaomaMumifh o\*kP = rdrd\*kPftm;jzifh oknwtrnf&&müum; oknwtrnfu aumif;uifç tbm0ynwfwdkYESifhvnf; oufqdkifaomaMumifh {ua'osLypmwnf;/»

## tyÜPd[dw trnf&yHk

t&,d r\*of n f þ tyPÜ [d wd [al om trnuf vkd n;f taMumi;fo;kHrsK;dwaYkd Mumiyhf i f &&adS yon/f

&&SdykHrSm þodkY jzpf\/ -----

þomoemawmüf a,m\*g0p&&[e;fawmof n fa&;SO;Dtpüyivf Qi focgF&w&m;wuYkd kd'uk t© m;jzihf

pGJpGJjrJjrJ ESvHk;oGif;í ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk 'ku©tm;jzifh = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh tysu'f Pcf sujfzi hftjrrJ jyw ftEydS pf ucf &H roI abmu kd0yd óemÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmiMfuníhf ,i;focgF& w&m;wdkYudk 'ku©[k ½I\/ ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk 'ku©[k ½Iae½kHrQç ÓPfjzifh jrifae½kHrQ oufoufaMumifhum; ocFg&w&m;wdkYrSvnf;aumif;ç oHo&m0#f'ku©wdkYrSvnf;aumif; xajrmufwwfaom = xajrmufvsuf edAÁmefbufodkY wpf[kefwnf; ajy;oGm;wwfaom 0k|metrnf&aom t&d,r\*fw&m;onf rjzpfEdkif? ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpötm;jzifhvnf;aumif;= tedpö[kvnf;aumif;ç tewåtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; = tewå[kvnf;aumif; 0dyóemÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½Ijcif;iSm oifhjrwfonfomvQif jzpfayonf/ xdkaMumifh tedpö 'ku© tewå[k oHk;rsKd;aom tEkyóemodkY pdwfudk wufa&mufapí = pdwfudk wifí ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdtepd [ö vk n;faumi;fç 'uk [© vk n;faumi;fç tew[å vk n;faumi;f wpvf nS phf D o;kHoy-f vsuf vSnfhvnfae\ usifhae\/ odkYaomf xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ 0k|me\*grded0dyóemonf bHkoHk;yg; twGif;ü jzpfukefaom awblru ocFg&w&m;wdkYü awmifhwwwfaom wPSmudk ajcmufaoGUapí xu0f e;fusi fyikd ;fjcm;um,íl = uek cf e;fapí ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdpeG vYf wT \f / þ0yd óemon ftyPÜ [d -d w0dyóem rnfayonf/ ('ku©mEkyóemudk wpfzefjyefí OD;pm;ay;vsuf ½IaeaomaMumifh jzpf\/) xdk tyÜPd[dw0dyóemonf tm\*reD,Xme = t&d,r\*f\ jzpfay:vmaMumif; tusifht&mü wnfí rrd \d t&,d r\*tf m; tyPÜ [d wd [al om trnuf kday;\/ þovYkd Qi favmuwk &å t&,d r\*of n fjzpaf y:

vmaMumif; 0dyóemaMumifh = 0dyóem\*reaMumifh tyÜPd[dw[laom trnfudk &&Sdayonf/ aemufwpfrsKd;um; ----- xtkd &,d r\*üf &m\*yP"d d a'goyP"d d arm[yP"d [d al om awmiwhf ww-f

aom &m\* a'go arm[yP"d wd &m;woYkd n f r&udS ek ?f xaYkd Mumi hf xtkd &,d r\*of n f rrd üd xi&f mS ;&adS eaom

\*kPfaMumifhyifvQif tyÜPd[dw[laom trnfudk &&Sdayonf/ xtkd &,d r\*\f tm½jHkzpaf om tocwF "mw f eAd mÁ ewf &m;awmjfrwBfu;Duvkd n;f xakd wmiwhf ww-f

aom &m\* a'go arm[yP"d wd &m;w\Ykd xi&f mS ; r&jdSci;faMumi hftyPÜ [d wd [íl yi fac:qtkd yaf yon/f t&d,r\*fonf xdktyÜPd[dw trnf&aom tocFw"mwf edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfBuD;udk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaomaMumifh ,if;t&d,r\*fonf tm½kHaMumifh tyÜPd[dw[laom trnfudk &&Sdayonf/ xdktyÜPd[dw[laom trnfudk &aMumif;jzpfonfh taMumif;w&m; oHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif okwåefa'o-

emawm fen;ftm;jzi hfrrd \*d Pk af Mumivhf n;faumi;f tm½aHk Mumivhf n;faumi;f t&,d r\*of n ftyPÜ [d wd [al om trnuf kd&&adS yon/f reS af yon f----- þowk eå af 'oemawmof n fy&,d m,af 'oemawmwf n;f/ tbd"r®uxm = tbd"r®mw&m;awmfonfum; y&d,m,frzuf rkcsoufouf a'oemawmf jzpf\/ xakd Mumi hfþtb"d rm® t&mü rrd \*d Pk af Mumivhf n;faumi;fç tm½aHk Mumivhf n;faumi;f tyPÜ [d wd [al om trnfudk r&&SdEdkif/ t&d,r\*fjzpfay:vmaMumif; 0dyóem\*reaMumifhomvQif tyÜPd[dw[laom trnuf kd &&EdS idk af yon/f reS af yon f----- tm\*reonfomvQif "k& = y"me jzpf\? jy"mef;\/ xdk tm\*reon f 0yd óem\*reç r\*g¾\*re[ k EpS rf sK;djym;\/ xEkd pS rf sK;dwwYkd iG f t&,d r\*\f jzpaf y:vm&mXmeü t&d,r\*f\ jzpfay:vmaMumif; jzpfaom 0dyóem[laom tm\*reonf = 0dyóem\*reonf "k& = y"mejzpf\ = jy"mef;\/ t&d,zdkvf\ jzpfay:vm&mXmeü t&d,zdkvf\ jzpfay:vmaMumif;jzpfonfh t&,d r\*[f al om r\*g¾\*reon f "&k = y"me jzp\f = jy"me;f\/ þavmuwk &å mt&müum; t&,d r\*\f jzpfay:vmaMumif;ESifh oufqdkifonfh tydkif;jzpfaomaMumifh t&d,r\*f\ jzpfay:vmaMumif;jzpfaom 0yd óem[al om tm\*re = 0yd óem\*reonof mvQi f"&k = y"me jzp\f = jy"me;fvsu f&\dS ? xakd Mumihf 0yd óem\*retm;jzi hf&&tdS yaf om t&,d r\*\f tyPÜ [d wd [al om trnof nof mvQi fy&,d m,rf zuf rkcsoufoufjzpfaom trnf jzpfayonf/ (rdrd\*kPfaMumifhç tm½kHaMumifh &&Sdaom trnfwdkYum; "k& r[kwfojzifh y&d,m,f tm;jzifh &&Sdaom trnfwdkYom jzpfonf[lvdk/) (tbd-|-1-266-267/)

«rSwfcsuf ----- txufyg oknwtrnf&yHk tyÜPd[dwtrnf&yHkESifh qufpyfí azmfjyxm;aom pum;&ywf wYkd iG f----- ]]tewåvu©Pmudk pGJpGJjrJjrJ pwifESvHk;oGif;í vu©Pma&;oHk;wefvHk;udk tuGuf apah tmi f quvf uíf EvS ;kHoiG ;fvm&m wpzf e f tewvå uP© muykd i f jyeíf EvS ;kHoiG ;fcukd f t&,d r\*of Ykd qukd af om f xtkd &,d r\*of n f onk wtrn&f \/ 'uk v© uP© mu kdppGJ jJGrjJr J pwiEf vS ;kHoiG ;fí vuP© ma&; oHk;wefvHk;udk tuGufaphatmif qufvufí ESvHk;oGif;vm&m wpfzef 'ku©vu©Pmudkyif jyefí ESvHk; oGif;cdkuf t&d,r\*fodkY qdkufaomf xdkt&d,r\*fonf tyÜPd[dw trnf&\/}} [laom pum;&yfwdkYrSm onk wtrn&f y Hk tyPÜ [d wd trn&f yEHk iS hf qupf yíf v&kd i;fu kd y"metm;jzi hf azmjfyaom pum;rsm;[k rSwfom;yg/ tewåvu©Pmudk pGJpGJjrJjrJ pwifESvHk;oGif;í vu©Pma&;oHk;wefvHk;udk tuGufaphatmif ESvHk;oGif;NyD;aemuf tewåvu©Pmudkyif wpfzefjyefí ESvHk;oGif;cdkuf0,f t&d,r\*fodkY qdkufa&mufEdkif ouJhodkY tvm;wlyif tedpövu©Pmudk ESvHk;oGif;cdkufüvnf;aumif;ç 'ku©vu©Pmudk ESvHk;oGif;cdkufü vnf;aumif; t&d,r\*fodkY qdkufa&mufEdkifonfom jzpfayonf/ wpfzef 'ku©vu©Pmudk pGJpGJjrJjrJ pwif EvS ;kHoiG ;fí vuP© ma&;o;kHwevf ;kHu kd tuuG af pah tmi f EvS ;kHoiG ;fNy;Daemu f 'uk v© uP© muykd i f wpzf ef jyefí ESvHk;oGif;cdkuf0,f t&d,r\*fodkY qdkufa&mufEdkifouJhodk tvm;wlyif tedpövu©Pmudk ESvHk; oGif;cdkufüvnf;aumif; tewåvu©Pmudk ESvHk;oGif;cdkufüvnf;aumif; t&d,r\*fodkY qdkufa&mufEdkifonfvnf; &Sdayonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-301 - ESifh atmufyg t|omvdeDt|uxmudk Munfhyg/)»

## vu©Pma&; oHk;wef

tedpöm'Dok [d ,w¬ uw¬pd tbded0dodwGm £w&rÜd vu©P'G,H '|KH 0¥wd {0/ {uvu©P'óerawåae0 [d r\*¾0k|meH emr e a[mwd/ wo®m tedpöawm tbded0da|m bdu©K e au0vH tepd aö wm0 0|k mw?d 'uk a© wmy d tewaå wmy d 0|k mwad ,0/ 'uk a© wm tewaå wm tbed 0d ad |y d {ao0 ea,m/ £wd tm'dawm ,w¬ uw¬pd tbdeda0aom a[mwk? 0k|me\*grdeD ye 0dyóem ,H ,H or®odwGm 0k|mwd? wó waó0 0aoe tm\*reD,|mae XwGm twåaem r\*¾ó emrH a'wd/ ww¬ tepd aö wm 0|k [EóÅ ra\*g¾ terd ad wmå emr a[mw?d 'uk a© wm 0|k [EóÅ tyPÜ [d ad wm? tewaå wm 0k|[EÅó oknawmwd {0H okwåEÅy&d,ma,e tm[&dwGm 'Dydawm/ (tbd-|-1-269/)

0yd óembm0emur|® me;fu kdtm;oppf tcgü vuP© ma&;o;kHwewf wYkd iG ftrwS rf xm; wpyf g;yg;aom vu©Pmü pGJpGJjrJjrJ ESvkH;oGif;jcif;onf jzpfcsifjzpfygap? 0k|me\*grded0dyóemonfum; tMuif tMuif vu©Pmudk oHk;oyfNyD;í ocFg&wdkYrS x\? xdkxdk vu©Pm\ tpGrf;jzifhomvQif t&d,r\*f\ jzpfay:vmaMumif;jzpfonfh 0dyóem\*ret&mü wnfí rdrd\ tusKd;jzpfaom t&d,r\*ftm; trnf emrudk ay;Edkif\/ ay;EdkifyHkrSm þodkY jzpf\/ ----tedpöpaom vu©Pma&;oHk;wefwdkYwGif trSwfrxm; wpfyg;yg;aom vu©Pmü pJGpGJjrJjrJ ESvHk;

oiG ;fNy;Dí xakd emi f rrd d ppJG jJGrjJr J EvS ;kHoiG ;f&m vuP© mrwS pyf g;aom usevf uP© mEpS yf g;uvkd n;f ½jIci;fimS = ÓPfjzifh jrifjcif;iSm oifhonfomvQif jzpf\/ wpfckwnf;aom vu©Pmudk ½I½kH jrif½kH oufoufaMumifhum; 0k|metrnf&aom t&d,r\*fonf rnfonfhenf;ESifhrQ jzpfay:rvmEdkif/ xdkaMumifh ocFg& w&m;wdkYudk tedpötm;jzifh = tedpö[k pGJpGJjrJjrJ ESvHk;oGif;aom a,m\*g0p& &[ef;onf 'ku©-tewå rzuf tepd oö uof u f EvS ;kHoiG ;fjci;fjziohf mvQi f = tepd [ö k ½aI e½oHk uof uaf Mumiohf mvQi f 0|k metrn&f aom t&,d r\*Óf Pof n fjzpaf y:rvmEikd af o;? 'uk t© m;jzivhf n;faumi;f = 'uk [© vk n;faumi;fç tewtå m;jzihf vnf;aumif; = tewå[kvnf;aumif; ESvHk;oGif;jcif;aMumifhvnf; 0k|metrnf&aom t&d,r\*fÓPfonf jzpfay:vmonfomvQif jzpfayonf/ wpfenf; ----- tedpöoufoufjzpfaom ocFg&rSom xajrmufonf r[kwfao;? 'ku©jzpfaom ocFg&rSvnf;aumif; tewåjzpfaom ocFg&rSvnf;aumif; xajrmufonfomvQif jzpfayonf/ 'ku©tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; tewåtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; pGJpGJjrJjrJ

ESvHk;oGif;&müvnf; þenf;yifwnf;/ þovYkd Qi f 0yd óem bm0emur|® me;fu kd p;Djze;ftm;xwk cf gpü vuP© ma&;o;kHwewf wYkd iG f trwS f

rxm; wpyf g;yg;aom vuP© mü ppJG jJGrjJr J EvS ;kHoiG ;froI n f jzpcf sijfzpyf gap? 0|k me\*gred 0d yd óemonuf m; tMuiftMuif vu©Pmudk oHk;oyfNyD;í ocFg&w&m;wdkYrS x\? xdkxdk vu©Pm\ tpGrf;jzifhomvQif t&d,r\*f\ jzpfay:vmaMumif; 0dyóem\*ret&mü wnfí rdrd\ tusKd;jzpfaom t&d,r\*ftm; trnfemrudk ay;Edkif\/ xdkwGif ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k ESvHk;oGif;cdkuf ocFg&w&m;wdkYrS xaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ t&,d r\*of nçf wpef n;f -- tepd jözpaf om ocgF&w&m;wrYkd S xaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f t&,d r\*of nf terd wd rå \* frn\f / ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd'uk [© kEvS ;kHoiG ;fcukd focgF&w&m;wrYkd Sxaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f t&d,r\*fonfç wpfenf; -- 'ku©jzpfaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYrS xaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ t&d,r\*fonf tyÜPd[dw rnf\/ ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tewå[k ESvHk;oGif;cdkuf ocFg&w&m;wdkYrS xaom a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvf\ t&d,r\*fonfç wpfenf; -- tewåjzpfaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYrS xaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ t&d,r\*fonf oknw rnf\/ þodkYvQif okwåefenf;tm;jzifh aqmifí tedrdwår\*f &dSaMumif;udk a&S;t|uxmq&mawmfwdkYonf aqmif,lí jytyfavonf[k rSwfyg/ (tbd-|-1-269/)

## t&d,yk\*¾dKvf (7) rsKd; - a0zefyHk

(1) o'¨gEkom&Dç (2) o'¨g0drkwåç (3) um,ouD©ç (4) Obawmbm\*0drkwåç (5) "r®mEkom&Dç (6) 'd|dyÜwåç (7) ynm0drkwå[k t&d,yk\*¾dKvf (7)rsKd; &dS\/ xdkyk\*¾dKvfwdkYudk a0zef ydkif;jcm;zdkY&ef þ ocFg½kayu©mÓPfonf taMumif;w&m; jzpf\/

&iS ;fvi;fcsu f ----- a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf wpfOD;onf ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpötm;jzifh = tedpö[k ESvHk;oGif;onf jzpfí o'd¨a`E´ tjzpf rsm;\/ o'¨gEkom&D jzpfjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfaom vGefuJaom o'a¨d `Eu´ kd&&\Sd / «½aI eaom 0yd óemÓPwf iG fa,b,k stm;jzi hfemrwf &m; (34)v;kHce Yf&\Sd ? ,i;fwwYkd iG f yg0ifaom o'¨g-apwodufrSm tvGef xufjrufpl;&Sí tm;aumif;ae\[k qdkvdkonf/» xdkyk\*¾dKvfonf aomwmywådr\*fcPü o'¨gEkom&Dyk\*¾dKvf rnf\/ <uif;aom aomwmywådzdkvf ou'g\*grdr\*f ou'g\*grdzdkvf tem\*grdr\*f tem\*grdzdkvf t&[wår\*f t&[wåzdkvf [laom (7)XmewdkYü o'¨g0drkwåyk\*¾dKvf rnf\/ (0dok'd¨-2-297/) ocFg&w&m;wdkYü tedpötjcif;t&mudk aumif;pGm ½Iaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; ,if;tedpömEkyóemÓPfu o'¨gw&m; yGm;rsm;vmatmif Oyedó,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;\/ tedpömEkyóemÓPof n fo'g¨ w;kdymG ;jci;f\ tm;Bu;Daom r&DS m Oyeód, jzp&f um; xokd 'g¨tm;avsmaf om t&,d r\*üf wpef n;f ----- o'¨gvGefuJvsuf &dSaom 0dyóemÓPftm;avsmfaom t&d,r\*fü o'¨gonf vGefuJvsuyf i f &\Sd / xokd Ykd0yd óem\*reaMumi hfo'g¨ veG uf vJ su f &aSd om aomwmywråd \*Óf PEf iS hfjynphf aHk om t|rutrnf&aom aomwmywådr\*¾|mefyk\*¾dKvfonf o'¨gEkom&D = t&d,r\*f jzpfay:aMumif; 0dyóemt&mü wnfaom o'¨godkY tpOfvdkufaom yk\*¾dKvfrnf\ [lvdkonf/

(r[m#D-2-464-465 - Munfh/)

«rSwfcsuf ----- t&[wåzdkvfü o'¨g0drkwåyk\*¾dKvf r&dS? okwåefa'oem y&d,m,ftm;jzifh t&[wår\*f cPü o'¨g0drkwå jzpfcJhaomf taMumif; t&[wår\*fü o'¨g vGefuJojzifh odkYr[kwf o'¨g0drkwå jzpfojzifh tusKd;w&m;jzpfaom t&[wåzdkvfüvnf; o'¨g0drkwå[k qdkjcif; jzpfonf/ þodkY rSwfom;yg/ (r[m#D-2-464-465 - Munfhyg/)»

wpzf e f a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vwf pOf ;Don f ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd'uk ©tm;jzifh = 'uk ©[ k ppJG jJGrjJr J EvS ;kHoiG ;f\/ ,if;odkY ESvHk;oGif;jcif;aMumifh yó'¨d tjzpfrsm;vm\? yó'¨d tjzpfrsm;vmjcif;aMumifh vGefuJaom pwd wf nMfunrf I orm"ad `Eu´ kd &&ESd ikd \f / x'kd uk m© Eyk óemjzi hf ocgF&wrYkd xS aom y\*k Kd¾vof n f aomwmywådr\*frS pí t&[wåzdkvfodkYwdkifatmif tvHk;pHkaom (8)XmewdkYü um,ou D©yk\*¾dKvf rnfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-297/)

## ar;jref;zG,f tcsuf

t|uxmü (tbd-|-1-266 - ü) 0dyóem\*re"k&ç r\*¾g\*re"k&[k "k& ESpfrsKd;wdkYudk udef;ao

ed,rtm;jzifh owfrSwftyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh aomwmywådr\*fcPü o'¨gEkom&Daomfvnf;aumif; "r®mEkom&Daomfvnf;aumif; jzpfoifhonf r[kwfygavm [ljim;tHh/ tajzum; þodkYwnf;/ ----þt&mü aomwmywådr\*fcPü o'¨gEkom&Dyif jzpfoihf\/ (um,ou©D rjzpfoifh [lvdkonf/)

t&[wåzdkvfcPüvnf; um,ou©D r&dSay/ tbd"r®mygVdawmf (tbd-3-184/ )ü þodkY a[mMum;xm;awmrf \l / -----

]]tb,rf naf om y\*k Kd¾vof n fum,ou D©rnof en;f? þomoemawmüf tcsKUdaom a,m\*g0p& y\*k Kd¾vof n f&pS yf g;uek af om 0ad rmuw© &m;wuYkd kdemrum,jzi hfawUGxíd ae\? ynmjzivhf n;f ojdriíf xdkyk\*¾dKvftm; tcsKdUukefaom tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf ukefoGm;ukef\? þyk\*¾dKvfudk um,ou©D[lí ac:qdktyf\/}} (tbd-3-184/) þodkYvQif tcsKdUukefaom tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;rIukdom a[mMum;xm;awmfrljcif;aMumifh

um,ouD©yk\*¾dKvf\ aou©yk\*¾dKvfjzpfaMumif;udkomvQif odtyfonfr[kwfavm [k ar;&ef&dS\/ ----þtar;onf y&d,m,frzuf rkcsoufouftm;jzifhum; rSef\? odkYaomf þ0dok'd¨r\*¾t|uxmü

y&d,m,ftm;jzifh zGifhqdkjcif; jzpf\/ xdky&d,m,f[lonf tb,fenf;[lrl ----- um,ou©D yk\*¾dKvfESifh wlonf\ tjzpfyifwnf;/ xi&f mS ;apt hH----- umrm0p&-Oypm&orm"dç ½lyg0p&-psmeform"dwdkYxuf omvGefaom t½ly psmeform"d tawGUudk &&dSonfjzpfí um,ouD©yk\*¾dKvf[k ac:a0:rI NyD;pD;jcif; jzpf&um; tcsKdUaom tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;rIudk tpGJjyKí ]]um,ouD©}}[k ac:qdktyfaom aomwmywådzdkvfyk\*¾dKvfrSonf t&[wår\*fyk\*¾dKvfodkY wdkifatmifaom t&d,yk\*¾dKvfESifh -----

1/ Oypm&orm"çd ½yl g0p&psmeof rm"wd xYkd u f omveG af om tveG tf uEJ iS hfwujGzpaf om t½yl g0p& psmeform"d tawGUESifhç

2/ xdkorm"dvQif wnf&m&dSaom tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefcef;jcif; --þESpfrsKd;wdkY\ wlonf\tjzpfudk iJhí um,ou©Dyk\*¾dKvfuJhodkY &[EÅmyk\*¾dKvfukdvnf; um,ouD© [ k y#od r'dÇ gr\*y¾ gVad wmüf a[mMum;xm;awmrf \l / xakd Mumi hfþ0od 'k r¨d \*t¾ |uxmüvn;f y#od r'dÇ gr\*¾ ygVdawmfenf;udkyifvQif ,lí &[EÅmyk\*¾dKvf\vnf; um,ouD©yk\*¾dKvf tjzpfudk zGifhqdktyfayonf/ rSefayonf ----- þ0dok'd¨r\*¾t|uxmtzGifhonf okwåefa'oemawmf\ tzGifhjzpfonf[k od&dSygav/ (r[m#D-2-465-466/) rkcstm;jzifh ,lyHk

y&,d m,rf zu f rck souof utf m;jziuhf m; aomwmywzdå vkd rf S pí t&[wrå \* f wikd af tmi f (6)yg; uek af om t&mXmewüYkd um,ou D© rnf\/ xdk um,ou©D trnf&aom t&d,yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf; ormywf (8)yg;vHk;udk &&Sdxm;aom t&d,yk\*¾dKvfwnf;/ ok'¨0dyóem,medujzpfaom psmeftap; cef;ajcmufaom oku©0dyóuyk\*¾dKvfonfvnf;aumif;ç Oypm&psmefrQudkom &aom yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf;aumif; (psmef&Edkifaom ur®|mef;wdkYwGif psmefudk &atmif tm;rxkwfbJ Oypm&orm"drS 0dyóemodkY ul;aom yk\*¾dKvfrsm;udk &nf&G,fonf/) ½lyg0p&psmefrQudkom &aom yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf;aumif; um,ou©D yk\*¾dKvf rjzpfEdkif/

yó'Ad¨ [vk = yó' d¨ tjzprf sm;\ [ol nrf mS vn;f yó'ud¨ kd tO;Dr l y"me jyKojzi hf umrm0p& orm"xd u f omveG af om tveG tf uEJ iS hfwujGzpaf om orm"ud &kd aom orx,meud y\*k Kd¾vuf okd mvQif tvdk&dStyfayonf/ orx,meduyk\*¾dKvf\omvQif um,ou©D t&d,yk\*¾dKvf jzpfEdkifyHkudk atmufü zGifhqdkcJhavNyD/ (r[m#D-2-465-466/) t½yl g0p&psme f(4)yg;wwYkd iG fpsmewf pyf g;yg;uvkd n;faumi;fç av;yg;v;kHuvkd n;faumi;f a&mu&f ídS

t&[wåzdkvfodkY qdkufa&mufaom yk\*¾dKvfonf Obawmbm\*0drkwå rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-297/) tmumomeÍöm,weormywfodkY qdkufa&mufNyD;í t&[wåzdkvfodkY qdkufa&mufaom yk\*¾dKvf -ponfjzifh t½lypsmeformywf (4)rsKd;wdkY\ tpGrf;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç eda&m"ormywf\ tpGrf;jzifh vnf;aumif; Obawmbm\*0drkwå yk\*¾dKvf (5)rsKd; &Sd\/ t½lypsmefjzifh ½lyum,rSvnf;aumif; emrum, wpfpdwfwpfa'orSvnf;aumif; 0du©rÇe = cGmonf\ tpGrf;jzifh vGwfajrmuf\/ t&d,r\*fjzifh emrum,rS orkapä' = t<uif;rhJ jzwfonf\ tprG ;fjzi hfvwG af jrmu\f / þovkd Qi f EpS yf g;uek af om tzwYkd jYkdzi hfEpS Bfurd wf ikd wf ikd f vwG af jrmuaf omaMumihf

Obawmbm\*0drkwå rnfayonf/ (r[m#D-2-466-468/)

a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;onf ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tewåtm;jzifh = tewå[k ESvHk;oGif;onf jzpfí

ynm tjzpfrsm;&um; vGefuJaom ynda`E´udk &&Sd\/ (ynmÓPfBuD;rm;aom yk\*¾dKvftm; txl;ojzifh odrfarGUonfvnf;jzpfukefaom eufeJonfvnf; jzpfukefaom y&rw¬ teufoabmw&m;wdkYonf xixf i&f mS ;&mS ; jzpuf ek íf ÓP0f ü xivf muek \f ? xaYkd Mumi hfocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdtewtå m;jzi hf= tew[å k ESvHk;oGif;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; ÓPfynm tjzpfrsm;onf\ tjzpfudkvnf;aumif;ç ynda`E´udk &jcif;udkvnf;aumif; t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqdkjcif; jzpfonf/) xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ynda`E´ vGefuJonf\ tjzpfaMumifh aomwmywådr\*fÓPf cPü "r®mEkom&D yk\*¾dKvf rnf\/ aomwmywådzdkvfrSonf t&[wår\*fodkY wdkifatmif (6)XmewdkYü 'd|dyÜwåyk\*¾dKvf rnf\/ t&[wåzdkvf cPü ynm0drkwå yk\*¾dKvf rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-298/)

## edyÜ&d,m, = rkcstm;jzifh ,lyHk - yk\*¾dKvf (7) rsKd;

þyk\*¾dKvf (7)rsKd;wdkYESifh ywfoufí y&d,m,frzuf rkcsoufouftm;jzifh ,lqyHk tusOf;pum;rSm

þowYkd n;f -----

1/ tMuifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; tedpötjcif;t&mtm;jzifh ocFg&wdkYrS xajrmufaom 0k|me trnf &aom t&d,r\*fÓPfonf jzpfay:vm\? xdkyk\*¾dKvfonf o'¨g"darmu© tjzpfrsm;onfjzpfí o'¨da`E´\ xufjrufonf\ tjzpfaMumifh aomwmywådr\*fcPü o'g¨Eok m& D rnf\? aomwmywådzdkvfrSonf t&[wår\*fodkY wdkifatmifaom tv,f (6)XmewdkYü o'¨g0drkwårnf\? t&[wåzdkvfcPü ynm0drkwå

rnf\/

2/ xdkYtwl tMuifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; 'ku©tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh ocFg&wdkYrS xajrmufaom 0k|me trnf&aom t&d,r\*fÓPfonf jzpfay:vm\? xdkyk\*¾dKvftm; yó'¨d tjzpfrsm;aomaMumifh orm"da`E´onf vGefvGefuJuJ jzpfae\? 'ku©vQif rSD&m taMumif;&if; &Sdaom o'¨gw&m;\vnf; txl;ojzifh xufjrufonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç 0dyóem\*re r\*¾g\*re[laom "k&ESpfyg;wdkY\ udef;ao jrjJci;faMumivhf n;faumi;f xykd \*k Kd¾vof nvf n;f yxrr\*Óf Pcf Pü o'g¨Eok m&Dyi frnaf yon/f tv,f (6)XmewdkYü o'¨g0drkwå rnf\? tqHk;t&[wåzdkvfü ynm0drkwåyif rnfayonf/

3/ aemufwpfrsKd;um; ----- tMuifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; tewåtjcif;t&mtm;jzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkYrS xajrmuaf om 0|k me trn&f aom t&,d r\*Óf Pof n fjzpaf y:vm\/ xykd \*k Kd¾vof n fynmÓP ftjzp-f rsm;onf jzpfí ynda`E´\ xufjrufpl;&Sonf\ tjzpfaMumifh aomwmywådr\*fcPü "r®mEkom&D rnfonfom jzpfayonf/ tv,f (6)XmewdkYü 'd|dyÜwårnfí tqHk;t&[wåzdkvfü ynm0drkwå rnfonfom jzpfayonf/

4/ þjyqdktyfcJhNyD;aom yk\*¾dKvfwdkYonf (8)yg;ukefaom 0darmu©psmefwdkYudk &&SdMuaom yk\*¾dKvfwdkY r[kwfMuukef/ (8)yg;ukefaom 0darmu©psmefwdkYudk &&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfonfum; aomwmywådr\*fcPü o'¨gEkom&D aomfvnf;aumif;ç "r®mEkom&Daomfvnf;aumif; jzpfayonf/ tv,f (6)XmewdkYü um,ouD© jzpf\/ tqHk;t&[wåzdkvfü Obawmbm\*0drkwå jzpfayonf/ (r[m#D-2-468/)

## oHk;rnf& ÓPf

,m p rpk wdö uk rswmç ,m p y#od cgFEyk óemç ,m p ocgF½ak yum© ? £ar "rm® {uwm¬ ? AsÍeÆ ar0 emeH/ (y#doH-259? 0dok'¨d-2-299/) rkÍödwkurswmÓPfç y#docFgEkyóemÓPfç ocFg½kayu©mÓPf --- þÓPfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf wlaom

teufoabm &SdMuukef\? o'´gonfomvQif xl;\/ (y#doH-259/) t&d,r\*f\ a&S;tzdkYü ocFg&w&m;wdkYtay:ü edAÁd'gÓPfjzifh NiD;aiGUaom yk\*¾dKvf\ OyÜg'ç y0wåç Xwd çd erd wd [å kñeT ;fqakd c:a0:tyaf om ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdxokd cgF&w&m;wüYkd wyrf uwf ,G wf mwwaf om qE´&m\*udk y,fojzifh pGefYvTwfvdkonf\ tjzpfonf rkÍödwkurswm = rkpödwkurswm rn\f /

,i;focgF&w&m;wuYkd kdpeG vYf wT jfci;f\ taMumi;fOyg,u kdjyKvyk jfci;fimS tv,üf ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd vu©Pma&;oHk;wefudk tzefwvJvJ pHkprf;qifjcifjcif;onf y#docFg rn\f / ocFg&w&m;wdkYtay:ü wG,fwmrI tmv, uif;onf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufjcif;jzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkY tay:ü iJhuGufrIudk pGefYvTwfonf\ tpGrf;jzifh vTwfí xdkodkY pGefYvTwfjcif;udk jyKjcif;\ tqHk; aemufumvü ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vspfvsL½Ijcif;onf tnDtñGwf wnfonf rnf\/ ocFg½kayu©m rn\f / (tMuifa&GUavmuf edAÁmefodkY ouf0if ajy;oGm;jcif;onf rjynfhpHkao;? xdka&GUavmuf ocFg&w&m;wdkYü vuP© ma&; o;kHweuf kdppkH r;fppd pjfci;füvn;f vspvf sLaeon\f tjzpjfzi hfÓPtf pOtf m;jzi hfjzpjfci;fukd &nfí -- tZösKayu©eH oEÅd|em = ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vspfvsL½Ijcif;onf tnDtñGwf wnfonf rnf\ [lvdkonf/)

,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vspfvsL½Ivsuf tnDtñGwfwnfaom Nidrfoufaeaom ocFg½kayu©m ÓPfudkyif &nf&G,fí -----

OyÜga'g ocFg&m? aw ocFga& tZösKayu©wDwd ocFg½kayu©m/ (y#doH-59/)

OyÜg' = jzpfaom oabmw&m;onf ocFg&w&m;wdkYwnf;/ xdkocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vspfvsL½I\?

xdkYaMumifh ocFg½kayu©m rnf\/ (y#doH-59/) þodkYpaom pum;awmfudk rdefYqdkjcif; jzpfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-299/)

## 0k|me\*grdeD0dyóem

þodkY &tyfaom ocFg½kayu©mÓPf &Sdaom þtrsKd;aumif;om; trsKd;aumif;orD;\ 0dyóemÓPfonf txGwftjrwfodkY a&mufonfjzpfí 0k|me[kqdktyfaom t&d,r\*fodkY qdkufaomaMumifh 0k|me\*grdeD rnfayonf/ odcgywå0dyóem = txGwftxdyfodkY a&muf&Sdaeaom 0dyóem[lívnf;aumi;fç 0|k me\*gred [D íl vn;faumi;f ac:qtkd yaf om þtrnof n focgF½ak yum© ÓP ftEak vmrÓPf a\*gMwbkÓPf[k rSwftyfaom ÓPfoHk;yg;taygif;\omvQif trnfjzpfayonf/ rSefayonf ----- xdk oHk;rsKd;aom ÓPf[laom 0dyóemonf 0dyóemÓPfwdkY\ txGwftjrwf tjzpfodkY a&mufonf\ tjzpfaMumifh odcgywåm 0dyóemvnf; rnfay\/ 0k|me trnf&aom t&d,r\*fodkY qdkufa&muf wwfaomaMumihf 0k|me\*grdeDvnf; rnfay\/

0k|me ----- 0yd óemÓP\f t½cI tH m½jHkzpaf om Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;taygi;fu kd rrd od EmÅ eüf tusK;H 0iaf omvf n;faumi;fç r0iaf omvf n;faumi;f opl rd ;fjyiyf tm;jzi hf½tI yof n\f tjzpaf Mumi hfA['d [¨ yk if qtkd y\f / xAkd ['d j¨zpaf om 0yd óemÓP\f tm½eHk rd wd f jzpíf jzpaf om 0yd óemÓPjfzi hf tm½jHkyKjci;f [k qdktyfaom oHk;oyfjcif;jzifh ESvHk;oGif; oHk;oyftyfaom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;[laom 0dyóemÓPf\ wnf&m0w¬KrSvnf;aumif; (= ocFg&edrdwfrSvnf;aumif; [lvdkonf/) rdrd ½kyfemrfoEÅmef tpOfü rjywf jzpfaeaom udavomt,Ofç Oyg'dEéu©E¨mt,Of = 0dygufcE¨mt,Of[laom y0wårSvnf;aumif; xonf\ tjzpfaMumifh t&d,r\*fudk 0k|me[lí ac:qdktyfayonf/ xdk0k|me rnfaom t&d,r\*fodkY qdkufa&mufwwfaomaMumifh 0k|me\*grdeD rn\f / t&,d r\*Óf PEf iS hf twwl u G qupf yrf \d [ k qvkd \kd /

(0dok'¨d-2-299/) tb,of vYkd Qi f t&,d r\*of n f 0yd óemÓP\f t½cI tH m½jHkzpaf om Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg; taygi;f-

wnf;[laom ocFg&edrdwfrS xoenf;? tb,fodkYum; rdrd ½kyfemrfoEÅmef tpOfü rjywfjzpfaeaom udavomt,OfESifh Oyg'dEéu©E¨mt,Of = 0dygufcE¨mt,Of [laom tZöswåy0wårS xoenf;[lrl¿----

0k|[eÍö aeoH tm&r®Pmu&PHç tm,wd H tEkyÜwåd"r®wmyg'eÍö/ (r[m#D-2-469/)

0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóem trnf&aom ocFg½kayu©mÓPf tEkavmrÓPf a\*gMwbkÓPfwdkYonf r\*0¾ xD td wiG ;fü wpcf Nky;Dwpcf kquwf ukd fjzpaf y:omG ;Mu\/ ,i;f0|k me\*gred D0yd óemÓP\f tjcm;rühJ (a\*gMwbkÓPf\ tjcm;rJhü) t&d,r\*fÓPfonf jzpfay:vm\/ xdkaMumifh 0dyóemÓPfESifh t&d, r\*fÓPfonf qufpyfrdae\/ 0dyóemÓPfonf Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wnf;[laom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ,i;focgF&w&m;w\Ykd tysuuf kdtm½,Hk íl vuP© m,mO f wiuf m 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoyaf e\/ ,i;foYkd 0yd óem½vI m&m 0|k me\*gred D 0yd óemo Ykd qukd af &muvf maomtcg tEak vmrÓPof wYkd ikd af tmiaf om 0dyóemÓPfwdkYonf ocFg&edrdwfudk tm½kHjyKaomfvnf; t&d,r\*fw&m;onf ocFg&edrdwfudk tm½kH rjyKawmbh J terd wd tå rn&f aom ocgF&erd wd uf i;f&m tocwF "mw f eAd mÁ ewf &m;awmjfrwuf okd m tm½Hk jyKoGm;\/ ,if;odkYvQif t&d,r\*fÓPfonf ocFg&edrdwfuif;&m tocFw"mwf edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfuokd m tm½jHkyKaomaMumi hfOyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg; taygi;fwn;f[al om ocgF&erd wd uf kdtm½rHk jyKay/ ,i;foYkd ocFg&edrdwfudk tm½kHrjyKjcif;onf xdkocFg&edrdwfrS xonf rnf\/ t&d,r\*fw&m; toD;toD;onf rdrd rdrd qdkif&mqdkif&m udavomwdkYudk orkapä'y[mefjzifh

t<ui;fr hJ tjrpjfyw f y,of wvf ukd of jzi hf uad vomrsm;on f aemitf cgü aemiwf pzf e f jzpjfci;foabm r&dSaom csKyfNidrf;jcif;odkY a&muf&dSoGm;\/ r\*¾bm0em r&dSygu xdkudavomvQif taMumif;&if; &dSaom jzpfvwåHUaom Oyg'dEéu©E¨m = 0dygufcE¨mwdkYonfvnf; &dSMu\/ r\*¾bm0emaMumifh udavomrsm;onf tqiqhf i hft<ui;fr hJuek cf e;fomG ;Muojzi hfuad vom xi&f mS ;&ySd gr S wPmS tp"kd mw f tap;"mw f xi&f mS ; &ySd gr S jzpcf iG &hf aSd om 0yd gucf Em¨ tpOof nvf n;f rjzpEf ikd af wmNhy D= rjzpjfci;foabmoyYkd i f a&mu&f oSd mG ;\/ xdkodkY t&d,r\*fu udavomESifh cE¨mwdkY\ aemiftcgü wpfzef rjzpfjcif;oabm &dSonf\ tjzpfodkY a&muaf pjci;fon f tZsöwyå 0wrå S xon f rn\f [vl okd n/f þoabmw&m;rsm;u kd &iS ;f&iS ;f em;vn-f rdap&ef r\*¾0Dxdrsm;udk þwGif qufvufí azmfjytyfygonf/ -----

## rE´ynyk\*¾dKvf\ aomwmywådr\*¾0Dxd

b ]] e - ' - r - y - O - Ek - a\*g - r - z - z }} b - b ... wdu©ynyk\*¾dKvf\ aomwmywådr\*¾0Dxd

b ]] e - ' - r - O - Ek - a\*g - r - z - z - z }} b - b ...

b = b0if/ e = b0\*Fpve/ ' = b0\*Fkyapä'/ r = raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;/ y = y&duH/ O = Oypm/

Ek = tEkvHk/ a\*g = a\*gMwbk/ r = t&d,r\*f/ z = t&d,zdkvf/ b0ifç b0\*Fpveç b0\*Fkyapä'ç raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;ç y&duHç Oypmç tEkvHkç a\*gMwbkç r\*fç

zdkvf (2)Budrfç xdkaemif b0ifjzpfxdkufoí jzpf\/ þum; ynmEkHYaom rE´ynyk\*¾dKvf\ r\*¾0Dxdwnf;/ wdu©ynyk\*¾dKvfü y&duH rygbJ zdkvfaZm oHk;Budrf apm\/ ou'g\*grdr\*¾0Dxdponfh txufydkif;r\*¾0Dxdrsm;ü a\*gMwbkt&mwGif a0g'gef[k trnfajymif;oGm;onfom xl;\/ xdk0DxdpdwfwdkYwGif y&duHç Oypmç tEkvHkç a\*gMwbkwdkYrSm umrm0p& r[mukodkvf ÓPorÜ,kwf

aZmrsm; jzpfMu\/ aomreóESifh Oayu©m xdkufovdk jzpfEdkif\/ ,if;aZmwdkYwGif y&duHç Oypmç tEkvHkwdkYum; ocFg&edrdwfudk tm½kHjyKí a\*gMwbk (a0g'gef)ç r\*fç zdkvfwdkYum; tocFw"mwf edAÁmef w&m;awmfjrwfudk tm½kHjyKMuonf/ þt&d,r\*fÓPfESifh qufpyfvsuf&dSaom y&duH Oypm tEkvHk a\*gMwbk (a0g'gef) wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç r\*¾0Dxd\ a&S;wGif b0ifjcm;vsuf r\*¾0DxdESifh qufpyfaeaom tvGefeD;uyfaeaom txGwf txdyfodkY a&muf&dSvmonfh ocFg½kayu©mÓPfygonfh 0dyóemaZm0Dxdudkvnf;aumif; 0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóem[k ac:qdkayonf/ ocFg½kayu©mÓPfudk oHk;ydkif; ydkif;vQif t&d,r\*fÓPfESifh qufpyfaeonfh tvGefeD;uyfaeonfh aemufqHk;ydkif; jzpfonf/

## 0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóem\ tm½Hk

0k|me\*grdeD ye 0dyóem udrm&r®Pmwd? vu©Pm&r®Pmwd/ vu©PH emr ynwåd\*wduH e0wåAÁ"r®blwH/ a,m ye ]]tedpöH 'ku©rewåm}}wd wDPd vu©Pmed ov’au©wd? wó yÍöu©E¨m uaP² A'¨ukPyH 0d, a[mEÅd? ocFg&m&r®Par0 ÓPH ocFg&awm 0k|mwd/ ,xm [d {aum bdu©K ywåH udPdwkumarm ywå0gPdaZe ywåH tmbwH 'doGm [|y[a|m ]]\*PSdómrD}}wd pdaEÅwGm 0DrHormaem wDPd qd'´ged yaó,s/ aom e qda'´ok ed&mva,m a[mwd? yawå ye ed&mva,m a[mwd? {0ar0 wDPd vu©Pmed ov’au©wGm ocFga&ok ed&mva,m a[mwd? ocFg&m&r®aPae0 ÓaPe ocFg&awm 0k|mwDwd a0'dwAÁH/ 'kaómyrm,yd {ao0 ea,m/ (tbd-|-1-269/) tedpöwm 'ku©wm tewåwmwd [d 0doHk \*,SrmeH vu©PH ynwåd\*wduH y&rw¬awm t0dZÆrmeH?

t0dZÆrmewåm {0 y&dwåm'd0aoe e0wåAÁ"r®blwH/ wo®m 0doHk \*a[wAÁó vu©Pó y&rw¬awm tbm0g ]]tedpöH 'ku©rewåm}}wd ocFga& obm0awm ov’u©aEÅm0 vu©Pmed ov’au©wd emrmwd tm[ ]]a,m ye tedpöH 'ku©rewåmwd wDPd vu©Pmed ov’au©wD}}wd/ (rlv#D-1-115/)

0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóemonf tb,ftm½kH &Sdoenf;[lrl tedpöwm 'ku©wm tewåwm[laom vuP© mvQi f tm½&Hk odS n[f k ajzq&kd m\/ tepd tö jci;ft&m 'uk t© jci;ft&m tewtå jci;ft&m[al om vu©Pmonf ynwf\ jzpfjcif;uJhodkYaom jzpfjcif;&Sd\? ynwfESifh tvm;wlae\/ (tbd-|-1-269/) xakd Mumi hf0|k me\*gred D0yd óemon ftepd wö mpaom vuP© mu kdtm½jHkyKaevQi fxvkd uP© monf ynwfoabm jzpf\? xdkaMumifh t&d,r\*f jzpfaomtcg xdkr\*fonf 0k|me trnf&&mü xdk0k|meonf ocFg&tm½kHwdkYrS rxajrmufEdkifbJ &Sd&m\? wpfzef ,if; 0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóemonf ocFg&w&m;udk tm½kH jyKjyefvQifvnf; ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpöwmpaom vu©Pmudk xdk;xGif;í rodbJ &Sd&m\/ þodkY tpGef; ESpfbuf xGufaeaomaMumifh þar;cGef;udk xkwfí t|uxmq&mawmfu ajzqdkaejcif; jzpf\/

(rlv#D-1-115/) vu©Pm&r®Pm ----- ]]tedpö}}[k qdk&mü tedpöjzpfaom rjrJaom cE¨m (5)yg; &\/ ]]tedpöwm}}[k qdk&müum; xdktedpöjzpfaom cE¨m (5)yg;\ rjrJjcif;[laom trSwfvu©Pm &\/ 'ku©ESifh 'ku©wmç tewåESifh tewåwmwdkYüvnf; enf;wl rSwfyg/ avmu D Oyg'geuE© m¨ (5)yg;u kd tepd ö 'uk © tew å [ k ½&I mü tm½jHkyK&i;fu ocgF&jzpaf om y&rw¬ cE¨mudk tm½kHjyKaomfvnf; ÓPfü xifvmaomtcg þcE¨m (5)yg;\ tedpöwmpaom tjcif;t&mom xivf m\? þoxYkd ivf myukH kdpíGJ vuP© m&rP® m = tepd wö m 'uk w© m tewwå m[al om vuP© mvQif tm½kH&Sdonf[k t|uxm qdkjcif; jzpfonf/ (rlv#D-1-115/) vu©Pmrnfonf ynwf\ jzpfjcif;uJhodkYaom jzpfjcif;&dS\/ ynwfESifh tvm;wl\? y&dwå = umr

w&m;ç r[\*K¾wwf &m;ponjfzi hfrqxkd ukd af om w&m;jzpíf jzp\f / xokd yYkd i f jzpaf omvf n;f tMuiaf ,m\*g0p& &[e;fon f ]]tepd ö 'uk © tew}å}[ k vuP© ma&;o;kHwewf uYkd kd rwS of m;\? x&kd [e;f\ oEmÅ e0f ,f cE¨mig;yg;wdkYonf vnfyif;ü zJGUcsnfí xm;tyfaom taumifykyfuJhodkY jzpfvmukef\? xifvmukef\?

ocFg&[laom tm½kH&dSonfomvQif jzpfaom ÓPfonf ocFg&rS x\/ (tbd-|-1-269/) vu©Pmonf = vu©Pma&;oHk;wefonf ynwfESifh tvm;wlyif wlygaomfvnf; 0k|me\*grdeD

0yd óemÓPof n focgF&w&m;uokd mvQi ftm½jHkyKvsu faeygon/f ocgF&w&m;u kdtm½jHkyKaomaMumihf 0k|metrnf&aom t&d,r\*fÓPf jzpfay:vmaomtcg ocFg&udk vTwfí edAÁmefudk tm½kHjyK&um; t&d,r\*fonf ocFg&rS xajrmuf&m a&muf\/ xdkaMumifh ----- ocFg&m&r®Par0 ÓPH ocFg&awm 0|k mw d = ocgF&w&m;[al om tm½&Hk oSd nof mvQi f jzpaf om ÓPof n f ocgF&r S x\ - [ k t|uxmu zGifhqdkjcif; jzpfonf/ þü ocFg&[laom tm½kH&dSaom ÓPfum; 0dyóemÓPfwnf;? ocFg&rS xaom ÓPfum; t&d,r\*fÓPfwnf;/ ÓPfcsif;wlaomaMumifh {uwåenf;tm;jzifh ]]ÓPH}}[k ÓPfwpfckwnf;tjzpf t|uxmu rdefYqdkxm;awmfrlonf/ avmuOyrm ----- &[ef;awmfwpfyg;onf oydwfudk 0,f,lvdkonf jzpfí oydwfaps;onfu

oydwfudk aqmif,lvmonfudk jrifí 0rf;ajrmuf 0rf;om &Tifvef;wuf<upGm jzpfvsuf ]]0,f,l&awmhaytHh}}[k MuHpnfpOf;pm;í oydwfudk pl;prf;Munfhvwfaomf oydwfü taygufoHk;ckwdkYudk awGUjrifav&m\? xdk&[ef;onf taygufwdkYü wG,fwmrI tmv, r&dSonfum; r[kwf? t[kwfrSmrl oydwfüom w,G wf mr Itmv, r& Sdjzpof mG ;\/ þOyrmtwyl ivf Qi fa,m\*g0p& &[e;fawmof n focgF&w&m;wüYkd vu©Pma&;oHk;wefudk rSwfom;í ocFg&w&m;wdkYü wG,fwmrI tmv, r&dS jzpfoGm;\? ocFg&[laom tm½kH&dSonfomvQif jzpfaom ÓPfjzifh ocFg&rS xajrmuf\[k od&dSygav/ ykqdk;udk 0,f&m0,f ykqdk;ü taygufoHk;ckudk awGUonfh Oyrmüvnf; enf;wlyifwnf;/ (tbd-|-1-269/)

## tbdeda0oESifh 0k|me trsKd;tpm;

(0dok'¨d-2-300-301/ tbd-|-1-270-271/)

1/ þomoemawmüf tcsKUdaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n ftm;xwk cf gp a&;SO;Dtpüyivf Qi frrd od EmÅ eüf wnf&dSaom tZöswå cE¨mig;yg; ocFg&w&m;wdkYü pGJpGJjrJjrJ ESvHk;oGif;\? pGJpGJjrJjrJ ESvHk;oGif;NyD;í xdktZöswå cE¨mig;yg; ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOf oHk;csufudk wpfvSnfhpD wifí tedpö[k ('ku©[k tewå[k ) 0dyóem½I\/ odkYaomf tZöswåocFg&w&m; oufoufudk 0dyóem½I½kHrQjzifhum; 0k|metrnf&aom t&d,r\*fonf rjzpfay:vmEdkif/ A[d'¨ocFg&w&m;wdkYudkvnf; 0dyóem½I&rnfomvQif jzpfonf/ (rrH um&0w¬Kaemyd y&dan,swåm = ig\ Opöm[k ESvHk;oGif;tyfaom wPSm\ wnf&m pGJrDSí jzpf&m ouf&dS oufrJh A[d'¨ ½kyf0w¬K emrf0w¬K\ ykdif;jcm;í odtyfaom y&dan,sw&m;yif jzpfaomaMumifhwnf;/) xakd Mumi hf owl pyf g;\ oEmÅ eüf wn&f aSd om cEm¨ ig;yg;wuYkd vkd n;faumi;fç tEyk g'Ed oé cgF& trn&f aom ourf ahJ vmuü wn&f aSd om OwZk ½yk wf &m;wuYkd vkd n;faumi;f tepd [ö k 'uk [© k tew[å k vuP© m,mOf oHk;csufudk wpfvSnfhpD wifí 0dyóem½I\/ (A[d'¨csif; wlnDí omrefaygif;pk jcHKiHkí ½I&efjzpfonf/) xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f&cH g tZsöwjåzpaf om rrd od EmÅ eüf tusK;H0iaf om ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdvuP© m,mOf wiuf m 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoy\f ? &cH g A['d j¨zpaf om ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdvuP© m,mO fwiuf m 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoy\f / þoaYkd omen;fjzi hf 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoyaf om xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf m; tZsöw åocgF& w&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfaom umvü 0dyóemÓPfonf t&d,r\*fÓPfESifh twlwuG qufpyfrd\/ (0dyóemÓPf\ tjcm;rJhrSmyifvQif t&d,r\*fÓPf jzpfay:vmaomaMumifh þodkY qdkonf/) þa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tZöswåü pGJpGJjrJjrJ ESvHk;oGif;í tZöswårS xonf rn\f /

2/ aemuwf prf sK;dum; - A['d o¨ cgF&w&m;ü 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoyaf omtcgü xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f 0dyóemÓPfonf t&d,r\*fÓPfESifh twlwuG tu,fí qufpyfrdonf jzpftHh? þ a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfonf tZöswåü pGJpGJjrJjrJ ESvHk;oGif;í A[d'¨rS xonf rn\f /

« rSwfcsuf ----- tZöswårS x\ç A[d'¨rS x\ - [laom þpum;rsm;udk 0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóem\ tZöswåocFg&w&m;vQif tm½Hk&dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifhç A[d'¨ocFg&w&m;vQif tm½kH&dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifh y&d,m,ftm;jzifh qdkjcif; jzpfonf/ y&d,m,f rzuf rkcsoufouftm;jzifhum; tZöswå ocFg& A[d'¨ocFg& tvHk;pHkrS xonfomvQif jzpfonf/ »

3/ A[d'¨ocFg&w&m;ü pwifí pGJpGJjrJjrJ ESvHk;oGif;í A[d'¨ocFg&w&m;rSvnf;aumif;ç

4/ tZöswåocFg&w&m;rSvnf;aumif; xjcif;üvnf; þenf;udk od&Sdygav/

5/ tjcm;wpfOD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf a&S;OD;tp tm;xkwfcgpüyifvQif ½kyfw&m;ü pGJpGJjrJjrJ EvS ;kHoiG ;f\? ppJG jJGrjJr JEvS ;kHoiG ;fNy;Dí bwl ½yk uf vkd n;faumi;fç Oyg'g½yk uf vkd n;faumi;f wpaf ygi;fwppf wk n;f jyKí (uvmyor®oeenf;tm;jzifh pwifí) 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyf\? odkYaomf ½kyfw&m;oufoufudk 0dyóem ½I½kHrQjzifhum; 0k|metrnf&aom t&d,r\*fÓPfonf rjzpfay:vmEdkif? emrfw&m;udkvnf; 0dyóem½I&rnfom jzpfayonf/ xdkYaMumifh xdk½kyfw&m;udk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom a0'emudk vnf;aumif;ç onmudkvnf;aumif;ç ocFg&wdkYudkvnf;aumif; 0dnmPfudkvnf;aumif; ]]þ a0'em onm ocgF& 0nd mPof n f emrwf &m;wn;f}}[ k ÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;,íl ,i;femrwf &m;wuYkd kdtepd pö aom tm;jzi hf vuP© m,mOof ;kHcsuuf kd wpvf nS phf D wiíf 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoy\f / xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof nf &cH g ½yk wf &m;u kd vuP© m,mOof ;kHcsuuf kd wpvf nS phf D wiíf 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoy\f ? &cH g emrwf &m;ukd vuP© m,mOof ;kHcsuuf kdwpvf nS phf D wiíf 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoy\f / þo Ykdo;kHoyaf om xakd ,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvftm; ½kyfw&m;udk 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfpOf tcgü 0dyóemÓPfonf t&d,r\*fÓPfESifh twl wuG qufpyfrd\? þyk\*¾dKvfonf ½kyfw&m;ü pGJpGJjrJjrJ ESvHk;oGif;í ½kyfw&m;rS xonf rn\f /

6/ aemufwpfrsKd;um; -- emrfw&m;udk 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfpOftcgumvü xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\

0dyóemÓPfonf t&d,r\*fÓPfESifh twlwuG tu,fí qufpyfrdonf jzpftHh? þyk\*¾dKvfonf

½kyfw&m;ü pGJpGJjrJjrJ ESvHk;oGif;í emrfw&m;rS xonf rn\f /

7/ emrfw&m;ü pwifí pGJpGJjrJjrJ ESvHk;oGif;í emrfw&m;rSvnf;aumif;ç 8/ ½kyfw&m;rSvnf;aumif; x&müvnf; þenf;udkyif odygav/

«rSwfcsuf ----- ½kyfw&m;ü pwifí 0dyóemudk ESvHk;oGif;jcif;onf a,bk,stm;jzifh 0dyóem,medu yk\*¾dKvftm; jzpfouJhodkY þtwlyif emrfw&m;ü pwifí 0dyóemudk ESvHk;oGif;jcif;onf a,b,k stm;jzi hf orx,meud y\*k Kd¾vtf m; jzp\f / tbed ad 0o = ppJG jJGrjJr J EvS ;kHoiG ;f\[ol nuf vkd n;f 0dyóem\ a&S;tzdkYü jyKoifh jyKxdkuf jyKtyfaom ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudk vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|me f paomtm;jzi hfÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;,jlci;f[íl otd yaf yon/f xadk Mumi hfvuOf ;DpmG ½yk wf &m;ukd vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|mefenf;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; t0dZÆmpaom taMumif;w&m; xif&Sm; jzpfjcif;aMumifh tusKd;½kyfw&m; xif&Sm; jzpfyHk[laom y#dpöorkyÜg'fenf;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; odrf;qn;fjci;f ÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;,jlci;fon f½yk wf &m;ü ppJG jJGrjJr JEvS ;kHoiG ;fjci;f rn\f / emrwf &m;u kdvuP© &o ypKöy|me fy'|meef n;ftm;jzivhf n;faumi;fç t0Zd mÆ paom taMumi;fw&m; xi&f mS ; jzpjfci;faMumihf tusK;d emrwf &m;\ xi&f mS ; jzpyf [kH al om y#pd oö ryk gÜ'ef n;ftm;jzivhf n;faumi;f ord ;fqn;fjci;f ÓP-f jzi hf yikd ;fjcm;í ,jlci;fon f emrwf &m;ü ppJG jJGrjJr J EvS ;kHoiG ;fjci;f rn\f / txuyf g t|uxmpum;&yüf ypö,y&d\*¾[udk y&d\*¾[csif; wlnDí ½lyy&d\*¾[ emry&d\*¾[ü vu©Pm[m&aewådenf;t& pkaygif; zGifhqdkxm;onf[k rSwfyg/»

9/ ]],H udÍöd ork',"r®H? oAÁH wH eda&m""r®}}EÅd {0H tbded0dodwGm {0ar0 0k|meumav ye {uyÜ[ma&e yÍö[d caE¨[d 0k|mwd emr/ (0dok'¨d-2-300/)

,H udÍöd ork',"r®H? oAÁH wH eda&m""r®EÅd umrH O',AÁ,y&d\*¾PSeH tbdeda0aomwd 'ódwH?

,xmOy|daw ye ½lyg½ly"ar®ç awoÍö ypöa, y&d\*¾a[wGm oacFayae0 0dyóemÓPH pma&aEÅm

ÓPkwåa&m ,xmedodaEém0 ÓPy#dyg#d,m cdyÜar0 opömed y#d0dZösaEÅm {uyÜ[ma&e yÍö[d caE¨[d

0k|mwd emr/ tnxm {auae0 avmud,pdawåe yÍöEéH cE¨meH y&d\*¾[y&dZmeem'DeH torÇ0awm/ e [d oed'óeoyÜ#dCm'd H {uZösH tm&r®PH umwHk ouúm/ ,ó ye {u0g&H ÓaPe zódwH? yke wH zódwAÁar0/ wm'doó 0aoe 0kwåEÅd 0'EÅd/ (r[m#D-2-470/)

,H udÍdö ork',"r®H oAÁH wH eda&m""r®H/ ('D-1-102 ...)

]]trSwfr&Sd tvHk;pHkaom bkHoHk;yg; twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom awblru ocFg&w&m; taygif;onf jzpfjcif;oabm &Sd\? xdkjzpfjcif;oabm &Sdaom bHkoHk;yg; twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom awblru ocFg&w&m; tvHk;pHkonf csKyfjcif;oabm ysufjcif;oabm &Sdonfcsnf; ESifESifwnf;}} þodkY ESvHk;oGif;í þodkYaom enf;tm;jzifhomvQif 0k|metrnf&aom t&d,r\*fÓPf jzpfaomumvü wpfNydKifeuf wpfcsufwnf; tm;jzifh wpfaygif;wpfpkwnf; jzpfí cE¨mig;yg;wdkYrS xonf rnf\/

,H udÍöd ork',"r®H? oAÁH wH eda&m""r®H = jzpfjcif;oabm&Sdaom w&m;rSeforQonf csKyfjcif; oabm&Sd\ - [laom þpum;&yfjzifh O',AÁ,y&d\*¾PSe = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tjzpf-tysufudk odrf;qnf;wwfaom ÓPf[laom 0dyóembdeda0o = 0dyóem ESvHk;oGif;rIudk t|uxmq&mawmfu tu,íf um; jytyaf y\/ xokd yYkd i fO',A,Á ÓP[f al om wpcf wk n;faom 0yd óemEvS ;kHoiG ;fr Itb-d ead 0ou kdjytyyf gaomvf n;f a&;Sa&;Sb0u avvh mczhJ ;laom yg&rÓD P[f ek f0oaD bm\*f Pk jfyí vuxf uf OoQpof Ykd xpxf pxf ixf i f a&;S½SLxivf maom bwl ½yk f Oyg'g½yk tf m;jzi hf EpS yf g;tjym;&adS om ½yk uf kd yx0D tmayg awaZm 0ga,m paom ½yk wf prf sK;d wprf sK;dü yx0aD ygi;frsm;pmG tmaygaygi;frsm;pmG awaZmaygi;f rsm;pmG 0ga,maygi;frsm;pmG ponjfzi hf twiG ;f0iaf om tjym;tm;jzi hf wpyf g;ru rsm;aom tjym;&odS nf jzpfaomfvnf; ]]½kyÜea|e ½lyH = azmufjyefwwfaomaMumifh ½kyf}}[k tusOf;tm;jzifhom vu©Pmudk odrf;qnf;íç a0'em onm ocFg& 0dnmPf emrfw&m;udk wpfyg;ru rsm;aomtjym; &Sdaomfvnf; ]]erea|e emrH = tm½kHodkY ñGwfwwfaom teufoabmaMumifh emrf}}[k tusOf;tm;jzifh odrf;qnf;í xdk½kyfemrfwdkY\ taMumif;w&m;udkvnf; ]]t0dZÆm ocFg&m wPSm Oyg'geH ba0g a[wk = t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& ur®b0 = uHonf taMumif;w&m;}}[k tusOf;tm;jzifhom odrf;qnf;í 0dyóemÓPfudk nDnmaom ajrjyiftwdü odaE¨mjrif;udk ESif\odkY ½kyf+emrf+aMumif;+usKd; = ocFg& tm½kHay:ü vsifjrefpGm ajy;oGm;apí olrsm;xufvGefuJaom ÓPf&Sd&um; £&d,mykxf rajymif;ra&TU wpfaqGUrvSrf; bk&m;aU&SawmfarSmuf ponfü a'oemawmfudk tpOfavQmufojzifh 0dyóemÓPfudk apvTwfvsuf xdkifaejrJaom £&d,mykxfjzifhomvQif O',AÁ,ÓPf b\*FÓPfpaom ÓPfudk;yg; tpOfjzifh vsifjrefpGm opömav;yg;udk xdk;xGif;í odaom yk\*¾dKvfonf wpfNydKifeu fwpfcsufwnf; tm;jzifh tZsöw å A['d ¨ paom a0zejfci;fu kd rjyK wpcf wk n;fjziohf mvQi f ,i;fa,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f t&,d r\*of nf ig;yg;aom cE¨mwdkYrS xonf rnf\ [lvdkonf/ þodkY qdktyfonfrS wpfyg;aom tjym;tm;jzifh teuft"dyÜg,fudk r,lqoifhay/ ,lqcJhaomf wpfckwnf;aom r[mukodkvf 0dyóemaZmpdwfonf cE¨mig;yg;wdkYudk vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|mef tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; odrf;qnf;Edkif\ ydkif;jcm;,lEdkif\ od\ ----þodkYponfh tvdkr&Sdtyfaom teuft"dyÜg,fonf oufa&mufvmEdkifzG,f&m &Sd\? xdkodkY vnf; rjzpfoifhay/ tqif; toH teHY t&ompaom w&m;wdkYudk wpfaygif;wnf; tm½kHjyKjcif;iSm rwwfaumif; aomaMumi hfjzp\f / jzpof i hfjzpxf ukd af om oiahf vsmaf om teutf "yd gÜ,uf kdq&kd r l - tMuiaf ,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfonf tMuif½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;udk ÓPfjzifh wpfBudrf awGUxdtyf\ awGUxdzl;\? ,if;0dyóemÓPof n f oerf mon f jzpíf xujfruof n f jzpíf r;kdBuKd;uso YkdawUGxcd su f em&um; x½kd yk ef mrwf &m;ukd aemufxyfwpfzef awGUxdzG,f r&Sd awGUxdNyD; rnfonfomwnf;/ rsufpdwpfrSdwf vQyfwpfjyuftwGif;ü uka#wpfodef;rQru jzpfaom ÓPorÜ,kwf 0dyóem r[mukodkvf aZmpdwftpOf aZmpdwftpkonf ½yk ef mruf kdord ;fqn;fjci;fç taMumi;fw&m;u kdord ;fqn;fjci;fç 0yd óem½jIci;f[al om traI wmuf kdxr;f&vsuf tcsnf;pnf; r&Sdonfjzpfí udpöajyukefvG,fonf/ ÓPfxdkif; ÓPfav; EkHYaES;aom yk\*¾dKvftm; b0iftusrsm;ívnf;aumif;ç tMum;tMum;ü tjcm;tjcm;aom tm½kHü ajy;0ifívnf;aumif; udpö rNy;DEikd bf J aE;Szsn;fouohJ Ykdr[wk ?f xokd kdqh tkd ycf NhJy;Daom oabm&adS om 0&Zed vf uef u f r;kdBuKd;puuf ohJ Ykd xufjruf vsifjref tm;aumif; oefrmaom ÓPf&Sdyk\*¾dKvf wdu©yn0g\ 0dyóemynm tpGrf;jzifh ---,H udÍöd ork',"r®H oAÁH wH eda&m""r®H [laom cE¨mig;yg;rS xjcif;udk t|uxm zGifhqdkonf [lvdk/

(r[m#D-2-470 - Munfhyg/)

{uyÜ[ma&emwd {uZösH? wH ye tZöswåm'd 0dbm\*H tuwGm ]],H udÍöd ork',"r®H oAÁH wH eda&m""r®}}EÅd t0dbma\*e 0k|me\*grded,m y0wåd0aoe a0'dwAÁH? w,d'H ow¬Kor®Kcg a'oemEkoma&e ÓPH ayaoEÅó ÓPkwå&ó orÇ0wDwd 0'EÅd/ (r[m#D-2-470/) awbrl u ocgF&w&m; reS of rQr S wpNfyKdief u f xjci;f[ol n f ----- uvmyor®oeÓPfydkif;ü azmfjycJhaom tZöswå A[d'öpaom cGJjcrf;a0zefrIudk rjyKawmhbJ ----- ]],H udÍöd ork',"r®H? oAÁH wH eda&m""r®H = jzpfjcif;oabm &Sdaom w&m;tm;vHk;onf csKyfjcif; = ysufjcif; oabm&Sd\}}[lí tZöswå A[d'¨ ponfjzifh rcGJrjcrf; ra0zefaomtm;jzifh 0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóem\ jzpfEdkifonf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh o&d ydS gav/ xokd aYkd om xjci;fon f jrwpf mG b&k m;&iS \f rsuaf rmS uaf wmüf a'oemawmuf kd tpOaf vQmuf ojzi hfem,al eon hfa'oemawmüf a[mMum;xm;awmrf ol n hf0yd óem½uI uG tf wikd ;f ÓPuf kdapvwT -f Edkifaom 0dyóem½Iedkifaom ÓPfynm vGefuJxufjrufaom yk\*¾dKvftm;om jzpfoifhyg\[k usrf;\*ef odjrif q&mBuD; q&mausmf yk\*¾dKvfxl; yk\*¾dKvfarmfwdkYu rdefYqdkawmfrlMuonf/ (r[m#D-2-470/) þtxufyg owfrSwfcsufrsm;ESifh tnD -- ,H udÍöd ork',"r®H? oAÁH wH eda&m""r®H - [laom

½uI uG rf mS b&k m;&iS \f vuxf uaf wmüf w&m;em,&l i;f uRwwf r;f0iaf wmrf Mluon hfO\*#¢ wd nL 0yd Íwdö nL [al om orK®com0u trn&f awmrf Mluaom b&k m;&iS \f rsuaf rmS u f om0uBurD sm;EiS ohf m ouqf ikd -f onf[k rSwfyg/ toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onfvnf; rdrdudk,fudk rdrd w&m;em,l½kHjzifh w&m;&Edkifonfh O\*¢#dwnLyk\*¾dKvfrsKd; 0dyÍödwnLyk\*¾dKvfrsKd; [kwf-r[kwfudk a0zef qef;ppfMunfhyg/ w&m;em,l½kHjzifh odkYr[kwf w&m;em&if; a[monfh w&m;twdkif; ÓPfudk apvTwfí usifhojzifh w&m;qHk;aomtcg w&m;xl; w&m;jrwf[lonfh avmukwå&mw&m;udk &Edkifonfh yk\*¾dKvftrsKd;tpm;wGif rdrd ryg0if[k rdrdudk,fudk rdrd qHk;jzwfcsuf csEdkifygu od&Sdygu -----

,H udÍöd ork',"r®H? oAÁH wH eda&m""r®H/

= jzpfonfhw&m; rSeforSs tm;vHk; ysuf\ - [k wpfenf; ----- jzpf-ysuf - [k

y&rwf½kyfemrfudkrQ rodao;bJvsufç aMumif;-usKd; qufEG,frI y#dpöorkyÜg'f oabmw&m;udkrQ

rodao;bJvsufç ur®|mef;ausmif; twGif;odkY 0ifvQif0ifcsif; --- þodkYcsnf;ESifESif jzpf-ysufcsnf; xdkif½Iaeygu wdk;wufrI &Edkif r&Edkifudk pOf;pm;ygav/ wpfzef þ½IuGufrSm 0dyóeme,fü tusOf;qHk; ½IuGuf jzpf\/ ,if; tusOf;qHk; ½IuGufrSmvnf;

w&m;awmuf kdem,&l i;f a'oemawm\f aemuof YkdÓPuf kdapvwT íf a'oempO0f , f vm&oSd nthf wikd ;f usiEhf ikd foEd ikd f0yd óem½EI ikd of jzi hfa'oemawmtf q;kHwiG fr\*zf vkd ef Ad mÁ eof Ykdqukd af &muEf ikd af om O\*#¢ wd nL 0dyÍdöwnL yk\*¾dKvfwdkYtwGufom owfrSwfcsuf&dSaom ½IuGufjzpfojzifh rdrdum; ae,syk\*¾dKvftqifhwGif wnf&dSaeygvQif xdk½IuGuf twdkif; ½Ií &Edkif r&Edkifudkum; pOf;pm;&rnf jzpfayonf/ (þpum;udk r[m#Dum-2-470 - ü vm&dSaom 0'EÅd0g' t& qdkonf[k rSwfyg/) taMumif;rl ----- tusOf;qHk;enf;jzifhyif jzpfapç tus,fenf;jzifhyif jzpfapç rnfonfhenf;jzifhyif

jzpaf p 0yd óem½&I mü 0yd óemÓPjfzi hfx;kdxiG ;f ojdri&f rn hf0yd óemÓP\f t½cI Hy&rw"¬ mwof m;rsm;rmS awbrl uocgF& trn&f aom 'uk o© pmö w&m;pEk iS hftaMumi;f or'k ,opmö w&m;pyk i fjzpof n/f usO;fon f jzpaf p us,of n f jzpaf p x;kdxiG ;fojdri&f rn hf y&rw"¬ mwof m;csi;fum; twwl yl i f jzpof n/f tusO;fq;kH jcKHí ½rI EI iS hftus, f cjJGcm;pwd jfzmí ½rI [I al om ½yI tkH jci;ft&mom umG jcm;on/f 0yd óemÓPjfzi hfo&d &dS rn hfw&m;EiS hfo&d ySd kHtjci;ft&mum; twwl ol m jzpaf yon/f om0uyg&rÓD Ptf &mü oro® epm&acw[f k ac:qakd om 0yd óembrl d = 0yd óemÓP\f jzp&f mbrkH mS wprf sK;dwppf m;wn;fom &dSaomaMumifh jzpfonf/

## awblru ur®|medu yk\*¾dKvfjrwfBuD;

pwkaw¬m awblruur®|medaum/ wó ud& oryÜ0wåm "mwka,m ta[oHk? uv’o&D&H AvywåH? ur®|memedydó oAÁmae0 oyÜg,med? twDwm 0g ocFg&m a[mEÅK tem\*wm 0g ypöKyÜEém 0g umrm0p&m 0g ½yl g0p&m 0g t½yl g0p&m 0g? oaAyÁ doygÜ,m0/ toygÜ,ur|® me Hemr ew/d¬ umavoyk d yka&bwåH 0g a[mwk ypämbwåH 0g yXr,mrm'a,m 0g? toyÜg,umavm emr ew¬d/ (oH-|-3-98/) þ½uI uG uf kd 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoyaf wmrf al om &[EmÅ rax&jfrwBfu;D wpyf g;\ taMumi;ft&m-

onf ud oH kaumyrokwåef (oH-2-396-397) wGif vm&dSay\/ awblru ur®|medu yk\*¾dKvf[k t|uxm (oH-|-3-98) u trnfwyfxm;ayonf/ xdkrax&fjrwfBuD;um; ur®|mef;tm;vHk;ESifh oyÜg, jzpfaom rax&fBuD;yif jzpf\/ twdwfocFg&w&m;udkyif jzpfapç tem\*wfocFg&w&m;udkyif jzpfapç ypöKyÜefocFg&w&m;udkyif jzpfapç umrm0p&w&m;udkyif jzpfapç ½lyg0p&w&m;udkyif jzpfapç t½lyg0p& w&m;uykd i f jzpaf p rnof nwfh &m;urkd q kd v,G vf ,G uf ul l ryirf ye;f 0yd óem ½EI ikd \f ? ur|® me;ftm;v;kH EiS hfoygÜ,jzp\f / toygÜ,jzpaf om ur|® me;f toygÜ,jzpaf om tcsed uf mv[ol n fxrkd ax&jfrwBfu;D tzdkY r&dSay/ (oH-|-3-98/)

10/ wpfOD;aom a,m\*gp0&yk\*¾dKvfonf 0dyóem yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfp a&S;OD;tpü tedpötm;jzifh = tepd ö[ kocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoy\f / ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdtepd ötm;jzifh = tepd ö[ k0yd óem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfumrQjzifhyifvQif 0k|metrnf&aom t&d,r\*fÓPfonf rjzpfay:vmEdkif? 'ku©tm;jzifh vnf;aumif; = 'ku©[kvnf;aumif;ç tewåtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; = tewå[kvnf;aumif; 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyftyfonfomvQif jzpfayonf/ xdkaMumifh ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk 'ku©tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç tewtå m;jzivhf n;faumi;f 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoy\f / þen;ftwikd ;f usiahf om xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf m; tedpötm;jzifh = tedpö[k oHk;oyfaom tcgumvü 0k|metrnf&aom t&d,r\*fÓPfonf tu,fí jzpfay:vmjim;tHh? þa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpötm;jzifh = tedpö[k pGJpGJjrJjrJ pwifESvHk;oGif;í tedpötm;jzifh ocFg&wdkYrS xonf rn\f /

11/ aemuwf prf sK;dum; -- xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf m; 'uk t© m;jzi hf = 'uk [© k ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd 0yd óem

½yI mG ;o;kHoypf Ouf mvü 0|k me trn&f aom t&,d r\*Óf Pof n ftu,íf jzpjfim;t hH-- ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd tedpötm;jzifh = tedpö[k pGJpGJjrJjrJ pwifESvHk;oGif;í 'ku©tm;jzifh ocFg&wdkYrS xonf rn\f /

12/ tu,fí tewåtm;jzifh = tewå[k 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfaeaom tcgumvü 0k|me trnf &aom t&,d r\*Óf Pof n f jzpaf y:vmjim;t?hH tedpötm;jzifh = tedpö[k ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk pGJpGJjrJjrJ pwif ESvHk;oGif;í tewåtm;jzifh ocFg&wdkYrS xonf rn\f /

13 - 18/ ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd tepd [ö k ppJG jJGrjJr J pwiEf vS ;kHoiG ;fNy;Daemu f ocgF&wrYkd S x&mü y\*k Kd¾vof ;kHrsK;d &oSd uohJ Ykdtvm;wyl i focgF&w&m;wuYkd kd'uk [© k ppJG jJGrjJr JpwiEf vS ;kHoiG ;fNy;Daemu f ocgF&wrYkd S x&müvn;f yk\*¾dKvfoHk;rsKd;ç ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tewå[k pGJpGJjrJjrJ pwifESvHk;oGif;NyD;aemuf ocFg&wdkYrS x&müvnf; yk\*¾dKvfoHk;rsKd;yif &dSayonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-300-301/)

## yk\*¾dKvf trsKd;tpm;

ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k pGJpGJjrJjrJ pwifESvHk;oGif;aom yk\*¾dKvfç 'ku©[k pGJpGJjrJjrJ pwifESvHk;oGif;aom yk\*¾dKvfç tewå[k pGJpGJjrJjrJ pwifESvHk;oGif;aom yk\*¾dKvf[k yk\*¾dKvfoHk;rsKd; &dS\/ 0k|me trnf&aom t&,d r\*Óf P fjzpaf y:vm&mumvüum; tepd [ö k EvS ;kHoiG ;fcukd f0|k me trn&f aom t&,d r\*Óf P-f onf jzpfay:vmjim;tHh? xdkoHk;rsKd;vHk;aom yk\*¾dKvfwdkYonf o'¨g"darmu© tjzpfrsm;ukef\? o'¨da`E´udk &Edkifukef\? tedrdwå0darmu©jzifh vGwfukef\/ aomwmywådr\*fcPü o'¨gEkom&D yk\*¾dKvfwdkY jzpfukef\/ aomwmywådzdkvfrS t&[wåzdkvfodkYwdkifatmif usef (7)XmewdkYü o'¨g0drkwåyk\*¾dKvfwdkY jzpfukef\/ tu,fí ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk 'ku©[k ESvHk;oGif;cdkuf 0k|me trnf&aom t&d,r\*fÓPfonf jzpfay:vmjim;thH? yk\*¾dKvf oHk;rsKd;vHk;wdkYonfyif yó'¨d tjzpfrsm;ukef\? orm"da`E´udk &Edkifukef\? tyÜPd[dw0darmu©jzifh vGwfukef\? aomwmywdår\*frSonf t&[wåzdkvfodkYwdkifatmif tm;vHk;aom (8)XmewüYkd um,ou D© y\*k Kd¾vwf Ykd jzpMfuuek \f / tx;lum; ----- þyk\*¾dKvfwdkYwGif tMuifyk\*¾dKvftm; t½lypsmefonf 0dyóem\ tajcyg'u jzpf\? xdk t½lypsmefudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'u jyKaom yk\*¾dKvfonf t&[wåzdkvfü Obawmbm\*0drkwå yk\*¾dKvf rnfayonf/

xrkd wS pyf g; -- xykd \*k Kd¾vof ;kHrsK;dwtYkd m; ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd tew[å k EvS ;kHoiG ;fcukd f0|k me trn&f aom t&d,r\*fÓPfonf jzpfay:vmjim;thH? xdkyk\*¾dKvfoHk;rsKd;vHk;wdkYonfyif ynm tjzpfrsm;ukef\? ynda`E´udk &Edkifukef\? oknw0darmu©jzifh vGwfukef\? aomwmywådr\*fcPü "r®mEkom&D rnfukef\? aomwmywådzdkvfrS t&[wår\*fodkY wdkifatmifaom tv,f (6)XmewdkYü 'd|dyÜwåyk\*¾dKvfwdkY jzpfukef\/ t&[wåzdkvfü ynm0drkwåyk\*¾dKvfwdkY jzpfukef\/ (0dok'¨d-2-301/)

Oyrm (12) &yf (0od 'k -d¨ 2-301-305/)

,ctk cgü b,wyk |meÓPrf oS n f a\*gMwbÓk Pof wYkd ikd af tmiaf om a&;S0yd óemÓP f aemuf 0dyóemÓPfwdkYESifh twlwuG þ 0k|me\*grdeD0dyóemudk xif&Sm;jyjcif;iSm (12)rsKd;aom OyrmwdkYudk odoifhodxdkufukef\/ þqkdvwåHUonfum; xdkOyrmwdkY\ tusOf;Oa'´ownf;/ -----

0\*¾KvD uPSoayÜg p? C&H a\*g ,u©d 'g&aum/ ck'´H ydygoH oDwkPSH? tE¨um&H 0daoe p/

þOyrmwuYkd kdb,wyk |meÓPrf Spí aqmijfyjci;fimS oiuhf ek &f m\? xxkd Ókd Ptf &mü wnaf om Oyrm0w¬K\ &oifhaomaMumifhyifwnf;/ tusKd;um; ----- þ0k|me\*grdeD0dyóemt&mü aqmif,l jytyuf ek of n f&adS om fb,wyk |meÓPrf oS n fzvkd Óf Pof Ykdwikd af tmi ftv;kHpakH om ÓP\f upd oö nf xif&Sm;Edkif\? tv,fü wnfí xif&Sm;jyaomaMumifhyifwnf;/ xdkYaMumifh þ 0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóem t&müomvQif þOyrmwdkYudk aqmif,ljyxdkufukef\[k 0dok'¨duxmü qdktyfukef\/ (0dok'¨d-2-301/)

## 1/ 0\*¾Kvd = vif;EdkY

vif;EdkY wpfaumifonf ----- ]]þ opfyifü tyGifhudkaomfvnf;aumif; toD;udkaomfvnf;aumif; &vwftHh}} þodkY ESvHk;ydkufí cufr ig;jzm &dSaom opfrnfpnfyifü 0ifem;\? em;NyD;aemuf opfcuf wpfcufudk pHkprf;Munfh\? pHkprf;vwfaomf xdktcufü wpfpHkwpfckaom tyGifhudkaomfvnf;aumif;ç toD;udkaomfvnf;aumif; udkuf,ltyfonf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufonfudk rjrifay? opfcuf wpfcufudk ppkH r;fouohJ Ykdtvm;wyl i f'wk ,d tcuuf vkd n;faumi;f ww,d tcuuf vkd n;faumi;f pwwk ¬tcuuf kd vnf;aumif; yÍör tcufudkvnf;aumif; pHkprf;jyef\? pHkprf;vwfaomf udkuf,lxdkufaom wpfpHkwpfckaom tyGifhtoD;udk rjrifjyefay/ xdkvif;EdkYonf ----- ]]þopfyifonf toD;rJhpGwum;? þopfyifü udkuf,ltyfonf\ tjzpfodkYa&mufaom wpfpHkwpfckaom toD;tyGifhonf r&SdcJhavpGwum;}} þodkY ESvHk;ydkufí xdkvif;EdkYonf xkdopfyifü wG,fwmwyfrufjcif; tmv,udk pGefYí ajzmifhajzmifhwufaom tcuof Ykd wuíf opcf MGum;r S O;Dacgi;fu kd azmíf txuof Ykdajrmíf aumi;fuiüf yswH uíf to;D&adS om tjcm;opfwpfyifü 0ifem;\/ xOkd yrmü vi;fEuYkd ohJ Ykd a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vuf kd rwS tf y\f / curf ig;jzm &adS om oprf npf nyf iuf ohJ Ykd Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;wuYkd kdrwS tf yuf ek \f / xokd pyf iüf vi;fE\Ykd 0iaf &muef m;jci;fuohJ Ykda,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;ü pí ESvHk;oGif;jcif;udk rSwftyf\/ xdkvif;EdkY\ wpfckwpfckaom opfcufudk pHkprf;í udkuf,lxdkufaom wpfpHkwpfckaom tyGifh toD;udk rjrif&í <uif;aom tcufwdkYudk pHkprf;jcif;uJhodkY a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ½lyu©E¨mudk vu©Pma&;oHk;wef wifum 0dyóem½IyGm;oHk;oyfNyD;í xdk½lyu©E¨mü pGJ,ljcif;iSm avsmufywfaom wpfpHkwpfckaom edpö[laom tESpfom&ç okc[laom tESpfom&ç twå [laom tESpfom&ç okb[laom tESpfom&paom tESpfom&udk rawGUjrif&onf jzpfí <uif;aom emrfcE¨mwdkYudk vu©Pma&;oHk;wef wifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfjcif;udk rSwfom;tyf\/ xdkvif;EdkY\ ]]þopfyifonf toD;rJhpGwum;}} þodkY ESvHk;ydkufí opfyifay:ü wG,fwmrufarmjcif; tmv,udk pGefYjcif;uJhodkY a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ cE¨mig;yg;wdkYüvnf; tedpövu©Pmponfudk jrifonf\ tpGrf;jzifh vnf0,fqGJxm;tyfaom acG;aoaumifykyfuJhodkY pufqkyfNiD;aiGU&um; ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk pGefYvTwfaom rkÍödwkurswmÓPf y#docFgEkyóemÓPf ocFg½kayu©mÓPf [laom 0dyóemÓPfoHk;yg; taygif;\ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü jzpfay:vmjcif;udk rSwfom;tyf\/ xdkvif;EdkY\ tay:odkY ajzmifhajzmifh wufoGm;aom opfcuf\ txufodkY ysHwufoGm;jcif;uJhodkY a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ edAÁmef[lonfh txuf bufodkY ajzmifhajzmifhwufoGm;wwfaom tEkavmrÓPfudk rSwfom;tyf\/ ODacgif;udkazmfí txuf aumi;fuibf uof YkdajrmMfunjhfci;fuohJ YkdeAd mÁ ewf &m;awmjfrwBfu;Du kd vrS ;fajrmMfunwhf waf om a\*gMwb-k ÓPuf çkd aumi;fuiüf yswH ujfci;fuohJ YkdeAd mÁ eof Ykdajy;omG ;ou0f iaf om t&,d r\*Óf Puf kdrwS of m;ty\f /

(0dok'¨d-2-302/)

pdwf\ aumufuspfonf\ tjzpfudk jyKwwfukefaom rm,m-omaX,sponfh tauGUtaumuf tvnS thf ywwf uYkd kd cmG Eikd of jzi hf tEak vmrÓP\f txuof Ykd ajzmiahf jzmiwhf uof mG ;aom opcf uEf iS hf wol n\f tjzpuf çkd eAd mÁ euf Mkdunahf omtm;jzi hfa\*gMwbÓk P\f txuof YkdajrmMfunjhfci;fEiS hfwol n\f tjzpfudkç wnf&mr&Sdaom edAÁmefü wnfjcif;aMumifh r\*fÓPf\ aumif;uifü ysHwufjcif;ESifh wlonf\ tjzpfudk rSwfom;tyf\/ (r[m#D-2-471/)

## 2/ uPSoyÜ = a>ra[muf

wHigonfwpfOD;onf ig;wdkYudk zrf;tHh[laom &nf&G,fcsufjzifh ig;axmifjr§HK;udk ,lí a&xJü jr§HK;udk

axmifxm;\/ xdkaemif oifhavsmfavmufaom tcsdefwGif xdkwHigom;onf jr§HK;0rS vufudk xdk;EIdufí jr§HK;twGif;ü prf;oyfavaomf jr§HK;twGif; a&xJü a&a>ra[mufudk vnfpdü qkyfrd&ufom; jzpfoGm;\? oaYkd om f wiH gom;on f ]]igon f ig;u kd rad vNy}D}[ k EpS vf 0kd r;fajrmuaf v\/ xwkd iH gom;on f--- ]]igonf ig;Bu;D{&mu kd&tyaf vayg h }}[ k ajrm§ uíf Munahf vaom f vnuf sm; o;kH&puf kdjriof jzi hfa&a>ra[mu[f k odvwfí aMumuf&GHUonf jzpfí a&mufvwåH haom tjypfab;udk jrifí rdxm;NyD;aom a>ra[mufudk odrf;ydkufxm;zdkY&ef NiD;aiGUonfjzpfí vGwfvdk&um; vGwfjcif;\ taMumif;Oyg,fudk jyKvsuf tNrD;zsm;rS pí a>ru,kd jfzi hf &pyf wxf m;tyaf om vuuf kd ajzí vuaf rmi;fu kd ajrm§ uíf O;Dacgi;ftxuüf EpS yf wf oHk;ywf ywfywfvSnfhvsuf a>ra[mufudk tm;enf;atmif jyKí ]][,f a>rqdk; ...oGm;avawmh}}[k peG vYf wT Nfy;Daemu f vsijfrepf mG ueaf ygiof Ykd wuíf ----- ]]tcsif;wdkY ... igonf BuD;pGmaom a>r\ cHwGif;rS vGwfcJhavNyDaygh }}[k vmcJhaom vrf;c&D;udk Munfhvsuf wnfae\/ (0dok'¨d-2-290/) a\*gMwbkÓPfonf ocFg&w&m;tm;vHk;udk pGefYvTwfí edAÁmefudk tm½kHjyKjcif;aMumifh ,if;a\*gMwbkÓPfonf a>ra[mufudk vTwfjcif;ESifh wl\/ a>ra[mufudk vTwfNyD;í vm&mc&D;udk Munfhvsuf &ywf naf ejci;fuohJ Ykdt&,d r\*Óf Puf kdrwS of m;yg/ t&,d r\*Óf Pof n ftm½wHk ukd ½f udk frsuaf rmS ujfyKjci;f = tm&rP® y#ad 0"oabmtm;jzi hfeAd mÁ euf kdtm½jHkyK\/ rawrG a0ojdci;f toarm® [y#ad 0"\ tprG ;fjzihf rrd [d al om t&,d r\*uf vkd n;f jri\f / (t&,d r\*uf kdro drjriaf tmi fz;kHvrT ;fxm;tyaf om arm[t0Zd mÆ ukd t&d,r\*fu y,fowfvdkufojzifh rodrIaysmufí odrI 0dZÆmÓPf jzpfay:vm\? udpöod'¨dtm;jzifh odjcif; upd ö Ny;Dp;DomG ;\? þonuf ykd i f toarm® [y#ad 0"[ k q\kd /) xakd Mumi hf t&,d r\*\f eAd mÁ euf kd vrS ;fajrmf Munjhfci;fon fa>ra[muuf kdvwT Nfy;Daemu fwiH gon\f vm&mvr;fu kd&yMfunjhfci;fEiS hfw\l [ kqokd n/f wHigonf\ vm&mvrf;udk &yfMunhfNyD;aemuf aU&SodkYoGm;í ab;uif;&mt&yfü &yfwnfaejcif;uJhodkY zdkvfÓPfudk rSwfom;tyf\/ (þpum;&yfjzifh ab;uif;&mt&yfodkY a&mufNyD;onfudk qdkonf? xdkab;uif;&m t&yfodkY a&mufpdrfhaomiSm usifhjcif;udk rqdk/) (0dok'¨d-2-302/ r[m#D-2-471/)

## 3/ C&H = tdrf

trd &f iS of n f ntcg pm;aomuNfy;Dí tyd &f mxuof Ykdwuvf waf om f tyd af ysmof mG ;\? tyd af ysmpf Of

trd uf kd r;Davmi\f ? xtkd rd &f iS of n f E;kdvwíf r;Du kd jriíf aMumu&f um; ]]u,kd uf kd r;Dravmirf D tu,íf xGufajy;&rl taumif;BuD; ppfppf jzpfav&m\}}[k ESvHk;ydkufí xGufajy;&ef t&yfudk Munfhvwfaomf vrf;udk jrifí vsifjrefpGm xGufajy;av&m ab;uif;&m t&yfodkY a&mufí wnfaeav\/ xdkOyrmü tdrf&Sif\ tpmpm;NyD;aemuf tdyf&mxufodkY wufí tdyfaysmfjcif;odkY a&mufouJhodkY y&rwfÓPfynm rsufpd r&Sdao;aom ykxkZef irdkufom;\ cE¨mig;yg;wdkYudk ]]ig - ig\ Opöm}}[k pGJvrf;jcif;ESifh wl\/ Edk;vmNyD;aemuf rD;jrifí aMumufaom umvuJhodkY or®my#dy'g trnf&aom aumif;rGef rSefuefaom usi0hf wyf #yd wuf kdusiíhf vuP© ma&;o;kHweuf kdjriíf b,wyk |meÓP fjzpaf y:vmjci;fu kdrwS of m;yg/ xGufaygufvrf;udk Munfhjcif;uJhodkY ocFg&wdkYrS vGwfajrmufjcif;iSm tvdk&Sdaom rkÍödwkurswmÓPf y#docFgÓPf oEÅd|em trnf&aom aumif;pGm wnfNidrfaeaom ocFg½kayu©mÓPfwdkY\ jzpfay:vmjcif;udk rSwfom;yg/ vrf;udk jrifjcif;uJhodkY tEkavmrÓPfudk rSwfom;yg/ rD;avmifaom tdrfrS xGufjcif;uJhodkY a\*gMwbkÓPfudk rSwfom;yg/ (a\*gMwbkÓPfonf ocFg&edrdwfrS xGufajrmufonf\ tjzpaf Mumiwhf n;f/) vsijfreaf om t[ek jfzi hf ajy;jci;fuohJ Ykdr\*Óf Puf kd rwS of m;yg/ (peG tYf yaf om t&yçf ,ltyfaom t&yfwdkYü NyD;apjcif; udpötxl;ESifh ,SOfjcif;aMumifhwnf;/) ab;uif;&m t&yfü &yfwnfaejcif;uJhodkY zdkvfÓPfudk rSwfom;yg/ (0dok'¨d-2-302-303/ r[m#D-2-471/)

## 4/ a\*g = EGm;

v,form;wpfOD;\ nOfhtcg tdyfaysmfpOf EGm;jcHudk azmufí EGm;wdkYonf xGufajy;ukef\/ xdk v,of rm;on fr;kdaomuxf tcgü xEkd mG ;jcoH YkdomG ;í Munvhf waf om fxEkd mG ;w\Ykd xuG af jy;aomtjzpuf kd od&Sdí EGm;ajc&mudk cHí tpOftwdkif; vdkufavaomf &Sifbk&if\ EGm;wdkYudk jrifav\/ xdk&Sifbk&if\ EGm;wdkYukd ighEGm;wdkY[k rSwfxifí aqmif,loGm;avaomf rdk;aomufaom umvü þEGm;wdkYonf ighEGm; r[wk uf ek ?f &iS bf &k i\f EmG ;awmwf wYkd n;f[ k rwS rf íd ]]iguh kd þoul m; ocl ;kdwn;f}}[ k ri;fcsi;f a,musfm;wdkYu zrf;qD;í ysufpD;jcif;odkY a&mufatmif rjyKvkyf&ao;rD xGufajy;aythH[k aMumuf&GHUonf jzpfí

EGm;wdkYudk pGefYí vsifjrefpGm ajy;í ab;uif;&m t&yfü &yfwnf\/ xdkOyrmpum;&yfü ---- ]]ighEGm;wdkY}}[lí rif;\ EGm;awmfwdkYukd zrf;,ljcif;uJhodkY y&rwfÓPfynm

rsufpd r&Sdaom ykxkZef irdkufom;\ Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYudk ]]ig - igh[m}} [lí pGJvrf;jcif; pGJ,ljcif;udk rSwfom;yg/ (olpdrf;jyifytm;jzihfvnf;aumif; jrwfEdk;zG,f r&dSonf\ tjzpfjzifhvnf;aumif; jyKtyfuek af om 0yd óemÓPjfzi hf ½tI yuf ek af om Oyg'geuE© m¨ wuYkd kd ]]igy J - ig[h my}J}[ k pvJG r;fjci;f\ ri;fEmG ;awmwf uYkd kdrrd Ed mG ;[íl zr;f,jlci;fEiS hfwol n\f tjzpuf kdqtkd y\f /) r;kdvi;fvwaf om f ri;f\ EmG ;awmwf Ykd [lí odjcif;uJhodkY a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ vu©Pma&;oHk;wef\ tpGrf;jzifh Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkYudk tedpö 'ku© tewå[lí odjcif;udk rSwfom;tyf\/ rif;csif;a,mufsm;wdkY\ zrf;,lowfjzwfjcif;rS aMumufaom umvuJhodkY b,wky|meÓPfudk rSwfom;tyf\/ EGm;wdkYudk vTwfí ajy;vdkonf\ tjzpfuJhodkY rkÍödwkurswmÓPfudk rSwfom;tyf\/ EGm;wdkYudk vTwfjcif;uJhodkY a\*gMwbkÓPfudk rSwfom;tyf\/ ajy;jcif; uJhodkY t&d,r\*fudk rSwfom;tyf\/ ajy;NyD;aemuf ab;uif;&m t&yfü &yfwnfjcif;uJhodkY t&d,zdkvfudk rSwfom;tyf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-303/ r[m#D-2-472/)

## 5/ ,u©D = bDvl;r

a,mufsm; wpfa,mufonf (bDvl;rrSef; rodojzifh) bDvl;rESifh tdrfaxmifjcif;udk jyKav\? xdkbDvl;ronf nOfhtcgü ]]þa,mufsm;onf tdyfaysmfavNyD}}[k rSwfxifí olaoaumif pGefYypf&m ook meof YkdomG ;í vol m;u kdpm;\/ xakd ,musfm;on fþred ;fron ftb,of YkdomG ;oen;f[ ktpOof jzihf vukd íf &mS avaom fvol m;u kdpm;aeonuf kdawUGjriíf xbkd vD ;lr\ vol m; r[wk of n\f tjzpuf okd íd

]]iguh kd rpm;ao;r}D}ajy;t[hH k aMumu&f UHGonjfzpíf vsijfrepf mG ajy;í ab;ui;f&mt&yüf &ywf naf v\/ xOkd yrmü ----- bDvl;rESifh twlwuG aygif;azmfjcif;uJhodkY Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkYudk ]]ig - ig\Opöm}}[k

pGJvrf;jcif;udk rSwfom;tyf\/ okomefü vlom;udk pm;aeonfudk awGUjrif&í ]]þrdef;rum; bDvl;r wn;f}}[ kojdci;fuohJ YkdcEm¨ w\Ykd vuP© ma&;o;kHweuf kdjriíf tepd pö on\f tjzpuf kdojdci;fu kdrwS of m;tyf\/ aMumuf&GHUaom tcsdefumvuJhodkY b,wky|meÓPfudk rSwfom;tyf\/ ajy;vdkonf\ tjzpuf ohJ Ykd rÍk wöd uk rswmÓPuf kd ç ook meuf kd peG jYfci;fuohJ Ykd a\*gMwbÓk Puf kd ç vsijfrepf mG ajy;jci;fuohJ Ykd r\*fÓPfudkç ab;uif;&mt&yfü &yfwnfjcif;uJhodkY zdkvfÓPfudk rSwfom;tyf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-303/) ab;&&Sd mü ab;r&[Sd k ½jIci;f\ taMumi;f jzpaf omaMumi hf cEm¨ wuYkd kd ]]ig - ig[h m}}[ k pvJG r;fjci;f\ bDvl;rESifh aygif;azmftdrfaxmifjcif;ESifh wlonf\ tjzpfudk rSwfom;tyf\/ okomefudk pGefYjcif;uhJodkY ocgF&[al om ook meuf kd peG íYf eAd mÁ evf Qi f tm½&Hk oSd n\f tprG ;fjzi hf jzpaf om a\*gMwbÓk Puf kd rwS of m; tyf\/ (r[m#D-2-472/)

## 6/ 'g&u = oli,f

wpfa,mufaom trsKd;orD;onf om;tay:ü tvGefjyif;jypGm cspfjrwfEdk;jcif; &dS\? erl;exl; om;tay:ü cspfjrwfEdk;jcif; MuL;aom xdkrdef;ronf jymom'fxufü xdkifvsufyifvQif tdrfMum;vrf;ü oil ,if okd uH kdMum;vukd íf -- ]]ig\ om;u kdwppf wkH paf ,muaf om ool n fywk cf wnf O§ ;fqaJ voavm}}[k vsifjrefpGm oGm;í rdrdom;[laom trSwfonmjzifh olwpfyg;om;udk ydkuf,lvdkuf\/ xdktrsKd;orD;onf ]]þoil ,of n f owl pyf g;om;wn;f}}[íl rwS rf íd aMumu&f UHG &&HG mS E;kdonjfzpíf xrkd S þrvS n;f Muníhf ighudk wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom olonf - ]]þolonf uav;olcdk;wnf;}}[k rqdkygapvifh[k ESvHk;ydkufí oli,fudk xdkvrf;üyifvQif csxm;cJhí wpfzef jymom'fxufodkY wufí xdkifae\/ xdkOyrmü rdrdom;[laom trSwfonmjzifh olwpfyg;om;udk ydkuf,ljcif;uJhodkY ----- ]]igyJ - igh[myJ}} [k Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wdkYudk pGJvrf;jcif;udk rSwfom;tyf\/ ]]þoli,fum; olwpfyg;om;wnf;}}[k ojdci;fuohJ YkdvuP© ma&;o;kHwe\f tprG ;fjzi hf-- ]]ig r[wk f - ig[h m r[wk }f}[ k ojdci;fu kd rwS of m;ty\f / ]]uav;olcdk;r}}[k tajymcH&rnfrS aMumuf&GHUjcif;uJhodkY b,wky|meÓPfudk rSwfom;tyf\/ xdkxdk þþ t&yfodkY Munfhjcif;uJhodkY rkÍdöwkurswmÓPfudk rSwfom;tyf\/ xdk,l&mvrf;üomvQif uav; oil ,uf kdcsxm;jci;fuohJ YkdtEak vmrÓPuf kdrwS of m;ty\f / (½ek &Yf i;f ½ek &Yf i;faom avmbx k tpikd tf cJ ponfudk cGmojzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk cGmjcif;aMumifh tEkavmrÓPf\ xdkvrf;üyifvQif oli,fudk csxm;onfESifh wlonf\ tjzpfudk odtyf\/) oli,fudk csxm;NyD;í tdrfMum;vrf;ü &yfwnfaeaom umvuJhodkY a\*gMwbkÓPfudk rSwfom;tyf\/ jymom'fxufodkY wufa&mufouJhodkY t&d,r\*fudk rSwfom;tyf\? jymom'fxufodkY wufí aejcif;uJhodkY t&d,zdkvfudk rSwfom;tyf\/

(0dok'¨d-2-303- 304/ r[m#D-2-472/ )

## <uif;Oyrm (6) &yf

7/ ck'´ = tpmiwfrGwfjcif;ç

8/ ydygo = a&rGwfodyfjcif;ç

9/ oDw = tcsrf;ç

10/ OPS = tylç

11/ tE¨um& = trdkufwdkufç

12/ 0do = tqdyf ----þ (6)yg;ukefaom OyrmwdkYudk t&d,r\*fodkY qdkufaom 0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóemü wnfaom

a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ avmukwå&mw&m;odkY a&S;½IñGwfonf\ tjzpfç ½Idif;onf\ tjzpfç udkif;onf\ tjzpuf kd jyjci;fimS red qYf akd wmrf tl yuf ek \f / (a&;SOyrmwuYkd ohJ Ykd b,wyk |mepon hf ÓPwf üYkd wnaf om a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ aMumufaom tjcif;t&mponfh tjcif;t&m tmum&udk jyjcif;iSm rqdktyfukef [lvdkonf/) xif&Sm;aptHh -----

7/ c'k ´ = tpmiwrf wG jfci;f ----- tpmiwfrGwfjcif;onf tjyif;txef ESdyfpuftyfaom tvGef iwfrGwfaom a,mufsm;onf aumif;aom t&om &Sdaom abmZOfudk awmifhwouJhodkY þOyrm twyl ivf Qi f ooH &m0#üf jzpaf om iwrf wG jfci;fon f EydS pf utf yaf om þa,m\*g0p& &[e;fawmof nf rao&m tNrdKuft&om &Sdaom um,\*wmowd[laom abmZOfudk awmifhw\/ (0dok'¨d-2-304/) tqifhqifh jzpfaomtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç &SnfjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk; tpOfvdkufonf\

tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç onf;cHEdkifcJonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif; oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©onf iwfrGwfaom qif;&J'ku©ESifh wl\[k ESvHk;ydkufí oHom&0¥ZdCpäm, = oHo&m0#fü jzpfaom iwfrGwf jcif; -- [k t|uxmu rdefYqdkjcif; jzpfonf/

## trw&oH um,\*wmowdabmZeH

um,\*wmowd {0 abmZeH um,\*wmowdabmZeH/ om yaew¬ r\*¾orÜ,kwåm or®mowd um,mEkyóem'd udpöom"e0aoe trw&oy&dabm\*wm, p ]]trw&oH um,\*wmowd-

abmZe}}EÅd 0kwåm/ awem[ b\*0g ]] trwH aw bdu©a0 y&dbkÍÆEÅd? a, um,\*wmowd H y&dbkÍÆ-

EÅD}}wdtm'd/ (r[m#D-2-472/) xukd m,\*wmowud m; þü t&,d r\*Ef iS hf,OS af om orm® owwd n;f/ xokd wud kdum,mEyk óem a0'emEkyóem pdwåmEkyóem "r®mEkyóem[laom udpöudk NyD;aponf\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç rao&m tNrdKufedAÁmef w&m;awmfjrwfBuD;\ trw&o = tNrdKuft&omudk oHk;aqmifaomtm;jzifh jzpfay:vmaomaMumifhvnf;aumif; ----- trw&oH um,\*wmowdabmZeH = rao&m tNrKdutf &om &adS om um,\*wmow dabmZO f- [íl qtkd yof wn;f/ xakd Mumi hfb&k m;&iS -f onf t\*FkwåKd&fygVdawmf {uedygwf trw0\*fü -----

]]trwH aw bdu©a0 y&dbkÍÆEÅd? a, um,\*wmowd H y&dbÍk ÆEÅd/}} (tH-1-47/)

= ]]&[ef;wdkY ...tMuifolwdkYonf um,\*wmowdudk oHk;aqmifMuukef\? xdkolwdkYonf rao&m tNrdKuf edAÁmefudk oHk;aqmifMuonf rnfukef\}} --- þodkY a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/

(r[m#D-2-472/)

tar; ----- edAÁmefum; avmukwå&m w&m;wnf;? um,\*wmowdum; avmud, w&m;wnf;/ (avmuD um,\*wmowdudk qdkvdkonf/) tb,fodkYvQif xdkum,\*wmowdudk oHk;aqmifukefaom olwdkYonf rao&m tNrdKufedAÁmefudk oHk;aqmifMuukefoenf;?

tajz ----- um,\*wmowdudk yGm;rsm;aomyk\*¾dKvfonf rao&m tNrdKufedAÁmef w&m;awmfjrwfudk &&EdS ikd \f ? rymG ;rsm;aom y\*k Kd¾vof n f r&&EdS ikd /f xakd Mumi hfþo Ykdb&k m;&iS uf a[mMum;awmrf jlci;fjzpof n/f

(tH-|-1-416/) um,mEyk óemowyd |meuf kd ymG ;rsm;yguvn;f owyd |me f av;yg;v;kH pnkH oD mG ;aMumi;fu kd a&;Sydkif;wGif tBudrfrsm;pGm &Sif;vif;wifjycJhNyD; jzpfonf/ rnfonfh owdy|mefudk rqdk enf;rSef vrf;rSef yGm;rsm;ygu owdy|mef av;yg;vHk;udk yGm;rsm;jcif; udpövnf; NyD;pD;onfom jzpfonf/ t&d,r\*fodkY qdkufa&mufaomtcg ,if;t&d,r\*fu owd\ wnf&m tm½kHav;rsKd; jzpfonfh um, a0'em pdwå "rw® Ykdtay:ü road tmi f z;HkvrT ;fxm;aom arm[u kdtNy;Dwikd f y,of wvf ukd \f /rord I t0Zd mÆ aysmuíf odrI 0dZÆmÓPfonf ay:aygufvm\? þonfudkyif owdy|mefav;yg;vHk;ü = um,mEkyóempaom tEyk óem av;yg;v;kHü upd uö kdNy;Dapon[f kqokd n/f t&,d r\*Ef iS hf,OS af om orm® owud ,i;fupd uö kd &Gufaqmifay;onf/ avmuD0dyóemÓPfESifh ,SOfaom or®mowdu w'\*Ftm;jzifhom udavomudk y,fEdkifojzihf rao&m tNrdKufedAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfBuD;udkvnf; rjrifao;ojzifh ,if;udpöudk jynfhjynfh 00 r&uG af qmiEf ikd /f xaYkd Mumi hf txuyf g &iS ;fvi;fcsurf sm;u kd t|uxm #uD mwuYkd ziG qhf akd wmrf Mlujci;f jzpfonf/

8/ yyd go = a&rwG of yd jfci;f ----- a&rGwfodyfaom a,mufsm;onf ajcmufuyfaom vnfacsmif; cHwGif; &Sdonfjzpfí toD;&nfç oQpfoQm;ç csif; -- tp&Sdaom rsm;pGmaom taMumif; taqmuftOD &Sdaom tazsmfudk awmifhwouJhodkY þOyrmtwlyifvQif oHo&m0#fwnf;[laom a&rGwfodyfjcif;onf EdSyfpuftyfaom þa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf t\*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom t&d,r\*f tazsmf&nfudk awmifhw\/

(0dok'¨d-2-304/) 9/ oDw = tat; ----- tat;'Pfjzifh tESdyfpufcH&aom a,mufsm;onf tyludk awmifhwouJhodk þOyrmtwlomvQif oHo&m0#fü tvGef wyfESpfoufjcif;wnf;[laom tcsrf;jzifh tEdSyfpufcH&aom þa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf udavomudk ylyefapwwf avmifuRrf;apwwfaom t&d,r\*fwnf;[laom rD;udk awmifhw\/ (0dok'¨d-2-304/)

10/ OPS = tyl ----- tyl'Pfjzifh tESdyfpufcH&aom a,mufsm;onf tat;udk awmifhwouJhodkY þOyrmtwlomvQif oHo&m0#fü (11)yg;aom rD;yljzifh jyif;pGm ylyefae&aom tavmifNrdKufcHae&aom þa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf &m\*rD; a'gorD;ponfh rD; (11)oD;wdkY\ Nidrf;&mjzpfaom edAÁmef w&m;awmfjrwfBuD;udk awmifhw\/ (0dok'¨d-2-304/)

11/ tE¨um& = trdkufwdkuf ----- oef;acgif,mrf jzpfjcif;ç vuG,faeYn jzpfjcif;ç awmtkyftv,fü jzpfjcif;ç &Spfe,fywfuHk; tjynfhzHk;onfh vQyfa&mifrQ r&Sdonfh rdk;vHk;wdrfwdkuf tjynfhzHk;tkyfum rdk;&GmoeG ;faejci;fwn;f[al om t\*gFav;yg; &adS om trukd wf ukd f trukd af rmS ijfzi hftEydS pf ucf &H aom= rrd td usK;d olwpfyg;tusKd;udk jyKvkyfjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifonf\ tjzpfjzifh tEdSyfpufcH&aom a,mufsm;onf tvif;a&mifudk awmifhwouJhodkY þOyrmtwlyifvQif opömav;yg;udk rodatmif zHk;vTrf;wwfaom t0dZÆm wnf;[laom trdkufwdkufonf zHk;vTrf;tyf tzefwvJvJ ajr§;,Suftyfaom þa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ÓPfjzifh NyD;aom tvif;a&mif&Sdaom r\*¾bm0emudk vkdvm;awmifhw\/ (0dok'¨d-2-304/)

ÓPra,m tmavmaum {wdómwd ÓPmavmaum? r\*¾bm0em/ (r[m#D-2-472/) ÓPmavmuH r\*¾bm0eH yaw¬wd/ (0dok'd¨-2-304/) r\*¾bm0em trnf&aom t&d,r\*fÓPfü ÓPfjzifh NyD;aom = ÓPfaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom tvi;fa&mi&f aSd om [\l / (0od 'k -¨d 2-304/ r[m#-D 2-472/) ( ÓPjfy"me;faom r\*b¾ m0empwd af Mumihf jzpfaom pdwåZ½kyfwdkYü yg0ifaom 0PÖ"mwf ½lyg½kHç ,if;pdwåZ½kyfuvmyfwdkYü wnf&dSaom awaZm"mwf Owak Mumi hfxyqf ijhfzpyf mG ;vmaom OwZk ½yk wf üYkd yg0iwf n&f aSd om 0P"Ö mw f½yl g½wHk \Ykd awmuyf rwI n;f/ tusKd;½kyfw&m;wdkY\ tmavmu[laom trnfudk taMumif; ÓPfü wifpm;í taMumif;ÓPfü ta&miftvif;&dSonf[k qdkxm;aom zvlypm&pum;wnf;/ )

12/ 0do = tqdyf ----- a>rqdyfponfh tqdyfjzifh tEdSyfpufcH&aom a,mufsm;onf tqdyfudk y,fazsmufwwfaom aq;udk awmifhwouJhodkY þOyrmtwlyifvQif udavom[laom tqdyfjzifh tEdSyfpufcH&aom þa,m\*g0p&&[ef;awmfonf udavom[laom tqdyfudk EdSyfeif;Edkifaom raoonf\ tjzpfudk NyD;apwwfaom aq;[k qdktyfaom tNrdKufedAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfBuD;udk awmifhw\/ (0dok'¨d-2-304/)

## wGefYvdyfaom pdwfxm;&dSol

þrQtwdkif;t&Snf &dSaom 0dyóemtpOfjzifhomvQif þa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf b0 ponfwdkYrS weG vYf yd af om pwd &f oSd n\f tjzpjfzi hf usiahf omy\*k Kd¾v f rnaf y\/ ,i;fy\*k Kd¾vrf sK;du kd &n&f ,G íf atmuyf g

\*gxmu kd a[mMum;xm;awmrf \l / -----

ywdvDep&ó bdu©Kaem? bZrmeó 0d0dwårmoeH/

omr\*¾d,rm[k wó wH? a,m twåmeH b0ae e 'óa,/ (ck-1-406/ r[med-100/) bdu©a0 = &[ef;wdkY .../ a,m bdu©K = tMuif&[ef;onf/ b0ae = bHkoHk;yg;ü/ twåmeH = rdrdtwåabmudk/ e 'óa, = rjy&m? 0g? rjrif&m/ 0d0dwårmoeH = um,0da0u pdwå0da0uü ,SOfaom ae&modkY/ bZrmeó = qnf;uyfaom/ y#dvDep&ó = ywdvDep&ó = b0oHk;yg;wdkYrS wGefYvdyfaom pdwfxm;&dSonf\ tjzpfjzifh usifhEdkifayaom/ wó bdu©Kaem = xdka,m\*D&[ef;\/ wH = t'óeH = xdkbHkoHk;yg;ü rdrdtwåabmudk rjrif&jcif;udk/ omr\*¾d,H = y#d½lyH = oifhwifhvS\[lí/ Ak'¨g'a,m = bk&m;tp&dSukefaom t&d,m t&SifjrwfwdkYonf/ tm[k = uaxEÅd = csD;rGrf;pum; >rufMum;awmf rlMuukef\/ aAmZösif - r\*¾if - psmeif - y#dy'g - 0darmu© xl;jcm;rI (0dok'¨d-2-305/ )

ocFg&w&m;wdkYü b,-eE´D tpGef;ESpfbufrS vGwfí vspfvsL½IEdkifaom þocFg½kayu©mÓPfESifh

jynphf akH om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f bokH ;kHyg;twiG ;fü wn&f aSd om ocgF&w&m;wüYkd tmv,ui;fon\f tjzpfjzifh wPSm\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh b0ponfwdkYü rjyefYjyL;aom tZösmo,"mwf &dSonfjzpfí xdkb0 ponfwdkYrS wGefYvdyfaom pdwf"mwf&dS&um; b0oHk;yg;wdkYrS wGefYvdyfaom pdwfxm;&dSonf\ tjzpfjzifh usifhEdkifaom y#dvDep& = ywdvDep&yk\*¾dKvf rnfayonf/ þovYkd Qi fþocgF½ak yum© ÓPof n fa,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f weG vYf yd af om pwd xf m;&oSd n\f tjzpjfzihf

usifhEdkifaom yk\*¾dKvf\ tjzpfudk tjrJ{uHodu wpfzufowf jzpfatmif jyKí txuft&d,r\*f\vnf; t&d,r\*fcPü &paumif;aom -----

1/ aAmZösif (6)yg;ç aAmZösif (7)yg;[laom txl;ç

2/ r\*¾if (8)yg;ç r\*¾if (7)yg;[laom txl;ç

3/ psmeif (5)yg; (4)yg; paom txl;ç

4/ y#dy'g txl;ç

5/ 0darmu© txl; ---þxl;jcm;rI trsKd;rsKd;udk jrJap\/ tus,frSm þodkY jzpf\/ -----

1/ tcsKdUaom wdyd#u plVem\*rax&fwdkYonf t&d,r\*fcPü &paumif;aom aAmZösif r\*¾if psmeif wdkY\ ta&twGuf xl;jcm;rI uGJjym;rIudk t&d,r\*f\ teD;jzpfaom 0k|me\*grdeD0dyóem\ tajcyg'u jzpfaom yg'upsmefonf jrJap\[k qdkMuukef\/

«rwS cf su f----- Oyrm - þusrf;ü tmemygepwkw¬psmefudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'u jzpfaom yg'upsmeftjzpf a&;om;wifjycJh\/ xdkpsmefrsKd;yifwnf;/ ormywf (8)yg;vHk;udk uRrf;usifaom olawmfaumif;onf rnfonfhpsmeformywfudk rqdk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'ujzpfaom yg'upsmef tjzpf xlaxmifEdkifonfom jzpfayonf/»

2/ tcsKUdaom arm&0gy0D go D r[m'wrå ax&fwoYkd n f t&,d r\*Ef iS hfe;Duyaf om 0|k me\*gred D 0yd óem \ t½cI tH m½ Hk jzpíf jzpuf ek af om cEm¨ woYkd n faAmZsöi fr\*i¾ fpsmeiwf \Ykd ta&twuG f x;ljcm;r I ujJGym;ruI kd jrJapukef\[k qdkMuukef\/

3/ tcsKdUaom wdyd#u plVmb,rax&fwdkYonf yg'upsmefESifh (0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcH tm½jHkzpaf om vuP© m,mOwf iíf o;kHoytf yaf om) oro® wd psme f EpS yf g;w\Ykd ujJGym;jci;fon f &aSd omf 0yd óem½aI eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f tvtkd Zsömo,"mw[f kqtkd yaf om y\*k v¾ Zsömo,on faAmZsöif r\*¾if psmeifwdkY\ ta&twGuf xl;jcm;rI uGJjym;rIudk jrJapukef\[k qdkMuukef\/ xokd ;kHO;Daom q&mjrwwf \Ykd t,0l g'wüYkd þt&,d r\*\f a&;StzüYkd jzpaf om yAk bÁ m\* 0|k me\*gred d 0dyóemonfomvQif aAmZösif r\*¾if psmeifponfwdkY\ xl;jcm;rIudk jrJaponfom[k odygav/ xdk aAmZsöipf onwf \Ykd x;ljcm;ruI kd rwS of m;jci;fü þqvkd wUHåonuf m; tpOtf wikd ;fjzpaf om tEyk Ak udÁ xm pum;wnf;/

## 1/ yxraw¬&0g' - yg'uZösme0g'

1/ 0dyóemed,r = 0dyóem[laom rSwfaMumif;jzifh psmef[laom tap;uif;í ajcmufaoGUaom

0yd óem&aSd om ouk 0© yd óu y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ e0f , fjzpaf y:vmaom t&,d r\*of nvf n;faumi;fç

2/ psmeformywfudk&&dSaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü rdrd&&dSxm;aom psmefudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'u rjyKrlí jzpfay:vmaom t&d,r\*fonfvnf;aumif;ç

3/ yxrpsmefudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'u jyKí 0dyóemodkY ul;vm&m 0dyóem\ tajcyg'u jyKxm;aom yxrpsmerf Swpyf g;aom yuPd uÖ ocgF& trn&f aom NyKd;>yr;faom ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd vu©Pm,mOfwifí oHk;oyfojzifh jzpfaptyfaom t&d,r\*fonfvnf;aumif; ---þoHk;rsKd;aom t&d,r\*fonf yxrpsmefESifh ,SOfukefonfomvQif jzpfukef\? xdkoHk;rsKd;vHk;aom t&d,r\*fwdkYü aAmZösif(7)yg;ç r\*¾if (8)yg;ç psmeif (5)yg;wdkY jzpfMuukef\? &dSMuukef\? yg0ifMuukef\/

(0dok'¨d-2-305/)

rwS cf su f ----- þü oku©0dyóuyk\*¾dKvf[lonf psmefr&aom ok'¨0dyóem,medujzpfaom

psmewf n;f[al om tp"kd mw f tap;"mw f r&oSd nthf wuG f ajcmuaf oUGaom 0yd óem&aSd om yk\*Kd¾vwf n;f/ yudPÖuocFg&[lonf rdrdtajccHxm;aom 0dyóem\ tajcyg'utjzpf xlaxmifxm;aom (þü) yxrpsmef twGif;ü wnf&dSaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYrS wpfyg;aom vu©Pm,mOf wifí 0dyóem ½IyGm; oHk;oyfxdkufaom awblru ocFg&w&m;wdkYyifwnf;/ xdkyudPÖuocFg&w&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem½Icdkuf t&d,r\*fodkY qdkufcJhaomf xdkt&d,r\*fonf yxrpsmefESifh ,SOfonfom jzpf\/ tu,fí 0dyóem\ tajcyg'ujzpfaom yxrpsmefudkyif vu©Pm,mOf wifí 0dyóem½Icdkuf t&d,r\*fodkY qdkufcJhygrl xdkt&d,r\*f\ yxrpsmefESifh ,SOfrIrSm qdkzG,f&myif r&dS jzpfawmhonf/ þt&mü oku©0dyóuyk\*¾dKvf ponfwdkY\ t&d,r\*fonf yxrpsmefESifh ,SOf\ ponfjzifh qdkjcif;onf t&d,r\*f\ aAmZösif r\*¾if ponfh xl;jcm;rI uGJjym;rIudk 0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóemuomvQif jrJap\ ----- [laom 0dyóemed,r\ wpcf wk n;faom tz&Ykd oSd n\f tjzp[f al om {uejfzprf uI kd jyjci;ftusK;dimS qjkdci;fjzpof n/f reS af yonf 0k|me\*grdeD0dyóemudk MuOfz,fí oufoufaom t&d,r\*f\ aAmZösif r\*¾if ponfh ta&twGuf x;ljcm;ruI kdjraJ paom taMumi;f&i;fjzpuf ek af om yg'upsmepf onwf uYkd kdrawUGrjritf yuf ek af y/ tx;lrmS 0k|me\*grdeD0dyóemonf yg'upsmefponfwdkY r&dSaomfvnf; oku©0dyóupaom yk\*¾dKvfwdkYtm; jzpfay:vmaom t&,d r\*\f yxrpsmeEf iS hf ,OS jfci;f jzpEf ikd rf I taMumi;fw&m;on f jzpEf ikd of nof m jzp\f / xakd Mumi hf0|k me\*gred D0yd óemonof mvQi ft&,d r\*üf aAmZsöi fr\*i¾ fponwf \Ykd ta&twuG fx;ljcm;rI uGJjym;rIudk rSwfom;jcif; jrJapjcif;ü wpfckwnf;aom tzdkY&dSaom {ueftaMumif;w&m; jzpfayonf[k rSwfyg/ (r[m#D-2-474/) xif&Sm;aptHh ----- xdktxufyg t&d,r\*fwdkY\ a&U StzdkYü jzpfaom ykAÁbm\*0dyóemonf aomr-

eóa0'emESifh ,SOfaomfvnf; ,SOf&m\? Oayu©ma0'emESifh ,SOfaomfvnf; ,SOf&m\? 0k|me trnf &aom t&d,r\*fÓPf jzpfay:vm&mtcgüç wpfenf; --- 0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóemtcgü ocFg½kayu©m tjzpfodkY a&muf&Sdrl aomreóa0'emESifh ,SOfonfomvQif jzpfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-305/)

4/ yÍöuenf;ü 'kwd,psmefudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'ujyKí jzpfaptyfaom t&d,r\*fü 0dpm& yDwd okc {u\*¾wm[laom psmeft\*Fg (4)yg; ,SOf\/

5/ wwd,psmefudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'ujyKí jzpfaptyfaom t&d,r\*fü yDwd okc {u\*¾wm [laom psmeft\*Fg (3)yg; ,SOf\/

6/ pwkw¬psmefudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'ujyKí jzpfaptyfaom t&d,r\*fü okc {u\*¾wm [laom psmeft\*Fg (2)yg; ,SOf\/ txl;rSm ,if;'kwd,psmef wwd,psmef pwkw¬psmefwdkYudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'ujyKí jzpfay:aptyfaom t&d,r\*fwdkYü (0dwuf psmeft\*Fg r,SOfojzifh or®mouFyÜr\*¾if wpfyg; avsmh&um;) r\*¾if (7)yg;wdkYom jzpfukef\/ pwkw¬psmefudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'ujyKí jzpfaptyfaom t&d,r\*fü (yDwdr,SOfojzifh yDwdavsmh&um;) aAmZösif (6)yg;wdkY jzpfukef\/ þxl;jcm;rIonf yg'upsme ed,r = yg'upsmef[laom jrJapaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; jzpf\? 0dyóemed,r = 0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóem [laom jrJapaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; jzpf\/ (a&S; oku©0dyóupaom yk\*¾dKvfoHk;rsKd;wdkY\ t&d, r\*füuJhodkY 0dyóemed,raMumifhom jzpfonfr[kwf [lvkdonf/) rSefayonf - xdkyÍöuenf;ü 'kwd,psmef wwd,psmef pwkw¬psmefwdkYudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'ujyKí jzpfaptyfaom t&d,r\*fwdkY\vnf; a&S;tzdkYü jzpfaom ykAÁbm\*0dyóemonf aomreóa0'emESifh twlwuG jzpfonfvnf; jzpfEdkif\? Oayu©ma0'emESifh twlwuG jzpfonfvnf; jzpfEdkif\/ odkYaomf 0k|me\*grdeD0dyóemonf aomreó a0'emESifh twlwuGom jzpfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-305)

7/ wpfzef ----- pwkuúenf;t& pwkw¬psmef yÍöuenf;t& yÍörpsmefudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'ujyKí jzpaf ptyaf om t&,d r\*üf Oayum© {u\*w¾ m\ tprG ;fjzi hfpsmetf \*gF EpS yf g;w Ykdjzpuf ek \f ? ywD od armÁ Zsöif rygojzifh aAmZösif (6)yg;wdkY jzpfukef\/ or®mouFyÜr\*¾if rygojzifh r\*¾if (7)yg;wdkY jzpfukef\/ þ psmei f aAmZsöi f r\*i¾ wf \Ykd ta&twuG f x;ljcm;roI nvf n;f yg'upsmee,d rç 0yd óeme,d r EpS rf sK;dw\Ykd pGrf;tm;aMumifhyif jzpf&ayonf/ rSefayonf --- þenf;ü t&d,r\*f\ a&S;tzdkYü jzpfaom ykAÁbm\* 0dyóemonf aomreóa0'emESifh twlwuGaomfvnf; jzpfEdkif\? Oayu©ma0'emESifh twlwuG aomfvnf; jzpfEdkif\? odkYaomf 0k|me\*grdeD0dyóemum; Oayu©ma0'emESifhom twlwuG jzpfayonf/

(0dok'¨d-2-306/) 8/ t½yl psmewf uYkd dk0yd óem\ tajcyg'ujyKí jzpaf ptyaf om t&,d r\*üf vn;f þen;fuokd mvQif odygav/ þodkYvQif 0dyóem\ tajcyg'ujzpfaom yg'upsmefrS xí a, aupd ocFg& trnf&aom bHkoHk;yg; twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom awblruocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOfwifvsuf oHk;oyfqifjcifí jzpfaptyfaom t&d,r\*f\ tmoEé-ya'o [laom eD;uyfaom t&yfü xtyfaom ormywfonf t&d,r\*fudk rdrdESifh wlnDrI jzpfatmif jyKvkyfwwfayonf/ ajrBuD;\ ta&miftqif;onf zGwf\ ta&miftqif;udk rdrd ajrBuD;\ ta&miftqif;ESifh wlnDrI jzpfatmif jyKvkyfouJhodkYwnf;/

(0dok'¨d-2-306/) (tbd-|-1-271-272-üvnf; Munfhyg/)

zGwf\ ae&mwGif;onf ajreD jzpftHh? xdkajreDonf zGwfESifh teD;qHk; ajrt&yf jzpfaomaMumifh zGwfudk eDaom ta&miftqif; &Sdatmif jyK\/ teufa&mif ajrwGif; jzpftHh? xdkYtwl zGwfudk eufaom ta&miftqif; &Sdatmif xdkajru jyK\/ þOyrmtwl rSwfom;yg [lvdkonf/ þü tmoEyé a'o = t&,d r\*Ef iS hfe;Duyaf om t&y[f ol n f 0|k me\*gred 0D yd óemuykd i f &nñf eT ;f xm;ayonf/ odkYtwGuf tmoEéya'o[laom þpum;&yfjzifh 0dyóembm0emudk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwf aeaom 0dyóuyk\*¾dKvfonf tMum;tMum; umvwdkYü rdrd0ifpm;aom ormywf\ pGrf;tifaMumifh þodkYaom t&d,r\*fü aAmZösif r\*¾if psmeifwdkY\ xl;jcm;rIrsKd;onf r&SdEdkif[k azmfjytyfayonf/

(r[m#D-2-474/) þum; t&d,r\*fü aAmZösif r\*¾if psmeifwdkY\ xl;jcm;rI ta&twGuf uGJjym;rIudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'u jzpfaom yg'upsmefu jrJap\[laom yxrax&0g'jzpfaom wdyd#u plVem\*rax&f

0g'EiS hfqupf yíf yg'upsmeEf iS hf0|k me\*gred 0D yd óemwuYkd t&,d r\*üf aAmZsöi fr\*i¾ fpsmeiwf \Ykd x;ljcm;rI jzpfatmif jzpfapyHk pum;&yfrsm;yif jzpfonf/ þ0g'ü qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkYwnf;/ ----t&,d r\*\f te;Djzpaf om 0|k me\*gred 0D yd óemon f aomreóa0'emEiS hf twwl u G jzpcf ahJ omf t&d,r\*fonfvnf; aomreóa0'emESifh twlwuG jzpf\/ (yÍöuenf;t& ,if;t&d,r\*fonf yxrpsmef odkYr[kwf 'kwd,psmef odkYr[kwf wwd,psmef odkYr[kwf pwkw¬psmefESifh xdkufovdk ,SOfrnf jzpf\/) t&d,r\*f\ teD;jzpfaom 0k|me\*grdeD0dyóemonf Oayu©ma0'emESifh twlwuG jzpfcJhaomf t&d,r\*fonfvnf; Oayu©ma0'emESifhyif ,SOf\/ yÍöuenf;0,f yÍörpsmedur\*f = yÍörpsmefESifh ,SOfaom r\*fwnf;/ xdkaMumifh t&d,r\*fü aAmZösif ponfwdkY\ xl;jcm;rIonf jzpfay:vm&\/ odkYtwGuf 0k|me\*grdeD0dyóemonf xdkaAmZösifponfwdkY\ ta&twGuf xl;jcm;rIudk jrJap&mü -----

1/ tmoEéum&P = eD;uyfaom taMumif;w&m;vnf; jzpfí

2/ y"meum&P = jy"mef;aom y"metaMumif;w&m;vnf; jzpfouJhodkY ---tvm;wlyif yg'upsmefponfwdkYonf eD;aom taMumif;w&m; jy"mef;aom taMumif;w&m;

rjzpfMuukef/ odkYaomf yg'upsmefESifh uif;í 0k|me\*grdeD0dyóem oufoufjzifhyif þqdktyfcJhNyD;aom aAmZösif r\*¾if psmeifwdkY\ xl;jcm;rI trsKd;rsKd;udkvnf; jrJapjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifay/ (psmefudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'ujyKí psmefudk 0ifpm;NyD;rS ,if;psmefrS xí ,if;psmefESifh psmeorÜ,kwf ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOf wifí oHk;oyfEdkifygrSomvQif ,if;xl;jcm;rI trsKd;rsKd; jzpfEdkifonf [lvdkonf/) pifppf tm;jziahf omuf m; qtkd ycf NhJy;Donthf wikd ;f yg'upsmeof n f jy"me;faom y"metaMumi;fw&m; jzpof nf omvQi f jzpaf yon/f xaYkd Mumi hft&,d r\*üf aAmZsöi f r\*i¾ f psmeiwf \Ykd ta&twuG f x;ljcm;r I trsK;drsK;dudk 0k|me\*grdeD0dyóemuomvQif jrJap\[k rqdkbJ 0k|me\*grdeD0dyóemonf jrJaponfomvQifwnf;[k t|uxmu zGifhqdkjcif; jzpfonf/ (r[m#D-2-473-474/)

## 2/ 'kwd,aw¬&0g' = or®odwpsme0g'

aemufwpfrsKd;um; ----- 'kwd,aw¬&0g'jzpfaom arm&0gyD0goD r[m'wårax&f\ 0g'ü tMuif tMui f ormywrf xS í tMuitf Mui f ormyw\f twiG ;fü wn&f adS om psmeEf iS hf psmeor,Ü wk wf &m;pk [al om ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdvuP© m,mOwf iuf m 0yd óem½yI mG ;o;kHoyíf t&,d r\*of n f(= t&,d r\*uf )kd jzpfaptyfonf jzpfjim;thH? xdkxdk vu©Pm,mOfwifvsuf 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyftyfaom ormywf = or®odwpsmefESifh wlonfomvQif jzpf\[k qdkvdk\/ tu,fí umrm0p&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOf wifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfonf jzpftHh? xdktcdkuf t&d,r\*fodkY qdkuftHh? ,if;t&d,r\*fonf yxrpsmefESifh ,SOfonfomvQif jzpfayonf/ xdk'kwd,aw¬&0g'üvnf; 0dyóemed,rudk yxr ax&0g'ü qdkcJhNyD;onfh enf;twdkif;om od&Sdygav/ (0dok'¨d-2-306/ tbd-|-1-272/) þü 0yd óem[ol n f ocgF½ak yum© ÓP\f aemuqf ;kHyikd ;fjzpaf om 0|k me\*gred 0D yd óemyiwf n;f/ 'kwd,psmefudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'ujyKí ocFg&wpfckckudk tedpö ponfjzifh oHk;oyf½IyGm;rI jyKaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ 0dyóemonf 'kwd,psmefjzifh vGefajrmuftyfaom 0dwuftay:ü r0ifpm; vdkaomtm;jzifh pufqkyfaom 0dwuú0d&m\*bm0em jzpf\/ xdkYaMumifh xdkbm0emrS wufí &tyfaom t&d,r\*füvnf; 0dwuf rygaom 'kwd,psmefESifh ,SOfaom t&d,r\*fom jzpf&\/ wwd,psmefponfh xdkxdkpsmefwdkYüvnf; enf;rSDí od&Sdygav/ þenf;tm;jzifh yg'upsme0g'[laom yxrax&0g'üvnf; 0|k me\*gred 0D yd óemu aomreóa0'em Oayum© a0'emç aAmZsöi fr\*i¾ fpsmei fujJGym;atmi fowrf wS -f vsu f&\dS ? ,i;fujJGym;r Ix;ljcm;ruI kdjraJ p\? þen;fu kdríDS aemu0f g'wüYkd vn;f 0|k me\*gred 0D yd óemu jrJatmif jyKEdkifyHkudk ,SOfpyfygav/ (rlv#D-1-115 - Munfhyg/)

## 3/ wwd,aw¬&0g' = yk\*¾vZösmo, psme0g'

wdyd#uplVmb,rax&f\ 0g'jzpfaom wwd,aw¬&0g'ü -----

]]ta[m 0wm[H owå\*ØuH r\*¾H ygykaP,sH? t|\*ØuH r\*¾H ygykaP,sH}}

]]igon f (orm® ouyF rÜ \*i¾ f rygaom) t\*gF (7)yg; &adS om 'wk ,d psmeEf iS ,f OS af om 'wk ,d psmeud r\*f ponof Ykda&mu&f ygrul m; aMom faumi;favp/G t\*gF (8)yg;&adS om yxrpsmeEf iS hf,OS af om yxrpsmeud r\*fodkY a&muf&ygrlum; aMomf aumif;avpG/}} ---þodkY rdrd\ tvdktZösmo,"mwftm;avsmfpGm tMuiftMuif psmefudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'u jyKíaomfvnf;aumif;ç tMuiftMuif psmefw&m;wdkYudk oHk;oyfíaomfvnf;aumif; jzpfaptyfaom t&d,r\*fonf xdkxdkpsmefESifh wlonfomvQif jzpfayonf/ yg'upsmefudkaomfvnf;aumif;ç 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfaom or®odwpsmefudkaomfvnf;aumif; MuOfz,fí tvdktZösmo,"mwf oufoufrQaMumiuhf m; xxkd pkd smeEf iS whf pl mG t&,d r\*\f jzpjfci;fon f rNy;Dp;DEikd /f (tZsömo,"mwaf Mumi hf Ny;Dp;D&mü yg'upsmef&SdvQif xdkyg'upsmefonfç or®odwpsmef&SdvQif xdkor®odwpsmefonf tZösmo,"mwftm; yuwyl eód,owjdåzi hf aus;Z;ljyKvsu&f \dS ? xakd Mumi hf yg'upsme f oro® wd psme f wprf sK;drsK;du yuwyl edó,owåd = yifudk,fyuwdtm;jzifh tm;BuD;aom rSD&m Oyedó,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;ygrS tZösmo,"mwftwdkif; NyD;pD;&onf[k qdkvdkonf/) ygu'psmef odkYr[kwf or®odwpsmefudk MuOfí xdkpsmefrygbJ tvdktZösmo,"mwf oufoufrQaMumifhum; xdkxdkpsmefESifh wlpGm t&d,r\*f\ jzpfjcif;onf rNyD;pD;Edkif[laom þteufoabmudk eEa´ um0g'owk eå fjzifh xif&Sm;jyxdkufay\? om"uum; þodkY jzpf\/ rZösdredum,f Oy&dyPÖmo ygVdawmf oVm,we0\*f eE´aum0g'okwåef ü -----

]]&[ef;wdkY ...jzpfoifhjzpf&m EdIif;cdkif;zG,f&m avmuOyrmonfum; (15)&ufajrmuf jzpfaom xdkvjynfhOykofaeYü vonf ,kwfavsmhavoavm = rjynfhavoavm jynfhavoavm[k vlrsm; taygif;\ oEÅmef0,f tenf;i,f ,HkrSm;jcif;onfvnf;aumif;ç txl;xl; taxGaxG awG;awm MuHpnfjcif;onfvnf;aumif; rjzpfbJ pifppftm;jzifh vonf jynfh\[líom pdwftMuHtpnf jzpf&m ouJhodkY &[ef;wdkY ...þOyrmtwlyifvQif xdkbdu©LeDrwdkYonf eE´u\ w&m;a'oemawmfaMumifh EpS vf 0kd r;fajrmuaf om pwd f &SdMuuek of nvf n;faumi;fç jynphf akH om tMutH pn f &SdMuuek of nvf n;faumif; jzpfMuukef\/ &[ef;wdkY ...xdk (500)aom bdu©LeDrwdkYwGif tMuifbdu©KeDronf aemufqHk; ü jzp\f ? xbkd ud K©erD on f z½zkd & J NyKduyJG supf ;Dvsu f usa&mu&f jci;foabm r&aSd wmah om orw® eå ,d r trn&f aom t&,d r\*Óf Ptf m;jzi hfued ;faojraJ om txurf \*Óf P f(3)yg;[al om vn;favsmi;f&m

&dSaom aomwmyefwnf;}} (r-3-324/) ---þpum;awmfudk bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcJh\/ xif&Sm;aptHh ----- x kd (500)uek af om

bud L©erD wwYkd iG f tMuibf ud K©erD \ ½yk ef rof EmÅ etf pOüf aomwmywzdå vkd uf kd &jci;f\ tm;Bu;Daom r&SD m taMumif;w&m; aumif;rI Oyedó,onf xif&Sm; &dSae\? xdkbdu©KeDronf aomwmywådzdkvfjzifhom jynfhpHkaom pdwftMuHtpnf &dSonf jzpf&avNyD/ y/ tMuifbdu©KeDr\ ½kyfemrfoEÅmeftpOfü t&[wåzdkvf\ tm;BuD;aom rDS&m taMumif;w&m; aumif;rI Oyedó,onf xif&Sm; &dSae\? xdkbdu©KeDronf t&[wåzdkvfjzifhom jynfhpHkaom pdwftMuHtpnf &dSonf jzpf&avNyD/ (tMuHtpnf ouFyÜESifh vdkvm; awmiwhf r I tZsömo,"mw f &½Sd rHk Qouof ujfzi hf r\*zf vkd uf kd r&? Oyeód, taMumi;faumi;fvn;f &ySd grS r\*fzdkvfudk &Edkifonf [lvdkonf/) þOyrmtwlyifvQif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf rdrd\ tZösmo,"mwfESifh avsmfpGm tMuiftMuif

psmeuf kd 0yd óem\ tajcyg'ujyKíaomvf n;faumi;fç tMuitf Mui f psme"r ® = psmeEf iS hf psmeor,Ü wk f w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOfwifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfíaomfvnf;aumif; jzpfaptyfaom t&d, r\*fonf xdkxdk psmefESifh wlonfomvQif jzpfayonf/ odkYaomf 0dyóem\ tajcyg'ujzpfaom yg'upsmefudkaomfvnf;aumif;ç 0k|me\*grdeD0dyóemydkif;ü vu©Pm,mOfwifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyftyfaom or®odwpsmefudkaomfvnf;aumif; MuOfz,fxm;í = xdkyg'upsmef or®odwpsmefudk r&bJ rygbJ aomwmyefjzpfvdkjcif; ou'g\*grfjzpfvdkjcif; tem\*grfjzpfvdkjcif; &[EÅmjzpfvdkjcif;[laom tvdk tZösmo,"mwf &dS½kHoufoufrQjzifhum; xdkodkY xdkxdkpsmefESifh wlpGm t&d,r\*f\ jzpfjcif;onf rNyD;pD; rjynfhpHkEdkif[k rSwfyg/ þyk\*¾vZösmo,0g'üvnf; 0dyóemed,rudk qdkcJhNyD;onfh enf;twdkif;om od&Sdygav/ (tbd-|-1-273/) xdkeE´aum0g'okwåefü bdu©LeDrwdkYrSm aomwmyefjzpfolwdkYonfvnf; xdkaomwmyefjzpf&jcif; tm;jzifh twåre = ESpfvdk0rf;ajrmufMu&\/ y&dykPÖouFyÜ = t&SifeE´u\ w&m;awmfudk em,l&í aomwmyefjzpf&ef MuHpnfxm;onfh tMuHtpnfrsm;onfvnf; MuHpnfonfh twdkif; jynfhpHkMu&\/ ou'g\*gr f tem\*gr f &[EmÅ jzpof wl oYkd nvf n;f ou'g\*gr f tem\*gr f &[EmÅ jzpf&jci;ftm;jzi hfen;fwyl if twåre = ESpfvdk0rf;ajrmufMu&\/ y&dykPÖouFyÜ = t&SifeE´u\ w&m;awmfudk em,l&í ou'g\*grf jzpf&ef tem\*grfjzpf&ef &[EÅmjzpf&ef MuHpnfxm;onfh tMuHtpnfrsm;onfvnf; MuHpnfonfhtwdkif; jynfhpHkMu&\/ xdkodkY rdrdwdkY toD;toD; &&dStyfaom r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPf w&m;xl;jzifh twåre y&dykPÖouFyÜ = ESpfvdk0rf;ajrmuf&jcif; MuHpnfonfhtwdkif; jynfhpHkMu&jcif;rSm a&S;a&S;b0ü qnf;yl; jznfhusifhcahJ om aomwmyejfzpaf Mumi;f ou'g\*grjfzpaf Mumi;f tem\*grjfzpaf Mumi;f &[EmÅ jzpaf Mumi;f aumi;fruI yuwlyedó,owdåjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;aeaomaMumifhwnf;/ xdkYtwl þavmukwå&m r\*fÓPft&müvn;f yg'upsme forYkd [wk foro® wd psmeuf yuwyl eód,owjådzi hfaus;Z;ljyKay;aomaMumi hfyg'upsmef odkYr[kwf or®odwpsmefESifh tvm;wlaom psmeft\*Fg&dSaom t&d,r\*fudk vdkvm;aom tZösmo,"mwf jzpf&onf/ xdktZösmo,"mwfrsKd;ESifh avsmfaom t&d,r\*fjzpfrIudk &nfñTef;rdefYqdkjcif;om jzpfonf [lvdkonf/ (rlv#D-1-116/ r[m#D-2-475/)

## wdyd#u plVem\* rax&f\ 0g'ü pdppfcsuf

tar; ----- xdkrax&foHk;yg;wdkYwGif ]]yg'upsmefonfomvQif t&d,r\*fü aAmZösif r\*¾if psmeif ta&twGuf xl;jcm;rIudk rSwfom;\ = jrJap\/}} þodkY ajymqdkavh&dSaom wdyd#u plVem\*aw¬&fudk taEÅ0godu = teD;ae = twGif;ae wynfhwdkYonf þodkY avQmufxm;ar;jref;Muukef\/ -----

]]t&iS bf &k m; ...a&;SO;DpmG yg'upsme&f &Sd mb0ü xykd g'upsmeuf t&,d r\*üf aAmZsöi f r\*i¾ f psmeif ta&twuG f x;ljcm;ruI kd rwS of m;ygapawm h = jryJ gapawm/h oaYkd om f yg'upsme f r&oSd n hf t½yl b0ü tb,wf &m;on f t&,d r\*üf aAmZsöi f r\*i¾ f psmei f ta&twuG f x;ljcm;ujJGym;ruI kdrwS of m;ygoen;f

= jrJapygoenf;}}[k ar;jref;avQmufxm;Muukef\/ pwkuúenf;t& pwkw¬psmefrS wpfyg;aom tjcm;aom yg'upsmefrsm;\ r&dSEdkifjcif;udk &nf&G,fí

ar;jci;fjzpof n[f krwS yf g/ t½yl bükH t½yl psmewf oYkd n fpwuk eú n;ft& pwwk p¬ smewf cYkd sn;fwn;f/ Oayum© {u\*¾wm[laom psmeft\*Fg ESpfyg;pD &dSaomaMumifh jzpf\/ ,if;pwkw¬psmefESifh ,SOfaom t&d,r\*ftm; t½yl bükH qikd &f m t½yl psmeof nof mvQi f0yd óem\ tajcyg'u jzpEf ikd of n/f pwuk eú n;ft& pwwk -¬ psmefwGif tusKH;0ifaom qdkif&m t½lypsmefom 0dyóem\ tajcyg'u jzpfEdkifrIrSm ½dk;&m jzpfojzifh xdk t½lybHkü &&dSrnfh t&d,r\*fü aAmZösif (6)yg;ç r\*¾if (7)yg;ç psmeif = Oayu©m + {u\*¾wm ESpfyg;om jrJonf/ yg'upsmefudk vdkufí xl;jcm;rI rjzpfEdkif/ (t½lypsmefav;yg;vHk;ü psmeft\*Fg wlaeaomaMumifh jzpf\/) xdkaMumifh t½lybHkü &&dSrnfh t&d,r\*fü yg'upsmefodkY vdkufí aAmZösif r\*¾if psmeif xl;jcm; uGJjym;rI r&dSEdkif wpfrsKd;om &dSEdkifonf[k wynfhwdkYu &nfñTef;í ar;aejcif; jzpfonf/ þar;cGef;\ tajzudk em;vnf&ef BudKwifodxm;&rnfh tcsufrSm t½lybHkü wnf&dSaom wd[dwf ykxkZefyk\*¾dKvfonf t½lybHkrSmyif aomwmywdår\*fudk r&Edkif? y&awmaCmo[laom bk&m;tp&dSaom olawmfaumif;rsm; xHrS w&m;em,l&rI taMumif; csKdUwJhaomaMumifh jzpf\/ umrbHk ½lybHkwnf;[laom cE¨mig;yg;&dSonfh yÍaö 0gum&bükH wncf ukd faomwmywrdå \*uf kd&í xykd Íaö 0gum&brkH Swpqf i hft½yl bokH Ykda&mu&f cSd ahJ omf xdkt½lybHkü qufvufí 0dyóemw&m;rsm;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfygu txufr\*fzdkvfudkum; &&dSEdkifayonf/ þ&Sif;vif;csufudk BudKwifí rSwfom;xm;ygu atmufygtajzudk vG,fulpGm oabmayguf

Edkifygonf/ tajz ----- igh&SifwdkY ...xdkt½lyb0üvnf; yg'upsmefonfomvQif t&d,r\*fü aAmZösif r\*¾if psmeifwdkY\ ta&twGuf xl;jcm;rI uGJjym;rIudk rSwfom;\ = jrJap\/ rSefayonf - a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmf wpfyg;onf ormywf (8)yg;udk &jcif;&dSonf jzpfí yxrpsmefudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'u jyKí aomwmywådr\*fzdkvfwdkYudk jzpfapNyD;aemuf r,kwfavsmhaom psmef = ravQmusaom psmef&dSonf jzpfí ysHvGefawmfrlvwfaomf t½lyb0ü uyfa&mufjzpfonf jzpftHh? xdkt½lybHkü yxrpsmefESifh ,SOfaom = (psmeft\*Fg ig;yg;&dSaom) aomwmywådzvormywfudk wpfzef0ifpm;í xdkaomwmywådzvormywfrS xvsuf 0dyóemudk jzpfapí txufr\*f txufzdkvf oHk;yg;wdkYudk jzpfaptHh? xdk&[ef;\ xdktxufr\*f txufzdkvfwdkYonf yxrpsmefü = yxrpsmefESifh ,SOfukefonfomvQif jzpfukef\/ (psmeft\*Fg ig;yg;&dS\ [k qdkvdkonf/) 'kwd,psmefü ,SOfaom r\*fzdkvfponfwdkYüvnf; þenf;yifwnf;/ (yÍöa0gum&bHk0,f 'kwd,psmefudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'u jyKí aomwmywådr\*fzdkvfudk &&dSNyD;vQif t½lybHkodkY a&mufrS 0dyóemudk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfojzifh txufr\*fzdkvfwdkYudk &&dS&mü 'kwd,psmefonfyifvQif yg'upsmef jzpfí ,if; txufr\*fzdkvfwdkYrSmvnf; 'kwd,psmefESifhom ,SOfukef\? psmeft\*Fg oHk;yg; &dSukef\/ þodkY ponfjzifh od&dSygav/) t½yl bükH yÍuö en;ft& yÍrö psme fpwuk eú n;ft& pwwk p¬ smeof m &oSd n fr[wk yf gavm? tb,-f

enf;jzifh 'kwd,psmef ponfonf &dSEdkifygoenf;[k ar;jref;zG,f &dSí rax&fjrwfu þodkY qufvuf ajzqdk\/ t½lybHkü pwkuúenf;t& yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmef wwd,psmef[laom wdupsmefç yÍöuenf;t&

yxrpsme f 'wk ,d psme f ww,d psme f pwwk p¬ sme[f al om pwuk pú smeof n f jzpEf ikd \f / x kd wud psme f pwuk ú psmefonfvnf; avmukwå&mpsmefomwnf;? «t&d,r\*fESifh ,SOfaom t&d,r\*ftcdkuf jzpfaom psmef [lvdkonf/ t&d,r\*fjzpfcdkuf ,if;t&d,r\*fESifh ,SOfaom psmeft\*Fg (5)yg;ç (4)yg;ç (3)yg;ç (2)yg;wdkYudk &nfñTef;xm;ayonf/» avmuDpsmef r[kwf/ þodkYyifvQif igh&SifwdkY ...xdkt½lybHküvnf; yg'upsmefonfomvQif t&d,r\*fü aAmZösif r\*¾if psmeif ta&twGuf xl;jcm; uGJjym;rIudk rSwfom;\ = jrJap\

[k rdefYawmfrlNyD/

]]t&Sifbk&m; ...jyóemudk aumif;pGm ajzqdktyfygNyD}}[k wynfhwdkYu avQmufxm;MuukefNyD/ (tbd-|-1-273-274/)

## arm&0gyD0goD r[m'wårax&f\ 0g'ü pdppfcsuf

]]0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kH jzpfukefaom cE¨mwdkYonf t&d,r\*fü aAmZösif r\*¾if psmeif ta& twGuf uGJjym;rI txl;udk rSwfom;ukef\ = jrJapukef\/ rSefayonf -- tMuifcE¨mudk vu©Pm,mOf wifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfí 0k|metrnf&aom t&d,r\*fonf = 0k|me\*grdeD0dyóemonf jzpfay:vm\/ ,if;t&d,r\*fonf xdkxdk 0dyóem½IyGm;oHk;oyftyfaom cE¨mESifhwlonfomvQif jzpf\/}} þodkY ajymqdkawmfrlavh&dSaom arm&0gyD0goD r[m'wårax&fudkvnf; (= arm&0gyDt&yfü

oDwif;oHk;awmfrlavh&dSaom r[m'wårax&fudkvnf;) taEÅ0godu = twGif;ae = twlae wynfhwdkYonf þodkY avQmufxm;Muukef\/ -----

]]t&iS bf &k m; ...t&iS bf &k m;w\Ykd xxkd 0kd yd óemÓPjfzi hf½yI mG ;o;kHoytf yaf om 0yd óemÓP\f t½IcHtm½kHESifh wlaom aAmZösif r\*¾if psmeif&dSaom t&d,r\*fonf jzpfay:vm\[laom or®odw0g'ü tjypfa'go xif&Sm;aeyg\? rSefayonf -- ½kyfw&m;udk vu©Pm,mOfwifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfí ocFg&ESifh y0wårS xaomaMumifh 0k|metrnf&aom t&d,r\*fodkY qdkufaom a,m\*g0p& &[ef;\ ½kyfw&m;ESifhwlaom tAsmuwjzpfaom t&d,r\*fw&m;onf jzpfp&m &dSyg\/ ae0onmemonm-

,wepsmefudk uvmyor®oe enf;tm;jzifh ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lí odrf;qnf;í 0dyóemudk jzpfapí ocgF&EiS hfy0wrå SxaomaMumi hf0|k metrn&f aom t&,d r\*of Ykdqukd af &muaf om a,m\*g0p& &[e;f\ xdkae0onmemonm,wepsmefESifh wlonfomvQifjzpfaom ae0onmemonm\ tjzpfodkY a&mufaom t&d,r\*fonf jzpfoifh&myg\}} - [k avQmufxm;Muukef\/

]]igh&SifwdkY ...þodkY rjzpfyg/ taMumif;um; þodkY jzpf\/ avmukwå&m t&d,r\*fonf tyÜemodkY ra&mufaom t&d,r\*frnfonf r&dSEdkif? xdkaMumifh ½kyfw&m;udk vu©Pm,mOfwifum 0dyóem ½IyGm; oHk;oyfí 0k|metrnf&aom t&d,r\*fodkY qdkufa&mufaom &[ef;\ t&d,r\*fonf r\*¾if (8)yg;wnf; [al om t\*gF (8)yg;&aSd om aomreóa0'emEiS hf twwl u G jzpaf om t|\*uØ aomreóo[\*wr\*f jzpof n/f wpzf e fae0onmemonm,wepsmeuf kduvmyoro® e en;ftm;jzi hfvuP© m,mOwf iuf m 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfrI = uvmyor®oe trIjyKí ocFg&wdkYrS xajrmufaom t&d,r\*fw&m;udk &&dSaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ t&d,r\*fonf ocFg&m0aoo = ½kefY&if;aom ocFg&wdkYrS <uif;aom odrfarGUaom ocFg&\ tjzpfjzifh xdkpsmefESifh tm;vHk;rwlEdkif? pwkw¬psmefcsif; Oayu©mo[\*kwfcsif;om wEl ikd \f ? xakd Mumi hform® ouyF rÜ \*i¾ f rygb J t\*gF (7)yg;&aSd om ow\*å uØ Oayum© o[\*wk f t&,d r\*of m jzpf&onf}} - [k rdefYawmfrl\/ (tbd-|-1-274/)

t&d,r\*f\ ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom 0dwufpaom psmeft\*FgwdkYudk vGefajrmufjcif;\ tm;BuD;aom rDS&m Oyedó, taMumif;w&m;wdkYum; 0dyóemÓPf\ wnf&m t½IcHtm½kH jzpfMuukefaom 'kwd, psme f ponwf wYkd n;f/ ½yk wf &m;u kd tepd pö onjfzi hf o;kHoyaf omtcg x0kd yd óemÓPüf ½yl g0p&psmeuf kd tajcrcHcJh = 0dyóem\ tajcyg'u rjyKcJhaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç ½lyg0p&psmefudk 0dyóem r½IaomaMumifh roHk;oyfaomaMumifhvnf;aumif; xdkxdkpsmeft\*Fgudk vGefajrmufjcif;[laom tm;BuD;aom rSD&m Oyedó, r&dSvQif xdkxdkpsmeft\*Fgay:ü pufqkyfjcif;[laom 0d&m\*owådvnf; r&dSojzifh psmeft\*Fg (5)yg;ESifh uif;í rjzpfEdkif/ xdkaMumifh r\*¾if (8)yg; pHknDaom t|\*Øur\*fom jzpfcGifh&dS&um; - t|\*Øaum aomreóo[\*wra\*g¾ a[mw d = t|\*Øu (= r\*¾if &Spfyg; pHknDaom) aomreó o[\*wr\*f jzpfonf[k rdefYqdkjcif; jzpfonf/ wpfzef ae0onmemonm,wepsmefudk 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfí t&,d r\*of Ykdqukd af om fxtkd &,d r\*of n fOayum© {u\*w¾ m[al om psmetf \*gF EpS yf g;&aSd om pwwk p¬ smeud jzpaf omvf n;f tEok ,"mwuf kd y,cf mG jci;fimS prG ;fEikd af om xakd ,m\*g0p&&[e;fawm\f t&,d r\*of nf ocFg&m0aoo = ½kefY&if;aom ocFg&wdkYrS <uif;aom odrfarGUaom ocFg&\ tjzpfjzifh xdkae0onmemonm,wepsmeEf iS hftm;v;kH rwEl ikd ?f pwwk p¬ smecf si;f Oayum© o[\*wk rf \*jfzpjfci;fom wEl ikd \f [al om t"dyÜg,fudkvnf; Oayu©mo[\*wra\*¾g (tbd-|-1-274/) [laom pum;u ñTefjyvsuf &dSayonf/ (rlv#D-1-116/ )

## wdyd#u plVmb,rax&f\ 0g'ü pdppfcsuf

]]yk\*¾vZösmo,psmefonf t&d,r\*fü aAmZösif r\*¾if psmeif ta&twGuf xl;jcm; uGJjym;rIudk rSwfom;\ = jrJap\}}- [k þodkY ajymqdkavh &dSawmfrlaom plVmb, = plVtb,rax&f\ 0g'udkvnf; aqmif,lí wdyd#u plVem\*rax&ftm; avQmufxm;Muukef\/ xdk wdyd#u plVem\*rax&fu þodkY rdefYqdk\/ -----

tMuiaf ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf a&;SO;DpmG 0yd óem\ tajccyH g'ujzpaf om yg'upsmeof nf &adS e\? x&kd [e;f\ oEmÅ eüf y\*k v¾ Zsömo,psme f = a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f tvtkd Zsömo,twikd ;f 0yd óem ½IyGm;oHk;oyftyfaom psmefonf t&d,r\*fü aAmZÑif r\*¾if psmeif uGJjym;rI txl;udk rSwfom;ygapawmh = jryJ gapawm/h (pVl tb,rax&\f 0g'twikd ;f rwS of m;ygapawm h [vl okd n/f ) xykd g'upsme f r&adS om a,m\*g0p& &[ef;\ oEÅmefü tb,frnfaom tZösmo,onf= yk\*¾vZösmo,psmefonf t&d,r\*fü aAmZsöi fr\*i¾ fpsmeiwf \Ykd ta&twuG fujJGym;jcm;em;r Itx;lu kdrwS of m;Eikd vf wUHåen;f = jraJ pEikd vf wUHåen;f? &if;ESD;zdkY&m Opömr&Sdaom ol\ pD;yGm;Opöm\ BuD;yGm;wdk;wufrI twdk;tyGm;udk &SmrSD;&m umvESifh wlovdk jzpfae\}}[k rdefYqdkawmfrlavonf/ xkdtxufygpum;udk o,faqmifí wdyd#u plVtb,rax&ftm; wpfzef wifjyavQmufxm;-

Muukef\? xdkwdyd#u plVtb,rax&fu þodkY rdefYqdkawmfrl\/ -----

]]igh&SifwdkY yg'upsmef &Sdaom yk\*¾dKvftwGuf yk\*¾vZösmo,u = yk\*¾vZösmo,psmefu t&d,r\*fü aAmZsöi fr\*i¾ fpsmeiwf \Ykd ta&twuG fujJGym;jcm;em;r Itx;lu kdrwS of m;\ = jraJ p\ [al om þpum;ukd ig rdefYqdktyf\}}[k rdefYqdkavonf/

wpfzef ----- yg'upsme f &adS om y\*k Kd¾vtf wuG f y\*k v¾ Zsömo,u = y\*k v¾ Zsömo,psmeuf t&,d r\*üf

aAmZsöi f r\*i¾ f psmeiwf \Ykd ta&twuG f ujJGym;jcm;em;r I tx;lu kdqtkd yof uohJ YkdxtYkd wyl ivf Qi f oro® wd psmef&Sdaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftwGufvnf; od&Sdygav/ rSefayonf - yÍörpsmefudk 0dyóem\ tajc yg'u jyKNy;Dí yÍrö psmerf Sxí yxrpsme fponwf uYkd kdvuP© m,mOwf iuf m 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoyaf om yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü jzpfay:vmaom t&d,r\*fonf yxr rax&f\ 0g'tm;jzifh yÍörpsmefESifh ,SOfonf jzpf&m\? 'kwd,rax&f\ 0g'tm;jzifh yxrpsmefpaom (0k|me\*grdeD0dyóem tcdkuf) 0dyóem ½IyGm; oHk;oyfvsuf&Sdaom psmefESifh ,SOfonf jzpf&m\/ xdkaMumifh yg'uZösme0g' or®odwpsme0g' [laom 0g'ESpfyg;wdkYonfvnf; wpfckESifh wpfck qefYusifbuf jzpfaeMuukef\? wwd, rax&f\ 0g'üum; þ psmewf wYkd iG ftMuitf Mui fpsmeuf kdtv&kd \dS ? xxkd kdtv&kd tdS yaf om psmeüf ,OS \f / xakd Mumi hfxykd g'uZsöme 0g' or®odwpsme0g'wdkYonfvnf; wwd, yk\*¾vZösmo,0g'ESifh rqefYusifMuawmhukef? tZösmo,onfvnf; = yk\*¾vZösmo,psmefonfvnf; tusKd;&Sdonfom jzpfayonf/ þodkY odrSwfygav/

(tbd-|-1-274/) yg'upsmefu yÍörpsmefjzpfí or®odwpsmefu yxrpsmef jzpfae&m0,f yg'upsme0g' twdkif; qdk&rl yÍörpsmedur\*f jzpfp&m&Sdí or®odwpsme0g'twdkif; qdkvQif yxrpsmedur\*f jzpfp&m&dS\? þodkY 0g'EpS &f y f qeuYf siaf e&m0, f tZsömo,u yÍrö psmeud r\* f = yÍrö psmeEf iS hf,OS af om r\*uf kdtv&kd adS evQif yÍörpsmedu t&d,r\*fom jzpf\? tZösmo,u yxrpsmedur\*fudk tvdk&SdjyefvQifvnf; yxrpsmedu t&d,r\*fom jzpfp&m&Sd\/ taMumif;rl --- rdrd\ tZösmo,"mwfESifh avsmfaom psmefudkom 0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóemtcdkufü vu©Pm,mOfwifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfaeaomaMumifh jzpf\/ þodkY qefYusifbu fjzpaf eaom xEkd pS 0f g'on ftZsömo,u upl uG íf ay;vukd af omaMumi hfqeuYf sibf u frjzpaf wmyh g [lvdkonf/ þodkYvQif tZösmo,rygbJ xdkESpf0g'csnf; oufoufom&SdvQif qefYusifbuf jzpfp&m&dSí tZösmo,0g'udk oGif;ay;rS tZösmo,ygonfhbufu tEdkif&aomaMumifh tZösmo,vnf; = yk\*¾vZösmo,vnf; tcsnf;tESD; tusKd;rJh r[kwfbJ tusKd;xl;&Sdonfom[k t|uxm (tbd-|-1-274)u zGifhqdkjcif; jzpfayonf/ (rlv#D-1-116 - Munfhyg/) þovYkd Qi f þazmjfyyg rax&jfrwBfu;D o;kHyg;woYkd nvf n;f aMumi;fusK;d jriof od n hf obm0ynm&BSdu;DwoYkd nof mvQi f jzpMfuuek \f / xujfruMfuuek \f ? ÓPyf nmEiS hf jynphf MkHuuek of nof mvQi f jzpMfu ukef\/ xdkaMumifh xdkoHk;yg;ukefaom rax&fjrwfBuD;wdkY\ 0g'udk t|uxm tpOfudk jyKí a&S;a&S; t|uxmq&mjrwBfu;DwoYkd n f t|uxmü xnohf iG ;f xm;awmrf cl MhJuuek Nfy/D þt|omved tD |uxm usrf;üum; xdk0g' toD;toD;\ qdkvdk&if; teuft"dyÜg,fudkomvQif xkwfaqmifí þoHk;0g'wdkYudk = (oHk;0g'ü qdktyfaom psmefwdkYudk) 0k|me\*grdeD0dyóemonf rSwfom;\ = jrJap\ = owfrSwfay;\[k azmfjytyfygownf;/ (tbd-|-1-274/)

rSefayonf ----- xdkxdk0g'wdkYonf 0dyóemESihf twlwuG jzpfukefMuygrSomvQif xdkxdk0g'ü qdkchJaom teufoabmw&m;rsm;\ NyD;pD;jcif;onf jzpfEdkif\/ 0dyóemrygbJ yg'upsmef&Sd½kHrQjzifh tZösmo,&½dS rHk Qjzi hf t&,d r\*&f jci;fupd oö n f rNy;Dp;DEikd /f 0yd óemygroS mvQi f Ny;Dp;DEikd af omaMumi hf 0|k me\*gred D 0dyóemonf t&d,r\*fü aAmZösif r\*¾if psmeifta&twGuf uGJjym;jcm;em;rI txl;udk rSwfom;\ = jrJap\[k jytyfygonf [lvdk/ (rlv#D-1-117/)

## y#dy'g (4) rsKd;

t&d,r\*ftcdkufü aAmZösif r\*¾if psmeifwdkY\ xl;axG uGJjym;rI jcm;em;rIudk wifjyNyD;í ,cktcgü

y#dy'g\ xl;axGuGJjym;rI jcm;em;rIudk qufvufwifjyaytHh/ -----

1/ þocFg½kayu©mÓPfonf vufOD;tpü udavomwdkYudk cGmonf&Sdaomf qif;&JNidKjiifojzifh pdwå ya,m\* = pdwf\ vkHYvya,m\*[k qdktyfaom bm0emyGm;rsm;tm;xkwfjcif;ESifh wuG wdkufwGef;jcif;ESifh wuG cGmjcif;iSm tu,fí wwfEdkifcJhonf jzpfthH? 'ku©y#dy'g = qif;&JNidKjiifaom tusifh&Sdonf rnf\/

2/ xdkrS ajymif;jyefjzpfaom qif;&JNidKjiifrI r&Sdaomç pdwåya,m\* = pdwf\ vkHYvya,m\*[k qdktyfaom tm;xkwfjcif; r&Sdaomç wdkufwGef;&jcif; r&Sdaom tusifhjzifh udavomwdkYudk cGmjcif;iSm tu,fí pGrf;EdkifcJhonf jzpftHh? okcy#dy'g = csrf;omvG,fulaom tusifh&Sdonf rnf\/

3/ uad vomwuYkd kdcmG Ny;Dí t&,d r\*[f k qtkd yaf om awmiwhf tyaf om t&mo Ykdruyaf &muaf o;bJ t&d,r\*fESifh uif;uGmvsufae&m 0dyóem&Sdaom 0dyóem usifhoHk;jcif;udk usifhoHk;vwfaomf t&d, r\*f\ jzpfay:vmjcif;udk aES;aES;av;av; jyKaeaom þocFg½kayu©mÓPfonf 'E¨mbdnm = aES;aES; av;av; = aES;aom av;aom todÓPf&Sdonf rnf\/ (ocFg½kayu©mÓPfü cyfMumMumaerI xpfaerIudk qdkvdkonf/)

4/ xrkd S jyeaf omtm;jzi hf t&,d r\*\f jzpaf y:vmjci;fu kd vsivf sijfrejfre f jyKaeaom þocgF½ak yum©

ÓPof nf cdyÜgbdnm = vsifjrefaom todÓPf&Sdonf rnfayonf/ þodkYvQif þocFg½kayu©mÓPfonf t&d,r\*f\ jzpfay:vmaMumif; jzpfaom t&mü wnfí

rdrd rdrd\ t&d,r\*ftm; 'ku©y#dy'gpaom trnfudk ay;\? xdktrnfjzifh t&d,r\*fonf 'ku©y#dy'g paom av;rsKd;aom trnfwdkYudk &&Sd\/ (0dok'¨d-2-306/)

## t|omvdeD t|uxm\ oHk;oyfcsuf

tb"d rt® |uxm (tb-d |-1-260-261)ü vm&adS om 'uk y© #yd 'g jzpyf HktaMumi;ft&m ponuf kd

þwGif qufvufí wifjytyfygonf/ -----

'ku©y#dy'H 'E¨mbdnH -- paom pum;&yfü tqHk;tjzwfudk þodkY od&dSygav/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf wpOf ;Don f tpr S píomvQi f uad vomwuYkd kd cmG vwaf om f NiKdNiKdjiijfii f yiyf iyf e;fye;f ccJ ,J O;f,O;fjzihf wdkufwGef;jcif; ocFg&ESifhwuGaom udavomwdkYudk cGmzdkY&ef ur®|mef;udk ESvHk;oGif;jcif;[laom pdwå ya,m\*EiS hfwujGzpaf om taMumi;ftaygi;fjzi hfyiyf e;fvsu fuad vomwuYkd kdcmG &\? xykd \*k Kd¾v\f tusihf y#yd 'gon f 'ku©my#dy'g = qif;&JNidKjiifaom t&d,r\*fodkY a&mufaMumif; tusifh jzpf\/ wpfzef a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;onf cGmtyfNyD;aom udavom&dSonfjzpfí 0dyóemy&d0go = 0dyóem usifhoHk;jcif;udk usifhoHk;vwfaomf MumjrifhrS t&d,r\*f\ xif&Sm;jzpfjcif;odkY a&muf\? xdkyk\*¾dKvf\ tbnd mPof n f = toÓd Pof n f 'E¨mbdnm = av;aES;aom tbdnmPf = todÓPf jzpf\/ þovYkd Qi f trwS rf xm; wpyf g;yg;aom 0g&u kd'uk y© #yd ' 'Em¨ bnd trn&f \Sd [íl a&;Sq&mjrwwf oYkd nf jyKawmfrltyfayNyD/ (tbd-|-1-260/)

a,maumpd 0ga&m = þtxufyg t|uxmpum;t& udavomwdkYudk bm0empGrf;tm;jzifh wpfBudrfcGm&aom 0g&ç ESpfBudrfcGm&aom 0g&ç oHk;BudrfcGm&aom 0g&ç av;BudrfcGm&aom 0g&ç tBudrf rsm;pGm cGm&aom 0g&wdkYwGif rnfonfh0g&udk rqdk 'ku©y#dy' 'E¨mbdn rnf\[k a&S;q&mwdkY emrnf jyKtyf&m a&mufaeayonf [lvdk/ (rlv#D-1-111/)

## t|uxmq&mawmfwdkY ESpfoufonfh 0g&

xdk0g&wdkYwGif rnfonfh0g&udk t|uxmq&mawmfwdkYonf ESpfoufawmfrlMuukefoenf;[lrl

tMuif0g&ü wpfBudrfcGmtyfNyD;ukefaom udavomwdkYonf txuftxufü jzpfay:vmNyD;í = xyfrH jzpaf y:vmNy;Dí EpS Bfurd af jrmuvf n;f cmG &jye\f ? EpS Bfurd af jrmu f cmG tyNfy;Daom uad vomwoYkd nvf n;f wpfzef xyfrH jzpfay:vmMujyefukef\/ odkYaomf oHk;Budrfajrmuf cGmtyfNyD;aom udavomwdkYudkum; cGmjrJwdkif; cGmxm;tyfNyD;onfwdkYudkom jyKí t&d,r\*fjzifh t<uif;rJh y,fowftyfukefonf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufap\? þ0g&udk t|uxmq&mawmfwdkYu ESpfoufawmfrlMuukefNyD? þ0g&\ 'ku©y#dy'g

'E¨mbdnm[laom trnfudk jyKawmfrltyfavNyD/ (tbd-|-1-260/) þoHk;Budrfwdkifatmif udavomwdkYudk cGmae&aom 0g&udk ]]'ku©y#dy'g}} [k a&S;t|uxm

q&mjrwfwdkYu ESpfoufjrwfEdk;awmfrlMuonf/ oHk;Budrfxufydkí udavomwdkYudk cGm&aom 0g&wdkY\ 'ku©y#dy'g jzpfaMumif;rSm qdkzG,f&myif rvdkawmhay/ wpfBudrfcGm½kHjzifh ESpfBudrfcGm½kHjzifh udavomwdkYudk t<uif;rJh y,fowfEdkifaom t&d,r\*fjzpfay:vmEdkifaom 0g&udkum; okcy#dy'g[k qdkvdkonf/ EpS Bfurd xf u f yvkd eG íf uad vomwuYkd kd cmG &aom 0g&um; ock y#yd 'g r[wk af omaMumi hf o;kHBurd wf ikd wf ikd f uad vomwuYkd kdcmG &aom 0g&u kd'uk m© y#yd 'g[ kt|uxmq&mawmwf uYkd EpS of ujfrwEf ;kdawmrf Mluon/f xdkoHk;Budrfwdkifwdkif udavomwdkYudk cGm,l&aom 0g&udk xdkodkY 'ku©my#dy'g[k ESpfoufawmfrlcJhaomf xdkoHk;Budrfxuf ydkvGefí av;Budrfwkdifwdkif tBudrfrsm;pGm udavomwdkYudk cGm,l&aom 0g& ponfh tjcm;aom 0g&wdkYü 'ku©my#dy'g[k qdkzG,f&myif r&dSawmhNyD[k rSwfyg/ (rlv#D-1-111-112/) qufí qdkOD;tHh/ þrQ twdkif;t&Snf &dSaom pum;jzifhum; xif&Sm;rI rjzpfao;? xdkaMumifh þ 'ku©my#dy'g 'E¨mbdnmpaom pum;&yfü þqdkvwåHUaomenf;jzifh tprS pí xif&Sm;pGm jzpfapjcif;udk od&dSygav/ -----

## 1/ yxr - ½lyg½lyy&d\*¾[ 0g&

tMuiaf ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n fr[mbwk "f mwBfu;D (4)yg;wuYkd kdvuP© &o ypKöy|me fy'|mewf \Ykd tprG ;fjzi hford ;fqn;fNy;Dí = ÓPjfzi hfyidk ;fjcm;,Nly;Dí (24)rsK;daom Oyg'g½yk wf uYkd kdvuP© &o ypKöy|mef y'|mefwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh odrf;qnf;\ = ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,l\/ emrfw&m;wdkYudk vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|mefwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh odrf;qnf;\ = ÓPfjzifh ykdif;jcm;,l\/ ½kyfESifh emrfudk yl;wGJí ]]½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;}}[k odrf;qnf;vwfaomf = ÓPfjzifh ykdif;jcm;,lvwfaomf qif;qif;&J&J cJcJ,Of;,Of; NidKNidK jiifjiif yifyifyef;yef; uoduatmufjzifh odrf;qnf;jcif;iSm = ÓPfjzifh ykdif;jcm;,ljcif;iSm pGrf;Edkif\/ xykd \*k Kd¾v\f tusi hfy#yd 'gon f 'uk m© y#yd 'g rn\f / wpzf e f ord ;fqn;fxm;tyNfy;Daom ÓPjfzi hfyidk ;fjcm;

,lxm;tyfNyD;aom ½kyfemrf&dSaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ 0dyóemudk usifhoHk;&mtcgü t&d,r\*fÓPf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmjcif;\ av;aES;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh 'E¨mbdnmrnf\/

(tbd-|-1-260/ rlv#D-1-112/)

vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|meftm;jzifh ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh ykdif;jcm;,lrIudkyif þü (u) ½kyfudk odrf;qnf;rI (c) emrfudk odrf;qnf;rI (\*) ½kyfemrfudk odrf;qnf;rI[k qdkvdkayonf/ xdkodkY ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,l&mü cufcufcJcJ ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,l&vQif 'ku©y#dy'g jzpf\/ ½kyfudk ÓPfjzifh yikd ;fjcm;,pl Ouf v,G uf cl ahJ pumr l emruf kdÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;,&l mü c,J O;faejyevf Qivf n;f 'uk y© #yd 'gyif jzpf\/ þodkYvQif y#dy'ge,f rukefao;orQ wpfae&m&mü cJ,Of;aevQif 'ku©my#dy'g[k csnf; ac:qdk&onf[k rSwfom;yg/

## 2/ 'kwd, - emr½ly00w¬mye 0g&

emr½lyrwåara0wH? e tanm aumpd owåm'daumwd 00w¬myeH emr½ly00w¬myeH/

(rlv#D-1-112/) emrf½kyfrQom &dS\? emrf½kyfrSwpfyg; yk\*¾dKvf owå0g ZD0 twå vl ewf jA[®mponf r&dS[k ydkif;jcm;

rSwfom;jcif;onf emr½ly00w¬mewnf;/ 'd|d0dok'd¨pcef;yif jzpfonf/ (rlv#D-1-112/) tMuiaf ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v f wpOf ;Donvf n;f (ryirf ye;f v,G vf ,G uf ul El iS yhf i f jzpaf p ç qi;fqi;f&&J J cJcJ,Of;,Of; yifyifyef;yef;ESifhyif jzpfap) ½kyf-emrfudk ÓPfjzifh ykdif;jcm;um,lí emrf½kyfudk ydkif;jcm; rSwfom;vwfaomf qif;qif;&J&J cJcJ,Of;,Of; yifyifyef;yef; NidKNidKjiifjiif uoduatmufjzifh ydkif;jcm; rSwfom;,l&\/ (yk\*¾dKvf owå0g ZD0 twå vl ewf jA[®mponf r&dS? ½kyfemrfrQom &dS\[k ydkif;jcm; rwS of m;jci;fwn;f/) ½yk -f emruf kd yidk ;fjcm;rwS of m;tyNfy;Djyeaf omvf n;f 0yd óemusiohf ;kHjci;fu kd usiohf ;kHvwfaomf MumjrifhrS r\*fÓPfudk jzpfapjcif;iSm pGrf;Edkif\? xkdyk\*¾dKvf\ y#dy'gESifh tbdnmPfonfvnf; 'ku©my#dy'g 'E¨mbdnmyif rnfayonf/ (tbd-|-1-260/)

½yk ef mruf kdÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;,al om ½yl g½yl y&\*d [¾ ÓP\f cucf pJ mG jzp&f í 'uk y© #yd 'g jzpNfy;Daemuf ½kyf-emrfudk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif; emr½ly00w¬mepaom ÓPfwdkYonf qefYusifbuf udavomwdkYu en;fyg;vQi f v,G uf pl mG Ny;Dp;Dum ock y#yd 'g jzpEf ikd \f / xokd Ykdock y#yd 'g jzpaf omvf n;f xokd Ykdv,G uf pl mG NyD;pD;aomyk\*¾dKvfrSm o'¨g 0D&d, owd orm"d ynm[laom £a`E´wdkYu EkHYae nHhaevQif t&d,r\*f\ xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmzdkY&efvnf; EkHYaES;aernfom jzpf\/ þodkYvQif emr½ly00w¬meÓPf = emrf½kyfudk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;aomÓPf = ½kyfemrfudk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;aomÓPf paom ÓPfwdkY\ cJ,Of;pGm NyD;pD;&jci;fon f t&,d r\*wf &m; jzpaf y:vm&mü EaYHk E;Sr I jzpzf &Ykd e f {uetf aMumi;f r[wk af y/ 0yd óemÓPEf iS hf twlwuG ,SOfwGJvsuf&dSaom o'¨gpaom £a`E´wdkY\ EkHYjcif; nHhjcif;uom t&d,r\*fw&m; jzpfay:vm&mü EkHYEkHYaES;aES; xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmzdkY&ef {ueftaMumif; jzpfaomaMumifh emr½ly00w¬myepaom ÓPfwdkY\ cJ,Of;pGm NyD;pD;yHkudk yxr ½lyg½lyy&d\*¾[0g&ü rxnfhbJ ½kyfemrfudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif; ½yl g½yl y&\*d [¾ ÓP\f c,J O;fpmG jzpjfci;faMumiohf m 'uk y© #yd 'g jzpxf ukd yf ukH kd qxkd ukd of jzi hf t|uxmu rdefYqdkxm;onf [l\/

1/ ½lyg½lyy&d\*¾[ 0g&ESifh tvm;wlyifç

2/ emr½ly00w¬mye = emrf½kyfudk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;ç

3/ ypö,y&d\*¾[ = taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;jcif;ç

4/ vu©Py#da0" = vu©Pma&;oHk;wefudk xdk;xGif;odjcif;ç

5/ eduEÅdy&d,m'ge = Mobmoponfü om,maom eduEÅdudk ukefcef;apjcif; --þ0g&wdkYüvnf; 'ku©my#dy'g jzpfyHkudk xkdufovdk rSwfyg/ yxr0g&jzpfaom ½lyg½lyy&d\*¾[ 0g&ESifh aygif;aomf 'ku©my#dy'ge,fü tm;vHk; (5)0g& vm&dS\/ xdk (5)0g&wdkYwGif rnfonfhae&mrSm rqdk cufcJaeygu 'ku©my#dy'g rnfonfcsnf;om[k rSwfyg/ (rlv#D-1-112 - Munfhyg/)

## 3/ wwd, - ypö,y&d\*¾[ 0g&

tjcm;wpfa,mufaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf emrf½kyfudk ykdif;jcm;rSwfom;NyD;ívnf; emrf½kyf\ taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lvwfaomf odrf;qnf;vwfaomf qif;qif;&J&J cJcJ,Of;,Of; yifyifyef;yef; NidKNidKjiifjiif uoduatmufjzifh ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;í ,l&\ odrf;qnf;&\/ (þtykdif;jzifh yp,ö y&\*d [¾ ÓPyf ikd ;fu kdjy\? ucgF0wd &P0od 'k ¨dpce;fwn;f/) emr½f yk \f taMumi;fw&m;wuYkd kdÓPjfzihf ykdif;jcm;um ,lNyD;ívnf; 0dyóem usifhoHk;jcif;udk usifhoHk;vwfaomf MumjrifhrS t&d,r\*fÓPfudk jzpfapEdkif\? þodkY jzpfjyefuvnf; 'ku©my#dy'g 'E¨mbdnmyif rnfayonf/ (tbd-|-1-260/)

## 4/ pwkw¬ - vu©Py#da0" 0g&

tjcm;wpfa,mufaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf emrf½kyf\ taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;-

jcm;um ,Nly;Dívn;f tepd ö'uk ©tewvå uP© mwuYkd kdx;kdxiG ;fí ovd waf om fqi;fqi;f&&J JccJ ,J O;f,O;f yifyifyef;yef; NidKNidKjiifjiif uoduatmufjzifh xdk;xGif;í od&\? odatmif usifh&\/ (þtydkif;jzifh vu©Por®oe[k ac:aom or®oeÓPfudk jy\/) vu©Pma&;oHk;wefudk xdk;xGif;í odNyD;jyefyguvnf; 0dyóemusifhoHk;jcif;udk usifhoHk;vwfaomf MumjrifhrS t&d,r\*fÓPfudk jzpfapEdkif\/ þodkY jzpfuvnf; 'ku©my#dy'g 'E¨mbdnmyif rnfayonf/ (tbd-|-1-261/)

# 5/ yÍör - eduEÅdy&d,m'ge0g&

tjcm;wpfa,mufaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf vu©Pma&;oHk;wefwdkYudk xdk;xGif;um odNyD;í-

vnf; 0dyóemÓPfonf -----

(u) wdu© = xufjrufpl;&Sonfjzpfíç

( c ) ol& = &J&ifhonfjzpfíç

( \* ) yoEé = Munfvifonfjzpfí ---

0yd óem0euf kd&uG af qmivf wof n&f adS om f rrd \d oEmÅ ewf iG f jzpaf y:vmaom Mobmo ponüf

EpS of uaf eaom 0yd óemeud EudÅ kdxu0f e;fusi f ord ;fusK;H,il ivf waf om f = vuP© ma&;o;kHwewf iuf m 0dyóem½Ijcif;jzifh ukefcef;apvwfaomf qif;qif;&J&J cJcJ,Of;,Of; yifyifyef;yef; NidKNidKjiifjiif uoduatmufjzifh xuf0ef;usif odrf;usKH;,l&\ = 0dyóem½Ivsuf ukefcef;ap&\/ qufíqdkOD;tHh -----

0yd óem\ npnf L;aMumi;fjzpaf om Mobmo ponwf üYkd EpS of uaf eaom 0yd óemeud EudÅ kdxu0f e;fusif odrf;usKH;,lNyD;í = 0dyóem½Ivsuf ukefcef;apNyD;í 0dyóem usifhoHk;jcif;udk usifhoHk;vwfaomf MumjrifhrS t&d,r\*fÓPfudk jzpfay:apEdkif\/ þodkYvnf; 'ku©my#dy'g 'E¨mbdnm rnfonfom jzpfayonf/ þ0g&udk t|uxmq&mawmfwdkYu 'ku©my#dy'g 'E¨mbdnm[k ESpfoufawmfrlMuukef\/ þ 0g&udk 'ku©my#dy'g 'E¨mbdnm[laom þtrnfudk jyKawmfrltyf\/ þodkY tprS pí xif&Sm;jyjcif;udk od&Sdygav/ þenf;vrf;Oyg,ftwdkif; aemufü vmukefaom 'ku©my#dy'g cdyÜgbdnmç okcgy#dy'g 'E¨mbdnmç okcgy#dy'g cdyÜgbdnm[laom oHk;rsKd;ukefaom y#dy'gwdkYudkvnf; od&Sdygavukef/ (tbd-|-1-261/)

## t|uxmq&mawmfwdkY ESpfoufawmfrlaom 0g&

ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ vu©Pma&;oHk;wefudk xdk;xGif;í odaom uvmyor®oeÓPf = vu©P-

y#da0" 0g&\ tqHk;ü ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfrI ysufrIudk cPypöKyÜefodkY qdkufatmif odjrifaom O',AÁ,ÓPfonf jzpfay:vm\/ xdk O',AÁ,ÓPfydkif;ü Mobmo paom 0dyóem\ npfnL;aMumi;f Oyuadú vow&m;woYkd n f xi&f mS ; jzpaf y:vmMu\/ xOkd yuadú vow&m;wuYkd kd o;kHBurd wf ikd wf ikd f 0dyóemÓPfjzifh cGm&jcif;tm;jzifh cJ,Of;rI&Sdaom 0g&udk 'ku©my#dy'g[lí t|uxmq&mawmfwdkYu ESpfoufawmfrlMuukef\/ taMumif;rl ----- y#dy'ge,f\ þ0dyóEkyuúdavoudk y,fcGm&jcif; = eduEÅd y&d,m'ge 0g&vQif tqHk;tydkif;tjcm; &SdaomaMumifh jzpf\/ þ0dyóem\ npfnL;aMumif; Oyuúdavoudk y,fcGm&aom 0dyóEkyuúdavo 0du©rÇe 0g& = eduEÅdy&d,m'ge 0g&\ rNidKrjiif ryifryef; rcJr,Of;onf\ tjzpfonf &Sdygaomfvnf; a&S;jzpfukefaom ½lyg½lyy&d\*¾[ 0g& ponfwdkY\ cJ,Of;ukefonf\ tjzpfonf &Sdvwfaomf 'ku©my#dy'g jzpfrIonf t|uxmüqtkd yNfy;Daom en;f&odS nof m jzpaf omaMumi hfrwm;jrptf yof nof m[ krwS of m;em,yl gav/

(rlv#D-1-112/) wpfenf; ----- £rH 0g&H a&mapoHk = þ0g&udk ESpfoufawmfrlMuukef\ - [l&m0,f þ0g&[lonf aemufqHk;jzpfaom eduEÅdy&d,m'ge 0g&udkom qdkvdkonf r[kwf? ½lyg½lyy&d\*¾[ 0g&[laom yxr0g&rS pí oHk;Budrfwdkifatmif udavomwdkYudk cJcJ,Of;,Of; cGm,l&aom 0g&tm;vHk;udkyif ]]£r H 0g& H = þ0g&}} [k qdkvdkayonf/ oHk;Budrfwdkifwdkif udavomwdkYudk cGm,l&aom 0g&tm;vHk;onfyif 'ku©my#dy'gcsnf; rnfonfom [lvdkonf/

tMuiaf ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ e0f , f tm;v;kHaom (5)0g&wüYkd uad vomwuYkd kd wpBfurd cf mG ½jHkzihf ESpfBudrfcGm½kHjzifh 0dyóemÓPfonf wdk;wufí t&d,r\*fodkY qdkufa&mufoGm;vQifum; xdka,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvftzdkY tvHk;pHkaom ½lyg½lyy&d\*¾[paom ÓPfwdkYü cJ,Of;rI r&Sd jzpfae\? xdkyk\*¾dKvf\ y#dy'gudk okcgy#dy'g[k od&Sdygav/ (rlv#D-1-112/) r[m#Dumq&mawmf\ oHk;oyfcsuf

uvmyor®oe 0g&\ tqHk;ü O',AÁ,mEkyóemÓPfonf jzpfay:vmvwfaomf xdkO',A,Á ÓPaf Mumi hf jzpaf y:vmaom 0yd óEyk uadú vo = 0yd óem\ npnf L;aMumi;fw&m;wuYkd kd o;kHBurd f wdkifwdkif cGmojzifh qif;&Jyifyef;NidKjiifrI&Sdaom 0g&udk 'ku©my#dy'g[lí t|uxmq&mjrwfwdkYu ESpfoufawmfrlMuaMumif;udk rlv#Dumq&mjrwfwdkY zGifhqdkawmfrlMuonfum; rSefygayukef\? odkYaomf t|omvdeDt|uxm (261)ü -----

0dyóemÓaP wdau© ola& yoaEé 0[aEÅ OyÜEéH 0dyóemeduEÅd H y&d,m'd,rmaem 'kau©e uoda&e udvraEÅm y&d,m'd,wd/ (tbd-|-1-261/)

0yd óemÓPof n f xujfrupf ;l&oS njfzpíf &&J iohf njfzpíf Munvf iof njfzpíf 0yd óem0euf kd &GufaqmifEdkifvwfonf&Sdaomf rdrdoEÅmefwGif jzpfay:vmaom Mobmoponfü ESpfoufaeaom 0dyóemeduEÅdudk xuf0ef;usif odrf;usKH;,lvwfaomf = 0dyóem½Ivsuf ukefcef;apvwfaomf qif;qif;&J&J cJcJ,Of;,Of; yifyifyef;yef; NidKNidKjiifjiif uoduatmufjzifh xuf0ef;usif odrf;usKH;,l&\ =

0dyóem½Ivsuf ukefcef;ap&\/ (tbd-|-1-261/) þodkY rdefYqdkxm;awmfrlaomaMumifh þ0k|me\*grdeD0dyóemodkY rwdkifrD aU&StzdkYü rkÍödwkurswmÓPfponfwdkY\ tjzpfjzifh jzpfaom xdkocFg½kayu©mÓPfonfvnf; rdrd\ qefYusifbufw&m;wdkYudk qif;qif;&J&J NidKNidKjiifjiif yifyifyef;yef;jzifh cGm,l&onf&Sdaomf 'ku©y#dy'g tzdkYüomvQif wnfae\[k rSwfom;yg/ aupdq&mwdkYum; 0dyóem\ npfnL;aMumif; OyuúdavowdkYudk cGmaom r\*¾gr\*¾00w¬me ÓPf = O',AÁ,ÓPfESifh þocFg½kayu©mÓPfudk ÓPfcsif;wlí wpfckwnf;tjzpf aygif;,laom {uweå n;f\ tprG ;fjzi hf0od 'k rd¨ \*t¾ |uxmu y#yd 'gyikd ;fwiG f ziG qhf xdk m;on[f k t,&l \dS / (txuwf iG f a&;om;wifjychJaom 0dok'd¨r\*¾t|uxmü vm&Sdaom y#dy'gav;rsKd;udk jyefMunfhyg/)

(r[m#D-2-476/)

## y#dy'g uGJjym;rI wlnDrI

xykd #yd 'gon f tcsKUdaom &[e;ftm; to;Dto;D jzp\f ? tcsKUdaom &[e;ftm; t&,d r\*af v;yg;v;kHwüYkd wprf sK;dwn;fom jzp\f / tx;lrmS b&k m;&iS wf tYkd m; t&,d r\*af v;yg;v;kHwoYkd nvf n;f ock gy#yd 'g cdyÜgbdnmcsnf;om = csrf;omaom tusifh &Sdukefí vsifjrefaom todÓPf &dSukefonfcsnf;om jzpfukef\/ xdkYtwl w&m;ppfolBuD; jzpfawmfrlaom t&Sifom&dykwå udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;\ t&d,r\*f av;ygv;kHwoYkd nvf n;f okcgy#dy'g cdyÜgbdnm csnf;om jzpfukef\? wpfzef t&Sifr[marm\*¾v’mef udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;\ aomwmywådr\*fonf okcgy#dy'g cdyÜgbdnm jzpf\/ txufr\*foHk;yg;wdkYonf

'ku©my#dy'g 'E¨mbdnmwdkY jzpfukef\/ (0dok'¨d-2-307/) tb"d rm® t|omved tD |uxmüum; þo Ykd ziG qhf xkd m;\/ t&iS rf [marm\*v¾ m’ e f u,kd af wmjfrwf Bu;D\ txurf \* f o;kHyg;woYkd n f'ku©my#dy'g cdyÜgbdnmwdkY jzpfukef\/ taMumif;rl idkufrsOf;jcif;onf vrT ;fr;kdEydS pf utf yof n\f tjzpaf Mumiwhf n;f/ r[mu½Pk mawm&f iS f jzpaf wmrf al om orm® orKÁ' ¨ b&k m; &Sifonf (7)&ufywfvHk; i,f&G,faom owdk;om;udkuJhodkY t&Sifr[marm\*¾v’mef udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;\ r\*zf vkd tf viYkd mS &uG af qmiaf y;awmrf cl \hJ / t&iS rf [marm\*v¾ m’ e frax&fjrwBfu;Donvf n;f r[mou&ú mZf (103)ckESpf wydkYwGJvqef; (1)&ufaeYwGif t&Sifom&dykwårax&ftavmif; jzpfawmfrlonfh Oywdó y&dAdkZfxHrS t&SiftóZdrax&f a[mMum;awmfrlvdkufonfh ----- a, "r®m a[wkyÜb0g - tpcsDaom w&m;\*gxm a'oemawmuf kdemMum;ciG hf&&adS wmrf ol nthf wuG f aomwmywrdå \*zf vkd of Ykdqukd af &muaf wmf rcl \hJ / xakd e Ynaeyikd ;fwiG f {[ dbud K©&[e;f jzpaf wmrf Nly;Daemu fr\*"wikd ;f t0itf yg uv0’ gVywk &å mG ukd qGrf;cH&Gmtjzpf trSDjyKí awmtkyfwpfck twGif;ü &[ef;w&m;udk qufvufí yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfawmf rpl O f (7)&uaf jrmuaf om aeüY iukd rf sO;fvsu f xikd af eawmrf cl \hJ ? xtkd cgü xrkd ax&jfrwuf kd b&k m;&iS uf ]]arm\*¾v’me ...oifonf idkufrsOf;aeoavm? arm\*¾v’me ...oifonf idkufrsOf;aeoavm}} [k ar;awmfrl\/ ,if;odkY tdyfcsifidkufrsOf;rIonf vTrf;rdk; ESdyfpuftyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh t&Sifr[marm\*¾v’mef udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;\ txufr\*f oHk;yg;wdkYonf 'ku©my#dy'g cdyÜgbdnmwdkY jzpfukef\/ bk&m;&Sif ñTefMum;awmfrlonfhtwdkif; tdyfcsifidkufrsOf;rIudk tmavmu onmudk yGm;vsuf y,fazsmufawmfrlNyD;aemuf &[ef;w&m;udk qufvuf tm;xkwfawmfrl&m vsifjrefpGm txufr\*fzdkvf oHk;yg;odkY qdkufa&muf oGm;awmfrlaomaMumifh cdyÜgbdnm yk\*¾dKvf jzpfawmfrl&ayonf/ þo Ykd oabm&adS om r[mbnd ywÜ å = Bu;Drm;aom toÓd P&f odS \l tjzpof Ykd a&mu&f ídS aeaom

om0u\aomfrSvnf; t&d,r\*fav;yg;odkY a&mufaMumif; tusifhy#dy'gonf vIyf&Sm;ao;\? ajymif;vJrI uGJjym;rI &SdwHkao;\? <uif;aom yk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ y#dy'gonfum; tb,faMumifh rvIyf&Sm;bJ &SdEdkifvwåHUenf;? rajymif;vJbJ ruGJjym;bJ &dSEdkifvwåH henf;? vIyf&Sm;rI&dSvwåHUonfom &dSEdkifonfom jzpf\? ajymif;vJrI uGJjym;rI&SdvwåHUonfom &SdEdkifonfom jzpf\/

1/ tcsKdUaom &[ef;\ t&d,r\*fav;yg;vHk;wdkYonf 'ku©my#dy'g 'E¨mbdnmwdkYcsnf;om jzpfukef\/

2/ tcsKdUaom &[ef;\ t&d,r\*fav;yg;vHk;wdkYonf 'ku©my#dy'g cdyÜgbdnmwdkYcsnf;om jzpfukef\/

3/ tcsKdUaom &[ef;\ t&d,r\*fav;yg;vHk;wdkYonf okcgy#dy'g 'E¨mbdnmwdkYcsnf;om jzpfukef\/

4/ tcsKdUaom &[ef;\ t&d,r\*fav;yg;vHk;wdkYonf okcgy#dy'g cdyÜgbdnmwdkYcsnf;om jzpfukef\/

5/ tcsKdUaom &[ef;\ yxrr\*f = aomwmywådr\*fonf 'ku©my#dy'g cE¨mbdnm jzpf\/ 'kwd, r\*f = ou'g\*grdr\*fonf 'ku©my#dy'g cdyÜgbdnm jzpf\/ wwd,r\*f = tem\*grdr\*fonf okcgy#dy'g

'E¨mbdnm jzpf\/ pwkw¬r\*f = t&[wår\*fonf okcgy#dy'g cdyÜgbdnm jzpf\/ þodkYvQif ocFg½kayu©mÓPfonf y#dy'g\ xl;jcm;rIudk owfrSwfay;\[k rSwfyg/

(tbd-|-1-280/) y#dy'gonf vIyf&Sm;rI ajymif;vJrI&SdouJhodkY tvm;wlyif t"dywdonfvnf; vIyf&Sm;rI &Sd\? ajymi;fvrJ I &\dS ? x;ljcm;r I &\dS / tcsKUdaom a,m\*g0p& &[e;fawm\f t&,d r\* f av;yg;v;kHwoYkd nvf n;f qE´m"dyawa,s = qE´[laom t"dywdaMumifh jzpfukef\/ tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmf\ t&d,r\*f av;yg;vHk;wdkYonf 0D&d,m"dyaw,s = 0D&d,[laom t"dywdaMumifh jzpfukef\/ tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmf\ t&d,r\*f av;yg;wdkYonf pdwåm"dyaw,s = pdwf[laom t"dywdaMumifh jzpfukef\/ tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmf\ t&d,r\*f av;yg;vHk;wdkYonf 0DrHom"dyaw,s =

0DrHo = ynm [laom t"dywdaMumifh jzpfukef\/ (tbd-|-1-280/) wpfzef tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmf\ yxrr\*fonf qE´[laom t"dywdaMumifh jzpf\? 'wk ,d r\*of n f 0&D ,d [al om t"yd wad Mumi hfjzp\f ? ww,d r\*of n f pwd [f al om t"yd wad Mumi hfjzp\f / pwwk r¬ \*of n f 0rD oH [al om t"yd wad Mumi hf jzp\f / þovYkd Qi f t"yd wwd oYkd nvf n;f tcsKUdaom a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmf\ t&d,r\*f av;yg;wdkYü xl;jcm;rI uGJjym;rI &Sdukef\/ tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&

&[e;fawm\f t&,d r\*af v;yg;wüYkd wprf sK;dwn;fom jzpuf ek \f [ k rwS of m;yg/ þovYkd Qi f ocgF½ak yum© ÓPof n f y#yd 'g\ x;lax G ujJGym;ruI kdrwS of m;\ jraJ p\/ 0ad rmu\© x;laxuG jJGym;ruI kdjraJ paMumi;fudkum; a&S;ü qdkcJhNyD/ (tbd-|-1-280/ 0dok'¨d-2-307/)

## wpfenf; t&d,r\*fÓPf\ trnfrsm; &&SdyHk

wpfenf;tm;jzifh us,fus,fjyefYjyefY jynfhjynfhpHkpHk qdk&aomf t&d,r\*fonf -----

1/ o&o = rdrdoabmtm;jzifh (rdrd\ jzpfaMumif; 0daootm;jzifh) aomfvnf;aumif;ç

2/ ypöeDu = qefYusifbuftm;jzifh aomfvnf;aumif;ç

3/ o\*kP = rdrd\*kPftm;jzifh aomfvnf;aumif;ç

4/ tm&rP® = tm½kHtm;jzifh aomfvnf;aumif;ç

5/ tm\*re = t&d,r\*fjzpfaMumif; 0dyóemtm;jzifh aomfvnf;aumif; --þ (5)rsKd;aom taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh trnfemrudk &&Sd\/ xif&Sm;apthH -----

1/ o&o ----- tu,fí ocFg½kayu©mÓPfonf tedpötm;jzifh = tedpö[k awblru ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk oHk;oyfjcif;[laom taMumif;aMumifh edrdwårS xonf jzpfthH? tedrdwå 0darmu© = tedrdwå[lí rSwftyfaom vGwfjcif;jzifh t&d,r\*fonf vGwf\/ tu,fí 'ku©[k oHk;oyfaomaMumifh edrdwårS xonf jzpfthH? tyÜPd[dw0darmu© = tyÜPd[dw[lí rSwftyfaom vGwfjcif;jzifh t&d,r\*fonf vwG \f / tu,íf tew[å k o;kHoyjfci;faMumi hf erd wd rå S xon f jzptf ?Hh onk w0ad rmu © = onk w[íl rwS tf yaf om vwG jfci;fjzi hft&,d r\*of n fvwG \f / terd wd åtyPÜ [d wd onk w[al om þtrnof nf t&d,r\*f\ o&o = rdrdoabmtm;jzihf NyD;aom trnfjzpf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-307/) r\*¾uwåKum, 0k|meud&d,m, {uEÅdua[wkblwm ocFg½kayu©m zvlypma&e ]]0k|mwD}}wd 0wk må / ,om® 0g ocgF½ak yum© w d0|k me\*gred ,d m {w HOyvuP© ?H w'aEmÅ \*"Í öa\*gMwbÓk P Herd wd aå wm

0k|mwd? wo®m 0kwåH {uwåea,e ]]or®odwGm 0k|mwD}}wd/ (r[m#D-2-477/) t&d,r\*fonfomvQif 0k|mer[kwfavm[lrl ---- tajzrSm þodkYjzpf\/ 0k|meud&d,m = edrdwåESifh y0wårS xjcif;Bud,m\ xwwfaom w&m; = uwåm;rSm t&d,r\*f jzpf\/ xkdt&d,r\*f\ {uefpifppf taMumif;&if;jzpfaom w&m;um; ocFg½kayu©mÓPfwnf;/ (ocFg½kayu©mÓPfudk uGufí qdkjcif;rSm y"meenf;[k rSwfyg/) tusKd;jzpfaom t&d,r\*f\ edrdwå - y0wårS xjcif;[laom trnfudk taMumif; jzpfaom ocFg½kayu©mÓPftay:ü wifpm;í taMumif;jzpfaom ocFg½kayu©mÓPfudk zvlypm& tm;jzifh edrdwå = ocFgedrdwfrS x\[k t|uxmu zGifhqdkxm;onf rSwfyg/ wpfenf; --- ocFg½kayu©mudk txuyf g t|uxmü azmjfyjci;fon f OyvuP© en;f e'd óeen;fomwn;f/ xokd cgF½ak yum© ÓPjfzihf 0k|me\*grdeD0dyóem tm;vHk;udk aumuf,lyg/ xdk0k|me\*grdeD0dyóemü twGif;0ifaom a\*gMwbk-

ÓPfonfvnf; ocFg&edrdwfrS xonfom jzpf\? xdkaMumifh ocFg½kayu©mÓPfESifh a\*gMwbkÓPfudk 0dyóemÓPfcsif;wlí wpfaygif;wnf; wpfpkwnf; ,lvsuf {uwåenf;tm;jzifh ocFg½kayu©mÓPfonf tedpö[k 'ku©[k tewå[k oHk;oyfí ocFg&edrdwfrS x\[k t|uxm zGifhqdkjcif; jzpfonf/

(r[m#D-2-477/)

rSwfcsuf ----- txufwGif bmomjyefqdkxm;onfhtwdkif; or®odwGmü wGm-ypönf;\ teufudk [dwf-teuf MuHí ocFg½kayu©mÓPfonf ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k ('ku©[k tewå[k) 0dyóem ½yI mG ;o;kHoyjfci;f[al om taMumi;faMumi hft&,d r\*of n f erd wd Eå iS hfy0wrå S xon f jzptf [Hh k tajzmihf t"dyÜg,f,lchJvQifum; þ zvlypm&enf;ESifh {uwåenf;wdkYudk xyfrHMuHzG,f rvdk[k rSwfyg/

2/ ypöeDu ----- t&d,r\*f\ a&S;tzdkYü jzpfaom 0dyóemÓPf[laom ykAÁbm\*owdy|mer\*fESifh t&d,r\*fudk r\*fcsif;wlí ÓPfcsif;wlí wpfckwnf;tjzpf ,lvsuf {uwåenf;tm;jzifh r\*f[k ac:qdktyfaom xdkr\*fonf (= xdkavmuD avmukwå&mr\*fonf) tedpömEkyóemÓPfjzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ oEÅwdCe orl[Ce udpöCe tm&r®PCe [laom Ce toD;toD; = ½kyfwHk;½kyfcJ emrfwHk;emrfcJ

to;Dto;Du kd ÓPjfzi hf NzKdczJG suqf ;Djci;f cjJGcr;fpwd jfzmjci;fu kd jyKí epd eö rd wd f "0k erd wd f oówerd wd wf uYkd kd y,fpGefYvsuf vm\? xdkaMumifh xdkr\*fonf tedrdwå rn\f / wpfzef 'ku©mEkyóemÓPfjzifh okconmudk y,fpGefYí yPd"d[k qdktyfaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYü

awmifhwjcif;udk ajcmufcef;apí vmonf\ tjzpfaMumifh xdkr\*fonf tyÜPd[dw rnf\/ tewåmEkyóemÓPfjzifh twå-owå-yk\*¾v[laom trSwfonmudk y,fpGefYí ocFg&w&m;ü twå-owå-yk\*¾vrS uif;qdwfonf\ tjzpfudk jriftyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh xdkr\*fonf twå-owåyk\*¾vrS uif;qdwfaom onk w rnf\/ xdkYaMumifh þtedrdwåç tyÜPd[dwç oknw[k qdktyfaom trnfoHk;yg; taygif;onf ypöeDu = qefYusifbuftm;jzifh NyD;aom trnf jzpf\/

(0dok'¨d-2-307/ r[m#D-2-477/)

3/ o\*Pk ----- wpfzef t&d,r\*fü &m\*ponf r&Sdjcif;aMumifh xdkr\*fonf &m\*ponfwdkYrS uif;qdwfon\f tjzpaf Mumi hf onk w rnf\/ ]]ig-igh[m}}[lí pGJvrf;tyfukefaom ½lyedrdwf a0'emedrdwf ponwf \Ykd r&jdSci;faMumiçhf wpef n;f ----- &m\*edrdwf a'goedrdwf arm[edrdwf ponfwdkY\omvQif r&jdSci;faMumiçf wpef n;f ----- txnfudk,f oEÅmefj'yf &SdukefouJhodkY xifwwfaom ocFg&edrdwfwdkY\ r&jdSci;faMumi hf terd wd å rnf\/ &m\*yPd"dç a'goyPd"dç arm[yPd"dwdkY\ r&Sdjcif;aMumifh = &m\* [laom awmifhwjcif;ç a'go[laom awmifhwjcif;ç arm[[laom awmifhwjcif;wdkY\ r&Sdjcif;aMumifh tyÜPd[dw rnf\/ xdkaMumifh þ oknwç tedrdwåç tyÜPd[dw [laom trnfoHk;yg; taygif;onf xdkt&d,r\*f\ o\*kP = rdrd\*kPftm;jzifh NyD;aom trnf rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-307/ r[m#D-2-477/)

4/ tm&rP® ---- eAd mÁ ewf &m;awmjfrwof n ftv;kHpakH om ocgF&w&m;r Sui;fqwd of n\f tjzpaf Mumihf vnf;aumif;ç twårS uif;qdwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif; onk w rnf\/ xdkt&d,r\*fonf oknw trnf&aom edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfudk tm½kHjyK&aomaMumifh onk w rnf\[lí qdktyf\/ edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfonf tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&edrdwf r&dSaomaMumifh terd wd å rn\f / xtkd &,d r\*of nf tedrdwå trnf&aom edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfudk tm½kHjyKaomaMumifh terd wd årnf\[lí qdktyf\/ edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfonf wPSmyPd"d ponfwdkY\ r&dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifh tyÜPd[dw rnf\/ xdk t&d,r\*fonf tyÜPd[dw trnf&aom edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfudk tm½kHjyKaomaMumifh tyÜPd[dw rn\f [íl qtkd y\f / þonk w terd wd åtyPÜ [d wd [al om trnof ;kHyg; taygi;fon fxtkd &,d r\*\f

tm½kHtm;jzifh &tyfaom trnfwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-307/ r[m#D-2-477-478/)

5/ tm\*re ----- a&S;ü a&;om;wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; tm\*reonf 0dyóem\*reç r\*¾g\*re[k ESpfrsKd; &dS\/ xdkESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif t&d,r\*fü 0dyóem\*reudk &tyf\? t&d,zdkvfü r\*¾g\*reudk &tyf\/ (t&d, r\*f\ jzpfay:vmaMumif; jzpfonfh 0dyóemudk 0dyóem\*re[kvnf;aumif;ç t&d,zdkvf\ jzpfay:vmaMumif; jzpfonfh t&d,r\*fw&m;udk r\*¾g\*re[kvnf;aumif; toD;toD; ac:qdk\/) rSefayonf tewmå Eyk óemon focgF&w&m;wüYkd twrå Sui;fqwd of n\f tjzpuf dk½jIritf yof n\f tjzpaf Mumihf rdrd oabmtm;jzifh oknw rnf\/ oknw0dyóem\ t&d,r\*fonf = oknw0dyóemaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom t&d,r\*fonf 0dyóem\*retm;jzifh oknw rnf\/ tedpömEkyóemonf edpöedrdwf "k0edrdwf oówedrdwfwdkYudk y,fcGmjcif;aMumifh tedrdwå rnf\/ tedrdwå0dyóem\ t&d,r\*fonf = tedrdwå0dyóemaMumifh jzpfay:vm&aom t&d,r\*fonf 0dyóem\*retm;jzifh tedrdwå rnf\/ þt&d,r\*f\ tedrdwå[laom trnfudk tbd"r®ma'oemawmfenf;tm;jzifh r&tyf r&Edkif? okwåef a'oemawmfenf;tm;jzifhom &Edkifonf/ rSefayonf ----- xdkokwåefü a\*gMwbkÓPfonf tedrdwå trn&f aom eAd mÁ euf kd tm½jHkyKí terd wd å trn&f oSd n f jzpíf rrd od n f t&,d r\*\f jzpaf y:vmaMumi;f jzpfonfh 0dyóem\*re y#dy'g t&müwnfí t&d,r\*ftm; tedrdwå[laom trnfudk ay;\/ þodkY a&S;q&mjrwfwdkY qdkawmfrlMuukef\/ xdktaMumif;jzpfaom 0dyóemonf ay;tyfaom trnfjzifh t&d,r\*fudk tedrdwå[lí qdktyf\/ wpzf e fr\*g¾\*retm;jzi hft&,d zvkd of n fterd wd årn\f [al om pum;on foijhfrwof nof mvQif

jzpfayonf/ 'ku©mEkyóemonf awblru ocFg&w&m;wdkYü wPSm[laom awmifhwjcif;udk ajcmufaoUGapí t&,d r\*of wYkd ikd af tmi fvmon\f tjzpaf Mumi hftyPÜ [d wd rn\f / tyPÜ [d wd 0yd óemjzihf t&d,r\*fonf = tyÜPd[dw0dyóemaMumifh jzpfay:vm&aom t&d,r\*fonf tyÜPd[dw rnf\/ tyÜPd[dwt&d,r\*f\ t&d,zdkvfonf tyÜPd[dwt&d,zdkvf rnf\/ þodkYaomenf;jzifh 0dyóemonf rdrd\ tyÜPd[dw[laom trnfudk t&d,r\*ftm; ay;\? t&d,r\*fonf rdrd\ tyÜPd[dw [laom trnfudk rdrd\ t&d,zdkvftm; ay;\? xdkaMumifh þtyÜPd[dw[laom trnfonf tm\*re tm;jzifh NyD;aom trnfwnf;/ þodkYvQif þocFg½kayu©mÓPfonf 0darmu© txl;tjym;udk jrJap\ owfrSwfay;\/ (0dok'¨d-2-307-308/)

## y#doaE¨usKd;udk ay;Edkifonfh ocFg½kayu©mrsKd;

uxH ykxkZÆeó p aou©ó p ocFg½kayu©m, pdwåó tbdeD[ma&m {uwåH a[mwd/ ykxkZÆeó ocFg½kayu©H tbdeE´awm pdwåH udvdówd? bm0em, y&dyaE¦m a[mwd? y#da0"ó tEÅ&ma,m a[mwd? tm,w d H y#doE¨d,m ypöa,m a[mwd/ aou©ómyd ocFg½kayu©H tbdeE´awm pdwåH udvdówd? bm0em, y&dyaE¦m a[mwd? Owå&d y#da0"ó tEÅ&ma,m a[mwd? tm,wð y#doE¨d,m ypöa,m a[mwd/ {0H ykxkZÆeó p aou©ó p ocFg½kayu©m, pdwåó tbdeD[ma&m

{uwåH a[mwd tbdeE´ea|e/ (y#doH-60/) ykxkZefyk\*¾dKvftm;vnf;aumif; aou©yk\*¾dKvftm;vnf;aumif; ocFg½kayu©mü pdwfudk a&S;½I aqmifjcif;\ wlnDonf\ tjzpfonf tb,fodkY jzpfoenf;[lrl ----- ocFg½kayu©mudk ESpfoufaom ykxkZef\ pdwfonf npfEGrf;\? 0dyóembm0em\ ab;&ef jzpf\? t&d,r\*fjzifh opömav;yg;udk xdk;xGif;odjcif; = y#da0"\ tEÅ&m,f jzpf\/ aemiftcgü y#doaE¨\ taMumif;w&m;jzpf\/ ocFg½kayu©mudk ESpfoufaom aou©yk\*¾dKvf\vnf; pdwfonf npfEGrf;\? 0dyóembm0em\ ab;&ef jzpf\? txuftxuf r\*fÓPfjzifh opömav;yg;udk xdk;xGif; odjcif; = y#da0"\ tEÅ&m,f jzpf\? aemiftcgü y#doaE¨\ taMumif;w&m; jzpf\/ þodkYvQif ykxkZefyk\*¾dKvf\vnf;aumif;ç aou© yk\*¾dKvf\vnf;aumif; ocFg½kayu©mü pdwfudka&S;½Iaqmifjcif;onf ESpfoufwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh wlnDonf\ tjzpfonf jzpfayonf/ (y#doH-60/) tm,w d Hy#doE¨d,m ypöa,m a[mwDwd ocFg½kayu©morÜ,kwåur®ó Av0wåm awae0 ok\*wdy#doE¨d,m 'D,rmem, tbdeE´eocFgawm avmbudavaom tem\*aw umrm0p&ok\*wdy#doE¨d,m ypöa,m a[mwd/ ,o®m udavoo[m,H ur®H 0dyguH Zaewd? wo®m ur®H Zeuypöa,m a[mwd? udavaom Oyw¬rÇuypöa,m/ y / tm,wd Hy#doE¨d,m ypöa,m a[mwDwd aoau©ok aomwmyEéou'g\*grDeH te"d\*wZösmemeH

ocFg½kayu©muar®e 'D,rmem, umrm0p&ok\*wdy#doE¨d,m tbdeE´eudavaom ypöa,m a[mwd? psmevmbDeH ye tem\*grdó p jA[®avmaua,0 y#doE¨meawm ypöa,m e a[mwd/ tEkavmra\*gMwbl[d p 'D,rmem, y#doE¨d,m t,ar0 udavaom ypöa,m a[mwDwd a0'dwaAÁm/

(y#doH-|-1-250/) yxk Zk eyf \*k Kd¾v\f ocgF½ak yum© ÓPEf iS ,hf OS af om apwem[al om u\H tm;aumi;fon\f tjzp-f aMumifh xdkuHonfyifvQif umrok\*wdy#doaE¨usKd;udk ay;vwfaomf ocFg½kayu©mudk ESpfoufjcif;[k qdktyfaom avmbudavomonf tem\*wf umrok\*wdy#doaE¨\ taMumif;w&m; jzpf\? avmb wn;f[al om uad vom taygi;ftazmuf kd&&aSd om ocgF½ak yum© ÓPEf iS hf,OS wf vJG su f &aSd om apwemuHonf umrok\*wdy#doaE¨ paom tusKd;0dygufudk jzpfapEdkif\? xdkaMumifh ocFg½kayu©mÓPfESifh ,SOfaom apwemuHonf tusKd;0dygufudk wdkuf½dkufjzpfapwwfaom Zeu taMumif;w&m; jzpf\/ ocFg½kayu©mudk ESpfoufwwfaom avmbudavomonf tm;ay;axmufyHhwwfaom Oyw¬rÇu taMumif;w&m; jzpf\/ y / aou©yk\*¾dKvfwdkYwGif psmefudk r&&dSMuukefaom aomwmyef ou'g\*grfyk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ ocFg½kayu©mÓPfESifh ,SOfaom apwem[laom ocFg½kayu©muHonf tusKd;ay;tyfaom umrok\*wdy#doaE¨\ ocgF½ak yum© u kd EpS of uaf om avmbuad vomon f tm;ay;axmuyf whH waf om Oywr¬ uÇ taMumi;f w&m;jzpf\? psmef&aom aomwmyef ou'g\*grfwdkYESifh tem\*grfyk\*¾dKvf\ jA[®mjynfüomvQif y#doaE¨ ,ljcif;oabm &dSaomaMumifh ocFg½kayu©mudk ESpfoufaom avmbudavomonf ,if;jA[®m y#doaE¨paom tusKd;0dyguf\ tm;ay;axmufyHhwwfaom Oyw¬rÇu taMumif;w&m;onf rjzpfEdkifay/ tEkavmrç a\*gMwbkÓPfwdkYESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf&dSaom apwem[laom uHw&m;wdkYu tusKd;ay;tyfaom y#od aE\¨ vn;f þocgF½ak yum© u kdEpS of uwf waf om avmbuad vomonyf ivf Qi ftm;ay; axmu-f yHhwwfaom Oyw¬rÇu taMumif;w&m; jzpfonf[k od&dSygav/ (y#doH-|-1-250/) owjdyK&e f tcsuwf p&f y f----- þü tEkavmrÓPfESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf &dSaom ukodkvfapwemuvnf; umrok\*wdü wpfckaom y#doaE¨usKd;udk ay;Edkif\[laom tqdkudkvnf;aumif;ç a\*gMwbkÓPEf iS hf,OS wf vJG su&f aSd om uok vkd af pwemuvn;f umro\*k wüd wpcf ak om y#od aEu¨ sK;du kday;Eikd \f [laom tqdkudkvnf;aumif; owdjyKí rSwfom;xm;yg/ tEkavmr = tEkvHkonfvnf; wpfBudrfom jzpfaom pdwf jzpf\? a\*gMwbkonfvnf; wpfBudrfom jzpfaom pdwf jzpf\/ wpfckaom apwemu wpfckaom b0udk jzpfapEdkifonfhxHk; oufao om"ursm;yifwnf;/ tvm;wlyif ocFg½kayu©muHuvnf; xdkuJhodkY tusKd;ay;EdkifyHkudk oabmaygufoifhayonf/

## ta&;tBuD;qHk;aom tcsdef

oHo&mc&D;wGif usifvnfae&aom ykxkZefvlom; wpfOD;twGuf wpfbufwGif tyg,fü tusKd; ay;jcif;jrJaom yÍömeEÅ&d,uHESifh aoonfhwkdifatmif rpGefYvTwf&ao;aom ed,wrdpäm'd|duHwdkYwGif wpfckckvnf; r&dSonfjzpftHh? wpfbufwGifvnf; jA[®mhjynfü tusKd;ay;jcif;jrJaom aoonfhwkdifatmif ravQmusaom psmefw&m;wnf;[laom r[\*¾KwfuH wpfckckvnf; r&dSonfjzpftHh? wpfbufwGifvnf; yp,ö y&\*d [¾ ÓPof wYkd ikd af tmiaf om 0yd óemÓPrf sm;u kd atmuxf pqf ;kHtm;jzi hf r&&aSd o;onjfzptf ?hH aocgeD; r&PmoEé tcsdefumvum; ta&;tBuD;qHk;aom tcsdefumvyif jzpf\/ xdkykxkZefrsm;tzdkY aocgeD; r&PmoEéaZmonf tukodkvfaZm jzpftHh? tyg,fav;bHk wpfbHkbHkodkY usdef;aoa&muf\/ aocge;D r&PmoEaé Zmon f uok vkd af Zm jzptf ?H xukd of nthf m;avsmpf mG o\*k w d wpbf bkH okH Ykd a&mu\f / xdkukodkvfuHwdkYwGif þocFg½kayu©muHum; tvGef tqifhjrifhrm;aom uHwpfck jzpf\/ or®moarÁm"dÓPf yapöuaAm"dÓPf t\*¾om0uaAm"dÓPf r[mom0uaAm"dÓPf[laom aAm"dÓPfrsm;udk &nf&G,fawmifhwxm;ol r[kwfvQif xdkocFg½kayu©mÓPfodkYwdkifatmif 0dyóembm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;xm;ol olawmfaumif;rsm;onf a,bk,stm;jzifh aoNyD;aemuf 'kwd,b0wGif t&d,r\*fzdkvf edAÁmef[lonfh w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk &&dSEdkifaMumif;udk aomwmEk\*wokwåefwGif bk&m;&Sifudk,fawmfwdkif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcJh\/ ,if;odkY cdkifvHkonfh tmrcHcsuf &dSonfh bk&m;&Sif\ w&m;awmfrsm;udk tm\*rokw[laom oifodç t"d\*rokw[laom usifhod --- þtod ESpfrsKd;jzifh todBuD; odatmif todÓPf&dSonfh vlUb0udk &cdkuf &[ef;b0udk &cdkuf txl; BudK;yrf;oifhvSayonf/ oHo&mc&D; rqHk;ao;olwdkYtwGuf txufwGif a&;om;cJhonfhtwdkif; aocgeD; r&PmoEétcgonf tyg,f'k\*¾wdESifh aumif;&mok\*wdudk vrf;cGJay;onfh ta&;tBuD;qHk;aom tcsdefumv jzpf\/ xdktcgü aumif;&m ok\*wdodkY usdef;ao{uef a&mufapEdkifaom uHrsm;udk xlaxmifxm;NyD; jzpfzdkY vdkayonf/ oHo&mc&D;udk

tqHk;owfEdkifatmif BudK;pm;xm;NyD; jzpfvQifum; wdkif;xuftvGef wHcGefESifh bk&m;yif jzpfacsonf/ þwGif aomwmEk\*wokwåef jrefrmjyefudk qufvufí a&;om;wifjytyfygonf/

## aomwmEk\*wokwåef

&[e;fw Ykd...yom'aomwo Ykdou0f iíf ÓPaomwjzi hfyikd ;fjcm;rwS of m;tyuf ek af omç EwI jfzihf tvGwf&atmif avhusuftyfNyD;ukefaomç pdwfjzifh tzefzef txyfxyf aphaphikik Munfh½I qifjcif oHk;oyftyfNyD;ukefaomçw&m;udk,fteufoabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifhvnf;aumi;f orm® '|d dÓPyf nmjzi hfaumi;fpmG u,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u fxiG ;fazmuof jdritf yNfy;Duek af om w&m;awmfwdkY\ rcRwf{uef &vdrfhrnf[k arQmfvifhtyfukefaom tusKd;qufwdkYonf þav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl -----

1/ &[ef;wdkY ...þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf -----

1/ okwå = okwåtrnf&aom w&m;awmfç

2/ a\*,s = \*gxmESifh pum;ajy ESpfaxGa&maeaom w&m;awmfç

3/ a0,smu&P = \*gxmrzuf oufoufaom pum;ajyw&m;awmfç

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 4/ \*gxm | = \*gxmw&m;awmfç |
| 5/ O'ge | = O'gef; = 0rf;ajrmufpGm usL;&ifhawmfrltyfaom w&m;awmfç |
| 6/ £w0d wk uå | = £w0d wk f= þo Ykdb&k m;&iS of n fa[mMum;awmrf tl y\f ---- þo YkdtpcsvD suf ed'gef;ysKd;xm;aom w&m;awmfç |
| 7/ Zmwu | = Zmwfawmfç |
| 8/ tAÇKw"r® | = rjzpfpzl; tOD;topf tHhMozG,f&mwdkYESifh qufpyfaeaom w&m;awmfç |
| 9/ a0'v’ | = toxd ;l ÓPxf ;luvkd n;f &&íSd EpS of u0f r;fajrmurf uI vkd n;f &&aSd om tar; tajz jzpfaom w&m;awmf --- |

þt\*Fg (9)wefESifh jynfhpHkawmfrlaom w&m;awmfudk oifMum;\/ xdk&[ef;\ oEÅmefü xdkw&m;awmwf oYkd n f yom'aomwo Ykd ou0f iíf ÓPaomwjzi hf yikd ;fjcm;rwS of m;tyuf ek \f ? EwI jfzi hf tvwG f &atmif avhusuftyfNyD; jzpfukef\? pdwfjzifh tzefzef txyfxyf aphaphikik Munhf½Iqifjcif oHk;oyftyNfy;D jzpuf ek \f ? w&m;u,kd f teuof abmtm;jzivhf n;faumi;fç taMumi;fw&m;tm;jzivhf n;faumi;f or®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh aumif;pGm udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjriftyfNyD; jzpfukef\/

(tH-1-504-505/)

«rwS cf su f----- 'd|d,m okyÜ#d0d'¨gwd tw¬awm p um&Pawm p ynm, ok|K y#d0d'¨g ypöu©H uwm/ (t-H |-2-364/) -- b&k m;&iS \f t\*gF (9)weEf iS hf jynpfh akH wmrf al om y#d uwof ;kHy kH w&m;awmüf a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfaom w&m;udk,f teufoabmw&m;wdkYrSm pdwfç apwodufç ½kyfç edAÁmef [laom y&rw¬w&m; (4)yg;wdkYom jzpfMu\/ pwkw¬y&rwf jzpfaom edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfudk tvdk &aSd om oal wmaf umi;fon f a&;SO;DpmG avmu D pwd -f apwoud -f ½yk [f al om w&m;u,kd f teuof abm w&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç ,if;pdwf-apwoduf-½kyfw&m;wdkY\ taMumif;w&m;wdkYvnf;aumif; or®m '|d d ÓPyf nmjzi hf u,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u f xiG ;fazmuof jdriaf tmi f BuKd;pm;&\/ emr½yl y&ad p'ä ÓPEf iS hf ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPfwnf;/ Ówy&dnmwnf;/ tm'd'Dyuenf;wnf;/ Ówy&dnm wD&Py&dnm y[mey&dnm[k y&dnm oHk;rsKd;&dS&m tpjzpfaom Ówy&dnmudk ,lojzifh tv,fjzpfaom wD&P y&nd mç tq;kHjzpaf om y[mey&nd mwuYkd vkd n;f ord ;fusK;H,&l aom en;fwn;f/ emr½yl y&ad p'ä ÓPrf S onf ocFg½kayu©mÓPfodkY wdkifatmifaom 0dyóemÓPfrsm;ESifh jynhfpHkatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwf&ef &nñf eT ;fxm;\/ ,i;fo Ykd BuKd;yr;f&mü a&;SO;DpmG ,i;f pwd -f apwoud -f ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd oiof td aejzihf odatmif BudK;pm;&\? tm\*rokwwnf;/ xdkaemif or®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifatmif ocFg½kayu©mÓPfodkY qdkufonfwdkifatmif BudK;pm;&\? t"d\*rokwwnf;/ ,if;odkY tm\*rokw t"d\*rokw[laom okww&m;ESifh jynhfpHkaom olawmfaumif;udk txl; &nfñTef;xm;onf[k rSwfyg/»

xdk&[ef;onf owd vGwfuif;onfjzpfí aovGef&aomf trSwfrxm; wpfyg;yg;aom ewfjynf

ewfavmuü jzpf\/ (tH-1-505/)

«rSwfcsuf ---- rk|ówd umvH uk½krmaemwd e,d'H Ak'¨0peH tEkó&Powd,m tbma0e

0kwåH? ykxkZÆeumvud&d,H ye oE¨m, 0kwåH/ ykxkZÆaem [d rk|ówd umvH ua&mwd emr/ (tH-|-

2-364/) -----

owvd wG uf i;fon f jzpíf aoveG &f aom f [laom þpum;udk bk&m;pum;awmfudk tpOf

avQmuíf atmuaf rwh waf om ow\d r&jSdci;faMumi hfa[mawmrf ol nuf m; r[wk ?f yxk Zk etf jzpEf iS hf uG,fvGefjcif;udkom &nf&G,fawmfrlí a[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/ rSefayonf ----- ykxkZefonf owdvGwfuif;í aovGef&onf rnfayonf/ (tH-|-2-364/) » xdkewfjynf ewfavmuü csrf;omjcif;&dSaom xdkewfom;\ oEÅmef0,f w&m;yk'ftpkwdkYonf

ay:vGifxif&Sm;vmMuukef\/ (vGefcJhaom b0ü &Gwfzwfo&Zösm,fjcif;vQif taMumif;&if;cH &Sdaom EIwfjzifh avhusufxm;tyfNyD;ukefaom or®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh aumif;pGm udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjriftyfNyD;ukefaom w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf Munfvifaom aMu;rHkjyifü t&dyfuJhodkY ay:vGif xif&Sm;í vmMuukef\/)

&[e;fw Ykd...w&m;awmuf kdtpOaf vQmuíf ½yI mG ;o;kHoywf waf om 0yd óemÓPEf iS hf,OS wf vJG suf &dSaom owd\ jzpfay:jcif;onf EkHYaES;vSao;\? tu,fpifppfrlrSm xdkewfom;jzpfaom owå0gonf vsifjrefpGmomvQif r\*fzdkvfedAÁmef[lonfh w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk &&dSEdkif\/ &[ef;wdkY ...þonfum; yom'aomwodkY ouf0ifí ÓPaomwjzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;tyfukefaomç EIwfjzifh tvGwf&atmif avhusuftyfNyD;ukefaomç pdwfjzifh tzefzef txyfxyf aphaphikik Munhf½Iqifjcif oHk;oyftyfNyD;ukefaomç w&m;udk,f teufoabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; or®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh aumif;pGm udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjriftyfNyD;ukefaom w&m;awmfwdkY\ rcRwf{uef &vdrfhrnf[k arQmfvifhtyfaom a&S;OD;pGmaom yxr tusKd;qufwnf;/ (tH-1-505/)

2/ &[ef;wdkY ...aemufwpfrsKd;aomfum; &[ef;onf okwå a\*,s a0,smu&P \*gxm O'ge £wd0kwåu Zmwu tAÇKw"r® a0'v’ [laom t\*Fg (9)wefESifh jynfhpHkawmfrlaom w&m;awmfudk oifMum;\? xdk&[ef;\ oEÅmefü xdkw&m;awmfwdkYonf yom'aomwodkY ouf0ifí ÓPaomwjzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;tyfukef\? EIwfjzifh tvGwf&atmif avhusuftyfNyD; jzpfukef\? pdwfjzifh tzefzef txyfxyf aphaphikik Munfh½Iqifjcif oHk;oyftyfNyD; jzpfukef\? w&m;udk,f teufoabmtm;jzifh vnf;aumif;ç taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; or®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh aumif;pGm udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjriftyfNyD; jzpfukef\/ xdk&[ef;onf owdvGwfuif;onfjzpfí aovGef&aomf trSwfrxm; wpfyg;yg;aom ewfjynf

ewfavmuü jzpf\/ xdkewfjynf ewfavmuü csrf;omjcif;&dSaom xdkewfom;\ oEÅmef0,f w&m;yk'f tpwk oYkd n f ay:viG xf i&f mS ;íum; rvmMuuek af o;? pipf paf omuf m; wecf ;kd£'y¨d g'Ef iS hf jynphf íkH pwd uf kd Eikd Ef ikd ef i;fei;f avvh mEikd jfci;fo Ykda&muNfy;Daom "ru® xud &[e;fawmof n fewyf &od wüf w&m;awmuf kd a[mMum;av\/ xdkewfom;\ oEÅmef0,f ]]þ,ck "r®uxdu &[ef;awmf a[mMum;aeaom w&m;awmfonfum; a&S;,cif ig vljzpfpOf &[ef;b0wkef;u ig usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfcJhzl;aom oDv orm"d ynm odu©moHk;&yf tusifhjrwfjzifh odrf;usKH; a&wGuftyfaom omoemhjA[®p&d, trnf &onfh xdk"r®0de,yifwnf;}} [k pdwftMuH jzpfvm\/ &[ef;wdkY ...w&m;awmfudk tpOfavQmufí ½yI mG ;o;kHoywf waf om ow\d jzpaf y:jci;fon f EaYHk E;SvaS o;\? tu,pf ipf prf mS r l xekd wof m;jzpaf om owå0gonf vsifjrefpGmomvQif r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPf edAÁmef[lonfh w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk &&dSEdkif\/

&[e;fw Ykd ...jzpof ijhfzp&f m EiId ;fcikd ;fz,G &f m avmu Oyrmonuf m; pnBfu;DoüH vrd m® uRr;fusi-f aom a,mufsm;onf c&D;&SnfoGm;vwfaomf pnfBuD;oHudk Mum;av&m\? xdka,mufsm;\ oEÅmef0,f xdkpnfBuD;oHü ]]pnfBuD;oHavavmç pnfBuD;oH r[kwfavavm}}[k ,HkrSm;jcif; awG;awmjcif;onf rjzpfawmhbJ pnfBuD;oH[líomvQif trSeftwdkif; qHk;jzwfjcif;odkY a&muf&mouJhodkY -- &[ef;wdkY ... þOyrmtwlomvQif &[ef;onf okwå a\*,s a0,smu&P \*gxm O'ge £wd0kwåu Zmwu tAÇKw"r ®a0'v[’ al om t\*gF (9)weEf iS hfjynpfh akH wmrf al om w&m;awmuf kdoiMfum;\/ x&kd [e;f\ oEmÅ eüf xwkd &m;awmwf oYkd n f yom'aomwo Ykd ou0f iíf ÓPaomwjzi hf yidk ;fjcm;rwS of m;tyuf ek \f ? EwI jfzihf tvGwf&atmif avhusuftyfNyD; jzpfukef\? pdwfjzifh tzefzef txyfxyf aphaphikik Munfh½Iqifjcif o;kHoytf yNfy;D jzpuf ek \f ? w&m;u,kd tf euof abmtm;jzivhf n;faumi;f taMumi;fw&m;tm;jzivhf n;faumif; or®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh aumif;pGm udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjriftyfNyD; jzpfukef\/ xdk &[ef;onf owdvGwfuif;onf jzpfí aovGef&aomf trSwfrxm; wpfyg;yg;aom ewfjynf

ewfavmuü jzpf\? xdkewfjynf ewfavmuü csrf;omjcif;&dSaom xdkewfom;\ oEÅmef0,f w&m;yk'f tpwk oYkd n f ay:viG xf i&f mS ;íum; rvmMuuek af o;? pipf paf omuf m; we;fc;kd£'yd¨ g'Ef iS hfjynpfh íkH pwd uf kd Eikd Ef ikd ef i;fei;f avvh mEikd jfci;fo Ykda&muNfy;Daom "ru® xud &[e;fawmof n fewyf &od wüf w&m;awmuf kd a[mMum;av\/ xdkewfom;\ oEÅmef0,f ]]þ,ck "r®uxdu &[ef;awmf a[mMum;aeaom w&m;awmfonfum; a&S;,cif ig vljzpfpOf &[ef;b0wkef;u ig usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfcJhzl;aom oDv orm"d ynm odu©moHk;&yf tusifhjrwfjzifh odrf;usKH; a&wGuftyfaom omoemhjA[®p&d, trnf &onfh xdk"r®0de,yifwnf;}} [k pdwftMuH jzpfvm\/ &[ef;wdkY ...w&m;awmfudk tpOfavQmufí ½yI mG ;o;kHoywf waf om ow\d jzpaf y:jci;fon f EaYHk E;SvaS o;\? tu,pf ipf prf mS r l xekd wof m;jzpaf om owå0gonf vsifjrefpGmomvQif r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPf edAÁmef[lonfh w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk &&dSEdkif\/ &[e;fw Ykd...þonuf m; yom'aomwo Ykdou0f iíf ÓPaomwjzi hfyidk ;fjcm;rwS of m;tyuf ek af omç EIwfjzifh tvGwf&atmif avhusuftyfNyD;ukefaomç pdwfjzifh tzefzef txyfxyf aphaphikik Munfh½Iqifjcif oHk;oyftyfNyD;ukefaomç w&m;udk,f teufoabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifh vn;faumi;f orm® '|d d ÓPyf nmjzi hf aumi;fpmG u,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u f xiG ;fazmuof jdritf yNfy;Duek af om w&m;awmwf \Ykd rcRw{f ue f &vrd rhf n[f k arQmvf ithf yaf om EpS cf ak jrmuaf om 'wk ,d tusK;dquwf n;f/

(tH-1-505-506/)

3/ &[e;fw Ykd ...aemuwf prf sK;dum; &[e;fon f owk å a\*,s a0,smu&P \*gxm O'ge £w0d wk uå Zmwu tAÇKw"r® a0'v’[laom t\*Fg (9)wefESihf jynfhpHkawmfrlaom w&m;awmfudk oifMum;\/ xdk&[ef;\ oEÅmefü xdkw&m;awmfwdkYonf yom'aomwodkY ouf0ifí ÓPaomwjzifh ykdif;jcm; rSwfom;tyfukef\? EIwfjzifh tvGwf&atmif avhusuftyfNyD; jzpfukef\? pdwfjzifh tzefzef txyfxyf aphaphikik Munfh½Iqifjcif oHk;oyftyfNyD; jzpfukef\? w&m;udk,f teufoabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; or®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh aumif;pGm udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjriftyfNyD; jzpfukef\/ xdk&[ef;onf owdvGwfuif;onfjzpfí aovGef&aomf trSwfrxm; wpfyg;yg;aom ewfjynf

ewfavmuü jzpf\? xdkewfjynf ewfavmuü csrf;omjcif;&dSaom xdkewfom;\ oEÅmef0,f w&m;yk'f tpkwdkYonf ay:vGifxif&Sm;íum; rvmMuukefao;? wefcdk;£'¨dyg'fESifh jynfhpHkí pdwfudk EdkifEdkifeif;eif; avvh mEikd jfci;fo Ykd a&muNfy;Daom "ru® xud &[e;fawmof nvf n;f ewyf &od wüf w&m;awmuf kd a[mMum;awmf rrlao; jzpfae\? pifppfaomfum; "r®uxdu ewfom;onf ewfy&dowfü w&m;awmfudk a[mMum;av\/ xdktcg xdkewfom;\ oEÅmef0,f ]]þ,ck "r®uxdu ewfom; a[mMum;aeaom w&m;awmof nuf m; a&;S,ci f ig vjlzppf O f &[e;fb0wek ;fu ig usiMhfuBHuKd;uwk f ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk cf zhJ ;laom oDv orm"d ynm odu©moHk;&yf tusifhjrwfjzifh odrf;usKH;a&wGuftyfaom omoemhjA[®p&d, trn&f on hfx"kd r0® ed ,yiwf n;f}}[ kpwd tf Mu Hjzpvf m\/ &[e;fw Ykd...w&m;awmuf kdtpOaf vQmuíf ½yI mG ;o;kHoywf waf om ow\d jzpaf y:jci;fon f EaYHk E;SvaS o;\? tu,pf ipf prf mS r l xekd wof m;jzpaf om owå0gonf vsifjrefpGmomvQif r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPf edAÁmef[lonfh w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk &&dSEdkif\/

&[e;fw Ykd ...jzpof ijhfzp&f m EiId ;fcikd ;fz,G &f m avmu Oyrmonuf m; c½ok i;foüH vrd m® uRr;fusi-f aom a,mufsm;onf c&D;&SnfoGm;vwfaomf c½koif;oHudk Mum;av&m\? xdka,mufsm;\ oEÅmef0,f xdkc½koif;oHü ]]c½koif;oHavavm? c½koif;oH r[kwfavavm}}[k ,HkrSm;jcif; awG;awmjcif;onf rjzpfawmhbJ ]]c½koif;oH}}[líomvQif trSeftwdkif; qHk;jzwfjcif;odkY a&muf&mouJhodkY - &[ef;wdkY ... þOyrmtwlomvQif &[ef;onf okwå a\*,s a0,smu&P \*gxm O'ge £wd0kwåu Zmwu tAÇKw"r ®a0'v[’ al om t\*gF (9)weEf iS hfjynphf akH wmrf al om w&m;awmuf kdoiMfum;\/ x&kd [e;f\ oEmÅ eüf xwkd &m;awmwf oYkd n f yom'aomwo Ykd ou0f iíf ÓPaomwjzi hf yikd ;fjcm;rwS of m;tyuf ek \f ? EwI jfzihf tvGwf&atmif avhusuftyfNyD; jzpfukef\? pdwfjzifh tzefzef txyfxyf aphaphikik Munfh½Iqifjcif o;kHoytf yNfy;D jzpuf ek \f ? w&m;u,kd fteuof abmtm;jzivhf n;faumi;fç taMumi;fw&m;tm;jzivhf n;faumif; or®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh aumif;pGm udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjriftyfNyD; jzpfukef\/ xdk&[ef;onf owdvGwfuif;onfjzpfí aovGef&aomf trSwfrxm; wpfyg;yg;aom ewfjynf

ewfavmuü jzpf\? xdkewfjynf ewfavmuü csrf;omjcif;&dSaom xdkewfom;\ oEÅmef0,f w&m;yk'f tpkwdkYonf ay:vGifxif&Sm;íum; rvmMuukefao;? wefcdk;£'d¨yg'fESifh jynfhpHkí pdwfudk EdkifEdkifeif;eif; avhvmEdkifjcif;odkY a&mufNyD;aom "r®uxdu &[ef;awmfonfvnf; ewfy&dowfü w&m;awmfudk a[mMum;awm frral o; jzpaf e\/ pipf paf omuf m; "ru® xud ewof m;on fewyf &od wüf w&m;awmuf kd a[mMum;av\/ xdktcg xdkewfom;\ oEÅmef0,f ]]þ,ck "r®uxdu ewfom; a[mMum;aeaom w&m;awmof nuf m; a&;S,ci f ig vjlzppf O f &[e;fb0wek ;fu ig usiMhfuBHuKd;uwk f ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk cf zhJ ;laom oDv orm"d ynm odu©moHk;&yf tusifhjrwfjzifh odrf;usKH; a&wGuftyfaom omoemhjA[®p&d, trn&f on hfx"kd r0® ed ,yiwf n;f}}[ kpwd tf Mu Hjzpvf m\/ &[e;fw Ykd...w&m;awmuf kdtpOaf vQmuíf ½yI mG ;o;kHoywf waf om ow\d jzpaf y:jci;fon f EaYHk E;SvaS o;\? tu,pf ipf prf mS r l xekd wof m;jzpaf om owå0gonf vsifjrefpGmomvQif r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPf edAÁmef[lonfh w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk &&dSEdkif\/ &[e;fw Ykd...þonuf m; yom'aomwo Ykdou0f iíf ÓPaomwjzi hfyikd ;fjcm;rwS of m;tyuf ek af omç EwI jfzi hftvwG &f atmi f avuh sutf yNfy;Duek af omç pwd jfzi hftzezf e ftxyxf y fapah pih ik kMun½hf qI ijfcif oHk;oyftyfNyD;ukefaomç w&m;udk,fteufoabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; or®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh aumif;pGm udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjriftyfNyD;ukefaom w&m;awmwf \Ykd rcRw{f ue f&vrd rhf n[f karQmvf ithf yaf om o;kHcak jrmuaf om ww,d tusK;dquwf n;f/

(tH-1-506/)

4/ &[e;fw Ykd ...aemuwf prf sK;dum; &[e;fon f owk å a\*,s a0,smu&P \*gxm O'ge £w0d wk uå Zmwu tAÇKw"r® a0'v’[laom t\*Fg (9)wefESifh jynfhpHkawmfrlaom w&m;awmfudk oifMum;\? xdk&[ef;\ oEÅmefü xdkw&m;awmfwdkYonf yom'aomwodkY ouf0ifí ÓPaomwjzifh ykdif;jcm; rSwfom;tyfukef\? EIwfjzifh tvGwf&atmif avhusuftyfNyD; jzpfukef\? pdwfjzifh tzefzef txyfxyf aphaphikik Munhf½Iqifjcif oHk;oyftyfNyD; jzpfukef\? w&m;udk,f teufoabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; or®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh aumif;pGm udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjriftyfNyD; jzpfukef\/ xdk&[ef;onf owdvGwfuif;onfjzpfí aovGef&aomf trSwfrxm; wpfyg;yg;aom ewfjynf

ewfavmuü jzpf\/ xdkewfjynf ewfavmuü csrf;omjcif;&Sdaom xdkewfom;\ oEÅmef0,f w&m;yk'f tpkwdkYonf ay:vGifxif&Sm;íum; rvmMuukefao;? wefcdk;£'¨dyg'fESifh jynfhpHkí pdwfudk EdkifEdkifeif;eif; avvh mEikd jfci;fo Ykd a&muNfy;Daom "ru® xud &[e;fawmof nvf n;f ewyf &od wüf w&m;awmuf kd a[mMum;awmf rrlao; jzpfae\? "r®uxdu ewfom;onfvnf; ewfy&dowfü w&m;awmfudk a[mMum;rI r&Sdao; jzpfae\/ pifppfaomfum; ewfjynf ewfavmuü a&S;OD;pGm ewfom;jzpfESifhaom vlUb0u owD i;fo;kHazm fjzpcf zhJ ;laom ewof m;on faemujfzpvf maom ewof m;u kd]]tcsi;fewof m; ...a&;S,cif vljzpfpOf &[ef;b0wkef;u igwdkYusifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfcJhzl;aom oDv orm"d ynm[laom odu©moHk;&yf tusifhjrwfjzifh odrf;usKH;a&wGuftyfaom omoemhjA[®p&d, trnf&onfh jrwfaom tusifh[laom xdk "r®0de,udk oif atmufarhavmh? tcsif;ewfom; ...oif atmufarhavmh}}[k atmufarhap\/ xdkewfom;onf ]]tcsif;ewfom; ...igonf atmufarh\? tcsif;ewfom; ... igonf atmufarh\}}[k qdk\/ &[ef;wdkY ...w&m;awmfudk tpOfavQmufí ½IyGm;oHk;oyfwwfaom owd\ jzpfay:jcif;onf EkHYaES;vSao;\? tu,fpifppfrSmrl xdkewfom;jzpfaom owå0gonf vsifjrefpGmomvQif r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPf edAÁmef[lonfh w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk &&SdEdkif\/

&[e;fw Ykd...jzpof ijhfzp&f m EiId ;fcikd ;fz,G &f m avmuOyrmonuf m; ajrreI uYf pm;zu fjzpuf ek af om oil ,cf si;f EpS af ,muwf oYkd n fwpcf gwp&f Hwpaf e&mü tcsi;fcsi;f awUGqakH ygi;frMduuek &f m\? oil ,cf si;f wpfa,mufu oli,fcsif; wpfa,mufudk ]]taqG ...oifonf þtrIudkvnf; atmufarhavmh? oifonf þtrIudkvnf; atmufarhavmh?}} [k þodkY qdk&m\/ xdkoli,fcsif;onf ]]taqG ...igonf atmuaf r\h = trwS &f yg\? taq G...igon fatmuaf r\h = trwS &f yg\}}[ kqakd v&m\/ &[e;fwYkd þOyrmtwlomvQif &[ef;onf okwå a\*,s a0,smu&P \*gxm O'ge £wd0kwåu Zmwu tAÇKw"r ® a0'v[’ al om t\*gF (9)weEf iS hfjynphf akH wmrf al om w&m;awmuf kdoiMfum;\? x&kd [e;f\ oEmÅ eüf xwkd &m;awmwf oYkd n f yom'aomwo Ykdou0f iíf ÓPaomwjzi hfyikd ;fjcm;rwS of m;tyuf ek \f / EwI jfzihf tvGwf&atmif avhusuftyfNyD; jzpfukef\? pdwfjzifh tzefzef txyfxyf aphaphikik Munfh½Iqifjcif o;kHoytf yNfy;D jzpuf ek \f ? w&m;u,kd f teuof abmtm;jzivhf n;faumi;f taMumi;fw&m;tm;jzivhf n;faumif; or®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh aumif;pGm udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjriftyfNyD; jzpfukef\/ xdk&[ef;onf owdvGwfuif;onf jzpfí aovGef&aomf trSwfrxm; wpfyg;yg;aom ewfjynf

ewfavmuü jzpf\? xdkewfjynf ewfavmuü csrf;omjcif;&Sdaom xdkewfom;\ oEÅmef0,f w&m;yk'f tpkwdkYonf ay:vGifxif&Sm;íum; rvmMuukefao;? wefckd;£'¨dyg'fESifh jynfhpHkí pdwfudk EdkifEdkifeif;eif; avvh mEikd jfci;fo Ykd a&muNfy;Daom "ru® xud &[e;fawmof nvf n;f ewyf &od wüf w&m;awmuf kd a[mMum;awmf rrlao; jzpfae\? "r®uxdu ewfom;onfvnf; ewfy&dowfü w&m;awmfudk a[mMum;rI r&Sdao; jzpfae\? pifppfaomfum; ewfjynf ewfavmuü aU&SOD;pGm ewfom;jzpfESifhaom vlUb0u owD i;fo;kHazm fjzpcf zhJ ;laom ewof m;on faemujfzpvf maom ewof m;u kd]]tcsi;f ewof m; ...a&;S,cif vljzpfpOf &[ef;b0wkef;u igwdkY usifhMuHBudK;ukwfyGm;rsm;tm;xkwfcJhzl;aom oDv orm"d ynm[laom oud m© o;kH&y f tusijhfrwtf m;jzi hf ord ;fusK;Ha&wuG tf yaf om omoemjhA[p® &,d trn&f on hf jrwaf om tusifh[laom xdk"r®0de,udk oif atmufarhavmh (= trSwf&avmh)? tcsif; ewfom; ...oif atmufarhavmh (= trSwf&avmh/)}} [k atmufarhap\ = trSwf&ap\/ xdkewfom;onf ]]tcsif; ewfom; ...igonf atmufarh\ (= trSwf&\?) tcsif; ewfom; ...igonf atmufarh\ = (trSwf&\)}} [k qdk\/ &[ef;wdkY ...w&m;awmfudk tpOfavQmufí ½IyGm;oHk;oyfwwfaom owd\ jzpaf y:jci;fon f EaYHk E;SvaS o;\? tu,pf ipf prf mS r l xekd wof m;jzpaf om ow0å gon f vsijfrepf mG omvQif r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPf edAÁmef[lonfh w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk &&SdEdkif\/ &[ef;wdkY ...þonfum; yom'aomwodkY ouf0ifí ÓPaomwjzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;tyfukefaomç EIwfjzifh tvGwf&atmif avhusuftyfNyD;ukefaomç pdwfjzifh tzefzef txyfxyf aphaphikik Munfh½Iqifjcif oHk;oyftyfNyD;ukefaomç w&m;udk,f teufoabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; or®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh aumif;pGm udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjriftyfNyD;ukefaom w&m;awmfwdkY\ rcRwf{uef &vdrfhrnf[k arQmfvifhtyfaom av;ckajrmufaom pwkw¬ tusKd;qufaywnf;/

&[e;fw Ykd...yom'aomwo Ykdou0f iíf ÓPaomwjzi hfyikd ;fjcm;rwS of m;tyuf ek af omç EwI jfzihf tvGwf&atmif avhusuftyfNyD;ukefaomç pdwfjzifh tzefzef txyfxyf aphaphikik Munfh½Iqifjcif o;kHoytf yNfy;Duek af omç w&m;u,kd f teuof abmtm;jzivhf n;faumi;f taMumi;fw&m;tm;jzivhf n;faumif; or®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh aumif;pGm udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjriftyfNyD;ukefaom w&m;awmwf \Ykd rcRw{f ue f &vrd rhf n[f k arQmvf ithf yuf ek af om tusK;dquwf oYkd n f þav;rsK;dwwYkd n;f [k rdefYawmfrl\/ (tH-1-506-507/)

ocFg½kayu©mÓPfcef; NyD;\/

22222

tEak vmrÓPcf e;f opömEkavmrduÓPf

bk&m;\*kPf w&m;\*kPf oHCmh\*kPf oDv\*kPf orm"d\*kPf ynm\*kPf ponfh MunfndKzG,f&m \*kPf t&yf&yf ponfwdkYum; pdwfMunfvifrI yom'w&m; xif&Sm;jzpfay:&ef taMumif;&if;jzpfaom pdwf MunfvifrI yom'w&m;\ wnf&m0w¬KwdkY jzpfMu\/ ,if;pdwfMunfvifrI yom'w&m;\ xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmaMumif; jzpfaom yom'w&m;\ wnf&m0w¬KwdkYü wnfaom bk&m;ppf bk&m;rSef {uef[kwf\? w&m;ppf w&m;rSef {uef[kwf\? oHCmppf oHCmrSef {uef[kwf\? oDv orm"d ynm odu©moHk;&yf tusifhjrwfjzifh odrf;usKH;a&wGuftyfaom omoemhjA[®p&d, trnf&onfh r\*¾if&Spfyg; usifhpOf w&m; awmof n f ooH &m0#qf i;f&rJ S xuG af jrmuaf Mumi;f e,d smeud w&m;aumi;fpipf p f {uerf eS \f ? taMumi;f w&m; xif&Sm;&Sdjcif;aMumifh tusKd;w&m;\ xif&Sm;&SdrI[laom aMumif;-usKd; qufEG,frI y#dpöorkyÜg'f oabmw&m;onf {uefrSef\ ---- þodkY ponfjzifh qHk;jzwfcsuf csvsuf ,HkMunfrIrsKd;udk o'¨g"darmu©

= t"darmu©o'¨g[k ac:qdk\/

1/ xdkocFg½kayu©mÓPfudk t½kdtao rSD0Jaom yGm;apaom rD;yGwfaomvm; raerem; Budrfzef rsm;pGm tavhtvmjyKaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; t"darmu©o'¨gw&m;onf ocFg½kayu©mbm0em 0daooudpötm;jzifh vGefuJaom twdkif;t&Snf &Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh tvGeftm;oefonfjzpfí jzpfay:vm\/

2/ aumif;pGm csD;ajr§muftyfaom = ,SOfzuforÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk 0dyóembm0em vkyfief;udpö&yfü avsmhavsmh&J&J r&Sd&atmif csD;yifh axmufyHhxm;Edkifaom rwGefYrqkwfaom tvGeftMuL; txl; xufjruof n\f tjzpjfzi hfqeuYf sibf u fy#yd uw© &m;wuYkd kdviG ahf ysmuaf pjci;f y,af zsmujfci;fimS prG ;fEikd af om 0D&d,onf jzpfay:vm\/

3/ tvGeftMuL; txl;xufjrufonf\ tjzpfaMumifh rdrd½IyGm;aeaom ocFg&tm½kHodkY a&S;½SLonf\ tjzpfjzifh aumif;pGm xifaom owdonf jzpfay:vm\/

4/ yó'¨dESifh okcwdkY\ vGefvGefuJuJ jzpfay:aejcif;aMumifh ocFg&tm½kHü tnDtñGwf aumif;pGm xm;tyfaom wnfMunfaom pdwfonf = orm"donf jzpfay:vm\/

5/ tEkavmrÓPf jzpfay:vmjcif;\ taMumif;w&m; jzpfjcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifonf\ tjzpfjzifh tvGef tuEJ iS hf wu G = veG vf eG uf uJ J xujfruvf pS mG aom ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd tepd tö jci;ft&m 'uk t© jci;ft&m tewåtjcif;t&mtm;jzifh pl;prf; pdppfjcif;ü tv,ftvwf vspfvsL jzpfí jzpfaom ocFg½kayu©m ynmonf jzpfay:vm\/

xdkodkY £a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\ xufjrufrI &ifhusufrI pHknDojzifh ocFg½kayu©m jzpfaeaom a,m\*g0p&

yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f ]],cktcg t&d,r\*fw&m;onf jzpfay:vmawmhvwåHU}} [k qdkxdkufaom tcgü ocgF½ak yum© ÓPof n focgF&w&m;wuYkd kdtepd [ö íl aomvf n;faumi;f 'uk [© íl aomvf n;faumi;f tewå [íl aomvf n;faumi;f ,i;fo;kHrsK;daom tjci;ft&mwwYkd iG f wprf sK;drsK;daom tjci;ft&mtm;jzih fo;kHoy-f onjfzpíf xokd oYkd ;kHoyaf om ocgF½ak yum© 0yd óemaZmon f(7)Burd wf ikd wf ikd fjzpíf csKyyf su\f ? xakd emif b0iof Ykdou\f ? b0i\f tjcm;rühJ ocgF½ak yum© ynmon fjyKtyaf om tepd pö aomtm;jzi hftm½HkjyKaom enf;jzifhomvQif (= ,cif csKyfavNyD;aom ocFg½kayu©mynmu ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k oHk;oyfvQif xdktedpö[k tm½kHjyKaom enf;jzifhomvQifç 'ku©[k oHk;oyfvQif xdk'ku©[k tm½kHjyKaom enf;jzifhomvQifç tewå[k oHk;oyfvQif xdktewå[k tm½kHjyKaom enf;jzifhomvQif[k qdkvdkonf/ uwea,ae0 = tm½kH jyKaom enf;jzifhomvQif[k qdkojzifh oHk;oyfaomenf; r[kwf[k odyg/ a&S;u csKyfoGm;avaom ocFg½kayu©mu oHk;oyf\? ,ck ocFg½kayu©mum; roHk;oyf? tm½kHjyK½kHom jyKonf [lvdkonf/) ocFg& w&m;wuYkd kdtepd [ö íl vn;faumi;f 'uk [© íl vn;faumi;f tew[å íl vn;faumi;f tm½jHkyKvsu fraem'Gg&m0ZÆef;onf jzpfay:vm\/ pdwftm; b0if\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfjcif;iSm tcGifhray;bJ b0ifudk vnfap epfapí jzpfay:vmaom xdkraem'Gg&m0ZÆef; Bud,mpdwf\ tjcm;rJhü rwlnDaom pdwf\ jzpfjcif;[k qdktyfaom tjcm;tqD; r&Sdaom pdwftpOfudk tpOfrjywf qufpyfvsuf ocFg½kayu©m0dyóem yxr aZmpwd of n fEpS cf ko;kHcak om a&;S0yd óemaZm 0xD pd wd tf pOwf Ykden;fwyl ivf Qi f xakd Zm0xD pd wd tf pOwf uYkd ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k tm½kHjyKvQif rdrdyxraZmuvnf; ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[kyif tm½kHjyKíç 'ku©[k tm½kHjyKvQif rdrduvnf; 'ku©[kyif tm½kHjyKíç tewå[k tm½kHjyKvsif rdrduvnf; tewå[kyif tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vm\/ ,if; yxraZmpdwfudk t&d,r\*fudk jzpfay:vmatmif jyKjyifay;wwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh y&duH[lí ac:qdktyf\/ xdky&duHaZm\ tjcm;rJhü xdka&S;twlyifvQif ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpöpaom tjcif;t&mwdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh tm½kHjyKí 'kwd, ocFg½kayu©m 0dyóemaZmpdwfonf jzpfay:vm\? ,if;'kwd,aZmpdwfudk t&d,r\*f\ teD;ü usifvnfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh Oypm&[lí ac:qdktyf\/

xdkOypm&trnf&aom aZmpdwf\ tjcm;rJhüvnf; xdka&S;twlyifvQif ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö paom tjcif;t&mwdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh tm½kHjyKí wwd, ocFg½kayu©m 0dyóemaZmpdwfonf jzpfay:vm\? ,if;wwd,aZmpdwfudk aU&Saemufjzpfaom "r®wdkYtm; avsmfonf\ tjzpaf Mumi hftEkavmr = tEkvHk[lí ac:qdktyf\/ þ y&duH Oypm tEkvHk[laom trnfonf xdkoHk;rsKd;aom aZmwdkY\ toD;tjcm; jzpfaom trnfwnf;/ odkYaomfvnf; cyfodrf;aom aZmwdkYtm; qufqHaom omrntm;jzifh qdk&rl oHk;rsKd;vHk;aom

xdkaZmpdwfudkvnf; -----

1/ ½kdaopGm rSD0Jwwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh tmao0e[lívnf;aumif;ç

2/ t&d,r\*fudk jzpfay:vmatmif jyKjyifwwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh y&duH[lívnf;aumif;ç

3/ t&d,r\*f\ teD;ü usifvnfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh Oypm&[lívnf;aumif;ç

4/ a&U Saemufjzpfaom "r®wdkYtm; avsmfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh tEkavmr = tEkvHk [íl vn;faumi;f ac:qdkjcif;iSmvnf; oifhonfom jzpfayonf/

tEkavmr = tEkvHk ----- tb,frnfaom "r®tm; avsmfygoenf;[lrl -- a&S;tzdkY aemuftzdkYwdkYü jzpfukefaom "r®tzdkYtpkwdkYtm; avsmf\[lay/ rSefayonf - xdkwwd,tEkvHkaZmonf a&S;tzdkYü jzpfukefaom O',AÁ,ÓPf tp&Sdukefaom &Spfyg;aom 0dyóemÓPfwdkY\ razmufrjyef rSefaom ocFg& w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pma&;oHk;wefudk wifí 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfjcif; vkyfief;udpö &Sdonf\ tjzpftm;vnf; avsmf\? txufjzpfaom t&d,r\*fcPü jzpfay:vmrnfh (37)yg;aom aAm"dyu©d,w&m;wdkY\ razmufrjyef rSefaom udpö&Sdonf\ tjzpftm;vnf; avsmf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-308/) tEak vmrÓPof n fopmö av;yg;u kdz;kHvrT ;fwwaf om arm[w;kH arm[c Jarm[tppk onwf uYkd kd tvGeftuJESifhwuG = vGefvGefuJuJ y,fazsmufojzifh avmuD0dyóemÓPfwdkYü OuúHoy&d,EÅ\*w = vGefuJjcif;\ tqHk;odkY a&mufae\/ xdkaMumifhyifvQif atmufüjzpfaptyfaom O',AÁ,ÓPfponf wdkY\vnf; udpöudk qefYusifbuf y#dyu©rS a0;pGm jzpfjcif;jzifh teufoabmtm;jzifh NyD;aponfomvQif jzpíf jzpaf y:vm\/ wpzf e fxokd aYkd om tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfjzpvf waf om fxOkd ',A,Á ÓPpf onwf \Ykd udpöudk avsmfapbdouJhodkY jzpfae\/ xdkaMumifh wwd,ajrmufaZm jzpfonfh tEkvHkaZmonf a&S;tzdkYü jzpfukefaom O',AÁ,ÓPf tp&Sdukefaom (8)yg;aom 0dyóemÓPfwdkY\ razmufrjyef rSefaom ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdvuP© ma&;o;kHweuf kdwiíf ½yI mG ;o;kHoyjfci;f vyk if e;fupd ö &odS n\f tjzptf m;vn;f avsmf\? txufjzpfaom t&d,r\*fcPü jzpfy:vmrnfh (37)yg;aom aAm"dyu©d,w&m;wdkY\ razmuf rjyef rSefaom udpö&Sdonf\ tjzpftm;jzifhvnf; avsmf\[k t|uxmu zGifhqdkjcif;jzpfonf/

(r[m#D-2-480/)

tus,frSm þodkY jzpf\/ xdktEkavmrÓPfonf = xdktEkavmrÓPf\ tedpöpaom vu©Pm wwYkd iG f wprf sK;drsK;daom vuP© m\ tprG ;fjziohf mvQi f awbrl u ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdtm½jHkyKí jzpof n\f tjzpfaMumifh -----

1/ ]]jzpfjcif; ysufjcif;oabm &SdonfomvQif jzpfukefaom ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif; ysufjcif;udk odaom O',AÁ,ÓPfonf jzpfjcif; ysufjcif;wdkYudk pifppf jrifNyD}}[lívnf;aumif;ç

2/ ]]b\*Fu©P = ysufjcif; bifcP &SdonfomvQif jzpfukefaom ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufudk ½Iaom b\*FÓPfonf tysufudk pifppf jrifNyD}}[lívnf;aumif;ç

3/ ]]aMumuftyfaom oabm&Sdaom ocFg&w&m;onfomvQif ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk aMumufrufzG,f ab;[k ½Ijrifwwfaom b,wky|meÓPftm; pifppf aMumufrufzG,f ab;tm;jzifh a&S;½SL xif\}}[lívnf;aumif;ç

4/ ]]tepd ö'uk ©0yd &Pd mr"r[® al om tjyp&f adS om ocgF&w&m;üomvQi f,i;ftjypuf kd½jIriwf waf om tm'De0gEkyóemÓPfonf ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ ,if;tjypfudk pifppf jrifNyD}}[lívnf;aumif;ç

5/ ]]Ni;DaiUGtyaf om ocgF&w&m;üomvQi f ocgF&w&m;wüYkd Ni;DaiUGaom tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hf jzpaf om edAdÁ'gÓPfonf pifppf NiD;aiGU\}}[lívnf;aumif;ç

6/ ]]pGefYvTwftyfaom ocFg&w&m;üomvQif ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk pGefYvTwfvdkaom rkÍödwkurswmÓPfonf vGwfvdkonf pifppf jzpfNyD}}[lívnf;aumif;ç

7/ ]]wpzf e f vuP© ma&;o;kHweuf kd wiíf o;kHoyqf ijfcitf yaf om ocgF&w&m;uokd mvQi f vuP© ma&;oHk;wef wifí oHk;oyfqifjcifwwfaom y#docFgÓPfjzifh pifppf oHk;oyfqifjciftyfNyD}}[lí vnf;aumif;ç

8/ ]]vspfvsL½Ityfaom ocFg&w&m;udkomvQif ocFg&w&m;wdkYü vspfvsL ½Iwwfaom ocFg½kayu©mÓPfonf pifppf vspfvsL ½ItyfNyD}}[lívnf;aumif; ----

rqakd omvf n;f teuof abmusa&muaf om twm¬ ywedå n;ftm;jzi hf qbkd od uohJ Ykd þ&pS rf sK;daom ÓPwf \Ykd razmurf jye f reS af om upd &ö odS n\f tjzptf m;jzivhf n;f avsm\f ? txujfzpaf om t&,d r\*f cPü (37)yg;aom aAm"dyu©d,w&m;wdkY\ razmufrjyef rSefaom udpö&Sdonf\ tjzpftm;jzifhvnf; avsmf\/ (xdkudpöum; opömav;yg;udk arhavsmhjcif; = oar®mo paom qefYusifbufw&m;udk y,fazsmufjcif; udpöwnf;/) tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl ----- xdktEkavmrÓPf\ ½kefY&if; ½kefY&if;aom opöm av;yg;udk zHk;vTrf;xm;wwfaom oHudavo tnpftaMu;udk y,fcGmjcif; y#dywfjzifh a&muftyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifhwnf;/ rSefayonf ----- tEkavmrÓPfonf xdkuJhodkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh rjzpfcJhaomf a\*gMwbkÓPfonf edAÁmefudk tm½kHjyKjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifay/ a\*gMwbkÓPfonfrlvnf; rjzpfvwfaomf t&d,r\*fÓPfonf edAÁmefudk tm½kHjyKí rjzpfay:vmEdkif[k od&Sdygav/ xdkodkYvQif atmufjzpfaom ÓPf (8)yg;wdkYtm; avsmfjcif;udk tOD;rlojzifh txufjzpfaom t&d,r\*fü jzpfay:vmrnfh aAm"dyu©d,w&m; (37)yg;wdkYtm; avsmfjcif;aMumifhyifvQif r\*¾opömtm; avsmfpGm jzpfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh þtEkavmrÓPfudk opömEkavmrduÓPf[lí ac:qdktyfayonf/

(0dok'¨d-2-308-309/ r[m#D-2-479-480/)

22222

## 0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóem\ trnfrsm;

wO§d 0daooawm 0k|meH t&d,r\*¾H \*päwd OaywDwd 0k|me\*grdeDwd 0wåAÁwH vbwd/

(r[m#D-2-481/)

oaAÁe oAÁH ye a\*gMwbkÓPH 0k|me\*grded,m 0dyóem, y&da,momeH/ (0dok'¨d-2-309/) þ tEkavmrÓPfonfomvQif ocFww&m; = ocFg&w&m;vQif tm½kH&Sdaom t&d,r\*fodkY

csOf;uyfaom 0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóem\ e,fqHk; jzpf\/ tu,fpifppfrSmrlum; tcsif;cyfodrf; a\*gMwbk-

ÓPfonf 0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóem\ tqHk; jzpf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-309/) t&d,r\*fonf edrdwåESifh y0wårS xaomaMumihf 0k|me trnf&\/ xdka\*gMwbkÓPfonf tx;lojzi hf0|k metrn&f aom t&,d r\*of YkdomG ;ww fcsO;fuywf waf omaMumi hf0|k me\*gred [D íl qokd ihf qdkxdkufonf\ tjzpfudk &&Sday\/ xdkYaMumifh ocFww&m; = ocFg&w&m;udk tm½kHjyKaom 0k|me\*grdeD 0yd óem\ tq;kHum; tEak vmrÓPwf n;f/ eAd mÁ euf kd tm½jHkyKaom 0|k me\*gred 0D yd óem\ tq;kHum; a\*gMwbkÓPfwnf;/ xdkYaMumifh 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmtvdktm;jzihf a\*gMwbkÓPfonfvnf; 0k|me\*grdeD

0dyóemwGifyif tusKH;0ifonf[k rSwfyg/ xdk 0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóemudk xdkxdkokwåefwdkYü y&d,m,f trsKd;rsKd;jzifh a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcJh\? ,cktcgü xdkxdk 0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóemüomvQif xdkxdkokwåefwdkYü y&d,m,f trsKd;rsKd;jzifh vm&Sd&m0,f rawGra0pdrfhaomiSm todÓPf r½IyfaxG;pdrfhaomiSm þqdkvwåHUaom xdkxdkokwåefwdkYtm; avsmfpGm aphpyfESD;aESmjcif;udk od&Sdygav/

## 1/ twr®,wm

twr®,wH bdu©a0 edóm, twr®,wH tm\*r® ,m,H Oayu©m {uwåm {uwåodwm? wH

yZ[x wH orwduúrx/ (r-3-263/) þ 0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóemudk oVm,we0db\*Fokwfü -----

]]&[e;fw Ykd...wPmS \ qeuYf sibf ujfzpaf om 0|k me\*gred 0D yd óemu kd trjDSyK tajcjyKí ymG ;apí wPSm\ qefYusifbufjzpfaom 0k|me\*grdeD0dyóemudk tpGJjyKí taMumif;jyKí tMuif t½lyg0p& pdwåKyÜg'f = t½lyg0p& pdwfapwodufü twGif;0ifaom t½lyg0p&pdwfESifh ,SOfaom Oayu©ma0'em [laom a0'Ekayu©mç xdkt½lyg0p& pdwfapwoduf = emrfw&m;pkudk tm½kHjyKí 0dyóem½Iaeaom 0yd óemÓPyf nm[al om 0yd óEak yum© on f wpcf wk n;faom wal om oabmvn;f &adS omaMumiçhf wpfckwnf;aom wlaom tm½kHvnf; &SdaomaMumifh {uwå rnf\? wpfckwnf;aom wlaomoabm &dSaom tm½kHudk rDSaomaMumifh tm½kHjyKaomaMumifh {uwåodwvnf; rnf\/ xdk{uwåç {uwåodw Oayu©mudk ,if;{uwå {uwåodwOayu©mudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom udavomudk y,faom tm;jzifh y,fpGefYMuukefavm? xdkOayu©mudk vGefajrmufEdkifatmif BudK;pm;í usifhMuukefavm}} [k twr®,wm = wPSm\ qefYusifbufjzpfaom 0dyóem[k a[mawmfrl\/ (0dok'¨d-2-309-310/) twr®,wm = tMuif0dyóem\ t½IcHtm½kH jzpfaom avmuD ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tm½kHjyKí tEkavmrÓPftqHk;&Sdaom 0k|me\*grdeD0dyóemonf jzpfay:vm\? xdk0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kH jzpfaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk rDSí jzpfaom xdk0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHjzpfaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYESifh qupf yvf su f &aSd om x0kd yd óemÓP\f t½cI tH m½ Hk jzpaf om ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd wyrf uaf om wPmS on f x0kd yd óemÓP\f t½cI tH m½ Hk jzpaf om ocgF&w&m;wEYkd iS hf ui;fí rjzpjfci;faMumi hf wr,® m rn\f ? wr®,monfyifvQif wr®,wm rn\f /

wpef n;f ----- wPmS EiS hf ,OS zf uof r,Ü wk f jzpuf ek af om avmbr l emruE© m¨ woYkd n f wr,® m rnfukef\? xdkavmbrl emru©E¨mwdkY\ jzpfaMumif;oabmw&m;onf wr®,wm rnf\/ xdkavmbrl emruE© m¨ w\Ykd jzpaf Mumi;foabmw&m;[ol nrf mS vn;f xwkd PmS yiwf n;f/ xwkd PmS \ qeuYf sibf uf jzpfaom = ocFg&w&m;wdkYtay:ü wG,fwmaeonfh xdkwPSmudk y,fcGmEdkifaom 0k|me\*grdeD0dyóemonf twr,® wm rnf\/ xdkaMumifh rZösdredum,f t|uxmü atmufygtwdkif; zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/ wr®,wm emr wPSm? wóm y&d,m'd,eawm 0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóem twr®,wmwd 0kpöwd/

(r-|-4-189/) wr,® wmrnof nuf m; wPmS wn;f? xwkd PmS u kduek af pwwaf omaMumi hf0|k me\*gred D0yd óemukd

twr,® wm[lí ac:qdktyf\/ (r-|-4-189/) (r[m#D-2-481/)

{uwå - {uwåodwm ----- ½lyg½kH o'´g½kH \*E¨m½kH &om½kH azm|AÁm½kH [laom tm½kH ig;yg;wdkYudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom Oayu©ma0'emum; trsKd;rsKd;&Sd\/ (yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;ç pu©K0dnmPfç orÜ#dpädKif;ç oEÅD&Pç 0ka|mç aZmç w'g½kH ponfwdkYü Oayu©ma0'emrsm;onf xdkufovdk ,SOfEdkifojzifh Oayu©m a0'em trsK;drsK;d&\dS [ k qjkdci;fjzpof n/f ) xakd Mumi hf emew å jzp\f / tm½uHk vn;f (5)rsK;d&odS jzi hf tx;lx;l aom tm½kHudk rSDae\? tm½kHjyKae\/ xdkaMumifh emewåodw jzpf\/ xdkemewå emewåodw jzpfaom Oayu©mudk odkYr[kwf ,if;Oayu©mESifhwuGaom emrfw&m;pkudk 0dyóem½Iaeaom 0dyóemynmudk txl;ojzifh ocFg½kayu©mynmudk 0dyóEkayu©m[lí od&Sdygav/ tmumomeÍöm,wepsmefpdwfç 0dnmPÍöm,wepsmefpdwfç tmudÍönm,wepsmefpdwfç ae0onmemonm,wepsmefpdwf[laom t½lyg0p& pdwfapwodufü tusKH;0ifaom Oayu©ma0'emonf wlaomoabm &SdaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç wlaomtm½Hk &SdaomaMumifhvnf;aumif; {uw årn\f / wlaomoabm &Sdaom tm½kHudk rSDaomaMumifh tm½kHjyKaomaMumifh {uwåodwm rnf\/ xdk {uwå {uwåodwjzpfaom Oayu©ma0'emESifh wuGaom t½lyg0p&psmefwdkYudk 0dyóem½Iaeaom 0dyóem ynm[al om 0yd óEak yum© onvf n;f {uw å {uwoå wd rn\f / x{kd uw å {uwoå wd trn&f aom ocgF&w&m;pwk uYkd kdtm½jHkyKí w,G wf mwyrf uaf eaom wPmS w&m;u kd,i;focgF&w&m;wuYkd kd 0yd óem ½vI su fy,pf eG yYf g[ kqvkd okd n/f ,i;f wPmS u kdy,pf eG EYf ikd af om uek af pwwaf om 0|k me\*gred D0yd óemukd twr,® wm[lí a[mMum;awmfrlonf/

## 2/ edAÁd'g

edAÁdE´H 0d&ZÆwd? 0d&m\*g 0drkpöwd/ (r-1-192/)

NiD;aiGUonfjzpfí wyfrufjcif; uif;\? wyfrufjcif; uif;jcif;aMumifh udavomrS vGwf\/

(r-1-192/) þ tv\*'´okwåefü þ0k|me\*grdeD0dyóemudk edAÁd'g[lí a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ xdkokwåefü-

1/ edAÁdE´H - jzifh 0k|me\*grdeD0dyóemudkç

2/ 0d&ZÆwd = wyfrufjcif;uif;\- [laom pum;&yfjzifh r\*fudpöudkç

3/ 0drkpöwd = udavomrS vGwfajrmuf\[laom pum;&yfjzifh zdkvfudpöudk toD;toD; a[mawmfrl\ [k rSwfyg/ (r[m#D-2-481/)

## 3/ "r®|dwdÓPf

ykaAÁ acg okodr "r®|dwdÓPH? ypäm edAÁmae ÓPH/ (oH-1-344/) okodr ...ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpötjcif;t&m 'ku©tjcif;t&m tewåtjcif;t&mü aumif;pGm wnfaom "r®|dwdtrnf&aom 0dyóemÓPfonf a&S;rqGuyif jzpf\? edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfü tm½kHjyKaom t&d,r\*fÓPfonf aemufumvü jzpf\/ (oH-1-344/) þodkYvQif þokodrokwåefü þ0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóemudk "r®|dwdÓPf[lí a[mMum;xm;awmf r\l / tb,af Mumiehf n;f[rl l ----- þ0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóemonf "r®|dwd trnf&aom aMumif;-usKd; qufEG,frI y#dpöorkyÜg'f oabmw&m;ü rawGa0onf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh jzpfaomaMumifhwnf;/

(0dok'¨d-2-310/ r[m#D-2-482/)

"r®|dwdÓPEÅd ypö,muma& ÓPH/ ypö,muma&m [d "r®meH y0wåd|dwdum&Pwåm "r®|dwDwd

0kpöwd? {w¬ ÓPH "r®|dwdÓPH? {waó0 qAÁd"ó ÓPaówH t"d0peH/

(oH-|-2-63/ 'kwd,ÓP0w¬Kokwf/)

tusKd;w&m;rSeforQonf taMumif;w&m;ESifhom qufpyfvsuf jzpf½dk;"r®wm &Sd\? tusKd;w&m;onf xdkodkY taMumif;w&m;ESifh qufpyfí jzpfjcif;oabm &Sdjcif;aMumifh xdktaMumif;w&m;ü &yfwnf ae&um; tusKd; (= ½kyfemrf)w&m;\ wnf&m taMumif;w&m;udk Xdwd[k ac:qdk\/ cPwå,or\*Ð = Oyg'f-XD-bif-[laom cPoHk;yg;taygif;ESifh jynfhpHkaom tusKd; ocFw½kyfemrf"r®\ wnf&m taMumif; w&m; Xdwdon f"r®|dwd rnf\/ wpfenf;um; ----- "r®[lonf taMumif;w&m;wnf;/ ,if;taMumif; "r®\ tMuifwnf&SdaerI oabmw&m;onf &dS\? xdkwnf&dSaerI oabmw&m;onfyifvQif "r® = taMumif;w&m;rS wpfyg; tjcm; wpfpHkwpf&m r&dSjcif;aMumifh "r®|dwd rn\f / wn&f adS eaom taMumi;f w&m;[k qdkvdkonf/ xdktusKd; ½kyfemrf"r®\ wnf&m taMumif;w&m;ü odaom ÓPfonfç wpfenf; wnf&Sdaeaom taMumif;w&m;udk odaom ÓPfonf "r|® wd Ód P frn\f / xaYkd Mumi hf"r®|dwdÓPf [lonf ypö,mum& trnf&aom taMumif;w&m;ESifh tusKd;w&m;wdkY\ aMumif;-usKd; qufEG,frI y#dpöorkyÜg'f oabmw&m;ü odaom ÓPfwnf;[k t|uxmu zGifhqdkjcif; jzpfonf/ rSefayonf --ypö,mum& trnf&aom taMumif;w&m;ESifh tusKd;w&m;wdkY\ aMumif;-usKd; qufEG,frI y#dpöorkyÜg'f oabmw&m;onf tusKd; ypö,kyÜefw&m; jzpfMuukefaom ½kyfemrf"r® ocFww&m;wdkY\ Oyg'f-XD-biftaetm;jzifh aU&Saemuf tpOfrjywf t,Ofrjywf jzpfíaejcif; y0wåd[k ac:qdktyfaom wnfae&rI Xdwdw&m;\ taMumif;w&m; jzpfaomaMumifh "r®|dwd[lí ac:qdktyf\/ þ"r®|dwdü odaom ÓPfon f"r®|dwdÓPf rnf\? xdkYaMumifh ----ypö,y&d\*¾a[ ynm "r®|dwdÓPH/ (y#doH-1/) taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh ykdif;jcm;í ,ljcif;ü jzpfaom ynmonf "r®|dwdÓPf rnf\/

(y#doH-1/) þovYkd Qi ft&iS of m&yd wk uå ,kd af wmjfrwBfu;Don f a[mMum;xm;awmrf \l / þ"r|® wd Ód Pf[al om

trnof n f-----

1/ ypöKyÜefüvnf; t0dZÆm jzpfjcif;aMumif; ocFg& jzpf\[k odaomÓPfç

2/ t0dZÆm xif&Sm;r&Sdjcif;aMumifh ocFg& xif&Sm;r&Sd[k = t0dZÆm csKyfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& csKyf\[k odaomÓPfç

3/ twdwfumvüvnf; t0dZÆm jzpfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& jzpf\[k odaomÓPfç

4/ t0dZÆm xif&Sm;r&Sdjcif;aMumifh ocFg& xif&Sm;r&dS[k = t0dZÆm csKyfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& csKyf\[k odaomÓPfç

5/ tem\*wfumvüvnf; t0dZÆm jzpfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& jzpf\[k odaomÓPfç

6/ t0dZÆm xif&Sm;r&Sdjcif;aMumifh ocFg& xif&Sm;r&Sd[k = t0dZÆm csKyfjcif;aMumifh ocFg& csKyf\[k odaom ÓPf ----þodkYvQif t0dZÆmypö,m ocFg&mü (6)rsKd;aom ÓPfç ocFg&ypö,m 0dnmPH ponfüvnf; tvm;wyl i f (6)rsK;dpaD om ÓP\f trn f jzpaf yon/f twwd f ypKöyeÜ f tem\*w[f al om umvo;kHyg;jzihf odrf;usKH;a&wGuftyfaom y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m;ü tEG, - Aswda&u = jzpfykH-csKyfyHk\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfaom (6)rsKd;aom ÓPfwnf;/ þ0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóemum; ,if; (6)rsKd;aom ÓPfudkyif wpfzefjyefí vu©Pma&;oHk;wefudk

wifum 0dyóem½Iaom ½IEdkifaom ÓPfjzpfojzifh y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m;ü rawGra0aomtm;jzifh jzpf\? xdkYaMumifh þ0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóemudk "r®|dwdÓPf[lí ac:qdkayonf/ (r[m#D-2-482/)

"r®|dwdÓPEÅd 0dyóemÓPH? wH yXrw&H OyÜZÆwd/ (oH-|-2-117/)

"r®meH Xdwwm wHobm0wm "r®|dwd? tedpö'ku©mewåwm? ww¬ ÓPH "r®|dwdÓPEÅd tm[

]]0dyóemÓP}}EÅd/ (oH-#D-2-124/) þtzGifhrsm; tvdkaomf ½kyfemrf y&rw¬"r®wdkY\ tedpötaetxm; 'ku©taetxm; tewåtae

txm;tm;jzifh wnfaejcif;ü odaom 0dyóemÓPfonf "r|® wd Ód P f rnfayonf/ tedpö 'ku© tewtå jci;ft&mtm;jzi hfwnaf eaom ½yk ef mr f y&rw"¬ rü® taMumi;f ½yk ef mrçf tusK;d ½yk ef mr f tm;v;kH yg0ifonfom jzpfonf/ xdk taMumif; ½kyfemrf tusKd; ½kyfemrf y&rwfwdkY\ tedpötcsuf 'ku©tcsuf tewåtcsufwdkYudk odaom 0dyóemÓPfwdkYwGif þ 0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóemÓPfum; xdyfqHk; jzpfayon/f xakd Mumi hf "r|® wd d trn&f aom 0|k me\*gred D 0yd óemÓPuf a&;Sujzpíf ,i;f0yd óemÓP\f aemufü 0dyóemÓPf avhusufNyD;onf\ tqHk;ü edAÁmefudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom t&d,r\*fÓPfonf jzpfay:vm\[k okodr &[ef;awmftm; bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;awmfrl\/ (qdkvdkonfrSm edAÁmefudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom t&d,r\*fÓPfonf 0dyóemÓPf\ tusKd;qufom jzpfonf? tbdnmPf\ tusKd;quf r[kwf = orm"d\ tusKd;quf r[kwf [lvdkonf/)

## 4/ on\*¾

onm acg ayg|yg' yXrH OyÜZÆwd? ypäm ÓPH/ ('D-1-172/) ayg|yg' ...pifppf onmonf a&S;OD;pGm jzpf\? aemufü t&d,r\*fÓPfonf jzpf\/

('D-1-172/)

þodkYvQif ayg|yg'okwåefü þ0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóemudk on\*¾ [lí a[mawmfrltyf\/

(0dok'¨d-2-310/) rl&if; okwåefygVdawmfü txufwGif a&;om;wifjyxm;onfhtwdkif; ----- onm acg ayg|yg'

ponfjzifh onm[líomvQif a[mxm;awmfrl\? odkYaomfvnf; okwåefaU&Sydkif;ü tpOfojzifh ]]on\*¾H zkowd = txGwftjrwfjzpfaom 0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóemESifh ,SOfaom onmodkY a&muf&Sd\}}[k a[mMum; xm;awmfrltyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ]]on\*¾}}[lí t|uxmu zGifhqdkjcif;jzpfonf/(r[m#D-2-482/)

## 5/ yg&dok'¨dy"med,\*F

y#dy'gÓP'óe0dok'¨d yg&dok'¨dy"med,\*ø/ ('D-3-252/)

= y#dy'gÓP'óe 0dok'¨donf yg&dok'¨d\ jy"mef;aom taMumif;t\*Fg rnf\/ ('D-2-252/) þodkYvQif 'okwå&okwåefü þ0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóemudk yg&dok'¨dy"med,\*F = xuf0ef;usifrS

udavom tnpftaMu;wdkY\ uif;a0;pifMu,fjcif; (= yg&dok'¨d) \ jy"mef;aom taMumif;t\*Fg[k a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ (0dok'¨d-2-310/)

0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóemonf y#dy'gÓP'óe 0dok'¨d\ wpfpdwfwpfa'o jzpf\/ Oyuúdavo tnptf aMu;wrYkd S vwG af jrmuaf om O',A,Á ÓPyf ikd ;froS n f 0|k me\*gred D 0yd óemo Ykdwikd af tmiaf om 0dyóemÓPf tm;vHk;onf y#dy'gÓP'óe 0dok'¨dcsnf;omwnf;/ taygif;\ trnfudk tpdwfü wifpm;í wpfpdwfwpfa'o jzpfaom 0k|me\*grdeD0dyóemudk {ua'osLypm&tm;jzifh yg&dok'¨d\ jy"mef;aom taMumif; t\*Fg[k zGifhqdkxm;onf/ (r[m#D-2-482/)

## 6/ rkÍödwkurswmÓPf + y#docFgEkyóemÓPf + ocFg½kayu©mÓPf

,m p rkÍödwkurswm ,m p y#docFgEkyóem ,m p ocFg½kayu©m? £ar "r®m {uw¬m AsÍÆear0 emeH/ (y#doH-259/)

= tMuif rkÍödwkurswmÓPfonfvnf;aumif;ç tMuif y#docFgEkyóemÓPfonfvnf;aumif;ç tMui f ocFg½kayu©mÓPfonfvnf;aumif; &Sd\? þ oHk;rsKd;ukefaom "r® = ÓPfwdkYonf wlaom teufoabm &Sdukef\? o'´grQomvQif xl;\/ (y#doH-259/) þodkYvQif y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfü þ0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóemudk rkÍödwkurswmÓPfç y#docFg-

EkyóemÓPfç ocFg½kayu©mÓPf[laom trnf oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/

(0dok'¨d-2-310/) þ ygVdawmf t|uxmwdkYESifh tnD 0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóemt& ,if;ÓPf oHk;rsKd;vHk;udkyif t& aumuf,l&rnf jzpfonf/ ,if;ÓPf oHk;rsKd;vHk;udkyif 0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóem[k ac:qdkEdkifonf rSwfyg/

## 7/ tEkvHk a\*gMwbk a0g'gef

tEkavmrH a\*gMwbkó? tEkavmrH a0g'geó/

a\*gMwbk r\*¾ó? a0g'geH r\*¾ó teEÅ&ypöa,e ypöa,m/ (y|me-1-138/)

= tEkvHkonf a\*gMwbktm;ç tEkvHkonf a0g'geftm;ç a\*gMwbkonf aomwmywådr\*ftm;ç a0g'gefonf ou'g\*grdr\*f tem\*grdr\*f t&[wår\*ftm; (a&S;a&S; ukodkvfcE¨mwdkYu aemufaemuf ukodkvfcE¨mwdkYtm; jzpfay:vmatmif aus;Zl;jyKay;jcif;[laom) teEÅ&ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyK\/

(y|me-1-138/) þovYkd Qi f y|me;fa'oemawmüf þ0|k me\*gred D 0yd óemu kd tEkvHk a\*gMwbk a0g'gef[laom trnf oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ (0dok'¨d-2-310/)

## 8/ y#dy'gÓP'óe 0dok'¨d

ud H yem0kaom y#dy'gÓP'óe0dok'¨w¬H b\*0wd jA[®p&d,H 0kówd/ (r-1-201/)

= ig&h iS f ...toeYkd n;f? y#yd 'gÓP'óe0od 'k d¨ tusKd;iSm bk&m;&Sif\ txHawmfü jA[®p&d, trnf&aom jrwfaomtusifhudk usifhoHk;oavm/ (r-1-201/) þovYkd Qi f&x0deDwokwåefü þ 0|k me\*gred D 0yd óemu kdy#yd 'gÓP'óe0od 'k d¨[lí a[m

Mum;xm;awmfrltyfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-310/) oDv orm"d ynm odu©moHk;&yf tusifhjrwfjzifh odrf;usKH;a&wGuftyfaom 0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóem = y#dy'gÓP'óe 0dok'¨dodkY wdkifatmifaom jrwfaom usifh0wf y#dywfum; omoemhjA[®p&d, wn;f/ t&,d r\*Óf Puf m; r\*j¾A[p® &,d wn;f/ þü omoemjhA[p® &,d u kd tx;l&nñf eT ;fxm;ayon/f odkYaomf 0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóem trnf&aom y#dy'gÓP'óe0dok'¨d pcef;odkY qdkufa&mufygu ÓP'óe0dok'¨d trnf&aom t&d,r\*fÓPfonf udef;aojrJaom jzpfjcif;jzifh {uef jzpfawmhrnfom wnf;? xdkaMumifh jA[®p&d,t& txufyg &x0deDwokwfü omoemhjA[®p&d,udk txl; &nfñTef;xm;aomfvnf; r\*¾jA[®p&d,udkvnf; ry,fjrpfyg[k rSwfyg/ odkYaomf r\*¾jA[®p&d,um; ÓP'óe 0dok'¨d[laom trnfjzifh vmayvwåHU/

## edrdwåESihf y0wårS xyHk jzwfxHk;

edrdwåESifh y0wårS xyHkudk a&S;wGif tusOf;tm;jzifh a&;om;wifjycJh\/ þwGif t|omvdeD

t|uxm\ zGifhqdkcsufudk xyfrHí a&;om;wifjytyfygonf/ (tbd-|-1-275-279-rS/) txufü a&;om;wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; aAmZösif r\*¾if psmeifwdkY\ ta&twGuf ajymif;vGJjcif; &adS om t&,d r\*\f jzp&f mtcgü a\*gMwbkon ftb,rf xS oen;f? t&,d r\*fon f tb,rf S xoen;f? þum; tar;wnf;? tajzrSm þodkYwnf;/ ----a&S;OD;pGm a\*gMwbkonf ocFg&edrdwftm½kH[laom edrdwårS x\/ odkYaomf tqufrjywf jzpfaeaom 0#fw&m;wnf;[laom y0wåudk jzwfjcif;iSmum; rpGrf;Edkifay/ rSefayonf ----- þa\*gMwbkonf {uawm 0k|me = wpfbufrSom xjcif;&Sdaom w&m;jzpf\/ t&d,r\*fonfum; ocFg&edrdwftm½kH [laom edrdwårSvnf; x\? tqufrjywf jzpfaom 0#fw&m;wnf;[laom y0wåudkvnf; jzwfEdkif\/ rSefayonf ----- þ t&d,r\*fw&m;onf Obawm0k|me = edrdwå y0wå[laom ESpfyg;pHkrS xjcif;&Sdaom w&m;jzpf\/ þqdkvwåHUonfum; xdka\*gMwbkESifh t&d,r\*fwdkY\ jzpfay:yHkudk odaMumif;jzpfaom enf;wnf;/

tus,frSm þodkYwnf;/ tMuif 0dyómem0g& tvSnfhtBudrfü t&d,r\*fwnf;[laom 0k|meonf jzpfay:vm\? xdk 0dyóemtvSnfhtBudrfü tEkavmr = tEkvHkonf wpfBudrfwnf;om jzpfonf r[wk ?f ig;Burd af jrmuvf n;f jzpof n f r[wk ?f taMumi;fr l - wpBfurd wf n;faom tEvk okH n f tmao0e ypnö ;f taxmutf yuhH kd r&? ig;Burd af jrmu f tEvk okH n f b0iEf iS fh e;Don\f tjzpaf Mumi hf a\*gMwbtk m; aus;Zl;jyKEdkifavmufatmif rcdkifjrJ&um; wkefvIyf\/ rSefayonf ----- ig;Budrfajrmufjzpf&m xdktcgü aZmrnfonf t&SdefavsmusoGm;NyD jzpf\? xdkaMumifh tEkvHkonf wpfBudrfwnf;vnf; rjzpf? ig;Budrf ajrmufvnf; rjzpfay/ (tbd-|-1-275/) ya0"wd = wkefvIyf\ -- [lonf a\*gMwbk\ taMumif;w&m;jzpfjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkif[k qdkvdkonf/

ig;Burd af jrmu fyÍrö pwd uå P© ü aZmrnof n ftu,íf t&edS af vsmuson fjzpjfim;t?Hh þo Ykdjzpvf waf omf tb,faMumifh yÍörpdwåu©Pjzpf&m xdktcgü a\*gMwbkonfvnf;aumif;ç xdka\*gMwbk\ tjcm;rJhü t&d,r\*fonfvnf;aumif; aZm\ t&Sdefavsmus&mtcgü jzpf&ygoenf;[k ar;&ef &Sd\? tajzum; topfjzpfaom aZmwpfrsKd;\ t&SdefavsmusrI r&Sdjcif;aMumifh jzpf\[lay/ rSefayonf ----- xdkrlv aZmonyf i f tBurd rf sm;pmG jzpvf waf om f t&edS af vsmuson f jzp&f m\/ a\*gMwbok nuf m; ocgF&tm½rHk S wpyf g;aom eAd mÁ etf m½üHk jzpaf y:vmaom topjfzpaf om aZmwn;f/ xtYkd w l t&,d r\*of n f umrbrkH S wpfyg;aom avmukwå&mbHk[laom bHkwpfyg;tm;jzifhvnf; topfjzpfaom aZmyifwnf;/ (tEkvHk a\*gMwbkaZmwdkYum; umrm0p& r[mukodkvfaZmrsm; jzpfMuojzifh umrw&m; = umrbHkü tusKH; 0ifaom w&m;pkwnf;? t&d,r\*fum; avmukwå&mbHkü tusKH;0ifaom w&m;wnf;/ þodkY bHktm;jzihf wpfyg;pD wjcm;pD jzpfí t&d,r\*fonf avmukwå&mZmwf avmukwå&mbHkü topfpufpuf jzpfp aZmom jzpfonf/ tm½kHwpfrsKd;wnf; bHkwpfrsKd;wnf; jzpfygrS aZmonf yÍörpdwåu©Pü t&Sdef avsm usonf[k qdk&\/ a\*gMwbkonf edAÁmef[laom tm½kHopfudk ,l&aomaMumifh t&Sdef avsmusonf rrnf/ t&d,r\*fonfvnf; edAÁmef[laom topftm½kH wpfrsKd;ü jzpf½kHomru umrbHkw&m;rS wpfrsKd; wjcm;aom avmukwå&mbHkw&m; jzpfí t&Sdefavsmusonf rrnf/ xdkYaMumifh yÍörpdwåu©Pü a\*gMwbkonfvnf;aumif;ç q|pdwåu©Pü t&d,r\*fonfvnf;aumif; jzpfEdkifygonf [lvdkonf/) onfomruao; ----- owåraZmapwem\ a&S;a&S;aZmwdkY\ tmao0eypönf; taxmuftyHhudk &&odS jzi hf tm;aumi;fon\f tjzpaf Mumi hfOyyZaÆ 0'e,D u H = 'wk ,d b0ü tusK;day;aomu\H tjzp-f onvf n;faumi;fç tmeE&Å ,d u\H tjzpof nvf n;faumi;f jzpof nrf [wk yf gavm[vk n;f ar;&e&f \dS / xtkd ar;ü qvkd akd om t"yd gÜ,rf mS þowYkd n;f/ owrå aZmon frrd \d aemuüf quvf ujfzpaf y:vmaom b0iftm; teEÅ&owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKum rdrd\ owådudk xdkb0if0dyguftm; tyfESHvdkuf\/ xdkowådonf 0dygufoEÅmeftpOfü udef;0yfvsuf ygoGm;\/ xdkb0if[laom 0dygufoEÅwdtpOfonf 0Dxdpdwf rjzpfcsdef0,f tpOftwdkif; b0wpfavQmufvHk; jzpf-ysufae&mü aemufqHk; pkwdudpöwyfaom pdwfonfvnf; þ0dygufpdwftpOfyifwnf;/ þenf;tm;jzifh owåraZm apwemonf 0dygufoEÅwdtpOftm; teEÅ& owådjzifh rdrd\ owåd t&Sdeft0grsm; uyfygoGm;atmif aumif;pGm jyKpDrHEdkif&um; aemufb0twGuf teD;uyfqHk;uH jzpfaomaMumifh OyyZÆa0'eD,uHvnf; jzpfEdkif\? tmeEÅ&d,uHvnf; jzpfEdkif\/ t&Sdef t0g avsmhuscsdef ra&mufao;aom a&S;a&S;aZm av;BudrfuJhodkY yifudk,foabmtwdkif; tm;aumif;aomaMumifh OyyZÆa0'eD,uH tmeEÅ&d,uH jzpf&onf r[kwfyg [lvdkonf/ (rlv#D-1-117/) tavsmtf m;jzi hfq&kd r lBu;Drm;aom ÓPyf nm&adS om r[myny\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf tEvk HkEpS Bfurd wf Ykd

jzpuf ek \f ? o;kHBurd af jrmuüf a\*gMwb k jzp\f ? av;Burd af jrmuüf t&,d r\*pf wd f jzp\f / zvkd af Zm o;kHBurd wf Ykd jzpfukef\/ xdkaemif b0ifodkY ouf\/ (tbd-|-1-275/)

## 1/ r[mynyk\*¾dKvf\ r\*¾0Dxd

b - b - e - ' - r - Ek - Ek - a\*g - r\*f - zdkvf - zdkvf - zdkvf - b ...

tv,ftvwf ynm&Sdaom rZösdrynyk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü tEkvHk oHk;BudrfwdkY jzpfukef\? av;Budrf ajrmufü a\*gMwbk jzpf\? ig;Budrfajrmufü r\*fpdwf jzpf\? zdkvfaZm ESpfBudrfwdkY jzpfukef\/ xdkaemif b0ifodkY ouf\/ (tbd-|-1-275/)

## 2/ rZösdrynyk\*¾dKvf\ r\*¾0Dxd

b - b - e - ' - r - Ek - Ek - Ek - a\*g - r\*f - zdkvf - zdkvf - b - b ...

EkHYaom ynm&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü tEkvHk (4)BudrfwdkY jzpfukef\? ig;Budrfajrmufü a\*gMwbkonf jzpf\/ ajcmufBudrfajrmufü r\*fpdwf jzpf\/ ckepfBudrfajrmufü zdkvfaZm jzpf\/ xdkaemif b0ifodkY ouf\/ (tbd-|-1-275/)

## 3/ rE´ynyk\*¾dKvf\ r\*¾0Dxd

b - b - e - ' - r - Ek - Ek - Ek - Ek - a\*g - r\*f - zdkvf - b - b ...

rSwfcsuf ----- ]]þenf;onf a&S;t|uxmü ygaomaMumifh qdktyfaom enf;}}[k a,mZemü

qdk\/ t&SifAk'¨aCmorax&fjrwf tvdk&Sdtyfaom enf; r[kwfay/ xdkaMumifh 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmü tEkvHk (4)Budrf0g&udk wm;jrpfxm;onf/ tEkvHkrsm;ukdvnf; y&duH Oypm tEkvHk[k emrnfcsif; cGJí oHk;Budrfom wpfenf; jyxm;onf/ txufü a&;om;wifjycJhNyD/

xdkyk\*¾dKvfoHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif r[mynyk\*¾dKvf rE´ynyk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh rzGifhqdkbJ rZösdrynyk\*¾dKvf\

tpGrf;jzifh zGifhqdkaytHh/ tus,fum; þodkYwnf;/ -----

tMuif0dyóemtvSnfhtBudrfü 0k|me trnf&aom t&d,r\*fÓPfonf jzpfay:vm\? xkd

tvnS thf Burd üf Oayum© o[\*wk f Bu,d m t[wd f raem0nd mP"mwof n f raem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;f\ tjzpjfzihf jzpíf 0yd óemÓP\f t½cI tH m½ Hkjzpuf ek af om ½yk ef mrcf Em¨ wuYkd kdtm½jHkyKí (= ½yk uf akd omvf n;faumi;fç emrfudkaomfvnf;aumif;ç ½kyfemrf ESpfrsKd;vHk;udkaomfvnf;aumif;ç cE¨mwpfyg;yg;udkaomfvnf;aumif; þodkYponfjzifh tm½HkjyKrIudk qdkvdkonf/) b0ifudk jyefvnfap\ = b0ift,Ofudk jzwf\/ xdk raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;\ tjcm;rJhü xdkraem'Gg&m0ZÆef;onfyif tm½kH,ltyfNyD;aom ½kyfemrfcE¨mwdkYudk tm½kH,lí yxr aZm jzpaf om tEak vmrÓPof n f jzpaf y:vm\/ xtkd Eak vmrÓPof n f x½kd yk ef mrcf Em¨ wüYkd tepd wö Ykd [líaomfvnf;aumif;ç 'ku©wdkY[líaomfvnf;aumif;ç tewåwdkY[líaomfvnf;aumif; jzpfNyD;í = (0yd óem½yI mG ;ruI kdjzpaf pNy;Dí) ½ek &Yf i;fMur;fwr;faom ½ek &Yf i;fMur;fwr;faom opmö av;yg;u kdroad tmif zHk;vTrf;xm;wwfaom arm[wnf;[laom trdkufarSmifudk y,fazsmufí vu©Pma&; oHk;wefwdkYudk tvGefYtvGef xif&Sm;onfwdkYudk jyKí csKyfysufoGm;av\/ xdkyxrtEkavmrÓPf\ tjcm;rJhü 'kwd, tEkavmrÓPfonf jzpfay:vmjyef\/ xdkyxr 'kwd, tEkavmrÓPf ESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif a&S;jzpfaom yxrtEkavmrÓPfonf (rdrd\ a&S;ü aZmr&Sdojzifh) tmao0eypönf; taMumif;taxmuftyHhudk r&? 'kwd,tEkavmrÓPf\ tmao0eypönf; taMumif;w&m;um; jzpf\? xdk'kwd,tEkavmrÓPfonf yxrtEkavmrÓPf\ tmao0eypönf; taMumif;taxmuftyhHaumif;udk &tyfaomaMumifh xujfrupf ;l&\S &&J i\hf Munvf i\f ? xokd xYkd ujfrupf ;l& S &&J iMhfunvf iof njfzpíf x½kd yk ef mrcf Em¨ [al om tm½kHüyifvQif xdktedpö 'ku© tewå[laom tjcif;t&m (oHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom tjcif;t&m) tm;jzifhyif jzpfNyD;í tv,ftvwf yrmP&Sdaomç opömav;yg;udk rodatmif zHk;vTrf;xm;wwfaom arm[wn;f[al om trukd af rmS iuf kdy,af zsmuíf vuP© ma&;o;kHwewf uYkd kdtveG tYf veG f xi&f mS ;on-f wdkYudk jyKí csKyfysufoGm;av\/ xdk 'kwd,tEkavmrÓPf\ tjcm;rJhü wwd,tEkavmrÓPfonf jzpfay:vmjyef\? xdk'kwd,tEkavmrÓPfonf xdkwwd,tEkavmrÓPf\ tmao0eypönf; taMumif;w&m; jzpfjyef\/ xdkwwd,tEkavmrÓPfonfvnf; xdk'kwd,tEkavmrÓPf\ tm;ay; axmufyHhrI[laom &tyfaom tmao0eypönf; taMumif;w&m; &Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh xufjrufpl;&S &&J iMhfunvf iof n fjzpíf x½kd yk ef mrcf Em¨ [al om tm½üHk yivf Qi fxtkd epd ö 'uk ©tew[å al om tjci;ft&m (oHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom tjcif;t&m) tm;jzifhyif jzpfNyD;í xdk'kwd,tEkavmrÓPfonf y,ftyfaom opömav;yg;udk rodatmif zHk;vTrf;xm;wwfaom arm[wnf;[laom trdkufwdkufrS <uif;usefaom odrfarGUrIESifh twlwuG jzpfaom opömav;yg;udk zHk;vTrf;wwfaom arm[wnf;[laom trdkufarSmifudk y,fazsmufí t<uif;tusef r&Sdonfudk jyKí vu©Pma&;oHk;wefwdkYudk tvGefYtvGef xif&Sm;onfwdkYudk jyKí csKyfysufav\/ þodkYvQif oHk;Budrfukefaom tEkavmrÓPfwdkYonf opöm av;yg;udk zHk;vTrf;wwfaom arm[wnf;[laom trdkufarSmifudk y,fazsmuftyfNyD;aomf xdkoHk;Budrfukefaom tEkavmrÓPfwdkY\ tjcm;rJhü a\*gMwbkÓPfonf edAÁmefudk tm½kHjyKvsuf jzpfay:vm\/ xdkpum;&yfü þqdkvwåHUonfum; Oyrmwnf; ----- wpfa,mufaom pu©Kyom'&Sdaom rsufpd tjrifaumif;aom a,mufsm;onf eu©wf\ pef;ESifh ,SOfyHkudk odatmif jyKvkyftHh[k MuHpnf pdwful;í nOfhtzdkYü tdrfwGif;rS xGufí vudk jrif&ef txufaumif;uifodkY armfMunfh\/ wdrfwdkufwdkYonf zHk;vTrf;xm;tyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh xdka,mufsm;\ pu©Kü vonf rxif&Sm;ay/ xdktcgü wpfrsKd;aom avonf wufvmí xlxJukef xlxJukefaom wdrfwdkufwdkYudk zsufqD;av\? yxravrS wpfyg;aom 'kwd,av wpfrsKd;onf tv,ftvwfjzpfukefaom wdrfwdkufwdkYudk zsufqD;av\/ 'kwd,avrS wpfyg;aom wwd,av wpfrsKd;onf odrfarGUukefaom wdrfwdkufwdkYudk zsufqD;av\/ xkdrS aemufü xdk a,musfm;on fwrd wf ukd uf i;fpiaf om aumi;fuiüf vu kdjri&f í euw© \f pe;fEiS hf,OS yf ukH kdo&d &dS avNy/D xdkOyrmpum;&yfü oHk;rsKd;ukefaom wdrfwdkufwdkYuJhodkY opömav;yg;udk rodatmif rjrifatmif

z;kHvrT ;fwwuf ek af om xxl aJ om uad vomarmS i f tv,tf vwjfzpaf om uad vomarmS i f ord af rUGaom udavomarSmifwdkYudk rSwfom;xdkufukef\/ yom'pu©K&Sdaom a,mufsm;uJhodkY a\*gMwbkÓPfudk rSwfom;xukd \f / vuohJ YkdeAd mÁ euf kd rwS of m;xukd \f / wprf sK;dwprf sK;daom av\ tpOtf wikd ;f wrd wf ukd of ;kHrsK;d taygif;udk zsufqD;jcif;uJhodkY wpfckwpfckaom tEkvHkpdwf\ opömav;yg;udk zHk;vTrf;wwfaom arm[ wnf;[laom trdkufarSmifudk y,fazsmufjcif;udk rSwfom;xdkuf\/ wdrfwdkufuif;pifaom aumif;uifü xakd ,musfm;\ tx;lojzi hf piMfu,af om vu kd jri&f jci;fuoJh Ykdopmö av;yg;u kd z;kHvrT ;fwwaf om arm[

wnf;[laom trdkufarSmifonf uif;pifvwfaomf a\*gMwbkÓPf\ tvGeftMuL; txl;ojzifh pif-

Mu,faom edAÁmefudk tm½kHjyK&jcif;udk rSwfom;xdkuf\/ xi&f mS ;apt hH ----- oHk;rsKd;ukefaom avwdkYonf vudk zHk;vTrf;wwfaom wdrfwdkufwdkYudkomvQif

zsufqD;jcif;iSm pGrf;EdkifukefouJhodkY vudk jrifjcif;iSm rpGrf;EdkifukefouJhodkY þenf;twl oHk;Budrfukefaom tEkvHkwdkYonf opömav;yg;udk zHk;vTrf;wwfaom arm[wnf;[laom trdkufarSmifwdkYudkomvQif y,fazsmufjcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifukef\? edAÁmefudk tm½kHjyKjcif;iSm rpGrf;EdkifMuukef/ pu©Kyom'&Sdaom xdka,mufsm;onf vudkomvQif jrifjcif;iSm pGrf;EdkifouJhodkY wdrfwdkufwdkYudk zsufqD;jcif;iSm rpGrf;EdkifouJhodkY þtwl a\*gMwbkÓPfonf edAÁmefudkomvQif tm½kHjyKjcif;iSm pGrf;Edkif\? udavomwnf;[laom trdkufwdkuf trdkufarSmifudk y,fazsmufjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifay/ þodkYvQif tEkavmrÓPfonf ocFg&w&m;vQif tm½kH &Sd\? a\*gMwbkÓPfonf edAÁmefw&m;vQif tm½kH&Sd\/

&&SdEdkifaom tjypfudk xif&Sm;jyOD;thH ----- a\*gMwbkÓPfonf tEkavmrÓPfu ,ltyfNyD;aom ocFg&tm½kHudkyif tu,fí qufvufí tm½kH,laejim;thH? þodkY a\*gMwbkonf edAÁmefudk tm½kHrjyKbJ rrd ad &U uS tEvk okH n f ,tl yNfy;Daom ocgF&tm½uHk okd mvQi f quvf uíf tm½,Hk al evQi f tm½jHkyKaevQif a\*gMwbok nvf n;f a\*gMwb[k al om trnuf kd r&Eikd af wmbh J tEak vmr = tEvk [kH al om trnuf okd m qufvufí &&Sdaeav&m\? olonf tEkvHkodkY tpOfvdkufouJhodkY olUudkvnf; aemuftEkvHku tpOf vdkufav&m\? þodkY tEkvHkcsnf;om qufí qufí jzpfaeygrl t&d,r\*fonf rdrdESifh tm½kHwlí tm0ZÆef;t&mü wnfvsuf teEÅ&paom ypö,owådwdkYjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;rnfh a\*gMwbkudk r&&Sdjcif;aMumifh ocFg&tm½kHrS xajrmufaom 0k|me trnf&aom w&m;tjzpfjzifh rjzpfawmhav&m = 0k|me trnf&aom t&d,r\*fonfyif rjzpfEdkifawmhav&m/

pifppfrSmrl a\*gMwbkÓPfonf tEkavmrÓPf\ tm½kHjzpfaom ocFg&tm½kHudk r,lrlí xdktEk-

vHkudk aemufü wpfzefjzpfjcif; r&Sdonfudk jyKí rdrda\*gMwbkudk,fwdkifu tm0ZÆef; r[kwfygaomfvnf; tm0ZeÆ ;ft&mü &ywf níf ]]þtwikd ;f eAd mÁ euf ykd i f tm½jHkyKí jzp&f paf yawm}h} [ k t&,d r\*tf m; trwS f onmu kday;ouohJ YkdjzpNfy;Daemuf csKyyf suof mG ;av\/ (ay;wwaf om ow dår&ydS gbvJ su fow&då odS uohJ Ykd wifpm;í ajymqdk&um; ay;ouJhodkY[k w'¨r®Lypm Oy&du©sm pum;jzifh qdkonf/) t&d,r\*fonfvnf; xdka\*gMwbkonf ay;tyfaom trSwfonmudk rvTwfrlíomvQif tMum;

r&Sdaom emrfoEÅwdtpOf\ tpGrf;jzifh xdka\*gMwbkÓPfodkY tpOfvdkufvsuf tprxifaom terw\*¾ oHo&mwpfcGif[k qdktyfaom a&S;ü wpfBudrfwpfcgrQ razmufxGif;tyfzl;ao;aom razmufcGJtyfzl;ao;aom avmbtwHk;tcJudk a'gotwHk;tcJudk arm[twHk;tcJudk azmufxGif;vsufomvQif azmufcGJvsufomvQif jzpfay:vmay\/ xokd Ykd jzp&f mü þqvkd wUHåonuf m; Oyrmpum;&ywf n;f/ wpaf ,muaf om av;orm;on f av;

tjye f wp&f m\ txuüf ysOcf sy f wp&f mu kd xm;apí t0wjfzi hf rsuEf mS u kd &pyf wíf jrm;u kd aumi;fpmG zUGJí pu,f E,Å m;ay:ü &ywf naf vNy/D (b;Dwyxf m;aom pu,f E,Å m;vnS ;fay:ü &ywf naf vNy D [vl )kd tjcm;wpaf ,muaf om a,musfm;on f pu,f E,Å m;u kdqiJG iíf tMuitf cgü av;orm;\ rsuEf mS onf

ysOcf sy f wp&f mEiS hf a&;S½&I iqf ikd f wnwhf n hf jzpaf e\? xtkd cgü xykd sOcf syüf wwk jfzi hf (ysOcf syuf kd a'guuf eJ toHjrnfatmifacgufvdkufí) trSwfonmudk ay;vdkuf\/ av;orm;onf wkwfjzifh acgufí toH ay;vdkufaom trSwftom;udk rvTwfrlíomvQif jrm;udk ypfí ysOfcsyf wpf&mudk azmufxGif;vdkuf\/ xdkOyrm pum;&yfü wkwfjzifh acgufí toHjyKvdkufaom trSwfonmESifh a\*gMwbkÓPfonf wl\? av;orm;ESifh t&d,r\*fÓPfonf wl\? av;orm;\ wkwfjzifh acgufí toHjyKvdkufaom trSwftom;udk rvTwfrlíomvQif ysOfcsyf wpf&mudk jrm;jzifh ypfcGif;í azmufxGif;vdkufjcif;ESifh t&d, r\*fÓPf\ a\*gMwbkÓPfonf ay;tyfaom trSwftom;udk rvTwfrlíomvQif edAÁmefudk tm½kHjyKí terw\* ¾ ooH &mwpcf iG 0f , f wpBfurd wf pcf grQ razmuxf iG ;ftyzf ;lao;aom razmucf tJG yzf ;lao;aom avmbtwHk;tcJ ponfudk azmufxGif;jcif; azmufcGJjcif;ESifh wl\/ þavmbtwHk;tcJ ponfudk azmufxGif;jcif; azmufcGJjcif;udkyif blrdv'¨0¥aowkork\*¢gwu&P = &tyfaom wnf&mbHk&Sdaom 0#fw&m;udk aESmifzJGUwwfaom udavomwdkYudk t<uif;rJhjzwfrIudk jyKjcif;[lívnf; ac:qdktyfayonf/

«rSwfcsuf ----- t&d,r\*fw&m;onf ry,f&Sm;tyfukefao;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh Oyg'gef\ tm½kH jzpuf ek af om Oyg'geuE© m¨ wüYkd tzezf e f ued ;f0ywf naf eMuuek af om tEok ,uad vomwoYkd n f Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;[al om &tyaf om wn&f mb&kH adS omaMumi hfbrl vd '¨wvYkd n;f rnuf ek \f / uad vo0#f ur®0#f 0dygu0#fwnf;[laom 0#fw&m;udk vGwfroGm;atmif aESmifzJGUwwfukefaomaMumifh 0¥aowkwvYkd n;f rnuf ek \f / t&,d r\*of n f,i;fbrl vd '0¨ ¥aow ktrn&f aom tEok , uad vomwuYkd kd t<ui;fr hJ uek pf iaf tmi f tqiqhf i hf y,of wwf waf yon/f ,i;fo Ykd y,of wjfci;fon f avmb twHk;tcJ a'gotwHk;tcJ arm[twHk;tcJwdkYudk azmufxGif;jcif; azmufcGJjcif;yif jzpfayonf/» rSefayonf ----- t&d,r\*f\ wpfckwnf;aom udpöum; tEko, udavomudk y,fjcif;yifwnf;/ þodkYvQif xdkt&d,r\*fonf tEko, udavomwdkYudk t<uif;rJh y,fowfvsuf y,fpGefYvsuf edrdwå [al om ocgF&tm½eHk rd wd rf S xon f rn\f / y0wå[laom tqufrjywf jzpfwwfaom 0#fw&m;udk jzwfonf rnf\/ (tbd-|-1-275-277/) edrdwåE dÅ ½yl -a0'em-onm-ocgF&-0nd mPerd wd /Hå y0wårÜd ½ly-a0'em-onm-ocFg&-0dnmP-

y0wåar0/ wH 'k0d"H a[mwd Oyg'dEéuH tEkyg'dEéuEÅd/ (tbd-|-1-277/) edrdwå ----- ½kyf a0'em onm ocFg& 0dnmPf[laom ocFg&edrdwfonf edrdwå rnf\/ y0w å----- ½kyf a0'em onm ocFg& 0dnmPf[laom tqufrjywf jzpfwwfaom 0#fw&m;onyf i f y0wåvnf; rnf\/ xdky0wåonf Oyg'dEéuy0wå[lívnf;aumif;ç tEkyg'dEéuy0wå[lí vnf;aumif; ESpfrsKd; &Sd\/ xdkESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif t&d,r\*f\ tEkyg'dEéuy0wårS xjcif;[laom t&dyfta,mifudk awGUjriftyf\

[k qdkí tEkyg'dEéuy0wårS x\[k qdkMuukef\/

## tEkyg'dEéu 0k|me = tEkyg'dEéu cE¨mtpOfrS xyHk

tus,fod&efum; þodkYwnf;/ aomwmywådr\*fonf 'd|d\*worÜ,kwfpdwf av;rsKd;ç 0dpdudpäm

o[\*kwfpdwf wpfrsKd; - aygif; ig;rsKd;aom pdwfwdkYudk y,fowftyfukef\? xdkpdwfwdkYonf pdwåZ½kyfudk jzpfapwwfMuukef\ = pdwåZ½kyfudk jzpfapEdkifaom pGrf;tifowåd&Sdonfh pdwfwdkYom jzpfMuukef\/ xdkpdwf ig;rsKd;wdkYu jzpfaptyfaom pdwåZ½kyfonf tEkyg'dEéu ½lyu©E¨mwnf;/ (pdwåZ½kyf jzpfaomaMumifh ur®Z ½kyf[laom Oyg'dEéu r&Sd&um; tEkyg'dEéu ½lyu©E¨m[k qkdonf/ wPSm'd|dwdkYonf uyfa&muftyfaom uHonf tusKd;\tjzpfjzifh ]]igh[m}}[k rpGJ,ltyfaom ½lyu©E¨m[lvdkonf/) xdkpdwf ig;rsKd;wdkYonf 0dnmPu©E¨mwnf;/ xdkpdwf ig;rsKd;wdkYESifh ,SOfukefaom a0'em onm ocFg& apwodufwdkYonf a0'emu©E¨m onmu©E¨m ocFg&u©E¨m[laom emrfcE¨moHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ tm;vHk;aygif;aomf cE¨mig;yg; jzpf\/ xdkig;rsKd;aom pdwfwdkYudk y,f&mü tu,fí aomwmyefyk\*¾dKvfonf aomwmywådr\*fudk rjzpfap tyfonf jzpftHh? xdkig;rsKd;ukefaom pdwfwdkYonf ajcmufyg;ukefaom tm½kHwdkYü x<ujcif;odkY a&mufukef &m\/ odkYaomf xdka,m\*g0p&y\*¾dKvfonf aomwmywådr\*fudk jzpfapEdkifojzifh ,if;aomwmywådr\*fonf xikd g;rsK;daom pwd wf \Ykd x<urjIzpjfci;fu kdwm;jrpvf su f 0#wf &m;u kdvwG rf omG ;atmi f zUGJaEmS iwf waf om udavomwnf;[laom taMumif;w&m;udk t<uif;rJh jzwfjcif;udk aemufxyfwpfzef rjzpfxdkufonf\ tjzpuf kd jyKvsu f txuaf zmjfyyg cEm¨ ig;yg;wn;f[al om tEyk g'Ed ué jzpaf om y0wrå S xon f rnaf yonf/

ou'g\*grrd \*of n f '|d \*d w0yd ,Ü wk pf wd f av;rsK;d a'gorpl wd f EpS rf sK;d[al om ½ek &Yf i;fMur;fwr;faom umr&m\* Asmyg'wdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh ajcmufyg;ukefaom pdwfwdkYudk y,fowftyfukef\/ tem\*grdr\*fonf odrfarGUonf\ tjzpfESifh wuGjzpfaom umr&m\* Asmyg'wdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh xdkajcmufyg;ukefaom pdwfwdkYudkyifvQif y,fowftyfukef\/ t&[wår\*fonf ½ly&m\* t½ly&m\*wnf;[laom 'd|d\*w0dyÜ,kwf pwd f av;rsK;dwuYkd vkd n;faumi;fç O'p¨ oö [\*wk pf wd uf vkd n;faumi;f þig;rsK;duek af om tuok vkd pf wd wf uYkd kd y,fowftyfukef\/

xtkd uok vkd pf wd wf uYkd kdy,of w&f mü tu,íf xtkd &,d y\*k Kd¾vwf oYkd n f xqkd ikd &f m t&,d r\*wf &m;wdkYudk rjzpfaptyfukefonf jzpfukefjim;tHh? xdkodkY jzpfcJhaomf xdktukodkvfpdwfwdkYonf tm½kH (6)yg;wdkYü x<ujcif;odkY a&mufukef&m\? odkYaomf xdkt&d,yk\*¾dKvfwdkYonf xdkxdkqdkif&m t&d,r\*fw&m;ukd jzpfap EdkifMuukefojzihf xkdt&d,r\*fw&m;wdkYonf xdktukodkvfpdwfwdkY\ x<urI jzpfjcif;udk wm;jrpfukefvsuf 0#fw&m;udk vGwfroGm;atmif zJGUaESmifwwfaom udavomwnf;[laom taMumif;w&m;udk t<uif;rJh jzwfjcif;udk aemufxyfwpfzef rjzpfxdkufonf\ tjzpfudk jyKvsuf ,if;tukov pdwåZ½kyfESifh ,if; tukodkvf pdwfapwodufwnf;[laom tEkyg'dEéu jzpfaom cE¨mig;yg; y0wåw&m;rS xukefonf rnfukef\/ þum; tEkyg'dEéu cE¨mtpOfrS xyHkwnf;/ (tbd-|-1-277-278/)

## Oyg'dEéu 0k|me = Oyg'dEéu cE¨mtpOfrS xyHk

Oyg'dEéuy0wårS xjcif;[laom t&dyfta,mifudk awGUjriftyf\[k qdkNyD;í Oyg'dEéuy0wårS x\[kvnf; qdkMuukefNyD/ (Oyg'dEéu[lonf t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gefwdkY jcH&Htyf uyfa&muftyfaom uHonf ]]ig\ tusKd;}}[k tusKd;\ tjzpfjzifh pGJ,ltyfaom avmuD0dyguf emrfcE¨mESifh ur®Z½kyfwnf;/ Oyg'dEéuy0wå[lonf ,if;cE¨mwdkY\ tqufrjywf jzpfrI tpOfwnf;/) tus,frSm þodkYwnf;/ ----tu,fí aomwmyefyk\*¾dKvfonf aomwmywådr\*fudk rjzpfaponf jzpfjim;thH? þodkY rjzpfapcJh-

aom f (7)yg;uek af om b0wuYkd kd xm;í rotd yaf om tp&adS om terw\* ¾ ooH &m0#üf Oyg'Ed ué y0wå = tqurf jywjfzpaf om Oyg'Ed ué cEm¨ tpOof n f jzpaf v&m\/ tb,af Mumiehf n;f[rl l--- x kd Oyg'Ed ué cEy¨ 0w\å jzpjfci;f\ taMumi;fjzpaf om uad vomw\Ykd xi&f mS ;&udS ek af o;on\f tjzpaf Mumiwhf n;f/ ouúm,'d|doHa,mZOf oDvAÁwy&mrmooHa,mZOf 0dpdudpämoHa,mZOf[laom oHa,mZOf oHk;yg;ç '|d mEok , 0pd ud pd mä Eok ,[al om tEok , EpS yf g; - aygi;f ig;yg;uek af om þuad vomwuYkd kdaomwmywådr\*fonf jzpfvQif jzpfcsif;yif rdrdjzpfqJ cPrSmyif t<uif;rJh y,fowfEdkif\/ þodkY y,fowfNyD;&m ,c k aomwmyejfzp&f mtcgü aomwmyeyf \*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf (7)b0wuYkd kd xm;í terw\* ¾ ooH &m0#üf

Oyg'dEéuy0wå = tqufrjywf jzpfaom Oyg'dEéu cE¨mtpOfonf tb,frSmvQif jzpfEdkifawmhtHhenf;/ (jzpfEdkifzdkY&ef taMumif;w&m; r&SdawmhNyD [lvkd/) þodkYvQif aomwmywådr\*fonf Oyg'dEéuy0wåudk tqufrjywf rjzpfatmif jyKvkyfvsuf Oyg'dEéuy0wårS xonf rnf\/ (tbd-|-1-278/)

## (7) b0 t,ltq

{u0g&H umrm0p&a'a0ok {u0g&H rEkaóolwd {0rÜd rdódwlyywåd0aoe awok {udóm {0 Oyywåd,m em,H y&dapäa'g (t,H y&dapäa'g-rluGJ/)/ ,H ye ]]e aw b0H t|rrm'd,EÅD}}wd 0kwåH? wrÜd umr0p&b0Ha,0 oE¨m,m[? r[\*¾wbm0geH y&dapäa'g ew¬Dwd 0'EÅd/ (tEk#D-1-124/) wpfBudrfwpfcg umrm0p& ewfjynfü jzpfvdkufç wpfBudrfwpfcg vlUjynfü jzpfvdkufjzifh - þodkY a&maESmtyfaom b0\ tpGrf;jzifh (7)b0[k qdkonf/ xdk ewf-vl Oyywådb0wdkYwGif ewfjzpfapç vl jzpfap wpfckaom Oyywådb0üom þ (7)b0 jzpfonf[k tydkif;tjcm;jyjcif; r[kwf/ ]]e aw b0H t|rrm'd,EÅd = xdkaomwmyefyk\*¾dKvfwdkYonf &SpfBudrfajrmuf b0udk ,l½kd; r&SdMuukef}}[laom &we okwfü a[mMum;awmfrltyfaom pum;udkvnf; vl-ewf[laom umrb0udkom &nf&G,fawmfrlí b&k m;&iS of n f a[mMum;awmrf tl yaf om pum;awm f jzpof n?f r[\*K¾wjfzpaf om ½yl b0 t½yl b0wüYkd um; þ (7)b0[k tydkif;tjcm; r&Sd[k q&mjrwfwdkY qdkawmfrlMuonf/ (tEk#D-1-124/) aomwmyef oHk;rsKd;

þ&pS cf ak jrmuaf om b0urkd , l qokd nrf mS aomwmyewf wYkd iG f tnqhH ;kH owuå w© Kåy&r aomwm-

yefudk &nf&G,fí rdefYqdkjcif; jzpfonf/ aomwmyef jzpfNyD;aemuf txufr\*fÓPfrsm;udk vsifvsifjrefjref &EdkifrI r&EdkifrIrSm o'¨g 0D&d, owd orm"d ynm [laom £a`E´rsm;\ xufjrufrI rxufjrufrIudk tpGJjyKí jzpf\/

1/ xufjrufaom £a`E´&Sdaom aomwmyefrSm wpfb0om y#doaE¨ ae&í &[EÅm jzpf\/ xkd yk\*¾dKvfrsKd;udk {uADZd = wpfckaom y#doaE¨rsKd;aph &Sdaom aomwmyef[k qdk\/

2/ ESpfb0rS ajcmufb0 txd y#doaE¨aeaom aomwmyefum; tvwfpm; £a`E´&Sdol jzpf\/ xykd \*k Kd¾vrf sK;dukd aumvaH umv = trsK;daumi;f wpcf rk S trsK;daumi;f wpcf ok Ykd a&muwf waf om ,wk nf -hH aom tedrfhpm; trsKd;tEG,fü rnfonfhtcgrQ jzpfcGifhr&Sdaom aomwmyef[k qdk\/

3/ ckepfb0 y#doaE¨&Sdaom y#doaE¨aeaom aomwmyefum; EkHYaom £a`E´ &Sdolwnf;/ xdkyk\*¾dKvfrsKd;udk owåu©wåKy&r = ckepfBudrf tvGef y#doaE¨&Sdol aomwmyef[k ac:onf/ (y#doH-|-2-67/)

£ar wa,myd aomwmyEém umrb00aoe 0kwåm? ½lyg½lyba0 ye A[kumyd y#doE¨da,m

\*PSEÅd/ (y#doH-|-2-67/) þaomwmyef oHk;rsKd;wdkY\ b0ta&twGuf uefYowfcsufrSm umrbHktwGufom jzpfí ½ly t½lybHkrsm;u aomyefrsm;rSmrl y#doaE¨ tBudrfrsm;pGm ,lEdkifMuukef\/ (y#doH-|-2-67/)

## owfrSwfay;aomw&m;

aomwmyef oHk;rsKd; uGJjym;&mü xdkodkYuGJjym;&ef tb,fw&m;u twnfjyK owfrSwfay;onf[l-

aom tcsufESifh ywfoufí q&mjrwfwdkY t,ltq rwlrQbJ uGJjym;vsuf &SdMu\/ uGJjym;yHkudk yk\*¾v ynwf t|uxm (tbd-|-3-47)ü zGifhqdkxm;\/ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/ xdkodkY owfrSwfay;aom w&m;rSm -----

1/ tcsKdUu ykAÁa[wk = a&S;uH taMumif;[kvnf;aumif;ç

2/ tcsKdUu yxrr\*f = aomwmywådr\*f[kvnf;aumif;ç

3/ tcsKdUu txufr\*f oHk;yg;[kvnf;aumif;ç

4/ tcsKdUurl txufr\*f oHk;yg;\ a&S;üjzpfaom 0dyóem[kvnf;aumif; toD;toD; tqdk&SdMu\/ xdk0g' av;&yfwdkYwGif txufr\*f oHk;yg;\ a&S;üjzpfaom 0dyóemuom owfrSwfay;onf [laom aemufqHk; t,ltqom oifhjrwfaMumif;udk ]]wdPÖH r\*¾geH 0dyóem ed,arwD}}wd 0ga'g ye ,kZÆwd/ (tbd-|-3-47/) [k twnfjyK qHk;jzwfxm;ayonf/

odkYaomf y#dorÇd'gr\*¾t|uxmüum; ----wH yaewH awoH rk'krZÑdrwdu©ynwH ykAÁa[wk ed,arwd/ (y#doH-|-2-67/) xdkaomwmyef oHk;rsKd;wdkY\ £a`E´xufrI nHhrIrSm ykAÁa[wk = a&S;taMumif;uHu owfrSwfay;\/

(y#doH-|-2-67/)

þodkY zGifhqdkxm;ayonf/ txufyg yk\*¾vynwft|uxmü vm&Sdaom yxrq&m\ t,l

tqESifh wlrQvsuf &Sdayonf/ xyfrH &Sif;vif;csufrsm;

xdktxufazmfjyyg 0g' av;&yfwdkYwGif a&S;uHtaMumif;w&m;u aomwmyef oHk;rsKd;wdkY\ £a`E´

xurf I nrhH uI kd owrf wS af y;\ ----- [laom yxr0g'ü ]]yxrr\*f\ tm;BuD;aom rSD&m Oyedó, taMumif;w&m;udk a&S;uHtaMumif;w&m;onf jyKvkyftyfonf rnf\? txufr\*f oHk;yg;wdkYonf tm;BuD;aom rSD&m Oyedó, taMumif;w&m; r&SdukefbJ jzpfay:vmukef\}} [laom þtjypfpum;onf a&muf&Sdjzpfay:ae\/ wpfzef yxrr\*f = aomwmywådr\*fonf aomwmyef oHk;rsKd;wdkY\ £a`E´ xufrI nHhrIudk owfrSwf ay;\[laom 'kwd,0g'ü txufr\*f oHk;yg;wdkY\ tusKd;r&Sdukefonf\ tjzpfonf a&muf&Sdav&m\ jzpfav&m\/ txufr\*f oHk;yg;wdkYu aomwmyef oHk;rsKd;wdkY\ £a`E´ xufrI nHhrIudk owfrSwfay;ukef\[laom wwd,0g'ü yxrr\*fonf rjzpfrDuyif txufr\*foHk;yg;wdkYonf jzpfESifhukefNyD[laom þtjypfonf a&muf&Sdav&m\/ xdkYaMumifh tavsmftm;jzifhqdk&rl txufr\*foHk;yg;wdkY\ a&S;tzdkYü jzpfaom 0dyóemuomvQif aomwmyef o;kHrsK;dw\Ykd £a`E ´ xurf I nrhH uI kdowrf wS af y;\[al om 0g'onof mvQi f oijhfrwaf yon/f taMumif;um; þodkY jzpf\/ ----tu,fí txufr\*f oHk;yg;wdkY\ a&S;tzdkYü jzpfaom 0dyóemonf tm;&Sdonf jzpftHh? þodkY

tm;&SdcJhaomf 0dyóemu tm;aumif;aomaMumifh wpfb0wnfí y#doaE¨ae&½kHjzifh txufr\*fwdkYudk &Edkif&um; {uADZd aomwmyef rnf\/ xdk{uADZd aomwmyef jzpfaMumif; 0dyóematmuf omí tm;enf;aom 0dyóemaMumifhum; aumvHaumv aomwmyef jzpfEdkif\/ xdk aumvHaumv aomwmyef jzpfaMumif; 0dyóematmuf omí tm;enf;aom 0dyóemaMumifhum; owåu©wåKy&r aomwmyef jzpfEdkif\/ xdkYaMumihf aemufqHk;jzpfaom ]]txufr\*f oHk;yg;wdkY\ 0dyóemuomvQif ,if; aomwmyefwdkY\ £a`E´ xufrI nHhrIudk jrJap\}}[laom pwkw¬0g'onfomvQif oifhjrwfayonf/

(tbd-|-3-47/) owdjyK&ef ----- jrwfpGmbk&m;&Sifonf ,lawmfrltyfaom emrnf\ tpGrf;jzifhomvQif þ

owåu©wåKy&rç aumvHaumvç {uADZd[laom trnfwdkY\ þoHk;rsKd;ukefaom aomwmyefyk\*¾dKvfw\Ykd trnwf YkdjzpMfu&uek \f ? þrQ twikd ;ft&nS f &adS om t&yof Ykdb0o Ykduyaf &muaf om aomwmyef yk\*¾dKvfonf owåu©wåKy&r rnf\? þrQ twkdif;t&Snf &Sdaom t&yfodkY b0odkY uyfa&mufaom aomwmyefyk\*¾dKvfonf aumvHaumv rnf\? þrQ twdkif;t&Snf &Sdaom t&yfodkY b0odkY uyfa&mufaom aomwmyef yk\*¾dKvfonf {uADZd rnf\[k bk&m;&Sifonf þaomwmyefyk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ trnfudk ,lawmf rltyfNyD? xdkodkY ,lawmfrltyfygaomfvnf; jrJaomtm;jzifh þyk\*¾dKvfonf owåu©wåKy&r aomwmyef wnf;? þyk\*¾dKvfonf aumvHaumv aomwmyefwnf;? þyk\*¾dKvfonf {uADZd aomwmyefwnf;[k þodkY qHk;jzwfjcif;onf r&Sday/ (tbd-|-3-46/) oar®m[0daem'eD t|uxm\ zGifhqdkcsuf

aumpd ye yk\*¾avm owåEéH b0geH ed,awm emr ew¬d? t&d,om0aum ye a,e auepdyd tmuma&e rE´yanm ormaem t|rH b0H tyÜwGm tEÅ&m0 y&dedAÁmwd/ ouúo'daomyd 0¥bd&awm owårHa,0 b0H \*päwd? owåar ba0 oAÁmuma&e yrm'0d[m&daemyd 0dyóemÓPH y&dyguH \*päwd? tyÜrwåauyd tm&r®aP edAÁdE´dwGm edAÁKwd HygykPmwd/ oapyd [dó owåar ba0 ed'´H 0g MouúrEÅó y&r®KcH 0g \*päEÅó ypäawm XwGm wdcdaPe todem aumpda'0 oDoH ygaw,s? O'au 0g Mooma'wGm rma&,s? toed 0g yeó oDao yaw,s? {0½layyd umav oyÜ#doE¨dum umvHud&d,m emr e a[mwd? t&[wåH ywGm0 y&dedAÁmwd/ awe 0kwåH ]]t|rH b0H edAÁawå,s? aewH XmeH 0dZÆwD}}wd/

(tbd-|-2-411/) ckepfb0wdkYywfvHk; oHo&mü usifvnf&rnf[k owfrSwfxm;tyfaom udef;aojrJaom wpfpHk wpaf ,muaf om y\*k Kd¾vrf nof n fr&adS y/ t&,d om0uonuf m; trwS rf & dSwppf wkH pcf ak om taMumi;faMumifhvnf; rE´yn= EkHYaES;aomynm&Sdonf jzpfvwfaomf &Spfckajrmufaom b0odkY ra&mufrlí &Spfck ajrmuf b0\ tMum;üomvQif y&dedAÁmefpH&\/ odMum;rif;ESifh wlaom oHo&m0#fü tvGefarGUavsmfaom aomwmyefaomfrSvnf; ckepfckajrmufaom b0odkY wdkif½kHom oGm;&\/ ckepfckajrmuf b0üum; tvHk;pHkaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh arharhavsmhavsmh aeavh&Sdaom aomwmyefyk\*¾dKvf\aomfrSvnf; 0yd óemÓPof n f&iuhf sujfci;fo Ykda&mu&f odS mG ;\/ ten;fi, ftwikd ;ft&nS &f adS om tm½üHk aomrf vS n;f NiD;aiGUí udavomwdkY\ Nidrf;at;jcif;odkY a&muf&\/ rSefayonf -- xdkaomwmyefyk\*¾dKvfonf ckepfck ajrmufaom b0ü tdyfaysmfjcif;odkY oufa&mufaepOfüaomfvnf;aumif;ç wpfbufodkY rsufESmrlum oGm;aepOf aemufrS &yfíaomfvnf;aumif; wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom oluyifvQif xufvSpGmaom oHvsufjzifh OD;acgif;udk ajrodkY usapjim;tHh? a&xJü ESpfíaomfvnf; owfjim;thH? xdkaomwmyefyk\*¾dKvf\ OD;xdyfxufü rdk;BudK;aomfvnf; usa&mufjim;tHh? þodkY oabm&Sdaom tcsdeftcg umvrsKd;üaomfvnf; y#od aEE¨ iS hf wujGzpaf om aojci;frnof n f r&adS y/ t&[wzå vkd of Ykda&muNfy;DroS mvQi f y&ed Ad mÁ epf &H \/ xdkYaMumifh -----

t|rH b0H edAÁawå,s? aewH XmeH 0dZÆwd/ (tbd-2-349/)

= aomwmywrdå \*Óf Ptf jriEf iS hf jynphf akH om '|d od rEÜ yé \*k Kd¾vof n f &pS Bfurd af jrmubf 0u kd jzpaf pav-

&m\? þoabmw&m;onf r&Sdonfomwnf;/ (tbd-2-349/) þodkY bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/ (tbd-|-2-411/) þtxuyf g pum;&yuf vkd n;f t|uxmq&mawmof n fumrb0uokd m &n&f ,G af wmrf íl ziG qhf kd xm;onf[k ,lvQif t|uxm #DumwdkY\ pum;rsm;onf a&S;ESifhaemuf rqefYusifonf jzpfav&m\/ aomwmyefyk\*¾dKvf oHk;rsKd;wdkY\ taMumif;t&mudk wifjyNyD;aemuf ,ck wpfzef qufvufí txufr\*f oHk;yg;wdkY\ y0wårS xyHk taMumif;t&mudk a&;om;wifjytyfygonf/

txufr\*f oHk;yg;wdkY y0wårS xyHk

tu,fí ou'g\*grfyk\*¾dKvfonf ou'g\*grdr\*fudk rjzpfaponf jzpftHh? þodkY rjzpfapcJhaomf aomwmyeyf \*k Kd¾v\f tveG qf ;kHjzp&f m (7)b0wwYkd iG f EpS bf 0om jzppf &m&adS omaMumi hf ,i;fEpS bf 0wuYkd kd xm;í usefig;b0wdkYü Oyg'dEéu cE¨y0wåonf jzpf&m\/ tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl ----- xdk Oyg'dEéu cE¨y0wå\ jzpfjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfukefaom udavomwdkY\ &Sdukefao;onf\ tjzpfaMumifhwnf;/ odkYaomf ½kefY&if;ukefaom umr&m\*oHa,mZOf y#dCoHa,mZOf ½kefY&if;ukefaom umr&m\*gEko, y#dCmEko, [laom þudavom av;rsKd;wdkYudk xdkou'g\*grdr\*fonf jzpfvQif jzpfcsif;yif rdrdjzpfqJ cPrmS yi f t<ui;fr hJy,of wvf ukd Ef ikd \f / ,i;fo Ykdy,of wNfy;D&m ou'g\*grjfzp&f m þtcgrsK;dü ou'g\*grfyk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f ESpfb0wdkYudk xm;í ig;b0wdkYü Oyg'dEéu cE¨y0wå = tqufrjywf jzpfaom Oyg'dEéu cE¨mtpOfonf tb,frSmvQif jzpfEdkifawmhtHhenf;/ þodkYvQif ou'g\*grdr\*fonf Oyg'dEéu cE¨y0wåudk tqufrjywf rjzpfatmif jyKvkyfvsuf Oyg'dEéu cE¨y0wårS xonf rnf\/

(tbd-|-1-278/) EpS bf 0 ----- ou'g\*grfyk\*¾dKvfonf tem\*grdr\*fudk &atmif qufvuftm;rxkwfbJ ou'g\*grf tjzpEf iS hf aecahJ om f ou'g\*grtf jzpEf iS hf Oyg'Ed ué cEy¨ 0w å EpS bf 0 jzppf &m &aSd eao;\/ ,i;fEpS bf 0ukd xm;í Oyg'Ed ué cEy¨ 0w å jzppf &m r&adS wmah y/ þt&mü EpS bf 0[ol n f umrm0p&ewbf 0EiS hfvUlb0 wnf;/ ½ly t½lyb0wdkYüum; ou'g\*grfudk rqdkxm;bd tem\*grfonfyif ok'¨g0gobHk ponfü b0 rsm;pGm jzpfEdkifao;\/ ----- wxm ]]XaywGm a'G ba0}}wd {w¬myd umrm0p&a'0rEkób0geH rdóu-

0aoae0/ (tEk#D-1-124/) tu,íf tem\*gryf \*k Kd¾vof n f tem\*grrd \*uf kd rjzpaf pon f jzptf ?hH þo Ykd rjzpaf pcahJ om f wprf sK;daom ½lyb0 t½lyb0udk xm;í 'kwd,b0ü Oyg'dEéu cE¨y0wåonf jzpfav&m\? taMumif;rl --xOkd yg'Ed ué cEy¨ 0w\å jzpjfci;f\ taMumi;fjzpuf ek af om uad vomw\Ykd &udS ek af o;on\f tjzpaf Mumihf wn;f/ oaYkd om f ord af rUGon\f tjzpEf iS hf twwl ujGzpuf ek af om umr&m\*oaH ,mZO f y#Cd oaH ,mZOçf ord af rUGon\f tjzpEf iS hftwwl ujGzpuf ek af om umr&m\*gEok , y#Cd mEok ,[al om þav;rsK;daom udavomwdkYudk xdktem\*grdr\*fonf jzpfvQifjzpfcsif;yif rdrdjzpfqJ cPrSmyif t<uif;rJh y,fowfEdkif\? ,if;odkY y,fowfNyD;&m tem\*grfjzpf&m þtcgrsKd;ü tem\*grfyk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f wpfrsKd;aom ½lyb0 t½lyb0udkxm;í 'kwd,b0ü Oyg'dEéu cE¨y0wå = tqufrjywfjzpfaom Oyg'dEéu cE¨mtpOfonf tb,frSmvQif jzpfEdkifawmhtHhenf;/ þodkYvQif tem\*grdr\*fonf Oyg'dEéu cE¨y0wåudk tqufrjywf rjzpfatmif jyKvkyfvsuf Oyg'dEéu cE¨y0wårS xonf rnf\/ (tbd-|-1-278/)

{uH b0EÅd tem\*grdaem taeuu©wåKÍö waw¬0 OyyZÆEÅó a[|m tem\*re0aoe {aum ba0gwd \*a[wGm 0kwåH/ (rlv#D-1-117/) tem\*grfyk\*¾dKvfonf ½lyb0 t½lyb0ü tBudrfrsm;pGm xyfumxyfum jzpfaomfvnf; r[\*¾Kwf

b0 wpcf wk n;fom wprf sK;dwn;fom jzpaf omaMumi hf atmuuf mrbokH Ykd jyevf mjci;foabm r&odS n\f tpGrf;jzifh ----- {aum ba0g = wpfrsKd;aom b0[k ,lí t|uxmu rdefYqdkxm;ayonf/

(rlv#D-1-117/) tu,íf &[EmÅ y\*k Kd¾vof n ft&[wrå \*uf kdrjzpaf ptyof n fjzpjfim;t?hH þo Ykdrjzpaf ptycf ahJ omf ½lyb0 t½lyb0wdkYü tqufrjywfjzpfaom Oyg'dEéucE¨y0wåonf jzpfav&m\? tb,faMumifhenf; [lrl xdkOyg'dEéucE¨y0wå\ jzpfjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfaom udavomwdkY\ xif&Sm; &Sdukefao;onf\ tjzpfaMumifhwnf;/ odkYaomf ½ly&m\* t½ly&m\* rme O'¨pö t0dZÆm[laom txufykdif; oHa,mZOfig;yg;ç rmemEko, b0&m\*gEko, t0dZÆmEko,[laom tEko,oHk;yg; - aygif; (8)yg;ukefaom þudavomwdkYudk xkdt&[wår\*fonf jzpfvQifjzpfcsif;yifvQif rdrdjzpfqJ cPrSmyif t<uif;rJh y,fowfEdkif\? ,if;odkY y,fowfNyD;&m &[EÅmjzpfNyD;&m þtcgrsKd;ü &[EÅmyk\*¾dKvf\oEÅmef0,f aemufxyf b0wpfckü Oyg'Ed ué cEy¨ 0w å = tqurf jywjfzpaf om Oyg'Ed ué cEm¨ tpOof n ftb,rf mS vQi fjzpEf ikd af wmth ehH n;f/ þodkYvQif t&[wår\*fonf Oyg'dEéuy0wåudk tqufrjywf rjzpfatmif jyKvkyfvsuf Oyg'dEéucE¨y0wårS xonf rnf\/ (tbd-|-1-278-279/)

qufí qdkOD;tHh ----- Oyg'dEéucE¨y0wåudkyif b0trnfjzifh qdk&aomf þt&d,r\*fav;yg;wdkYwGif

aomwmywrdå \*of n f tyg,bf 0r S x\? ou'g\*grrd \*of n f umro\*k wbd 0[al om b0wppf wd wf p-f a'orS x\/ tem\*grdr\*fonf umrb0 tm;vHk;rS x\/ t&[wår\*fonf ½lyb0 t½lyb0wdkYrS x\/ tvHk;pHkaom b0wdkYrS xonfom[kvnf; q&mjrwfwdkY qdkawmfrlMuukef\/ (tbd-|-1-279/) þqtkd ycf NhJy;Daom Oyg'Ed ué cEy¨ 0wrå S t&,d r\*of n f x\[al om þteuuf kd xi&f mS ;pmG jzp-f apjcif;tusKd;iSm þqdkvwåHUonfum; plVeda'´o yg&m,e0\*f tZdwrmP0ykpämeda'´oygVdawmfwnf;/ aomwmywådr\*¾ÓaPe tbdocFg&0dnmPó eda&ma"e owå ba0 XaywGm terwa\*¾

oHom&0a¥ a, OyÜaZÆ,sKH emrÍö ½lyÍö? {aw¬aw ed½kZösEÅd 0lyorEÅd tw¬H \*päEÅd y#dyÜórÇEÅd/

ou'g\*grdr\*¾ÓaPae tbdocFg&0dnmPó eda&ma"e a'G ba0 XaywGm yÍöok ba0ok

a, OyÜaZÆ,sKH emrÍö ½lyÍö? {aw¬aw ed½kZösEÅd 0lyorEÅd tw¬H \*päEÅd y#dyÜórÇEÅd/

tem\*grdr\*¾ÓaPe tbdocFg&0dnmPó eda&ma"e {uH b0H XaywGm umr"mwk,m 'GDok

ba0ok a, OyÜaZÆ,sKH emrÍö ½lyÍö? {aw¬aw ed½kZösEÅd 0lyorEÅd tw¬H \*päEÅd y#dyÜórÇEÅd/

t&[wår\*¾ÓaPe tbdocFg&0dnmPó eda&ma"e ½ly"mwk,m 0g t½ly"mwk,m 0g a,

OyÜaZÆ,sKH emrÍö ½lyÍö? {aw¬aw ed½kZösEÅd 0lyorEÅd tw¬H \*päEÅd y#dyÜórÇEÅd/ t&[awm tEkyg'daoom, edAÁme"mwk,m y&dedAÁm,EÅó p&dr0dnmPó eda&ma"e ynm p owd p emrÍö ½lyÍö? {aw¬aw ed½kZösEÅd 0lyorEÅd tw¬H \*päEÅd y#dyÜórÇEÅd/ (ck-8-33 - plVeda'´o/) aomwmywådr\*fÓPfaMumifh b0opf tusKd;0dygufudk jzpfay:vmatmif jyKpDrHwwfaom tbdocFg&0dnmPf = ur®0dnmPf\ csKyfqHk;oGm;jcif;aMumifh (7)yg;ukefaom b0wdkYudk xm;í tprxif terw\*¾ oHom&0#f'ku© wpfcGifü emrfonfvnf;aumif; ½kyfonfvnf;aumif; tMuifw&m;wdkYonf jzpfukef&m\/ þaomwmywådr\*fÓPfaMumifh þemrf½kyfw&m;wdkYonf csKyfukef\ Nidrf;ukef\ csKyfaysmufjcif;odkY a&mufukef\ Nidrf;at;ukef\/

ou'g\*grdr\*fÓPfaMumifh b0opfü tusKd;0dygufudk jzpfay:vmatmif jyKpDrHwwfaom tbd-

ocFg&0dnmPf = ur®0dnmPf\ csKyfqHk;oGm;jcif;aMumifh ESpfb0wdkYudk xm;í ig;b0wdkYü emrfonf vnf;aumif; ½kyfonfvnf;aumif; tMuifw&m;wdkYonf jzpfukef&m\/ þou'g\*grdr\*fÓPfaMumifh þemrf½kyfw&m;wdkYonf csKyfukef\ Nidrf;ukef\ csKyfysufjcif;odkY a&mufukef\ Nidrf;at;ukef\/ tem\*grdr\*fÓPfaMumifh b0opfü tusKd;0dygufudk jzpfay:vmatmif jyKpDrHwwfaom tbd-

ocFg&0dnmPf = ur®0dnmPf\ csKyfqHk;oGm;jcif;aMumifh wpfb0udk xm;í umr"mwfü (tem\*grdr\*fudk rjzpaf pEikd of jzi hf ou'g\*grtf jzpEf iS hf jzpcf iG &hf aSd om) EpS bf 0wüYkd emrof nvf n;faumi;f ½yk of nvf n;faumif; tMuifw&m;wdkYonf jzpfukef&m\/ þtem\*grdr\*faMumifh þemrf½kyfw&m;wdkYonf csKyfukef\

Nidrf;ukef\ csKyfysufjcif;odkY a&mufukef\ Nidrf;at;ukef\/

t&[wår\*fÓPfaMumifh b0opfü tusKd;0dygufudk jzpfay:vmatmif jyKpDrHwwfaom tbd-

ocgF&0nd mP f= ur0® nd mP\f csKyqf ;kHomG ;jci;faMumi hft&[wrå \*uf rkd &u tem\*grtf jzpEf iS hf½yl "mwüf aomvf n;faumi;f t½yl "mwüf aomvf n;faumi;f emrof nvf n;faumi;f ½yk of nvf n;faumi;f tMuif w&m;woYkd n f jzpuf ek &f m\/ þt&[wrå \*af Mumi hf þemr½f yk wf &m;woYkd n f csKyuf ek \f Nird ;fuek \f csKy-f aysmufjcif;odkY a&mufukef\ Nidrf;at;ukef\/ &[EÅmyk\*¾dKvfonf 0dygufemru©E¨m u#wåm½kyf = 0dyguf emrfw&m;ESifh ur®Z½kyf t<uif;tusef r&dSaom tEkyg'daoo edAÁme"mwfjzifh y&dedAÁmef 0ifpH½kyfodrf; csKyfNidrf;&avaomf aemufqHk;jzpfaom y&dedAÁmepkwd 0dnmPf\ aemifwpfzef jzpfjcif;oabmr&dSaom tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmjzifh csKyfjcif;aMumifh ynmonfvnf;aumif; owdonfvnf;aumif; emrfonf vn;faumi;f ½yk of nvf n;faumi;f þw&m;woYkd n f csKyuf ek \f Nird ;fuek \f csKyyf sujfci;fo Ykda&muuf ek \f

Nidrf;at;ukef\/ (ck-8-33-plVeda'´o/ tbd-|-1-279/) tbod cgF&0nd mP f----- yknmbdocFg&ponfüuJhodkY tbdocFg&-o'´gonf tusKd;w&m;udk jyKprD wH waf om u[H al om teuuf kd a[m\/ xakd Mumi hf tbod cgF&0nd mP[f ol n f xukd r ® = apwemEiS hf ,OS af om 0nd mPwf n;f? ur0® nd mP[f vk n;f ac:q\kd / aomwmywrdå \*Óf Puf kd&&aSd omtcg cek pbf 0rS aemufü tusKd;ay;rnfh tbdocFg&0dnmPfonf csKyfavawmh\/ xdkaMumifh ckepfb0rS aemufü 0dyguf jzpfaom emrfESifh ur®Z½kyfrsm;onf rjzpfMuawmhay/ ou'g\*grdr\*fÓPf ponfwdkYaMumifh tbdocFg& 0nd mP f csKyyf ukH vkd n;f en;fw l oyd gav/ (þü cek pbf 0pon f ,ql yukH vkd n;f txuuf a&;cNhJy;Donhf twdkif;om rSwfyg/) eda&m" ---- tyga,o k owrå b0awm O' H¨ o\*k w,d Í ö 0yd gu'g,uó tbod cgF&0nd mPó

ypö,Cmawm aomwmywådr\*¾ÓaPe tbdocFg&0dnmPó eda&ma"m '|aAÁm/ (rlv#D-1-117/) tbdocFg&0dnmPf\ csKyfNidrf;rI ---- ]]tbdocFg&0dnmPf}}[laom uHonf t&d,r\*fÓPfwdkYu y,of wtf yaf om w&m;r[wk ?f ]]tb,ef n;ftm;jzi hf tbod cgF&0nd mP[f al om uoH n f csKyof en;f}} [k ar;jref;zG,f &dS\/ tajzum; --- tbdocFg&0dnmPfonf t0dZÆm-wPSm[laom tazmfudk &&dSygrS tusKd;0dygufw&m;rsm;udk jzpfay:vmatmif jyKpDrHEdkif\? xdkt0dZÆm-wPSmwdkYum; t&d,r\*fw&m;wdkYu t<uif;rhJ y,fowftyfaom w&m;wdkYwnf;/ t&d,r\*fw&m;wdkYu tbdocFg&0dnmPf\ taMumif; jzpfaom t0dZÆm-wPSmwdkYudk t<uif;rhJ tjrpfjywf ajz&Sif;y,fowfvdkufvQif tbdocFg&0dnmPfonfvnf; csKyf&ma&muf\/ xdkYaMumifh taMumif; t0dZÆm-wPSm\ csKyfjcif;udkyif um&Plypm&tm;jzifh tbod cgF&0nd mP\f csKyjfci;f[ kqakd yon/f xakd Mumi hftyg, f'\*k w¾ bd bkH 0wüYkd vn;faumi;fç cek pbf 0rS txufjzpfaom aemufü ok\*wdbHkb0üvnf;aumif; tusKd;ay;wwfaom tbdocFg&0dnmPf\ taMumif;jzpfaom udavomwdkYudk owfjcif;udk aomwmywådr\*fÓPfaMumifh tbdocFg&0dnmPf\ csKyfjcif;[lí rSwfyg/ usef t&d,r\*fÓPfwdkYaMumifh qdkif&m qdkif&m tbdocFg&0dnmPf\ csKyfyHkudkvnf; enf;wl rSwfyg/ (rlv#D-1-117 - Munfh/) þum; t|omved tD |uxmü vm&aSd om t&,d r\*\f erd wd Eå iS hfy0wrå Sxy kHtq;kHtjzwwf n;f/

(tbd-|-1-277-279/)

222

## tEky'"r® 0dyóem

orl[\*[P0aoe y0wåH uvmyor®oeH/ zóm'd{auu"r®\*[P0aoe y0wåm tEky'-

"r®0dyóem/ (rlv#D-1-109/)

½kyfemrf ESpfyg;enf;ç cE¨m ig;yg;enf;ç tm,we wpfq,fhESpfyg;enf;ç "mwf wpfq,fh&Spfyg;enf;ç y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg (12)&yfenf; ponfh 0dyóem½IyGm;enf;wdkYum; y&rwfw&m;wdkYudk aygif;pkjcHKikHí 0dyóem ½IyGm;aom uvmyor®oe 0dyóem½IyGm;enf;wnf;/ ½kyfydkif;wGif pu©K'ouuvmyfpaom xxkd kd½yk uf vmywf üYkd wn&f aSd om yx0"D mwpf aom y&rwwf &m;wuYkd kdÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;,íl ,i;fy&rwf w&m;wdkYwGif yx0D"mwfpaom y&rw¬"mwfom; wpfvHk;pD wpfvHk;pDukdvnf;aumif;ç emrfykdif;wGifvnf; yxrpsmefemrfw&m;paom xdkxdkemrfw&m;pkwdkYwGif zópaom wpfckwpfckaom w&m;udk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lí odrf;qnf;í ,if;emrfw&m; wpfvHk;pD wpfvHk;pDudkvnf;aumif; vu©Pma&;wifum 0dyóem ½yI mG ;o;kHoyaf om en;fum; yx0pD aom zópaom wpcf wk pcf ak om w&m;u kdÓPjfzi hfyidk ;fjcm; ,lonf\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmaom tEky'"r® 0dyóem½IyGm;enf;wnf;/

(rlv#D-1-109/ tbd-|-1-253/)

þodkYvQif uvmyor®oe0dyóem ½IyGm;enf; tEky'"r®0dyóem½IyGm;enf;[k 0dyóem½IyGm; en;f EpS ef n;f&&dS m txuwf iG fa&;om;wijfycahJ om 0yd óem½yI mG ;en;frsm;rmS uvmyoro® e 0yd óem ½yI mG ;en;fwoYkd m jzpMfuon/f þuvmyoro® e 0yd óem½yI mG ;en;f trsK;drsK;dwjYkdzi hfBuKd;yr;fygaomvf n;f toiof al wmaf umi;fon f0|k me\*gred 0D yd óemo Ykdrqukd af &muEf ikd bf J&adS ejim;t?hH xtkd cgwiG ftEyk '"r®

0dyóem½IyGm;enf;udk ajymif;í tm;opfvdkygu tm;opfEdkifygonf/ tEky'"r® 0dyóem½IyGm;enf;onf Oy&dyPÖmoygVdawmf tEky'0\*f tEky'okwåef (r-3-75) wiG f vm&adS yon/f ypkH xH wk íf q&kd aom f--- toiof al wmaf umi;fon f tmemyge yxrpsmeuf kd0ipf m;yg? ,i;fyxrpsme femrwf &m; (34)wwYkd iG fzóu kdÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;,íl ,i;fzóu kdvuP© m,mOwf iuf m 0yd óem½yI g/ tvm;wyl i fuseef mrwf &m;wuYkd vkd n;f wpvf ;kHp Dwpvf ;kHp DvuP© m,mOwf iuf m 0yd óem ½yI g/ tu,íf toiof al wmaf umi;fon f uoPkd ;f (10)yg;v;kHü ormyw f (8)yg;puD kd &&xdS m;ojlzptf ?hH ae0onmemonm,we psmeformywf emrfw&m;pkudk csefxm;í <uif;usefaom psmeformywf emrf w&m;pkwdkYü yHkpHwlyif wpfvHk;pD wpfvHk;pDaom emrfy&rwfw&m;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lí ,if;emrf w&m; to;Dto;Du kd vuP© m,mOwf iuf m 0yd óem½yI g/ om0ursm;on f ae0onmemonm,we psmeformywf emrfw&m;pkwdkYudk tEky'"r® 0dyóemenf;jzifh wpfvHk;pD wpfvHk;pDudk 0dyóem r½IEdkif/ uvmyoro® een;fjziohf mvQi f aygi;fpjkcKHiíkH 0yd óem½EI ikd of n/f t&iS of m&yd wk &å m u,kd af wmjfrwBfu;D aomfrSvnf; ,if;ae0onmemonm,we psmeformywfw&m;wdkYudk tEky'"r® 0dyóemenf;jzifh 0yd óem r½EI ikd /f uvmyoro® e 0yd óem½yI mG ;en;fjziohf m aygi;fpjkcKHiíkH 0yd óem½EI ikd of n/f tEyk ' "r® 0dyóemenf;jzifh ,if;ae0onmemonm,we psmeformywfw&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem½Ijcif;onf oAÁnKor®morÁK'¨ bk&m;&SifwdkY\ t&mom jzpfayonf/ (tbd-|-1-253 - Munfhyg/)

(6)'gG& (42)aum|moü wn&f adS om ½yk wf &m;wuYkd vkd n;f ½yk uf vmywf uYkd kd "mwcf vJG su f wpvf ;kHpD wpvf ;kHpaD om yx0"D mwpf aom ½yk wf &m;wikd ;fu kd ½yk uf r|® me;fyikd ;fZ,m;rsm;wiG f azmjfyxm;onthf wikd ;f ÓPfjzifh ykdif;jcm;,lí ,if; ½kyfy&rwf toD;toD; wpfvHk;pD wpfvHk;pDudkvnf; tvm;wlyif vu©Pm,mOf wifum tEky'"r®0dyóemenf;jzifh 0dyóem ½IyGm;Edkifayonf/ tvm;wlyif pu©K'Gg&0Dxdpaom umrm0p& emrfw&m; = xdkxdkpdwåu©P\ twGif;ü wnf&dSaom emrfw&m; wpfvHk;pD wpfvHk;pDudkvnf;

0dyóem ½IEdkifayonf/ þodkYvQif uvmyor®oeenf;ç tEky'"r®0dyóemenf;[laom 0dyóem½Ienf; ESpfenf;wdkYwGif

wpef n;fen;fjziyhf i f jzpaf pç EpS ef n;fv;kHjziyhf i f jzpaf p 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoyyf gu toiof al wmaf umi;fonf yg&rDtm;avsmfpGm 0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóemodkY qdkufa&mufEdkifayonf/

## emrfur®|mef; tus,f½IyGm;enf;

emrfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif emrfw&m;rsm;udk tus,f odrf;qnf;yHkudk a&;om;wifjyxm;cJh\/ tus,f en;ftm;jzi hf ord ;fqn;fxm;aom ,i;femrwf &m;wuYkd vkd n;f oro® eÓPyf ikd ;f O',A,Á ÓPyf ikd ;fr S pí ocFg½kayu©mÓPfodkY wdkifatmifaom þ0dyóemÓPfydkif;wGifvnf; vu©Pma&;oHk;wef wifum

0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfEdkifayonf/ txuwf iG f a&;om;wijfyxm;cahJ om 0yd óem½eI n;f trsK;drsK;dwjYkdzi hf 0yd óem bm0emur|® me;f udk tywfwukwf BudK;yrf;ygaomfvnf; r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPf wdkifatmifaom atmifjrifrIudk r&jzpfaecJhvQifaomfvnf;aumif;ç odkYr[kwf toifolawmfaumif; udk,fwdkifuvnf; emrfur®|mef; tus,f ½IyGm;enf;jzifhvnf; 0dyóem bm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;vdkcJhaomfvnf;aumif; emrfw&m;rsm;udk tus,fenf;tm;jzifh odrf;qnf;vsuf ,if;emrfw&m;wdkYudk vu©Pma&;oHk;wef wifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfygav/

½yI mG ;en;fpepEf iS hfywof uíf ÓPEf ok rl sm;twuG ften;fi, fxyrf íH &iS ;fvi;fwijfytyyf gon/f Oyrm -- pu©K'Gg& = rsufpdü (54)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;rsm;&Sd&m ½kyfwpfvHk;wpfvHk;pDudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom ukodkvfaZm apmonfh emrfw&m;tm;vHk;ç tukodkvfaZm apmonfh emrfw&m;tm;vHk;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf ,if;emrfw&m;wdkYudk vu©Pma&;oHk;wef wifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfyg/ tvm;wlyif aomw'Gg&paom <uif;'Gg& (5)rsKd;wdkYü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m; toD;toD;udk = ½kyfw&m; wpfrsKd;pD wpfrsKd;pDudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom emrfw&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç (42)aum|mowdkYwGif aum|mo toD;toD;ü wnf&dSaom (44)rsKd;paom ½kyfw&m;wdkYwGif ½kyfw&m; wpfrsKd;pD wpfrsKd;pDudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom emrfw&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; odrf;qnf;vsuf vu©Pma&;oHk;wef wifum 0dyóem

½IyGm;oHk;oyfyg/ xdkodkY ½I&mü pu©K'Gg&ü ½kyf (54)rsKd; &Sd&mwGif pu©K'ou uvmyfü ½kyf (10)rsKd; &Sd&m ,if; pu©K 'ou uvmyfü wnf&Sdaom yx0D"mwfudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom emrfw&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem ½yI mG ;o;kHoyNfy;Dygr S ,i;fpuK©'ou uvmyüf yi f wn&f adS om tmayg"mwuf kdtm½jHkyKí jzpaf y:vmaom emrfw&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem½Iyg/ þenf;tm;jzifh pu©K'ou uvmyfü (10)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYwGif ½kyfwpfrsKd;pD wpfrsKd;pDudk tm½HkjyKí jzpfay:vmaom emrfw&m; toD;toD;udk 0dyóem ½INyD;aom tcgrS ,if;pu©K'Gg&üyif wnf&Sdaom um,'ou uvmyf0,f (10)rsKd;aom ½kyfwdkYwGif ½kyfwpfrsKd;pD wpfrsKd;pDudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom emrfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; tpOftwdkif; enf;wlyif 0dyóem½Iyg/ pu©K'Gg&ü (54)rsKd;aom ½kyfwdkYwGif ½kyfwpfrsKd;pD wpfrsKd;pDudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom emrfw&m;wdkYudk tZöswå A[d'¨ oEÅmefESpfrsKd;vHk;ü 0dyóem ½INyD;aomtcgrS aomw'Gg& ponfodkY ajymif;½Iyg/ (42) aum|mowdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif ½Iyg/ xdk (6)'Gg& (42)aum|mowdkYü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk tm½kHtvdkuf cGJwrf;csvdkufygu tm½kH

(6)rsKd;om &Sdayonf/ ½kyfuvmyf toD;toD;ü wnf&Sdaom -----

1/ 0PÖrSm ½lyg½kH jzpf\/

2/ \*E¨rSm \*E¨m½kH jzpf\/

3/ &orSm &om½kH jzpf\/

4/ yx0D awaZm 0ga,mwdkYrSm azm|AÁm½kH jzpf\/

5/ tómoyómo o'´e0u uvmyf ponfwdkYü wnf&Sdaom toH-o'´½kyfrSm o'´g½kH jzpf\/

6/ tmayg"mwf bm0½kyf ZD0dw [',½kyf yom'½kyfponfh <uif;aom yom'½kyf okckr½kyfwdkYrSm

"r®m½kH jzpf\/ emruf r|® me;fyikd ;fwiG f ½yl g½vHk ikd ;f o'g´½vHk ikd ;f ponwf üYkd emrwf &m;rsm;u kd ord ;fqn;fcohJ nthf wikd ;f = emrfur®|mef;Z,m;rsm;twdkif; ,if;emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;í 0dyóem ½Iyg/ ukodkvfaZm0Dxdç tukodkvfaZm0Dxdrsm;udk ukefpifatmif ½Iyg/ xdkodkY ½I&mü uvmyoro® e 0yd óem½eI n;fç tEyk '"r0® yd óem½Ien;f[al om 0yd óem ½eI n;f EpS ef n;fv;kHjzi hf rrd Ed pS NfcKduof v kd 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoyEf ikd yf gon/f toiof al wmaf umi;f\ yg&rtD ay:

tajcwnfí 0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóemodkY qdkufa&mufaumif; qdkufa&mufEdkifayvdrfhrnf/

222

## t0dZÆmESifh 0dZÆm

wpfcsdef bk&m;&Sifonf om0w¬djynfrGefü oDwif;oHk;pHaeawmfrlcdkuf jzpf\/ xdktcg &[ef;awmf wpfyg;onf jrwfpGmbk&m;&Sif\ xHawmfodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif bk&m;&Siftm; ½kdaopGm &Sdcdk;NyD;aemuf oifhwifhavsmufywfaom wpfckaom t&yfü xdkifaeNyD;aomf jrwfpGmbk&m;&Siftm; þodkY avQmufxm;\/

]]jrwfpGmbk&m; ...t0dZÆm t0dZÆm[k qdktyfyg\? jrwfpGmbk&m; ...tb,fw&m;onf t0dZÆm ygenf;? tb,frQjzifh t0dZÆmodkY a&mufol jzpfygoenf;}}[k þpum;udk avQmufxm;\/

]]cspfom;&[ef; ...þavmuü taMumif;w&m;ESifh wuGaom Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;wdkYü tm\*r okw[laom oifodç t"d\*rokw[laom usifhod ----- þoifod usifhod[laom todESpfrsKd;jzifh tMum; tjrif A[kokw r&Sdaom y&rwfÓPfynmrsufpd umPf;aeaom ykxkZefonf -----

1/ (u) ½kyfw&m;udk rod?

( c ) ½kyfw&m;\ jzpfay:aMumif; ork',udk rod?

( \* ) ½kyfw&m;\ csKyf&m eda&m"udk rod?

(C) ½kyfw&m;\ csKyf&m eda&m"odkY a&mufaMumif; usifhpOfudk rod/

2/ (u)a0'emw&m;udk rod/ y / 3/ (u)onmw&m;udk rod/ y /

4/ (u)ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk rod/ y /

5/ (u) 0dnmPfw&m;udk rod?

( c ) 0dnmPfw&m;\ jzpfay:aMumif; ork',udk rod?

( \* ) 0dnmPfw&m;\ csKyf&m eda&m"udk rod?

(C) 0dnmPfw&m;\ csKyf&m eda&m"odkY a&mufaMumif; usifhpOfudk rod/

]]cspfom;&[ef; ...þodkY rodjcif;udk t0dZÆm[k qdktyf\? þrQjzifh t0dZÆmodkY a&mufol jzpf\}}

[k rdefYawmfrl\/ (oH-2-132 - t0dZÆmokwf/) wpfcsdef bk&m;&Sifonf om0w¬djynfrGefü oDwif;oHk;pHaeawmfrlcdkufjzpf\? xdktcg &[ef;awmf wpfyg;onf jrwfpGmbk&m;&Sif\ xHawmfodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif bk&m;&Siftm; ½kdaopGm &Sdcdk;NyD;aemuf oifhwifh avsmufywfaom wpfckaom t&yfü xdkifaeNyD;aomf jrwfpGmbk&m;&Siftm; þodkY avQmufxm;\/

]]jrwfpGmbk&m; ...0dZÆm 0dZÆm[k qdktyfyg\? tb,fw&m;onf 0dZÆmygenf;/ jrwfpGmbk&m; ... tb,frQjzifh 0dZÆmodkY a&mufol jzpfygoenf;}}[k þpum;udk avQmufxm;\/

]]cspfom;&[ef; ...þavmuü taMumif;w&m;ESifhwuGaom Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;wdkYü tm\*r okw t"d\*rokw[laom oifod usifhod þtod ESpfrsKd;jzifh tMum;tjrif A[kokw&Sdaomç t&d,m jzpfawmfrlaom igbk&m;&Sif\ wynfhom0uonf -----

1/ (u)½kyfw&m;udk od\?

( c )½kyfw&m;\ jzpfay:aMumif; ork',udk od\?

( \* )½kyfw&m;\ csKyf&m eda&m"udk od\?

(C)½kyfw&m;\ csKyf&m eda&m"odkY a&mufaMumif; usifhpOfudk od\/

2/ (u)a0'emw&m;udk / y / 3/ (u)onmw&m;udk / y / 4/ (u)ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk/ y /

5/ (u)0dnmPfw&m;udk od\?

( c )0dnmPfw&m;\ jzpfay:aMumif; ork',udk od\?

( \* )0dnmPfw&m;\ csKyf&m eda&m"udk od\?

(C)0dnmPfw&m;\ csKyf&m eda&m"odkY a&mufaMumif; usifhpOfudk od\/ cspof m;&[e;f ...þonuf kd0Zd mÆ [ kqtkd y\f / þrQjzi hf0Zd mÆ o Ykda&muof ljzp\f }}[ kred aYf wmrf \l /

(oH-2-132 - 0dZÆmokwåef/) wpfcsdef bk&m;&Sifonf om0w¬djynfrGefü oDwif;oHk;pHaeawmfrlcdkuf jzpf\? xdktcg &[ef;awmf wpfyg;onf jrwfpGmbk&m;&Sif\ xHawmfodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif bk&m;&Siftm; ½kdaopGm &Sdcdk;NyD;aemuf oifhwifhavsmufywfaom wpfckaom t&yfü xdkifaeNyD;aomf jrwfpGmbk&m;&Siftm; þodkY avQmufxm;\/

]]jrwfpGmbk&m; ...tb,fodkY odol tb,fodkY jrifoltm; rodrI = t0dZÆm aysmufuif;Edkifygoenf;? odrI = 0dZÆmÓPf ay:aygufEdkifygoenf;}}[k avQmufxm;\/

]]cspfom; &[ef; ...

1/ (u)puK©tMun"f mwuf kdtepd [ö k('uk [© ktew[å )k ood ljriof tl m; rord I= t0Zd mÆ aysmuuf i;fEdkif\? odrI = 0dZÆmÓPf ay:aygufEdkif\/

( c )½lyg½kHwdkYudk / y /

( \* )pu©K0dnmPfudk/ y / (C)pu©Koræóudk / y /

( i )puK©oróæ[al om taMumi;faMumi hfjzpaf y:vmon hfcpH m;r I ock a0'em 'uk a© 0'em Oayum© a0'emu kdtepd [ö k ('uk [© k tew[å )k ood l jriof tl m; rord I = t0Zd mÆ aysmuuf i;fEidk \f ? odrI = 0dZÆmÓPf ay:aygufEdkif\/

2/ (u)aomwtMunf"mwfudk/ y / ( c )o'´g½kHwdkYudk / y /

( \* )aomw0dnmPfudk / y / (C)aomworæóudk / y /

( i )aomworæó[laom taMumif;aMumifh jzpfay:vmonfh cHpm;rI okca0'em 'ku©a0'em Oayu©ma0'emudk/ y /

3/ (u)CmetMunf"mwfudk/ y /

( c )\*E¨m½kHwdkYudk / y /

( \* )Cme0dnmPfudk / y / (C)Cmeoræóudk / y /

( i )Cmeoræó[laom taMumif;aMumifh jzpfay:vmonfh cHpm;rI okca0'em 'ku©a0'em Oayu©ma0'emudk/ y /

4/ (u)Zd0SgtMunf"mwfudk/ y / ( c )&om½kHwdkYudk / y / ( \* )Zd0Sg0dnmPfudk / y / (C)Zd0Sgoræóudk / y /

( i )Z0d gSoróæ[al om taMumi;faMumi hf jzpaf y:vmon hf cpH m;r I ock a0'em 'uk a© 0'em Oayu©ma0'emudk/ y /

5/ (u)um,tMunf"mwfudk/ y / ( c )azm|AÁm½kHwdkYudk / y / ( \* )um,0dnmPfudk / y / (C)um,oræóudk / y /

( i )um,oræó[laom taMumif;aMumifh jzpfay:vmonfh cHpm;rI okca0'em 'ku©a0'em Oayu©ma0'emudk/ y /

6/ (u)raemtMunf"mwfudk tedpö[k ('ku©[k tewå[k) odol jrifoltm; rodrI = t0dZÆm aysmufuif;Edkif\? odrI = 0dZÆmÓPf ay:aygufEdkif\/

( c )"r®m½kHwdkYudk / y / ( \* )raem0dnmPfudk/ y / (C)raemoræóudk / y /

( i )raemoræó[laom taMumif;aMumifh jzpfay:vmonfh cHpm;rI okca0'em 'ku©a0'em Oayu©ma0'emudk tedpö[k ('ku©[k tewå[k) odol jrifoltm; rodrI = t0dZÆm aysmufuif;Edkif\? odrI = 0dZÆmÓPf ay:aygufEdkif\/

cspfom;&[ef; ...þodkY odol þodkY jrifoltm; rodrI = t0dZÆm aysmufuif;Edkif\? odrI =

0dZÆmÓPf ay:aygufEdkif\}}[k rdefYawmfrl\/ (oH-2-259-260 - t0dZÆmy[meokwåef/) toifolawmfaumif;onfvnf; þa'oemawmfrsm;udk OD;xdyf&Gufyefqifvsuf t0dZÆm uif;aysmufum 0dZÆmÓPf tvif;aygufatmif BudK;yrf;av&monf/

y#dy'gÓP'óe0dok'¨deda'´o NyD;\/

22222

ÓP'óe0od 'k ed¨ ad 'o´

## yxrr\*fÓPf = aomwmywådr\*fÓPf

0k|me\*grdeD0dyóemwGif tusKH;0ifaom þtEkavmrÓPfrS txufü a\*gMwbkÓPfonf jzpfay:vm\? xdka\*gMwbkÓPfonf t&d,r\*f\ tm0ZÆef;t&mü wnfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh y#dy'g ÓP'óe0dok'¨dodkYvnf; rouf0if? tedpöponfwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk r,ljcif;aMumifh = ocFg&tm½kHudk tm½kHr,ljcif; tm½kHrjyKjcif;aMumifhwnf;/ edAÁmefudk tm½kHjyKonf\ tjzpfonf &Sdygaomfvnf; udavomwdkYudk rukefapEdkifonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ÓP'óe0dok'¨dodkYvnf; rouf0ifay/ xdkodkY udavomwdkYudk rukefapEdkifonf\ tjzpfaMumifhomvQif xdka\*gMwbkÓPfudk --- pu©K0dnmPfpaom yÍö0dnmP"mwfwdkYtm; yÍöm½kHwdkYwGif ½lyg½kHponfh tm½kHwpfrsKd;rsKd;udk ñTefjywwfonfjzpfí tm½kHudk ñTefjyjcif;udpöudk jyKvkyfwwfaom ud&d,mraem"mwf yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;uJhodkY ----- t&d,r\*ftm; edAÁmefudk ñTefjywwfaomaMumifh t&d,r\*f\ tm0ZÆef;t&mü wnf\[lí qdktyfayonf/ y#dy'gÓP'óe 0dok'¨dESifh ÓP'óe0dok'¨dwdkY\ tv,fü xdk0dok'¨dESpfyg;wdkY\ vu©Pmr&SdaomaMumifh taAÁm[m&du = a0g[m&tm;jzifh tb,f0dok'¨d[k rac:a0:avmufonfom jzpf\/ odkYaomfvnf; - 0k|me\*grdeD

0dyóem\tqHk; tjzpfjzifh 0dyóem\ toif;tyif; bufawmfom; jzpf&um; 0dyóemaomw = 0yd óemt,Oüf usa&muaf eon\f tjzpaf Mumi hf0yd óem[ k= 0|k me\*gred 0D yd óem[ kac:a0:jci;foYkd a&muf\/ (þpum;&yfjzifh a\*gMwbkÓPf\ y#dy'gÓP'óe0dok'¨dodkYyif ouf0ifjcif;udkyg jy\/)

(0dok'¨d-2-312/ r[m#D-2-483/)

aomwmywådr\*f ou'g\*grdr\*f tem\*grdr\*f t&[wår\*f[laom þr\*fav;yg;wdkYü jzpfaom

ÓPof nf ÓP'óe0dok'¨d rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-312/) xdkav;yg;aom t&d,r\*fÓPfwdkYwGif a&S;OD;pGm yxrr\*fÓPf = aomwmywådr\*fÓPfudk jynfhpHk apvdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tjcm;wpfyg;aom wpfpHkwpfckaom jyKzG,fudpö rnfonfum; r&SdNyD/ reS af yon f ----- xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf jyKvkyfoifhaom udpöum; tEkavmrÓPf tqHk;&Sdaom 0dyóemÓPfudk jzpfapjcif;onf jyKoifhjyKxdkufaom vkyfief;udpö&yfudk jyKtyfNyD;omvQif jzpfayonf/ jyKvkyfNyD;omvQif jzpfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-312/)

«owjdyK&e f----- þtydkif;um; ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufoufoufudk tm½kH,lí vu©Pm,mOf o;kHcsuuf kdwpvf nS phf wD iíf ç tx;lojzi hftewvå uP© mu kdO;Dpm;ay;í tom;ay;í 0yd óem½aI eaom tydkif;jzpfonf/ þtydkif;wGif toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf ok'¨0dyóem,meduyk\*¾dKvfjzpfyguç yudPÖu ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ½IuGufpHkatmif 0dyóem ½Ixm;NyD;jzpfíç "r®m½kHvdkif; taumif;tkyfpk emrf w&m;ouof uuf okd m O;Dpm;ay;í 0yd óem½yI g/ ,i;femrwf &m;EiS hf &cH g ,i;femrwf &m;w\Ykd r&DS m0wK¬½kyfwdkYudkom OD;pm;ay;í ½kyfwpfvSnfh emrfwpfvSnfh tZöswåwpfvSnfh A[d'¨wpfvSnfh vSnfhí vu©Pm,mOfoHk;csufwGifvnf; wpfvSnfhpD wifí odkYr[kwf rdrdtESpfNcdKufqHk; vu©Pmwpfckudk OD;pm;ay;í

0dyóem ½Iaeyg/ &Hcg ½Iaeonfh 0dyóemÓPfudkvnf; wpfzefjyefí 0dyóem½Iyg/ tu,fí toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf orx,meduyk\*¾dKvf jzpfygu rdrd&&Sdxm;aom psmef

emrfw&m;pkwdkYudk wpfvSnfhç ,if;psmefemrfw&m;wdkY\ rSD&m0w¬K½kyfwdkYudk wpfvSnfhç tZÑwå wpfvSnfh A[d'¨ wpfvSnfhç vu©Pm,mOfoHk;csufwGifvnf; wpfvSnfhpD wifíjzpfap? rdrdESpfouf&m vu©Pmudk OD;pm;ay;íjzpfap 0dyóem½Iaeyg/ rdrdtESpfNcdKufqHk; psmefwpfckwnf;udkyif OD;pm;ay;í tESpfNcdKufqHk; vu©Pm,mOf wpfckudk OD;pm;ay;ívnf; 0dyóem½IEdkifonf/ ½IuGufrsm;udk pHkatmif½Ixm;NyD;jzpfojzifh rdrdESpfNcdKuf&m ocFg&w&m; wpfckckudk OD;pm;ay;í 0dyóem ½IEdkifonfom jzpfonf/ xdkodkY ½I&mü 0dyóem½Iaeonfh ÓPfudkvnf; = raem'Gg&du 0dyóemaZm0Dxd pdwftpOf emrfw&m;pkudkvnf; &Hcg

&Hcg wpfzefjyefí 0dyóem½Iyg/ uvmyor®oe0dyóem ½IyGm;enf; tEky'"r®0dyóem ½IyGm;enf;[laom 0dyóem ½IyGm;enf; ESpfenf;wdkYwGif rdrdBudKufESpfouf&m enf;vrf;jzifh 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfEdkifonfom jzpfayonf/ xdkodkY 0dyóem½Iae&mü 0dyóempdwfonf tZöswåw&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem½Icdkuf0,f tZöswåocFg& tm½kHü Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaevQif tZöswåocFg&w&m;wdkYudkyif qufvufí 0dyóem½Iaeyg/ A[d'¨ ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd0yd óem½cI ukd 0f , f A['d t¨ m½üHk ,i;f0yd óempwd of n f Nird 0f ypf mG uyíf wnaf evQif A[d'¨ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk qufvufí 0dyóem½Iaeyg/ xdkuJhodkYaom tcsdeftcgrsKd;ü tZöswå A[d'¨ wpvf nS phf D 0yd óem½&I e f BuKd;pm;ygu ocgF&tm½üHk pwd Nfird 0f ypf mG uyíf wnaf er I orm"ad `Er´ mS avsm-h omG ;wwaf omaMumi hfjzp\f / ocgF&w&m;wtYkd ay:ü vspvf sL½rI I ocgF½ak yum© oabmvn;f avsmoh mG ;wwfaomaMumifh jzpf\/ wpfzef ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k 0dyóem½Icdkuf ,if;ocFg&tm½kHü 0dyóembm0empdwfonf Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfvmvQif ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[kyif qufvufí 0dyóem½Iaeyg/ ,if; ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd 'uk [© k 0yd óem½cI ukd f ,i;focgF&tm½üHk 0yd óembm0empwd of n f Nird 0f ypf mG uyíf wnfvmvQif ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk 'ku©[kyif qufvufí 0dyóem½Iaeyg/ ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tewå[k 0dyóem½Icdkuf ,if;ocFg&tm½kHü 0dyóembm0empdwfonf Nidrf0yfpGmuyfí wnfvmvQif ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tewå[kyif qufvufí 0dyóem½Iaeyg/ orm"da`E´ESifh ocFg½kayu©m oabm w&m;wdkY ravsmhusoGm;&ef twGufyif jzpfayonf/ xokd YkdocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tepd tö csu f orYkd [wk f 'uk t© csu f orYkd [wk f tewtå csuaf y:ü Nird 0f ypf mG

uyíf wnaf eaom 0yd óempwd of n f txuwf iG f azmjfycahJ om o'g¨ 0&D ,d ow d orm" d ynm[al om £a`E´rsm; pHknDvmNyDjzpfaom 0dyóempdwfyif jzpfonf/ xdk0dyóempdwfESifh ,SOfaeaom £a`E´rsm;udk &iuhf suof xu f&iuhf suaf tmi fquvf uíf rrd ½d aI eaom ½yk of cgF& orYkd [wk femrof cgF&\ tysuuf ykd if tm½kH,lí vu©Pma&;oHk;wefwGifvnf; ½IjrJwdkif;aom vu©Pm,mOf wpfckckudkom pl;pdkufí wifum 0dyóem½Iaeyg/ xdkodkY½Iaeaom 0dyóempdwfonf £a`E´ig;yg; nDrQí &ifhusufvmygu xufjruf vmygu &J&ifhvmygu oefY&Sif;vmygu tEkavmrÓPf tqHk;&Sdaom 0dyóemÓPfudk jzpfapawmhrnfom jzpfayonf/ tEkavmrÓPf tqHk;&dSaom 0dyóemÓPfudk jzpfay:vmatmif jyKvkyf&rnfh vkyfief;udpö&yfudk jyKvkyfNyD;om jzpfaeayonf/» xokd YkdjyKoijfhyKxukd af om vyk if e;fupd &ö yuf kdjyKvyk Nfy;Dojzi hfxakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf o;kHBurd f orYkd [wk fEpS Bfurd af om tEak vmrÓPwf oYkd n fjzpaf y:vmuek \f ? xÓkd Pwf wYkd iG fyxr tEak vmrÓPf = y&duHonf tvHk;pHkatmuf ½kefY&if;aom opömav;yg;udk zHk;vTrf;wwfaom arm[ trdkufarSmifudkç

yxrr\*fÓPf

'kwd, tEkavmrÓPf = Oypmonf xdkxuf r½kefY&if;vGef;aom opömav;yg;udk zHk;vTrf;wwfaom arm[ trukd af rmS iuf çkd ww,d tEak vmrÓP f= tEvk okH n fxxkd u fr½ek &Yf i;fveG ;faom opmö av;yg;ukd zHk;vTrf;wwfaom arm[ trdkufarSmifudk uG,fapEdkif\/ wpfenf;qdkaomf atmufocFg½kayu©mÓPfon f xxkH m;tyaf om tm;tprG ;ftm; avsmof jzi hf½ek &Yf i;f ½ek &Yf i;fuek af om opmö av;yg;u kdz;kHvrT ;fww-f aom arm[ trdkufarSmifudk uG,fap\/ xdkodkY uG,faponf&Sdaomf xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ pdwfonf tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYü rajy;0ifawmhay? rwnfaeawmhay? ESvHk;roGif;awmhay? ruyfawmhay? rNidawmhay? rpyfawmhay? pOf;i,f½Idif;aom y'krmMum&GufrS a&uJhodkY wGefY\ ½IHU\ vnf\/ Ów ÓP trnf&aom 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHjzpfaom tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&edrdwf[laom tm½kHonfvnf;aumif;ç rjywfrpJ jzpfaom Oyg'dEéu cE¨y0wå[laom tm½kHonfvnf;aumif; aMumifhMurI yvdaAm" tjzpuf kd z;kHvrT ;fwwaf om arm[trukd af rmS iuf kd u,G af pty f azsmutf yNfy;Don\f tjzpaf Mumi hf yv-d aAm"tm;jzi hfxivf m\/ xakd emi fxakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf m; tv;kHpakH om erd wd åy0w[å al om tm½oHk nf yvdaAm"tm;jzifh xifNyD;vwfaomf tmao0eypönf;ukd &&Sdaom 'kwd, tEkavmrÓPf\ odkYr[kwf wwd, tEkavmrÓPf\ tqHk;ü xdk'kwd, odkYr[kwf wwd, tEkavmrÓPf\ tmao0eowdåjzifh aus;Zl;jyKrIudkcH,l&&Sdaom -----

1/ tedrdwå = ocFg&edrdwfuif;aom ocFg&edrdwf\ qefYusifbufjzpfaomç

2/ tyÜ0wå = y0wåuif;aom y0wå\ qefYusifbufjzpfaomç

3/ 0docFg& = ocFg& r[kwfaomç

4/ eda&m" = ocFg&\ csKyf&mjzpfaom ---edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfudk tm½kHjyKvsuf ykxkZefwdkY\ tEG,fZmwfudk = ykxkZef[laom trnfudkç ykxkZef[laom a0g[m&udkç ykxkZefwdkY\ bHkudk = ykxkZefwdkY\ t&mudk = ykxkZefwdkY\ tcdkuftwefYudk vGefajrmufí t&d,mwdkY\ tEG,fZmwfodkY t&d,m[laom a0g[m&odkY t&d,mwdkY\ t0w¬mbHkodkY ouf0ifvsuf edAÁmeftm½kHü a&S;OD;pGm vnfjcif; a&S;OD;pGm ESvHk;oGif;jcif; a&S;OD;pGm qifjcifjcif; jzpfíjzpfaom yxrr\*fÓPftm; teEÅ& oreEÅ& tmao0e Oyedó, ew¬d 0d\*wwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh ajcmufrsKd; ukefaom ypö,owådwdkYjzifh aus;Zl;jyKtyfonf\ tjzpfudk NyD;apvsuf txGwftxdyf tNyD;tqHk;odkY a&mufaom 0dyóem\ OD;xdyfjzpfí jzpfaom {uEÅdutjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç wpfBudrfomvQif jzpfonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif; wpfzefjyefí rvnfvmaom a\*gMwbkÓPf onf jzpfay:í vm\/ (0dok'¨d-2-312/) xdktEkavmrÓPf a\*gMwbkÓPf ESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif tEkavmrÓPfonf opömav;yg;udk zHk;vTrf;wwfaom udavom[laom trdkufarSmifudk y,fazsmufjcif;iSmomvQif pGrf;Edkif\? edAÁmefudk tm½HkjyKjci;fimS rul m; rprG ;fEikd af y/ a\*gMwbok nuf m; eAd mÁ euf okd mvQi f tm½jHkyKjci;fimS prG ;fEikd \f ? opmö av;yg;ukd zHk;vTrf;wwfaom udavom trdkufarSmifudk y,fazsmufjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifay/ xdkodkY rpGrf;Edkifjcif;aMumifh omvQif xdka\*gMwbkÓPfudk t&d,r\*f\ tm0ZÆef;[lí ac:qdktyfayonf/ rSefayonf -- xdka\*gMwbok n f tm0ZeÆ ;fr[wk of n f jzpjfim;aomvf n;f tm0ZeÆ ;ft&mü wníf --- ]]þo Ykd jzpaf vavm h = tEkavmrÓPfwdkYonf ocFg&udk tm½kHjyKouJhodkY xdkYtwl ocFg&udk tm½HkrjyKrlí iguJhodkY edAÁmefudk tm½jHkyKí jzpaf vavm}h}[ k t&,d r\*tf m; trwS of nmuakd y;ouohJ Ykdjzpíf csKy\f / t&,d r\*of nvf n;f xdka\*gMwbkÓPfonf ay;tyfaom trSwfonmudk rvTwfrlíomvQif tMum;r&dSaom emrfoEÅwd tpO\f tprG ;fjzi hf xakd \*gMwbÓk Pof YkdtpOvf ukd vf su f xakd \*gMwbÓk Pof n ftm½jHkyKtyaf om eAd mÁ euf kd yivf Qi ftm½jHkyKvsu frazmurf xiG ;fz;lao;aom rcrJG pwd zf ;lao;aom avmbtw;kHtc Ja'gotw;kHtcJ arm[twHk;tcJudk azmufxGif;vsufomvQif cGJpdwfvsufomvQif jzpfay:ívm\/

(0dok'd¨-2-313-314/) xdkt&d,r\*fonf avmbtwHk;tcJponfwdkYudk azmufxGif;jcif;udkomvQif oufoufjyKonfum;

r[kwfao;? pifppfaomfum; vmrnfhtem\*wf yxrb0rS pí jzpfvwåHUaom rodtyfaom tp&dSaom oHo&m0#fqif;&J[laom ork'´&ma&udk ajcmufcef;ap\? tvHk;pHkaom tyg,fwHcg;wdkYudk ydwf\? o'¨g oDv [d&d MowåyÜ okw pm\* ynm[laom olawmfaumif;Opöm (7)yg;wdkY\ rsufarSmufü NyD;pD;jynfhpHkonf\ tjzpfudk jyK\? rdpäm'd|dpaom t\*Fg (8)yg;&dSaom rdpämr\*fudk y,fpGefY\? ygPmwdygw paom ig;yg;aom ab;&efç (25)yg;aom ab;qdk;BuD;wdkYudk Nidrf;ap\? oAÁnKor®morÁK'¨bk&m;&Sif\ a&T&ifawmfESpf om;awmfppf orD;awmfppf\ tjzpfodkY aqmifydkY\? xdkrSwpfyg;ukefaom t&mru rsm;jym;uek af om &wem o;kHyg;ü ou0f i,f MkHunjfci;fpaom tmeod iwf uYkd vkd n;f &jci;fimS jzpaf y\/ þovYkd Qif rsm;pGmaom tusKd;tmedoifudk ay;wwfaom aomwmywådr\*fESifh ,SOfaom ÓPfonf aomwmywåd r\*fü jzpfaom ÓPf rnf\/ (0dok'd¨-2-314-315/) aomwmyef yk\*¾dKvf

þaomwmywrdå \*Óf P\f tjcm;rühJ xakd omwmywrdå \*pf wd \f omvQi ftusK;djzpuf ek af om EpS Bfurd f aom zdkvfpdwfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;ç oHk;Budrfaom zdkvfpdwfwdkYonfvnf;aumif; jzpfay:vmMuukef\/ rSefayonf ----- avmukwå&m ukodkvfwdkY\ rdrdjzpfNyD;onf\ tjcm;rJhü tusKd;ay;jcif; oabm&dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifhomvQif -----

]]orm"drmeEÅ&dunrm[k}} (ck-1-5/)

= ,i;ft&,d r\*Ef iS hfwzJG u,f OS bf dorm"wd &m;awmjfrwuf kdrrd ud ,G yf tjcm;ruhJ mvü rck sqwqf wf t&d,zdkvf[laom tusKd;w&m;udk ay;wwf\[lí bk&m;&SifwdkYonf a[mMum;awmfrlukef\ - [k vnf;aumif;ç

'E¨H tmeEÅ&duH ygykPmwd tmo0geH c,m,/ (tH-1-467/)

= tmoa0gw&m;w\Ykd uek jfci;fimS jzn;fjzn;faE;SaE;S rrd \d tjcm;rühJ omvQi f jzpaf om t&,d zvkd f

[laom tusKd;&dSaom t&d,r\*fodkY a&muf&dS\ - [k vnf;aumif; ---þodkYpaom pum;awmfudk bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;awmfrlayonf/ (0dok'd¨-2-315/) tcsKdUaom aupdq&mwdkYonfum; wpfBudrf ESpfBudrf oHk;Budrf odkYr[kwf av;Budrfaom zdkvfpdwf-

wdkYonf jzpfEdkifukef\[k qdkMu\/ xdkaupdq&mwdkY\ pum;udk r,ltyfonfomwnf;/ taMumif;rl tmao0eypnö ;fu kd &&aSd om tEak vmrÓP\f tjcm;rühJ a\*gMwbÓk Pof n f jzpaf y:vm\? xakd Mumihf tvHk;pHkwdkYatmuf ,kwfaom tzdkYü jzpfaom tydkif;tjcm;tm;jzifh ESpfBudrfaom tEkvHkpdwfwdkYonf jzpof iuhf ek \f / reS af yon f-- wpBfurd af om tEvk okH n ftmao0eypnö ;fu kdr&&ESd ikd /f wpzf e fwpcf ak om

aomwmyefyk\*¾dKvf

tm0ZÆef;&dSaom 0Dxdonf ckepfcsufaom pdwf twdkif;t&Snf &dS\/ (tvGefqHk;tm;jzifh aZmwdkYonf ajcmuBfurd f cek pBfurd of m jzpuf ek \f [vl /kd ) xakd Mumi hftMuiaf ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf tEvk kHEpS Bfurd f woYkd n f jzpuf ek tf ?hH xykd \*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf o;kHBurd af jrmuaf om a\*gMwbak Zmon f jzpaf y:vm\? av;Burd f ajrmufaom t&d,r\*fpdwfonf jzpfay:vm\? oHk;Budrfukefaom t&d,zdkvfpdwfwdkYonf jzpfukef\/

(0dok'd¨-2-315/) tMuifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf oEÅmefü tEkvHk oHk;BudrfwdkYonf jzpfukeftHh? xdkyk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü av;Budrfajrmufaom a\*gMwbkonfç ig;Budrfajrmufaom t&d,r\*fpdwfonfç ESpfBudrfukefaom t&d,zdkvf pdwfwdkYonf jzpfay:vmukef\/ xdkaMumifh ESpfBudrf oHk;Budrfukefaom zdkvfpdwfwdkYonf jzpfukef\[lí qdktyfayonf/ (0dok'd¨-2-315/) aupdq&mwdkYum; tMuifa,m\*Dyk\*¾dKvftm; tEkvHk av;BudrfwdkYonf jzpfukeftHh? xdkyk\*¾dKvftm; ig;Budrfajrmuf a\*gMwbkç ajcmufBudrfajrmuf t&d,r\*fpdwfç wpfBudrfaom t&d,zdkvfpdwf jzpf\[k qdkMuukef\/ xdkaupdq&mwdkY\ pum;udkum; tESpfom&tm;jzifh r,HkMunftyfay/ taMumif;rl ----av;Burd af jrmuvf n;faumi;fç ig;Burd af jrmuvf n;faumi;f tyeÜ m\ tprG ;ftm;jzi hfjzp\f ? xikd g;Burd xf uf tveG ftyeÜ m\tprG ;ftm;jzi hfrjzp?f b0iEf iS hfe;Duyof n\f tjzpaf Mumiwhf n;f[ ky,tf y\f / xakd Mumihf aupd0g'udk tESpfom&tm;jzifh r,HkMunftyfay/ (0dok'd¨-2-315/) þrQ twdkif;t&Snf&dSaom yxrr\*f\ tjcm;rJhü t&d,zdkvf\ jzpfjcif;rQjzifhomvQif þ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf aomwmyefrnfaom ESpfa,mufajrmufaom t&d,yk\*¾dKvf jzpfayonf/ odMum;rif; tjzpf pMu0aw;rif;tjzpf tp&dSaom arhavsmhjcif;\ t&modkY a&mufí jyif;pGm arhavsmhonf jzpfjim; aomfvnf; ckepfBudrf ewfjynfwdkYüvnf;aumif; vlUjynfwdkYüvnf;aumif; tzefwvJvJ ajy;oGm;í qif;&J\ tqHk;udk jyKjcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifay\/ t&d,zdkvfpdwf\ tqHk;ü wpfzef xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ pwd of n f b0iof Ykd ou\f / xbkd 0iof Ykd ouof nrf aS emuüf b0ijfywjfci;faMumi hf t&,d r\*uf kd qijfci-f jcif;iSm raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;onf jzpfay:vm\/ xdkraem'Gg&m0ZÆef;onf csKyfNyD;vwfaomf tpOftwdkif; t&d,r\*fudk qifjcifaom ckepfBudrfaom aZmwdkYonf jzpfay:vmMuukef\/ þonfum; t&d,r\*fudk qijfciaf om ypaö 0uP© m0xD wd n;f/ wpzf e f b0iof oYkd uíf xekd n;fjziohf mvQi f t&,d zvkd pf onwf uYkd kd qifjcifjcif;iSm tm0ZÆef; ponfwdkYonf jzpfay:vmMuukef\/ ,if;tm0ZÆef;ESifh aZmpdwfwdkY\ jzpfjcif;aMumifh þaomwmyefyk\*¾dKvfonf -----

1/ r\*fudk qifjcifonf rnf\?

2/ zdkvfukd qifjcifonf rnf\?

3/ y,fNyD;aom udavomwdkYudk qifjcifonf rnf\?

4/ y,fNyD;udavomrS <uif;aom ry,f&ao;aom udavomwdkYudk qifjcifonf rnf\?

5/ edAÁmefudk qifjcifonf rnf\/ xdkyk\*¾dKvfonf ]]igonf þr\*fjzifh vmcJh\wum;}} [k þodkY r\*fudk qifjcif\/ xdkaemifrS ]]igonf

þtusKd;tmedoifudk &tyf\}} [k zdkvfudk qifjcif\/ xdkaemifrS ]]igonf þrnfaom udavomwdkYudk y,ftyfukefNyD}}- [k y,ftyfNyD;aom udavomwdkYudk qifjcif\/ xdkaemifrS ]]igtm; þrnfaom uad vomwoYkd n f <ui;fuek af o;\}}- [ k txu f t&,d r\* f o;kHyg;taygi;fon f y,of wxf ukd uf ek af om uad vomwuYkd kdqijfci\f / tq;kHüvn;f ]]igon fþw&m;u kdtm½jHkyKaomtm;jzi hfotd yNfy}D}[ kaojci;f uif;aom tNrdKufedAÁmefudk qifjcif\/ þodkYvQif aomwmyefjzpfaom t&d,om0u\oEÅmefü ig;Budrfaom ypöa0u©PmwdkYonf jzpfMuukef\/ aomwmyefyk\*¾dKvftm; ig;Budrfaom ypöa0u©PmwdkYonf jzpuf ek of uohJ YkdxtYkd w lou'g\*gryf \*k Kd¾v ftem\*gryf \*k Kd¾vwf tYkd m;vn;f ig;Burd pf aD om ypaö 0uP© mwoYkd nf jzpfMuukef\/ txl;rSm &[EÅmyk\*¾dKvftm; <uif;aom udavomudk qifjcifjcif;rnfonf r&dSNyD[k rSwfyg/ (&[EÅmyk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü ypöa0u©Pm av;rsKd;om jzpfEdkifonf [lvdk/) þodkYvQif tm;vHk;aygif;aomf

(19)rsKd;aom ypöa0u©PmwdkYonf &dSMuukef\/ (0dok'd¨-2-315-316/) þo Ykdazmjfyjci;fum; Ou|ú y&ad p'ä = tveG qf ;kH tyikd ;ftjcm;tm;jzi hfazmjfyjci;fwn;f/ reS af yonf

y,ftyfNyD;aom udavomwdkYudk qifjcifjcif;ç ry,f&ao;aom <uif;aom udavomwdkYudk qifjcifjcif;onf aou©yk\*¾dKvfwdkYtm;vnf; jzpfonfvnf; &dS\? rjzpfonfvnf; &dS\/ rSefayonf ----- xdkodkY y,Nfy;Daom uad vom <ui;faom uad vomwuYkd dk qijfcijfci;fimS prG ;fEikd of n\f tjzpof n f tcsKUdaom aouy© \*k Kd¾vtf m; jzp\f ? tcsKUdaom aouy© \*k Kd¾vtf m; rjzp/f xakd Mumi hfxokd Ykdqijfcijfci;f\ r&jSdci;faMumihf yifvQif r[memrf omuD0ifrif;om;BuD;onf jrwfpGmbk&m;udk ]]bkef;awmfBuD;jrwfawmfrlaom jrwfpGmb&k m; ...tMuirf y,tf yaf o;aom uad vo"rj®zi hf wynahf wm\f uok vkd pf wd uf kd &cH g avmbw&m; wdkYonfvnf; ukefapí wnfukef\? a'gow&m;wdkYonfvnf; ukefapí wnfukef\? arm[w&m;wdkYonfvnf; ukefapí wnfukef\? wynfhawmf\ tZöswåoEÅmefü xdkry,ftyfao;aom udavo"r® onf tb,frnfaom udavo"r®ygenf;}}[k ar;avQmuf\/ (r-1-126/) þtvHk;pHkaom okwfudk tus,ftm;jzifh odygav/ (0dok'd¨-2-316/) þtxufyg tqdktrdefYwdkYum; 0dok'd¨r\*¾t|uxm\ zGifhqdkcsufwdkYwnf;/ rlvyPÖmot|uxm

plV'ku©u©E¨okwåef (r-|-1-366/) tzGifhüum; þodkYvnf; zGifhqdkxm;\/ -----

om ye e oaAÁoH y&dykPÖm a[mwd/ {aum [d y[Deudavoar0 ypöa0u©wd? {aum t0od|udavoar0? {aum r\*¾ar0? {aum zvar0? {aum edAÁmear0/ £rmok ye yÍöok ypöa0u©Pmok {uH 0g a'G 0g aem v'¨KH e 0¥EÅd/ £wd ,ó ypöa0u©Pm e y&dykPÖm? wó r\*¾0ZösudavoyPÖwåd,H taum0d'wåm {0H a[mwd/ (r-|-1-366/) xykd paö 0uP© mon f tv;kHpakH om t&,d y\*k Kd¾vwf tYkd m; tjr{J ue f tjynthf pk Hrjzpaf y/ wpOf ;Daom

t&d,yk\*¾dKvfonf y,fNyD; udavomudkomvQif qifjcif\? wpfOD;aom t&d,yk\*¾dKvfonf <uif;aom ry,f&ao;aom udavomudkomvQif qifjcif\? wpfOD;aom t&d,yk\*¾dKvfonf r\*fudkomvQif qifjci\f ? wpOf ;Daom t&,d y\*k Kd¾vof n f zvkd uf okd mvQi f qijfci\f ? wpOf ;Daom t&,d y\*k Kd¾vof n f eAd mÁ euf kd omvQi fqijfci\f / þig;rsK;duek af om ypaö 0uP© mwwYkd iG fwprf sK;daom ypaö 0uP© muakd omvf n;faumi;f ESpfrsKd;aom ypöa0u©Pmudkaomfvnf;aumif; &&dSjcif;iSm oihfukef\/ þodkYvQif tMuifyk\*¾dKvftm; ypöa0u©Pm ig;rsKd;wdkYonf rjynfhpHkukef? xdkyk\*¾dKvfonf t&d,r\*fu y,fowftyfaom udavomwdkY\ trnfemr ynwfü vdr®muRrf;usifrI r&dSaomaMumifh þodkY rjynfhpHkjcif; jzpf&ayonf/ (r-|-1-366/) þtxufyg t|uxmtvdktm;jzifh ypöa0u©Pm ig;rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;udkjzpfapç ESpfrsKd;udkjzpfap

{uef&&dSrnf jzpfonf? odkYaomf rnfonfh ypöa0u©Pm[k twdtusum; rqdkay/ y,fNyD;udavom

'kwd,r\*fÓPf

ry,f&ao;aom udavomç r\*fç zdkvfç edAÁmef ----- þig;rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;udk jzpfapç ESpfrsKd;udk jzpfap

{uef qifjcif&rnf jzpfonf/ odkYaomf t&d,r\*fu y,fowftyfaom udavomwdkY\ trnfemr ynwfü vdr®muRrf;usifrI r&dSaomaMumifh þodkY rjynfhpHkjcif; jzpf&onf[laom aemufpum;udk axmuf ½yI gu a,b,k stm;jzi hfy,Nfy;Duad vom ry,&f ao;aom uad vomwuYkd okd m rqijfcirf jdci;fjzpof n/f r\*fç zdkvfç edAÁmefwdkYudkum; trsm;tm;jzifh qifjcifrdMuonfom[k txufyg 0dok'd¨r\*¾t|uxmESifh ESD;aESmí ,l&ef &dSayonf/

## 'kwd,r\*fÓPfydkif;

wpfzef þodkY ypöa0u©PmÓPfjzifh qifjcifNyD;í aomwmyefjzpfNyD;aom xdkt&d,om0uonf xdkae&müyifvQifrlvnf; aevsufç wpfyg;aomtcgürlvnf; wpfae&m&mwGif aevsuf tm;aumif; armif;oefaom umr&m\* Asmyg'wdkYudk acgif;yg;apjcif;iSmvnf;aumif;ç ESpfckajrmufaom ou'g\*grd zdkvfodkY a&muf&dSjcif; &&dSjcif;iSmvnf;aumif; 0dyóembm0emü tm;xkwfjcif; vkHYvya,m\*udk jyK\/ xykd \*k Kd¾vof n f £a`E ´ Avkd f aAmZsöiwf uYkd kd aygi;fí ,i;f£a`E ´ Avkd f aAmZsöiwf uYkd kd xujfruof n\f tjzpof Ykd a&mufapvsuf ½kyf a0'em onm ocFg& 0dnmPf[laom cE¨mig;yg;enf;t& ig;rsKd;jym;aom xdkocFg& w&m;taygi;fuykd ivf Qi f tepd ö 'uk © tew[å íl 0yd óemÓPjfzi hfvuP© ma&;o;kHweuf kdp;lpr;fon\f tpGrf;jzifh tjyefjyef tvSefvSef oHk;oyf\? qifhum qifhum tzefwvJvJ 0dyóemÓPfudk jzpfap\? 0dyóemtpOfodkY ouf0if\/ þqdktyfcJhNyD;aomenf;jzifh usifhaom xdkaomwmyefyk\*¾dKvftm; O',AÁ,ÓPf ponfwdkYudk jzpfapjcif;ü qdktyfcJhNyD;aom enf;twdkif;omvQif ocFg½kayu©mÓPf\ tqHk;ü wpcf ak om tm0ZeÆ ;fjzi hf tEak vmrÓP f a\*gMwbÓk Pwf oYkd n f wpef n;f tEak vmrÓP f a0g'geÓPf wdkYonf jzpfukefvwfaomf a\*gMwbkESifhwlaom a0g'gef\ tjcm;rJhü ou'g\*grdr\*fonf jzpfay:vm\? xdkou'g\*grdr\*fESifh ,SOfaom ÓPfonf ou'g\*grdr\*fü jzpfaom ÓPf rnf\/ þou'g\*grdr\*fÓPf\ tjcm;rJhüvnf; qdktyfcJhNyD;aom enf;twdkif;omvQif zdkvfpdwfwdkYudk odtyfukef\/ þrQjzifh þy\*k Kd¾vof n f ou'g\*gr f rnf\? av;a,mufajrmufaom t&d,yk\*¾dKvf jzpf\? wpfBudrfomvQif þavmuodkY y#doaE¨tm;jzifhvmí 0#f'ku©\ tqHk;udk jyKjcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifol jzpf\/ xdkodkY ou'g\*grd zdkvfodkY a&mufonfrS aemufü ypöa0u©Pmum; qdktyfcJhNyD;aom enf;twdkif;yifwnf;/

(0dok'd¨-2-316 -317/)

## udavom acgif;yg;rI

tm;aumif;armif;oefaom umr&m\* Asmyg'wdkY\ acgif;yg;rIudk tb,fodkYaom taMumif;jzifh

odtyfygoenf;[lrl -----

1/ &Hcg BudK;Mum;BudK;Mum;om jzpfojzifhvnf;aumif;ç

2/ pdwftpOfwGif Oyg'f-XD-biftaejzifh xifxif&Sm;&Sm; x<u jzpfay:vmrI y&d,k|meoabm EkHYnHhonf\tjzpf tm;aysmhonf\ tjzpfjzifhvnf;aumif; ---þESpfrsKd;ukefaom taMumif;wdkYjzifh umr&m\* Asmyg'wdkY\ acgif;yg;onf\ tjzpf usJyg;onf\ tjzpf ao;odrfEkHYnHhonf\tjzpfudk odtyfay\ [lay/ oHo&m0#fodkY tpOfvrf;avQmufaeaom vlrsm;pk\ oEÅmefü udavomwdkYonf tjrJrjywf jzpfaeMuukefouhJodkY ou'g\*grfyk\*¾dKvftm; udavomwdkYonf tjrJrjywf rjzpfMuukef/ &Hcg&Hcg BudK;Mum;BudK;Mum;üomvQif usJaom yg;aom tjcif;t&m &uSd ek of njfzpíf jzpaf y:vmuek \f ? xokd Ykd&cH g BuKd;Mum; usyJ g;aom tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfjzpuf ek af omvf n;f EdSyfeif;ukefvsuf zkH;vTrf;ukefvsuf trdkufarSmifudk jyKukefvsuf t&rf;rJh rjzpfay:vmMuukef/ pifppf tm;jziahf omuf m; aomwmywrdå \* fou'g\*grrd \*[f al om EpS yf g;aom r\*wf jYkdzi hfy,tf yNfy;Don\f tjzp-f aMumi hf tveG Ef uYkH ek of n f usyJ g;aom tjci;ft&m &uSd ek of njfzpíf jzpaf y:vmMuuek \f / þo Ykd jzprf uI kd

Munfhí acgif;yg;rIudk od&dSygav/ (r[m#D-2-487/) a\*gMwbk ----- aomwmywrdå \*Óf P\f a&;Sü jzpaf om ÓPuf kd yxk Zk etf E,G uf kd EySd ef i;fjci;faMumihf vnf;aumif;ç t&d,tEG,fudk yGm;apjcif;aMumif;vnf;aumif; rkcstm;jzifh a\*gMwbk[lí qdktyf\/ þou'g\*grdr\*f\ a&S;ü jzpfaom ÓPfudkum; xdka\*gMwbktppfESifh wlaomaMumifh y&d,m,ftm;jzifh o'od yl pm&tm;jzi hfa\*gMwb[k íl qtkd y\f / tb,af Mumi hfa0g'ge[f íl qtkd yof en;f[rl l- tcsKUdaom oHudavorS pifMu,faomaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç pifppf pifMu,fpGmaom edAÁmefudk tm½kHjyKaomaMumifh vnf;aumif; a0g'gef[lí qdktyf\/ xdkaMumifh y|mef;a'oemawmfü ----tEkavmrH a0g'geó teEÅ&ypöa,e ypöa,m/ (tbd-1-138/) tEkavmrÓPfonf a0g'geftm; teEÅ&ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyK\/ (tbd-1-138/) þo Ykd a[mMum;xm;awmrf \l / ,i;fo Ykd a0g'geof m rck strnjfzpcf ahJ om f a0g'gemeE&Å H = a0g'ge\f

tjcm;rJhü[k rqdkrlí a\*gMwbkteEÅ&H = a\*gMwbk\ tjcm;rJhü[k tb,faMumifh txufyg 0dok'd¨r\*¾ t|uxmü zGifhqdk&ygoenf;[lrl ----- y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmf \*wdodkYvdkufí zGifhqdkonf[lay/ y#od r'dÇ gr\*y¾ gVad wm f (65)ü OygÜ'ponuf kd vrT ;fr;kdjci;fteuuf kd prJG íSD ]]&pS yf g;uek af om a\*gMwbk w&m;wdkYonf orm"d\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfukef\? q,fyg;ukefaom a\*gMwbkw&m;wdkYonf 0dyóem\ tprG ;ftm;jzi hf jzpuf ek \f }} ----- þodkYponfh pum;&yfwdkYü a\*gMwbk[laom trnfjzifhomvQif þ ou'g\*grdr\*fÓPfponfwdkY\ a&S;ü&dSaom ÓPf\ trnfonf vm&dSayonf/ xdkaMumifh þ0dok'd¨r\*¾ usrf;üvnf; a\*gMwbkteEÅ&H = a\*gMwbk\ tjcm;rJhü [lí zGifhqdkjcif; jzpfonf/

(r[m#D-2-487-488/)

## wpfBudrfom jyefvmol = ou'g\*grfyk\*¾dKvf

txufyg 0dok'd¨r\*¾t|uxm pum;&yfwGif wpfBudrfomvQif þvlUavmuodkY y#doaE¨tm;jzifh

vmí 0#f'ku©\ tqHk;udk jyKjcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifoljzpfí ou'g\*grfrnfaMumif; azmfjycsufrSm ou'g\*grf yk\*¾dKvf ig;rsKd;wdkYwGif av;rsKd;aom yk\*¾dKvfwdkYudk MuOfz,fí wpfrsKd;aom yk\*¾dKvfukdomvQif ,lxm;jcif; jzpf\/

1/ tcsKdUaom yk\*¾dKvfonf þvlUjynfavmuü ou'g\*grdzdkvfodkY a&mufNyD;í þvlUjynfavmuü omvQif y&dedAÁmefjyK\/

2/ tcsKdUaom yk\*¾dKvfonf þvlUjynfavmuü ou'g\*grdzdkvfodkY a&mufNyD;í ewfjynfavmuü y&dedAÁmefjyK\/

wwd,r\*fÓPf

3/ tcsKdUaom yk\*¾dKvfonf ewfjynfavmuü ou'g\*grdzdkvfodkY a&mufNyD;í xdkewfjynfavmuü yifvQif y&dedAÁmefjyK\/

4/ tcsKdUaom yk\*¾dKvfonf ewfjynfavmuü ou'g\*grdzdkvfodkY a&mufNyD;í þ vlUjynfavmuü wpfzef y#doaE¨tm;jzifh jzpfNyD;í y&dedAÁmefjyK\/ þav;rsKd;aom yk\*¾dKvfwdkYudk r,lbJ -----

5/ tMuiyf \*k Kd¾vof n f þvUljynaf vmuü ou'g\*grzd vkd of Ykd a&mu&f NSdy;Dí wpzf e f ewjfynaf vmuü y#doaE¨tm;jzifh jzpfí ewfjynfavmuü toufxufqHk;aeí wpfzef þvlUjynfavmuü y#doaE¨tm;jzifh jzpfí þvlUjynfrSmyif y&dedAÁmefjyK\/ ---þyk\*¾dKvfwpfrsKd;ukdomvQif þ0dok'd¨r\*¾t|uxmü ,lí zGifhqdkxm;onf[k od&dSygav/ (r[m#D-2-488/)

## wwd,r\*fÓPfydkif;

þou'g\*grzd vkd af emuüf ypaö 0uP© maZm0xD rd sm; usNy;Dí r\*zf vkd f eAd mÁ epf onwf uYkd kd xukd of vkd qifjcifNyD;vwfaomf ou'g\*grfjzpfNyD;aom xdkt&d,om0uonf xdkae&mürlvnf;aevsufç wpfyg;aomtcgürlvnf; xdkae&mü jzpfap tjcm;aomae&mü jzpfap aevsuf ou'g\*grdr\*fjzifh acgif;yg; aptyfNyD;aom umr&m\*oHa,mZOf y#dCoHa,mZOfwdkYudk t<uif;rJhy,fowfjcif;iSm oHk;ckajrmufaom wwd, tem\*grdzdkvfodkY a&muf&dSjcif;iSm 0dyóemü tm;xkwfjcif; vkHYvudk jyK\/ xdkyk\*¾dKvfonf £a`E´ Adkvf aAmZösifwdkYudk aygif;pkí xufjrufonf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufapvsuf xdk½kyfemrf"r® awblruocFg& w&m; taygi;fuykd ivf Qi f tepd ö 'uk © tew[å íl 0yd óemÓPjfzi hfo;kHoyef ,af cs\/ 0yd óemÓPuf kd tzezf e fjzpaf p\? 0yd óemÓPtf pOof Ykdou0f i\f / (O',A,Á ÓPrf Spí ocgF½ak yum© ÓPqf ;kHonf wdkifatmif tpOftwdkif; jzpfaprIudk qdkvdkonf/) þodkYaomenf;jzifh usifhaeaom xdkou'g\*grfyk\*¾dKvftm; a&S;ü qdktyfcJhNyD;aom enf;twdkif;yifvQif ocFg½kayu©mÓPf\ tqHk;ü wpfckaom tm0ZÆef;jzifh tekavmrÓPf a\*gMwbk (= a0g'gef) ÓPfwdkYonf jzpfukefvwfaomf a\*gMwbk (= a0g'gef) ÓPf\ tjcm;rJhü tem\*grrd \*fon f jzpaf y:vm\? xtkd em\*grrd \*Ef iS hf,OS af om ÓPof n ftem\*grrd \*üf jzpaf om

ÓPf rnf\/ (0dok'd¨-2-317/) þtem\*grdr\*fÓPf\vnf; tjcm;rJhü qdktyfcJhNyD;aom enf;twdkif;yifvQif zdkvfpdwfwdkYudk od&Sdygavukef/ þrQ twdkif;t&Snf&Sdaom tem\*grdr\*f\ tjcm;rJhü tem\*grdzdkvf\ jzpfjcif;jzifhomvQif þyk\*¾dKvfonf jA[®mjynfü udk,fxif&Sm;jzpfjcif; = Moyygwdu = Oyygwf y#doaE¨om&Sdaom xdkjA[®mh bHkü odkYr[kwf ok'¨g0gobHkü y&dedAÁmefjyKavh&Sdaom y#doaE¨\ tpGrf;jzifh þumrb0odkY wpfzef rjyef vmaom oabm&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfjzpfí y#doaE¨\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh þumravmu"mwfodkY wpfzef rvmjcif;aMumifh tem\*grf rnaf om ajcmuaf ,muaf jrmuaf om t&,d y\*k Kd¾v f jzpaf y\/ xokd Ykdtem\*grzd vkd of Ykd a&mufonfrS aemufü ypöa0u©PmjzpfyHkonf qdktyfcJhNyD;onfhtwdkif;omwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-317/) y#doaE¨\ tpGrf;jzifhom xdkjA[®mhjynfrS þumrbHkodkY rvmjcif; oabm&Sd\? bk&m;tm; zl;ajrmf&ef w&m;awmfudk em,l&ef [laom tusKd;w&m;rsm;twGufum; þvlUavmu tygt0ifjzpfaom umravmuodkY vma&mufonfom jzpfayonf/ oeuFkrm&jA[®mwdkYuJhodkY ok"r®m"r®obifwGif w&m; a[m&ef twGufvnf; umravmuodkY vma&mufonfom jzpfonf/ (r[m#D-2-488-489/)

## pwkw¬r\*fzdkvf = t&[wår\*fzdkvf

þodkYvQif ypöa0u©PmaZm0DxdwdkYjzifh r\*f zdkvf edAÁmefponfwdkYudk xdkufovdk qifjcifNyD;aomf tem\*grfjzpfNyD;aom xdkt&d,om0uonf xdkae&mürlvnf; aevsufç wpfyg;aom tcgürlvnf; xdkae&müjzpfap tjcm;aom ae&müjzpfap aevsuf ½lybHkü wyfrufwwfaom ½ly&m\*ç t½lybHkü wyfrufwwfaom t½ly&m\*ç rmeç O'¨pöç t0dZÆm[k qdktyfukefaom txufydkif; O'¨rÇm\*d,oHa,mZOf ig;yg;wdkYudk t<uif;rJh y,fjcif; tusKd;iSm av;ckajrmufaom t&[wåzdkvfodkY a&muf&Sdjcif;iSm 0dyóemü tm;xwk jfci;fvvYHk u kd jyK\? xykd \*k Kd¾vof n f £a`E ´ Avkd f aAmZsöiwf uYkd kd aygi;fpík xujfruof n\f tjzpof Ykd a&mufapvsuf xdk½kyfemrf"r® awblru ocFg&w&m;taygif;udkyifvQif 0dyóemÓPfjzifh oHk;oyf e,facs\? 0dyóemÓPfudk tzefzef jzpfap\/ 0dyóemtpOfodkY ouf0if\/ (O',AÁ,ÓPfrSpí ocFg½kayu©mÓPf qHk;onfwdkifatmif tpOftwdkif;usifh\ [lvdk/) þodkYaomenf;jzifh usifhaeaom xdktem\*grfyk\*¾dKvftm; a&S;ü qdktyfcJhNyD;aom enf;twdkif;yifvQif ocFg½kayu©mÓPf\ tqHk;ü wpfckaom tm0ZÆef;jzifh tEkavmrÓPfç a\*gMwbk = a0g'gefÓPfwdkYonf jzpfukefvwfaomf a\*gMwbk = a0g'geÓf P\f tjcm;rüJh yivf Qi ft&[wrå \*fon fjzpaf y:vm\? xtkd &[wrå \*Ef iS hf,OS af om ÓPof nf t&[wår\*fü jzpfaomÓPf rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-317-318/) þt&[wår\*f\vnf; tjcm;rJhü qdktyfcJhNyD;aom enf;twdkif;yifvQif t&[wåzdkvfpdwfwdkYudk

odygavukef/ þrQ twdkif;t&Snf &Sdaom t&[wår\*f\ tjcm;rJhü t&[wåzdkvf\ jzpfjcif;jzifhomvQif þyk\*¾dKvfonf &[EÅmrnfaom &Spfa,mufajrmufaom t&d,yk\*¾dKvf jzpfayonf/

1/ r[mcDPmo0 = ylaZmftyf BuD;jrwfaom tmEkabmf&Sdaom tmoa0g ukefNyD;aomç

2/ tEÅdr a'["m&D = tqHk;pGefaom cE¨mudk,fudk aqmifwwfaomç

3/ Mo[dwbm& = csxm;tyfNyD;aom cE¨m0efç udavom0efç tbdocFg&0ef&Sdaomç

4/ tEyk wÜ oå 'w¬ = tpOtf wikd ;f a&mutf yNfy;Daom t&[wzå vkd [f al om rrd td usK;d&adS omç 5/ y&du©DPb0oHa,mZe= ukefNyD;aom q,fyg;aom b0oHa,mZOf&Sdaomç

6/ orm® 'nm0rd wk å = cEm¨ ponwf \Ykd oabmu kdtoithf m;jzi hfoNdy;Dí tx;lojzi hfvwG Nfy;D aomç

7/ t\*¾'u©daP,s = ewEf iS hfwuaG om owaå vmu\ jrwaf om tvLS0wK¬u kdc,H xl ukd af om yk\*¾dKvfxl; yk\*¾dKvfjrwf jzpfayonf/

þqdktyfcJhNyD;aom t&d,r\*fav;yg;wdkYESifh ,SOfaom ÓPfonf ÓP'óe0dok'¨drnfayonf/

22222

owdy|mef av;yg; jynfhpHkNyD

owdy|mef av;yg; jynfhpHkNyD

O',AÁ,ÓPf tus,f½IyGm;onfh tydkif; txd -----

1/ ork',"r®mEkyóD - t& ork',oabmudk ½IyHkudkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ 0,"r®mEkyóD - t& 0,oabmudk ½IykHudkvnf;aumif;ç

3/ or'k ,0,"rm® Eyk ó D - t& or'k ,-0,oabmu kd ½yI ukH vkd n;faumi;f tao;pwd f azmjfyc\hJ / xdkO',AÁ, tus,f½IyGm;yHk\ aemufykdif;0,f Oyuúdavo tnpftaMu;wdkYrS vGwfajrmufoGm;-

aom O',A,Á ÓPyf idk ;fr Spí þt&[wzå vkd wf ikd af tmi fazmjfytyaf om tqiqhf i hf½yI mG ;y Hkpepwf uYkd m; atmufyg owdy|mefa'oemawmfwdkY\ tao;pdwf ½IuGufwdkYom jzpfMuayonf/

1/ tw d¬ uma,mw d 0g yeó ow d ypKöy|wd m a[mw?d ,m0a'0 ÓPrwmå , y#ódwrd wmå ,/ tedódawm p 0d[&wd? e p udÍöd avmau Oyg'd,wd/ {0rÜd acg bdu©a0 bdu©K uma, um,mEkyóD 0d[&wd/ (r-1-71/)

2/ tw¬d a0'emwd 0g yeó owd ypöKy|dwm a[mwd ,m0a'0 ÓPrwåm, y#dówdrwåm,/ tedódawm p 0d[&wd e p udÍöd avmau Oyg'd,wd/ {0rÜd acg bdu©a0 bdu©K a0'emok a0'emEkyóD 0d[&wd/ (r-1-75-76/)

3/ tw¬d pdwåEÅd 0g yeó owd ypöKy|dwm a[mwd ,m0a'0 ÓPrwåm, y#dówdrwåm,/ tedódawm p 0d[&wd? e p udÍöd avmau Oyg'd,wd/ {0rÜd acg bdu©a0 bdu©K pdawå pdwåmEkyóD 0d[&wd/ (r-1-76/)

4/ tw¬d "r®mwd 0g yeó owd ypöKy|dwm a[mwd ,m0a'0 ÓPrwåm, y#dówdrwåm,/ tedódawm p 0d[&wd? e p udÍöd avmau Oyg'd,wd/ {0rÜd acg bdu©a0 bdu©K "ar®ok "r®mEkyóD 0d[&wd/ (r-1-78/)

1/ xdkjyif ]]½kyftaygif;onfomvQif &Sd\}}[k xdk&[ef;\ oEÅmefü owdonf a&S;½Iwnf\ = a&S;½I xifvSm\/ xdkowdonf ½kyftaygif;udk tzefzef ½Iwwfaom 0dyóemÓPf\ wdk;yGm;jcif;iSm omvQi fjzp\f ? ½yk tf aygi;fu kdord ;fqn;fwwaf om 0yd óemÓPEf iS hf,OS af om ow\d tqiqhf ihf wpfzefwdk;yGm;jcif;iSmomvQif jzpf\? xdk&[ef;onf wPSm-'d|dwdkYjzifh rrSDwG,frlívnf; ae\/ Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;wnf;[laom avmuü wpfpHkwpfckaom w&m;udkrQ wpfpHkwpfckaom pGJvrf;zG,fudkrQ ]]ig-igh[m}}[k pGJvnf; rpGJvrf;awmhay/ &[ef;wdkY ...þodkYvnf; &[ef;onf

½kyftaygif;udk tBudrfBudrf ½Iavh&Sdonf jzpfí aeav\/ (r-1-71/)

2/ xdkYjyif ]]a0'emonfomvQif &Sd\}}[k xdk&[ef;\ oEÅmefü owdonf a&S;½Iwnf\ = a&S;½I xivf mS \/ xokd wod n f a0'emu kdtzezf e f ½wI waf om 0yd óemÓP\f w;kdymG ;jci;fimS omvQif jzpf\? a0'emudk odrf;qnf;wwfaom 0dyóemÓPfESifh ,SOfaom owd\ tqifhqifh wpfzef wdk;yGm;jcif;iSmomvQif jzpf\/ xdk&[ef;onf wPSm-'d|dwdkYjzifh rrSDwG,frlívnf; ae\? Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;wnf;[laom avmuü wpfpHkwpfckaom w&m;udkrQ wpfpHkwpfckaom pGJvrf;zG,f urkd Q ]]ig-ig[h m}}[íl pvJG n;f rpvJG r;fawmah y/ &[e;fw Ykd...þovYkd n;f &[e;fon f a0'emwüYkd a0'emwdkYudk tBudrfBudrf ½Iavh&Sdonf jzpfí aeav\/ (r-1-75-76/)

3/ xjkdyi f ]]pwd of nof mvQi f &\dS }}[ k x&kd [e;f\ oEmÅ eüf owod n f a&;S½wI n\f = a&;S½xI ivf mS \? xokd wod n f pwd uf kd tzezf e f ½wI waf om 0yd óemÓP\f w;kdymG ;jci;fimS omvQi f jzp\f ? pwd uf kd ord ;fqn;fwwaf om 0yd óemÓPEf iS ,hf OS af om ow\d tqiqhf i hfwpzf e fw;kdymG ;jci;fimS omvQif jzp\f / x&kd [e;fon f wPmS -'|d wd jYkdzi hf rrwDS ,G rf íl vn;f ae\? Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;wn;f[al om avmuü wpfpHkwpfckaom w&m;udkrQ wpfpHkwpfckaom pGJvrf;zG,fudkrQ ]]ig-igh[m}}[lí pGJvnf; rpGJvrf;awmhay/ &[ef;wdkY ...þodkYvnf; &[ef;onf pdwfü pdwfudk tBudrfBudrf ½Iavh&Sdonf jzpfí aeav\/ (r-1-76/)

4/ xjYkdyi f ]]"ro® abmw&m;woYkd nof mvQi f &udS ek \f }}[ k x&kd [e;f\ oEmÅ eüf owod n f a&;S½wI n\f = a&S;½IxifvSm\/ xdkowdonf "r®oabmw&m;udk tzefzef ½Iwwfaom 0dyóemÓPf\ w;kdymG ;jci;fimS omvQi fjzp\f ? "ro® abmw&m;u kdord ;fqn;fwwaf om 0yd óemÓPEf iS hf,OS af om owd\ tqifhqifh wpfzef wdk;yGm;jcif;iSmomvQif jzpf\/ xdk&[ef;onf wPSm-'d|dwdkYjzifh rrSDwG,frlívnf; ae\? Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;wnf;[laom avmuü wpfpHkwpfckaom w&m;udkrQ wpfpHkwpfckaom pGJvrf;zG,fudkrQ ]]ig-igh[m}}[lí pGJvnf; rpGJvrf;awmhay/ &[ef;wdkY ... þodkYvnf; &[ef;onf "r®oabmw&m;wdkYü "r®oabmw&m;wdkYudk tBudrfBudrf ½Iavh&Sdonf jzpfí aeav\/ (r-1-78/)

## aAm"dyu©d,w&m; (37) yg;

owdy|mef av;yg;ç or®yÜ"mef av;yg;ç £'¨dyg'f av;yg;ç £a`E´ ig;yg;ç Adkvf ig;yg;ç aAmZösif ckepfyg;ç jzLpifjrihfjrwfaom t&d,r\*¾if &Spfyg;ç tm;vHk;aygif;aomf þ (37)yg;ukefaom w&m;wdkYonf opmö av;yg;u kd owd waf omaMumi hfaAm"[lí &tyfaomtrnf&Sdaom t&d,r\*f\ tultajrmif vufaqmif toif;tyif;ü jzpfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh aus;Zl;jyKwwfaom toif;tyif; tjzpfü wnfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh aAm"dyu©d,w&m;wdkY rnfukef\/ owdy|mef av;yg; ----- xdkaAm"dyu©d,w&m;wdkYwGif um, a0'em pdwå "r® tm½kHwdkYü ajy;oGm; ouf0ifí tokbtjcif;t&m 'ku©tjcif;t&m tedpötjcif;t&m tewåtjcif;t&mudk ,lonf\ tpGrf;jzifh uyfí wnfwwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh (okbonm okconm edpöonm twåonmudk y,fjcif;udpöudk NyD;aponf\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfjcif;aMumifh) owdonfyifvQif owdy|mef rnfayonf/ aAm"dyu©d,w&m;wdkYudk t&d,r\*f\ a&S;tzdkYü avmuD0dyóemÓPf jzpfcdkufü txl;xl;aom

pdwfwdkYü &tyfukef\? &&SdyHkrSm þodkY jzpf\/ -----

1/ tmemygeyAÁ = tmemygeudk ½IyGm;onfh tydkif;ç

2/ £&d,myxyAÁ = £&d,mykxfudk ½IyGm;onfh tydkif;ç

3/ orÜZnyAÁ = owdorÜZOfykdif;qdkif&mudk ½IyGm;onfh tydkif;ç

4/ y#dulvreodum&yAÁ = &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulvoabmudk ½IyGm;onfh tydkif;ç

5/ "mwkreodum&yAÁ = "mwfudk ESvHk;oGif;½IyGm;onfh tykdif;ç

6-14/ e0od0xdu yAÁ = olaoaumif (9)rsKd;udk ½IyGm;onfh tydkif; --þ (14)rsK;daom tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hf½yl um,u kdord ;fqn;faom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf m; um,mEkyóem owdy|mefudk &\/

,i;ftmemygeyApÁ onwf wYkd iG f a&;Syikd ;fwiG f orm"ud kdxal xmiíf xokd rm"ud kd0yd óem\ tajc yg'ujyKí ½kyfudk tOD;rlí ½kyfemrfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;NyD;vQif ,if; ½kyfemrfwdkY\ taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk &mS azvG su f taMumi;fw&m;EiS hfwuaG om x½kd yk ef mr f ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdvuP© m,mOuf kdwiuf m umv o;kHyg; oEmÅ e fEpS yf g;v;kHü 0yd óem½cI ahJ om f½yk uf kdtO;Dríl 0yd óem½yI mG ;jci;f jzpof jzi hfum,mEyk óem owdy|mef[lí qdkonf/ (1)

(9)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh a0'emudk odrf;qnf;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; a0'emEkyóem owdy|mefudk &&Sd\/ emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;&mü a0'emudk tOD;rlí ,SOfzuf orÜ,kwf w&m;wdkYESifhwuG odrf;qnf;jcif; jzpf\/ emrfudk odrf;qnf;NyD;ygu ,if;emrfw&m;pk\ tm½kH½kyfESifh rSD&m 0w¬K½kyfwdkYudk wpfzefjyefí odrf;qnf;&\/ þodkY a0'emudk tOD;rlí emrf½kyfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf

,i;femr½f yk \f taMumi;fw&m;u kd&mS azNGy;DvQi f taMumi;fw&m;EiS hfwuaG om ,i;f emr½f yk wf uYkd kd vu-©

Pm,mOf wifum 0dyóem½IcJhaomf a0'emEkyóem owdy|mefodkY ouf0if\/ (2)

(16)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh pdwfudk odrf;qnf;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; pdwåmEkyóem owdy|mefudk &&Sd\/ emrfw&m;udk odrf;qnf;&mü pdwfudk tOD;rlí ,SOfzuforÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYESifh wuG emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf ,if;emrfw&m;wdkY\ tm½kH½kyfESifh rSD&m0w¬K½kyfwdkYudk wpfzefjyefí odrf;qnf;&\/ þodkY pdwfudk tOD;rlí emrf½kyfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf ,if;emrf½kyfwdkY\ taMumifw&m;udk &mS azNGy;DvQi f taMumi;fw&m;EiS hf wuaG om ,i;femr½f yk wf uYkd kd vuP© m,mOwf iuf m 0yd óem½cI ahJ omf pdwåmEkyóem owdy|mefodkY ouf0if\/ (3)

1/ eD0&Pig;yg;udk tOD;rlí ½kyfemrfudk odrf;qnf;½IyGm;jcif; = eD0&PyAÁç

2/ cE¨mig;yg;udk odrf;qnf;½IyGm;jcif; = cE¨yAÁç

3/ tm,we (12)yg;udk odrf;qnf;½IyGm;jcif; = tm,weyAÁç

4/ aAmZösif (7)yg;udk tOD;rlí ½kyfemrfudk odrf;qnf;½IyGm;jcif; = aAmZös\*FyAÁç

5/ 'ku©opöm ork',opömwdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf opömav;yg;udk odatmif ½IyGm;jcif; = opöyAÁ ---þig;rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzihf ½kyfemrf"r® ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;aom a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvftm; "r®mEkyóemowdy|mefukd &&Sd\/ emrfur®|mef; oHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif zóudk tOD;rlí emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf xdkaemif ,if;emrfw&m;wdkY\ tm½kH½kyfESifh rSD&m0w¬K½kyfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;um ,if; emr½f yk wf \Ykd taMumi;fw&m;u&kd mS azNGy;DvQi f taMumi;fw&m;EiS whf uaG om ,i;femr½f yk wf uYkd kd vuP© m,mOf wifum 0dyóem½Iaeaom enf;onfvnf; "r®mEkyóemodkYyif ouf0if\/ 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHjzpfaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk cE¨menf; tm,weenf; aAmZösifenf; opömenf;wdkYjzifh odrf;qnf;vsuf taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk &SmazGNyD;vQif taMumif;w&m;ESifhwuGaom ,if;½kyfemrf"r® ocFg& w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOfwifum 0dyóem½Iaeaomenf;onfvnf; "r®mEkyóemowdy|mefodkYyif ouf0if\/ (4)

,i;ftEyk óem av;yg;wüYkd tO;Drxl m;aom um, = ½yk f a0'em pwd å "rw® rYkd mS ½yk ef mr faMumi;f usKd; = ocFg&w&m;wdkYom jzpfMu\/ odkYtwGuf umvoHk;yg; oEÅmefESpfyg;twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfemrf aMumi;fusK;d = ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdvuP© m,mOof ;kHcsuwf iíf wiG wf iG Bfu;D 0yd óem½aI eaom f owyd |mef w&m; av;yg;v;kHuykd i f ymG ;rsm;aeon f rnaf yon/f oaYkd om f avmu0D yd óemtcukd üf pwd uå P© wpcf k twGif;ü owdy|mefav;yg;vHk;onf pHkpHknDnD NydKifwl rjzpfEdkifí avmuD0dyóemtcdkufü owdy|mef av;yg;udk pdwåu©P toD;toD;wdkYü &tyfukef\[k qdkayonf/ odkYaomf t&d,r\*ftcdkufüum; owdy|mef av;yg;vHk;onfyif pHkpHknDnD jzpfayonf/ or®yÜ"mef av;yg; ----- þrsufjrif ypöKyÜef twåabmü rdrd\ ½kyfemrfoEÅmef tpOfwGif rjzpfpzl; ao;aom owl pyf g;\oEmÅ eüf jzpaf y:omG ;aom tuok vkd uf vkd n;faumi;fç xtkd uok vkd vf Qi ftaMumi;f &if;cH&Sdaom owfjcif; aESmifzJGUjcif;iSm xdkufaom tjypfponfwdkYudkvnf;aumif; awGUjrif&í ]]tMuif odkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh usifhooltm; þtukodkvfvQif taMumif;&if;&Sdaom tjypfonf jzpfay: vmEdkif\? xdkodkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh igonf rusifhaythH? þodkY aumif;pGm usifhonf&Sdaomf ightm; tukodkvfvQif taMumif;&if;cH&Sdaom tjypfonf rjzpfvwåHU}} ----- þodkY ESvHk;ydkufí xdkuJhodkYaom tukodkvfvQif taMumif;&if;cH&Sdaom tjypfudk rjzpfapjcif;iSm tm;xkwfvkHYvjyKaom umvü rjzpfay:zl;ao;aom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk rjzpfatmif vHkYvjyKjcif;[laom a&S;OD;pGmaom or®yÜ"mefudk

&tyf\/ (1)

rrd \d oEmÅ e0f , f tBurd rf sm;pmG jzpjfci;fo Ykda&mu&f adS eaomç tjzprf sm;ojzi hfavuh siohf m;&jci;foYkd a&muf&Sdaeaom tukodkvfw&m;udk jrif&í xdkuJhodkYaom tukodkvfw&m;udk y,fowfEdkif&ef tvdkYiSm tm;xkwfvkHYvjyKaomumvü jzpfay:NyD;aom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk y,fEdkifatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif;[laom ESpfckajrmufaom or®yÜ"mefudk &tyf\/ (2) þrsufjrif ypöKyÜef twåabmü rdrdoEÅmef0,f rjzpfpzl;ao;aom psmefudkaomfvnf;aumif; 0yd óemuakd omvf n;faumi;f jzpaf y:vmapjci;fimS tm;xwk vf vYHk jyKaom y\*k Kd¾vtf m; rjzpaf y:z;lao;aom uok vkd wf &m;wuYkd kd jzpaf y:vmatmi f BuKd;pm;tm;xwk jfci;f[al om o;kHcak jrmuaf om ory® "Ü meuf kd

&tyf\/ (3) þrsufjrif ypöKyÜef twåabmü jzpfay:zl;aom psmefudkaomfvnf;aumif;ç 0dyóemudkaomf vn;faumi;f tMuitf jci;ft&mtm;jzi hf jzpaf ptyof n f &adS om f rqwk ,f wk af y? xtkd jci;ft&mtm;jzihf tzefwvJvJ jzpfapaom yk\*¾dKvftm; jzpfay:NyD;aom ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk wdk;yGm;atmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif;[laom av;ckajrmufaom or®yÜ"mefudk &tyf\/ (4)

£'¨dyg'f av;yg; ----- psmefw&m; 0dyóemw&m; r\*fw&m; zdkvfw&m; edAÁmefw&m;wdkYudk vdkvm; awmiwhf aom qEu´ kdtBu;DtrLS; jyKí orx0yd óempaom uok vkd wf &m;wuYkd kdjzpaf y:ap&mumvü qE´d'¨dyg'fudk &tyf\/ (1) pwd uf kdtBu;DtrLS; jyKí orx0yd óempaom uok vkd uf kdjzpaf p&mumvü pwd 'då yd¨ g'uf kd&ty\f /

(2)

0D&d,udk tBuD;trSL; jyKí orx0dyóem paom ukodkvfudk jzpfap&mü 0D&d,d'¨dyg'fudk &tyf\/

(3)

0DrHo = ynmudk tBuD;trSL; jyKí orx0dyóem paom ukodkvfudk jzpfap&mü 0DrHod'¨dyg'fudk &tyf\/ (4)

£a`E´ ig;yg; ----- o'¨gw&m;\ qefYusifbuf jzpfukefaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;ç u;kdu,G &f m 0wK¬reS f&wemo;kHyg;r Swpyf g; &wemo;kHyg;\ jyibf uüf wn&f aSd om ou&f oSd urf hJt&m0wK¬ wdkYü MunfndKaom yom'twkta,mifjzpfaom rdpäm"darmu©onfvnf;aumif; tó'd¨, rnf\/ o'a¨d `Eo´ n f ,i;f tó',d¨ w&m;u kd EySd ef i;fEikd \f ? vrT ;fr;kdEikd \f ? tó',d¨ r S xuG af jrmuaf Mumi;f or-Ü

,kwfw&m;wdkYudk tpdk;&\/ (1) xderd'¨jy"mef;aom tukodkvfpdwåKyÜg'f[k qdktyfaom ysif;&djcif; = aumoZÆw&m;udk 0D&d,da`E´-

onf EdSyfeif;Edkif\? vTrf;rdk;Edkif\? aumoZÆrS xGufajrmufaMumif; orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk tpdk;&\/ (2) ow\d arah vsmjhci;f ui;fvwG jfci;f aysmuyf sujfci;f xokd wud i;faom tjci;ft&maMumi hfjzpaf om tukodkvfcE¨m[laom yrm'w&m;udk owda`E´onf EdSyfeif;Edkif\? vTrf;rdk;Edkif\? yrm'rS xGufajrmuf aMumif; orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk tpdk;&\/ (3) pwd yf sUHviG jhfci;f[al om 0ad uy© w&m;u kdorm"ad `Eo´ n f EySd ef i;fEikd \f ? vrT ;fr;kdEikd \f ? 0ad uy© r S xuG -f

ajrmufaMumif; orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk tpdk;&\/ (4) y&rwftm½kHü awGa0jcif; y&rwfodkYqdkufatmif trSeftwdkif; rodjcif;oabm&dSaom oar®m[ w&m;udk ynda`E´onf EdSyfeif;Edkif\ vTrf;rdk;Edkif\ oar®m[rS xGufajrmufaMumif; orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk tpdk;&\/ þ£a`E´ ig;yg;wdkYum; avmuD0dyóem tcdkufüvnf; pdwåu©Pwpfck twGif;0,f NydKifwl jzpfEdkifMu\/ (5)

Adkvf ig;yg; ----- ,if; tó'd¨, aumoZÆ yrm' 0dau©y oar®m[w&m;wdkYonf rEdSyfpuftyf onf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç rwkefvIyfonf\ tjzpfwnf;[laom oabmaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç (ocFg&tm½kHü) jrJjrH cdkifcHhonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif; o'¨g 0D&d, owd orm"d ynm [laom w&m; ig;yg;woYkd n fAvkd frn\f / ,i;fw&m;ig;yg;woYkd nvf n;f avmu0D yd óem tcukd üf vn;f pwd uå P© wpfck twGif;0,f twl,SOfwGJí NydKifwl jzpfEdkifMuonf/ aAmZös\*F = aAmZösif ckepfyg; ----- av;yg;aom t&d,opömwdkYukd odwwfaom owå0g\ taMumif; w&m;\ tjzpfaMumifh owdç "r®0dp,ç 0D&d,ç yDwdç yó'¨dç orm"dç Oayu©m ----- þw&m; (7)yg;woYkd nf aAmZsöi f rnuf ek \f / þaAmZsöi f (7)yg;woYkd nvf n;f avmu0D yd óemtcukd üf pwd uå P© wpcf \k twiG ;f-

0,f twl,SOfwGJí jzpfEdkifMu\/ taMumi;fw&m;EiS hfwuaG om um,ç a0'emç pwd çå "r ®trn&f aom ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdord ;fqn;f

wwaf om owud m; owod armÁ Zsöiçf ,i;focgF&w&m;w\Ykd tepd tö csu f 'uk t© csu f tewtå csuwf uYkd kd p;lpr;f qijfci f q;kHjzwvf su f x;kdxiG ;fowd waf om 0yd óemÓPuf m; "r0® pd ,oarmÁ Zsöiçf ,i;f0yd óem

ÓPfESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf&dSaom 0D&d,um; 0D&d,oarÁmZösifç yDwdum; yDwdoarÁmZösifç yó'¨dum; yó'¨d oarmÁ Zsöiçf orm"ud m; orm"od armÁ Zsöiçf wMwrZsöwwå mapwoud uf m; Oayum© oarmÁ Zsöiwf n;f/ þum; avmuD0dyóemtcdkufü aAmZösifw&m; (7)yg;wdkY NydKifwljzpfyHkwnf;/ avmukwå&m t&d,r\*ftcdkufüum; ---- edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfudk odrf;qnf;wwfaom owdum; owod armÁ Zsöiçf eAd mÁ ewf &m;awmjfrwuf kd x;kdx;kdxiG ;fxiG ;f ojdriwf waf om t&,d r\*Óf Puf m; "r0® pd , oarÁmZösifç ,if;t&d,r\*fÓPfESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf&dSaom 0D&d, yDwd yó'¨d orm"d Oayu©m (= wMwrZöswåwmapwoduf)wdkYum; 0D&d,oarÁmZösifç yDwdoarÁmZösifç yó'd¨oarÁmZösifç orm"doarÁmZösifç Oayu©m oarÁmZösifwdkY jzpfMu\/ r\*¾if &Spfyg; ----- oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©taygif;rS xGufajrmufjcif;\ taMumif;w&m; jzpfaomaMumifh or®m'd|d or®mouFyÜ or®m0gpm or®mur®EÅ or®mtmZD0 or®m0g,mr or®mowd or®morm"d þ (8)yg;wdkYonf r\*¾if rnfukef\/ xdk (8)yg;wdkYwGif rdpäm0gpmrS a&SmifMuOfaom umvü or®m0gpmudkç rdpämur®EÅrS a&SmifMuOfaom umvü orm® urE® uÅ çkd rpd mä tmZ0D r S a&mS iMfuOaf omumvü orm® tmZ0D u kd to;Dto;D &ty\f / orm® '|d pd aom userf \*i¾ if g;yg;wuYkd m; avmu0D yd óemÓPtf cukd üf pwd uå P© wpcf k twiG ;f0, f tw,l OS wf JG jzpfEdkifMu\/ 'ku©opöm ork',opömtrnf&aom ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpötcsuf 'ku©tcsuf tewå tcsufwdkYudk xdk;xdk;xGif;xGif; odjrifwwfaom 0dyóemÓPfum; or®m'd|dç ,if;0dyóemÓPfESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf&dSaom 0dwufum; or®mouFyÜç 0D&d,um; or®m0g,mrç owdum; or®mowdç orm"dum; or®morm"d toD;toD; jzpf\/ avmuD0dyóemtcdkufü þr\*¾ifig;yg;wdkYonf pdwåu©Pwpfck\ twiG ;f0, ftw,l OS wf íJG jzpEf ikd Mfu\/ avmuwk &å m t&,d r\*Óf Ptf cukd üf um; ,i;fr\*i¾ &f pS yf g;woYkd nf t&d,r\*fpdwåu©Pwpfck\ twGif;ü xdkufovdk twl,SOfwGJí NydKifwl jzpfEdkifMu\/ tm;vHk;aom r\*¾ifwdkYonf edAÁmefudkyif tm½kHjyKMu\/ txl;ojzifh ynda`E´apwodufudk w&m;udk,faumuf,l&aom 0DrHod'd¨yg'fç ynda`E´ç ynmAdkvfç "r®0dp,oarÁmZösifç or®m'd|dr\*¾ifonf &Hcg ÓP0dyÜ,kwf = ÓPfr,SOfonfh avmuD0dyóempdwfwdkYü r,SOfay/ þodkYvQif aAm"dyu©d,w&m; (37)yg;wdkYonf avmuD0dyóemtcdkufü toD;toD;aom pdwåu©PwdkYü &tyfukef\/ aemufwpfrsKd;um; þav;yg;aom t&d,r\*fÓPfwdkY\ jzpf&mumvüum; þ (37)yg;aom aAm"dyu©d,w&m;wdkYudk wpfckaom r\*fpdwåKyÜg'fü &tyf&Edkifukef\/ zdkvfpdwåu©Pü or®yÜ"mefw&m; av;yg;wdkYudk xm;í or®yÜ"mefw&m; av;yg;rS <uif;ukefaom (33)yg;aom aAm"dyu©d,w&m;wdkYudk &tyfukef\/ aAm"dyu©d,w&m;tm;vHk;wdkYonf avmukwå&mtcdkufü edAÁmefudkyif tm½kHjyKMuonf/

(0dok'¨d-2-320 - Munfhyg/)

tv;kHpvkH n;fjzpuf ek af om aAm"yd u,d© w&m;woYkd n f tu,íf um; t&,d r\*pf wd KåygÜ'üf tusK;H0if

uek \f ? xokd YkdtusK;H0iaf omvf n;f t&,d r\*cf Pü ory® "Ü me\f upd oö n f tveG tf uEJ iS whf u G jzp&f um; zdkvfcPü or®yÜ"mefw&m; av;yg;wdkYudk MuOfz,fxm;í[k t|uxmu zGifhqkdjcif;jzpfonf/ zdkvfcPü (33)yg;aom aAm"dyu©d,w&m;wdkYudk &tyfukef\[k qdkaomfvnf; rkcstm;jzifh &tyfonfum; r[kwf? y&d,m,ftm;jzifhomvQif &tyf\[k rSwfyg/ (r[m#D-2-492/)

## t&d,r\*fcPü aAm"dyu©d,w&m; (37) yg; jzpfyHk

{0H {updawå vAÇrmaeok apawok {um0 edAÁmem&r®Pm owd um,m'Dok okbonm'dyÜ[meudpöom"e0aoe pwåma&m owdy|memwd 0kpöwd/ {uar0 p 0D&d,H tEkyÜEémeH tEkyÜg'g'dudpöom"e0aoe pwåma&m or®yÜ"memwd 0kpöwd/ aoaook ye [mye0×eH ew¬d/ (0dok'd¨-2-320/) wpcf ak om t&,d r\*pf wd cf Pü &oi&hf xukd uf ek af om xakd Am"yd u,d© w&m; (37)yg;woYkd n f eAd mÁ ef

uykd i f tm;v;kH tm½jHkyKMu\/ r\*pf wd of n f tu,íf yxrpsmeud r\*pf wd jfzpvf Qi f pwd af pwoud f (37)v;kH &dSrnf jzpfonf/ pwkuúenf;t& 'kwd,psmedur\*fjzpfvQif 0dwuf 0dpm&EIwf usefpdwfapwoduf (35)ç wwd,psmedur\*fjzpfvQif yDwdxyfMuOfaomf pdwfapwoduf (34)ç pwkw¬psmedur\*fjzpfvQif okca0'em t&mü Oayu©ma0'emjzpfí pdwfapwoduf (34)yif &dSrnf jzpfonf/ tm;vHk;aom xdkr\*f pdwf-apwoduf[laom r\*fpdwåKyÜg'fonf edAÁmefudkyif tm½kHjyK\/ xdkr\*fpdwåKyÜg'fwGif owdvnf; yg0if\/ xkdowdonvf n;f eAd mÁ euf ykd i ftm½HkjyK\/ xekd Ad mÁ euf kdtm½jHkyKaom wpcf wk n;faom owod n fb,yf kHb,yf e;f b,fenf;vrf; jzifh um, a0'em pdwå "r®wnf;[laom owdy|mefw&m; av;yg;udk tm½kHjyKygoenf;

[k ar;zG,f&m &dS\/ tajzum; þodkYwnf;/ ----t&,d r\*pf wd uå P© wpcf tk wiG ;fü &oi&hf xukd uf ek af om xakd Am"yd u,d© w&m;wwYkd iG f eAd mÁ euf ykd if

tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom wpfrsKd;wnf;aom owdonf -----

1/ um, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;ü okbonmudkç

2/ a0'emü okconmudkç

3/ pdwfü edpöonmudkç

4/ "r®oabmw&m;wdkYü twåonmudk ---y,f&Sm;jcif;udpöudk NyD;ap\/ þodkYvQif um, a0'em pdwå "r®[laom owdy|mefwdkY tay:ü pGJvsuf&dSaom okbonm okconm edpöonm twåonmudk owdESifhwuGaom t&d,r\*fw&m;u y,f&Sm;zsufqD;NyD; jzpfojzifh um, a0'em pdwå "r®wdkYtay:ü okb okc edpö twå[laom onmrsm;onf vHk;0 uif;&Sif;oGm;\/ rnfonfh tcsdeftcgü rqdk um, a0'em pdwå "r®wdkYudk tm½kH,lvdkufygu okb okc edpö twå[laom onmrsm;onf ay:aygufí rvmawmhay/ um, a0'em pdwå "r®wdkYü tokb 'ku© tedpö tewå[laom onmomvQif jzpfay:ae\/ þodkY odrIrsKd;udk udpöod'¨dtm;jzifh owdy|mefav;yg;udk odonf[k qdkayonf/ þodkYvQif wpfckaom t&d,r\*fpdwåu©PtwGif;ü &oifh &xdkufukefaom aAm"dyu©d,w&m;wdkYwGif edAÁmefudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom owdwpfrsKd;wnf;udkyif um, a0'em pdwå "r®wdkYü okb okc edpö twåonmudk y,f&Sm;zsufqD;jcif;udpö\ tpGrf;jzifh owdy|mef av;yg;[k ac:qdktyfayonf/ tvm;wyl i f wpcf ak om t&,d r\*pf wd uå P© twiG ;fü &oi&hf xukd af om wprf sK;dwn;faom 0&D ,d udkyif rjzpfay:ao;aom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk rjzpfay:atmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif;paom av;rsKd;aom udpöudk NyD;aponf\ tpGrf;jzifh or®yÜ"mef av;yg;[lí qdktyfayonf/ £'d¨yg'f £a`E´ Adkvf aAmZösif r\*¾ifwdkYüum; w&m;udk,f ta&twGuf twdk;tavsmh r&dSay/ (0dok'd¨-2-320/)

«rwS cf su f----- yxrpsmedu t&d,r\*fjzpfvQif aAm"dyu©d,w&m; (37)yg;wdkYudk xdkufovdk &&dSEdkifonf/ 'kwd,psmedu t&d,r\*fjzpfvQif 0dwuf r,SOfojzifh or®mouFyÜr\*¾if avsmhrnf/ pwkuú enf;t& wwd,psmedu t&d,r\*fjzpfvQif yDwdoarÁmZösifESifh or®mouFyÜr\*¾if avsmhrnf/ pwkuú enf;t& pwkw¬psmedu t&d,r\*f jzpfvQifvnf; tvm;wlyif yDwdoarÁmZösifESifh or®mouFyÜr\*¾if avsmhrnf/» owjdyK&e f ----- txufyg pum;&yfrsm;ü t&d,r\*fcPü &oifhaom edAÁmefudk tm½kHjyKaom owod n forYkd [wk fowEd iS hfwuaG om t&,d r\*wf &m;on fum, a0'em pwd å"rw® üYkd jzpaf y:aeaom okbonm okconm edpöonm twåonmwdkYudk y,f&Sm;zsufqD;jcif;udpöudk NyD;pD;aponf[laom pum;udk txl;owdjyKyg/ 0dyóeme,fü -----

1/ um,t& ½kyf (28)yg;wnf;[laom ½lyum,udk y"metm;jzifh aumuf,l&\/ tyÜ"metm;jzifh ,if;½kyfw&m;udk tm½kHjyKí ,if;½kyfw&m;udk rDSí jzpfay:vmaom emrfw&m;wnf;[laom emr um,udkvnf; aumuf,l&\/

2/ a0'emt& a0'em (9)rsKd;udk y"metm;jzifh aumuf,l&\/ tyÜ"metm;jzifh a0'emudk tOD;rlí ,if;a0'emESifh wuGaom emrfw&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç ,if;emrfw&m;wdkY\ tm½kHjzpfaom ½kyfç rDS&m½kyfw&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; aumuf,l&\/

3/ pdwåt& (16)rsKd;aompdwf odkYr[kwf a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü &oifh&xdkufaom pdwfrsm;udk y"metm;jzifh aumuf,l&\/ tyÜ"metm;jzifh pdwfudk tOD;rlvsuf pdwfESifh,SOfzuf emrfw&m; tm;vHk;udkvnf;aumif;ç ,if;emrfw&m;wdkY\ tm½kHjzpfaom ½kyfç rSD&mjzpfaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk vnf;aumif; aumuf,l&\/

4/ "r-® t& um, a0'em pwd wå wYkd iG f y"metm;jzi hf aumu,f xl m;aom ½yk f a0'em pwd wå rYkd wS pyf g; <ui;fuseaf om zó apwemO;Daqmiof n hfapwoud wf &m;pwk uYkd kdy"metm;jzi hfaumu,f &l \/ tyÜ"metm;jzifh ,if;apwodufw&m;pkESifh orÜ,kwfjzpfaom a0'em pdwåwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç ,if;emrfw&m;pkwdkY\ tm½kHjyKíjzpf&m jzpfaom ½kyfw&m;ç rSDíjzpf&m jzpfaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk vn;faumi;f aumu,f &l \/ wpef n;f ----- "r®-t& cE¨m ig;yg;ç tm,we wpfq,fhESpfyg;ç aAmZösif ckepfyg;ç opöm av;yg;wdkYudk aumuf,l&\/ t&d,r\*fw&m;onf ,if;um, a0'em pdwå "r®w&m;wdkYtay:ü rodatmif zHk;vTrf;xm;onfh arm[w&m;udk y,fowfjcif; udpöudk edAÁmefjrifonfhtckduf wpfygwnf; aqmif&GufoGm;ojzifh ,if; um, a0'em pdwå "r®wdkYudk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf jyefvnfí tm½kH,lygu tvG,fwulyif od&dSaernf jzpfonf/ tu,íf toiof al wmaf umi;fon f rrd ud ,kd uf kd rrd d t&,d moal wmaf umi;f jzpNfy[D k ,ql ygvQif þtxufyg tcsufrSm rdrdudk,fudk rdrd t&d,m [kwf-r[kwf prf;oyfEdkifonfh rSwfausmufwpfckyif jzpfygonf/ rdrdudk,fudk rdrd t&d,mjzpfNyD;ygNyD[k ,HkMunfpdwfcs&aom tcsdeftcgrsKd;üaomfyif ½kyf (28)yg;udkrQ rodrf;qnf;wwfao; ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;r,lwwfao; r½Iwwfao; rodao;vQifç pdwfapwodufrsm;udk pdwåed,mr oabmw&m;twdkif; rodrf;qnf;wwfao; ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;r,lwwfao; r½Iwwfao; rodao;vQifç 'ku©opömESifh ork',opömw&m;wdkY\ aMumif;-usKd;qufEG,frI y#dpöorkyÜg'f oabmw&m;rsm;udk rodrf;qnf;wwfao; ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;r,lwwfao; r½Iwwfao; rodao;vQif igonf t&d,m r[kwfao;[k oEéd|mefus rkcsyHkao {uef qHk;jzwfcsuf csav&monf/ taMumif;rl ----- opömav;yg;udk odkYr[kwf um, a0'em pdwå "r®wdkYudk rodatmif zHk;vTrf;xm;wwfonfh arm[ = t0dZÆmudk t&d,r\*fw&m;u t<uif;rJh y,fowfxm;NyD; jzpfaomaMumifhwnf;/ olrsm;tajymESifh vGrf;í (t&d,mtppf r[kwfbJ) t&d,mjzpf&onfxuf bk&m;&Sif\ tvdk-

awmfustwdkif; t&d,mom0utppf jzpf&jcif;u toifolawmfaumif;twGuf tusKd;ydkí BuD;rm;rnfom jzpfayonf/ olrsm;ajr§mufay;wdkif; ajrmufcsifaevQifum; oHo&mwpfcGifwGif wGifwGifBuD; qufvufí tarsmBuD; arsm&OD;rnfom[k rSwfom;av&monf/ t&d,molawmfaumif; jzpfNyD;rSom þum, a0'em pdwå "r®wdkYudk od&dSEdkifonf r[kwf? t&d,mrjzpfcifuvnf; t&d,molawmfaumif; jzpfatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwf&mü þum, a0'em pdwå "r®wdkYum; od&dSatmif BudK;yrf;&rnfhw&m;rsm;om jzpMfuon/f taMumi;fr l 'uk o© pmö or'k ,opmö wiG f tusK;H0iaf om um, a0'em pwd "å rw® uYkd m; 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHrsm;yif jzpfaomaMumifhwnf;/

## w&m;udk,f aumuf,lyHk

þaAm"dyu©d,w&m;wdkYü t\*¾[dw\*¾[P = r,l&ao;onfudk ,l&aomenf;tm;jzifh yk'fwpfyg;

wdkYESifh ra&m,SufbJ w&m;udk,foufouf oabmwl&m pkaygif;í aumuf,l&aomf ----- owdç 0D&d,ç qE´ç pdwåç ynmç o'¨gç orm"dç yDwdç yó'¨dç Oayu©m (= wMwrZöswåwm)ç or®mouFyÜç or®m0gpmç or®mur®EÅç or®mtmZD0[k aygif;aomf (14)yg; &dSonf/ xdkw&m;wdkYwGif owdpaom tcsKdUaom w&m;onf obm0tm;jzifh wpfrsKd;wnf; jzpfrlvnf;

rdrd rdrd\ tmEkabmftm;avsmfpGm um,mEkyóempaom xdkxdkudpöudk NyD;apwwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh (8)rsK;dponjfzi hfcjJGcm;í a[mMum;xm;awmrf \l / pwd 'då yd¨ g'pf on hftcsKUdaomw&m;on fo½yk tf m;jziohf m jzpfjcif;aMumifh ,if;w&m;rsm;udk wpfrsKd;pDom a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ þü aAm"dyu©d,w&m;wdkYudk (14)rsKd;[k w&m;udk,f aumuf,ljyjcif;rSm tvGefqHk; &Edkifaom w&m;udk,fudkom aumuf,ljyjcif; jzpfonf/ yxrZösmedur\*füom (14)rsKd;aomw&m;wdkYonf jzpfEdkifMuon/f 'wk ,d Zsömeud r\*üf orm® ouyF uÜ kd r&&oSd jzi hf (13)yg;ç yÍuö en;ft& ww,d psme f pwwk p¬ smef yÍörpsmefwdkYü yDwdoarÁmZösifudk r&&dSEdkifojzifh (12)yg;wdkY jzpfMuonf/

(1) Xme? 9-rsK;d ----- o½kyftm;jzifh wpfrsKd;omjym;aom w&m;wdkYrSm qE´ç pdwåç yDwdç yó'¨dç Oayu©mç or®mouFyÜç or®m0gpmç or®mur®EÅç or®mtmZD0[k (9)rsKd; &dS\/ qE´d'd¨yg'fç pdwåd'd¨yg'fç yDwd oarÁmZösifç yó'¨doarÁmZösifç Oayu©moarÁmZösifç or®mouFyÜr\*¾ifç or®m0gpmr\*¾ifç or®mur®EÅr\*¾ifç or®mtmZD0r\*¾if[k XmewpfckpDüom toD;toD; jzpfMuonf/

o'¨g - (2) Xme ----- o'¨gonf o'¨da`E´ o'¨gAdkvf[k ESpfrsKd;jym;\? ESpfXmeü jzpf\/

orm"d - (4) Xme ----- orm"donf orm"da`E´ç orm"dAdkvfç orm"doarÁmZösifç or®morm"dr\*¾if

[k av;rsKd;jym;\? av;Xmeü jzpf\/ ynm - (5) Xme ----- ynmonf 0DrHod'd¨yg'f ç ynda`E´ç ynmAdkvfç "r®0dp,oarÁmZösifç or®m'd|d

r\*¾if[k (5)rsKd;jym;\? (5)Xmeü jzpf\/ owd - (8) Xme ----- owdonf owdy|mef av;yg;ç owda`E´ç owdAdkvfç owdoarÁmZösifç

or®mowdr\*¾iftm;jzifh (8)rsKd;jym;\? (8)Xmeü jzpf\/

0D&d, - (9) Xme ----- or®yÜ"mef av;yg;ç 0D&d,d'¨dyg'fç 0D&d,da`E´ç 0D&d,Adkvfç 0D&d,oarÁmZösifç or®m0g,mrr\*¾if\ tpGrf;jzifh 0D&d,onf (9)rsKd;jym;\? (9)Xmeü jzpf\/ aAm"trnf&aom t&d,r\*f\ tultajrmif toif;tyif; bufawmfom; jzpfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ç wpef n;f ----- t&d,r\*ftm; aus;Zl;jyKwwfaom toif;tyif;\ tjzpfü wnfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh þazmfjyyg (37)yg;aomç w&m;udk,ftm;jzifh (14)yg;aom w&m;wdkYonf aAm"dyu©d, w&m; rnfukef\/ avmuD0dyóemykdif;üvnf; 0dyóemtcdkuf0,f þ aAm"dyud©,w&m;wdkYudk xdkufovdk &&dSEdkifayonf/

tmemygeówd bdu©a0 bm0dwm A[kvDuwm pwåma&m owdy|mae y&dyla&EÅd/ pwåma&m owdy|mem bm0dwm A[kvDuwm owå aAmZösa\*F y&dyla&EÅd/ owå aAmZös\*Fg bm0dwm A[kvDuwm

0dZÆm0drkwdå H y&dyla&EÅd/ (r-3-124/)

&[ef;wdkY ...tmemygeówdudk yGm;rsm;avhvmonf&dSaomf owdy|mef av;yg;wdkYudk jynfhapukef\? owdy|mefav;yg;wdkYudk yGm;rsm;avhvmukefonf&dSaomf aAmZösif ckepfyg;wdkYudk jynfhapukef\/ aAmZösif ckepfyg;wdkYudk yGm;rsm;avhvmukefonf&dSaomf t&[wår\*f t&[wåzdkvfudk jynfhapukef\/

(r-3-124/)

222

## edrdwå-y0wårS xyHk 0k|meydkif;

0yd óemon f avmu0D yd óem avmuwk &å m0yd óem[ k EpS rf sK;d&\Sd / xwkd iG f t&,d r\*yf nmonf

1/ y&dnmbdor,\ tpGrf;jzifh 'ku©opömudk ydkif;jcm;odjcif;ç

2/ y[membdor,\ tpGrf;jzifh ork',opömudk y,fpGefYjcif;ç

3/ opdäud&d,mbdor,\ tpGrf;jzifh eda&m"opömudk rsufarSmufjyKjcif;ç

4/ bm0embdor,\ tpGrf;jzifh r\*¾opömudk yGm;rsm;jcif; ---þ tbod r,w\Ykd tprG ;fjzi hfopmö av;yg;wüYkd tx;lojzi hf½wI w fjriwf wof n\f tjzpaf Mumihf

,if;r\*fynmudkvnf; 0dyóem[lí qdktyfayonf? avmukwå&m0dyóemwnf;/ xdkavmud,0dyóem avmukwå&m0dyóem ESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif avmud,0dyóemonf ocFg&

erd wd [f al om tm½&Hk oSd n\f tjzpaf Mumi hfocgF&erd wd rf vS n;f rxEikd /f y0w då= 0yd gucf Em¨ w\Ykd jzpjfci;f\ taMumif;&if;jzpfaom ork',opömudk t<uif;rJh ry,fjzwfEdkifjcif;aMumifh y0wårSvnf; rxEdkif/ a\*gMwbÓk Pof n f or'k ,opmö u kdt<ui;fr hJry,of wEf ikd jfci;faMumi hfy0wrå S rxEikd /f eAd mÁ euf kd

tm½jHkyKaomaMumi hf ocgF&erd wd rf S x\/ otYkd wuG f {uawm0|k me = wpcf ak om tzrYkd oS mvQi f xaom w&m; rnf\/ þt&d,r\*fÓPf av;yg;wdkYonfum; ocFg&edrdwfuif;aom tedrdwå trnf&aom edAÁmefvQif tm½kH&dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ocFg&edrdwfrSvnf; xukef\/ ork',opömudk t<uif;rJh y,fjzwfEdkifjcif;aMumi hfy0wrå vS n;f xuek \f / xakd Mumi hfObawm0|k me = erd wd åy0w åEpS yf g;prkH Sxajrmuaf omw&m;wYkd jzpfukef\/ (0dok'¨d-2-321/) edrdwå-y0wå --- ww¬ edrdwåawm 0k|meH ocFg&edrdwåH edóZdÆwGm edAÁmem&r®Pu&PH/ y0wåawm 0k|meH a[wkeda&ma"e tm,wd H 0dyguyÜ0wåó tEkyÜwåd"r®wmyg'eH/ awem[ ]]ork',ó torkpädE´eawm y0wåm e 0k|mwD}}wd/ (r[m#D-2-494/) ocgF&erd wd uf kd peG íYf eAd mÁ euf kd tm½jHkyKjci;fon f erd wd aå wm 0|k me = ocgF&erd wd rf S xon f rn\f /

t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH[laom taMumif; ork',opömw&m;wdkY\ t<uif;rJh csKyfjcif;aMumifh (aomwmywådr\*faMumifh tyg,fa&mufaMumif; t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uHpaom taMumif; ork',opömrsm;onf csKyfukef\/ þodkY ponfjzifh tqifhqifh odygav/) aemiftcgü tusKd;0dyguf cEm¨ w\Ykd jzpjfci;f[al om Oyg'Ed ué y0w\å wpzf e frjzpjfci;foabm &oSd n\f tjzpof Ykda&muaf pjci;fonf y0wåawm 0k|me = y0wårSxonf rnf\/ xdkaMumifh ]]a\*gMwbkonf ork',opömudk t<uif;rJh ry,fowfEdkifjcif;aMumifh y0wårS rxEdkif}}[k t|uxmq&mawmfu rdefYqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfonf/

(r[m#D-2-494/) þtxufyg 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmESifh r[m#DumwdkY tvdktm;jzifh y0wåt& Oyg'dEéuy0wåudkom ,vl &kd yd f&aSd yon/f oaYkd om fa&;SwiG ft|omved tD |uxm\ tqukd dkazmjfycNhJy;D jzpof n/f xtkd |uxm tvdktm;jzifh y0wåt& tEkyg'dEéuy0wåç Oyg'dEéuy0wå ESpfrsKd;vHk;udkyif ,l&rnf jzpfayonf/

## a\*gMwbkÓPf

a\*gMwbkÓPfum; A[d'¨jzpfaom ocFg&edrdwfrS xjcif; qkwfepfzJcGmjcif;ü jzpfaom ynmjzpf\/ A[d'¨ ocFg&edrdwf\ t"dyÜg,fudk y#dorÇd'gr\*¾t|uxmwGif þodkY &Sif;jyxm;\/

A[d'¨g ocFg&edrdwåEÅd ouoEÅmeyÜ0wå-tukovu©E¨awm A[d'¨gblwH ocFg&edrdwåH/ avmud,ocFg&m [d udavomeH edrdwåwåmç edrdwåmuma&e Oy|meawm 0g edrdwåEÅd 0kpöEÅd/ (y#doH-|-1-253/)

A[d'¨jzpfaom ocFg&edrdwf[lonfum; rdrdoEÅmefü jzpfaom tukodkvfemru©E¨mrS tjyifty jzpfaom ½kyfemrfocFg&edrdwfwnf;/ rSefayonf ----- avmud,jzpfaom ½kyfemrfocFg&w&m; rSeforQ wdkYonf udavomwdkY\ jzpfay:jcif;\ taMumif;edrdwfrsm; jzpfMuaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç y&rwf ÓPfynmrsufpd r&dSao;olwdkYtzdkY a,mufsm; rdef;r yk\*¾dKvf owå0g vl ewf jA[®mpaom oP²mef edrdwf tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh xifjrifaomaMumifhvnf;aumif; edrdwåw&m;wdkY[lí ac:qdktyfukefonf/

(y#doH-|-1-253/) þtziG thf & rrd od EmÅ eüf jzpaf y:aom uad vomum; tZsöwwå &m;wn;f? rrd \d twiG ;fvwl n;f/ ,if;udavomrS wpfyg;aom ½kyfemrf"r® ocFg&w&m;rSeforQç (31)bHktwGif;ü wnf&dSaom &dS&dSorQ awblru "r®rSeforQç rdrdoEÅmefrSmyif jzpfjzpfç olwpfyg;\ oEÅmefrSmyif jzpfjzpfç ouf&dS Oyg'dEéu ocgF&yi f jzpjfzpçf ourf hJ tEyk g'Ed ué ocgF&yi f jzpjfzpçf tm;v;kHon f A['d j¨zpaf om ocgF&w&m;csn;f[k rwS yf g/ þ A['d o¨ cgF&w&m;r S xy kHeAd mÁ eof Ykdajy;omG ;ou0f iyf EkH iS hfywof uíf y#od r'dÇ gr\*y¾ gVad wmwf iG f þodkY a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ a&S;twdwfuHaMumifh þb0ü tusKd;0dygu0#f cE¨mwdkY\ jzpfay:&jcif; OyÜg'rS xí = qkwfepf zJcGmí 0dygu0#f cE¨mwdkY\ rjzpfay:jcif; tEkyÜg'odkY ajy;0ifwwf\? xdkaMumifh a\*gMwbk rnf\/ a&S; twdwfuHaMumifhjzpfaom 0dygu0#f cE¨mt,Of\ tqufrjywf jzpfjcif; Oyg'dEéuy0wårS xí = qwk ef pzf cJ mG í ty0Ü w å = 0yd gu0# f cEm¨ t,O\f rjzp&f m eAd mÁ eof Ykd ajy;0iwf w\f / y/ aemitf em\*wüf y#od aE\¨ taMumi;f&i;fjzpaf om uuH kdtm;xwk jfci;f = tm,[l er S xí = qwk ef pzf cJ mG í tem,[l e = y#doaE¨\ taMumif;&if;jzpfaom uHudk tm;xkwfjcif;uif;&m edAÁmefodkY ajy;0ifwwf\/y/ aemif tem\*wüf 0yd gucf Em¨ w\Ykd jzp&f jci;f y#od aEr¨ S xí = qwk ef pzf cJ mG í y#od aEu¨ i;f&m eAd mÁ eof Ykdajy;0if ww\f /y/ y#od aE\¨ prJG &SD m \*wrd S xí = qwk ef pzf cJ mG í y#od aE\¨ prJG &SD m \*wrd &&Sd mjzpaf om eAd mÁ eof Ykd ajy;0iwf w\f /y/ cEm¨ ig;yg;w\Ykd xi&f mS ;jzpjfci;f eAd wÁ råd xS í = qwk ef pzf cJ mG í cEm¨ w\Ykd xi&f mS ;jzpjfci;f eAd wÁ rdå &&Sd m eAd mÁ eof Ykdajy;0iwf w\f / y/ 0yd gucf Em¨ t,O\f jzpjfci;f 0yd guy0Ü wrdå S xí = qwk ef pzf cJ mG í 0dyguyÜ0wåd\ r&dS&m edAÁmefodkY ajy;0ifwwf\/ y/ b0wpfckü cE¨mwdkY\ a&S;OD;tp xif&Sm;jzpfjcif; ZmwdrS xí = qkwfepfzJcGmí Zmwd\ xif&Sm;r&dS&m edAÁmefodkY ajy;0ifwwf\/ y/ Z&mrSxí = qkwfepf zJcGmí Z&mr&dS&m edAÁmefodkY ajy;0ifwwf\/ y/ Asm"drS xí = qkwfepfzJcGmí Asm"dr&dS&m edAÁmefodkY ajy;0ifwwf\/ y/ aojcif;r&PrS xí = qkwfepfzJcGmí aojcif;r&Puif;&m edAÁmefodkY ajy;0if ww\f / y/ p;kd&rd yf al q;G&jci;f aomur S xí = qwk ef pzf cJ mG í aomuui;f&m eAd mÁ eof Ykdajy;0iwf w\f / y/ idka<u;jcif; y&da'0rS xí = qkwfepfzJcGmí y&da'0uif;&m edAÁmefodkY ajy;0ifwwf\/ y/ jyif;pGm ylyef&jcif; Oyg,morS xí = qkwfepfzJcGmí Oyg,mouif;&m edAÁmefodkY ajy;0ifwwf\/ y/ A[d'¨ jzpfaom ocFg&edrdwfrS xí = qkwfepfzJcGmí ocFg&wdkY\ csKyfNidrf;&m eda&m"edAÁmefodkY ajy;0ifwwf\? xdkaMumifh a\*gMwbk rnf\/ (y#doH-63-64/)

## Obawm 0k|me - r\*fÓPf

erd wd å y0w å EpS yf g;prkH xS jci;f = qwk ef pzf cJ mG jci;füjzpaf om ynmon f r\*Óf Prf nof n f tb,of Ykd

jzpfoenf;[lrl -----

orm® '|d d ----- aomwmywådr\*fcPü y&dnmbdor, y[membdor, opädud&d,mbdor,

bm0embdor, vu©Pm&dSaom opömteuf vGefcJcufudk jyufjyufxifxif odjrifwwfaom teuf oabmtm;jzifh or®m'd|donf (62)yg; tjym;&dSaom rdpäm'd|drS x\/ tyg,fodkY a&mufapwwfaom taMumi;fw&m;\ tjzpjfzi hf xrkd pd mä '|d od YkdtpOvf ukd af om 0pd ud pd mä paom uad vomwrYkd vS n;faumi;fç xrkd pd mä '|d od Ykd tpOvf ukd af om cEm¨ wrYkd vS n;faumi;f x\/ rrd od EmÅ eüf jzpaf om uad vomcEm¨ r S wpyf g; tjyifty A[d'¨jzpfaom tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&edrdwfwdkYrSvnf; x\/ xdkaMumifh edrdwå y0wå ESpfyg;pHkrS xjcif; qkwfepfzJcGmjcif;ü jzpfaom ynmonf t&d,r\*fü jzpfaom ÓPfrnf\[lí qdktyf\/

(y#doH-66/) w'Ek0wåu udavom --- aomwmywådr\*fÓPfonf 'd|mEko, = 'd|dtEko,"mwfudk t<uif;

tusefr&dS ukefpifatmif orkapä'tm;jzifh y,fowfvdkufjcif;jzifh (62)rsKd;aom rdpäm'd|drS x\/ ,if; rpd mä '|d Ed iS hfpwd uå P© wpcf \k twiG ;fü tw,l OS wf íJG jzpMfuaom rpd mä '|d vd Qi ftm;Bu;Daomr&SD m Oyeód, &vSd su fjzpaf y:vmMuuek af om rpd mä '|d ad emuof YkdtpOvf ukd uf ek af om uad vomtrsK;drsK;dwrYkd vS n;f x\/ xdkpum;&yfjzifh wa'u|udavomudk y,fjcif;udk qdkvdkayonf/ {u|onf o[aZu|ç y[maeu|

[k ESpfrsKd;&dS\/

o[aZu| ----- xdk'd|dESifh wpfckaom pdwåu©Püvnf;aumif;ç wpfOD;aom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü

vnf;aumif; t&d,r\*fw&m;jzifh y,f&Sm;onfhwdkifatmif wnf&dSaeaom udavomwdkYonf wa'u| = xdk'd|dESifhwlaom wnf&m&dSaom udavomwdkY jzpfMu\/ t&d,r\*fw&m;u 'd|dudk y,fowfvdkufaomf avmbr l'|d \*d wor,Ü wk ftocgF&ud pwd Ef pS rf sK;dwüYkd x'kd |d Ed iS hftwwl u G,OS wf jJGzpaf om avmb arm[ O'p¨ öt[&d ud taemwyå [Ü al om þuad vomwuYkd vkd n;faumi;fç avmbr l'|d \*d wor,Ü wk foocgF&ud pdwfESpfrsKd;wdkYü xdk'd|dESifhtwlwuG ,SOfwGJjzpfukef wnfukefaom avmb arm[ xde O'¨pö t[d&du taemwåyÜ[laom þudavomwdkYudkvnf;aumif; o[aZu|\ tpGrf;jzifh aomwmywådr\*fu y,fowftyfukef\/ y[maeu| ----- aomwmywådr\*fÓPfu 'd|dudavomudkyifvQif y,fowftyfonf&dSaomf

xdk'd|dudavomESifh twlwuG wpfOD;wnf;aom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü wnfaeMuukefaom tyg,fa&mufaMumif; jzpfMuonfh avmb a'go arm[ rme 0dpdudpäm xde O'¨pö t[d&du taemwåyÜ[k qdktyf ukefaom þudavomwdkYudk y[maeu|\ tpGrf;jzifh y,fowftyfukef\/

caE¨[d ----- xdkrdpäm'd|dodkY tpOfvdkufaom cE¨mwdkYrSvnf; x\[l&m0,f xdkcE¨mwdkYum; -----

(u) xdk'd|dodkY tpOfvdkufí jzpfMuukefaom xdk'd|dESifh pdwåu©Pwpfck\ twGif;ü twlwuG ,SOfwGJ jzpfMuukefaom avmb'd|dtkyfpk = avmbrl'd|d\*worÜ,kwf pdwfapwoduf emru©E¨mav;yg;ç (o[aZu| cE¨m)

( c ) xdk 'd|dudavomESifh y[maeu| jzpfMuukefaom avmb a'go arm[ paom tyg,f a&muaf Mumi;f uad vomwEYkd iS hf,OS wf jJGzpMfuuek af om avmbr l '|d \*d w0yd ,Ü wk f pwd af pwoud f emru©E¨mç a'gorl pdwfapwoduf emru©E¨mç arm[rl pdwfapwoduf emru©E¨m av;yg;ç (y[maeu| cE¨m)

( \* ) xdko[aZu| y[maeu|jzpfaom tukodkvf pdwfapwodufwdkYaMumifh jzpfukefaom pdwåZ

½kyf[laom ½lyu©E¨m ----- tm;vHk;aygif;aomf cE¨m (5)yg;ç (tEkyg'dEéuy0wå cE¨mig;yg;wnf;/)

(C) xdk rdpäm'd|dpaom udavomwdkYaMumifh aemiftem\*wfü jzpfxkdufukefaom 0dygufcE¨m ig;yg; =

(Oyg'dEéuy0wå cE¨mig;yg;wnf;/) þ tEkyg'dEéuy0wå cE¨mig;yg;ç Oyg'dEéuy0wå cE¨mig;yg;wdkYrS aomwmywådr\*fÓPfonf x\/

( i ) A[d'¨g p oAÁedrdawå[Dwd ,xm0kwåudavou©E¨awm A[dblaw[d oAÁocFg&edrdawå[d/

(y#doH-|-1-255-256/)

A[d'¨jzpfaom tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&edrdwf[lonf qkdcJhNyD;aom rdrdoEÅmefü jzpfaom udavom cE¨mwdkYrS tyjzpfukefaom tvHk;pHkaom avmuDjzpfaom (tZöswå A[d'¨) ocFg&w&m;tm;vHk;rSvnf; aomwmywådr\*fonf x\[k od&dSygav/ (y#doH-|-1-255-256/) þtxuyf g y#od r'dÇ gr\*t¾ |uxmonvf n;f a&;SwiG af zmjfycahJ om t|omved tD |uxm tqkd twdkif; t&d,r\*fonf tEkyg'dEéu cE¨y0wåç Oyg'dEéu cE¨y0wå ESpfrsKd;vHk;rSvnf;aumif;ç tvHk;pHkaom ocFgedrdwfrSvnf;aumif; xonf[kyif t,l&Sdayonf/ orm® ouyF Ü----- edAÁmeftm½kHay:odkY orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk a&S;½Iwifay;wwfaom teufoabm tm;jzifh t&d,r\*fESihf ,SOfaom or®mouFyÜonf rdpämouFyÜrS x\/ xdkrdpämouFyÜodkY tpOfvkdufí jzpfwwfukefaom udavomwdkYrSvnf;aumif;ç cE¨mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; x\/ A[d'¨jzpfukefaom tvHk;

pakH om ocgF&erd wd wf rYkd vS n;f x\/ xaYkd Mumi hf erd wd å y0wEå pS yf g;prkH S xjci;f qwk ef pzf cJ mG jci;fü jzpaf om ynmonf t&d,r\*füjzpfaom ÓPfrnf\[lí qdktyf\/ (y#doH-66/)

aomwmywådr\*fjzifh y,ftyfukefaom 'd|d\*worÜ,kwfpdwf (4)rsKd;ç 0dpdudpämo[\*kwfpdwf wpfrsKd;

aygif; ig;rsKd;aom pdwfwdkYüvnf;aumif;ç tyg,\*reD, = tyg,fodkY a&mufjcif;\ taMumif;&if; jzpfMu ukefaom <uif;tukodkvfpdwfwdkYüvnf;aumif; ,SOfaom rdpämouFyÜ = 0dwufrS aomwmywådr\*fÓPf onf x\/ (y#doH-|-1-256/) or®m0gpm ----- odrf;qnf;wwfaom teufoabmtm;jzifh t&d,r\*fESifh,SOfaom or®m0gpm onf rdpäm0gpmrS x\/ xdk rdpäm0gpmodkY tpOfvdkufí jzpfwwfukefaom udavomwdkYrSvnf;aumif;ç cE¨mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; x\/ A[d'¨jzpfukefaom tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&edrdwfwdkYrSvnf; x\/ xdkaMumifh edrdwå y0wå ESpfyg;pHkrS xjcif; qkwfepfzJcGmjcif;ü jzpfaom ynmonf t&d,r\*füjzpfaom ÓPfrnf\ [lí qdktyf\/ (y#doH-66/) (rkom0g'grSvnf;aumif; tyg,fvm;aMumif; ydokP0gpm z½ko0gpm oræyÜvmy0gpmwdkYrSvnf;aumif; x\ [lvdkonf/)

orm® urE® Å ----- udk,ftrlt&m r½kdif;ys&atmif aumif;pGm jzpfapwwfaom teufoabm

tm;jzifh t&d,r\*fESifh ,SOfaom or®mur®EÅonf rdpämur®EÅrS x\/ xdk rdpämur®EÅodkY tpOfvdkufí jzpfwwfukefaom udavomwdkYrSvnf;aumif;ç cE¨mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; x\/ A[d'¨jzpfukefaom tvHk; pakH om ocgF&erd wd wf rYkd vS n;f x\/ xaYkd Mumi hf erd wd å y0w å EpS yf g;prkH S xjci;f qwk ef pzf cJ mG jci;fü jzpaf om ynmonf t&d,r\*füjzpfaom ÓPfrnf\[lí qdktyf\/ (y#doH-66/) (ygPmwdygw t'dEém'ge umarokrdpämpm&wdkYrS x\/) or®mtmZD0 ----- toufarG;rIudk jzLpifapaom teufoabmtm;jzifh t&d,r\*fESifh,SOfaom

or®mtmZD0onf rdpämtmZD0rS x\/ xdkrdpämtmZD0odkY tpOfvdkufí jzpfwwfukefaom udavomwdkYrS vnf;aumif; cE¨mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; x\/ A[d'¨jzpfukefaom tvHk;pHkukefaom ocFg&edrdwfwdkYrSvnf; x\/ xdkaMumifh edrdwå y0wå ESpfyg;pHkrS xjcif; qkwfepfzJcGmjcif;ü jzpfaom ynmonf t&d,r\*fü jzpfaom ÓPfrnf\[lí qdktyf\/ (y#doH-66/)

«thHzG,fol&Jjzpfatmif jyKvkyfíjyjcif; uk[eç 0g<um;yvTm; ajr§mufyifhajymqdkjcif; = vyeç ypönf; av;yg; &&Sdatmif edrdwft&dyfta,mifjyjcif; = aerdwåduwmç pum;jzifh Budwfacsjcif; pum;emxdk;jcif; = edayÜoduwmç vmbfwpfckjzifh vmbfwpfckudk &SmrSD;jcif; tay;t,lvkyfjcif; = vmabe vmbH edZd\*Doewmç toufarG;rIvQif taMumif;&if; &SdMuukefaom toufarG;0rf;aMumif;ESifh oufqdkifukefaom um,'kp½kduf oHk;yg; 0pD'kp½kduf av;yg; ----- þodkYaom rdpämZD0wdkYrS x\/» orm® 0g,mr ----- t&d,r\*fESifh ,SOfzuf orÜ,kwfw&m;pkwdkYudk edAÁmeftm½kHay:odkY a&mufatmif cs;Dajrm§ uxf m;wwaf om teuof abmtm;jzi hf orm® 0g,mron f rpd mä 0g,mrr S x\/ xrkd pd mä 0g,mroYkd tpOfvdkufí jzpfwwfukefaom udavomwdkYrSvnf;aumif;ç cE¨mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; x\/ A[d'¨jzpfuek af om tv;kHpukH ek af om ocgF&erd wd wf rYkd vS n;f x\/ xakd Mumi hf erd wd å y0wEå pS yf g;prkH S xjci;f qwk ef pf zJcGmjcif;üjzpfaom ynmonf t&d,r\*füjzpfaom ÓPfrnf\[lí qdktyf\/ (y#doH-67/) ('d|d\*w orÜ,kwfpdwf av;ckç 0dpdudpäm --- þpdwfig;rsKd;wdkYü ,SOfaom rdpäm0g,mr = 0D&d,ç tyg,fodkYvm;aMumif; tyg,\*reD,jzpfaom <uif;aom tukodkvfpdwfwdkYü ,SOfaom rdpäm0g,mr = 0D&d,rSx\/) or®mowd ----- eAd mÁ etf m½oHk Ykduyíf wnwf waf om teuof abmtm;jzi hf t&,d r\*Ef iS hf ,OS af om or®mowdonf rdpämowdrS x\/ xdkrdpämowdodkY tpOfvdkufí jzpfwwfukefaom udavomwdkYrSvnf;aumif;ç cE¨mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; x\? A[d'¨jzpfukefaom tvHk;pHkukefaom ocFg&edrdwfwdkYrSvnf; x\/ xdkaMumifh edrdwå y0wå ESpfyg;pHkrS xjcif; qkwfepfzJcGmjcif;ü jzpfaom ynmonf t&d,r\*fü jzpfaom

ÓPfrnf\[lí qdktyf\/ (y#doH-67/) rdpämowDwd p owd,m y#dyu©muma&e OyÜZÆrmem tukovpdwåKyÜg'rwåar0/

(y#doH-|-1-256/)

rdpämowd wxmy0wåm pwåma&m cE¨m/ (r[m#D-2-494/)

ow\d qeuYf sibf u ftjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfraumi;fruI kdtrwS &f aom tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfjzpaf om

xdkxdk tukodkvfpdwåKyÜg'f = pdwfapwoduf w&m;pkonfyif rdpämowd rnf\/ (y#doH-|-1-256/) or®morm"d ----- edAÁmeftm½kHrS tjcm;wpfyg;aom tm½kHü rysHUvGifhwwfaom teufoabmtm;jzi hf t&,d r\*Ef iS ,hf OS af om orm® orm"od n f rpd mä orm"rd S x\/ xrdk pd mä orm"od YkdtpOvf ukd íf jzpwf wf uek af om uad vomwrYkd vS n;faumi;fç cEm¨ wrYkd vS n;faumi;f x\/ A['d j¨zpuf ek af om tv;kHpukH ek af om ocFg&edrdwfwdkYrSvnf; x\/ xdkYaMumifh edrdwå y0wå ESpfyg;pHkrS xjcif; qkwfepfzJcGmjcif;ü jzpfaom ynm onf t&d,r\*fü jzpfaom ÓPfrnf\[lí qdktyf\/ (y#doH-67/) ('d|d\*worÜ,kwfpdwf av;rsKd;ç 0dpdudpämpdwf wpfrsKd; ----- þig;rsKd;aom pdwfwdkYü ,SOfaom {u\*¾wm tyg,fodkYvm;aMumif; = tyg, \*reD,jzpfaom <uif;tukodkvfpdwfwdkYü ,SOfaom {u\*¾wmapwoduf[laom rdpämorm"drS or®morm"donf x\/)

rwS cf su f----- xdkxdkokwåefygVdawmfrsm;ü rdpäm0gpm rdpämur®EÅ rdpämtmZD0 rdpämowdr\*¾ifrsm;udk-

vnf; a[mxm;awmfrl\/ xdkr\*¾ifrsm;ü w&m;udk,f oD;jcm;r&Sd? owdrSefvQif or®mowd trnf&aom aombeapwoud of m &odS n/f xokd Ykdw&m;u,kd fo;Djcm;r&aomaMumi hftb"d rm® ygVad wmüf a[mjyawmf rr/l xxkd kd raumi;fpum; 0p'D pk ½udk f av;yg;u kd ajymqokd nthf cg jzpaf y:aom tuok vkd pf wd af pwoud f w&m;pkudk rdpäm0gpm[kvnf;aumif;ç xdkxdk raumif;rI um,'kp½kduf oHk;yg;udk jyKvkyfonfhtcg jzpfay: vmaom tukodkvfpdwfapwoduf w&m;pkudk rdpämur®EÅ[kvnf;aumif;ç xdkxdkraumif;rI rdpämtmZD0 vyk if e;f&ywf uYkd kdjyKvyk of nthf cg jzpaf y:on hftuok vkd f pwd af pwoud f w&m;puk kdrpd mä tmZ0D [vk n;faumi;fç xxkd kdraumi;fruI kdtrwS &f onthf cg jzpaf y:vmaom tuok vonm jy"me;faom tuok vkd f pwd af pwoud f w&m;puk kd rpd mä ow[d vk n;faumi;f to;Dto;D w&m;u,kd f aumu,f &l on[f k rwS yf g/ xdktukodkvf pdwfapwodufw&m;pkwdkYwGif 'd|d\*worÜ,kwfpdwf av;rsKd; 0dpdudpämo[\*kwfpdwf wpfrsKd; þig;rsKd;aom pdwfapwodufw&m;pkwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç tyg,fodkYvm;a&mufaMumif; = tyg,\*reD, jzpaf om <ui;faom tuok vkd fpwd af pwoud fw&m;puk vkd n;faumi;f aomwmywrdå \*Óf Puf y,of wf

ojzifh aomwmywådr\*fonf ,if;'d|d0dpdudpämESifh wuGaom tukodkvfw&m;pkESifh <uif;aom tyg,fodkY vm;a&mufaMumif; = tyg,\*reD, tukodkvfw&m;pkrS xonf rnfayonf/ þum; aomwmywådr\*fÓPftcdkufü r\*¾if(8)yg;wdkY\ rdpäm'd|dpaom qefYusifbufw&m; toD;

toD;rSvnf;aumif;ç xdkrdpäm'd|dpaom qefYusifbufw&m; toD;toD;odkY tpOfvdkufaom udavom wdkYrSvnf;aumif;ç cE¨mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; A[d'¨jzpfaom tvHk;pHkukefaom ocFg&edrdwfwdkYrSvnf;aumif; xajrmufyHkwnf;/ ,cktcgü ou'g\*grdr\*fÓPftckdufponfwdkYü udavomcE¨mponfwdkYrS xajrmuf yHkudk tusOf;csKyfí qufvufwifjytyfygonf/ ou'g\*grrd \* f---- ou'g\*grdr\*fcPü opömav;yg;udk odjrifwwfaom teufoabmtm;jzifh

or®m'd|donf/ y/ edAÁmeftm½kHrS wpfyg;aom tm½kHü rysHUvGifhwwfaom teufoabmtm;jzifh or®morm"donf ½kefY&if;aom umr&m\*oHa,mZOfrSvnf;aumif; y#dCoHa,mZOfrSvnf;aumif; ½kefY&if;aom umr&m\*gEko,rSvnf;aumif; y#dCmEko,rSvnf;aumif; x\/ y / tem\*grdr\*f ----- tem\*grdr\*fcPü opömav;yg;udk odjrifwwfaom teufoabmtm;jzifh or®m 'd|donf/ y/ edAÁmeftm½kHrS wpfyg;aomtm½kHü rysHUvGifhwwfaom teufoabmtm;jzifh or®morm"d on fusyJ g;ord af rUGon\f tjzpof Ykda&muaf om usyJ g;ord af rUGon fjzpíf jzpaf om umr&m\*oaH ,mZOrf S vnf;aumif; y#dCoHa,mZOfrSvnf;aumif; usJyg;odrfarGUonf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufaom usJyg;odrfarGUonf jzpfíjzpfaom umr&m\*gEko,rSvnf;aumif; y#dCmEko,rSvnf;aumif; x\/ y / t&[wår\*f ----- t&[wår\*fcPü opömav;yg;udkodjrifwwfaom teufoabmtm;jzifh or®m 'd|donf/ y/ edAÁmeftm½kHrS wpfyg;aom tm½kHü rysHUvGifhwwfaom teufoabmtm;jzifh or®morm"d on f ½yl &m\* t½yl &m\* rme O'p¨ ö t0Zd mÆ oaH ,mZOrf vS n;faumi;f rmemEok , b0&m\*gEok , t0Zd mÆ Eko,rSvnf;aumif; x\/ xdkxdk ½ly&m\*ponfodkY tpOfvdkufaom udavomwdkYrSvnf;aumif; xdk uad vomo YkdtpOvf ukd af om cEm¨ wrYkd vS n;faumi;f x\? A['d j¨zpaf om tv;kHpakH om ocgF&erd wd rf vS n;f x\/ xakd Mumi hferd wd å y0w å EpS yf g;prkH S xajrmujfci;f qwk ef pzf cJ mG jci;fü jzpaf om ynmon f t&,d r\*üf jzpfaom ÓPfrnf\[lí qdktyfayonf/ (y#doH-67/ 0dok'¨d-2-321-322/) ou'g\*grdr\*f tem\*grdr\*f t&[wår\*f[laom txufr\*foHk;yg;taygif;ü or®m'd|donf xdkxdk

oaYkd om t&,d r\*of n f y,of wtf yaf om rmer S x\/ reS af yon f ----- xdkrmeonf ]]ig jzpf\}}-þodkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfjcif;aMumifh 'd|dt&mü wnf\? odkYaomfvnf; þtxufr\*foHk;yg; taygif;ü rdpämr\*frS xjcif;udk ]]rdpäm'd|drS x\}} --- þodkYponfjzifh rxkwfaqmif ra[mMum;rlí xdkxdk odkYaom t&d,r\*fonf y,fowftyfaom oHa,mZOftEko,wdkYrSomvQif xjcif;udk xkwfaqmif a[mMum;awmfrltyf\[k rSwfom;ygav/ (r[m#D-2-495/)

## orxAv 0dyóemAv = orxpGrf;tm; 0dyóempGrf;tm;

avmuDpsmeformywf (8)yg;wdkYudk yGm;rsm;&mtcgü orm"dbm0emjzpfaomaMumifh orxAv =

orm"pd rG ;ftm;on f veG uf \J / tepd mö Eyk óemponwf Ykd ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk &f mtcgü 0yd óembm0em\ ÓPtf veG tf u J&odS n\f tjzpaf Mumi hf0yd óemAv = 0yd óemynm prG ;ftm;on fveG uf \J / wpzf ef t&d,r\*fcPüum; orxESifh 0dyóem = orm"dESifh ynmwdkYonf tcsif;csif; wpfckudk wpfcku rvGef aomaMumifhç orm"d\udpö ynm\udpötm;jzifh tcsif;csif; r,kwfrvGefonf\ tjzpfaMumifh xdkorx 0dyóem trnf&aom orm"dESifh ynmw&m;wdkYonf xrf;ydk;ü ,SOfpHkzJGUtyfaom tm;wl EGm;uJhodkY tm;wl tcsif;csif; r,kwfrvGefukefonf jzpfí = ,k\*e'¨ jzpfukefí jzpfay:vmMuukef\/ xdkaMumifh þav;yg;aom r\*Óf Pwf üYkd vn;f EpS yf g;pakH om orxAv = orxprG ;ftm;ç 0yd óemAv = 0yd óem pGrf;tm;wdkYESifh wlrQaom tydkif;tjcm;tm;jzifh ,SOfjcif;onf jzpfay:vmayonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-322/)

## y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfü a[mMum;xm;yHk

]]O'¨pöo[\*wudavao[d p caE¨[d p 0k|[awm pdwåó {u\*¾wm t0dau©ayg orm"d eda&m"a\*gpa&m? t0dZÆmo[\*wudavao[d p caE¨[d p 0k|[awm tEkyóea|e 0dyóem eda&m"a\*gpa&m/ £wd 0k|mea|e orx0dyóem {u&om a[mEÅd? ,k\*e'¨g a[mEÅd? tnrnH emwd0wåEÅDwd/ awe 0kpöwd 0k|mea|e orx0dyóeH ,k\*e'¨H bma0wD}}wd/ (y#doH-289/)

O'p¨ Eö iS hftwwl ujGzpaf om O'p¨ jöy"me;faom uad vomwrYkd vS n;faumi;fç O'p¨ oö YkdtpOvf ukd af om cEm¨ wrYkd vS n;faumi;f xaom pwd \f wpcf ak om tm½&Hk oSd n\f tjzp[f al om pwd yf sUHviG jhfci;f 0ad uy© \ ajzmifhajzmifh qefYusifbufjzpfaom t&d,r\*fÓPfESifh ,SOfaom orm"donf edAÁmef[laom tm½kH&dS\/ t0dZÆmjy"mef;aom udavomwdkYrSvnf;aumif; xdkt0dZÆmodkY tpOfvdkufaom cE¨mwdkYrSvnf;aumif; xaom pdwf\ tzefwvJvJ ½Iwwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh 0dyóemonf edAÁmef[laom tm½kH&dS\/ þodkYvQif edrdwå = ocFg&edrdwfrSvnf;aumif;ç y0wå = Oyg'dEéuy0wå tEkyg'dEéuy0wårS

vnf;aumif; xwwfonf\ tjzpfjzifh orx = orm"dESifh 0dyóem = ynmwdkYonf wlaomudpö &dSMu ukef\/ xrf;ydk;ü ,SOfpHkzJGUtyfaom tm;wlEGm;uJhodkY tm;wltcsif;csif; r,kwfrvGefMuonf jzpfukef\? tcsif;csif; rvGefMuukef/ xdkaMumifh edrdwåESifh y0wårS xwwfonf\ tjzpfjzifh orxESifh 0dyóemudk = orm"Ed iS hf ynmu kd xr;fy;kdü ,OS pf zkH UGJtyaf om tm;wEl mG ;uohJ Ykd tm;wjlyKí ymG ;apon[f íl qtkd y\f /

(y#doH-289/) þum; t&d,r\*fÓPftcdkufü orm"dESifh ynmwdkY\ tm;csif;nDrQojzifh £a`E´nDrQjcif;aMumifh ,k\*e'¨jzpfyHkç t&d,r\*fÓPfonf orxpGrf;tm; 0dyóempGrf;tm; ESpfrsKd;vHk;ESifh ,SOfaeyHkwnf;/ 0dyóemtcdkufü ,k\*e'¨jzpfykHudk a&S;0dyóemydkif;wGif ,k\*e'¨okwåefudk udk;um;í &Sif;vif;wifjycJhNyD; jzpfonf/

## t&d,r\*fw&m;u y,f&Sm;onfh udavom

1/ tu,íf t&,d r\*of n f twwd uf ad vomwuYkd kd y,jfci;fjzpcf ahJ om f ,i;ft&,d r\*of n f uek Nfy;Daom udavomukd ukefaponf rnf\? csKyfNyD;aom udavomudk csKyfaponf rnf\? uif;NyD;aom udavomudk uif;aponf rnf\/ csKyfjcif;odkYa&mufNyD;aom udavomudk wpfzefcsKyfjcif;odkY a&mufaponf rnf\/ twdwfjzpfaom ,if;udavomonf Oyg'f-XD-biftm;jzifh cPwå,oufwrf;aphu obm0tavsmuf csKyfaysmufNyD; jzpf\? ,if;odkY csKyfaysmufNyD;í r&dSaom udavomudk t&d,r\*fonf y,fonfrnfav&monf/ xdkaMumifh t&d,r\*fonf twdwfjzpfaom udavomwdkYudkvnf; y,fonf r[kwf/

2/ tu,fí t&d,r\*fonf tem\*wfjzpfaom udavomwdkYudk y,fjcif;jzpfcJhaomf ----- tem\*wf udavom[lonf ½kyfemrfoEÅwdtpOfwGif Oyg'f-XD-bif taetm;jzifh xifxif&Sm;&Sm; rjzpfao;aom udavom jzpfojzifh t&d,r\*fonf rjzpfao;aom udavomudk y,fonf rnf\? ra&mufao;aom uad vomu kdy,of n frn\f ? cPw,å o Ykdra&muaf o;aom uad vomu kdy,of n f rn\f ? xi&f mS ;pmG rjzpaf o;aom uad vomu kdy,of n frn\f ? tem\*wjfzpaf om uad vomon f½yk ef mrof EwÅ td pOwf iG f Oyg'-f X-D bi f taetm;jzi hf xi&f mS ;r&aSd o;&um; xxkd i&f mS ;r&aSd o;aom uad vomu kd y,of n f rn\f ? xdkYaMumihf t&d,r\*fonf tem\*wfjzpfaom udavomwdkYudkvnf; y,fonf r[kwf/

3/ tu,íf t&,d r\*of n f ypKöyeÜ uf ad vomwuYkd kd y,jfci;fjzpcf ahJ om f &m\*jzi hf wyrf uvf su f &m\*ukd y,fonf rnf\? a'gojzifh trsufxGufvsuf a'goudk y,fonf rnf\? arm[jzifh awGa0vsuf arm[udk y,fonf rnf\? rmejzifh cufxefaompdwf&dSonf jzpfvsuf rmeudk y,fonf rnf\/ rdpäm'd|djzifh rSm;aomtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;onfjzpfvsuf azmufjyefaom 'd|dt,ludk y,fonfrnf\/ O'¨pöjzifh pdwfysHUvGifhjcif;odkY a&mufvsuf O'¨pöudk y,fonf rnf\? 0dpdudpämjzifh rqHk;jzwfEdkifjcif;odkY a&mufvsuf

0dpdudpämudk y,fonf rnf\/ jrJjrHpGm wnfonf\tjzpfodkY a&mufaom xmr\*w udavom &dSonf

jzpvf su fjrjJrpH mG wnof n\f tjzpof Ykda&muaf om tEok ,"mw&f oSd n fjzpvf su ftEok ,uad vomukd y,fonf rnf\/ pdwåu©Pwpfck twGif;ü tukodkvfw&m;ESifh ukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf xrf;ydk;ü ,SOfpHk utyaf om EmG ;wuYkd ohJ Ykd ,OS pf tkH NyKdi f jzpof n f rnuf ek \f / pwd nf pEf rG ;faMumi;f uad vomtnptf aMu; oHudavow&m;ESifh ,SOfwGJí jzpfaom t&d,r\*fudk yGm;apjcif; jzpfonf rnf\/ xdkaMumifh t&d, r\*fonf ypöKyÜefudavomwdkYudkvnf; y,fonf r[kwf/ xokd Ykdtwwd ftem\*w fypKöyeÜ fuad vomwuYkd kdt&,d r\*wf &m;u ry,&f mS ;on&f aSd om fuad vom

wdkYum; umvoHk;yg;üomjzpfaom w&m;wdkY jzpfMuojzifh t&d,r\*fudk yGm;apjcif; r\*¾bm0emonf r&dSawmhNyDavm = r\*fudkyGm;apjcif; jzpfapjcif;jzifh NyD;pD;aptyfaom udavomudk y,f&Sm;jcif; vkyfief; upd &ö yof n f r&aSd wmNhyaD vm? zvkd uf kdrsuaf rmS ujfyKjci;fon f r&aSd wmNhyaD vm? uad vomu kdy,jfci;fonf r&dSawmhNyDavm? opömav;yg;udk a&S;½IrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufí odjrifjcif;onf r&dSawmhNyDavm[k ar;&ef&dS\? tajzum; r&dSr[kwf? &dSonfom[k ajzqdk&m\/ avmuOyrm ----- to;D ro;Dao;aom tMuiEf ek ,af om opyf iof n f &\Sd ? xtkd o;D ro;Dao;-

aom Eke,faom opfyifudk a,mufsm;wpfa,mufonf tjrpfudk jzwfav&m\? xdkopfyif\ tMuif roD;ao;aom toD;wdkYonf &dSukef&m\? xdkroD;ao;aom toD;wdkYonf xif&Sm;rjzpfukefao;onf jzpfíomvQif xif&Sm; rjzpfMuukef? ray:ukefao;onf jzpfíomvQif ray:Muukef? rjzpfay:ukefao;onf jzpfíomvQif rjzpfay:Muukef? xif&Sm;r&dSukefao;onf jzpfíomvQif xif&Sm;r&dSukef/ þOyrmtwlyifvQif a&S;twdwfuHaMumifh þb0ü jzpfjcif; Oyg'foabm &dSMuukefaom 0dygu 0#f cE¨mwdkYonf udavomwdkY\ pGJrDSí jzpfjcif;\ a[wktaMumif;wnf;? taxmuftyHhjzpfaom ypö, taMumif;wnf;? ,if;jzpfjcif;oabm&dSaom Oyg'dEéu cE¨mig;yg;ü tjypfudkjrifí ,if;jzpfjcif; Oyg'f oabm&dSaom Oyg'dEéucE¨mwdkY\ uif;&m tEkyÜg'edAÁmefü pdwfonf ajy;0if\? ,if;tEkyÜg'edAÁmefü pwd of n fajy;0iof n\f tjzpaf Mumi hf,i;fjzpjfci;f Oyg'of abm&aSd om Oyg'Ed ué cEm¨ [al om taMumi;faMumi hftMuiuf ad vomwoYkd n fxi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vmuek &f m\? xukd ad vomwoYkd n fxi&f mS ;rjzpaf o;uek f rlíomvQif xif&Sm;rjzpfukef? ray:ukefao;onfjzpfíomvQif ray:Muukef? rjzpfay:ukefao;onf jzpfíomvQif rjzpfay:Muukef? xif&Sm;r&dSukefao;onf jzpfíomvQif xif&Sm;r&dSukef? þodkYvQif taMumi;fjzpaf om uad vomw\Ykd csKyjfci;faMumi hfaemitf cgü jzpvf wUHåaom tusK;d'uk \© csKyjfci;fonf jzpf\/ uad vomw\Ykd jzpjfci;fimS Oyg'Ed ué cEm¨ t,O\f tqurf jyw f jzpyf mG ;jci;f y0woå n f uad vom

wdkY\ pGJrDSí jzpfjcif;\ a[wktaMumif;wnf;/ y / ocFg&edrdwfonf udavomwdkY\ pGJrDSí jzpfjcif;\ a[wktaMumif;wnf;/ y / aemiwf pzf e fb0opüf y#od aE\¨ taMumi;fjzpaf om uuH kdtm;xwk jfci;f tm,[l eon fuad v-

omwdkY\ pGJrDSí jzpf&m a[wktaMumif;wnf;? ,if;tm,l[eonf tm;ay;axmufyhHwwfaom ypö, taMumif;wnf;/ þodkY aemiftcg y#doaE¨\ taMumif;&if;uHudk tm;xkwfjcif; tm,l[eü tjypfudk jrifí ,if;uHudk tm;rxkwfjcif; tem,l[eü = tm,l[euif;aom edAÁmefü pdwfonf ajy;0if\? tm,[l eui;f&m eAd mÁ eüf pwd \f ajy;0iof n\f tjzpaf Mumi hf,i;ftm,[l e[al om taMumi;faMumihf tMuifudavomwdkYonf jzpfay:vmukef&m\? xdkudavomwdkYonf xif&Sm;rjzpfao;ukefrlíomvQif xi&f mS ;rjzpvf muek ?f ray:uek af o;on f jzpíf omvQi f ray:vmMuuek ?f rjzpaf y:ao;uek of n f jzpíf omvQi f rjzpaf y:Muuek ?f xi&f mS ;r&uSd ek af o;on f jzpíf omvQi f xi&f mS ;r&uSd ek /f þovYkd Qi f taMumi;f jzpfaom udavomwdkY\ csKyfjcif;aMumifh aemiftcgü jzpfvwåHUaom tusKd;'ku©\ csKyfjcif;onf jzpf\/ þodkYvQif t&d,r\*fudk yGm;apjcif; jzpfapjcif; r\*¾bm0emonf &dS\? t&d,zdkvfudk rsufarSmuf

jyKjci;fon f &\Sd ? uad vomu kd y,jfci;fon f &\Sd ? opmö av;yg;u kd a&;S½rI suaf rmS u f xiG ;fazmuíf ojdrif jcif;onf &dS\/ (y#doH-394-395/) toD; roD;ao;aom Ekaom opfyifudk tjrpfü jzwftyfonf&dSaomfç tu,fí xdkodkY jzwfjcif; r&dSvwfaomf aemiftcgü jzpfjcif;iSm xdkufukefaomç jzwfvdkufjcif;wnf;[laom taMumif;aMumifh rjzpvf wUHåuek af om to;DwoYkd n fysupf ;Don frnuf ek of n fjzpuf ek of uohJ YkdþOyrmtwyl ivf Qi ft&,d r\*fudk yGm;apjcif; jzpfapjcif; r\*¾bm0emonf r&dSvwfaomf jzpfjcif;iSm xdkufukefaom udavomwdkYudk t&,d r\*uf kd ymG ;apjci;f jzpaf pjci;f r\*b¾ m0emaMumi hf rjzpuf ek of n&f aSd om f y,tf yuf ek \f [íl omvQif qdktyfukef\/ þodkY Oyrm Oyar,s ESD;aESmpyf[yfyg/

## blrdv'¨KyÜEé udavom

{awe u ð'DydwH a[mwd? blrdv'¨geH udavomeH y[meH 'DydwH a[mwd/ blrdv'¨g ye uð twDwmem\*wm O'g[k ypöKyÜEémwd/ blrdv'¨KyÜEém {0 emr aw/ (0dok'¨d-2-328/) þtxufyg y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmf pum;&yfjzifh tb,fteufoabmudk jytyfygoenf;/ blrdv' ¨ trnf&aom tEko,udavomwdkYudk y,fjcif;udk jytyfayonf/ xdkblrdv'¨ trnf&aom tEko,udavomwdkYonf twdwf tem\*wfw&m;avm odkYr[kwf ypöKyÜefw&m;avm[k ar;&ef&dS\/ tajzum; xdkudavomwdkYonf blrdv'¨KyÜEéomvQif rnfukef\[lay/ wmok wmok blrDok torl[wH tukovH blrdv'¨KyÜEéH emr/ {w¬ p blrd,m blrdv'¨ó p emewåH a0'dwAÁH/ blrDwd [d 0dyóem, tm&r®Pblwm awblrum yÍöu©E¨m/ blrdv'¨H emr awok caE¨ok OyÜwåd&[H udavoZmwH/ awe [d om blrdv'¨g emr a[mwDwd wo®m blrdv'¨EÅd 0kpöwd? om p acg e tm&r®P0aoe/ tm&r®P0aoe [d oaAÁyd twDwmem\*aw y&dnmawyd p cDPmo0geH caE ¨tm&A Çuad vom OyZÜ EÆ dÅr[mupmö e-OyvÜ 0PmÖ 'eD HcaE ¨tm&A Çaoma&,sao|-d eEr´ mP0um'DeH 0d,/ ,'d p wH blrdv'¨H emr od,m? wó tyÜa[,sawm e aumpd b0rlvH yZa[,s/

0w¬K0aoe ye blrdv'¨H a0'dwAÁH/ ,w¬ ,w¬ [d 0dyóem, ty&dnmwm cE¨m OyÜZÆEÅd? ww¬ ww¬ OyÜg'awm ybkwd awok 0¥rlvH udavoZmwH tEkaowd/ wH tyÜ[Dea|e blrdv'¨EÅd a0'dwAÁH/

(0dok'¨d-2-328-329/) vlewf ponfwdkY\ twåabm[k qdktyfaom xdkxdk Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkYü xdkxdk½kyfemrf tpOfoEÅmefü

aemiwf pzf e frjzpjfci;f oabm&oSd n\f tjzpof Ykdra&muaf ptyaf o;on\f tjzpaf Mumi hft&,d r\*jfzihf ry,Ef wI tf yaf o;aomç t&,d r\*jfzi hft<ui;fr hJry,Ef wI tf yaf o;on\f tjzpaf Mumiyhf ivf Qi f r&[Sd íl rqdkxdkuf&um; jzpfjcif;oabm&dSaom OyÜEé[k ac:a0:xdkufaom tukodkvfonf blrdv'¨KyÜEé rn\f / þü blrdEiS hfblrdv'¨\ tx;lu kd ood iahf yon/f blrd[lonf 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kH jzpfMu uek af om Ówy&nd m w&D Py&nd m y[mey&nd m[al om y&nd mo;kHrsK;djzi hf yikd ;fjcm;ro&d ao;uek af om bHkoHk;yg;ü jzpfukefaom awblru cE¨mig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ rSefayonf -- y&dnmÓPfwdkYjzifh ydkif;jcm; rod-

&ao;aom cE¨mwdkYum; udavomwdkY\ pGJrDSí jzpf&mbHk = blrd rnfayonf/ ty&dnmwm [d cE¨m udavomeH blrDwd t"dayÜwm/ (r[m#D-2-500/)

xdkawblru Oyg'geu©E¨mwdkYü jzpfjcif;iSm xdkufaom udavomw&m; taygif;onf blrdv'¨ rnf\/ taMumif;rlum; ----- xdky&dnmÓPfjzifh rydkif;jcm;tyfao;aom ykdif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; rod&ao;aom awblru Oyg'geu©E¨m[k qdktyfaomç udavomwdkY\jzpf&m xdkbHkudk xdkudavomw&m;taygif;onf &tyfonf rnfayonf/ xdkaMumifh xdkudavomw&m;taygif;udk blrdv'¨[lí qdktyfayonf/ xdkblrdudkvnf; xdkudavomw&m;taygif;onf tm½HkjyKonf\ tpGrf;jzifh r&tyf? tu,fí tm½kHjyKonf\ tpGrf;jzifh &tyf\[k ,lcJhaomf tjypfum; þodkYwnf;/ udavom rukefao;aom ow0å g wpOf ;DO;Du tm½,Hk Mlunvhf ukd vf Qi f ta,mead omreoud m& a&U oS mG ;jy"me;fr&I vSd Qi f xokd w0å g\ oEÅmef0,f tm½kHjyKonf\ tpGrf;jzifh ypöKyÜefcE¨mwdkYudk rqdkxm;bd twdwftem\*wf cE¨mwdkYudkaomfyif tm½HkjyKí udavomwdkYonf jzpfEdkifMuukef\/ t&SifjrwfBuD;wdkYonf y&dnmÓPf oHk;yg;wdkYjzifh ydkif;ydkif; jcm;jcm; oxd m;Ny;Djzpof jzi hfy&nd mwjzpNfy;Duek af om b&k m; &[EmÅ t&iS jfrwBfu;Dw\Ykd cEm¨ wuYkd akd omvf n;f tm½kHjyKí udavomwdkYonf jzpfEdkifMuukef\/ t&Sifr[mupönf;\ cE¨mwdkYudk tm½kHjyKí aoma&,s oal X;om;tm; uad vomwoYkd n f jzpuf ek of uohJ çYkd OyvÜ 0Paf x&rD \ cEm¨ wuYkd kd tm½jHkyKí eEv´ vk i\f oEÅmef0,f udavomwdkYonf jzpfukefouJhodkY rSwfyg/ t&Sifr[mupönf;\ cE¨mwdkYum; t&Sifr[m upnö ;fu,kd wf ikd fy&nd mÓPwf jYkdzi hfyikd ;fjcm;oxd m;Ny;D jzpof n hfy&nd mwcEm¨ wwYkd n;f? OyvÜ 0Paf x&rD \ cEm¨ woYkd nvf n;f &iS rf u,kd wf ikd f y&nd mÓPwf jYkdzi hfyikd ;fjcm;oxd m;Ny;D jzpof n hfy&nd mwcEm¨ wyYkd iwf n;f/ ,i;fy&dnmwcEm¨ wuYkd kdtm½,Hk íl eEv´ vk iuf ohJ Ykdtjcm;aomow0å gw\Ykd oEmÅ eüf uad vomrsm;vn;f jzpfEdkifMuojzifh tm½kHjyKonf\ tpGrf;jzifh udavomjzpfrIudk blrdv'¨[k ,lcJhaomf aoma&,solaX;om;ESifh eE´vkvifwdkYuJhodkYaom xdkolwpfyg;\ oEÅmefü usa&mufaom udavomw&m;taygif;\ olwpfyg;\ oEÅmefü usa&mufaeonf\ tjzpfaMumifh t&Sifr[mupönf; OyÜv0Pfax&DwdkYuJhodkYaom &[EÅmt&SifjrwfwdkYu rdrdwdkY\ t&d,r\*fjzifh xdkolwpfyg;\ oEÅmefü wnf&dSaom udavomudk ry,fowfEdkif&um; wpfpHkwpfa,mufaomolrQ b0\ t&if;tjrpfjzpfaom udavomudk ry,frEIwfEdkifav&m[al om tjypof n f a&mu&f aSd v&m\/ brl vd 't¨ rn&f aom uad vomon f ued ;f0yaf eonyf if rnfav&monf/

xdkaMumifh bk&m; &[EÅm t&d,molawmfaumif;wdkY\ rdrdwdkYudk,fwdkif y&dnmÓPfwdkYjzifh ykdif;jcm;

otd yNfy;Duek af om y&nd mwcEm¨ wuYkd vkd n;faumi;fç y&nd mÓPjfzi hfryidk ;fjcm;&ao;aom yidk ;fjcm;Ny;Dvn;f r[wk af o;aom useyf \*k Kd¾vwf \Ykd ty&nd mwcEm¨ wuYkd vkd n;faumi;f tm½jHkyKon\f tprG ;fjzi hf jzpaf y:vmaom uad vomu kd brl vd '[¨ k r,&l / tavsmtf m;jziuhf m; ----- udavomwdkY\ wnf&m 0w¬K = pGJrDSíjzpf&m Xmetm;jzifh blrdv'¨ukd od&dSygav/ rSefayonf ----- tMuiftMuifb0ü odkYr[kwf tMuif tMuif ½kyfemrfoEÅmeftpOfü 0dyóemÓPfjzifh rydkif;jcm;tyfukefao;aom ty&dnmwcE¨mwdkYonf jzpfay:aeMuukef\? xdkxdkb0ü odkYr[kwf xdkxdk½kyfemrf oEÅmeftpOfü xdkcE¨mwdkY\ a&S;OD;tp Oyg'fonrf S pí uad vomw\Ykd t&,d r\*jfzi hf ry,Ef wI tf yaf o;on\f tjzpuf kd xm;í tjcm;wpyf g;aom taMumif;w&m;\ r&dSjcif;aMumifh xdkcE¨mwdkYü oHo&m0#f\ tjrpfjzpfaom udavomtaygif;onf udef;0yfvsufom &dS\/ xdkaMumifh xdkcE¨mwdkYü udef;0yfaeaom udavomw&m;taygif;udkyif t&d, r\*fjzifh ry,fowftyfao;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh blrdv'¨ = &tyfaom jzpf&mXmebHk&dSaom udavom

[lí od&dSygav/ (0dok'¨d-2-328-329/) þpum;rsm;t& EIwfy,ftyfNyD;aom udavom&dSaom cE¨monf y&dnmwcE¨m rnf\/ xdky&d-

nmwcEm¨ on f uad vom\ jzp&f mXme = OywÜ |åd me r[wk /f rEwI yf ,tf yaf o;aom uad vom&aSd om cEm¨ on f ty&nd mwcEm¨ rn\f ? xtkd y&nd mwcEm¨ on f uad vom\ jzp&f m|me = OywÜ |då me rn\f / y&dnmwcE¨mum; taou©yk\*¾dKvf = &[EÅmyk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ cE¨mwnf;/ ty&dnmwcE¨mum; taou© = &[EÅmrS wpfyg;aom useft&d,myk\*¾dKvfwdkYESifh ykxkZefyk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ cE¨mwnf;/ ,if;ty&dnmwcE¨mum; uad vomw\Ykd jzp&f mXme brl wd n;f/ ,i;fbrl üd ued ;f0ywf naf eaom tEok ,uad vomum; brl vd '¨ wnf;[k rSwfyg/ udef;0yfyHk ----- xukd ad vomw\Ykd jzp&f m OywÜ |då mebjkHzpuf ek af om cEm¨ wwYkd iG vf n;f tMuiyf \*k Kd¾v\f

cE¨mwdkYü t&d,r\*fjzifh ry,fEIwftyfao;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh tEko,udavomwdkYonf udef;0yf ukef\? xdkyk\*¾dKvf\ xdktEko, udavomwdkY\ udef;0yf&mjzpfaom cE¨mwdkYonfomvQif xdktEko, uad vomw\Ykd wn&f m0wK¬ jzp&f mXme 0wK¬,mci;f rnuf ek \f / wpyf g;aom y\*k Kd¾v\f Opmö jzpuf ek af om cE¨mwdkYonfum; xdktEko,udavomwdkY\ wnf&m0w¬K jzpf&mXme 0w¬K,mcif; rrnfukef/ twdwfcE¨mwdkYü t&d,r\*fjzifh ry,fEIwftyfao;ojzifh udef;0yfwnfaecJhMuukefaom tEko, uad vomwtYkd z Ykdtwwd cf Em¨ woYkd nof mvQi fwn&f m0wK¬ jzp&f mXme 0wK¬,mci;f rnuf ek \f / ypKöyeÜ cf Em¨ tem\*wfcE¨mwdkYonf wnf&m0w¬K jzpf&mXme 0w¬K,mcif; rrnfukef/ tem\*wfcE¨mwdkYü t&d,r\*fjzifh ry,fEIwftyfao;ojzifh udef;0yfwnfaevwåHU jzpfMuukefaom tem\*wf tEko,udavomwdkYtzdkY tem\*wfcE¨mwdkYonfomvQif wnf&m0w¬K jzpf&mXme 0w¬K,mcif; rnfukef\/ ypöKyÜefcE¨m twdwfcE¨m wdkYonf ,if;tem\*wf tEko,udavomwdkY\ wnf&m0w¬K jzpf&mXme 0w¬K,mcif; rrnfukef/ ypöKyÜef cEm¨ wüYkd t&,d r\*jfzi hfry,Ef wI tf yaf o;ojzi hfued ;f0ywf naf eq JjzpMfuuek af om tEok ,uad vomwYkd tzdkY ypöKyÜefcE¨mwdkYonfomvQif wnf&m0w¬K jzpf&mXme 0w¬K,mcif; rnfukef\? twdwfcE¨m tem\*wf cE¨mwdkYonf wnf&m0w¬K jzpf&mXme 0w¬K,mcif; rrnfukef/ (0dok'd¨-2-329/) þpum;&yfrsm;jzifh wnf&m0w¬K\ tpGrf;jzifh blrdv'¨onf jzpf\? tm½kH\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh rjzpf? xdkaMumifh 0w¬K\ ysufpD;jcif;jzifh xdktEko,\ ysufpD;jcif;onf jzpf\[k jy\/ (r[m#D-2-501/) wpfzef umrm0p&u©E¨mwdkYü t&d,r\*fjzifh ry,fEIwftyfao;ojzifh udef;0yfwnfaeMuukefaom

tEok ,uad vomwtYkd z Ykdumrm0p&cEm¨ woYkd nof mvQif wn&f m0wK¬ jzp&f mXme 0wK¬,mci;f rnuf ek \f ? ½yl g0p&cEm¨ t½yl g0p&cEm¨ woYkd n f ,i;ftEok ,w\Ykd wn&f m0wK¬ jzp&f mXme 0wK¬,mci;f rrnuf ek /f ½lyg0p&cE¨mwdkYü t&d,r\*fjzifh ry,fEIwftyfao;ojzifh udef;0yfwnfaeMuukefaom tEko,udavomwtYkd z Ykd,i;f½yl g0p&cEm¨ woYkd nof mvQi f wn&f m0wK¬ jzp&f mXme 0wK¬,mci;f rnuf ek \f ? umrm0p& cE¨m t½lyg0p&cE¨mwdkYonf wnf&m0w¬K jzpf&mXme 0w¬K,mcif; rrnfukef/ t½lyg0p&cE¨mwdkYü t&d, r\*fjzifh ry,fEIwftyfao;ojzifh udef;0yfwnfaeMuukefaom udavomwdkYtzdkY t½lyg0p&cE¨mwdkYonf omvQif wnf&m0w¬K jzpf&mXme 0w¬K,mcif; rnfukef\? umrm0p&cE¨m ½lyg0p&cE¨mwdkYonf wnf&m 0w¬K jzpf&mXme 0w¬K,mcif; rrnfukef/ (qdkvdkonfrSm oHo&mwpfcGif usifvnf&cdkuf xdkxdkbHkb0ü wnf&dSqJ cE¨mwdkYonfomvQif xdkxdk tEko,"mwfwdkY\ wnf&m0w¬K jzpf&mXme jzpfMuonf/ twdwf tem\*wf ponfjzifh umvjcm;aeaom cE¨mç bHkb0jcm;aeaom cE¨mwdkYum; ,if;odkY umvjcm;aeonfh b0jcm;aeonfh tEko,"mwfwdkY\ wnf&mr[kwfukef[lvdkonf/) (0dok'¨d-2-329/)

## blrdtrnf r&Edkifonfh cE¨m

txl;rSm --- aomwmyefyk\*¾dKvfponfwdkYwGif tMuiftMuif t&d,yk\*¾dKvf\ cE¨mwdkYü oHo&m0#f\ t&if;tjrpf jzpfaom xdkxdk tEko,udavomtaygif;udk xdkxdk t&d,r\*fjzifh y,f&Sm;tyfNyD; jzpf\/ xtkd &,d y\*k Kd¾v\f xckd Em¨ woYkd n f y,&f mS ;tyuf ek Nfy;Daom xxkd kd 0#\f t&i;ftjrp f jzpuf ek af om 0¥rvl tEko,udavomwdkY\ wnf&m0w¬K jzpf&mXme 0w¬K,mcif; r[kwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh blrd[laom ac:a0:jcif;udk r&Edkifukef/ pdwftpOfoEÅwdwGif Oyg'f-XD-bif taetm;jzifh xif&Sm;pGm jzpfyGm;vmaom x<uvmaom x;kdusivhf maom y&,d |k me uad vom\ vrT ;fr;kdEySd pf utf yof n\f tprG ;fjzi hf uad vomwdkY\ tEko,"mwfoabmtm;jzifh cE¨mtpOfü udef;0yfwnfaejcif;oabmudk rSef;qí odtyf odEdkif ayonf/ taMumif;rl tEko,"mwfonf xif&Sm;r&dSvwfaomf ,if;y&d,k|me udavom\ vTrf;rdk; EdSyfpufjcif;oabmonf rjzpfaomaMumifhwnf;/ tMuifyk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü tEko,"mwfwdkYudk t&d, r\*jfzi hfy,Ef wI tf yNfy;D jzpuf ek \f ? xykd \*k Kd¾vof n f tEok ,"mwwf \Ykd wn&f m0wK¬jzpaf om cEm¨ ig;yg;wuYkd kd y&dnmw jyKtyfNyD;onf jzpfí = y&dnmynmwdkYjzifh ykdif;jcm;odtyfNyD;onf jzpfí tEko,"mwfwdkYudk aumif;pGm vGefajrmuftyfNyD;onf rnf\/ xdkaMumifh xdk0w¬Konf = xdkcE¨mig;yg;onf xdktEko,-

"mwfwdkY\ wnf&m blrd[laom trnfornm rjzpfEdkifawmhNyD [lvdkonf/

(0dok'¨d-2-329/ r[m#D-2-501-502/)

## rnfonfh cE¨mü udef;oenf;¿

wpfpHkwpfckaom tEko,"mwfudkrQ ry,fEIwf&ao;ojzifh rsm;pGmaom udavomudk jzpfap-

wwaf om yxk Zk etf m; tcsi;fcyof rd ;fomvQi f ooH &m0#\f t&i;ftjrpjfzpuf ek af om 0¥rvl tEok , udavomwdkY\ ry,fowftyfao;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh trSwfr&dS wpfpHkwpfckaom um,uH 0pDuH raemuHonf ukodkvfonfrlvnf; jzpfEdkif\ tukodkvfonfrlvnf; jzpfEdkif\/ þry,ftyfao;aom tEko,"mwf &dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifh xdkykxkZeftm; uH-udavom[laom taMumif;aMumifh 0dygu 0#fonf vnf\/ xdkykxkZeftm; xdk0¥rlvtEko,"mwfonf ½lyu©E¨müomvQif udef;\? a0'emu©E¨m ponfwdkYü rudef;? odkYr[kwf 0dnmPu©E¨müomvQif udef;\ ½lyu©E¨mponfwdkYü rudef;[k þodkYum; rqdkoifh rqdkxdkufay/ taMumif;rl omrntm;jzifh tEko,"mwfwdkYonf cE¨mig;yg;vHk;wdkYüyif udef;-

0yfonf\ tjzpfaMumifhwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-329/) avmuOyrm ----- opfyifBuD; wpfyifü udef;0yfwnfaeaom oorÇm&yx0D\ &o oorÇm&

tmayg\ &owdkYuJhodkY rSwfyg/ xif&Sm;aptHh ----- opfyifBuD;wpfyifonf ajrtjyifü wnfí oorÇm& yx0D\ &oudkvnf;aumif;ç oorÇm&tmayg\ &oudkvnf;aumif; trDSjyKí xdkyx0D&o tmayg &o[laom taMumif;aMumifh (= xdkaomufoHk;xm;aom ajrqD a&qD MoZm[laom taMumif;aMumifh [lvdk) tjrpf yifpnf cufr cufi,f tñGefY t&Guf tyGifh toD;wdkYjzifh BuD;yGm;í aumif;uifjyifudk jynfhapí urÇmBuD;qHk;onfwdkifatmif rsKd;aph tqufqufjzifh opfyif tqufqufudk = om;ajr;jrpf ponjfzi hf opyf i f tquqf uuf kd jzpaf pvsu f wnof n&f aSd om f xykd x0&D o tmayg&o"mw&f nof nf tjrpfüomvQif tpOfavQmufí ESHU\? yifpnf cufr cufi,f ponfwdkYü tpOfavQmufí ESHUonf r[kwf/ y/ toD;üomvQif tpOfavQmufí ESHU\? tjrpfponfwdkYü tpOfavQmufí ESHUonfr[kwf[k þodkYponfjzifh rqdkoifh rqdkxdkufay/ taMumif;rl omrntm;jzifh tvHk;pkHaom tjrpf yifpnf cufr cufi,f tñGefY tyGifh toD;wdkYü tpOfavQmufí EHSUonf\tjzpfaMumifh xdkodkY rqdkoifh rqdkxdkufay/ þOyrmtwlyifvQif tEko,"mwfwdkYonfvnf; omrntm;jzifh cE¨mig;yg;vHk;wdkYü tpOfavQmufí udef;0yfaeaomaMumifh rnfonfh cE¨müom udef;0yfonf rnfonfh cE¨mü rudef;0yf[k rqdkoifh rqdk xdkufay/ (0dok'¨d-2-329/) ajymi;fjyetf "yd gÜ,of abm ----- xdkopfyif\omvQif tyGifh toD;ponfwdkYü NiD;aiGU pufqkyf Edk;aom wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom a,mufsm;onf opfyif\ av;rsufESmwdkYü vdyfausmufql;[lívnf;aumif;ç ig;rmef;pG,f[lívnf;aumif; q&mjrwfwdkY tqdk&dSMuaom r@Lu uP³urnfaom tqdyf &dSaom ql;udk ½kdufESufav&m\/ xdkodkY ½dkufESufaomtcgü xdkopfyifonf xdktqdyf\ tawGUjzifh awGUxdtyf ESdyfpuftyfonfjzpfí yx0D&o tmayg&owdkY\ ukefcef;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh rBuD;yGm; Edkifaom oabm&dSonf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufvwfí wpfzef opfyif\ om;pOf ajr;quf[laom oEÅmef tpOuf kd jzpaf pjci;fimS rwwEf ikd &f mouohJ YkdþOyrmtwyl ivf Qi f cEm¨ w\Ykd quuf m quuf m jzpjfci;fü Ni;DaiUGpuqf yk Ef ;kdvaS om trsK;daumi;fom; trsK;daumi;for;Don f -- xakd ,musfm;\ opyf iüf av;buf av;wewf üYkd tqyd uf kd = tqyd &f aSd om q;lu kd ,OS af pouohJ Ykd ½udk Ef uS of iG ;fouohJ Ykd --- rrd \d ½yk ef mrcf Em¨ oEÅwdtpOfü av;yg;aom t&d,r\*fwdkYudk yGm;apjcif; pwkr\*¾bm0emudk tm;xkwf\/ xdkodkY tm;xkwf vwaf om fxtkd rsK;daumi;fom; trsK;daumi;for;D\ ½yk ef mrcf Em¨ oEwÅ td pOof n fxakd v;yg;aom t&,d r\*wf n;f[al om tqyd \f tawUGaMumi hfcyof rd ;fuek af om ooH &m0#\f taMumi;f&i;f 0¥rvl tEok , udavomwdkYudk ukefcef;aponf\tjzpfaMumifh xdktrsKd;aumif;om; trsKd;aumif;orD;\ jyKjyKorQ um,uHrI rSeforQ 0pDuHrI rSeforQ raemuHrI rSeforQonf jyKumrwå Bud,mtjzpfüom wnfaeawm\h / (uok vkd ftuok vkd frjzpaf wm h[vl /kd ) xokd jYkdyKumrw åBu,d m\ tjzprf Qo Ykduyaf &muof mG ;aom um,uH tp&dSaom tvHk;pHkaom uHtjym;&dSonfjzpfí xdktrsKd;aumif;om; xdktrsKd;aumif;orD;onf aemitf cg0, fb0opüf wpzf erf jzpjfci;f oabm&oSd n\f tjzpof Ykduyaf &muof mG ;\? xokd Ykduyaf &mu-f onjfzpíf b0wpyf g;wn;f[al om ½yk ef mrof EwÅ d cEm¨ tpOuf kdjzpaf pjci;fimS rprG ;fEikd af wmah y/ tu,f pifppftm;jzifhum; tqHk;pGefaom pkwd[laom 0dnmPf\ csKyfNidrf;jcif;aMumifh avmifp&m rD;pmr&dSaom awmrD;uJhodkY rD;avmifpmozG,fjzpfaom Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;wdkYwGif wpfpHkwpfckaom cE¨mudkrQ ]]igigh[m}}[k rpGJvrf;onf jzpfí y&dedAÁmefjyK&\ csKyfNidrf;&\/ þodkYvQif blrd\vnf;aumif; blrdv'¨\ vnf;aumif; xl;jcm;onf\ tjzpfudk od&Sdygav/ (0dok'¨d-2-329-330/)

222

opömav;yg;udk wpfNydKifeuf odyHk

## opömav;yg;udk wpfNydKifeuf odyHk

qDrD;onf ra&S;raESmif; wpfNydKifeufaom wpfckaom cPü av;rsKd;aom udpöwdkYudk jyKvkyf\/

1/ qDrD;pmudk avmif\ = ukefap\/

2/ trdkufarSmifudk zsufqD;\/

3/ tvif;a&mifudk xif&Sm;jy\/

4/ qD[laom tap;udk ukefap\/ þOyrmtwlyifvQif t&d,r\*fÓPfonf ra&S;raESmif; wpfNydKifeufaom wpfckaom cPü

t&d,opöm av;yg;wdkYudk xdk;xGif;í od\/

1/ 'ku©opömudk t<uif;rJh ydkif;jcm;í odjcif;[kqdktyfaom xdk;xGif;í odjcif; = y&dnmbdor,jzifh xdk'ku©opömudk rodatmif zHk;vTrf;xm;wwfonhf oar®m[w&m;udk y,faomtm;jzifh xdk;xGif;í od\/

2/ ork',opömudk qdkif&mudavomudk t<uif;rJh y,fowfjcif; = y[membdor,jzifh xdkork', opömudk rodatmif zHk;vTrf;xm;wwfonfh oar®m[w&m;udk y,faomtm;jzifh xdk;xGif;í od\/

3/ t&d,r\*fÓPfonf or®mouFyÜpaom <uif;aom (7)yg;aom owå\*Fr\*fudk jzpfay:vmatmif o[Zmwpaom ypö,owådwdkYjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;\? ,if;odkY o[Zmwpaom taMumif;ypö, owdåwdkYjzifh twljzpfaomr\*¾ifw&m;wdkYudk jzpfapjcif; yGm;apjcif; = bm0embdor,jzifh 0dyóemÓPf[kqdktyfaom t&d,r\*f\ a&S;tzdkYü jzpfaom bm0emaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom t&d, r\*¾bm0em[kqdktyfaom xdk;xGif;íodjcif;jzifh r\*¾opömudk rodatmif zHk;vTrf;xm;wwfaom oar®m[w&m;udk zsufqD;aomtm;jzifh xdk;xGif;í od\/ (0dok'¨d-2-331/) r\*¾ÓPOd§ orÜ,kwå"ar®ok oar®m[H 0d'¨HaoEÅH twåedyd oar®m[H 0d'¨Haowda,0/

(r[m#D-2-503/) t&d,r\*fÓPfonf ,SOfzuf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk rodatmif zHk;vTrf;uG,fumxm;wwfaom

oar®m[w&m;udk zsufqD;vsuf rdrdr\*fÓPfudk rodatmif zHk;vTrf;xm;wwfaom oar®m[w&m;udkvnf; zsufqD;onfom jzpfonf/ (r[m#D-2-503/)

4/ ead &m"opmö [ k qtkd yaf om tocwF "mw f tNird ;f"mw f eAd mÁ euf kdrsuaf rmS ujfyKjci;f[ k qtkd yaf om xdk;xGif;í odjcif; = opädud&d,mbdor,jzifh xdkeda&m"opöm edAÁmefudk rodatmif zHk;vTrf;xm;wwfaom oar®m[udk zsufqD;vsuf xdk;xGif;í od\/ þpum;&yfrsm;jzifh rnfodkYaom teufoabmudk qdkvdkygoenf;[lrl -- eda&m"opömjzpfonfh

tocFw"mwf edAÁmefudk tm½kHjyKí opömav;yg;vHk;wdkYudkvnf; &&dS\ od\ jrif\ xdk;xGif;í od\[k qdkvdkayonf/ qDrD;onf qDrD;pmudk avmif\ ukefap\odkY þtwl t&d,r\*fÓPfonf 'ku©opömudk ydkif;jcm; od\/ qDrD;onf trdkufarSmifudk zsufqD;\odkY þtwl t&d,r\*fÓPfonf ork',opömudk y,fpGefY\/ qDrD;onf tvif;a&mifudk xif&Sm;jy\odkY þtwl t&d,r\*fÓPfonf o[Zmwpaom ypö,owådwdkYjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;jcif;jzifh or®mouFyÜpaom"r®[k ac:qdktyfaom r\*¾ifudk xif&Sm;jy\ jzpfap\/ qrD ;Don f q[D al om tap;u kduek af p\o Ykdþtw l uad vom[al om tap;\ uek &f mjzpaf om ead &m" opöm edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfudk rsufarSmufjyK\/ (0dok'¨d-2-331/) r&SD meód,&jSdci;f\ taMumi;f\tjzpaf Mumi hf'uk o© pmö uykd ikd ;fjcm;íojdci;f\ r;Dpmuakd vmiof nf EiS hfwol n\f tjzpuf kdrwS tf y\f / qeuYf sibf u fuad vomu kdzsuqf ;Dwwof n\f tjzpaf Mumi hfor'k , opömudk y,fjcif;\ trdkufarSmifudk vTifhazsmufonfESifh wlonf\ tjzpfudk rSwftyf\/ ÓPf[laom tvif;udk xuf0ef;usif yGm;apwwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh r\*¾opömudk yGm;apjcif;\ ta&miftvif;udk xi&f mS ;jyonEf iS hf wol n\f tjzpuf kd rwS tf y\f / xxkd kd t&,d r\*jfzi hf tMuitf Muiof aYkd om tjci;ft&m tm;jzifh udavom[laom tap;udk cef;apjcif;onf jzpf&um; eda&m"opömudk rsufarSmufjyKjcif;\ qDtap;udk cef;apjcif;ESifh wlonf\ tjzpfudk um&Plypm&tm;jzifh qdktyf\/ (r[m#D-2-504/) t&d,r\*fÓPfu opömav;yg;udk odjrif&mü tm&r®Py#da0"tm;jzifh odjrifjcif;ç toar®m[ y#da0"tm;jzifh odjrifjcif;[k xdk;xGif;í odjrifyHk ESpfrsKd;&dS\/ tm½kHjyKvsuf rsufarSmufjyKvsuf xdk;xGif; odjcif;udk tm&r®Py#da0"tm;jzifh xdk;xGif;odjrifjcif;[k ac:qdk\/ opömav;yg;udk rodatmif zHk;vTrf; xm;onfh arm[w&m;udk zsufqD;vsuf udpöod'¨d = odrIudpö NyD;pD;jcif;tm;jzifh xdk;xGif;odjrifjcif;udk toar®m[y#da0"[k ac:qdk\/ t&d,r\*fÓPfu opömav;yg;udk odjrif&mü eda&m"opömjzpfonfh edAÁmefudk tm&r®Py#da0"tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç toar®m[y#da0"tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; ESpfrsKd;aom y#da0"tm;jzifh od\? 'ku©opöm ork',opöm r\*¾opömwdkYudk toar®m[y#da0"tm;jzifh od\/ t&,d r\*cf P0, fopmö av;yg;v;kHu kdo\d [ kq&kd mü t&,d r\*Óf P fjzpaf y:vmaomtcg ead &m" opmö eAd mÁ ewf &m;awm fjrwBfu;Duokd m tm½jHkyKaomtm;jzi hfo\d tm½jHkyKí o\d ? tm&rP® y#ad 0"wn;f/ useaf om opmö o;kHyg;u kd oyd rkH mS þojYkdzp\f / t&,d r\*Óf Pof n f jzpaf y:vmaomtcg opmö av;yg;ukd road tmi fz;kHvrT ;fywd uf ,G vf su fxm;wwaf om arm[trukd af rmS iuf kdt<ui;frxm; tjrpjfyw fy,of wf vukd \f ? xokd Ykdy,of wvf ukd of jzi hfxtkd &,d y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ e0f , fOyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;wn;f[al om 'uk o© pmö w&m;u kd'uk o© pmö reS ;f road tmi fz;kHvrT ;fxm;wwaf om arm[ç t0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'ge focgF& u[H al om ork',opömudk ork',opömrSef; rodatmif zHk;vTrf;xm;wwfaom arm[ç eda&m"opöm edAÁmefudk eda&m"opömrSef; rodatmif zHk;vTrf;xm;wwfaom arm[ç r\*¾if&Spfyg; r\*¾opömw&m;udk r\*¾opömrSef; road tmi fz;kHvrT ;fxm;wwaf om arm[wn;f[al om þopmö av;yg;v;kHu kdroad tmi fz;kHvrT ;fywd uf ,G f xm;wwaf om t0Zd mÆ arm[w&m;\ tjrpjfywuf i;f&iS ;fomG ;aomaMumih fxtkd &,d y\*k Kd¾vof n fuseaf om opmö o;kHyg;wuYkd kdtm½rkH jyKb J ead &m"opmö eAd mÁ euf okd m tm½jHkyKaomvf n;f xukd seaf om opmö o;kHyg;wuYkd kd

odjcif;udpö NyD;NyD;ol jzpfavawmhonf/ ,if;odkY odjcif;udpö NyD;NyD;om; jzpfonfudkyif udpöod'¨dtm;jzifh usefaom opömoHk;yg;wdkYudkvnf; od\[k ac:qdk&ayonf/ owjdyK&e f ----- tu,fí toifolawmfaumif;onfvnf; rdrdudk,fudk rdrd t&d,myk\*¾dKvf[k

orYkd [wk f aomwmye[f k xijfri,f ql ygvQi f txuyf g &iS ;fvi;fcsuuf kdxyíf zw½f yI g/ 'uk o© pmö trnf &aom umvoHk;yg; oEÅmefESpfyg; twGif;ü wnf&dSaom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;udkvnf; Ce toD;toD;udk NzdKcGJvsuf y&rwfodkY qdkufatmif ukefpifatmif rodao;onf jzpfthH? t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH

[al om or'k ,opmö aMumi hf'uk o© pmö trn&f on hfOyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;w\Ykd xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:aeyukH vkd n;f

opömav;yg;udk wpfNydKifeuf odyHk

yHkpHrSef rodao;onfjzpfthH? toifolawmfaumif;onf bk&m;&Sif owfrSwfxm;aom t&d,myk\*¾dKvf tqiEhf iS uhf m; r;kdEiS ahf jrBu;Dyrm tveG tYf veG f tvrS ;fa0;umG vsuyf i f &aSd eao;on[f k oabmayguyf g/ taMumif;rl t&d,yk\*¾dKvfwdkif;\ r\*fÓPfu ,if;'ku©opömw&m; ork',opömw&m;wdkYudk rodatmif z;kHvrT ;fxm;on hf arm[ t0Zd mÆ u kd t<ui;fr hJ uek pf iaf tmi f y,of wxf m;Ny;D jzpof jzi hf t&,d y\*k Kd¾vwf ikd ;f t&d,yk\*¾dKvfwdkif;onf 'ku©opöm ork',opömtrnf&onhf taMumif;-tusKd;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tm½kH ,lvdkufwkdif; odaeaomaMumifh jzpfonf/ t&d,molawmfaumif;rSefygu 'ku©opömESifh ork',opömudk

omru ead &m"opmö EiS hfr\*o¾ pmö wuYkd vkd n;f tm½,kH vl ukd wf ikd ;f oEd ikd of nof m jzpof n/f þo Ykdord uI ykd if toar®m[y#da0"tm;jzifh odjcif;[k ac:qdk&ayonf/

## ,kwdåom"u ygVdawmf

t&d,r\*fÓPfonf eda&m"opöm edAÁmefwpfckudk tm&r®Py#da0"tm;jzifh usefopöm oHk;yg;wdkYudk

wpef n;f opmö av;yg;v;kHu kd toarm® [y#ad 0"tm;jzi hf x;kdxiG ;fojdri\f [al om tcsuEf iS hf ywof uíf

,kwådom"u ygVdawmfum; atmufygtwkdif; jzpf\/ ----a,m bud a© 0 'uk H© yów?d 'uk o© r'k ,r dÜ aom yów?d 'uk e© ad &m"r dÜ yów?d 'uk e© ad &m"\*gred ð

y#dy'rÜd yówd/ (oH-3-382/)

&[e;fw Ykd ...tMuiyf \*k Kd¾vof n f 'uk o© pmö u kd ojdri\f / xykd \*k Kd¾vof n f 'uk \© jzpaf Mumi;f or'k , opmö uvkd n;f ojdri\f ? 'uk \© csKy&f mcsKyaf Mumi;f ead &m"opmö uvkd n;f ojdri\f ? 'uk \© csKy&f m eAd mÁ eof Ykd a&mufaMumif; usifhpOfjzpfaom r\*¾opömudkvnf; odjrif\/ (oH-3-382/) þtxuyf g ygVad wmüf opmö av;yg;uokd jdrirf rI mS opmö wpyf g;Ny;Dr Sopmö wpyf g;u kdumvjcm;vsuf odjrifrIrsKd;udk &nf&G,fawmfrlí bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;awmfrlonfum; r[kwfay? pifppfaomfum; {u y#da0" = wpfckaom pdwåu©Pü opömav;yg;vHk;udk wpfNydKifeuf xdk;xGif; odjrifrIrsKd;udkomvQif &nf&G,fawmfrlí bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;awmfrlayonf/ om"urSm þodkY jzpf\/ ----r\*¾or\*Øó ÓPH? 'kau©aywH ÓPH? 'ku©ork'a,aywH ÓPH? 'ku©eda&ma"aywH ÓPH?

'ku©eda&m"\*grded,m y#dy'g,aywH ÓPH/ (0db\*F-341/ y#doH-114/) t&d,r\*fESifh jynfhpHkaom yk\*¾dKvf\ tMuift&d,r\*fÓPfonf &dS\? xdkt&d,r\*fÓPfonf 'ku©

opömüvnf; jzpf\? xdkt&d,r\*fÓPfonf 'ku©\jzpfaMumif; ork',opömüvnf; jzpf\? xdkt&d, r\*Óf Pof n f'uk \© csKy&f mcsKyaf Mumi;f ead &m"opmö üvn;f jzp\f ? xtkd &,d r\*Óf Pof n f'uk \© csKy&f m edAÁmefodkY a&mufaMumif; usifhpOfjzpfaom r\*¾opömüvnf; jzpf\/ (0db\*F-341/ y#doH-114/)

þum; t&d,r\*fÓPfonf opömav;yg;vHk;udk wpfNydKifeufodyHkç tm&r®Py#da0"tm;jzifh ed-

a&m"opmö uçkd toarm® [y#ad 0"tm;jzi hf useof pmö o;kHyg;u kd wpef n;f opmö av;yg;v;kHu kd oyd çkH y&nd mbod r,jzi hf'uk o© pmö u kdy[membod r,jzi hfor'k ,opmö uçkd opudä &d ,d mbod r,jzi hfead &m"opmö uçkd bm0embdor,jzifh r\*¾opömudk odyHk obm0,kwåd tm\*r,kwådwdkYwnf;/

## Oyrm Oyar,s ESD;aESmcsuf

1/ 'ku©opöm trnf&aom cE¨mig;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç xdkcE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ 'ku©opömjzpfyHkudkvnf;aumif; ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; odcJhvQif xdkydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; odtyfNyD;ukefaom y&dnmwcE¨mwdkYü wPSm-'d|d woYkd n frwSD ,G cf iG uhf kdr&&ESd ikd af y/ xakd Mumi hf'uk o© pmö trn&f aom cEm¨ ig;yg;wuYkd vkd n;faumi;fç ,i;fcEm¨ ig;yg;wdkY\ 'ku©opömjzpfyHkudkvnf;aumif; ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; odjcif;onf wPSm-'d|dwnf;[laom ]]igig[h m}}[ k p,JG jlci;f\ r&SD meód, r&jSdci;f\ taMumi;f&i;fpp f jzp\f / 'uk o© pmö u kd yidk ;fjcm;íojdci;fonf ,i;fo Ykd wPmS -'|d wd \Ykd r&SD meód, r&jSdci;f\ taMumi;f&i;fppjfzpaf omaMumi hf 'uk o© pmö u kd yidk ;fjcm;í odjcif;onf qDrD;u qDrD;pmudk avmifonfESifhwl\ ukefaponfESifh wl\/

2/ t&,d r\*of n f qikd &f mqikd &f m qeuYf sibf u f uad vomu kdt<ui;fr hJy,wf w f zsuqf ;Dwwof n\f tjzpfaMumifh ,if;odkY y,fowfjcif; zsufqD;jcif;rSm ork',opömudk y,fpGefYjcif;yifjzpf\/ t&d,r\*fÓPfu qdkif&mqdkif&m qefYusifbuf udavom ork',opömudk y,fpGefYjcif; zsufqD;jcif; vTifhazsmufjcif;onf qDrD;u qefYusifbuf trdkufarSmifudk vTifhazsmufonfESifh wl\/

3/ t&d,r\*fÓPf = or®m'd|donf <uif;aom or®mouFyÜpaom r\*¾if (7)yg;udk jzpfay:vmatmif o[Zmwpaom yp,ö owwdå jYkdzi hf aus;Z;ljyK\? ,i;fo Ykd aus;Z;ljyKay;jci;fjzi hf twjlzpaf om r\*i¾ f (7)yg; wdkYudk jzpfap\ yGm;ap\? r\*¾bm0emwnf;/ ,if;odkY r\*¾opöm = avmukwå&mr\*¾opöm trnf&aom r\*¾bm0emudk yGm;apjcif; jzpfapjcif;onf t&d,r\*fÓPf ta&miftvif;udk xuf0ef;usif yGm;aponf rn\f / otYkd wuG f r\*o¾ pmö u kdymG ;apjci;fon f ÓPtf a&mitf vi;fu kdxu0f e;fusi f ymG ;apwwof n\f tjzpfaMumifh qDrD;u tvif;a&mifudk xif&Sm;jyonfESifh wl\/

ÓPmavmuy&djAL[ewm, r\*b¾ m0em, tmavmu0'd oH eo'od wm = y&0d 'd oH eo'od wm/

(r[m#D-2-504/) r\*fpdwfapwoduf (zdkvfpdwfapwoduf ) wdkYaMumifh MoZmvQif &Spfckajrmuf&dSaom pdwåZMoZ|ru

½yk wf oYkd n f jzpaf y:vmMu\? ,i;f½yk wf wYkd iG f 0PaÖ c:aom ½yl g½vHk n;f yg0i\f ? ,i;f ½yl g½oHk n f bmo&k

= tvGefawmufy\/ wpfzef ,if;pdwåZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwGif Owkac:aom awaZm"mwfonfvnf;

½kyfuvmyfwdkif;0,f yg0ifvsufyif &dS\/ ,if;awaZm"mwf = OwkaMumifhvnf; MoZmvQif &Spfckajrmuf &aSd om MoZ|ru½yk rf sm;on f tZsöwwå iG of mru A['d o¨ wYkd ikd af tmiyf i f ysUHEUHSxuG of mG ;jye\f / ,i;fOwZk ½yk rf sm;wiG vf n;f 0PaÖ c:aom ½yl g½ Hk yg0i\f ? ,i;f½yl g½oHk nvf n;f bmo&k = tveG af wmuyf onof m jzpof n/f tusK;djzpaf om ½yk wf &m;w\Ykd ta&mitf vi;f[al om trnuf kdtaMumi;fÓPaf y:ü wipf m;í taMumif;ÓPfü ta&mif&dSouJhodkY w'¨r®Lypm& zvlypm&tm;jzifh ac:a0:oHk;pGJxm;onf[k rSwfyg/

4/ udavom[laom tpdk"mwf tap;"mwf\ ukef&mukefaMumif;jzpfaom eda&m"opöm edAÁmefudk rsuaf rmS ujfyKjci;fon f qrD ;Du qtD ap;u kd uek af ponEf iS hf w\l / xtkd &,d r\*jfzi hf tMuitf Muiof aYkd om tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh eda&m"opömudk rsufarSmufjyKjcif;onf jzpf\? xdkxdkodkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh udavom[laom tpdk"mwf tap;"mwfudk xdkt&d,r\*fÓPfu ukefapjcif; cef;apjcif;onf jzpf&um; ead &m"opmö u kdrsuaf rmS ujfyKjci;fon fqrD ;Du qtD ap;u kduek af pjci;f ce;fapjci;fEiS whf ol n[f kqtkd y\f /

zvyl pm&pum; ----- tocFw"mwf edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfum; eda&m"opömwnf;? t&d,r\*fÓP\f tm½tkH aMumi;fw&m;wn;f? t&,d r\*Óf Puf m; tm&rP® ud tusK;dw&m;wn;f/ uad vomukd ukefcef;apjcif;rSm tusKd;jzpfaom t&d,r\*fÓPfuom ukefcef;apjcif; jzpf\/ tusKd;jzpfaom t&d, r\*fÓPf\ udavom tpdk"mwf tap;"mwfudk ukefcef;apjcif;[laom trnfudk taMumif;jzpfaom eda&m"opöm edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfBuD;tay:ü wifpm;í taMumif;jzpfaom eda&m"opömedAÁmefu udavom tpdk"mwf tap;"mwfudk ukefcef;aponf[k tusKd;\trnfudk taMumif;ü wifpm;í ac:a0: oHk;pGJxm;aom zvlypm&pum;[k rSwfyg/

«þ - opömav;yg;udk wpfNydKifeuf odyHk tydkif;udk 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm 'kwd,wGJ - 331-332/ r[m#Dum 'kwd,wGJ - 503-504wdkYrS vdk&if;udk xkwfEkwfí azmfjytyfygonf/»

## opömteuf (16) csuf

uxH wxa|e pwåm&d opömed {uy#da0"med/ aomVo[d tmuma&[d wxa|e pwåm&d

opömed {uy#da0"med/

1/ 'ku©ó yDVea|mç ocFwa|mç oEÅmya|mç 0dy&dPmra|mç wxa|m/

2/ ork',ó tm,l[ea|mç ed'gea|mç oHa,m\*a|mç yvdaAm"a|mç wxa|m/

3/ eda&m"ó edó&Pa|mç 0da0ua|mç tocFwa|mç trwa|mç wxa|m/

4/ r\*¾ó ed,smea|mç a[wka|mç 'óea|mç t"dyaw,sa|mç wxa|m/

£ar[d aomVo[d tmuma&[d wxa|e pwåm&d opömed {uo\*F[dwmed/ ,H {uo\*F[dwH?

wH {uwåH/ ,H {uwåH? wH {aue ÓaPe y#d0dZöswDwd pwåm&d opömed {uy#da0"meDwd/

(y#doH-296/ 0dok'¨d-2-332/)

tb,fodkYvQif razmufrjyef rSefaom oabmtm;jzifh opömav;yg;wdkYonf wpfckwnf;aom ÓPfjzifh wpfNydKifeuf wpfcsufwnf; xdk;xGif;í odtyfaom tjcif;t&m &dSukefonf jzpfukefoenf;/ (16)yg;ukefaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh razmufrjyef rSefaom oabmtm;jzifh opömav;yg;wdkYonf wpfck wn;faomÓPjfzi hfwpNfyKdief u fwpcf suwf n;f x;kdxiG ;fíotd yaf om tjci;ft&m&uSd ek of n fjzpuf ek \f /

## 'ku©opömteuf (4) csuf

yDVe| ----- 'ku©'ku©wm wHedrdwåwm[d ted|wm yDVea|m/ (rlv#D-2-50/)

1/ yVD e| ----- a'goral ';Gü ,OS af om apwoud a'greóa0'em[al om pwd qf i;f&&J on hf cpH m;csuçf 'ku©o[\*kwf um,0dnmPfü ,SOfaom um,du'ku©a0'em[laom udk,fqif;&J&onfh cHpm;csuf ---þcHpm;csuf = a0'em ESpfrsKd;wdkYum; obm0tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh tjrJ rjywf tn§Of;yef; tEdSyfpufcH&aom w&m;rSeforQonf 'ku©csnf; trnf&EdkifaomaMumifh trnfemr tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; tppftrSef 'ku©jzpfaomaMumifh trSefqif;&JaomaMumifh 'ku©'ku©wm rnf\/ xdk'ku©jzpfjcif;\ taMumif;w&m;[lorQonf wHedrdwåwm rnf\/ w&m;udk,frSm okca0'em Oayu©m a0'emESifh <uif;aom awblruocFg&w&m;pkwdkYwnf;/ okca0'emonf wnfcdkuf okcjzpfaomfvnf; azmufjyefysufpD;oGm;ygu 'ku©yif jzpf&\? qif;&J&\/ odkYtwGuf t&SnfrwnfbJ azmufjyefysufpD; oGm;jcif;onf odkYr[kwf azmufjyefysufpD;oGm;wwfaom okca0'emonf xdk'ku©a0'emjzpf&jcif;\ taMumif;&if;jzpf\? wHedrdwåwmwnf;/ (okcg a0'em Xdwd okcg 0dy&dPmr'ku©m -- r-1-377/) Oayu©ma0'emESifh <uif;aom awblruocFg&w&m; rSeforQonf jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh tjrJ rjyw f tnO§ ;fye;f tEySd pf ucf &H aomaMumi hf ocgF&'uk © rn\f / ,i;focgF&'uk © trn&f aom awbrl u ocgF&w&m;pok nvf n;f um,ud 'uk © apwoud 'uk [© al om 'uk t© rsK;drsK;djzp&f jci;f\ taMumi;f&i;fyif jzpf\? wHedrdwåwmwnf;/ 0dyÜv’moruif;ao;olwdkYtzdkY jzpfay:aeMu&aom um,du'ku© apwodu 'ku© rSeforQonf ,if;awblruocFg&w&m;wdkYudk taMumif;jyKíyif jzpfMu&\? xdkaMumifh ,if;awblru ocFg&w&m;pkonf = bHkoHk;yg;twGif;ü wnf&dSaom ocFg&w&m;rSeforQonf 'ku©jzpf&jcif;\ taMumif;&if; wHedrdwåwmwnf;/ xkdaMumifh 'ku©'ku© trnf&aom 'ku©a0'emç 0dy&dPmr'ku© trnf &aom okca0'emç ocFg&'ku© trnf&aom Oayu©ma0'emESifh <uif;aom awblruocFg&w&m; rSeforQonf t&d,molawmfaumif;wdkY\ ÓPftjrifü tvdkr&dStyfaom ted| w&m;pkom jzpfonf? 'ku©'ku©ç 0dy&dPmr'ku©ç ocFg&'ku©[laom 'ku©oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh tEdSyfpufcH&jcif; oabm&dSaom = yDVe| oabm&dSaom w&m;pkom jzpfonf/ wxm yVD e H ye r\*z¾ vmer Üd tw/d¬ wom® {aw "rm® 'uk o© pyö &,d myEaé weå ocgF&'uk H© emrmwd

a0'dwAÁm/ (tbd-|-2-88/) bHkoHk;yg;twGif;ü wnf&dSaom awblruocFg&w&m; rSeforQonf jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; O',AÁ, 'Pfcsufjzifh tjrJrjywf tn§Of;yef; tESdyfpufcH&onfhtwGuf ocFg&'ku© trnf&ouJhodkY xdkYtwl r\*f pdwåKyÜg'f = r\*fpdwfapwodufç zdkvfpdwåKyÜg'f = zdkvfpdwfapwodufw&m;wdkYonfvnf; xdkjzpfjcif; ysufjcif; 'Pfcsufjzifh tjrJrjywf tn§Of;yef; tEdSyfpufcH&aom O',AÁ,y#dyDVeoabm &dSaomaMumifh rkcs r[kwf y&d,m,ftm;jzihf 'ku©opömü yg0if&um; ocFg&'ku©rnf\[k od&Sdygav/ (tbd-|-2-88/) yk\*¾v[ðoeH 0g yDVeH/ (rlv#D-2-50/)

yDVea|m wHor\*Øaem owåó [ðoeH t0dyæg&duwmu&PH/ (r[m#D-1-257/)

wpfenf; ----- 'ku©jzpfaomtcg cE¨mtpOf\ rpnfyifjcif; n§dK;EGrf;jcif;onf 'ku©u xdk'ku©opöm trnf&aom cE¨mig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom yk\*¾dKvfudk n§Of;qJjcif;wnf;/ xdkodkY 'ku©u n§Of;qJxm;aomaMumiyhf i f qi;f&oJ wl oYkd n f touyf iif ,jfim;aomvf n;f r&iT vf e;fb J nKd§;nKd§;ErG ;fErG ;f jzpMfu&avon/f vdk&if;tcsKyfum; 'ku©'ku© 0dy&dPmr'ku© ocFg&'ku©[laom 'ku©oHk;rsKd;\ vdkcsifp&m raumif;avmufatmif tEdSyfpufcH&rIoabmum; 'ku©opöm trnf&aom cE¨mig;yg;\ yDVe|oabmwnf;[k rSwfyg/ xdk yDVe|'ku©\ tjrifhrm;qHk;aom e,fajrum; tyg,f av;bHkwnf;? xdkwGifvnf; i&JbHkum; xdyfqHk;u wnfaeay\/ ok\*wdbHkwdkYüvnf; xdkyDVe|'ku©\ 'PfcsufrSm jyif;xefonfomjzpfayonf/ t,wk qf ;kHtm;jziuhf m; ocgF&w&m; reS of rQwoYkd n fjzpjfci;f ysujfci;f 'Pcf sujfzi hftjrrJ jyw ftnO§ ;fye;f tESdyfpufcH&aeonfom jzpfMuonf/

2/ ocFw| ----- ,if;'ku©opöm trnf&aom cE¨mig;yg; ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYonf ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPfydkif; = y#pd oö ryk gÜ'yf idk ;fü a&;om;wijfycohJ nthf wikd ;f t0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'ge f ocgF& u H tm[m& zópaom qdkif&mqdkif&m taMumif;w&m;wdkYu jyKpDrHay;ygrS jzpfay:vmEdkifaom jzpfay:vm&aom oabmw&m; wdkYwnf;/ ,if;odkY 'ku©opöm trnf&aom ocFw ½kyfemrfw&m;pk\ taMumif;w&m;wdkYu tnDtñGwf aygif;pkí twlwuGjzpfí jzpfay:vmatmif jyKpDrHtyfonf\ tjzpf[laom oabmonf ocFw| oabmwnf;/

,if;odkY jyKpDrH&jcif;onfvnf; 'ku©omwnf;/ tyg,fa&mufaMumif; tukodkvf'kp½dkufwdkYudk jyKpk ysKd;axmif&müyifvQif udk,fqif;&J&rI pdwfqif;&J&rI ponfh 'ku©'ku© 0dy&dPmr'ku© ocFg&'ku©'Pfcsuf wdkYu 0dkif;&Hum n§Of;yef;EdSyfpufvsufyif &dS\/ ½kd;½dk;omrefom0ursm;udk rqdkxm;bd tavmif;awmfBuD; rsm;yifaomfrSvnf; oAÁnKwÓPfawmfBuD;udk &&dSa&;twGuf wmplvsuf yg&rDwdkYudk jznfhusifhqnf;yl; &mü toufudk pGefY&\? t\*Fgajcvufudk pGefY&\? om;udk pGefY&\? orD;udk pGefY&\? ZeD;r,m;udk pGefY&\? pnf;pdrfOpömwdkYudk pGefY&\? xD;eef;udk pGefY&\? ocFw'ku©'Pfcsuf\ BuD;rm;yHkwnf;/ 'geonf olaX; wpfOD;udk wpfaeYwm twGif;üyif olqif;&J jzpfapEdkif\/ oDv[lonfrSmvnf; qif;&JNidKjiifpGm jznfhusifh

&aomoabm &dS\? orx 0dyóemwdkYudk tm;xkwf&müvnf; tjyif;txef BudK;yrf;&ojzifh ocFw 'Pcf suuf m; Bu;Drm;voS nof m jzpaf yon/f b0wpcf kjzpaf y:vmatmi fxxkd kdbbkH 0o Ykda&muaf Mumi;f ukodkvf tukodkvfwdkYudk jyKpkysKd;axmif&jcif;[lorQonf ocFw'ku©oabmcsnf;omwnf;/

3/ oEmÅ y| ----- 'ku©opöm trnf&aom ocFww&m;pk\ txufwGif azmfjycJhaom 'ku©'ku©wmç weH rd wd wå m = wu,uf ,kd qf i;f& Jpwd qf i;f&&J jci;fç xukd ,kd qf i;f& Jpwd qf i;f&&J jci;f\ taMumi;f&i;fjzpjfci;f [laom ESpfrsKd;aom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh jyif;pGmylavmifjcif; teufoabmonf oEÅmy|oabmwnf;/ wpfenf; -- udavomwnf;[laom ylavmifapwwf EdSyfpufwwfaom tyl"mwfESifh 'ku©opöm trnf &aom w&m;pk\ ½kyfemrfoEÅwdtpOf wpfcktwGif;ü twl,SOfwGJí ae&jcif;oabmonf oEÅmy| oabmwnf;/ wpfenf; -- 'ku©opömjzpfaom ocFww&m;pkonf rdrd\ yifudkoabmtm;jzifh qif;&J emusifjcif;oabmudk aqmifxm;Edkifaom xufjrufaom oabm&dS\? þodkY rdrdoabmtm;jzifhyif xufjrufonf\ tjzpfonf oEÅmy| = jyif;pGmylavmifjcif; oabmyifjzpfonf/ ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tepd tö csu f 'uk t© csu f tewtå csuwf uYkd kd 0yd óemÓPyf nmpuK©jzi hf apah ph ikik Munfh½Iqifjcifum vif;vif;jrifodNyD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;tzdkY 'ku©opömw&m;pkwdkY\ ,if; oEÅmy|oabmudk &Sif;&Sif;BuD; xif;xif;BuD; awGUjrifaernfom jzpfayonf/

4/ 0dy&dPmr| ----- y#doaE¨wnfae&jcif;Zmwd trnf&aom 'ku©opömw&m;\ tdkjcif;Z&mw&m;ç wpfb0wpfcg aoausysufpD;&jcif; r&Pw&m;[laom ESpfrsKd;aomtjym;tm;jzifh azmufjyefysufpD; &jcif; oabmw&m;onf 0dy&dPmr|oabmwnf;/ þum; orkwdopömwnf;/ y&rw¬opömtm;jzifhum; Oyg'ftaetm;jzifh xif&Sm;jzpfyGm;vmaom cE¨mig;yg;um; 'ku©opömw&m;pkwnf;/ ,if; 'ku©opöm w&m;\ jzpfjcif;Oyg'ftaejzifhom tjrJwrf; wnfraebJ wnfjcif;XD[laom Z&mç ysufjcif;bif[laom r&P --- þESpfrsKd;aom tjym;tm;jzifh azmufjyefysufpD;&jcif; oabmw&m;onf 0dy&dPmr|oabm wnf;/

## rSwfom;xm;&ef xl;jcm;csuf

'ku©opömtwGuf oabmteuf (4)csuf&dS&m0,f yDVe|teufonf tjcm;opömwdkYudk raxmuf &bJ rdrd'ku©opöm\ oabm&if;twdkif; xif&Sm;aom teufoabmwnf;/ ocFw|onf 'ku©opömudk jyKprD wH waf om or'k ,opmö u kdaxmuíf ]]'uk o© pmö [ol rQon fwPmS or'k ,opmö u jyKprD tH yaf om ocFw w&m;csnf;ygwum;}}[k xif&Sm;vm&aom teufoabm jzpf\/ oEÅmy|onf trw"mwf tNrKduaf &pi\f oEodÅ ck tNird ;f"mw ft&omu kdaomuof ;kHae&aom at;jraom r\*o¾ pmö u kdaxmuíf ]]jzp-f ysuaf eaom orYkd [wk f ysuaf eaom ocwF 'uk o© pmö w&m; reS of rQon f r\*uf oJh Ykdrat;jrb J treS f yal om 'uk y© gwum;}}[ k xi&f mS ;vm&aom teuof abm jzp\f / (a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f tocwF e,f \ at;jryHkudk axmufqí ocFwe,f\ ylavmifykHudk odvmEdkifonf [lvdkonf/) 0dy&dPmr| teuf oabmonf razmufjyefaom eda&m"edAÁmefudk axmufí (= rjzpf rysufaom eda&m"opöm edAÁmefudk axmufí) ]]'ku©opöm ocFww&m;pkonf edAÁmefuJhodkY razmufrjyef r[kwfbJ = rjzpf rysufonfh "mwof bm0r[wk bf J Z&mtm;jzivhf n;faumi;f r&Ptm;jzivhf n;faumi;f azmujfyeyf supf ;Dwwaf om

= jzpf-ysufaeaom 'ku©awGygwum;}}[k xif&Sm;vm&aom teufjzpfonf/ (rlv#D-2-50/)

'ku©opöm\ av;rsKd;ukefaom þteufoabmw&m;wdkYonf rSefukef\? rrSefuef r[kwfukef?

rcRw,f iG ;fuek ?f 'uk o© pmö w&m;woYkd n f yVD epaom av;rsK;daom tjci;ft&mr S wpyf g;aom tjci;ft&m tm;jzifh rjzpfukef? xdkaMumifh opömrnfayonf/

## ork',opömteuf (4) csuf

1/ tm,[l e| ----- xdkxdkb0 xdkxdktm½kHwdkYü tvGefESpfoufjcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh 'ku©tpkudk jyKjcif; onf 'ku©udk jzpfapjcif;onf = 'ku©tpkudk jzpfay:vmatmif jyKpkysKd;axmifjcif;onf tm,[l e rn\f / wpef n;f -- 'uk o© pmö w&m;pok n f or'k ,opmö aMumi hf jzpaf y:vmwwaf omaMumi hf tm, rn\f / xdk tm,rnfaom 'ku©opömudk jzpfapjcif; oabmw&m;onf tm,[l e rn\f / þtm,[l e teuf oabmw&m;onf ork',opöm\ rdrdoabmtm;jzifh rdrdoabmtwdkif; xif&Sm;pGm jzpfay:vmaom tjcif;t&m teufoabmwnf;/ (tjcm;tjcm;aom opömwdkYudk axmufí &&Sdaom teufoabm r[kwf [lvdkonf/)

2/ ed'ge| ----- 'ku©opömw&m;pkudk tyfESif;wwf tyfESif;ouJhodkY jzpfwwfaomaMumifh ed'ge rn\f / ]]xdk'ku©[lonf þ[mwnf;}}[k vufcHapouJhodkY tyfESif;ouJhodkY 'ku©udk jzpfay:apwwf\[k qdkvdkonf/ 'ku©opömudk odjrifygrS 'ku©opömudk odjrif&jcif;aMumifh ork',opöm\ þed'ge| teuof abm w&m;onf xif&Sm; jzpfay:vmayonf/ twdwfb0u jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhaom t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH[laom ork',opömaMumifh þb0wGif y#doaE¨ cE¨mig;yg; 'ku©opömw&m;\ xif&Sm;jzpfyHk ponfudk udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf or®m'd|dÓPfynmjzifh xGif;azmufodjrifaomtcg þed'ge| teuf oabmonf xif&Sm;aernf jzpfayonf/ umvokH;yg;vHk;ü enf;wl oabmaygufyg/

3/ oaH ,m\*| ----- ork',opöm\ oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©ESifh ,SOfwG,fapjcif; ruGmEdkifatmif uyfxm;jci;f oabmon foHa,m\*| rnf\/ oHo&m0#f'ku©rS rvGwf&atmif zJGUaESmifxm;jcif; teuf oabmwnf;/ ork',opöm\ þoHa,m\*| teufoabmw&m;onf oHo&mü r,SOfaom eda&m" opömudk odjrif&jcif;aMumifh xif&Sm;vm\/ cE¨m-tm,we-"mwfwdkY\ tqufrjywfjzpfrIudk oHo&m[k ac:\? jzp-f ysuaf eaom ysuyf suaf eaom ½yk ef mrof cwF w&m;pwk n;f/ a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n fooH &m[k ac:qtkd yaf om ocwF w&m;w\Ykd tysuuf kd ½aI e&mr S rjzp-f rysuof n hf ysujfci;foabmw&m; r&odS nhf tocFw"mwf eda&m"opömudk rsufarSmufjyKrdoGm;\/ xdktocFw"mwf eda&m"opömum; jzpfrI-ysufrI r&odS jzi hfjzp-f ysu focwF ooH &mEiS hfr,OS af om w&m;jzp\f / ,i;fooH &mEiS hfr,OS af om tocwF "mwf eda&m"opömudk jrif&jcif;aMumifh oHo&mü ,SOfapjcif;[laom tjcif;t&m&Sdaom ork',opöm\ oHa,m\*|teufoabmw&m;onf xif&Sm;vmonf [lvdkonf/ taMumif; ork',opömw&m; xif&Sm;

&Sdjcif;aMumifh jzpfjcif;aMumifh tusKd; 'ku©opömw&m;\ xif&Sm;&SdyHk xif&Sm; jzpfaeyHkudkvnf;aumif;ç taMumif; ork',opömw&m;wdkY\ csKyfNidrf;oGm;jcif;aMumifh tusKd;'ku©opömw&m;wdkY\ csKyfNidrf;yHkudk vnf;aumif; ypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf odatmif ½Ijrifxm;NyD;jzpfaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf tzdkY eda&m"opömudk t&d,r\*fÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKrdaomtcg xdkork',opöm\ 'ku©opömw&m; awuG kd xyuf mxyuf m tqurf jyw f ,OS af pjci;f jzpaf pjci;f oaH ,m\*| teuof abmrmS xi&f mS ;ay:vGifNyD;om jzpfaeayonf[k qdkvdkayonf/

4/ yvdaAm"| ----- oHo&mrS xGufajrmufoGm;aMumif;jzpfaom t&d,r\*fw&m;udk aESmifh,Sufwm;jrpfjcif; jrpfwm;[efYqD;jcif; teufoabmonf ork',opöm\ yvdaAm"| teufoabmwnf;/ ½kyfemrfocFww&m;wdkY\ csKyfqHk;&m jzpfysufocFww&m;wdkY\ r&Sd&mjzpfonfh rjzpfrysufonfh tocFw "mwf eda&m"opömudk tm&r®Py#da0" = tm½kHrsufarSmuf wdkuf½kdufxGif;azmuf odjrifjcif;jzifh t&d, r\*fÓPfu rsufarSmufjyKrdaomtcg oHo&mrS xGufajrmufaMumif; ed,smedu w&m;aumif;jzpfonfh jzpfysufocFww&m;wdkYrS vGwfajrmufaMumif; usifhpOfjzpfonfh r\*¾if (8)yg; r\*¾opömw&m;udkvnf; toar®m[y#da0" = rodatmif zHk;vTrf;xm;onfh arm[udk y,fowfaom oabmtm;jzifh xdk;xGif; ojdci;fupd ö Ny;Dp;DomG ;\/ xokd Ykd jzpyf suof oH &mr S xuG af jrmuaf Mumi;f usiphf Ojfzpof n hf r\*o¾ pmö u kd ojdrif &jcif;aMumifh ork',opöm\ oHo&mrS xGufajrmufaMumif; t&d,r\*fudk wm;jrpfjcif; tjcif;t&mudkvnf; ÓPfouf0ifNyD; jzpfoGm;onf/ r\*¾opömum; oHo&mrS xGufajrmufaMumif; w&m;wnf;/ or'k ,opmö um; ooH &mü vnyf waf Mumi;f w&m;wn;f/ ooH &mr SrxuG af jrmuaf Mumi;f w&m;wn;f/ oHo&mrS xGufajrmufaMumif; w&m;udk odjrifaomtcg ork',opömonf oHo&mrS rxGufajrmufatmif oHo&mrS xGufajrmufaMumif; w&m;udk wm;jrpfaESmifh,Sufaeaom w&m;[k odjrifvm&onf

[lvdk/ or'k ,opmö \ av;rsK;duek af om þteuof abmw&m;woYkd n freS uf ek \f rreS rf [wk uf ek frcRwf ,Gif;ukef? tm,l[epaom av;rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mrS wpfyg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh rjzpfukef? xdkaMumifh opöm rnfayonf/

## eda&m"opömteuf (4) csuf

1/ edó&P| ----- þedAÁmef[laom tm½kHonf t&d,mwdkY\ oEÅmefü &&Sdvwfaomf = t&d,mwdkY\ ½kyfemrfoEÅmeftpOfü jzpfyGm;oGm;aom r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPfwdkYu edAÁmefudk rsufarSmufjyKvsuf odjrif vwfaomf þedAÁmef[laom tm½kHaMumifh edAÁmefudk r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPfjzifh odjrif&aom t&d,mwdkYonf oHo&mrS xGufajrmufMu&ukef\? xdkodkY oHo&mrS xGufajrmufaMumif;\ tjzpfaMumifh xdkedAÁmefonf edó&P rn\f / wpef n;f -----

1/ umrly"d[laom tm½kHig;yg; umr\*kPfw&m;ç

2/ cE¨Ly"d[laom cE¨m ig;yg;ç

3/ udavoly"d[laom udavom q,fyg;ç

4/ tbdocFg½ly"d[laom b0opfcE¨mudk jyKpDrHwwfaom tbdocFg&uHw&m; ---þtv;kHpakH om Oy"wd &m;w\Ykd peG vYf wT &f m\ tjzpaf Mumi hftv;kHpakH om Oy"wd &m;wuYkd kdpeG vYf wT &f m

jzpfaomaMumifh Oy"dtm;vHk;wdkY\ uif;qdwf&m r&Sd&m jzpfaomaMumifh edAÁmef[laom rdrdonfyif tvHk; pakH om ocwF w&m;wrYkd S xuG af jrmu\f ? ocwF w&m;wEYkd iS hf r,OS ?f xakd Mumi hf xekd Ad mÁ eof n f tv;kHpakH om ocFww&m;wdkYrS xGufajrmufwwfonf\ tjzpf[laom teufoabmaMumifh edó&P rnf\/

wpef n;f ----- tocFwedAÁmefu tm&r®Pypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;aomaMumifh xdkedAÁmefudk

tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vm&aom tm&r®Pdu = tm½kHjyKwwfaom t&d,r\*fÓPfonf udavomwdkYudk tqifhqifh y,fowfvdkuf\? udavomwdkYudk t<uif;rJh y,fowfvdkufojzifh udavom tazmf&&SdygrS tusKd;ay;Edkifaom uHw&m;wdkYonfvnf; tusKd;ay;cGifhudk r&Muawmhay/ uH-udavomwdkYonf csKyfNidrf;oGm;Muojzifh uH-udavomwdkYaMumifh jzpfay:vm&rnfh 0dygu0#f cE¨mig;yg; ocFww&m;wdkYonfvnf; jzpfcGifhudk r&MuawmhNyD jzpf\/ Oy"dtm;vHk;wdkYonf csKyfNidrf;oGm;Mu\/ xdkaMumifh tocFw "mwf edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfonf Oy"dtm;vHk;wdkYrS uRwfvGwfjcif;\ taMumif;&if;w&m; jzpf&ayonf/

,i;fo YkdOy"td m;v;kHwrYkd SuRwvf wG jfci;f\ taMumi;f&i;fw&m; jzpjfci;f[al om teuof abmw&m;onf eda&m"opöm\ edó&P| teufoabmw&m;yif jzpfonf/ eód&E dÅ{w ¬owmå ç o,ar0 0g eód# H0od ,H wk HåoAoÁ caF w[ doALÁy"yd #ed ód\*b¾ m0awmwd

edó&PH/ (rlv#D-2-50/) ead &m"ó edó&Pa|m oAÁLy"DeH y#dedó\*¾obm0wåm wawm 0dedó#wm? wEédó&P-

edrdwåwm 0g/ (r[m#D-1-257/) xekd ad &m"opmö \ þeód&P| = eód&P teuof abmon frrd \d xi&f mS ;&jdSci;f teuof abm

tm;jzi hfxi&f mS ;pmG jzpaf y:vm&aom tjci;ft&m teuof abmwn;f/ (tjcm;aom opmö wuYkd kdaxmu-f qí od&Sd&aom teufoabmw&m; r[kwf [lvdkonf/)

2/ 0ad 0u| wPSm ork',rS uif;qdwfonf\ tjzpf[laom teufoabmonf eda&m"opöm \ 0da0u| teufoabm rnf\/ wPSm uif;qdwfjcif;aMumifh wPSm[laom tzmfo[m,fudk &&Sd ygrS tusKd;ay;EdkifpGrf;&dSaom uHonfvnf; uif;qdwfoGm;\/ uH-udavom uif;qdwfjcif;aMumifh uH uad vomaMumi hfjzp&f rn hf0yd gu0# focwF w&m;wrYkd vS n;f ui;fqwd af wmoh nof m jzp\f / tv;kHpakH om ocgF&w&m;wEYkd iS hfr,OS rf aEmS ocgF&w&m;wrYkd Sui;fqwd jfci;f oabmonvf n;f ead &m"opmö \ 0ad 0u| teufoabmyif rnf\/ eda&m"opömonf wPSm\ ukefaMumif; ocFww&m;\ ukefaMumif; jzpf&um; ork',wPSmrS

ui;fqwd \f ? jzp-f ysuof cwF w&m;r Sui;fqwd \f / xakd Mumi hfead &m"opmö \ 0ad 0u| teuof abmonf 0da0u r[kwfaom ork',udk 0da0u r[kwfaom ocFwudk toar®m[y#da0"tm;jzifh t&d,r\*fu odjrif&jcif;aMumifh xif&Sm;vm&aom eda&m"opöm\ teufwpfyg; jzpfonf/

3/ tocwF | ----- t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH paom wpfpHkwpfckaom rnfonfh taMumif; w&m;aomfrS rjyKjyiftyfonf\ tjzpf[laom teufoabmonf eda&m"opöm\ tocwF | teuf oabm rn\f / ead &m"opmö jzpof n hf eAd mÁ ewf &m;awmjfrwBfu;Du kd o&d aMumi;fjzpaf om t&,d r\*wf &m; aomfrS tqifhqifhaom 0dyóemÓPfwdkYu tm;BuD;aomrSD&m Oyedó,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;ygrS jzpaf y:vm&aom taMumi;fw&m; xi&f mS ;&adS om oypÜ ,ö w&m;om jzp\f ? taMumi;fw&m;wuYkd jyKjyif ay;ygr S jzpaf y:vm&aom ocwF w&m;om jzp\f / t&,d r\*wf &m;aomrf vS n;f oypÜ ,ö oabm ocwF oabmrS ruif;Edkifao;ay/ xdkodkY t&d,r\*fw&m;\ ocFwjzpfyHkudk jrif&jcif;aMumifh eda&m"opöm\ tocFwteufonf xif&Sm;vm&aom teufwpfyg; jzpf\/ r\*¾opöm\ ocFwjzpfykHudk axmufqí eda&m"opöm\ tocFwjzpfyHkonf xif&Sm;vm&onf [lvdk/

4/ trw| ----- eda&m"opöm edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfonf jrJaom edpöoabm&SdaomaMumifhç wpfenf; owå0gwdkY\ aojcif; r&Sdjcif;\ taMumif;w&m;jzpfaomaMumifh rtdk rao traw\ tjzpf[laom oabmonf rysufaomoabmonf ysufjcif;r&Sdaom oabmonf eda&m"opöm\ trw| teuf oabm rnf\/

r&Poabm&odS nthf wuG f ysuíf ysuíf ae&aom ocwF 'uk o© pmö w&m;u kdojdri&f jci;faMumihf r&Poabm r&Sdaom eda&m"opöm edAÁmefw&m;awmf\ trw| teufoabmonfvnf; xif&Sm; vm&jyeaf yon/f 0yd óemyikd ;fü ½aI eaom ocwF w&m;wuYkd m; tysuef , fjzpMfu\? r&Pe, fjzpMfu\/ xtkd ysuef ,\f tq;kHwiG f (= ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tysuuf kd tm½,Hk al eaom 0yd óemÓP\f tq;kHwiG )f t&,d r\*Óf Püf xi&f mS ;ay:vmaom tocwF "mwuf m; rysuef , f jzp\f ? rao&m trwe, f jzp\f / ocFw\ r&Poabmudk axmufqí tocFw\ trwoabmonf xif&Sm;vm&jyefonf [lvdk/ ead &m"opmö \ þav;rsK;duek af om teuof abmw&m;woYkd n f reS uf ek \f rreS f r[wk uf ek f rcRwf ,Gif;ukef? edó&Ppaom av;rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mrS wpfyg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh rjzpfukef? xkdaMumifh opöm rnfayonf/ wpfenf; -- edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfonf ork',wPSm\ ukef&mjzpfaomaMumifh ork',wPSmrS uif;qdwfjcif;oabm 0da0u|vnf; rnf\? t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uHpaom taMumif; r&Sdaom typÜ ,ö oabm tocwF |vnf; rnf\? rysufpD;aom ysufpD;jcif;oabm r&Sdaom trw|vnf; rnf\/ (rlv#D-2-50/) r\*¾opömteuf (4) csuf

1/ e,d sme| ----- r\*¾opöm\ oHo&m0#f'ku©rS xGufajrmufaMumif;\ tjzpf[laom teufoabm onf ed,sme| rnf\/ þ ed,sme|oabmonf xdkr\*¾opöm\ rdrdudpötm;jzifh xif&Sm;aom tjcif; t&mwnf;/ 0dyóemÓPfwdkYjzifh ocFww&m;wdkY\ tysufudk tm½kHjyKí vu©Pm,mOfwifum 0dyóem ½Iae&mrS 0dyóemÓPf\ tqHk;wGif jzpfay:vmaom t&d,r\*fÓPfu rysufonfh tocFw "mw f tNird ;f"mw f eAd mÁ ewf &m;awmjfrwBfu;Du kdvrS ;fítm½,kH vl ukd Ef ikd \f / xakd Mumi hft&,d r\*Óf Pof nf ocFwtysufe,frS xGufajrmufjcif;\ taMumif;&if; jzpfayonf/ ed,sme|oabmwnf;/ t&d, r\*Óf Puf ysujfci;fui;fon hftocwF "mwuf kdtm½vHk rS ;f,vl ukd af omtcg tocwF "mw\f tat;&edS f oEodÅ ck "mwaf Mumi hf t&,d r\*Óf P\f ued ;f0y&f m jzpaf y:&m ow0å g\ ½yk ef mrtf pOüf ued ;f0yaf eaom tEko,"mwfrD;wdkYonf tqifhqifh Nidrf;at;oGm;Muukef\/ udavom ukefojzifh uHrsm;onfvnf; tqifhqifh ukefoGm;Mu&m uH-udavomaMumifh xif&Sm;jzpf&rnfh 0dygufcE¨mtpOfwdkYonfvnf; tqifh qi hf csKyNfird ;fomG ;Mu&\/ 0yd gucf Em¨ w\Ykd tqiqhf i hf csKyNfird ;fomG ;jci;fon f ooH &m0#'f uk r© S tqiqhf ihf vGwfajrmufoGm;jcif;yif jzpf\/ ,if;odkY oHo&mrS vGwfajrmufjcif;onf t&d,r\*fÓPfaMumifhom &&dS vmaom tusK;dw&m;jzp&f um; t&,d r\*wf &m;on fooH &m0#'f uk r© SxuG af jrmu&f jci;f\ taMumi;f&i;f ed,smew&m; jzpf&ayonf/ þed,sme| oabmw&m;onf xdkr\*¾opöm\ qdkif&mqdkif&m udavomudk y,fowfjcif;[laom

rdrdudpötm;jzifh xif&Sm;vmaom tjcif;t&m jzpfayonf/

2/ a[w|k = a[w|G ----- edAÁmefodkY a&mufjcif;\ taMumif;\tjzpf[laom teufoabmonf r\*¾opöm\ a[wk| teufoabm rnf\/

ww¬ yvdaAm"kyapä'0aoe edAÁmem"d\*arm0 edAÁmeedrdwåwm a[wGa|m/ (rlv#D-2-50-51/)

yvdaAm"kyapä'0aoemwd ork',yÜ[me0aoe/ (tEk#D-2-61/) a[wktaw¬m edAÁmeó orÜmyubma0g/ (r[m#D-1-257/)

tocwF "mw f tNird ;f"mw f eAd mÁ euf kd tm½jHkyKí t&,d r\*wf &m;on f xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vmygr S ,i;f t&,d r\*wf &m;u rrd td &,d r\*uf kd ueuYf uG af EmS i,hf uS wf waf om or'k ,opmö trn&f aom tEok , udavomrsm;udk tqifhqifh t<uif;rJh y,fowfEdkif\/ tEko,udavomrsm;\ tqifhqifh t<uif;rJh ukefoGm;jcif;um; udavoy&dedAÁmef0ifpH&jcif;yifwnf;/ oOyg'daooedAÁmefudk &&dSjcif;wnf;/ udavomrsm;on f tqiqhf iuhf ek of mG ;Muojzi hfuad vom tp"kd mw f tap;"mw&f ySd gr S tusK;day;Eikd pf rG ;f&aSd om uwH oYkd nvf n;f uad vomtazmof [m,uf kd r&&oSd jzi hf tusK;day;Eikd of n hf prG ;ftirf sm; uek qf ;kHomG ;Mu &jye\f / u-H uad vomw\Ykd prG ;ftirf sm; uek qf ;kHomG ;Muojzi hf u-H uad vomaMumi hfjzpMfu&rn hf 0yd guf cE¨mwdkYonfvnf; tqifhqifh csKyfNidrf;oGm;Mu&\/ aemufqHk; t&[wår\*fodkY qdkufa&mufaomtcg uad vomrsm;on f t<ui;fr hJ uek of mG ;Mu\/ uad vomw\Ykd t<ui;fr hJ uek jfci;faMumi hf x&kd [EmÅ t&iS -f jrwf\ y&dedAÁmepkwd\tjcm;rJhü cE¨mig;yg;wdkYonfvnf; aemifwpfzef jyefvnfí jzpfjcif;oabm r&dSaom tEkyÜg'eda&m"oabmtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;oGm;Mu&\? cE¨y&dedAÁmef 0ifpH&jcif;wnf;? tEkyg'daoo edAÁme"mwfodkY qdkufa&mufjcif;wnf;/ xdkodkY tocFw"mwf edAÁmefudk rsufarSmufjyKjcif;ç oOyg'daoo eAd mÁ e"mw f tEyk g'ad ooeAd mÁ e"mwwf uYkd kd &&jSdci;fon f t&,d r\*wf &m;aMumiohf m jzpaf y:vmEikd &f um; r\*¾opömtrnf&aom t&d,r\*fw&m;onf edAÁmefodkY a&mufjcif;\ taMumif;&if; a[wk jzpf&ayonf/ þovYkd Qi f r\*o¾ pmö \ a[w|k oabm xi&f mS ;&jci;frmS or'k ,opmö u kdaxmuqf í xi&f mS ;vm&jci;f jzpof n/f or'k ,opmö wPmS u kd jri&f jci;faMumi hf þwPmS on f 'uk o© pmö \om taMumi;f&i;f jzpfojzifh edAÁmefudk &&dSzdkY&ef taMumif;&if; r[kwf? r\*¾opöm trnf&aom þr\*¾if (8)yg;onfomvQif eAd mÁ euf kd&&zSd &Ykd e f taMumi;f&i;fjzp\f [ k þovYkd Qi f or'k ,opmö u kdjri&f jci;faMumi hfr\*o¾ pmö \ eAd mÁ eof Ykd a&mufaMumif; a[wk| = a[wG| teufoabmw&m;onf xif&Sm;vm&ayonf/

3/ 'óe| ----- r\*¾if&Spfyg;wnf;[laom r\*¾opöm\ or®m'd|d[laom ynmvQif y"me = jy"mef;jcif; &oSd n\f tjzpaf Mumi hftocwF "mw f eAd mÁ euf kdjriwf wof n\f tjzp[f al om teuof abmw&m;onçf wpfenf; -- opömav;yg;udk odjrifwwfonf\ tjzpfwnf;[laom teufoabmw&m;onfç wpfenf; pifppf odrfarGUaom tocFwedAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfudk rsufarSmufjyKjcif; teufoabmw&m;onf r\*¾ opöm\ 'óe|oabm rnf\/ tvGefodrfarGU eufeJaom eda&m"opömjzpfonfh tocFw"mwf edAÁmef w&m;awmfjrwfudk wu,f jrifpGrf;Edkifjcif;aMumifh xdkeda&m"opömudk jrif&jcif;jzifh r\*¾opöm\ 'óe| oabmonf xif&Sm;vm&ayonf/ ( jriftyfaomw&m;udk jrifjcif;aMumifh jrifwwfaom w&m;onf jriftyfaom w&m;aMumifh xif&Sm;vm&onf[lay/)

4/ t"dyaw,s| ----- opömav;yg;udk odjrifjcif;ç udavom 'ku©tyludk Nidrf;apjcif;ü tBuD;tuJ\ tjzpf[laom teufoabmonf r\*¾opöm\ t"dyaw,s|oabm rnf\/

pwkuúenf;t& r\*fpdwåKyÜg'fonf yxrpsmedur\*fpdwåKyÜg'fjzpfvQif pdwfapwoduf (37)ç 'kwd, psmeud r\*pf wd KåygÜ'jfzpvf Qi f pwd af pwoud f (35)ç ww,d psmeud r\*pf wd KåygÜ'jfzpvf Qi f pwd af pwoud f (34)ç pwkw¬psmedur\*fpdwåKyÜg'fjzpfvQif pdwfapwoduf (34) ----- toD;toD; &dSrnfjzpfonf/ xdkr\*fpdwåKyÜg'f = r\*fpdwfapwodufwdkYwGif yg0ifaom r\*¾ifw&m;udk,frsm;onf r\*¾opöm[laom trnfudk &&dSMuonf/ ,i;f r\*o¾ pmö trn&f aom r\*i¾ wf &m;u,kd rf sm;on f opmö av;yg;u kdojdri&f müvn;faumi;fç uad vom 'ku©wdkY\ vGefpGmylavmifjcif;udk Nidrf;ap&müvnf;aumif; orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYü tBuD;tuJ\ tjzpfudk jyKEikd Mfuuek \f / xakd Mumi hf xtkd Bu;Dtu\J tjzpof n f r\*o¾ pmö \ t"yd aw,s| teuof abm rn\f / wpfenf; ----- r\*g¾"yd wad em "rm® -[íl a[mMum;xm;awmrf jlci;faMumi hf r\*i¾ wf &m;woYkd n f tjcm; ,SOfzuf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYrS xl;aomtm;jzifh tm&r®Pm"dywdypönf;w&m;wdkY jzpfMuukef\/ xdkaMumifh xdkr\*¾ifw&m;wdkY\ xdktm&r®Pm"dywdypönf; jzpfjcif;[laom tjcif;t&monf t"dyaw,s| teuf oabm rnf\/

rsm;pmG aoma&m\*gw\Ykd tEySd pf uuf kdcíH ae&aom vql i;f&uJ kdjri&f jci;faMumi hfa&m\*gui;fpiaf om &mxl;&Sif\ jrifhjrwfyHkonf xif&Sm;ouJhodkY 'ku©opömw&m;pkudk jrif&jcif;aMumifh r\*¾opöm\ tpdk;w& tBuD;tuJ\ tjzpfonf xif&Sm;vm&ayonf/ r\*¾opöm\ þav;rsKd;ukefaom teufoabmw&m;wdkYonf rSefukef\ rrSef r[kwfukef rcRwf

,iG ;fuek ?f e,d sme|paom av;rsK;daom tjci;ft&mr Swpyf g;aom tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfrjzpuf ek ?f xakd Mumihf opöm rnfayonf/

þ (16)rsKd;ukefaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh razmufrjyef [kwfrSefaomoabmtm;jzifh opömav;yg;

wdkYonf wpfckwnf;aom oabmtm;jzifhomvQif aygif;í ,ltyfukef\/ tMuif (16)rsKd;aom teuf oabmudk wpfckwnf;aom razmufrjyef rSefonf\ tjzpf[laom oabmtm;jzifh aygif;í ,ltyf\? xkdaygif;í ,ltyfaom (16)yg;aom oabmonf opömav;yg;wdkY\ wlonf\ tjzpf[laom {uwå oabm rnf\/ tMuif{uwåoabmonf &dS\/ xdk{uwåoabmudk wpfckwnf;aom r\*fÓPfjzifh xdk;xGif;í od\? xdkaMumifh opömav;yg;wdkYonf (16)yg;ukefaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh razmufrjyef rSefaom oabmtm;jzifh wpfckwnf;aom r\*fÓPfjzifh wpfNydKifeuf wpfcsufwnf; xdk;xGif;í odtyfaom tjcif;t&m &dSukefonf jzpfukef\/

«þopömteuf (16)csufwdkYudk y#doH-296/ tbd-|-2-78/ 0dok'd¨-2-332/ rlv#D-2-50-51/ r[m#D-1-257 - wdkYrS xkwfEkwf azmfjytyfygonf/»

{uy#ad 0"'óe ----- t&d,r\*fÓPfonf eda&m"opöm edAÁmefwpfckudkom tm½kHjyKaomfvnf; 'uk o© pmö ponwf üYkd reS of n\f tjzp f razmujfyeof n\f tjzp f [wk of n\f tjzp[f qk tkd yaf om tMuif rSefaom opö| = opömteufoabmonf jzpf\/ xdk[kwfrSefaom opö|oabmudk xdkopö|oabmudk z;kHvrT ;fxm;wwaf om arm[u kdzsuqf ;Dojzi hftoarm® [y#ad 0"tm;jzi hfrazmurf jye f [wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG xdk;xGif;í odonfjzpfí rsufarSmufjyKonfjzpfíomvQif od\/ (opömteufudk rodatmif zHk;vTrf; xm;onfh arm[udk zsufqD;NyD;jzpfojzifh xdkopömteufwdkYudk ypöu©ÓPfjzifh xkd;xGif;odNyD;omjzpfonf [vl /kd ) xodk Ykdrsuaf rmS ujfyKí x;kdxiG ;ford Ijzpof n\f tjzpaf Mumi hft&,d r\*Óf P fjzpaf y:Ny;D aemuyf ikd ;f umvwüYkd vn;f opmö teu f (16)csuwf oYkd n f t&,d y\*k Kd¾v\f ÓP0f ü vu0f g;ay:ü wixf m;tyaf om tnpftaMu;uif;aom ywåjrm;uJhodkY wpfenf; vufxufOoQpf qkwfypf&Spf&Sm;uJhodkY [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm xifvmonfom jzpfukefonf/ (r[m#D-2-505/)

## apm'emzG,f tcsufrsm;

'uk ©or'k ,ponwf \Ykd yVD e ocwF pon hfteuof abmwrYkd Swpyf g;vn;fjzpuf ek af om a&m\*gEiS hf wlonf\tjzpf tdkif;trmESifh wlonf\tjzpf tp&dSukefaom tjcif;t&m teufoabmwdkYonf &dSygukefvsuf tb,faMumifh av;rsKd;ukefaom teufoabmwdkYudkomvQif a[mMum;awmf rltyfygukef oenf;[k ar;&ef&dS\? tajzum; þodkYwnf;/ ----tjcm;opmö wpyf g;u kdjriof n\f tprG ;fjzi hfxi&f mS ;vmon\f tjzpaf Mumi hfav;rsK;dwuYkd okd mvQif

a[mMum;awmfrltyfukefonf/ rSefayonf ----ww¬ uwrH 'kau© ÓPH? 'ku©H tm&AÇ ,m OyÜZÆwd ynm yZmeem/ (0db\*F-341/ y#doH-114/) xdkwGif 'ku©opömüjzpfaom ÓPfonf tb,fenf;? 'ku©opömudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom

tMuifynmonf tMuif uGJuGJjym;jym; odjcif;onf &dS\/ (0db\*F-341/ y#doH-114/) þodkYpaomenf;jzifh wpfyg; wpfyg;aom opömudk tm½kHjyKonf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh opöÓPfudk

a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ a,m bdu©a0 'ku©H yówd? ork',rÜd aom yówd/ (oH-3-382/)

&[ef;wdkY ...tMuif&[ef;onf 'ku©opömudk odjrif\? xdk&[ef;onf ork',opömudkvnf; odjrif\/ (oH-3-382/) þodkYpaom enf;jzifh wpfckaom opömudk tm½kHjyKí <uif;aom opömoHk;yg;wdkYüvnf; odrIudpö

NyD;pD;jcif;\ tpGrf;tm;jzifhvnf; opöÓPfudk a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ (0dok'd¨-2-333/)

xdkESpfrsKd;aom a'oemawmfwdkYwGif odrIudpö NyD;pD;onf\ tpGrf;jzifh opömav;yg;udk toar®m[

y#da0"jzifh xdk;xGif;odjrifjcif;onf xif&Sm;pGm jzpfjcif;aMumifh jrifjcif;ESifh wl\/ xdkodrIudpö NyD;pD;aom tm;jzi hf jrijfci;fu kd ro;kHoyrf íl opmö wpyf g;wpyf g;puD kd jrijfci;fuokd mvQi f o;kHoyvf su f t|uxmwiG f þodkY qufvufzGifhqdkxm;ayonf/ (r[m#D-2-505/) xdkESpfrsKd;aom a'oemawmfwdkYwGif tMuiftcgü wpfckwpfckaom opömudk tm½HkjyK\? xdktcgü ork',opömudk odjrifjcif;aMumifh aU&SOD;pGm obm0tm;jzifh yDVevu©Pm &dSonfvnf;jzpfaom 'ku© opöm\ ocFwteufoabmonf xif&Sm; jzpfay:vm&\/ tb,faMumifh xif&Sm;vm&oenf;¿

xdk'ku©opömudk tvGefESpfoufonf\ tpGrf;jzifh 'ku©tpkudk jyKjcif; 'ku©udk jzpfapjcif; 'ku©opöm

jzpaf y:vmatmi ftm;xwk jfci;f = tm,[l evuP© m&aSd om or'k ,opmö on fx'kd uk o© pmö u kdaygi;fp-k aomtm;jzi hf taygi;ftptk vukd f = ½yk uf vmy f emruf vmy[f k ac:qtkd yaf om tyk pf tk vukd f tpvk ukd f tNyKvH ukd f jzpaf pty\f / reS af yon f----- trwS rf & Sdwppf wkH pcf ak om yp,ö yk eÜ rf naf om tusK;dw&m;onf &\Sd / xtkd usK;dw&m;tm;v;kHon f taygi;ftpjkzpíf omvQi f jzpaf y:vm½;kd jzpaf y:vmEikd ½f ;kd "rw® m&\Sd / ork',oufouf r[kwfbJ \*wd Oy"d umv ya,m\*paom taMumif;wpfyg;wdkYESifh tnDtñGwf aygi;fpík wpaf ygi;fwn;fjzpíf jyKjyitf y\f / ½yk uf vmy femruf vmy[f al om taygi;ftp ktyk pf uk av;rsm; tpktyHkuav;rsm; jzpfatmif jyKvkyftyf\/ rSefayonf --- wpfyg;ru rsm;pGmomvQifjzpfaom ypö,kyÜef tusKd;w&m;onf wpfaygif;wnf; twlwuG ½kyfuvmyfwpfcktwGif; emrfuvmyf[laom pwd uå P© wpcf tk wiG ;fü jzpvf waf om f rrd wd \Ykd qikd &f mtaMumi;fw&m;wuYkd taygi;ftp k jyKay;ouohJ Ykd jzp\f / xokd Ykdor'k ,opmö on f'uk o© pmö tusK;dw&m;u kdtaygi;ftptk m;jzi hfjzpaf pon\f tjzpaf Mumihf xdk'ku©opöm\ xdkocFwoabmonf xif&Sm;vm\/ (0dok'd¨-2-333/) wpzf e fr\*o¾ pmö on fuad vom[al om yyl ejfci;fu kdy,&f mS ;wwof njfzpíf rrd dr\*o¾ pmö u,kd wf ikd -f uvnf; udavom[laom ylavmifjcif; uif;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh tvGefat;csrf;\/ xdkaMumifh r\*¾ opömudk jrifojzifh xdk'ku©opöm\ oEÅmyoabmonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm\/ tb,fuJhodkYenf;[lrlum; nDawmf t&SifeE´tm; ewforD;udk jrifojzifh okE´&Drnfaom Zey'uvsmPD rif;orD;\ tqif;rvS arsmufrtdkodkY t½kyfqdk;onf\ tjzpfonf xif&Sm;jzpfouJhodkYwnf;/ (0dok'd¨-2-333/) wpfzef jzpfjcif; ysufjcif; r&dSojzifh razmufrjyef rysufrpD; jrJaomoabm&dSaom Z&moabm bifoabmodkY ajymif;vJazmufjyefjcif; 0dy&dPmroabm r&dSaom eda&m"opöm tocFwedAÁmefudk jrif ojzifh xdk'ku©opöm\ Oyg'fNyD;aemuf Z&moabm bifoabmodkY ajymif;vJoGm;jcif; azmufjyefoGm;jcif; 0yd &Pd mr teuof abmon f xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vm\/ þovYkd Qi f ead &m"opmö u kd jri&f ojzi hf 'uk o© pmö \ 0yd &Pd mr| teuof abm xi&f mS ;vm&jci;fon f qeuYf sibf u f y#yd uo© abmtm;jzi hf xi&f mS ;jzpaf y: vmaom tjcif;t&m\ vG,fulpGm NyD;pD;jcif;aMumifh qdkzG,f&myif r&dSjzpfawmh\/ (0dok'¨d-2-333/) wpfzef yifudkoabmtm;jzifh tm,l[evu©Pm&dSonfvnf;jzpfaom ork',opöm\ ed'ge| teufoabmonf 'ku©opömudk odjrifojzifh ]]þork',opömonf xdk'ku©opömudk tyfESif;wwf\}} [k þodkY xif&Sm;jzpfvm&\/ ravsmufywfaom abmZOfudk oHk;aqmifjcif;aMumifh jzpfay:vmaom tema&m\*gudk awGUjrif&ojzifh abmZOf\ tema&m\*g\ taMumif;w&m;jzpfrIonf xif&Sm;jzpfouJhodkY rSwfyg/ (0dok'¨d-2-333/)

0#fqif;&Jü ,SOfjcif;uif;onfjzpfíjzpfaom eda&m"opömudk jrifjcif;jzifh ork',opöm\ udavom'uk w© EYkd iS hf ,OS wf jJGci;foabmon f xi&f mS ;jzpvf m&\/ ooH &m0#rf S xuG af jrmuwf w f xuG af jrmu-f aMumif;jzpfaom r\*¾opömudk jrifojzifhum; ork',opöm\ oHo&maESmiftdrfü oGwfoGif;í EdSyfpuf wm;jrpfjcif; oabmonf xif&Sm;jzpfvm\/ (0dok'¨d-2-333/) wpzf e f uad vom[al om taygi;ftazmEf iS hf aygi;fazm,f OS wf jJGci;f ponwf \Ykd tprG ;fjzi hf rqwd -f nHonf ruif;qdwfonf jzpfíjzpfaom ork',opömudk jrifjcif;jzifh edó&Pvu©Pm &dSonfvnf; jzpfaom eda&m"opöm\ Oy"dav;yg;rS uif;qdwfonf\ tjzpf[laom 0da0u|oabmonf xif&Sm; jzpfay:vm\/ r\*¾opömudk jrifjcif;jzifh eda&m"opöm\ tocFw| oabmonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm\/ reS af yon f-- þa,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f terw\* ¾ tprxi f ooH &mwpcf iG üf t&,d r\*uf kd= r\*o¾ pmö ukd a&;Sü rjripf z;lcahJ y/xtkd prxi f ooH &mwpcf iG üf rjripf z;laom t&,d r\*of nvf n;fç tprxif ooH &m wpfcGifü rjrifpzl;onf\ tjzpfjzifh tHhzG,fo&J rjzpfzl;jrJaomoabm jzpfaomfvnf;ç tqifhqifhaom 0yd óemÓPwf uYkd tm;Bu;Daomr&SD m Oyeód,owjdåzi hf aus;Z;ljyKay;ygr S jzpaf y:vm&ojzi hf 0yd óemÓP[f al om taMumi;fw&m; xi&f mS ;&aSd om oypÜ ,ö "ro® m jzpaf omaMumi hftaMumi;fw&m;woYkd nf rjyKjyiftyfaom tyÜpö,"r®omjzpfaom eda&m"opöm\ tocFwtjzpfonf tvGefvQif xif&Sm;vm ayon/f wpzf e f 'uk o© pmö u kdojdriof jzi hfxekd ad &m"opmö \ trw|oabm raoaomoabm rysu-f pD;aom oabm ysufjcif;r&dSaom oabmonf xif&Sm;vmayonf/ rSefayonf ----- 'ku©opömonf ysupf ;Djci;f aojci;f oabm&oSd n\f tjzpaf Mumi hftqyd Ef iS hfw\l / xtkd qyd of z,G jfzpaf om 'uk o© pmö \ aq;ozG,fjzpfíjzpfaom edAÁmefw&m;awmfonf aojcif; ysufpD;jcif; uif;vGwfNidrf;aMumif; raoaq; tNrdKufaq;ozG,f jzpf\[k þodkY xif&Sm;vmayonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-333/) wpfzef ork',opömudk odjrifojzifh O',AÁ,ÓPfydkif;ü t&d,r\*f[líyif csD;rGrf;tyfonf\

tjzpof aYkd &muaf om ord af rUGNird of uof n\f tjzpjfzi hfxivf maom eud EydÅ ijfzpaf omvf n;f ]]þor'k , opömonf edAÁmefodkY a&mufjcif;\ taMumif; r[kwf? þt&d,r\*fonfomvQif edAÁmefodkY a&mufjcif;\ taMumif;wnf;}}[k r\*¾gr\*¾ÓP'óe0dok'¨dydkif;ü qdktyfcJhNyD;onfh enf;twdkif; oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©rS xGufajrmufjcif; ed,smevu©Pm &dSonfvnf;jzpfaom r\*¾opöm\ a[wk|oabmonf = edAÁmefodkY a&mufjcif;\ taMumif;\tjzpf[laom teufoabmonf xif&Sm;vm\/ tvGefvQif odrfarGU eufeJ vSpGmaom eda&m"opömudk odjrifojzifh r\*¾opöm\ 'óe| = tocFw"mwf edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfudk jrifwwfonf\ tjzpf[laom oabmw&m;onf xif&Sm;vm\/ tvGefodrfarGUukefaom ½lyg½kHwdkYudk jriaf omotl m; ig\ puK©yom'on ftveG Mfunvf ipf wG um;[ kþovYkd Qi fpuK©yom' tMun"f mw\f tvGefMunfvifonf\tjzpfonf xif&Sm;jzpfvmouJhodkYwnf;/ tvGefvQif qif;&JNidKjiifjcif;odkY a&muf ojzifh jyefYajymaygrsm;xlxyfaom tjypftm'De0&dSaom 'ku©opömudk odjrifojzifh xdk'ku©opöm\ qefYusibf utf m;jzi hfr\*o¾ pmö \ opmö av;yg;uokd jdrijfci;f uad vom'uk t© yrl ;Du kdNird ;fapjci;fü tBu;DtrLS; \tjzpwf n;f[al om t"yd aw,s|oabmon fxi&f mS ;vm\/ tb,uf ohJ eYkd n;f[rl l rsm;pmG aom tem a&m\*gwdkYjzifh usifemcHcufaeaom txD;usef olqif;&Judk jrif&ojzifh pnf;pdrfa>c&H pHpHy,fy,f vl0,f tpdk;&aom rif;\ jrifhjrwfonf\tjzpfonf xif&Sm;jzpfvmouJhodkYwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-333-334/)

y&dnmbdor,

þodkYvQif þopömav;yg;wdkYü rdrd rdrd\ oabmvu©Pm\tpGrf;jzifh yDVe| tm,l[e| edó&P| e,d sme|[al om wpcf wk pcf ak om oabm\vn;faumi;f tjcm;aom opmö wpyf g;u kd jriof n\f tpGrf;jzifh yDVe| tm,l[e| edó&P| ed,sme|[laom þav;rsKd;rS wpfyg;ukefaom oHk;rsKd; oHk;rsKd; uek af om teuof abmw\Ykd vn;faumi;f xi&f mS ;on\f tjzpaf Mumi hfwpcf wk pcf ak om opmö \ av;rsK;d av;rsKd;ukefaom teufoabm tjcif;t&m tmum&wdkYudk a[mMum;awmfrltyfukef\/ t&d,r\*f cPüum; tvHk;pHkomvQif jzpfukefaom xdk (16)csufaom oabmvu©Pm tmum&wdkYonf opöm av;yg;wdkYü av;udpöxifaom wpfckwnf;aom t&d,r\*fÓPfjzifhomvQif xdk;xGif;í odtyfonf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufukef\[k rSwfyg/ (0dok'¨d-2-334/)

## y&dnmbdor,

1/ Ówy&dnmç

2/ wD&Py&dnmç

3/ y[mey&dnm[k y&dnm oHk;rsKd; &dS\/

1/ Ówy&dnm ----- wóm oyÜpö,emr½lygbdZmeem tma0Pdum blrd/ (0dok'¨d-2-334/) taMumif;w&m;ESifh wuGaom emrf½kyfudk a&S;½IrsufarSmuf ypöu©ÓPfjzifh y&rwfodkYqdkufatmif xGif;azmufodjrifwwfaom emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPfESifh ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPfonf xdkÓwy&dnm\ wpfyg;aom y&nd mw\Ykd t&m r[wk af omaMumi hf to;Dtjcm;jzpaf om brl wd n;f/ ,i;fÓwy&nd m\ wn&f m jzpf&m bHkwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-334/)

2/ wD&Py&dnm ----- wóm uvmyor®oeawm y|m, tedpöH 'ku©rewåmwd wD&P0aoe y0wårmem, ,m0 tEkavmrm tma0Pdum blrd/ (0dok'¨d-2-334/) uvmyor®oe trnf&aom e,0dyóemrS pí ½kyfemrf aMumif;usKd; ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö [lívnf;aumif; 'ku©[lívnf;aumif; tewå[lívnf;aumif; pl;prf;onf\tpGrf;jzifh qifjcifqHk;jzwfonf\tpGrf;jzifh jzpfaom xdkwD&Py&dnm\ tEkavmrÓPfjzpfonfwdkifatmifaom 0dyóem onf toD;tjcm;jzpfaom blrdwnf;? ,if;wD&Py&dnm\ wnf&mjzpf&m bHkwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-334/) tEkavmrÓPfonfaomfvnf; tedpöpaomtm;jzifhom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfwHk-

ao;\? y#od cgFEyk óempaom a&U yS ikd ;f0yd óemÓPwf uYkd m; qzkd ,G &f myi fr&aSd wmNhyjDzpof n/f xakd Mumihf tEkavmrÓPfodkYwdkifatmif wD&Py&dnm\blrd[k owfrSwfjcif; jzpfonf/ þwD&Py&dnm\ bHkü Ówy&dnm y[mey&dnmwdkYonfvnf; &tyfaom t&m&dSonf r[kwfavm[lrl ½kyfemrf aMumif;usKd; ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tm½kH,lí 0dyóem ½IaeaomaMumifh Ówy&dnmudkvnf;aumif;ç y,foifhy,fxukd af om uad vomwuYkd kdw'\*tF m;jzi hfy,pf eG vYf su f ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tepd tö csu f 'uk t© csu f tewå tcsufwdkYudk ykdif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; odaomaMumifh y[mey&dnmudkvnf;aumif; &oifhaomfvnf; wD&P y&dnmonf tvGeftuJESifh wuG ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpötcsuf 'ku©tcsuf tewåtcsufwdkYudk pl;prf;

qifjcif qHk;jzwfjcif;udpöudk jyKouJhodkY xdkYtwl Ówy&dnm y[mey&dnmwdkYonf rjyKukef&um; wD&P y&dnm\ tma0Pdu = toD;tjcm;bHk[k qdkownf;/ (r[m#D-2-507/)

3/ y[mey&dnm ----- wóm b\*gFEyk óeawm y|m, ,m0 r\*Ó¾ Pm brl ?d t, H £" t"ad ywÜ m/

(0dok'¨d-2-335/) b\*FgEkyóemÓPfrS pí t&d,r\*fÓPfodkY wdkifatmifaom bkHonf xdky[mey&dnm\ jzpf&m

wnf&m bHk rnf\/ rkcstm;jzifh t&d,r\*fÓPfonfomvQif udavomwdkYudk t<uif;rJh y,fowfvsuf ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpötcsuf 'ku©tcsuf tewåtcsufwdkYudk toar®m[y#da0"tm;jzifhç tocFw eAd mÁ euf kdtm&rP® y#ad 0"tm;jzi hfx;kdx;kdxiG ;fxiG ;f yikd ;fyikd ;fjcm;jcm; ojdci;faMumi hfy[mey&nd m rnaf yonf/ t&d,myk\*¾dKvfwdkYonf odkYr[kwf t&d,mwdkY\ r\*fÓPfonf 'ku©opömudk y&dnmbdor,udpö tm;jzi hfx;kdxiG ;fíord uI kdppd p&f m0, fþy[mey&nd muokd m tv&kd tdS yaf yon/f y[mey&nd mbod r, jzi hf'uk o© pmö u kdood n[f vl okd n?f toarm® [y#ad 0"yiwf n;f/ Ówy&nd m w&D Py&nd mw\Ykd y[me y&dnm[laom tusKd;&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifhwnf;/ y[mey&dnm &&Sda&;twGufomvQif Ówy&dnm wD&Py&dnmwdkYudk jyKvkyf&onf [lvdkonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-335/ r[m#D-2-507-508/) wpfenf; ----- Ówy&dnm wD&Py&dnmwdkYonfvnf; xdky[mey&dnm[laom tusKd;&Sdukefonf omvQif = xdkudavomudk y,fjcif;[laom tusKd;&SdukefonfomvQif = t&d,r\*fudk &jcif;[laom tusKd;&SdukefonfomvQif jzpfukef\/ rSefayonf ----- Ówy&dnm wD&Py&dnmwdkYonf t&d,r\*fudk &jcif;tusKd;iSmomvQif jzpfay:vmMuukef\/ wpfzef tMuifw&m;wdkYudk y,fpGefY\? xdkw&m;wdkYonf otd yNfy;Duek of n hfÓww&m;woYkd nvf n;faumi;fç vuP© m,mOof ;kHcsuuf kdwiuf m p;lpr;fty f qijfcif qHk;jzwftyfNyD;ukefonfh wD&dw w&m;wdkYonfvnf;aumif; udef;aojrJaom ed,roabmtm;jzifh jzpfMuukef\/ xdkYaMumifh y&dnm oHk;yg;vHk;onfvnf; þenf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh t&d,r\*fÓPf\ udpö omvQif jzpf\[k od&Sdygav/ taMumif;um; þodkYwnf;/

½kyfemrf aMumif;usKd; = ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; odrI Ówy&dnmç ½kyfemrf aMumif;usKd; = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpötcsuf 'ku©tcsuf tewåtcsufwdkYudk pl;prf;qifjcifqHk;jzwfrI wD&Py&dnm oabmw&m;wdkYESifh uif;í y[mey&dnm\ rjzpfjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;ç y[mey&dnmudpö NyD;pD;ygu vnf; Ówy&dnm wD&Py&dnmjzpfrI NyD;pD;NyD;jzpfaomaMumifhvnf;aumif; ]]tMuifw&m;wdkYudk y,fpGefY\? xdkw&m;wdkYonf udef;aojrJaom ed,roabmtm;jzifh odtyfNyD;ukefonfh Óww&m;wdkYonf vn;faumi;fç vuP© m,mOof ;kHcsuuf kd wiuf m p;lpr;fqijfci f q;kHjzwtf yNfy;Don hf w&D wd w&m;woYkd nf vnf;aumif; jzpfMuukef\}}[k rdefYqdkjcif;jzpfonf/ rSefayonf -- t&d,r\*fÓPfonf 'ku©opömw&m;ü y&dnmbdor,\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfonf&Sdaomf xdk'ku©opöm trnf&aom Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg; y&rw¬ "mwfom; toD;toD;\ udk,fykdifobm0vu©Pmudk xdk;xGif;í odouJhodkY ,if;'ku©opömw&m; Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg; y&rw¬"mwfom;wdkY\ tedpövu©Pm 'ku©vu©Pm tewåvu©Pm[laom omrn vu©Pmudkvnf; xdk;xGif;od\[k qdktyfayonf/ taMumif;rl xkdy&rw¬"mwfom; Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg; w\Ykd obm0vuP© m omrnvuP© mu kdroad tmi fz;kHvrT ;fxm;wwaf om arm[u kdt&,d r\*Óf Puf orak p'ä y[metf m;jzi hf t<ui;fr hJ zsuqf ;Dwwaf omaMumi hf zsuqf ;DNy;Djzpaf omaMumi hf jzp\f / xakd Mumihf y&dnm oHk;yg;vHk;onfvnf; þenf;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh t&d,r\*fÓPf\ udpöom jzpf\[k od&Sdygav/

(0dok'¨d-2-334-335/ r[m#D-2-507-508/)

y[membdor,

## y[membdor,

t&d,r\*fÓPfonf ork',opömudk y[membdor,jzifh od\[l&m0,f y[me = udavomudk

y,fEIwfrIESifh ywfoufí y[me = y[mef oHk;rsKd; &Sdayonf/

1/ 0du©rÇeyÜ[mefç

2/ w'\*FyÜ[mefç

3/ orkapä'yÜ[mef[k oHk;rsKd; &Sd\/

1/ 0ud r© eÇ y[Ü me f----- xdkoHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif arSmf&Sdaom a&ü ypfcstyfaom tdk;aMumifh arSmf\ uGmjcif; &jJSci;fuohJ Ykdxxkd kdavmupD sme f orm"jdzi hfe0D &Pç 0wd uçf 0pd m& tp&udS ek af om psmeof rm"\d qeuYf si-f bu f jzpuf ek af om w&m;wuYkd dkcmG jci;fon f 0ud r© eÇ y[Ü me f rn\f / umrpEä e´ 0D &Pponwf oYkd n f tMuif oaYkd om tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hf pwd tf pO0f , f Oyg'-f X-D bi f taetm;jzi hf x<ujzpaf y:vmaom y&,d |k mef oabmtm;jzi hf pwd uf kd x;kdusiEhf ydS pf uíf rwnuf ek ?f xokd aYkd om tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hf x;kdusiEhf ydS pf ujfci;f udk wm;jrpfjcif; rjzpfjcif;udk jyKjcif;onf 0du©rÇe = cGmonf rnf\/ xdkcGmrIonfyif y,fjcif;wpfrsKd; rnf&um; 0du©rÇeyÜ[mef [lvdkonf/ ygVdawmfüum; þodkY vm&Sd\/ 0du©rÇeyÜ[meÍö eD0&PmeH yXrH psmeH bm0,awm/ (y#doH-26/) yxrpsmefudk yGm;apaom yk\*¾dKvftm; eD0&PwdkYudk cGmjcif;[laom y[mefonfvnf;aumif; ...

(y#doH-26/) þopYkd onjfzi hfe0D &Pw&m;wuYkd okd mvQi f cmG jci;fu kda[mMum;xm;awmrf \l / xakd [mMum;csuuf kd ]]þolonf a'gorESdyfpuftyfaom pdwf&Sd\? uif;NyD;aom xderd'¨&Sd\}}- þodkYponfjzifh olwpfyg; wdkYtm;vnf; xif&Sm;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh a[mMum;awmfrltyf\[k od&Sdygav/ rSefayonf -- eD0&P wdkYonf psmef\ a&S;tzdkYüvnf;aumif;ç aemuftzdkYüvnf;aumif; taqmwvsif pdwfudk = orx bm0empdwfudk rvTrf;rdk; rESdyfpufEkdifukef/ 0dwuf 0dpm& yDwd okc ½lyonm ponfwdkYonf 'kwd,psmef wwd,psmef pwkw¬psmefponfudk 0ifpm;aomcPüomvQif uif;uGmoGm;ukef\/ xdkodkY uif;uGm aomfvnf; xdkxdk 'kwd,psmefponfrS xumrQjzpfaom yk\*¾dKvf\oEÅmefü eD0&PwdkYonf jzpfay:vmEdkifMuukef\? taMumif;rl psmefrSxjcif;[lonf umrm0p&pdwf\ tpGrf;jzifhomvQif = umrm0p&pdwf jzpfrSomvQif psmefrS xEdkifjcif;aMumifh jzpfonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-335/ r[m#D-2-508/) eD0&PwdkYonf psmef\ a&U StzdkYüvnf;aumif;ç aemuftzdkYüvnf;aumif; taqmwvsif pdwfudk

rvrT ;fr;kd rEydS pf uEf ikd uf ek [f al om pum;u kd&tyNfy;DcgrQomjzpaf om psme\f tprG ;fjzi hfred qYf jkdci;fjzpof n/f Burd zf erf sm;pmG aumi;fpmG ymG ;rsm;xm;tyNfy;Daom t0g;0pmG avvh mEikd ef i;fxm;Ny;Djzpaf om y\*Pk psmeüf rlum; aemufqHk; pkwdpdwfodkY wdkifatmifaomfvnf; eD0&Pw&m;wdkYonf rvTrf;rdk;EdkifonfomvQif jzpfukef\/ wpfenf;qdk&aomf --- psmefudk &&Sdatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfaeonfh psmef\ aU&StzdkYüjzpfaom ykAÁbm\*y#dy'gusifhpOfüvnf;aumif;ç psmefudk &&SdNyD;aemuf tjcm;tjcm;aom udpöwdkYü tvkyfrsm;vsuf &Sdaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüvnf;aumif; eD0&PwdkYonf taqmwvsif pdwfudk rvTrf;rdk;Edkifukef[k od&Sd ygav/ (r[m#D-2-508/)

2/ w'\*FyÜ[mef ----- nOfhtcgü xGef;nd§tyfaom qDrD;jzifh trdkufarSmif\ aysmufjcif;uJhodkY 0dyóem\ tpdwfjzpfíjzpfaom xdkxdkÓPf[laom taMumif;w&m;jzifh qefYusifbuf y#dyu©\ tpGrf;jzifh omvQif xdkxdky,foifhy,fxdkufaom w&m;udk y,fjcif;onf w'\*FyÜ[mef rnf\/ (þpum;udkvnf; 0yd óeme,of Ykda&mu&f vdS maom w'\*yF [Ü meuf dkjyjci;fimS omvQi fqtkd yof n?f ovD u kdpiMfu,af tmif aq;aMum okwfoifjcif; = oDv0daom"e ponfh vkyfief;&yfjzifhvnf; xdkxdk y,foifh y,fxdkufaom w&m;udk w'\*Ftm;jzifh y,fEdkifonf[k rSwfyg/) (0dok'¨d-2-335/ r[m#D-2-508-509/) a&S;OD;pGm emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPfjzifh ouúm,'d|d (20) udk y,f\/ ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPfjzifh taMumif; r&Sd[k ,laom ta[wku'd|dç jA[®m AdóEdk; xm0&bk&m;paom zefqif;&Sif[laom taMumif;&Sd\[k ,al om 0od ra[w'k |d çd (16)yg;aom wn&f m0wK¬&adS om ,rkH mS ;jci;f ucgF 0pd ud pd mä ç &pS yf g;aom wn&f m 0w¬K&Sdaom &SpfXmewdkYü ,HkrSm;jcif; ucFg 0dpdudpäm[laom tnpftaMu;udk y,f\/ uvmyor®oe

ÓPjfzi hf]]ig-ig[h m}}[ kocgF&w&m;taygi;fu kdtaygi;ftptk vukd fpvJG r;fjci;fu kdy,\f / r\*g¾r\*0¾ 0wm¬ e = r\* f [wk of n f r[wk of nuf kd yikd ;fjcm;rwS of m;aom O',A,Á ÓPjfzi hf t&,d r\* f r[wk of nüf t&,d r\*[f jkzpaf om onmrmS ;u kd y,\f / cEm¨ ig;yg;w\Ykd jzpjfci;f O',u kd ½jIrijfci;fjzi hf Oap'ä '|d d = twoå nf aovQijfyw\f [ kp,JG al om t,rl mS ;u kdy,\f / cEm¨ ig;yg;w\Ykd ysujfci;f 0,u kd½jIrijfci;fjzi hfoów'|d d = twoå n fjr\J ? aovQi fysupf ;Dr Ir&[dS kp,JG al om t,rl mS ;u kdy,\f / b,wyk |meÓPjfzi hfaMumu-f tyaf om oabm&adS om ysujfci;f[al om ab;q;kdBu;DEiS hfwujGzpaf om awbrl uocgF&w&m;taygi;fü aMumuftyfaomoabm r&Sd[k jzpfaom tb,onm = onmtrSm;udk y,f\/ ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufudk ½Ijrifwwfaom tm'De0gEkyóemÓPfjzifh cE¨mig;yg;ü om,mzG,f tóm'\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfaom rdpämonm = onmrSm;udk y,f\/ ocFg&w&m;wdkYü NiD;aiGU&GHrkef;rI edAÁd'gEkyóemÓPfjzifh ooH &m0#üf tveG af rUGavsmof n\f tprG ;fjzi hfjzpaf om tb&d wod nmu kdy,\f / rÍk wdö uk rswmÓPjfzihf ocgF&w&m;wrYkd S rvwG vf okd n\f tjzpuf kd y,\f / y#od cgFEyk óemÓPjfzi hf y#od cgFEyk óemÓP\f qeuYf sibf ujfzpaf om arm[u kdy,\f / ocgF½ak yum© ÓPjfzi hfocgF&w&m;wüYkd vspvf sL r½ IriuhJ uG jfci;f tEkayu©eoabmudk y,f\/ tEkavmrÓPfjzifh r\*¾opömudk &&Sdjcif; odjcif;\ qefYusifbufjzpfaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYü edpö paomtm;jzifh pGJvrf;jcif;udk y,f\/ þodkY y,fjcif;um; w'\*yF [Ü me f = w'\*F tm;jzifh y,fjcif;wnf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-335/)

## r[m0dyóem (18) rsKd;

wpef n;ftm;jziuhf m; (18)yg;uek af om r[m0yd óemwwYkd iG ftepd mö Eyk óemÓPfjzi hfepd öonmukd y,f\/ 'ku©mEkyóemÓPfjzifh okconmudk y,f\/ tewåmEkyóemÓPfjzifh twåonmudk y,f\/ edAÁd'gEkyóemÓPfjzi hf eE D´ ac: oywD ud -wPmS = ywD Ed iS whf uaG om wPmS u kd y,\f / &m\*\ ui;f&m edAÁmefudk tzefwvJvJ ½Iaom 0d&m\*gEkyóemÓPfjzifh &m\*udk y,f\/ &m\*\ csKyf&m edAÁmefudk tzef wvJvJ ½Iaom eda&m"mEkyóemÓPfjzifh &m\*\ jzpfjcif; ork',udk y,f\/ &m\*\ pGefYvTwf&m eAd mÁ euf kd tzewf vvJ J ½aI om y#ed ód\*g¾Eyk óemÓPfjzi hf jyi;fpmG pvJG r;fjci;f tm'geu kd y,\f / ocgF& w&m;wdkY\ ukefjcif; ysufjcif; c,oabmudk tzefwvJvJ ½Iaom c,mEkyóemÓPfjzifh oEÅwdCe orl[Ce udpöCe tm&r®PCewdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh ½kyfwHk;½kyfcJ emrfwHk;emrfcJ[k wpfaygif;wpfcJwnf;

y[membdor,

jzpfaom Ceonmudk y,f\/ ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tysufbifcPudk ½Iaom 0,mEkyóemÓPfjzifh b0opf y#doaE¨udk jzpfay:vmatmif jyKjyifaMumif; jzpfaom apwemudk tm;xkwfjcif; tm,l[eudk y,f\/ ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ wnfjcif; XD[laom Z&mç ysufjcif; bif[laom r&P þ Z&mr&P[laom ESpfyg;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ azmufjyefjcif;udk ½Iaom 0dy&dPmrmEkyóemÓPfjzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkYü jrJjrHcdkifcHh\[k trSwfrSm;aom "k0onmudk y,f\/ terd wd må Eyk óemÓP f= tedpömEkyóemÓPfjzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkYü edpö[k pGJ,lrI edpöedrdwfudk y,\f / tyÜPd[dwmEkyóemÓPf = 'ku©mEkyóemÓPfjzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkYü okcudk awmifhwjcif; okcyPd"dudk y,f\/ ocFg&w&m;wdkYü twårS qdwfokOf;rI oknwoabmudk ½Ijrifwwfaom oknwm EkyóemÓPf = tewmå Eyk óemÓPjfzi hf]]twoå n fy&rwt¬ m;jzi hf xi&f mS ;&\dS }}[ krmS ;aomtm;jzihf EvS ;kHoiG ;fjci;f twmå bed ad 0ou kd y,\f / Ówtrn&f aom 0yd óemÓP\f t½cI oH cgF&w&m;ç ÓP trn&f aom ½aI eaom0yd óemÓP fy&rww¬ &m;[al om EpS rf sK;daom y&rww¬ &m;w\Ykd tysubf iuf kd ½Ivsuf twårS qdwfokOf;aom oknwoabmudk qdkufatmif ½Iaom t"dynm"r®0dyóemÓPfjzifh tESpfr&Sdaom cE¨mig;yg;wdkYü edpö[laom tESpf twå[laom tESpf &Sd\[lí pGJ,lwwfaom rSm;aom tm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;jcif; om&m'gembdeda0oudk y,f\/ ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tMuiftMuif razmufrjyef [kwfrSefwdkif;aom oabmjzifh odwwf jrifwwf-

aom ,xmbwl ÓP'óeÓP f= oyÜpö,emr½lyy&d\*¾[ÓPfjzifh ]]igonf twdwfumvu jzpfcJhavoavm}} þodkY ponfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç ]]jA[®m AdóEdk; wefcdk;BuD;rm;aom xm0&bk&m;ponfh zefqif;&Sif £ó&aMumifh avmuonf jzpfay:vm\}} þodkYponfwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifhvnf;aumif; jzpfay:vmaom oHo,rdpämÓPfwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh awGa0jcif;omvQif jzpfaom ESvHk;oGif;jcif; oar®m[mbdeda0oudk y,f\/ bHkoHk;yg;twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYü aMumufrufzG,f ab;bsrf;[k a&;S½xI ivf maom b,wyk |me\tprG ;fjzi hfjzpaf y:vmaom tv;kHpakH om bbkH 0wüYkd tjyptf m'eD 0ukd ½Iaom tm'eD 0gEyk óemÓPfjzi hfocwF w&m;wüYkd yek ;fatmi;f&m[ k,jlci;fwn;f[al om EvS ;kHoiG ;fjci;fç bHkokH;yg;wdkYü uyfNidjcif;wnf;[laom ESvHk;oGif;jcif; tmv,mbdeda0oudk y,f\/ (31)bHk twGif;ü wpfpHkwpfckaom ykef;atmif;&m apmifha&Smuf&m[k uyfNid wG,fwmtyfaom w&m;udk rawGU rjrif rxifaomaMumifh jzpf\/ bHkoHk;yg;wdkYrS vGwfjcif;\ = ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk pGefYvTwfjcif;\ taMumif; Oyg,fudk jyKwwfaom ynm[laom y#od cgFEyk óemÓPfjzi hf y#od cgF\ qeuYf sibf ujfzpaf om arm[ udk y,f\/

0#fuif;&m edAÁmefodkY ajy;0ifaom ocFg½kayu©mÓPf tEkavmrÓPf[laom 0d0¥mEkyóem ÓPfjzi hf umrwEYkd iS hf ,OS wf jJGci;f umroaH ,m\* paom uad vom[al om EvS ;kHoiG ;fjci;f tbed ad 0oukd = umroHa,m\* paom udavom\ jzpfjcif;udk y,f\/ þodkY y,fjcif;onf w'\*FyÜ[mef rnf\/

(0dok'¨d-2-335-337/)

3/ orak p'ä y[Ü me f ----- rdk;BudK;puf0ef;onf ESdyfpuftyfaom rdk;BudK;ypfcH&aom opfyif\ wpfzef tou&f iS vf mjci;fon f rjzpjfyeof uohJ Ykdt&,d r\*Óf Pjfzi hf oaH ,mZO f tp&udS ek af om tuok vkd wf &m; wdkYudk aemifwpfzef rjzpfaomtm;jzifh t<uif;rJh tjrpfjywf y,fowfjcif;onf orkapä'yÜ[mef rnf\/ ,if; orkapä'yÜ[mefudk &nf&G,fawmfrlí y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmf (27)ü ]]avmukwå&mjzpfaomç uH udavomwdkY\ukef&m tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ukef&m edAÁmefodkY a&mufaom t&d,r\*fudk jzpfapaom yGm;rsm;aom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü orkapä'yÜ[mefonfvnf; jzpfay:vm\}}[k a[mMum;awmf rltyfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-337/) þo;kHrsK;duek af om y[mewf wYkd iG f orak p'ä y[Ü meuf okd mvQi f y[membod r,jzi hf or'k ,opmö ukd

od\[k tbdor,ukd qdk&mü tvdk&Sdtyfayonf/ þum; edyÜ&d,m, = y&d,m,frzuf rkcsoufouf tm;jzi hfqakd om pum;wn;f/ oaYkd om f xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf z Ykdorak p'ä y[Ü me\f a&U tS züYkd jzpuf ek af om 0ud r© eÇ y[Ü me f w'\*yF [Ü mewf oYkd nvf n;f xokd rak p'ä y[Ü me[f al om tusK;d&udS ek of nof mvQi f jzpuf ek \f / 0du©rÇeyÜ[mef w'\*FyÜ[mefwdkYonf orkapä'yÜ[mef pGrf;tif&Sdaom t&d,r\*f\ taMumif; taqmuf tODwdkY jzpfMuonf[k qkdvdkonf/ taMumif;rl xdk0du©rÇeyÜ[mef w'\*FyÜ[mefwdkYESifh uif;í orkapä'yÜ[mef\ rNyD;pD;jcif;aMumifh jzpf\/ wpfenf; --- xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f t&d,r\*f\ a&S; tzdkYü jzpfukefaom 0du©rÇeyÜ[mef w'\*FyÜ[mefwdkYonfvnf; t&d,r\*f[laom tusKd;&SdukefonfomvQi f jzpuf ek \f / xtkd &,d r\*[f al om tusK;d&odS n\f tjzpaf Mumi hf x0kd ud r© eÇ y[Ü me f w'\*yF [Ü mewf oYkd nf xdkt&d,r\*f\ udpö &SdMuukefonfom jzpfukef\/ xdkaMumifh y[mef oHk;rsKd;vHk;onfvnf; þenf; y&d,m,ftm;jzifh t&d,r\*fÓPf\ udpöwnf;[k od&Sdygav/ avmuOyrm ----- &efolrif;udk owfí rif;tjzpfodkY a&muf&Sdvmaom bk&ifrif;onf xdk&Sifbk&if jzpfonfrS a&S;ü tMuif trIudpöudkvnf; jyKtyf\? tvHk;pHkaom xdktrIudk ]]þrnfaom trI þrnf aom trIudkvnf; rif;onf jyKtyf\}}[líomvQif qdktyf\/ þOyrmtwlyifvQif 0du©rÇeyÜ[mef w'\*FyÜ[mefwdkYudk avmuDÓPfwdkYjzifh NyD;pD;tyfukefaomfvnf; orkapä'yÜ[mef\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfaom t&,d r\*\f upd \ö tjzpjfzi hfqtkd yuf ek \f ? tb,af Mumiehf n;f[rl l x0kd ud r© eÇ y[Ü me fw'\*yF [Ü mewf \Ykd t&d,r\*f[laom tusKd;&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç t&d,r\*f\ xdk0du©rÇe w'\*F[laom orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwftpOfü usa&mufonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif; jzpfonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-337-338/ r[m#D-2-510/)

## opädud&d,mbdor,

t&d,r\*fÓPfonf eda&m"opöm edAÁmefudk opädud&d,mbdor,jzifh rsufarSmufjyKvsuf xdk;xGif;

od\ [l&mü opädud&d,m taMumif;udk þodkY odtyf\/ opädud&d,monfvnf; avmuDjzpfaom opudä &d ,d mç avmuwk &å mjzpaf om opudä &d ,d m[ k EpS rf sK;dyi f jym;aomvf n;f avmuwk &å m opudä &d ,d mü

'óeopudä &d ,d m bm0emopudä &d ,d m\ tprG ;fjzi hf EpS rf sK;djym;jci;faMumi hf tm;v;kH o;kHrsK;d jym;avon/f

1/ avmud, opädud&d,mç

2/ avmukwå&m 'óeopädud&d,mç

3/ avmukwå&m bm0emopädud&d,m [k oHk;rsKd;jym;onf [lvdk/

1/ avmud,opädud&d,m ---- xdkoHk;rsKd;aom opädud&d,mwdkYwGif ]]igon f yxrpsmefudk &jcif;&Sdonf jzpfNyD? yxrpsmefudk igonf rsufarSmuf jyKtyfNyD}} (0d-1-121-122/) þodkYponfjzifh vm&Sdaom yxr psmefponfwdkYudk awGUxdjcif; = zóemonf avmud, opädud&d,m rnf\/ awGUxdjcif; = zóem

opädud&d,mbdor,

[lonf yxrpsmefponfudk &&dSNyD;í ]]þpsmefudk igonf &&dStyfNyD}}[k rsufarSmuf ypöu©tm;jzifh tm½Hk jyKjcif;[k qdktyfaom ÓPfjzifh awGUxdjcif;jzifh awGUxdjcif; = zkoemwnf;/ rSefayonf -- þteuf oabmudkyif &nf&G,fawmfrlí ]]awGUxdjcif;[laom teufoabmtm;jzifh rsufarSmufjyKwwfaom ynmonf ÓPf rnf\}} (y#doH-2/) [k þodkY a[mñTefNyD;í]]tMuiftMuifw&m;wdkYudk rsufarSmuf jyKtyfonf jzpfukef\? xdkxkdw&m;wdkYonf ÓPfjzifh awGUxdtyfukefonf jzpfukef\}} (y#doH-85/) [k þodkYvQif opädud&d,meda'´oudk a[mMum;awmfrltyfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-338/) ypöu©awm = rsufarSmuf ypöu©tm;jzifh[laom þpum;&yfjzifh rsuf&rf;rSef;qaom tEkrme

tm;jzi fh tm½jHkyKjci;fu kd epaf p\/ reS af yon f ----- ]]þw&m;onf þodkYoabm&Sd\}} þodkY psmefudk qifjcifjcif; ypöa0u©Pm\ tpGrf;jzifh rsufarSmuf ypöu©tm;jzifh psmefudk odjcif;udk þü ÓPzó =

ÓPftawGU[lí tvdk&Sdtyfayonf/ (r[m#D-2-510/)

wpfenf; ----- rdrd\ oEÅmefü psmefr\*fzdkvfwdkYuJhodkY rjzpfaprlívnf; tMuifw&m;wdkYudk oufouf

olwpfyg;udk ,HkMunf&jcif;uif;aom ty&yÜpö,ÓPfjzifh odtyfukef\? xdkw&m;wdkYonf opäduw = rsufarSmufjyKtyfNyD;aom w&m;wdkY jzpfukef\/ rSefayonf ----- xdkaMumifhyifvQif ]]&[ef;wdkY ...tvHk;pHkaom w&m;udk rsufarSmufjyKtyf\? &[ef;wdkY ...tb,ftvHk;pHkaom w&m;udk rsufarSmufjyKtyf oenf;? &[ef;wdkY ...pu©Kudk rsufarSmufjyKtyf\}} (y#doH-34/) þodkY paom a'oemawmfudk a[mawmfrl\/ xdkjyif wpfyg;aom a'oemawmfudkvnf; a[mMum;xm;awmfrljyef\/ ]]½kyfw&m;udk ypöu©tm;jzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf odjrifonfjzpfí rsufarSmufjyK\/ a0'emudk/ y/ onmudk/ y/ ocgF&wuYkd /kd y/ 0nd mPuf kdypuö t© m;jzi hfu,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS uf ojdriof njfzpíf rsuaf rmS ujfyK\/ puK©u/kd y/ Z&mr&Pudk/ y/ rao&m tNrdKufedAÁmefudk ypöu©tm;jzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf odjrifonfjzpfí rsufarSmufjyK\/ tMuiftMuif w&m;wdkYonf rsufarSmufjyKtyfonf jzpfukef\? xdkxdkw&m;wdkYonf ÓPfjzifh awGUxdtyfukefonf jzpfukef\/}} (y#doH-34/)[k a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ (0dok'¨d-2-338/) xdkrsufarSmufjyKtyfaom opädumwAÁ"r®wdkYudk zHk;vTrf;xm;wwfaom oar®m[udk y,fonf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh xdkodkY zHk;vTrf;xm;wwfaom arm[udk zsufqD;wwfaom r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPfudk &NyD; tqHk;ü jzpfaom ÓPfonf olwpfyg;udkom ,HkMunf&jcif; uif;&um; ty&yÜpö,ÓPf rnfownf;/ olwpfyg;udk ,HkMunfíom rrSwf&? udk,fwdkif odjrifwwfaom ÓPf[lvdk/

(jynf-0dok'¨dr\*fedó,-5-405/)

þowfrSwfcsufrsm;t& psmefr\*fzdkvfw&m;wdkYuJhodkYyif avmuD Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg; tm,we wpfq,fhESpfyg; "mwfwpfq,fh&Spfyg; y#dpöorkyÜg'f oabmw&m;wdkYudk udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odaomÓPfç ,if;psmefudk qifjcifaom ÓPfç r\*fzdkvfedAÁmef avmukwå&mw&m;wdkYudk wpfzefjyefí tm½kHjyKaomÓPf qifjcifaomÓPfwdkYum; avmud,opädud&d,mwnf;[k rSwfyg/

2/ 'óeopädud&d,m ----- aomwmywådr\*fcPü edAÁmefudk jrifjcif;onf 'óernfaom aomwmywådr\*fjzifh rsufarSmufjyKjcif; 'óeopädud&d,m rn\f /

3/ bm0emopädud&d,m ----- ou'g\*grdr\*fcPç tem\*grdr\*fcPç t&[wår\*fcPwdkYü edAÁmefudk

jrifjcif;onf bm0emrnfaom txufr\*fjzifh rsufarSmufjyKjcif; bm0emopädud&d,m rn\f / xdkESpfrsKd;aom 'óeopädud&d,m bm0emopädud&d,mudk t&d,yk\*¾dKvfwdkYonf opädud&d,mbd-

or,jzi hfead &m"opmö u kdjriyf ukH kdjyq&kd m þtbod r,uxmü tv&kd tdS yaf yon/f xakd Mumi hf'óer\*f bm0emr\*f\tpGrf;tm;jzifh eda&m"opömedAÁmefudk rsufarSmufjyKjcif;onf þavmukwå&m r\*fÓPf\ udpörnf\[k od&Sdygav/ (0dok'¨d-2-338/) a\*gMwbÓk Pof n f xrkd \*Óf Pxf u f eAd mÁ euf kd a&;SO;DpmG awUGjriaf omvf n;f eAd mÁ euf kd tm½jHkyKaom

tm;jzi hf ojdriNfy;Daemu f jyKoijhfyKxukd af om uad vomu kd y,jfci;f vyk if e;fupd uö kd rjyKvyk Ef ikd jfci;faMumihf 'óe[íl rac:qEkd ikd /f wpzf e f txuyf g pum;&ywf wYkd iG f 'óer\* f bm0emr\*\f tprG ;fjzi hf eAd mÁ euf kd rsufarSmufjyKjcif;udk zGifhqdkaom pum;jzifh t&d,r\*f r[kwfonf\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfaom ypöa0u©Pm ÓPfjzifh edAÁmefudk rsufarSmufjyKjcif;udk epfap\/ edAÁmefudk rsufarSmufjyKjcif;udkom þü tvdk&Sdtyf\ [k qdkojzifh r\*fzdkvfwdkYü ypöa0u©PmÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKjcif;udk epfap\/ (r[m#D-2-511/)

## bm0embdor,

t&d,r\*fÓPfonf r\*¾opömudk bm0embdor,jzifh xdk;xGif;í od\[l&m0,f bm0emum;

avmud,bm0em avmukwå&bm0em[k ESpfrsKd; jym;\/

1/ avmud,bm0em ----- xdkESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif avmuDjzpfukefaom oDv orm"d ynmwdkYudk jzpfapjcif;onfvnf;aumif;ç xdkoDv orm"d ynmwdkYjzifh rdrd\ ½kyfemrfoEÅmeftpOfudk xHkjcif;onfvnf;aumif; avmu,d bm0em rn\f / (x\kH [ol n f½yk ef mrof EwÅ td pOüf Burd zf erf sm;pmG xyuf mxyuf m jzpaf pruI kd qdkvdkonf/)

2/ avmuwk &å bm0em ----- avmukwå&mjzpfukefaom oDv orm"d ynmwdkYudk jzpfapjcif;onf vn;faumi;fç xakd vmuwk &å m ovD orm" d ynmwjYkdzi hf½yk ef mrof EmÅ etf pOuf kdxjkHci;fonvf n;faumi;f avmukwå&bm0em rnf\/ xdkavmud,bm0em avmukwå&bm0em ESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif þÓP'óe 0dok'¨duxmü t&d,r\*fu r\*¾opömudk bm0embdor,jzifh xdk;xGif;odjrifrIudk jyqdk&mü avmukwå& bm0emudkom tvdk&Sdtyfayonf? avmud,bm0emudk tvdkr&Sdtyfay/ avmud,bm0em[lonf xdkavmukwå&bm0em\ taqmuftODom jzpfaomaMumifh jzpfonf/ rSefayonf ----- t&,d r\*Óf P f av;rsK;dv;kHonvf n;f avmuwk &å m jzpuf ek af om ovD r\*i¾ f o;kHyg;

orm"dr\*¾if oHk;yg;wdkYudk odkYr[kwf oDvr\*¾if orm"dr\*¾if ynmr\*¾ifwdkYudk jzpfap\/ tb,fodkY jzpfap oenf;[lrl --- xdkoDvr\*¾ifponfwdkYtm; o[Zmwypönf;paom ypö,owådwdkYjzifh jzpfap\/ wpfenf; o[Zmwpaom ypö,owåd teEÅ&paom ypö,owådwdkYjzifh jzpfap\/ t&d,r\*fÓPfonf rdpäm0gpm rdpämur®EÅ rdpämtmZD0wdkYudk vGefusL;aMumif; udavomwdkYudk t<uif;rhJ y,fowf\/ or®m'd|d or®mouFyÜ[laom ynmr\*¾ifç or®m0g,mr or®mowd or®morm"d [laom orm"dr\*¾ifwdkYudk rodatmif zHk;vTrf;xm;wwfaom arm[udkvnf; t<uif;rJh y,fowf\/ zvkd Óf Pof n f xtkd &,d r\*uf y,of wtf yaf om uad vomwuYkd kdwpzf e f xyíf Nird ;foxu f Nird ;fatmif y#dyórÇe\ tpGrf;jzif h Nid§rf;owf\/ xdkodkY r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPfwdkYu orkpädE´e y#dyórÇe\ tpGrf;jzifh

bm0embdor,

jzpaf ptyuf ek af om avmuw&å m jzpuf ek af om ovD r\*i¾ f orm"rd \*i¾ f ynmr\*i¾ wf jYkdzi hft&,d y\*k Kd¾vof nf rdrd\ ½kyfemrfoEÅmeftpOfudk xHkap\? xdkaMumifh avmukwå&bm0emonfomvQif xdkt&d,r\*fÓPf\ udpö rnfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-338-339/) or®m'd|d trnf&aom t&d,r\*fÓPfonf rdrdESifh ,SOfzuf r\*¾if (7)yg;wdkYtm; o[Zmwpaom

ypö,owådwdkYjzifh aus;Zl;jyK\? zdkvfpdwåKyÜg'f ponfwdkYESifh ,SOfaom or®m'd|d/ y / or®morm"dwdkYtm; teEÅ&paom ypö,owådwdkYjzifhvnf;aumifç Oyedó,paom ypö,owådwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif; aus;Zl; jyKay;\/ xdkaMumifh t&d,r\*fÓPfonf r\*¾ifw&m;udk,frsm;jzpfaom oDv orm"d ynmwdkYudkvnf; jzpfap\? ½kyfemrf oEÅmef tpOfüvnf; xHk\ xHkap\? xdkaMumifh bm0em rnf\/ ,if; bm0emudk bm0embdor,ü tvdk&Sdtyf\ [lvdkonf/

ÓP'óe0dok'¨deda'´o NyD;\/

22222

# ynmbm0em\ tusKd;\*kPftif tmedoif

þ ynmbm0em rnfonfum; yuwdom0uaAm"d r[mom0uaAm"d t\*¾om0uaAm"d yapuö aAm" d orm® oarmÁ "pd aom Bu;Dus,jfrijfhrw f jyeaYf jym jzLpiaf om tusK;d\*Pk tf i f tmeod i f tx;l udk aqmifay;wwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh t&mru rsm;jym;aom tusKd;\*kPftif tmedoif &Sd\/ xdk ynmbm0em\ tusK;d\*Pk tf i ftmeod iuf kd&nS jfriphf mG aom umvywvf ;kHvn;f tus,tf m;jzi hfxi&f mS ; jyjcif;iSm tusKd;w&m;wdkY\ tvGef rsm;jym;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh rvG,fulvSay/ odkYaomf xdkynm bm0em\ tusKd;tmedoifrSm tusOf;csKyftm;jzifh av;rsKd; &Sd\/

1/ ememudavo0d'¨Hoe = udavomtrsKd;rsKd;wdkYudk zsufqD;jcif;ç

2/ t&d,zv&omEkb0e = t&d,zdkvfcsrf;om\ t&omudk oHk;aqmifcHpm;jcif;ç

3/ eda&m"ormywådormyZÆeorw¬wm = eda&m"ormywfudk 0ifpm;jcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifjcif;ç

4/ tm[kae,sbm0g'dod'¨d = oHCmh\*kPfawmfwdkYteuf tusKd;\*kPfawmfwdkYwGif yg0if aom tm[kae,s\*kPf ponf\ NyD;pD;jcif; ---

þodkY av;rsKd; &Sd\/ xdkav;rsKd;wdkYwGif þusrf;ü t&d,zdkvfcsrf;om\ t&omudk oHk;aqmif cHpm;jcif;tydkif;udkom qufvufí a&;om;wifjytyfygonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-340/)

## zvormywåduxm

1/ zvormywf[lonf tb,fenf;?

2/ tb,folwdkYonf xdkzvormywfudk 0ifpm;EdkifMuukefoenf;?

3/ tb,folwdkYonf r0ifpm;EdkifMuukefoenf;?

4/ tb,faMumifh 0ifpm;Muukefoenf;?

5/ tb,fodkYvQif xdkzvormywfudk 0ifpm;jcif;onf jzpfoenf;?

6/ tb,fodkYvQif wnfwHhjcif;onf jzpfoenf;?

7/ tb,fodkYvQif zvormywfrS xjcif;onf jzpfoenf;?

8/ t&d,zdkvf\ tjcm;rhJü tb,fw&m;onf jzpfay:vmoenf;?

9/ t&d,zdkvfonfvnf; tb,fw&m;\ tjcm;rJhü jzpfoenf;? ----þar;cGef;rsm;um; zvormywfESifh qufpyfí odoifhaom tcsufrsm;yif jzpfMuonf/

1/ xakd r;ceG ;fwwYkd iG fzvormyw[f ol n f tb,ef n;f [al om ar;ceG ;f\ tajzum; ----- t&d, zdkvfESifh ,SOfaom psmef\ eda&m"opömjzpfaom edAÁmeftm½kHü tMuif tyÜemtjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfjcif;onf &Sd\? xdktyÜemonf = xdktyÜemtjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfjcif;onf zvormywfrnf\ [lay/

(0dok'¨d-2-341/) tyÜem ----- tyÜem[laom trnfonf ]]wauúm 0dwauúm ouFayÜg tyÜem AsyÜem apwaom

tbdeda&myem or®mouFayÜg}}[laom "r®o\*FPDygVdawmf (tbd-1-18/) ESifhtnD 0dwuf\ emrnf &if;wnf;/ pdwåH tm&r®aP tayÜwd tbdeda&maywDwd tyÜem = ,SOfzuforÜ,kwfpdwfudk tm½kHü tyfESHwwf a&S;½Iwifay;wwfaomaMumifh 0dwufonf tyÜem rnf\/

t|uxm a0g[m& ---- 0dwuúó udpö0daoaoe xd&bm0yÜawå yxrZösmeorm"drSdç ypöeDu'l&Dbm0uawe xd&bma0e wHo'daook 0dwuú&[dawok 'kwd,Zösmem'dorm"Dok p tyÜemwd t|uxma0g[ma&m/ (rlv#D-1-101/) txufwGif wifjyxm;aom "r®o\*FPDygVdawmfü 0dwufudkom tyÜem[k emrnfwyfxm;\/ oaYkd om ft|uxm to;kHtEeI ;ftm;jzi hf0wd u\f pwd uf kd= or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd kdtm½oHk Ykda&;S½wI iaf y;jci;f udpötxl;aMumifh qdkif&m orxtm½kHü odkYr[kwf edAÁmeftm½kHü cdkifjrJonf\ tjzpfodkY a&muf&Sdaeaom avmu D avmuwk &å m yxrpsmeof rm"ud kdtyeÜ mrnaf om 0wd uaf pwoud Ef iS hfpwd uå P© wpcf tk wiG ;fü twl,SOfwGJí jzpfaomaMumifh wuG jzpfzuf = o[p&Penf;t& tyÜem[k ac:qdk\/ yxrpsmef orm"du qefYusifbuf eD0&PwdkYrS a0;uGmrI jzpfatmif jyKvkyfxm;tyfojzifh qdkif&m orxtm½kHü odkYr[kwf edAÁmeftm½kHü cdkifjrJonf\ tjzpfaMumifh xdk yxrpsmeform"dESifh orm"dcsif; wlukefaom avmuD avmukwå&mjzpfaom 'kwd,psmeform"dwdkYüvnf; o'dolypm&tm;jzifh tyÜem[líyif ac:a0:avonf/ xdkaMumifh avmuD avmukwå&m psmeftm;vHk;udk tyÜem[k ac:a0:oHk;pGJjcif;onf t|uxma0g[m& = t|uxm\ toHk;tEIef; jzpfonf [lay/ (rlv#D-1-101/)

## 2/ tb,folwdkYonf 0ifpm;EdkifMuukefoenf;/ 3/ tb,folwdkYonf r0ifpm;EdkifMuukefoenf;/

þodkYar;rl --- avmuDpsmefudk &&Sdaom ykxkZefç avmuDpsmefudk r&&Sdaom ykxkZef[laom ykxkZef tm;vHk;wdkYonf xdkr\*fzdkvfudk r&tyfao;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh r0ifpm;Edkifukef/ t&d,myk\*¾dKvftm;vHk; wuYkd m; xxkd rkd \*zf vkd uf kd&xm;Ny;D jzpaf omaMumi hf0ipf m;Eikd Mfuuek \f / xokd Ykd0ipf m;&mü avmupD smerf sm;ü txuftxuf psmefukd &&Sdxm;aom olwdkYonf atmufatmuf psmefudkvnf; 0ifpm;ukefouJhodkYum; r[kwfMuukef/ txufjzpfaom ou'g\*grfpaom t&d,yk\*¾dKvfwdkYonf atmufjzpfaom aomwmywåd zdkvfponfudk r0ifpm;Muukef/ taMumif;rl --- ou'g\*grfpaom yk\*¾dKvfwpfrsKd; tjzpfodkY a&muf&SdoGm;jcif;jzifh atmufatmufaom zvormywfwdkY\ Nidrf;NyD;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh wpfzef rjzpfjcif;oabm &odS n\f tjzpof Ykda&mu&f odS mG ;jci;faMumiwhf n;f/ atmujfzpaf om aomwmyeyf \*k Kd¾vpf onwf oYkd nvf n;f txufjzpfaom ou'g\*grdzdkvf ponfudk r0ifpm;EdkifMuukef? r&&Sdao;aomaMumifh jzpf\/ tavsmf tm;jzifh qdk&rl -----

1/ aomwmyefyk\*¾dKvfonf aomwmywdåzvormywfudkç

2/ ou'g\*grfyk\*¾dKvfonf ou'g\*grdzvormywfudkç

3/ tem\*grfyk\*¾dKvfonf tem\*grdzvormywfudkç

4/ &[EÅmyk\*¾dKvfonf t&[wåzvormywfudk ----toD;toD; 0ifpm;Edkif\? rdrd rdrd\ &&Sdxm;&m qdkif&m qdkif&m t&d,zdkvfudkomvQif = zvorm-

ywfudkomvQif 0ifpm;EdkifMuukef\/ (0dok'¨d-2-341-342/)

## 4/ tb,faMumifh 0ifpm;Muukefoenf;/

'd|"r®okc0d[m&w¬H = rsufarSmufaom udk,f\tjzpfü csrf;ompGmaejcif; tusKd;iSm 0ifpm;Muukef \/ rsufjrifjzpfaom cE¨mudk,f twåabmüyifvQif = rsufarSmufb0üyifvQif ylyefapwwf xuf0ef;usifrS avmifwwfaom udavom[laomrD; Nidrf;ojzifh Nidrfoufcsrf;ajrUaom aexdkifjcif;jzifh aexdkifjcif; tusKd;iSm 0ifpm;Muukef\[lay/ avmuOyrmtm;jzifh pMu0aw;rif;onf rif;\ csrf;omudk cHpm; ouohJ YkdþOyrmtw l t&,d moci ft&iS jfrwwf oYkd n f &m\*paom uad vomtnptf aMu;wrYkd S ui;fa0; jzLpif jrihfjrwfaom avmukwå&mzdkvfcsrf;omudk = edAÁmef\ oEÅdokc tNidrf;"mwfcsrf;omudk cHpm;ukefthH [k tcsdefumvudk ykdif;jcm;jcif;udk jyKí tvdk&Sdwdkif;aom cPü zvormywfudk 0ifpm;Muukef\/

(0dok'¨d-2-342/)

## 5/ 0ifpm;yHk 6/ wnfwHhyHk 7/ xyHk

ESpfrsKd;ukefaom taMumif;wdkYjzifh xdkzvormywfudk 0ifpm;jcif;onf jzpf\/

1/ edAÁmefrS tjcm;wpfyg;aom tm½kHudk ESvHk;roGif;jcif;ç

2/ edAÁmefudkom ESvHk;oGif;jcif; ----þtaMumif; ESpfrsKd;wdkYjzifh 0ifpm;jcif;onf jzpf\/ a'G acg tm0kaom ypö,m tedrdwåm, apawm0drkwåd,m ormywåd,m oAÁedrdwåmeÍö treod-

uma&mç tedrdwåm, p "mwk,m reoduma&m/ (r-1-370-371/) igh&Sif aum|du ...ocFg&edrdwfuif;aom edAÁmefvQif tm½kH&Sdaom apawm0drkwåd[k qdktyfaom zvormywfudk wpfenf; -- tedpömEkyóemudk tOD;jyKojzifh 0ifpm;tyfaom apawm0drkwåd[k qdktyfaom zvormywfudk 0ifpm;zdkY&ef taMumif;w&m;wdkYum;ESpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&edrdwf wdkYudk tjypfudk jrifNyD;í pGefYvTwftyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh rqifjcifjcif; ESvHk;roGif;jcif;vnf;aumif;ç tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&edrdwfrS uif;qdwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh tedrdwåtrnf&aom tocFw"mwf edAÁmef w&m;awmjfrwuf kdzvormyw\f zvkd pf wd Ef iS hftwwl ujGzpaf om reoud m&apwoud jfzi hfEvS ;kHoiG ;fjci;f zvormywfjzpfaom zdkvfpdwfü xm;jcif;vnf;aumif; - þESpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/

(r-1-370-371 - r[ma0'v’okwåef/ 0dok'¨d-2-342/)

þü edAÁmefudk ESvHk;oGif;jcif;[k taMumif;wpfckudkyifqdkvQif vdk&if;udpö NyD;aumif;NyD jzpfygvsuf edAÁmefrS tjcm;wpfyg;aom tm½kHudk ESvHk;roGif;jcif;[laom taMumif;wpfrsKd;udk tus,fyGm;í qdk&jcif;\ taMumif;&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/

0wd u0ú pd m&me H 0yl orm tZsöw HåoroÜ m'e H apwaom {aum'bd m0 H t0wd u Hút0pd m& H orm"Zd H yDwdokcH 'kwd,H psmeH OyorÜZÆ 0d[&wd/ (r-1-89/)

0wd u0f pd m&w\Ykd Nird ;fjci;faMumi hf rrd \d u,kd wf iG ;f tZsöwoå EmÅ eüf pwd uf kd Munvf iaf pwwaf om pdwf\ jrifhjrwfaom wnfMunfrI orm"dudk jzpfapwwfaom 0dwufvnf; r&Sdaom 0dpm&vnf; r&Sdaom yxrpsmeform"daMumifh jzpfaom odkYr[kwf orÜ,kwform"daMumifh jzpfaom ESpfoufjcif; yDwd csrf;omjcif; okc&Sdaom 'kwd,psmefodkY a&mufí ae\/ (r-1-89/)

bk&m;&Sifonf avmuDpsmefwdkYudk a[mMum;awmfrl&mü txufyg ygVdawmfüuJhodkY yDwd okc {u\*w¾ m[al om psmetf \*gF o;kHyg;EiS hf jynphf vkH Qi f 'wk ,d psmeuf kd &&rdS oI n f Ny;Dp;Daumi;fygvsu f 0wd u f 0pd m& wdkY\ Nidrf;jcif;aMumifh = 0dwuf 0dpm&wdkYudk ausmfvTm; vGefajrmufjcif;aMumifh[k y,ftyfaom psmeft\*Fg wdkYudkyg xnfhoGif;í a[mMum;awmfrlcJh\/ avmupD smewf uYkd kd&&jdSci;fu kdxxkd kdqikd &f mpsmeEf iS hforaÜ ,m\*t\*gF = ,OS af om psmetf \*gFEiS hfjynphf -kH

onf\ tjzpfjzifh NyD;aumif;ygvsuf y,foifhy,fxdkufaom psmeft\*Fgudk ausmfvTm;vGefajrmufEdkifygrS xxkd pkd smeuf kd&tyof n\f tjzpaf Mumi hfy,tf yaf om psmetf \*gFu kdtO;DjyKojzi hfa[mMum;awmrf ol uohJ Ykd xtYkd w l zvormywuf vkd n;f eAd mÁ euf kd EvS ;kHoiG ;frjIzi hf Ny;Donjfzpvf su f eAd mÁ erf wS pyf g;aom tjcm;aom tm½wHk uYkd kd EvS ;kHroiG ;fruI vkd n;f qtkd yaf yon?f taMumi;fum; --- tv;kHpakH om ocgF&wrYkd S qwk ef paf om pdwf&Sdonf\ tjzpfjzifh NyD;jcif;aMumifhwnf;/ xdkaMumifh edAÁmefrSwpfyg; tjcm;aomtm½kHwdkYudk ESvHk; roGif;jcif; taMumif;udkvnf; qdktyfayonf/ O',AÁ,ÓPfpaom ÓPftqufquf tqifhqifh\ tpGrf;jzifh tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&rS tcsif;cyfodrf; NiD;aiGUí ocFg&wdkYü wyfrufjcif;uif;aom pdwf&Sdaom t&d,mociftm; xdktvHk;pHkaom ocFg&rS xGufajrmuf&m edAÁmefvQif tm½kH&Sdaom zkdvfpdwfonf jzpfay:vmayonf/ xdkodkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom zdkvfpdwfudkvnf; edAÁmefrS tjcm;wpfyg;aom tm½kHudk ESvHk;roGif;jcif;aMumifh edAÁmefudkomvQif ESvHk;oGif;jcif;aMumifh jzpfay:vm\[k qdkoifhvSay ownf; [lvdkonf/ (r[m#D-2-517/)

0ipf m;y kH tpDtpO f ----- zvormywf 0ifpm;yHk tpDt&ifum; þodkYwnf;/ zvormywfudk 0ifpm;vdkaom t&d,om0uonf qdwfNidrf&mt&yfodkY csOf;uyfvsuf txl;xl;aom tm½kHrS zJcGmí wpaf ,muwf n;fom ued ;fatmi;fvsu f O',A,Á ÓPrf pS í tEak vmrÓPof wYkd ikd af tmi f u;kdyg;aom 0dyóemÓPfwdkY\tpGrf;jzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOfwifvsuf 0dyóem ½Ityfukef\/ xdkodkY

½oI jzi hf jzpaf y:vmaom O',A,Á ÓP f b\*ÓF P f b,ÓPpf aom tpOtf wikd ;faom 0yd óemÓPf &dSaom xdkt&d,om0u\ oEÅmefü ocFg&w&m;vQif tm½kH&dSaom a0g'gef[k &tyfaom trnf&dSaom a\*gMwbkÓPf\ tjcm;rJhü zvormywf\ tpGrf;jzifh eda&m"opömjzpfaom edAÁmeftm½kHü pdwfonf tyÜempsmef\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpf\/ þodkY tpOftwdkif; ½Ityfaom tEkykAÁ0dyóem\ tpGrf;jzifh zvormywfudk 0ifpm;&mü zvormywfodkY pdwfñGwfudkif;½Idif;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh aou©yk\*¾dKvftm;vnf; t&d,zdkvfonfomvQif jzpf\? t&d,r\*fonf rjzpfay/ (0dok'¨d-2-342/) ocgF&w&m;vQi f tm½&Hk adS om a\*gMwb k ----- tb,faMumifh þzvormywfudk 0ifpm;&mü a\*gMwbÓk Pof n f t&,d r\*Óf P\f a&U oS mG ;jzpaf om a\*gMwbÓk Puf ohJ YkdeAd mÁ evf Qi f tm½&Hk oSd n f rjzpf oen;f[rl l -- t&d,zdkvfw&m;wdkY\ t&d,r\*fw&m;wdkYuJhodkY oHo&m0#frS xGufajrmufapwwfaom oHo&m0#frS xGufajrmufaMumif; ed,smedu w&m;aumif; r[kwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ,if;a\*gMwbk onf ocFg&w&m;vQif tm½kH&dSonf jzpfí edAÁmefvQif tm½kH&dSonf rjzpf[lay/ rSefayonf ----- t&d, r\*fw&m;wdkYonfomvQif oHo&m0#frS xGufajrmufapwwfaom oHo&m0#frS xGufajrmufaMumif; ed,smedu w&m;aumif; pifppf {uef jzpfMuukef\/ om"urSm atmufygtwdkif; jzpf\/ uwar "r®m ed,smedum? pwåma&m r\*¾g ty&d,myEém/ (tbd-1-254-298/)

tb,fw&m;wdkYonf oHo&m0#frS xGufajrmufapwwfaom oHo&m0#frS xGufajrmufaMumif;

ed,smedu w&m;aumif;wdkY pifppf rnfMuukefoenf;/ oHo&m0#fqif;&Jü tusKH;r0ifukefaom av;yg; ukefaom t&d,r\*fÓPfwdkYwnf;/ (tbd-1-254-298/) þpum;awmuf kdb&k m;&iS of n fa[mMum;xm;awmrf \l ? xokd Ykdt&,d zvkd wf &m;\ t&,d r\*wf &m;

uJhodkY oHo&m0#frS xGufajrmufaMumif; ed,smeduw&m;aumif; r[kwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh pifppf {ueftm;jzifh ed,smeduoabm&dSaomç edrdwå y0wå ESpfyg;aom tzdkYrS xonf\ tjzpfjzifh jzpfaom t&,d r\*Óf P\f teE&Å ypnö ;f taMumi;fw&m;jzpíf jzpaf om a\*gMwbÓk Pof n focgF&erd wd rf Sxonf omvQif jzpfoifh\/ xdkaMumifh xdkt&d,r\*f\ aU&SoGm;jzpfaom a\*gMwbkÓPf\ edAÁmefvQif tm½kH &dSonf\tjzpfonf oifhonfomjzpf\/ ajymif;jyeftm;jzifhqdk&rl t&d,r\*f\ yGm;aptyfNyD;onf\ tjzpaf Mumi hf xtkd &,d r\*\f tusK;d0yd gu\f tjzpjfzi hf jzpaf y:vmMuuek af omç uad vomwuYkd kd orak p-ä 'yÜ[mefjzifh t<uif;rJh ry,fowfEdkifjcif; rjzwfEdkifjcif;aMumifh ed,smedur[kwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh 0k|meoabm r&dSMuukefaomç zdkvfÓPfwdkY\ a&U SoGm;jzpfaom a0g'gef[k &tyfaom trnf&dSaom a\*gMwbkÓPf\ wpf&HwpfqpfrQaomfvnf; edAÁmefvQif tm½kH&dSonf\ tjzpfonf rjzpfoifhay/ taMumif;um; --- ESpfrsKd;aom r\*¾0Dxd zvormywåd0DxdwdkYü tEkavmrÓPfwdkY\ rwlaom tjcif;t&m

&dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifhwnf;/ xi&f mS ;apt hH ----- t&d,r\*¾0Dxdü tEkavmrÓPfwdkYonf razmufrcGJtyfzl;ukefaom ½kefY&if; Murf;wrf;aom ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom avmbtwHk;tcJ a'gotwHk;tcJ arm[twHk;tcJ ponfwdkYudk tvGeftuJESifh wuG azmufcGJjcif;aMumifh avmuD0dyóemÓPfwdkYwGif tvGeftuJ txGwftxdyfodkY a&muuf ek vf su f t&,d r\*Óf Ptf m; avsmuf ek of n f jzpíf jzpaf y:vmMuuek \f / oaYkd om f zvormywdå 0Dxdüum; xdktEkavmrÓPfwdkYonf xkdxdkt&d,r\*fjzifh xdkxdk qdkif&mudavomwdkY\ t<uif;rJh y,fowftyf jzwftyfNyD;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh xdkzvormywåd0Dxdü udavomudk cGmjcif;ü aMumifhMuAsmyg& uif;ukefonfjzpfí oufouf t&d,yk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ zvormywfcsrf;omESifh jynfhpHkonf\ tjzpf\ y&ud rrf QwoYkd nof m jzpuf ek íf jzpaf y:vmMuuek \f / xakd Mumi hf xtkd &,d zvkd \f a&U oS mG ;jzpMfuuek af om tEkavmrÓPfwdkY\ wpfpHkwpfckaom taMumif;aMumifh 0k|me\ jzpfoihfjcif;onf r&dSEdkifNyD/ ]]tMuif oaYkd om taMumi;faMumi hfxtkd &,d zvkd \f a&U oS mG ;jzpMfuuek af om tEak vmrÓPwf wYkd iG ftq;kHjzpaf om tEkavmrÓPfonf ocFg&edrdwfrS xjcif;aMumifh edAÁmefvQif tm½kH&dSonf jzpfav&m\? xdkodkY oabm &dSaom 0k|me\ jzpfoifhjcif;onf r&dSEdkifNyD}} [lvdkonf/ þodkYaom taMumif;aMumifh ]]rdrd\ zv ormyw fcsr;fomu kdo;kHaqmijfci;fimS O',A,Á ÓPpf onwf \Ykd tprG ;fjzi hfocgF&w&m;wuYkd k dvuP© m,mOf wifvsuf oHk;oyfaom aou©yk\*¾dKvftm; 0dyóemÓPftpOfjzifh t&d,zdkvfonfomvQif jzpfay:vm\? t&d,r\*fonf rjzpf}} [laom þt|uxmpum;onfvnf; NyD;pD;jynfhpHkonf jzpfayonf/ xdkaMumifh aou©yk\*¾dKvftm; ]]t&d,zdkvfonfomvQif jzpf\? t&d,r\*fonf rjzpf}}[k t|uxmu rdefYqdkjcif; jzpfonf/ (r[m#D-2-518-519/) zvormyw f ----- eda&m"opöm edAÁmeftm½kHü tyÜempsmef\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh tMuiftMuif

yikd ;fjcm;tyaf om yikd ;fjcm;xm;aom tcsed uf mvywvf ;kH tjcm;tjywrf & Sd tMum;tjywrf & Sd wppf ywf n;f zdkvfpdwf\omvQif qufwdkufjzpfjcif;onf 0ifpm;jcif;onf zvormywf rnf\/ (r[m#D-2-519/) zvormywfü ñGwfudkif;½Idif;rI ----- ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOf wifvsuf tpOftwdkif; O',AÁ,ÓPfrS pí tEkavmrÓPfodkY wdkifatmif ½Iaeaom tEkyAÁ0dyóemwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh zv ormywuf kd 0ipf m; jci;fon f tu,íf jzpjfim;t?hH xokd YkdtpOtf wikd ;fjzpaf om tEyk Ak 0Á yd óemen;fjzihf aou©yk\*¾dKvftm; txufr\*fonfvnf; jzpfoifh&m\[laom ar;pdppfjcif;\ jzpfoifhrIudk &nf&G,fí ]]zvormywedå Ed wé m, = zvormywof Ykdpwd ñf wG uf idk ;f½iId ;fon\f tjzpaf Mumih faouy© \*k Kd¾vtf m;vn;f t&,d zvkd of nof mvQi f jzp\f ? t&,d r\*of n f rjzp}f}[ k t|uxmu red qYf jkdci;fjzpof n/f xpkd um;&yjfzihf t&d,r\*fudk aqmifwwf jzpfapwwfaom 0dyóempm& = 0dyóemÓPf\ jzpfjcif;um; wpfrsKd;wjcm;

wpfyg;omwnf;? zvormywfudk aqmifwwf jzpfapwwfaom 0dyóempm& = 0dyóemÓPf\ jzpfjcif;um; wpfrsKd;wjcm; wpfyg;omwnf;[k ñTefjyayonf/ (r[m#D-2-518-519/) aupd0g'udk acsycsuf ----- tcsKdUaom tb,\*d&d\*dkPf;q&mwdkYum; ]]aomwmyefyk\*¾dKvfonf

aomwmywådzvormywfudk 0ifpm;thH[k 0dyóemudk jzpfapcJhaomf ou'g\*grf jzpf\? ou'g\*grf yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf; ou'g\*grdzvormywfudk 0ifpm;tHh[k 0dyóemudk jzpfapcJhaomf tem\*grf jzpf\}} [k þodkY qdkMuukef\/ xdkq&mwdkYudk þodkY qdkxdkufvS\ --- ]]þodkY zvormywfudk 0ifpm;tHh[k 0dyóemÓPfudk jzpfapvsuf aomwmyefonf ou'g\*grfç ou'g\*grfonf tem\*grfjzpfonf&dSaomf tem\*grof n f &[EmÅ jzpvf wUHå? &[EmÅ on f yapuö A'k g¨ jzpvf wUHå? yapuö A'k g¨onvf n;f oAnÁ KA'k ¨ jzpvf wUHå}} [k qdkoifh qdkxdkufvSayonf/ xdkaMumifh zvormywfudk 0ifpm;vdkaom OD;wnfcsufjzifh 0dyóemudk jzpfaponf&dSaomf t&d,zdkvfrS wpfyg;aom wpfpHkwpfckaom tusKd;onf r&dSay/ xdkt,lrnD tb, \*d&d0goDq&mwdkY\ pum;udk -----

'o a\*gMwbk"r®m 0dyóem0aoe OyÜZÆEÅd/ (y#doH-65/)

= q,fyg;ukefaom a\*gMwbk"r®wdkYonf 0dyóem\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfukef\/ (y#doH-65/) þodkY t&d,r\*f tusKd;&dSaom 0dyóemç t&d,zdkvf tusKd;&dSaom 0dyóemudk toD;tjcm;jyKí a[mMum;xm;awmrf tl yaf om y#od r'dÇ gr\*y¾ gV\d tprG ;fjziyhf ivf Qi fy,&f mS ;ty\f / þoaYkd om taMumi;f aMumivhf n;f xqkd &mw\Ykd pum;u kd r,tl y/f toithf avsmuf kd q&kd r l-- zvormywuf kd 0ipf m;vokd nhf aouy© \*k Kd¾vtf m;vn;f zvormywüf yi fñwG uf idk ;f½idI ;faom pwd "f mw f&aSd eaomaMumi hft&,d zvkd of nf omvQif jzpfí t&d,r\*fonf rjzpf[laom þqdktyfNyD;aom oabmw&m;udkomvQif rSwf,lygav/

(0dok'¨d-2-342/)

wpfzef tu,fí þt&d,om0uonf yxrpsmefESifh ,SOfaom t&d,r\*fudk &&dSxm;cJhonf jzpftHh? xdkt&d,om0u\ xdkzvormywftwGif;ü jzpfay:vmaom t&d,zdkvfonfvnf; yxrpsmef EiS hf,OS af om t&,d zvkd of mvQi fjzpaf yon/f tu,íf 'wk ,d psmepf onwf wYkd iG fwpyf g;yg;EiS hf,OS af om t&d,r\*fudk &&dScJhonf jzpftHh? xdkzvormywf\ twGif;ü jzpfay:vmaom t&d,zdkvfonfvnf; 'wk ,d psme f ponwf wYkd iG f wprf sK;drsK;daom psmeEf iS hf,OS af om t&,d zvkd of nof mvQi f jzpaf yon/f þo-Ykd vQif a&S;OD;pGm xdkzvormywfudk 0ifpm;jcif;onf jzpfayonf/ (0dok'd¨-2-342/)

zvÍöómwdtm'd r[\*¾w0dygumeH 0d, avmukwå&0dygumeÍö ukovo&du©wm'óeH/ psmeawm o&ud w© m'óaeae0apw ¬ aAmZsö\*-F r\*\*¾ 0F aoemy d o&ud w© m 'ówd ma,0gw d a0'wd A/HÁ (r[m#D-2-519/)

þtxufyg t|uxmpum;&yfonfum; r[\*¾Kwf0dygufwdkYuJhodkY avmukwå&m0dygufwdkY\vnf; uok vkd Ef iS hfwol n\f tjzpuf kdjyaom pum;wn;f/ þzvormywtf &mü t&,d r\*Ef iS hft&,d zvkd wf \Ykd psmeftm;jzifh wlonf\tjzpfudk jyjcif;jzifhyifvQif aAmZösif r\*¾ifwdkY\ tpGrf;tm;jzifhvnf; wlonf\ tjzpfudk jytyfNyD;onfomvQif jzpfonf[k od&dSygav/ (r[m#D-2-519/)

## todpdwf rcsKyfyg

þzvormywfonf todpdwf csKyfaom ormywf jzpfavoavm[k ar;&ef &dS\? todpdwf

csKyaf om ormyw f r[wk af Mumi;fu kdb&k m;&iS uf ,kd af wmwf ikd uf a[mMum;xm;awmrf cl \hJ / t&iS tf meEm´ udk,fawmfjrwfu bk&m;&Siftm; þodkY avQmufxm;awmfrlcJh\/ t&Sifbk&m; ...&[ef;tm; ajrü ajr[k trSwf&dSol rjzpf&m? a&ü a&[k trSwf&dSol rjzpf&m? rD;ü rD;[k trSwf&dSol rjzpf&m? avü av[k trSwf&dSol rjzpf&m? tqHk;r&dSaom aumif;uifwnf&mü tq;kHr&aSd om aumi;fuiwf n&f m[ ktrwS &f oSd lrjzp&f m? tq;kHr&aSd om 0nd mPwf n&f mü tq;kHr&aSd om 0dnmPfwnf&m[k trSwf&dSol rjzpf&m? wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&dS[laom wnf&mü wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&dS[laom wn&f m[ k trwS &f oSd l rjzp&f m? onm&oSd nvf n;f r[wk f onmr&oSd nvf n;f r[wk [f al om wn&f mü onm&dSonfvnf; r[kwf onmr&dSonfvnf; r[kwf[laom wnf&m[k trSwf&Sdol rjzpf&m? þ avmuü þavmu[k trSwf&dSol rjzpf&m? wpfyg;aom avmuü wpfyg;aom avmu[k trSwf&Sdol rjzp&f m? xokd yYkd i f jzpaf omvf n;f onm&oSd ul m; jzp&f m\[al om oabm&oSd n hf wnMfunrf I ]orm"}dukd &jcif;onf tb,fodkYvQif jzpfEdkif&mygoenf;[k avQmufxm;\/ (tH-3-262-263/) xdktcgbk&m;&Sifu atmufygtwdkif; ajzMum;awmfrl\/ -----

£"meE´ bdu©K {0H onD a[mwd ]]{wH oEÅH {wH yPDwH? ,'d'H oAÁocFg&oraxm oAÁLy"dy#dedóa\*¾g wPSmu©a,m 0d&ma\*g eda&ma"m edAÁme}}EÅd/ {0H acg tmeE´ od,m bdu©Kaem wxm½layg orm"dy#dvmabm? ,xm ae0 yx0d,H yx0DonD tó? e tmyo®d HtmaygonD tó? e awZo®ð awaZmonD tó? e 0g,o®d H0ga,monD tó? e tmumomeÍöm,wae tmumomeÍöm,weonD tó? e 0dnmPÍöm,wae 0dnmPÍöm,weonD tó? e tmudÍönm,wae tmudÍönm,weonD tó? e ae0onmemonm,wae ae0onmemonm,weonD tó? e

£"avmau £"avmuonD tó? e y&avmau y&avmuonD tó/ onD p ye tómwd/

(tH-3-263/) tmeE´m ...þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf ]]ocFg&tm;vHk; Nidrf;&m Oy"dtm;vHk;udk pGefY&m

wPSmukef&m wyfrufjcif; uif;&m wyfrufjcif; csKyf&mjzpfaom edAÁmefonf Nidrfouf\? xdkedAÁmefonf rGefjrwf\}}[k trSwf&Sdol jzpf\/ tmeE´m ...þodkYvQif &[ef;tm; ajrü ajr[k trSwf&Sdol rjzpf&m? a&ü a&[k trSwf&Sdol rjzpf&m/ rD;ü rD;[k trSwf&Sdol rjzpf&m/ avü av[k trSwf&Sdol rjzpf&m? tqHk;r&Sdaom aumif;uifwnf&mü tqHk;r&Sdaom aumif;uifwnf&m[k trSwf&Sdol rjzpf&m? tqHk; r&Sdaom 0dnmPfwnf&mü tqHk;r&Sdaom 0dnmPfwnf&m[k trSwf&Sdol rjzpf&m/ wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&Sd

[laom wnf&mü wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&Sd[laom wnf&m[k trSwf&Sdol rjzpf&m? onm&Sdonfvnf; r[kwf onmr&Sdonfvnf; r[kwf[laom wnf&mü onm&Sdonfvnf; r[kwf onmr&Sdonfvnf; r[kwf [laom wnf&m[k trSwf&Sdol rjzpf&m? þavmuü þavmu[k trSwf&Sdol rjzpf&m? wpfyg;aom avmuü wpfyg;aom avmu[k trSwf&Sdol rjzpf&m? xdkodkYyif jzpfaomfvnf; onm&Sdolum; jzpf&m\ [laom oabm&Sdonfh wnfMunfrI ]orm"d}udk &jcif;onf jzpf&m\[k rdefYawmfrl\/ (tH-3-263/) toifolawmfaumif; em;vnfEdkif&ef tenf;i,f xyfrHí &Sif;vif; wifjyyg&ap/ a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvf wpfOD;onf yx0DuodkPf;0ef;udk teEÅpMu0VmodkYwdkifatmif jzefYMuufvsuf yx0DuodkPf;vQif tm½kH&Sdaom yxrpsmefudk 0ifpm;\/ ,if;yxrpsmefemrfw&m;wdkYum; yx0DuodkPf;vQif tm½kH&Sdaom yx0DuodkPf;vQif trSwfonm &Sdaom yx0D = ajrü yx0D = ajr[k trSwfonm &Sdaom emrfw&m;pkwwYkd n;f/ a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f ,i;fyx0uD oPkd ;fvQi f tm½&Hk adS om psmeef mrwf &m;wuYkd kdvuP© ma&; oHk;wef wifum 0dyóem½Ivsuf zvormywfudk 0ifpm;\/ ,if;zdkvfpdwfum; yx0DuodkPf;udk tm½kH rjyK? edAÁmefudkom tm½kHjyK\? ajrü ajr[k trSwfr&Sd? edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfüom trSwfonmESifh ,SOfaom wnfMunfaom orm"donf jzpfae\/ 'kwd,psmef wwd,psmef pwkw¬psmefwdkYudk 0ifpm;í ,if; psmefemrfw&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem½Ií zvormywfudk 0ifpm;&müvnf; enf;wlrSwfyg/ wpfzef ,if;yx0D uodkPf;ü tmumoudk wpfzufowf ESvHk;oGif;í tmumoudk jrifcJhaomf tmumoudkom ESvHk; oGif;vsuf ,if;tmumoudk teEÅpMu0VmodkY wdkifatmif jzefYMuufvsuf tmumomeÍöm,wepsmef ormywuf kd 0ipf m;\/ tq;kHr&adS om aumi;fuiwf n&f mü tq;kHr&adS om aumi;fuiwf n&f m[ k trwS f &Sdol jzpf\/ wpfzef ,if;tmumomeÍöm,wepsmefemrfw&m;pkudk vu©Pm,mOfwifum 0dyóem½Ivsu f zvormywuf kd0ipf m;\? ,i;fzvormywef mrwf &m;pok n f eAd mÁ euf okd m tm½jHkyK\? aumi;fuif ynwfudk tm½kH rjyK? tqHk;r&Sdaom aumif;uifwnf&mü tqHk;r&Sdaom aumif;uifwnf&m[k trSwf

&Sdol rjzpfav&m/ wpfzef ,if;tqHk;r&Sdaom aumif;uiftm½kHvQif wnf&m&Sdaom tmumomeÍöm,wepsmefpdwf 0dnmPfudk tm½kHjyKí 0dnmPÍöm,wepsmeformywfudk 0ifpm;\? tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPfvQif wn&f mtm½&Hk adS om psmeof rmywwf n;f? tq;kHr&adS om 0nd mPwf n&f mü tq;kHr&adS om 0nd mPwf n-f &m[k trSwf&Sdolwnf;/ wpfzef ,if;0dnmPÍöm,we psmefemrfw&m;wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOf wifum 0dyóem½Ivsuf zvormywfudk 0ifpm;\/ ,if;zvormywf emrfw&m;pkwdkYonf edAÁmefudkom tm½kH jyKMu\? tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPf = tqHk;r&Sdaom aumif;uifynwfvQif wnf&mtm½kH &Sdaom 0dnmPfudk tm½kH rjyKMuay/ tqHk;r&Sdaom 0dnmPfwnf&mü tqHk;r&Sdaom 0dnmPfwnf&m[k trSwf r&Sdol jzpf\/

wpfzef a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf 0dnmPÍöm,wepsmef jzpfaecdkuf0,f tmumomeÍöm,we 0dnmPf\ Oyg'f-XD-bif taetm;jzifh xif&Sm;r&SdrIudk tm½kHjyKí ]]ew¬d udÍöd = bmrQ r&Sd}}[k ½Ivsuf tmuÍd nö m,wepsmeof rmywuf kd0ipf m;\? ,i;formywuf m; tmumomeÍmö ,we0nd mP\f r&jdSci;f ew¬dabmynwfudk tm½kHjyK\/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&Sd[laom wnf&mü wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&Sd[laom wnf&m[k trSwf&Sdol jzpf\/ wpfzef ,if;tmudÍönm,wepsmefemrfw&m;wdkYudk vu©Pm ,mO f wiuf m 0yd óem½vI su f zvormywuf kd0ipf m;\? ,i;f zvormywef mrwf &m;pok n f eAd mÁ euf -kd om tm½kHjyK\? wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&Sdaom wnf&mü wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&Sdaom wnf&m[k trSwfr&Sdol jzpf\/ wpfzef a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPf\ r&Sdjcif; ew¬dabmynwfü Nidrf-

0yfpGm uyfí wnfaeaom ,if;tmudÍönm,wepsmefpdwfudkyif t½IcHtm½kHxm;í ]]þ0dnmPfonf Nird of u\f ? þ0nd mPof n f reG jfrw\f }}[ k ½vI su f ae0onmemonm,wepseof rmywuf kd 0ipf m;\/ ae0onmemonm,weormyw[f ol n f ½ek &Yf i;fMur;fwr;faom onmum; r&?dS tveG tYf veG f ord af rUG E;lnahH om onmom&odS jzi hfonm&odS nvf n;f r[wk fonmr&odS nvf n;f r[wk af om ormywwf n;f/ þ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf onm&Sdonfvnf; r[kwf onmr&Sdonfvnf; r[kwf[laom wnf&mü onm&odS nvf n;f r[wk f onmr&odS nvf n;f r[wk [f al om wn&f m[ k trwS &f odS wl n;f/ a,m\*g0p& y\*k Kd¾vof n f,i;f ae0onmemonm,wepsmeof rmyw femrwf &m;puk kdvuP© m,mO fwiuf m 0yd óem½Ivsuf zvormywfudk 0ifpm;\/ ,if; zvormywfemrfw&m;pkum; edAÁmefudk tm½kHjyK\/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf onm&Sdonfvnf; r[kwf onmr&Sdonfvnf; r[kwf[laom wnf&mü (= ae0onm emonm,we emrfw&m;pkü) onm&Sdonfvnf; r[kwf onmr&Sdonfvnf; r[kwfaom wnf&m[k trSwfr&Sdol jzpfav\/ odkYaomf onm&Sdolum; jzpf&m\/ tmayguodkPf; awaZmuodkPf; 0ga,m uoPkd ;f ponwf üYkd vn;f en;fw loabmayguyf gav/ þum; txuyf g ygVad wm\f tusO;fcsKywf n;f/ ,cktcgü txufyg ygVdawmf\ qdkvdk&if;udk zGihfqdkaom t|uxmtzGifhudk qufvufí wifjy tyfygonf/ onD p ye tómwd tx p yeó ormywåd o0dwuúormywåda,0 tómwd 0kpöwd/

{wH oEÅH {wH yPDwEÅd oEÅH oEÅEÅd tayÜwGm edodEéó 'd0orÜd pdwåKyÜga'g ]]oEÅH oEÅ}}aEÉ0 y0wåwd? yPDwH yPDwEÅd tayÜwGm edodEéó 'd0orÜd pdwåKyÜga'g ]]yPDwH yPDw}}aEÉ0 y0wåwd/ ,'d'H oAÁocFg&oraxmwd edAÁmeH edAÁmeEÅd tayÜwGm edodEéó 'd0orÜd pdwåKyÜga'g ]]edAÁmeH edAÁme}}aEÉ0 y0wåwDwd oAÁarÜwH zvormywådorm"d H oE¨m, 0kwåH/ y/ opdwåum ar om ormywåd ta[mod/

(tH-|-3-288/)

þ zvormywfum; onm&Sdaom ormywf jzpf\? pdwf&Sdaom opdwåu ormywf jzpf\/ ]]{wH oEÅH {wH oEÅH = þedAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfonf Nidrf;at;\? þedAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfonf Nidrf;at;\/}}[k ESvHk;oGif;um tyÜemzdkvfodkY qdkufa&mufapí zvormywfudk 0ifpm;vsuf xdkifaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü wpfaeYywfvHk;aomfvnf; ]]oEÅ oEÅ}}[líyifvQif zdkvfpdwfapwoduf tpOfonf jzpfay:í ae\/ ]]yPDw yPDw = rGefjrwf\ rGefjrwf\}}[k ESvHk;oGif;um tyÜemzdkvfodkY qukd af &muaf pí zvormywuf kd0ipf m;vsu fxikd af eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf wpaf eyY wvf ;kH aomvf n;f zvkd pf wd af pwoud tf pOof n f]]yPwD yPwD }}[íl omvQi fjzpaf y:ae\/ ]]eAd mÁ e feAd mÁ e}f}[íl ESvHk;oGif;um tyÜemzdkvfodkY qdkufa&mufapí zvormywfudk 0ifpm;vsuf xdkifaeaom a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü wpfaeYywfvHk;aomfvnf; zdkvfpdwfapwoduf tpOfonf ]]edAÁmef edAÁmef}}[líomvQif jzpaf y:ae\/ þpum;&ytf m;v;kHu kd zvormywoåd rm"ud kd &n&f ,G af wmrf íl b&k m;&iS of n f a[mMum; awmfrl\/ þzvormywfum; pdwf&Sdaom pdwfrcsKyfaom opdwåu ormywf jzpfavNyD/

(tH-|-3-288/) þygVdawmf t|uxmwdkYESifhtnD zvormywf[lonf todpdwfcsKyfNidrf;aom ormywfrsKd;um; r[kwfay/ todpdwfcsKyfNidrf;aom ormywfum; eda&m"ormywfom jzpfonf/ atmufyg t|uxm tzGifhudk zwf½IMunfhyg/

uo®m ormyZÆEÅDwd ocFg&meH y0wådaba' OuúP²dwGm 'da|0 "ar® tpdwåum [kwGm ]]eda&m"H

edAÁmeH ywGm okcH 0d[&dómrm}}wd ormyZÆEÅd/ (0dok'¨d-2-347/) edAÁmeH ywGmwd tEkyg'daooedAÁmeH ywGm 0d,/ (r[m#D-2-526/)

ormyw&f pS yf g;u kd&&adS wmrf Mluon hftem\*gr f&[EmÅ t&iS jfrwwf oYkd n fead &m"ormywuf kd0ipf m;-

awmfrlEdkifMu\/ tb,faMumifh eda&m"ormywfudk 0ifpm;awmfrlMuukefoenf;[lrl ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif; ysufjcif;ü tjrJvdkvdk jrifawGUae&ojzifh NiD;aiGUawmfrlMuí rsufjrifavmu ypöu© twåabmü yifvQif pdwfapwoduf r&Sdukefonfjzpfí onm-a0'emwdkYESifh wuGaom pdwfapwodufwdkY\ csKyf&m jzpaf om tEyk g'ad oo eAd mÁ e"mwof Ykda&muuf ek of uohJ Ykdqi;f&uJ i;fonjfzpíf csr;fcsr;fomom aeuek -f tHh[k þodkY ESvHk;oGif;aomaMumifh eda&m"ormywfudk 0ifpm;awmfrlMuukef\/ (0dok'¨d-2-347/) t| ormywådvmbdaem ye tem\*grdaemç cDPmo0g p ormyZÆEÅd/ (0dok'¨d-2-344/) þ pdwfapwodufwdkY\ csKyfNidrf;rI (pdwåZ½kyfwdkY\ csKyfNidrf;rI) eda&m"ormywfum; avmuDpsmef ormywf (8)yg;wdkYudk &&SdawmfrlMuonfh tem\*grfESifh &[EÅmt&SifjrwfBuD;wdkYom 0ifpm;í &Edkifaom ormywfwpfrsKd; jzpf\/ tu,íf toiof al wmaf umi;fon f avmupD smeof rmyw f (8)yg;uvkd n;f r&&adS o;on f jzptf ?hH tem\*gr f&[EmÅ vn;f rjzpaf o;on fjzptf ?hH toiof al wmaf umi;f\oEmÅ eüf topd wd fcsKyNfird ;faeaom ormywf wpfrsKd;onf jzpfEdkif\ rjzpfEdkif\[laom tcsufudk pOf;pm;oifhvSayonf/ taMumif;rl -----

0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm (0dok'¨d-2-344/) ü -----

1/ ykxkZeftm;vHk;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;ç

2/ aomwmyeftm;vHk;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;ç

3/ ou'g\*grftm;vHk;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;ç

4/ psmeftap; cef;ajcmufaeonfh tem\*grftm;vHk;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;ç

5/ psmeftap; cef;ajcmufaeonfh &[EÅmtm;vHk;wdkYonfvnf;aumif; ----ead &m"ormywuf kdr0ipf m;Eikd af Mumi;fu kdziG qhf xkd m;ayon/f ,cwk pzf e fquvf uíf zvormywf taMumif;udk qufvuf wifjytyfygonf/

## t&SnfwnfwHh&ef taMumif; oHk;rsKd;

wa,m acg tm0kaom ypö,m tedrdwåm, apawm0drkwåd,m Xdwd,m oAÁedrdwåmeÍö treod-

uma&m? tedrdwåm, p "mwk,m reoduma&m? ykaAÁ p tbdocFga&m/ (r-1-371/) igh&Sif aum|du ...ocFg&edrdwfuif;aom edAÁmefvQif tm½kH&Sdaom apawm0drkwåd[k qdktyfaom

zvormyw\f ç wpef n;f tepd mö Eyk óemu kdtO;DjyKojzi hf0ipf m;tyaf om apawm0rd wk [då qk tkd yaf om zvormyw\f zvkd pf wd tf pO f yAEt¨ m;jzi hf Mumjriphf mG wnwf jhHci;fimS taMumi;fw&m;woYkd n f o;kHrsK;dwYkd wnf;/

1/ tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&edrdwfwdkYudk = ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ESvHk;roGif;jcif;ç

2/ ocFg&edrdwf uif;qdwfjcif;aMumifh tedrdwå trnf&aom tocFw"mwf edAÁmefudk ESvHk;oGif;jcif;

ESvHk;rljcif;ç

3/ zvormywf0ifpm;onfrS a&S;tzdkYü = zvormywf r0ifpm;rD vonfvnf;aumif; aeonf vn;faumi;f (em&oD nvf n;faumi;f) þrQavmuaf om t&yof Ykda&muvf waf om fzvormywrf S xtHh[k umv tydkif;tjcm;udk ,lonf\ tpGrf;jzifh pdwfudk jyKjyifjcif; ----þo;kHrsK;duek af om taMumi;fwjYkdzi hfzvkd pf wd tf pO fyAEt¨ m;jzi hfMumjripf mG wnwf jhHci;fon fjzp\f /

(r-1-371/) ykaAÁ p tbdocFg& ----- xdkoHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif ykaAÁ p tbdocFg&[lonf zvormywfudk 0ifpm;onfrS

a&S;ü zvormywfudk r0ifpm;rD ]]vonfvnf;aumif; aeonfvnf;aumif; þrQaom t&yfXmeodkY a&mufvwfaomf zvormywfrS xtHh}}[k tcsdefumvudk ykdif;jcm;jcif;onf tbdocFg& rnf\/ rSefayon f----- þrnfaom umvü zvormywfrS xtHh[k þodkY ydkif;jcm;tyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh xdk zvormywf\ tMuifrQavmufaom umvywfvHk; xdkydkif;jcm;tyfaom tcsdefumvonf ra&muf&Sd vmao;? xrkd Qavmuaf om umvywvf ;kH xzkd vormyw\f tpOrf jyw f yAEt¨ m;jzi hf wnwf jhHci;fonf jzpf\/ þodkYvQif xdkzvormywf\ Mum&SnfpGm wnfwHhjcif;onf jzpf\[k rSwfom;ygav/

(0dok'¨d-2-343/)

## zvormywfrS xEdkifjcif;\ taMumif; ESpfrsKd;

a' G acg tm0ak om yp,ö m terd wd må , apawm0rd wk ,då m 0|k mem, oAeÁ rd wd må eÍ ö reoud ma&mç

tedrdwåm, p "mwk,m treoduma&m/ (r-1-371/) igh&Sif aum|du ...tedrdwårnfaom apawm0drkwåd = zvormywfrS xjcif;\ taMumif;

w&m;wdkYonf ESpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/

1/ tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&edrdwfwdkYudk ESvHk;oGif;jcif;vnf;aumif;ç

2/ ocFg&edrdwfwdkYrS uif;qdwfjcif;aMumifh tedrdwå trnf&aom tocFw"mwfudk ESvHk;roGif;jcif;aMumivhf n;faumi;f --þESpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;[k a[mMum;awmfrljcif;aMumifh xdkzvormywfrS ESpfrsKd;ukefaom tjcif;t&m-

wdkYjzifh xjcif;onf jzpf\/ (r-1-371/) xykd gVad wmüf oAÁedrdwåmeHt& tvHk;pHkaom edrdwf[lonf tvHk;pHkaom ½kyfedrdwf a0'emedrdwf

onmerd wd focgF&erd wd f0nd mPerd wd wf wYkd n;f/ a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n fxekd rd wd tf m;v;kHwuYkd kdwpaf ygi;fwnf; wpfNydKifeufwnf; tu,fíum; ESvHk;roGif;Edkifay/ odkYaomf oAÁo\*Fg[du = tvHk;pHkudk t<uif; tuse f r& dSuek pf iaf tmi f ord ;fusK;H,ol n\f tprG ;fjzi hfþoAeÁ rd wd må e[H al om pum;u kda[mMum;awmf rjlci;f jzpof n/f xokd Ykdtv;kHpakH om ocgF&erd wd wf uYkd kdwpaf ygi;fwn;f wpNfyKdief uwf n;f EvS ;kHoiG ;fjci;f\ rjzpfoifhaomaMumifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ b0if\ tm½kHjzpfaom uH-ur®edrdwf-\*wdedrdwf[laom oHk; rsKd;aom tm½kHwdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom tm½kHudk b0ifpdwfESifh ,SOfaom reodum&apwodufjzifh ESvHk; oiG ;faom t&,d om0utm; zvormywrf S xjci;fon f jzp\f / þovYkd Qi f xzkd vormywrf S xjci;fukd od&Sdygav/ (0dok'¨d-2-343/)

## 8/ zdkvf\ tjcm;rJhü tb,fw&m;onf jzpfay:vmoenf; 9/ zdkvfonfvnf; tb,fw&m;\ tjcm;rJhü jzpfoenf;

1/ a&S;a&S;aom zdkvfpdwf\ tjcm;rJhü aemufaemufaom zdkvfpdwfonfomvQifrlvnf; jzpf\/

2/ tvHk;pHkaom zdkvfpdwfwdkY\ aemufqHk;jzpfaom zdkvfpdwf\ tjcm;rJhü b0ifonfrlvnf; jzpf\/ wpfzef t&d,zdkvfonfvnf; -----

1/ t&d,r\*f\ tjcm;rJhüjzpfaom t&d,zdkvfvnf; &Sd\?

2/ t&d,zdkvf\ tjcm;rJhüjzpfaom t&d,zdkvfvnf; &Sd\/

3/ tEkvHkrnfaom a\*gMwbk\ tjcm;rJhüjzpfaom t&d,zdkvfvnf; &Sd\/

4/ ae0onmemonm,we ukodkvf Bud,m\ tjcm;rJhüjzpfaom t&d,zdkvfvnf; &Sd\/

1/ xdkwGif r\*¾0Dxdü t&d,r\*f\ tjcm;rJhüjzpfaom tOD;qHk;jzpfaom t&d,zdkvfonf jzpf\/

2/ r\*¾0Dxdüaomfvnf;aumif; zvormywåd0Dxdüaomfvnf;aumif; a&S;a&S;aom t&d,zdkvf\ tjcm;rühJ jzpaf om aemuaf emuaf om t&,d zvkd of n f t&,d zvkd \f tjcm;rühJ jzpaf om t&,d zvkd f jzpf\/

3/ zvormyw0då xD wd üYkd a&;SO;Dacgiqf ;kHjzpaf om tpq;kH t&,d zvkd of n ftEvk rkH naf om a\*gMwb\k tjcm;rJhü jzpf\/ þ zvormywdå 0DxdwdkYü tEkvHkudk a\*gMwbk[lí od&Sdygav/ y|mef;a'oemawmfü þodkY

a[mMum;xm;awmrf \l / ----t&[awm tEkavmrH zvormywåd,m teEÅ&ypöa,e ypöa,m/ aou©meH tEkavmrH zv-

ormywåd,m teEÅ&ypöa,e ypöa,m/ (y|me-1-138/)

&[EÅmyk\*¾dKvf\ tEkvHkonf t&[wåzdkvf zvormywftm; teEÅ&ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyK\/ aou©yk\*¾dKvf\ tEkvHkonf zvormywftm; teEÅ&ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyK\/ (y|me-1-138/)

4/ tMui f tem\*grzd vkd f orYkd [wk f t&[wzå vkd jfzi hf tem\*gryf \*k Kd¾v f orYkd [wk f &[EmÅ y\*k Kd¾v\f ead &m" ormywfrS xjcif;onf jzpf\? xdk eda&m"ormywfrS xjcif; 0k|metjzpfjzifh qdktyfaom tem\*grdzdkvf orYkd [wk ft&[wzå vkd of n fae0onmemonm,weuok vkd forYkd [wk fBu,d maZm\ tjcm;rühJ jzp\f /

(0dok'¨d-2-343/) ormywf &Spfyg;udk &&Sdawmfrlaom tem\*grfyk\*¾dKvfonf eda&m"ormywfudk 0ifpm;vdkcJhaomf ,k\*e'¨enf;jzifh yxrpsmefrSonf 0dnmPÍöm,wepsmefodkY wdkifatmif orx0dyóemudk yGm;rsm;&\? tmuÍd nö m,wepsmeuf kd 0ipf m;Ny;Dí ,i;fpsmerf xS í yAk uÁ pd ö av;yg;wuYkd kd jyK&\? xakd emi f ae0onmemonm,wepsmeof rmywuf kd 0ipf m;&\/ xakd emi f wpBfurd f orYkd [wk f EpS Bfurd af om ae0onmemonm,wepsmefwdkY jzpfNyD;aemuf pdwfr&Sd jzpfoGm;\ = eda&m"ormywfodkY qdkufa&mufoGm;\/ tcsdef umvaphí eda&m"ormywfrS xaomtcg tem\*grdzdkvfaZm wpfBudrf us\/ ae0onmemonm,we ukodkvfaZm\ aemifüjzpfaom tem\*grdzdkvfaZmwnf;/ tu,fí &[EÅmyk\*¾dKvfonf eda&m" ormywfudk 0ifpm;onf jzpfthH tvm;wlyif jyKusifh&\/ xl;jcm;onfrSm &[EÅmt&Sifjrwf\ oEÅmefü Bu,d maZmrsm;om jzpEf ikd Mfu\/ xakd Mumi hf&[EmÅ t&iS jfrw\f oEmÅ eüf ae0onmemonm,weBu,d m aZm\ tjcm;rJhü t&[wåzdkvfaZm us\[k rSwfyg/ tcsed uf mv umG jcm;r I ----- tem\*grf odkYr[kwf &[EÅmt&SifjrwfwdkYonf ckepf&uf ydkif;jcm;í

ead &m"ormywuf kd0ipf m;on fjzptf ?hH ead &m"ormywof Ykdrqukd rf Djzpaf y:omG ;aom ae0onmemonm ,weaZmESifh eda&m"ormywfrS xaomtcg tpOD;pGm jzpfaom tem\*grdzdkvfaZm odkYr[kwf t&[wå zvkd af ZmwoYkd n fcek p&f uyf wvf ;kH tcsed uf mv a0;umG r&I adS e\/ ead &m"ormywtf wiG ;fü pwd af pwoud f pdwåZ½kyfwdkYonf vHk;0 csKyfNidrf;aeMu\/ ur®Z½kyf OwkZ½kyf tm[m&Z½kyfwdkYom qufvufjzpfaeMu\/ xokd Ykd ae0onmemonm,weaZmEiS hf t&,d zvkd af Zmw\Ykd cek p&f uvf eG jfci;f &adS omvf n;f Zmwf

rwlaom ½kyfw&m;jzifh (= ur®Z½kyf OwkZ½kyf tm[m&Z½kyfjzifh) tjcm;tqD;&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh xdk Zmwrf wal om ½yk wf &m;jzi hf jcm;q;Dxm;aomvf n;f jcm;q;Don f rrn&f um; ae0onmemonm,we psmefudk 0ifpm;NyD;aemuf eda&m"ormywfodkY qdkufa&mufí wpfzef eda&m"ormywfrS xaomtcg ckepf&ufavmufyif Mumaomfvnf; tem\*grfyk\*¾dKvftm; tem\*grdzdkvfaZm t&[EÅyk\*¾dKvftm; t&[wå zvkd af Zm us\/ ,i;fzvkd af Zmon f ae0onmemonm,weaZm\ tjcm;rühJ jzpaf om zvkd af Zm rn\f / xtkd xuyf g zvkd af ZmtrsK;drsK;dwwYkd iG f r\*0¾ xD üd jzpaf om zvkd af Zmu kd xm;í <ui;faom tv;kHpakH om

t&d,zdkvfonf zvormywf\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfaom t&d,zdkvf rnf\/ r\*¾0Dxdüaomfvnf;aumif; zvormywåd0Dxdüaomfvnf;aumif; jzpfonf\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmaomç udavom tyl"mwf\ tcsif;cyfodrf; Nidrf;at;avNyD;aom rao&m tNrdKufedAÁmefvQif tm½kH&Sdaomç rwifhw,fp&m udavom tnpftaMu; r&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh wifhw,fvSaomç wPSm[laom avmumrdoudk axG;tefNyD;aomç tNidrf;BuD;Nidrf; tat;BuD;at;onfh oEÅdokctppf tjzpfBuD;jzpfaomç rGefjrwfaom t&d,r\*f\ tusKd;jzpfaom t&d,zdkvfonf rao&m tNrdKufaq;jzifh a&mpyfxm;tyfaom ysm;uJhodkY rSefuefaom oabmwn;f[al om tqMDoZm"mwEf iS hfjynphf akH om piMfu,vf aS om om,mtyaf omç r[\*K¾wuf ok vkd f avmuwk &å muok vkd wf xYkd u f tveG vf Qi f om,mty f csKNdred af umi;fjrwaf om t&om&adS omç r\*cf sr;fom xufvnf; zdkvfcsrf;omonf omvGefí Nidrfoufat;jronf\ tjzpfaMumifh trGefjrwfqHk; jzpfaomç tMui f tomq;kH tjrwqf ;kHaom tEwk &å ock jzi hftcsi;fcyof rd ;f ajcmuaf oUGon\f tjzprf S ui;fojzihf pGwfpdkvsuf &Sd\/ t&,d moci f t&iS af umi;f t&iS jfrwwf oYkd nof m o;kHaqmicf pH m;xukd of jzi hft&,d moci f t&iS -f

jrwfwdkY\om Opömjzpfaom xdkomrnzdkvf\ &o"mwf&nf tqDtESpfjzpfí jzpfaomç rdrdxuf tvGef turJ & dS taumi;fq;kH tomq;kH tjrwqf ;kH t&omjzpaf om xokd aYkd om zvkd cf sr;fomu kd ynm& dS a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f 0yd óembm0emu kd ymG ;í BuKd;yr;fcahJ om f &&EdS ikd af y\/ xaYkd Mumi hf t&,d zvkd \f þtwk r& dStaumi;fq;kH tomq;kH tjrwqf ;kH t&omu kdo;kHaqmicf pH m;&jci;fon fþomoemawmüf 0yd óem bm0em\ tusKd;tmedoif[lí ac:qdktyfygayownf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-343-344/)

## 0dyóem oHk;rsKd;

0dyóem yaeom wd0d"m a[mwd ocFg&y&d\*PSeu0dyóemç zvormywåd0dyóemç eda&m"ormywåd 0dyóemwd/ ww¬ ocFg&y&d\*PSeu0dyóem rE´m 0g a[mwk wdu©m 0g? r\*¾ó y'|meH a[mwda,0/ zvormywåd0dyóem wdu©m0 0¥wd r\*¾bm0emo'dom/ eda&m"ormywåd 0dyóem ye emwdrE´emwdwdu©m 0¥wd/ (0dok'¨d-2-347-348/) þ 0dyóemonf -----

1/ ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;wwfaom 0dyóemç

2/ zvormywfudk aqmifwwfaom 0dyóemç

3/ eda&m"ormywfudk aqmifwwfaom 0dyóem[k ----þodkYvQif oHk;rsKd; &Sdayonf/

1/ xdkoHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;wwfaom ocFg&y&d\*PSeu0dyóemonf EkHYonf rvl n;f jzpcf sijfzpyf gapç xuof nrf vl n;f jzpcf sijfzpyf gap t&,d r\*\f e;DpmG aom taMumi;fw&m;onf jzpfonfomvQifwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-347/) tu,fí 0dyóemonf EkHYonfjzpfrl aES;aom tbdnmOf&Sdaom 'E¨mbdnr\*fudk NyD;pD;apEdkif\/ tu,fí 0dyóemonf xufonfjzpfrl vsifjrefaom tbdnmOf&Sdaom cdyÜgbdnr\*fudk NyD;pD;apEkdif\/ þum; 0yd óem\ EoYHk n\f tjzp fxuof n\f tjzpüf x;ljcm;rwI n;f/ pipf prf mS r l0yd óemvuP© moYkd a&muf&Sdaeaom 0dyóemrSefu t&d,r\*f\ taMumif;w&m;onf jzpfonfomvQifwnf;[k rSwfyg/

(r[m#D-2-526/)

2/ zvormywuf kdaqmiwf waf om zvormyw0då yd óemum; xujfruaf om wud 0© yd óemonf omvQif jzpfoifhayonf/ xdk0dyóemonf ocFg&w&m;vQif tm½kH&Sdonf rSefaomfvnf; tvHk;pHkaom ocgF&w&m;wrYkd S qwk ef pjfyevf naf om tjci;ft&mtm;jziohf mvQi f jzpjfci;faMumivhf n;faumi;fç t&,d r\*fuJhodkY ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ uif;qdwf&m 0docFg& edAÁmeftm½kHü jzpfaom t&d,zdkvf\ taMumif;w&m; jzpfaomaMumifhvnf;aumif; jzpfayonf/ t&d,r\*fudk yGm;apjcif; r\*¾bm0emESifh wlnDayonf/

(0dok'¨d-2-348/ r[m#D-2-526-527/) 3/ eda&m"ormywåd0dyóemum; rEkHYvGef; rxufvGef;rlum; oifhonfom jzpfayonf/

(0dok'¨d-2-348/) tvGefEkHYaom 0dyóemonf orx vGefuJonfjzpfí ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk csKyfapjcif;ü rpGrf;Edkifonjfzp&f um; orxvQiftNy;Dtq;kH&odS n fjzpwf w\f / tveG xf ujfruaf om 0yd óemonuf m; ÓPf vGefuJonfjzpfí tvGeftuJESifhwuG ocFg&w&m;wdkYü tjypfudk jrifjcif;aMumifh zvormywfvQif tNyD;tqHk; &Sdonf jzpfwwf\/ xdkYaMumifh ]]eda&m"ormywåd0dyóemum; rEkHYvGef; rxufvGef;rlum; oifhonfom jzpfayonf}}[k t|uxmu zGifhqdkjcif; jzpfonf/ (r[m#D-2-527/) þtxufyg t|uxm\ owfrSwfcsuft& zvormywfudk 0ifpm;vdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf

onf 0dyóemÓPfudk xufjrufpl;&Sonfh wdu©0dyóemÓPfjzpfatmif txl;yif BudK;yrf;&rnf jzpfayonf/

tu,íf zvormywtf viYkd mS &n&f ,G cf surf &bdS Jtxurf \* ftxuzf vkd tf viYkd mS ruek af o;aom uad vomrsm;u kduek &f e ftviYkd mS [al om &n&f ,G rf eS ;fxm;csu fO;Dwncf sujfzi hf0yd óemu kdjzpaf pcrhJ ul m; a&;SwiG f a&;om;wijfycohJ nthf wikd ;f x0kd yd óemon f txurf \* f txuzf vdk uf kd &jci;f\ tm;Bu;Daom rSD&m Oyedó, taMumif;w&m;om jzpfrnf jzpfayownf;/ þwGifa&GUum; ----oAÁH bdu©a0 tebdZmeH ty&dZmeH t0d&mZ,H tyÜZ[H tbaAÁm 'ku©u©,m,/ y / oAÁH p acg

bdu©a0 tbdZmeH y&dZmeH 0d&mZ,H yZ[H baAÁm 'ku©u©,m,/ (oH-2-249-250/)

&[ef;wdkY ...tvHk;pHkaom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg; ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;udk Ówy&dnm ynmjzifh xdk;xiG ;fí royd gbçJ w&D Py&nd m ynmjzi hfyikd ;fjcm;í royd gbçJ xtkd v;kHpakH om Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg; ½yk wf &m; emrfw&m;wdkY\ tay:ü wG,fwm rufarmvsuf&Sdaom wPSmudk y[mey&dnm ynmjzifh uif;jywf

½kyfodrf; csKyfNidrf;atmif rusifhEdkifygbJ ry,fpGefYEdkifygbJ 'ku©ukefjcif;iSm rxdkuf/ y /

&[ef;wdkY ...pifppfrSmrl tvHk;pHkaom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg; ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;udk Ówy&dnm ynmjzifh xdk;xGif;í odonf&Sdaomfç wD&Py&dnm ynmjzifh ydkif;jcm;í odonf&Sdaomfç xdktvHk;pHkaom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg; ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYtay:ü wG,fwm rufarmvsuf&Sdaom wPSmudk y[mey&d-

nm ynmjzi hf ui;fjyw½f yk of rd ;f csKyNfird ;fatmi f usiEhf ikd cf ahJ om f y,pf eG EYf ikd cf ahJ om f 'uk u© ek jfci;fimS xukd \f / þodkY paom bk&m;&Sif\ rkcygXfawmfrsm;udk OD;xdyf&Guf yefqifvsuf oHo&m0#fqif;&J 'ku© t00wdkY\ ukefqHk;&m jzpfaom edAÁmefudk rsufarSmufjyKEdkif&ef tvdkYiSm edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g = edAÁmef a&mufaMumif; usifhpOf trnf&aom tvHk;pHkaom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg; ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudk y&dnm ynm oHk;yg;wdkYjzifh ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; odatmif usifhyHk usifhpOf tvHk;pHkonf NyD;qHk;NyD jzpfayonf/ bk&m;&Sif\ wdkufwGef;csuf Oa,smZOf

&[ef;wdkY ...rnfonfhyk\*¾dKvfrqdk þowdy|mefav;yg;wdkYudk ckepfESpfwdkYywfvHk; þigbk&m;&Sif a[mjyxm;aom en;ftwikd ;f ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk jfim;t?hH xokd YkdymG ;rsm;tm;xwk af om y\*k Kd¾vtf m; rsuaf rmS uf b0üyif t&[wåzdkvfudk jzpfapç Oyg'gef t<uif;&Sdao;vQif tem\*grdzdkvfudk jzpfap - þzdkvfESpfyg; wdkYwGif wpfyg;yg;aom zdkvfudk trSef&ayrnf[k tvdk&dStyfay\/

&[e;fw Ykd...cek pEf pS uf kd xm;bOd ;D? &[e;fw Ykd ...rnof nyhf \*k Kd¾vrf q kd þowyd |meaf v;yg;wuYkd kd ajcmufESpfwdkYywfvHk; þigbk&m;&Sif a[mjyxm;aom enf;twdkif; yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfjim;tHh/ y / ig;ESpfwdkY ywfvHk;/ av;ESpfwdkYywfvHk;/ oHk;ESpfwdkYywfvHk;/ ESpfESpfwdkYywfvHk;/ wpfESpfywfvHk;/

&[e;fw Ykd ...wpEf pS uf kd xm;bOd ;D? &[e;fw Ykd ...rnof nyhf \*k Kd¾vrf q kd þowyd |meaf v;yg;wuYkd kd ckepfvwdkYywfvHk; þigbk&m;&Sif a[mjyxm;aom enf;twdkif; yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfjim;tHh? xdkodkY yGm;rsm; tm;xkwfaom yk\*¾dKvftm; rsufarSmufb0üyifvQif t&[wåzdkvfudk jzpfapç Oyg'gef t<uif;&dSao;vQif tem\*grdzdkvfudk jzpfap - þzdkvfESpfyg;wdkYwGif wpfyg;yg;aom zdkvfudk trSef&ayrnf[k tvdk&dStyfay\/

&[e;fw Ykd...cek pvf u kdxm;bOd ;D? &[e;fw Ykd ...rnof n hfy\*k Kd¾vrf q kdþowyd |meaf v;yg;wuYkd kd ajcmufvwdkYywfvHk; þigbk&m;&Sif a[mjyxm;aom enf;twdkif; yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfjim;tHh/ y / ig;vwdkY ywfvHk;/ av;vwdkYywfvHk;/ oHk;vwdkYywfvHk;/ ESpfvwdkYywfvHk;/ wpfvywfvHk;/ vcGJywfvHk;/

&[ef;wdkY ...vcGJudk xm;bdOD;? &[ef;wdkY ...rnfonfhyk\*¾dKvfrqdk þowdy|mefav;yg;wdkYudk ckepf&ufywfvHk; þigbk&m;&Sif a[mjyxm;aom enf;twdkif; yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfjim;tHh/ xdkodkY yGm;rsm; tm;xwk af om y\*k Kd¾vtf m; rsuaf rmS ubf 0üyi ft&[wzå vkd uf kdjzpaf pç Oyg'ge ft<ui;f&aSd o;vQi ftem\*grdzdkvfudk jzpfap - þzdkvfESpfyg;wdkYwGif wpfyg;yg;aom zdkvfudk trSef&ayrnf[k tvdk&dStyf\/

(r-1-90/)

« oAÁrÜd apwH rZösdraó0 ae,syk\*¾vó 0aoe 0kwåH/ wdu©ynH ye oE¨m, ]]ygawm tEkoda|m om,H 0daooH t"d\*rdówd? om,H tEkoda|m ygawm 0daooH t"d\*rdówD}}wd 0kwåH/

(r-|-1-305/) cek pEf pS uf kd tveG qf ;kHxm;í cek p&f uuf kd tapmq;kHxm;í owrf wS af zmjfyxm;tyaf om txuyf g bk&m;&Sif\ pum;awmftm;vHk;onf ÓPftv,ftvwfpm; &dSaom uRwfxdkufaom ae,syk\*¾dKvf\ tpGrf;jzifhomvQif rdefYqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ ÓPfynm xufjrufaom wdu©yn0g yk\*¾dKvfudkum; --]]eHeufü qHk;raomf ncsrf;tcgü r\*fzdkvfw&m;xl;udk &&dS a&muf&dSvwåHU? ncsrf;tcgü qHk;rcJhaomf eHeuftcgü r\*fzdkvfw&m;xl;udk &&dS a&muf&dSvwåHU?}}[k (r-2-300/) aAm"d&mZukrm&okwåefü bk&m;&Sif udk,fawmfwdkif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcJh\/ (r-|-1-305/) »

]]&[e;fw Ykd...þc&;Dvr;fon f ow0å gw\Ykd pwd "f mw f piMfu,&f e f p;kd&rd yf yl ejfci;f iakd <u;jci;fwuYkd kd ausmfvTm;vGefajrmuf&ef t&d,r\*fudk &&dS&ef edAÁmefudk rsufarSmufjyK&ef wpfaMumif;wnf;aom c&D;vrf; jzp\f / ,i;fon hf c&;Dvr;fum; þowyd |meaf v;yg;wyYkd iwf n;f}}[ k þoaYkd om tMuiof wyd |mewf &m; aMunmcsuuf kd igb&k m;on f red qYf akd wmrf cl \hJ ? þaMunmcsuuf kd þtem\*grzd vkd f t&[wzå vkd [f al om tusK;dEpS yf g;wwYkd iG fwpyf g;yg;u kdtreS &f &ESd ikd jfci;fu kd&n&f ,G af wmrf íl igb&k m; red qYf akd wmrf jlci;fyi fjzp\f / (r-1-90-91/)

## tmemygeówd\ tusKd;\*kPftiftmedoif

&[ef;wdkY ...tmemygeówdudk yGm;rsm;avhvmonf&dSaomf owdy|mef av;yg;wdkYudk jynfhap ukef\? owdy|mef av;yg;wdkYudk yGm;rsm;avhvmukefonf&dSaomf aAmZösif ckepfyg;wdkYudk jynfhapukef\?

aAmZösif ckepfyg;wdkYudk yGm;rsm;avhvmukefonf&dSaomf t&[wår\*f t&[wåzdkvfudk jynfhapukef\/

(r-3-124/)

&m[vk m ...þo Ykd(16)rsK;daom tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfa[mawmrf cl ahJ omen;fjzi hfymG ;aptyaf om þodkY (16)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh a[mawmfrltyfchJaomenf;jzifh Budrfzefrsm;pGm tavhtvm jyKtyfaom tmemygeówdjzifh tqHk;ü jzpfukefaom tMuif tómoyómowdkYonf &dSukef\? xdk tómoyómowoYkd nvf n;f xixf i&f mS ;&mS ; otd yuf ek of njfzpíf omvQi fcsKyuf ek \f ? xixf i&f mS ;&mS ; rodtyfukefonfjzpfíum; rcsKyfMuavukef/ (r-2-89/) xdkp&dru = tqHk;pGefü jzpfukefaom tómo yómo[l&mü tómo yómocsKyfonf\

tpGrf;jzifh p&dru oHk;rsKd; &dS\/

1/ b0p&dru = b0\tpGrf;jzifh tqHk;pGefü jzpfukefaom tómoyómoç

2/ psmep&dru = psmef\tpGrf;jzifh tqHk;pGefü jzpfukefaom tómoyómoç

3/ pkwdp&dru = pkwdcP\ tpGrf;jzifh tqHk;pGefü jzpfukefaom tómoyómo --þodkYvQif p&dru oHk;rsKd; &dS\/ b0wdkYwGif umrb0üom tómoyómowdkYonf jzpfukef\? ½lyb0 t½lyb0wdkYü rjzpfukef? xdkaMumifh xdktómoyómowdkYonf b0p&dru rnfukef\/ psmef wdkYwGif yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmef wwd,psmef[laom a&S;psmefoHk;yg;taygif;üom tómoyómowdkYon fjzpuf ek \f ? pwwk p¬ smeüf rjzpuf ek ?f xakd Mumi hfxtkd ómoyómowoYkd n fpsmep&rd u rnuf ek \f ? pkwdpdwfrS jyefí a&wGufaomf (16)csufajrmufaom wpfenf; (17)csufajrmufaom pdwfESifh twlwuG tMuif tómoyómowdkYonf jzpfMuukef\ pkwdpdwfESifh twlwuG csKyfukef\? þpkwdpdwfESifh twl wu GcsKyuf ek af om tómoyómowoYkd n fpwk pd &rd u rnuf ek \f / þpwk pd &rd u tómoyómo wdkYudk þtmemygeówdbm0em\ tusKd;tmedoifudk jyqdk&mü p&dru[lí tvdk&dStyfukef\/ þtmemygeówud r|® me;fu dk tzewf vvJ J vvYHk ovJ su f BuKd;pm;tm;xwk vf su&f aSd om a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmf\ oEÅmefü tmemygetm½kHudk aumif;pGm ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lEdkifonf\ tjzpfaMumifh pkwdpdwf\ a&S;ü (16)csufajrmufaom odkYr[kwf (17)csufajrmufaom pdwf\ jzpfqJ Oyg'fcPü ,if; tómoyómowdkY\ jzpfjcif; Oyg'fudk qifjcifvdkufonf&dSaomf ,if;tómoyómowdkY\ jzpfjcif; Oyg'fonfvnf; xif&Sm;ae\? wnfrI XDumvudk qifjcifvdkufonf&dSaomf ,if;tómoyómowdkY\ wnfrI XDumvonfvnf; xif&Sm;vsufyif &dS\? ysufrI bifudk qifjcifvdkufonf&dSaomf ,if;tómo yómowdkY\ ysufrI bifonfvnf; xif&Sm;vsufyif &dS\/ rSefayonf -- þtmemygeur®|mef;rS tjcm;wpfyg;aom ur®|mef;udk yGm;rsm;í t&[wåzdkvfodkY a&muf&dSaom &[ef;awmfonf touf&Sifaom cP\ tydkif;tjcm; oufwrf; tcsdefumvudk ydkif;jcm; Eikd of nvf n;f &\dS ? ryikd ;fjcm;Eikd of nvf n;f &\Sd / (16)rsK;daom wn&f m0wK¬&aSd om þtmemygeówud kd

(16)rsK;daom tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfpvkH iaf tmi fymG ;rsm;tm;xwk Nfy;Dí t&[wzå vkd of Ykdqukd af &muNfy;Daom &[EÅmt&SifjrwftzdkYum; touf&Sifaom cP\ tydkif;tjcm; oufwrf; tcsdefumvudk ykdif;jcm;Edkifonof mvQijfzp\f / x&kd [e;fawmof n f ]],ctk cgü þrQavmuaf om umvywvf ;kH ig\ tm,ok cgF& wdkYonf jzpfukefvwåHU? þrQavmufaom umvxuf tvGef rjzpfukefvwåHU}}[k þodkY od&dSí rdrd\ "rw® moabmtwikd ;fomvQi f rrd \d tvqkd Et´ wikd ;fomvQi f u,kd vf uof wk of ijfci;fç oi;fyikd 0f wjfci;fç u,kd 0f w½f jHkci;f tp&uSd ek af om upd tö m;v;kHwuYkd kd jyKvyk Nfy;Daemu f rsuvf ;kHawmwf uYkd kd rwSd af v\/ aum#yAÁwawmifausmif;wdkufü oDwif;oHk;awmfrlaom wdórax&fç oif;0ifyifBuD;&dSaom r[mu&ÍÆd, ausmif;wdkufü oDwif;oHk;awmfrlaom r[mwdórax&fç a'0ykwåwdkif;ü oDwif;okH;awmfrlaom yd@ygwduwdórax&fç pdwåvawmifausmif;wdkufü oDwif;oHk;awmfrlaom nDawmf aemifawmf rax&f ESpfyg; --- þrax&fjrwfBuD;wdkYum; pHxm;xdkufukefaom tmemygeur®|medu rax&fjrwfBuD;wdkYwnf;/

0w¬Kwpfck ----- ESpfOD;aom nDaemif rax&fwdkYwGif wpfOD;aom rax&fonf wpfckaom vjynfh OykofaeYü ygwdarmufudk jyqdkNyD;qHk;apNyD;í &[ef;awmftaygif;jcH&Hvsuf rdrdae&mt&yfodkY <uawmfrlí pBuøü &yfwnfawmfrlvsuf ----- vqef;yu© nOfhOD;,mrf tcsdefü 0ef;usifywfcsm t&yfq,frsufESmrS oGef;avmif;tyfaom EdkY&nft,Of&dSouJhodkYaom aumif;uiftjyifudkvnf;aumif; aiGjym;ESifhwlaom ojJzi hfjzecYf i;fxm;tyaf om ajrt&yuf vkd n;faumi;f awUGjri&f í ]]þtcsed tf cgumvonvf n;faumi;f þt&yfa'oonfvnf;aumif; arGUavsmfzG,f &dSpGwum;? ig\ pifMu,faom tvdktZösmo,"mwfESifh wlnDaeay\? þcE¨'ku© 0efxkyf0efydk;BuD;udk tb,frQMumatmif xrf;aqmifxm;&OD;rnfenf;}}[k þ odkYvQif va&mifudk wpdef;pdef;Munfhvsuf rdrd\ tm,kocFg&wdkYudk pl;prf;ajrmfwif;í Munfh½Ivwfavaomf tm,kocFg&wdkYum; ukefavNyD[k pl;prf;qifjcif odjrifNyD;í &[ef;oHCmudk þodkY rdefYqdkawmfrl\/

]]ig&h iS wf Ykd ...oiwf oYkd n f tb,of aYkd om £&,d myxk jfzi hf y&ed Ad mÁ ejfyKuek af om &[e;fwuYkd dk jrizf ;l ygukefoenf;}} -- þodkY ar;awmfrlvdkuf\/ xdk&[ef;taygif;wdkYwGif tcsKdUaom &[ef;wdkYu ]]t&Sifbk&m; ...wynfhawmfwdkYonf ae&mü

xdkifukefvsufyifvQif y&dedAÁmefjyKukefaom rax&fwdkYudk zl;ajrmfzl;ygukef\}}[k avQmufxm;Mu\/ tcsKdUaom &[ef;wdkYu ]]aumif;uifü xuf0,fzJGUacGum xdkifukefvsuf y&dedAÁmefjyKukefaom rax&fjrwfBuD;wdkYudk zl;jrifvdkufzl;ygukef\}}[k avQmufxm;Muukef\/ xdktcg rax&fjrwfBuD;u þodkY trdefY&dSawmfrl\/

]]igh&SifwdkY ...igonf ,cktcgü oifwdkYudk pBuøcwfvsufomvQif = pBuøavQmufaewkef;rSmyif

y&dedAÁmefjyKonfudk jyaytHh}} ----þo Ykd red MYfum;awmrf vl ukd \f / xakd emi f rax&jfrwBfu;Don f pBuwø paf e&mü zvD muevYf e Yf ta&;

taMumif;wpfckudk om;awmfrlvdkuf\ = rsOf;om;vdkuf\/ xdkodkY rsOf;om;NyD;aemuf -----

]]igh&SifwdkY ...igonf þrSmbuf pBuøpGef;rS xdkrSmbuf pBuøpGef;odkYoGm;í wpfzef jyefvSnfhvmcJhaomf þrsOf;om;xm;aom ta&;taMumif;odkY a&muf&dSaomtcgüyifvQif y&dedAÁmef jyKawmfrlaytHh}} þoaYkd jymqíkd pBuoø Ykdouíf xrkd mS bu fpBuoø YkdavQmuof mG ;í wpzf ejfyevf nS vhf mcohJ n&f aSd omf wpfbufaom ajcjzifh rsOf;om;xm;aom ta&;taMumif;udk eif;rdaom cPüomvQif y&dedAÁmef pHawmfrlav\/ xdkodkY (16)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jynfhjynfhpHkpHk yGm;rsm;xm;tyfaom tmemygeówd\ y&dedAÁmefpHonfhwdkifatmif BuD;us,fzGHUNzdK; rsm;jrwfaom tusKd;&dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ynm&dS olawmfaumif;onf pifppf{uef trSeftm;jzifh (edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g trnf&aom þusrf;ü ygVdawmf t|uxm #Dum t&yf&yfwdkYudk tpOfrDS;vsuf a&;om;zGifhqdktyfcJhonfhtwdkif;) wpfyg;ru rsm;jym;aom tusKd;tmedoif &dSaom tmemygeówdudk aeYa&mnOfhyg b,fcgrvyf tcgcyfodrf; orx0dyóem bm0emtrIü rarhravsmhjcif; tyÜrm'w&m; vufudkifxm;vsuf tzefzef txyfxyf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfav&mownf;/ (0dok'¨d-1-283-284/ r[m#D-1-346/)

## 0dyóemydkif; NyD;\/

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| omoemawmfouú&mZf -2538 - ck? | zm;atmufawm&q&mawmf |
| aumZmouú&mZf - 1356 - ck - ewfawmfvjynfhaeY? | pdwåvawmifausmif; |
| c&pfouú&mZf - 1994 - ck - 'DZifbm - 17 - &ufaeY?  eHeuf (10)em&D rdepf (40)wGif NyD;onf/ | zm;atmufawm& |

orxur®|mef;ydkif;

## &nfñTef;csuf tmoDo

eAd mÁ e\*gred yd #yd 'g trnf&aom þusrf;ü tmemygeówdorm"dudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'u jyKí 0yd óem½yI mG ;yukH kd t&[wzå vkd af ygu f a&;om;wijfyc\hJ / otYkd wuG f orm"ud kd xal xmiyf kH orx ur|® me;fyikd ;fwiG ftmemygeur|® me;f wprf sK;duokd mvQi fa&;om;wijfy&ao;\/ <ui;fuseaf om ur|® me;f wuYkd kdra&;om; rwijfy&ao;ay/ xaYkd Mumi hfþorxur|® me;fyikd ;fwiG f orxur|® me;ftcsKUdu kda&;om; wifjyxm;aytHh/ xdkodkY a&;om;wifjy&mü ,ckuJhodkY tmemygeówdorm"dudk tajccHí 0dyóemodkY ul;NyD;aemuf 0dyóemydkif;wGif tawmftoifh auseyfrIudk &&Sdaomtcg tjcm;tjcm;aom orxur®|me;frsm;uykd g quvf uíf tm;xwk vf akd o;o l a,m\*oD al wmaf umi;frsm;twuG f tx;lojzi hf&n&f ,G íf þorxur®|mef;ydkif;udk a&;om;wifjyjcif; jzpfayonf/ odkYaomf tmemygeur®|mef;jzifh pwkw¬psmef orm"od Ykdqukd af tmijfzpaf pç "mwuf r|® me;ftusO;fen;fjzi hf Oypm&orm"od Ykdqukd af tmijfzpaf p ymG ;rsm; tm;xkwfNyD;aom olawmfaumif;wdkYonfvnf; 0dyóemodkY rul;ao;rD þ orxur®|mef;rsm;udk tm;xkwfvdku tm;xkwfEdkifonfom jzpfayonf/ þuJhodkYaom yk\*¾dKvfrsm;twGufom &nf&G,fí þ tydkif;udk a&;om;wifjyxm;ayonf/ orm"d wpfckckudk atmifatmifjrifjrif tm;rxkwf&ao;aom y\*k Kd¾vjfzprf l orYkd [wk f 0yd óemyikd ;fwiG vf n;f tm;&auseyrf I r&ao;aom y\*k Kd¾vjfzprf l xxkd ukd r|® me;fukd pwiftm;opfvdkygu 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmwGif ñTefMum;xm;onfhtwdkif;om tm;xkwfav&monf/

## ur®|mef; trsKd;tpm;

ur®|mef;onf orxur®|mef;ç 0dyóemur®|mef;tm;jzifh ESpfrsKd; &Sd\/ (r[med-|-357/ 0dok'¨d-1-235/ r[m#D-1-327/ oH-#D-2-97/)

## ur®|mef; (40)

orxur|® me;fu kd usr;f\*erf sm;ü trsK;dtpm; (40) azmjfyxm;ayon/f ygVad wmüf wukd ½f udk vf maom

1/ uodkPf; (8)yg;ç

2/ tokb (10)yg;ç

3/ tEkówd (10)yg;ç

4/ jA[®0d[m& (4)yg;ç

5/ t½ly (4)yg;ç

6/ {umonm = tm[ma& y#dulvonm (1)yg;ç

7/ {um00w¬me = pwk"mwk00w¬mef (1)yg;ç tm;vHk;aygif;aomf orxur®|mef; (38)yg; --ygVdawmfü wdkuf½kdufvmaom þ (38)yg;wdkYü t|uxmü vmaom tmavmu uodkPf;ESifh

tmumo uodkPf;udk oGif;í ur®|mef; (40) jzpfonf/ ('D-#D-1-17/ oH-#D-1-18/ tH-#D-1-21/)

tusKd;\*kPftif tmedoif

uodkPf; (10)yg;&Sd&m tmavmu uodkPf;udk Mo'gw uodkPf;ü oGif;íç tmumo uodkPf;udk

teEmÅ umo uoPkd ;fü oiG ;fí "ro® \*PF yD gVad wm f (tb-d 1-55/) ü uoPkd ;f (8)yg; a[mawmrf ol n/f rZösdryPÖmoygVdawmf r[moukvk'g,Dokwåef (r-2-207/) ü uodkPf; (10)yg; wpfenf; a[mawmf rlonf/

## oAÁw¬u - yg&d[m&d,

xdk orxur®|mef; (40)udk oAÁw¬u ur®|mef; = oAÁwd¬u ur®|mef;ç yg&d[m&d, ur®|mef;[lí ESpfrsKd; cJGjcm;vsuf ac:a0:oHk;pGJonf/

## oAÁw¬uur®|mef;

ww¬ oAÁw¬uur®|meH emr bdu©KoHCm'Dok arwåm r&Pówd p/ tokbonmwdyd {au/

(0dok'¨d-1-94/)

oAÁw¬uur®|meEÅd (oAÁw¬duur®|meEÅd) Ak'¨gEkówdç arwåmç r&Pówdç tokbbm0em p/

('D-#D-2-296/ r-#D-1-345/ rlv#D-2-149/)

þtxuyf g 0od 'k rd¨ \*t¾ |uxmt& oAÁw¬uur®|mef;onf arwåmur®|mef;ç r&PmEkówd ur|® me;f[íl EpS rf sK;d&\dS / {au[al om tcsKUdaom q&mjrwwf \Ykd tvtkd m;jzi hfarwmå ur|® me;fç r&PmEkówdur®|mef;ç tokbonm = tokbbm0em = tokbur®|mef;[lí oHk;rsKd;&Sd\/ txufwGif wifjyxm;aom #DumwdkYt& oAwÁ u¬ ur|® me;fon f A'k g¨Eókwud r|® me;fç arwmå ur|® me;fç r&Pówd = r&PmEkówdur®|mef;ç tokbbm0em = tokbur®|mef;[lí av;rsKd; &Sd\/ tusKd;\*kPftif tmedoif

1/ A'k g¨Eókwud r|® me;f ---- Ak'¨gEkówdur®|mef;udk tzefzef txyfxyf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof jlrwof n f b&k m;&iS tf ay:ü ½adk ojci;f wyk 0f yuf sK;dEjHGci;f &\dS / o'g¨a0yvk ’ = t&,d m olawmfaumif;wdkY\ bk&m;&Siftay:ü rwkefrvIyf ouf0if,HkMunfjcif; ta0pöyom'ESifh wlpGm o'¨g w&m; jyefYajymaygrsm;onf\ tjzpfudkvnf;aumif;ç ynma0ykv’ = ynmw&m; jyefYajymaygrsm;onf\ tjzpuf vkd n;faumi;fç ynk a0yvk ’= uok vkd wf &m; jyeaYf jymaygrsm;on\f tjzpuf vkd n;faumi;f &&EdS ikd \f / ESpfouf0rf;ajrmufjcif; yDwdygarmZÆw&m; rsm;jym;jyefYajymEdkif\/ ab;i,f ab;BuD; toG,foG,fudk EydS ef i;fEikd \f / b&k m;&iS \f \*Pk af wmuf kd tzezf e f atmuaf ryh mG ;rsm;jci;fjzi hf um,ud 'uk \© yed ;fMumzuüf usaom a&uJhodkY avQmajzí um,du'ku©udk onf;cHjcif;iSm pGrf;Edkif\/ bk&m;&SifESifh twlwuG aexdkif &onfh trSwfonmudk &Edkif\/ bk&m;&Sif\ \*kPfawmf aus;Zl;awmfudk tzefzef tvDvD atmufarh qijfciaf om ow\d paJG eued ;fatmi;f&mvn;f jzpaf om xAkd 'k g¨Eókwud r|® meud a,m\*oD jlrw\f cEm¨ trd of nvf n;f apw,d C& = apwtD rd uf ohJ Ykdyal Zmxf ukd \f ? tyal Zmcf xH ukd \f / A'k b¨ rl od Ykdpwd "f mwof nf ñGwfudkif;½Idif;\/ oDvudk ysufpD;apEdkifaom vGefusL;tyfaom 0w¬KESifh awGUMuHKvwfaomf xdka,m\*D oal wmaf umi;f\ rsuaf rmS uüf b&k m;&iS uf kdz;ljri&f ouohJ Ykdraumi;fr Ituok vkd wf &m; 'pk ½udk wf &m;wrYkd S &Sufjcif; [d&dw&m;ç raumif;rI tukodkvfw&m; 'kp½kdufw&m;wdkYrS aMumufjcif; MowåyÜw&m;onfvnf; a&S;½Iwnfvm\/ txufjzpfaom r\*fzdkvfudk xGif;azmuf rodrjrifEdkifcJhaomf ok\*wdbHkb0vQif vnf;avsmif;&m &Sd\/ (0dok'¨d-1-206/)

2/ arwåmur®|mef; ---- arwåmur®|mef;w&m;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfvdkaom yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf a&S;OD;pGm ykdif;jcm;í Oypm&odrf = ausmif;wdkuftwGif;ü wnf&Sdaom bud K©oCH mü ]]þausmi;fwukd üf cyof rd ;fuek af om &[e;fawmwf oYkd n f csr;fomMuygap pwd qf i;f& J ui;fMuygap}} þodkYponfjzifh arwåmbm0emudk yGm;rsm;tyf\/ xdkaemif Oypm&odrf ausmif;wdkuftwGif;ü wn&f adS eMuuek af om ewwf üYkd ç xakd emi f qrG ;fc&H mG ü tp;kd&aom tyk cf sKyof l ri;füç xakd emi f qrG ;fc&H mG ae vlom;tm;vHk;wdkYudk tpjyKí cyfodrf;ukefaom owå0gwdkYü arwåmudk yGm;rsm;tyf\/ xdkur®|medu a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ausmif;wdkuftwGif;ü wnf&Sdaom bdu©KoHCmü yGm;aptyfaom arwåmjzifh oDwif;oHk;azmf oHCmawmfwdkY\ rdrdtay:ü El;nHhaom pdwf&Sdonf\ tjzpfudk jzpaf pEikd \f ? xokd Ykdjzpaf pon&f adS om f xukd r|® meud a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf m; xokd wD i;fo;kHazm f &[e;fawmf woYkd n ftcsi;fcsi;f pwd Ef vS ;kH csr;fajrUaom quqf jHci;f &vdS mEikd uf ek \f / wpzf e fOypm&ord fausmi;fwukd f twGif;ü wnf&Sdaeukefaom ewfwdkYü yGm;aptyfaom arwåmjzifh rdrdtay:ü El;nHhatmif jyKtyfaom pwd &f udS ek af om ewwf oYkd n f w&m;EiS ahf vsmaf om apmiahf &mS ujfci;fjzi hf aumi;fpmG p&D itf yaf om tapmihf ta&Smuf &SdvmEdkif\/ qGrf;cH&Gmü tpdk;&aom tkyfcsKyfol rif;tay:ü yGm;aptyfaom arwåmjzifh rdrd tay:ü El;nHhatmifjyKtyfaom pdwfaepdwfxm;&SdMuukefaom tpdk;&ol tkyfcsKyfolrif;wdkYonf w&m;ESifhavsmfaom apmifha&SmufrIjzifh aumif;pGm apmifha&Smuftyfaom y&du©&m &SdvmEdkif\/ xkdqGrf;cH&Gmü vlom;wdkYtay:ü yGm;aptyfaom arwåmjzifh rdrdtay:ü Munfvifaptyf MunfndKaptyfaom pdwf &Sdukefaom xdk&GmaevlwdkYonf rESdyfpuftyfonfjzpfí usifvnfusufpm; oGm;vmaexdkif&\/ tvHk; pHkaom owå0gwdkYtay:ü yGm;aptyfaom arwåmjzifh cyfodrf;aom t&yfav;rsufESm t&yf&SpfrsufESm wdkYü txdtckduf taESmifht,Suf r&Sdaom usifvnfusufpm; oGm;vmaexdkif&jcif; &SdEdkif\/

(0dok'¨d-1-94/)

3/ r&Pówd = r&PmEkówd ---- ao&tHh ao&tHh[k tzefwvJvJ atmufarhaom r&Pówdjzifh ]]igonf rcRwf{uef ao&tHh}}[k MuHpnfatmufarhaom olonf ravsmufywfaom ypönf; &SmrSD;jcif;udk y,fpGefYí tqifhqifh r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPfodkY wdkifatmif wdk;yGm;aom xdwfvefYjcif; oHa0\* &Sdonfjzpfí edAÁmefodkY a&mufaMumif; vrf;rSefusifhpOf[laom or®my#dywfrS rwGefYqkwfaom pdwf"mwf &SdEdkif\/ (0dok'¨d-1-94/)

4/ tokbonm = tokbbm0em ---- tokbonmü t0g;0pGm avhvmtyfaom pdwfxm;&Sdaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ pdwfudk vlüjzpfaom tm½kHwdkYudk xm;bdOD;? ewfüjzpfukefaom tm½kHwdkYaomfrSvnf; avmb\ tpGrf;jzifh xuf0ef;usifrS rqGJaqmifEdkifukef/ (0dok'¨d-1-94/)

{0H A[lyum&wåm oAÁw¬ tw¬,dwAÁH £pädwAÁEÅd p t"dayÜwó a,m\*gEka,m\*ur®ó Xme-

Íömwd oAÁw¬uur®|meEÅd 0kpöwd/ (0dok'¨d-1-94/) oAÁw¬ oAÁo®d H orPu&PDa,? oAÁo®d H0g ur®|memEka,ma\*/ ykAÁmao0e0aoe tw¬,dwAÁH/ a,m\*ó bm0em, tEk,kÍÆeH a,m\*gEka,ma\*g? wa'0 u&PD,a|e ur®H? wó a,m\*gEka,m\*ur®ó XmeH edyæwåda[wk/ (r[m#D-1-119/)

tusKd;\*kPftif tmedoif

þ qdkcJhNyD;onfhtwdkif; rsm;jym;aom aus;Zl;\*kPf&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh tvHk;pHkaom &[ef;udpö [ol rQüç wpef n;f ---- tvHk;pHkaom orx0dyóem bm0emur®|mef;udk tm;xkwfjcif;ü a&S;OD;rqG tzefzef txyfxyf rSD0JyGm;rsm;onf\ tpGrf;jzifh tvdk&SdtyfaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç rdrdwdkY vdkvm; awmifhwtyfaom orx0dyóem bm0emvkyfief;&yfudk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfjcif;[laom vkyfief;udpö trI\ NyD;pD;jcif; NyD;ajrmufjcif;\ taMumif;w&m; jzpfaomaMumifhvnf;aumif; oAÁw¬uur®|mef;[íl ac:qdktyfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-94/ r[m#D-1-119/) pwk&m&u© ur®|mef; = tapmifhav;yg; ur®|mef;

'd0ao 'd0ao oDvmed tm0aZÆEÅm pwk&m&u©H t[mayEÅm reodum&A[kvm 0d[&x/

(0d-|-4-73/ 0d-o\*F[-222/ om&w¬-2-116/)

pwk&m&u©H t[mayEÅmwd Ak'¨gEkówd arwåm tokbH r&PówDwd £rH pwk&m&u©H ty&d-

[mayEÅm/ (om&w¬-3-402/) aeYwkdif; aeYwdkif;ü rdrd\ oDvwdkYudk qifjcifvsuf jzLpifatmif aq;aMumokwfoifvsuf Ak'¨gEkówdç arwåmç tokbç r&Pówd[laom pwk&m&u© = tapmifhav;yg;ur®|mef;udk r,kwfavsmh apbJ orx 0dyóem bm0emtrIü ESvHk;oGif;jcif; reodum&rsm;onf jzpfí aexdkifav&m\/

(0d-|-4-73/ 0d-o\*F[-222/ om&w¬-2-116/)

þtxufyg t|uxm #DumwdkYü Ak'¨gEkówdç arwåmç tokbç r&Pówd[laom þur®|mef; av;rsKd;udk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; apmifha&SmufwwfaomaMumifh pwk&m&u© = tapmifhav;yg; ur®|mef;[lí ac:a0:oHk;pGJxm;ayonf/ yg&d[m&d,ur®|mef; = rlvur®|mef;

pwåmvDom, ye ur®|maeok ,H ,ó p&d,mEkulvH? wH wó edpöH y&d[&dwAÁwåm Oy&dró

p Oy&dró bm0emur®ó y'|mewåm yg&d[m&d,ur®|meEÅd 0kpöwd/ (0dok'¨d-1-94/) edpöH y&d[&dwAÁwåmwd oAÁw¬uur®|meH 0d, {u'g0 teEk,kÍÆdwGm oAÁumvH y&d[&PD,wåm

tEk,kÍÆdwAÁwåm/ (r[m#D-1-119/) ur®|mef; (40)wdkYwGif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwf\ p½kdufESifh avsmfpGm a&G;cs,fpdppfí yGm;rsm;

tm;xkwftyfaom ur®|mef;wpfckckudk xdkur®|medu a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf oAÁw¬u ur®|mef; av;rsK;duohJ Ykd wp&f wH pcf gom tm;xwk of n f r[wk bf J tcgcyof rd ;f tjrrJ jyw f aqmixf m;ty f ymG ;rsm; tm;xwk tf yof n\f tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;fç txutf xuüf jzpaf om bm0emvyk if e;f&y freS of rQ\ teD;pyfqHk; taMumif;y'|mef\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif; yg&d[m&d,ur®|mef;[lí ac:qdktyf\/

(0dok'¨d-1-94/ r[m#D-1-119/)

,H ye o'g y&d[&dwAÁH p&dwmEkulave \*[dwwåm 'omokbuodPmEkówDok tnw&Hç pwk"mwk00w¬mear0 0g? wH o'g y&d[&dwAÁawm &u©dwAÁawm bma0wAÁawm p yg&d[m&d,EÅd 0kpöwd/ rlvur®|meEÅdyd wa'0/ (okwåed-|-1-48-49/)

p½kduftm;avsmfpGm p½kdufESifhavsmfpGm q&morm;xHrS oif,lxm;tyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh tcg

cyof rd ;f aqmixf m;tyaf om tobk (10)yg;ç uoPkd ;f (10)yg;ç tEókw d(10)yg;wwYkd iG fwpyf g;yg;aom ur|® me;fuvkd n;faumi;fç orYkd [wk f pw"k mw0k 0wm¬ e f ur|® me;fuvkd n;faumi;f tcgcyof rd ;f tjrrJ jywf aqmifxm;tyfaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç apmifha&SmuftyfaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç yGm;rsm;tm;xkwf tyfaomaMumifhvnf;aumif; yg&d[m&d,ur®|mef;[lí ac:qdktyfayonf/ xdkyg&d[m&d,ur®|mef;udk yif rlvur®|mef;[lívnf; ac:qdktyfayonf/ (okwåed-|-1-48-49/) ww¬ ,H yXrH oAÁw¬uur®|meH reod u&dwGm ypäm yg&d[m&d,ur®|meH reod ua&mwd? wH

pwk"mwk00w¬merkace 'aóómr/ (okwåed-|-1-49/) þtxuyf g t|uxmü oAwÁ u¬ ur|® me;fu kdyxrO;DpmG EvS ;kHoiG ;fNy;DvQi f"mwuf r|® me;f[al om pwk"mwk00w¬mefur|® me;fu kd yg&d[m&d,ur®|mef; = rlvur®|mef;tjzpf tm;xkwfyHkrsm;udk azmfjy xm;ayonf/ þtxufyg t|uxm #Dum tqdktrdefYrsm;udk enf;rSD;í edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g trnf&aom þ usr;füvn;f tmemygeur®|mef; u kd yg&d[m&d,ur®|mef; = rlvur®|mef; tjzpfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç "mwfur®|mef;[laom pwk"mwk00w¬mefur®|mef;udkvnf; yg&d[m&d,ur®|mef; = rlvur®|mef; tjzpf jzivhf n;faumi;f a&;om;wijfyc\hJ / xwkd iG f tmemygeur|® me;fu kd y"metm;jzi hf "mwuf r|® me;f tusO;f enf;udk tyÜ"metm;jzifh yg&d[m&d,ur®|mef;tjzpfjzifh tm;xkwfyHkpepfrsm;udk a&;om;wifjycJh\/ Oypm&ur®|mef; - tyÜemur®|mef;

Oypm&yeÜ m0[awmw d XaywmG um,\*wmowÍd ö tmemygeówÍd ö t0aoom t| tEókwad ,mç tm[ma& y#ud vl onmç pw"k mw0k 0wm¬ eE dÅ£rmae0 a[w ¬'our|® meme dOypm&0[me/d aoomed tyÜem0[med/ (0dok'¨d-1-107/)

Ak'¨gEkówdç "r®mEkówdç oHCmEkówdç oDvmEkówdç pm\*gEkówdç a'0wmEkówdç r&Pm-

Ekówdç OyormEkówd[laom tEkówd (8)yg;ç tm[ma& y#dulvonmç pwk"mwk00w¬mef -- þ (10)rsKd;aom ur®|mef;wdkYonf Oypm&orm"dudkom aqmifEdkifaomaMumifh Oypm&ur®|mef;rnfukef\/ uodkPf; (10)yg;ç tokb (10)yg;ç um,\*wmowdç tmemygeówdç jA[®0d[m& (4)yg;ç tm½kyÜ (4)yg; --- þ (30)aom ur®|mef;wdkYonf tyÜemac:aom psmeform"dudk aqmifEdkifaomaMumifh tyeÜ m ur®|mef; rnfukef\/ (0dok'¨d-1-107/) xdktyÜempsmeform"dudk aqmifEdkifaom ur®|mef;wdkYwGif tmemygeówdur®|mef;ESifh uodkPf; (10)yg;wdkYonf yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmef wwd,psmef pwkw¬psmef[laom psmefav;yg;odkY tpOftwdkif; qukd af &muEf ikd of nthf wuG fpwuk Zú sömeud ur|® me;fwwYkd n;f/ um,\*wmowEd iS hftobk (10)yg;woYkd nf yxrpsmefudk &&SdEdkifaom yxrZÑmeduur®|mef;wdkYwnf;/ arwåm u½kPm rk'dwm jA[®0d[m& ur®|mef; wdkYonf wwd,psmeftxd aygufa&mufEdkifaom wduZösmeduur®|mef;wdkYwnf;/ Oayu©mjA[®0d[m& ur®|mef;ESifh tm½kyÜ (4)yg;wdkYonf pwkw¬psmefudkom aygufa&mufapEkdifaom pwkw¬Zösmeduur®|mef; wdkYwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-1-107/)

## (32) aum|mo

a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf wpfOD;onf tmemygeur®|mef;ukd pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY qdkufatmif yGm;rsm; tm;xkwfNyD;ygu xdkpwkw¬psmeform"daMumifh jzpfay:vmaom vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tif\ tultnDudk &,lvsuf (32)aum|morsm;udk jrifatmif qufvuf BudK;pm;tm;xkwfygu tmemyge pwkw¬psmef orm"d\ tm;BuD;aomrDS&m Oyedó,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;rI t&dSeft0gowådxl;BuD;udk qufcH&onfh twGuf (32)aum|mowdkYudk ÓPfynmrsufpdjzifh vG,fvG,fululyif awGUjrif&wwfayonf/ tu,fí a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;onf "mwfur®|mef;tusOf;enf;jzifh orm"dxlaxmifxm;ol jzpfyguvnf; tMunf"mwfodkY qdkufatmif Oypm&orm"de,fajrodkY qdkufatmif wpfzef orm"dudk xlaxmifNyD;vQif ,if;"mwkreodum& = pwk"mwk00w¬meorm"daMumifh jzpfay:vmaom vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tif\ tultnDudk &,lvsuf (32)aum|morsm;udk jrifatmif qufvufBudK;pm;tm;xkwf ygu ,if;pwk"mwk00w¬meorm"d\ tm;BuD;aomrDS&m Oyedó,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;rI t&dSeft0g owådxl;BuD;udk qufcH&onfhtwGuf (32)aum|mowdkYudk ÓPfynmrsufpdjzifh vG,fvG,fululyif awGUjrif&wwfayonf/ tu,fí a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;onf tmemygeusifhpOfvrf;rSjzpfapç "mwkreodum& usifhpOf

vrf;rSjzpfap 0dyóemodkY ul;NyD;aemuf 0dyóemykdif;wGif txdkuftavsmuf tm;&auseyfrIudk &&dSí tjcm;tjcm;aom ur®|mef;rsm;udk qufvuftm;xkwfvdkao;ygu xdktcgrsKd;wGifvnf; rdrd &&dSxm;NyD;aom orm"dudkyif wpfzef jyefvnfxlaxmifí xdkorm"daMumifh jzpfay:vmaom vif;a&mifjcnf pGrf;tif\ tultnDudk &,lvsuf (32)aum|morsm;udk jrifatmif qufvuf BudK;pm;tm;xkwfygu ,if;orm"d\ tm;BuD;aomrDS&m Oyedó,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;rI t&dSeft0g owådxl;BuD;udk qufcH &onfhtwGuf (32)aum|mowdkYudk ÓPfynmrsufpdjzifh vG,fvG,fululyif awGUjrif&wwfayonf/ tjcm;tjcm;aom ur|® me;fwpcf ck jkzi hform"ud kdatmiaf tmijfrijfri fxal xmixf m;Ny;Daom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf; tvm;wlyif (32)aum|mowdkYudk jrifatmif qufvuf ½IyGm;Edkifonfom jzpfayonf/ þwGif tmemygeusifhpOfjzifh pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY qdkufatmif orm"dxlaxmifxm;NyD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ (32)aum|mowdkYudk jrifatmif½IyHkudk tOD;rlí orxur®|mef;ykdif;udk a&;om; wifjytyfygonf/ "mwkreodum&vrf;rS orm"dudk atmifatmifjrifjrif xlaxmifxm;NyD;olonfvnf; enf;rDS;í yHkpHwlyif ½IEdkifygonf/

toifolawmfaumif;onf tmemygeówdorm"dudk pwkw¬psmefodkYqdkufatmif orm"dxlaxmif

yg/ xdkpwkw¬psmeform"daMumifh vif;a&mifjcnfrsm;onf NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf ta&mifwvufvuf awmufy vmaomtcg (32)aum|mowdkYudk ,if;vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tif\ tultnDjzifh ½IMunfhyg/

tu,íf "mwrk eoud m&vr;fr S orm"ud kdxal xmixf m;o l jzpvf Qivf n;f ,i;fpw"k mw0k 0wm¬ e

orm"daMumifh vif;a&mifjcnfrsm;onf NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf ta&mifwvufvuf awmufyvmaomtcg

,if;vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tif\ tultnDjzifh (32)aum|mowdkYudk ½IMunfhyg/

xdkodkY ½IMunfh&mü qHyifç arG;nif;ç ajconf;vufonf;ç oGm;ç ta& - [laom aum|mo ig;ckudk

pwi½f MIunyhf g/ ,i;faum|morsm;\ wn&f &Sd m ae&müom ½MIunyhf g/ reS xf wJ iG fjri&f ouohJ YkdooJ uJ uJG JG jrif&aomtcg tom;ç taMumç t½kd;ç ½kd;wGif;jcifqDç ausmufuyf[laom aum|mo ig;ckudk xyfrH Munfh½Iyg/ atmifjrifrI&ygu ESvHk;ç tonf;ç tajr§;ç tzsOf;ç tqkyf[laom aum|mo ig;ckudk qufvuf½Iyg/ atmifjrifrI&ygu tlrç tlodrfç tpmopfç tpma[mif;ç OD;aESmuf[laom aum|mo ig;ckç onf;ajcç ovdyfç jynfç aoG;ç acR;ç tqDcJ[laom aum|mo ajcmufckç rsuf&nfç qDMunfç wHawG;ç

ESyfç tap;ç usifi,f[laom aum|mo ajcmufckwdkYudk wpfpwpfp wdk;í wdk;í ½IMunfhyg/

"mwfur®|mef; tus,f½IyGm;enf;jzifh (42)aum|mowdkYü ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk pepfwus odrf;qnf; xm;wwfNyD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf jzpfvQifrlum; þ (32)aum|mowdkYudk ,ckuJhodkY wpfzef jyefí ½I&mü tcuftcJ tvGefBuD; r&dSEdkifawmhNyD jzpf\/ xdkodkY ½I&mü aU&S;OD;pGm aum|motaejzifh tpkvdkuf tyHkvdkuf twHk;vdkuf tcJvdkuf wnf&dSonfh ykHoP²meftwdkif;om xifjrifatmif ESvHk;oGif;yg/ ayg&mPuaw¬&m ud& ]]aum|moreoduma&m0 yrmP}}EÅd tm[Hok/ (tbd-|-2-243/) a&;Sa&;St|uxmq&m r[max&jfrwBfu;DwuYkd m; þaum|mour|® me;fü yxrO;DpmG ]]aum|mo

twkdif; tpkvdkuf tyHkvdkuf twHk;vdkuf tcJvdkuf yHkoP²meftwdkif; ESvHk;oGif;jcif;onfomvQif yrmP jzpf\}}[k rdefYqdkawmfrlMuonf/ (tbd-|-2-243/) odkYaomf 0dyóemydkif;ü (42)aum|mowdkYü wnf&dSMuaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk t0g;0pGm vu©Pm ,mOwf iuf m 0yd óem½zI erf sm;aeaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vfjzpvf Qirf ul m; aum|morsm;u kd pukd íf ½vI ukd f onEf iS hfwpNfyKdief uf ½yk uf vmytf reI rf sm;uokd m jrijfriaf ewwaf y\/ xtkd cgü pwd uf k dten;fi,favQmíh aum|moyHkoP²mefudkom ESvHk;oGif;ay;yg/ aum|morsm;udk wpfckNyD; wpfck cyfoGufoGuf jrifatmif ½IMunfhyg/ ynwftwHk;tcJ yHkoP²mefudkom tm½kHpl;pdkufay;yg/ aum|motaejzifhom jrifatmif½Iyg/ qHyifrS usifi,fç usifi,frS qHyifodkYwdkifatmif tacgufacguf tcgcg ESvHk;oGif;yg/ qHyif[k ½Ivdkuf EvS ;kHoiG ;fvukd vf Qi f usiif ,of wYkd ikd af tmi f w;kdvQKad ygu f (32)aum|mov;kHu kd jriaf tmi½f yI g/ usiif ,[f k

ESvHk;oGif;vkdufvQifvnf; qHyifodkYwdkifatmif (32)aum|movHk;udk wdk;vQKdayguf jrifatmif avhusifhyg/

(32)rsKd;aom ta&miftqif;&dSukefaom yef;wdkYudk csnfBudK;wpfckwnf;jzifh yef;uHk;wpfcktjzpf oDuHk;xm;\/ rsufpdtjrif&dSaom a,mufsm;onf xdkyef;uHk;udk Munfh½Ivwfaomf tpOftwdkif;tm;jzifh (32)rsKd;aom ta&miftqif; &dSukefaom yef;wdkYonf xdka,mufsm;tm; xif&Sm;vmukef\/ wpfenf; (32)vHk;aom wdkifwdkYudk jcHpnf;½dk;wdkiftjzpf pkdufxlxm;\/ xdkodkY pdkufxlxm;tyfNyD;ukefaom (32)wdkif aom pnf;½kd;ajcwdkYudk aemufodkYqkwfí jrifavmufaom wpfae&mrS vSrf;Munfhvwfaomf (32)wdkif aom pnf;½dk;ajcwdkYonf rsufpdtjrif&dSaom xdka,mufsm;tm; xif&Sm;vmukef\/ þOyrmtwlomvQif (32)aum|mowdkYonf xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPfü xif&Sm;vmukef\/ vSnfhvnfusufpm; oGm;vm aeMuuek af om w&d pmä ewf oYkd nvf n;faumi;f vol m;woYkd nvf n;faumi;f xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f ÓPüf owå0gwdkY[lí rxifukef? aum|mowdkY[lí xifvmukef\? ,if;wdkY cJpm;tyfaom cJzG,fabmZOfonf aum|mowdkY\ tMum;ü xnfhoGif;xm;tyfouJhodkY jzpfae\/ (tbd-|-2-242/)

þt|uxm\ ñTefMum;csufESifh tnD toifolawmfaumif;onf (32)vHk;aom jcHpnf;½dk;wdkif

wdkYudk wef;í pdkufxlxm;&mü rsufpdtjrif&dSaom a,mufsm;wpfOD;onf jrifavmufonfh cyfvSrf;vSrf; wpaf e&mr S vrS ;fíMunahf vaom f tpq;kHwikd rf S Munvhf ukd vf Qi f tq;kHpeG wf ikd of Ykd a&muaf tmiçf tq;kHpeG f wdkifrS MunfhvdkufvQifvnf; tpqHk;wdkifodkY a&mufatmif wpfcPcsif; MunfhíjrifEdkifouJhodkY tvm; wlyif (32)aum|mowdkYudkvnf; xdkenf;twdkif; ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif avhusifhyg/ jcHpnf;½dk;wdkifwdkYudk Munfh&mü (1-2-3-4) þodkYponfjzifh a&wGufMunfhaeaomf tcsdeftenf;i,f MumoGm;rnf jzpf\? ra&wGufawmhbJ Munhf½kHoufoufom MunfhcJhaomf cyfoGufoGuf cyfjrefjref MunfhEdkifrnf jzpf\/ tvm;wlyif (32)aum|mowdkYudk Munfh&mü qHyifç arG;nif; ponfjzifh &GwfqdkaecJhaomf þtydkif;ü aES;auG;aeOD;rnf jzpf\/ qHyifç arG;nif; ponfjzifh r&GwfqdkawmhbJ vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tif\ tul tnjDzi hf Mun½hf oHk uof uof m Munahf ecahJ om f aum|mowuYkd kd cyof uG of uG f cyjfrejfre f Muníhf &Eikd rf nf jzpfayonf/

0dk;wdk;0g;wm; rxif&Sm;cJhaomf ---- ,if;odkY (32)aum|mowdkYudk ½I&mü 0dk;wdk;0g;wm;jzpfí rxif r&Sm; jzpfcJhaomf tmemygeówdorm"dudk odkYr[kwf "mwkreodum& = pwk"mwk00w¬meorm"dudk wpzf ejfyeíf xal xmiyf g/ xokd rm"ad Mumiçhf wpef n;f ---- xokd rm"Ed iS ,hf OS af om ÓPaf Mumi hfvi;fa&mi-f jcnfrsm; tm;aumif;vmaomtcg ,if;rxif&Sm;onfh aum|morsm;udk wpfzefjyefí ½Iyg/ atmifjrifrI &wwyf gon/f þen;fpepuf kdta&mitf vi;f ar;SreSd of mG ;í aum|morsm; rxi&f mS ;wikd ;f rxi&f mS ;wikd ;f toHk;jyKyg/ þenf;jzifh ½IyGm;aomfvnf; atmifjrifrI enf;í tcuftcJ&dSaeygao;vQif atmufyg enf;pepfudk toHk;jyKMunfhyg/ terw\*¾o®dO§d oHom&0a¥ p emem&r®aPok 0×dwH pdwåH auomwd tm0ZÆdwrawå oZösm,-

aomwmEkoma&e \*EÉm rw¬vka\*F ywd|mwd/ rw¬vk\*FEÅd tm0ZÆdwrawå oZösm,aomwmEkoma&e tm\*EÉm auaook ywd|mwd/ reodua&mEÅó reodua&mEÅó ye aom aom aum|maom Oy|mwd? owd orm"demyd wd|[rmem y0wåwd/ awe a,m a,m aum|maom t"duw&H Oy|mwd? ww¬ ww¬ 'd\*kaPe a,m\*H uwGm tyÜem ygaywAÁm/ {0H tyÜem, ygydwumvawm y|m, aooaum|maook tudvraEÅm tyÜeH ygaywd/ (tbd-|-2-246-247/)

xdkodkY (32)aum|morsm;udk ESvHk;oGif;&mü tcsKdUtcsKdUaom a,m\*Drsm;tzdkY tcsKdUtcsKdUaom aum|morsm;u ydkí xif&Sm;NyD;vQif tcsKdUtcsKdUaom aum|morsm;u rxifr&Sm; 0dk;wdk;0g;wm;vnf; &wSd w\f ? a&;SO;DpmG tm;xwk cf gpüum; (32)aum|motm;v;kHvn;f rxirf &mS ; jzpEf ikd \f ? xokd Ykd jzp&f mü usifh&ef þodkY ñTefMum;xm;\/ tprxif terw\*¾oHo&mwpfcGifü tm½HktrsKd;rsKd;wdkYü BuD;yGm;aptyfaom pdwf"mwfonf qHyif[lí ESvHk;oGif;qifjcifumrQü yGm;rsm;o&Zösm,fjcif;\ t,OfodkY tpOfvdkufojzifh o&Zösm,frI aemuof Ykd vukd íf O;DaEmS u[f al om aum|motm½üHk wnaf eww\f / O;DaEmS u[f íl wpzf e f ajymi;fjyef veS íf aum|mou kd EvS ;kHoiG ;fqijfci&f mü qijfciuf mrQüyivf Qi f EvS ;kHoiG ;fr I o&Zsöm,jfci;f\ t,Oof Ykd tpOfvdkufojzifh a&S;bufodkY jyefvmí qHyif[laom aum|motm½kHü wnfaewwf\/ ESvHk;oGif;pOf ESvHk;oGif;pOfüum; xdkxdkaum|moonf todÓPfü xifae\? owdonf orm"dESifh twlwuGvnf; jzpaf e\? xakd Mumi hf tMuitf Mui f aum|moon f omí veG uf pJ mG xivf m\? xxkd adk um|moü EpS qf wuftm;jzifh wdk;í tm;xkwfjcif;udk jyKí tyÜempsmefodkY a&mufapxdkuf\ = tyÜempsmefudk &&dSatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfxdkuf\/ þodkY tyÜempsmefodkY a&mufaptyf&m tcgrSpí <uif;aom aum|mowdkYü vnf; yifyef;rIr&dSbJ tyÜempsmefodkY a&mufapEdkif\/ (tbd-|-2-246-247/)

txó reodua&mawm aupd aum|mom Oy|[EÅd? aupd ye e Oy|[EÅd/ awe a, a,

Oy|[E?dÅ awo k awo k wm0 ur H® umwA?HÁ ,m0 'oGD k Oy|ad wo k awor dÜ {aum o|k Kw& H Oy|[w/d {0H Oy|dwH ye war0 ykeyÜKeH reodua&maEÅe tyÜem OyÜga'wAÁm/ (tbd-|-2-217/) xdkodkY aum|mour®|mef;udk tm;xkwfaomtcgü xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPfü tcsKdUukefaom

aum|mowoYkd n fxiuf ek \f ? tcsKUduek af om aum|mowoYkd nuf m; rxiuf ek /f xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof nf rxif&Sm;&m aum|mo tcsKdUt0ufudk vTwfxm;í xif&Sm;&m aum|moüomvQif bm0emtrIudk jyKEikd \f / t,wk qf ;kHtm;jzi hfaum|moEpS cf rk Q xi&f mS ;&müaomvf n;f xEkd pS cf wk iG f txi&f mS ;q;kH jzpof nhf ydkí xif&Sm;onfh aum|mowpfckudk a&G;cs,fí xkdaum|mowpfckwnf;üyifvQif tzefzef txyfxyf

ESvHk;oGif;jcif;jzifh tyÜemorm"dudk jzpfaptyfayonf/ (tbd-|-2-217/) þae&mwGif xef;yif (32)yifü usufpm;aeaom arsmufudk t&zrf;,laeaomOyrmjzifh EdIif;,SOf azmfjyxm;\/ xef; (32)yifxdyfü usufpm;aeaom arsmufonf rkqdk;\ jrm;'Pfcsufudk a&Smifvsuf xef; (32)yifudk acgufwkHYacgufjyef ajy;&m aemufqHk;ü vHkjcHKpdwfcs&onfh xef;yif wpfyif\ tvuf t&Guf Mum;üomvQif 0yfaeouJhodkY -- þOyrmtwlyifvQif (32)aum|moudk tjyefjyef tvSefvSef ESvHk;oGif;½IyGm;aeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf; (32)aum|mowdkYwGif txif&Sm;qHk; aum|mo wpfcküyif bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm uyfxm;í tyÜempsmefodkY qdkufatmif ½IyGm;Edkifayonf [lvdk/

(tbd-|-2-217-218/)

þtxuyf g t|uxm0, f aum|mowpcf ük tyeÜ mpsmeof qYkd ukd af tmitf yeÜ mpsmeuf kd &&aSd tmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfEdkifygu <uif;aom aum|mowdkYüvnf; yifyef;rIr&dSbJ tyÜempsmefodkY a&mufapEdkif\ [laom pum;&yfudk txl;\*½kjyKí em,lrSwfom;xm;yg/ aum|mowpfckü tyÜempsmefudk &&dSatmif BuKd;pm;tm;xwk Ef ikd yf gu <ui;fuseaf om aum|mowüYkd vn;f tyeÜ mpsmeuf kd &&aSd tmi f BuKd;pm;tm;xwk f aomf vG,fulouJhodkY tmemygeur®|mef;jzifh pwkw¬psmeform"d = tyÜempsmeform"dodkY qdkufatmif yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfxm;NyD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftzdkYvnf; (32)aum|mowdkYudk jrifatmif ½I&müvnf;aumif;ç ,if; (32)aum|mowdkYü tyÜempsmefudk &&dSatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwf&müvnf;aumif; vG,ful aernfom jzpfonf/ tvm;wlyif "mwkreodum& = pwk"mwk00w¬mef ur®|mef;jzifh Oypm&orm"d = Oypm&psmefodkY qdkufatmif yGm;rsm;xm;NyD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftzdkYvnf; (32)aum|mowdkYudk jrifatmif ½I&müvnf;aumif;ç ,if; (32)aum|mowdkYü tyÜempsmefudk &&dSatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwf&mü vnf;aumif; yifyef;rIr&dSbJ vG,fulaernfom jzpfayonf/ a&S;a&S;aom bm0emorm"dwdkYu aemufaemuaf om bm0emorm"td m; tm;Bu;Daomr&DS m Oyeód,yp,ö owjdåzi hfaus;Z;ljyKay;aeaomaMumihf v,G uf al ejci;f jzp\f / a&;Sa&;Sbm0emorm"Ed iS hf ,OS af om ÓPaf Mumi hf jzpaf y:aeaom vi;fa&mijfcnf pGrf;tifwdkYrSm aemufaemufaom bm0emorm"dtm; aus;Zl;jyKvsufyif &dSaeayonf/ xdkaMumifh vG,fulaejcif; jzpf\/

## A[d'¨avmuodkY pdwfudk apvTwfMunfhyg

oap ye A[d'¨gyd reodum&H OyoH[&wd? txó {0H oAÁaum|maook ygu#Dblawok tm[d@EÅm rEkówd&pämem'a,m owåmum&H 0dZ[dwGm aum|mo&mod0aoae0 Oy|[EÅd/ aw[d p taZösm[&d,rmeH ygeabmZem'd aum|mo&modrSd yu©dyd,rmerd0 Oy|mwd/ (tbd-|-2-236/) wpzf e f A['d a¨ vmuovYkd n;f (32)aum|mou kd EvS ;kHoiG ;fjci;f reoud m&u kd tu,íf ÓPjfzihf a&S;½Iuyfaqmifonf jzpftHh? xdkodkY ÓPfjzifh a&S;½Iuyfaqmifvwfaomf xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPfü aum|motm;vHk;wdkYonf xif&Sm;onfjzpfí jzpfukefvwfaomf vSnfhvnfoGm;vm usufpm;aeMuukefaom vl wd&pämeftp&Sdaom owå0gwdkYonf owå0g[laom tjcif;t&mudk pGefYí aum|motpktyHk\ tjzpfjzifhomvQif xifvmukef\/ xdkowå0gwdkYonf pm;rsKdtyfaom aomufzG,f pm;zG,ftp&Sdaom tm[m&onf aum|motpktyHkü xnfhoGif;tyfouJhodkY xifvm\/ (tbd-|-2-236/)

## pdwf"mwf\ xufjrufaom pGrf;tifowåd

pdwf"mwf\ pGrf;tifowådum; tvGefxufjruf\? wpfoufvHk; wd&pämef taumiftxnfç vl

yHkoP²mefudk jrifvmcJhaomfvnf; qHyif arG;nif;paom aum|motpktyHkudk wpfckpDwpfckpD Munfh½Izef rsm;aomtcg wd&pämef[k vludk,faumifBuD;[k rjrifawmhbJ qHyif arG;nif;paom aum|motpktyHk udkom jrifaeawmh\/ xdkaMumifhvnf; xdkodkY odjrifawmfrlMuonfh olawmfaumif;wdkYonf w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk &&SdawmfrlMujcif; jzpfayonf/ toifolawmfaumif;\ pdwf"mwfüvnf; xdkuJhodkYaom pGrf;tifrsm;onf wnf&Sdaeonfom jzpfonf/ xdkpGrf;tifowådrsm; xGufay:vmatmif toifolawmfaumif;\ pdwfudk bm0ema&pifjzifh aq;aMumyg/

## vkyfief;cGif pwifyHk

toifolawmfaumif;onf tZöswåü (32)aum|mowdkYudk t0g;0pGm EdkifEdkifeif;eif; avhusifhEdkifaomtcg ½IEdkifaomtcg A[d'¨aum|mowdkYudk pwif ESvHk;oGif;Munfhyg/ (32)aum|moudk ½Iaeaom ÓPaf Mumivhf n;f ta&mitf vi;frsm;on f 0e;fusiyf wcf smü ysUHEUHSvsuof m &adS ern f jzpof n/f xvkd i;fa&mifjcnfjzifh awGUxdrdaom rdrdxdkifaeonfh a&U SwnfhwnfhwGif &Sdaeaom teD;uyfqHk; yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;udk pwifí ½IMunfhyg/ tu,fí xdkyk\*¾dKvf\ (32)aum|mowdkYudk xdk;pdkufí ½Ivdkuf&m vG,fvG,fulul ½Ir& jzpfaevQif rdrd\ tZöswåoEÅmefü wnf&Sdaom (32)aum|mowdkYudk wpfzefjyefí ½Iyg/ wpfzef A[d'¨odkY jyef½IMunfhyg/ þenf;jzifh tZöswåwpfvSnfh A[d'¨wpfvSnfh ½IcJhaomf tZöswå A[d'¨ ESpfrsKd;vHk;ü v,G vf ,G uf ul l ryirf ye;fb J (32)aum|mou kd ½EI ikd rf njfzpof n/f tu,íf vi;fa&mijfcnpf rG ;ftirf sm; ar;SredS af eojzi hf aum|morsm;on f rxirf &mS ; jzpaf ejyeaf om f tmemygeu kd tm½,Hk íl jzpaf pç "mwBfu;D av;yg;u kd tm½,Hk íl jzpaf p orm"ud kd wpzf ejfyeíf xal xmiyf g/ vi;fa&mijfcnpf rG ;ftirf sm; tm;aumi;f vmaomtcg wpfzefjyefí (32)aum|mowdkYudk ½Iyg/ tZöswå A[d'¨ ESpfrsKd;vHk;ü ½Iyg/ tvif;a&mif arS;rdSefwdkif; þenf;pepfudk toHk;jyKyg/ eD;pyf&m teD;tem;üwnf&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;ü (32)aum|moudk ½IíatmifjrifcJhaomf aemufwpfa,mufodkY ajymif;½IMunfhyg/ ½Ií &&Sdygu tZöswåwpfvSnfh A[d'¨ wpvf nS hfwpvf nS phf ½D yI g/ xokd Ykdwpvf nS phf ½D yI gu bm0emprG ;ftm;rmS t&edS tf 0gBu;Drm;vmwwaf yon/f xdkaMumifh A[d'¨ü ½Ií&wdkif; tZöswåodkY wpfzefjyefí ½Iyg/ þenf;twdkif; A[d'¨ü wpfa,mufNyD; wpf a,muf ajymif;í ½Iyg/ teD;rS ta0;odkY wpfpwpfp csJUxGifí ESvHk;oGif;Munfhyg/ vif;a&mifjcnfjzifh awGUxdrd&m vl wd&pämefponfh owå0gwdkif;ukd ½IMunfhyg/ tvif;a&mif arS;rSdefoGm;ygu txufwGif wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; orm"dudk wpfzefjyefí xlaxmifyg/ vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tif tm;aumif;vmygu wpfzefjyefí (32)aum|mowdkYudk qufvuf½Iyg/ 0ef;usifywfcsmt&yf (10)rsufESmü ½Ií &EkdiforQ a&muzf ;laomt&y f ra&muzf ;laomt&ywf üYkd wn&f adS om vi;fa&mijfcnjfzi hf awUGxrd &d m ow0å gwikd ;fü wn&f adS om aum|mowuYkd kdcsUJxiG f½yI gav/ tZsöw åA['d ¨EpS Xf mev;kHü t0g;0pmG Eikd Ef ikd ef i;fei;f avvh m-

NyD;ygu y\*kP jzpfayNyD/ toifolawmfaumif;onf þodkY aum|motaejzifh avhvmyGm;rsm;cdkufü ----

1/ y#dulv = &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f taetm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

2/ 0PÖ = ta&miftqif;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

3/ oknw = twårS qdwfokOf;onhf "mwfoabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; ---

ESvHk;roGif;ygESifhOD;? aum|motaejzifhom ESvHk;oGif;ygOD;/ aum|morsm;udk t0g;0pGm avhvmNyD;rS BudKuf&mvrf;udk a&G;cs,fyg/ vrf;oHk;oG,f

aum|mome Hy\*Pk umvawm y|m, woD krak co k{aue rak ce 0rd pk ódöw?d ur|® me H0PaÖ wm

0g y#dulvawm 0g oknawm 0g Oy|mwd/ ,xm emr yla0 ypdwkumrm £w¬D r'´dwGm Xydwyd|awm ,H ,H £päwd? wH wH ypwd/ ,xm 0g ye oar blrdyÜa'ao XydwH O'uyl&H ukrÇH ,awm ,awm tm0dO äEÅd? wawm wawm0 O'uH edu©rwd? {0ar0 aum|momeH y\*kPumvawm y|m, wDok rkacok {aue rkace 0drkpödówd/ tmucFrmeó 0PÖawmç tmucFrmeó y#dulvawmç tmucFrmeó oknawm ur®|meH Oy|[dówda,0/ t,H {wåaum O\*¾[oE¨d emr/ £ro®d H O\*¾[oE¨do®ð XwGm t&[wåH ywåm bdu©L \*PeyxH 0Dwd0wåm/ (tbd-|-2-242-243/)

(32)aum|mowdkYudk t0g;0pGm avhvmNyD;&m tcgrSpí ----

1/ 0PÖ = 0PÖuodkPf;vrf; = ta&mifuodkPf;vrf;ç

2/ y#dulv = &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulvreodum&vrf;ç

3/ oknw = twårS qdwfokOf;onfh oknw"mwfur®|mef;vrf; ---

þoHk;rsKd;ukefaom edAÁmefodkY 0if&m t0ifaygufrkcfOD;wdkYwGif wpfckaom t0ifaygufrkcfOD;BuD;jzifh

eAd mÁ eof Ykd0iEf ikd af tmi fBuKd;pm;tm;xwk cf ahJ om fuad vomwrYkd SvwG af jrmuEf ikd af yvrd rhf n/f (32)aum|mo wdkYudk t0g;0pGm avhvmNyD;aomtcgü ur®|mef;onf ----

1/ 0PÖ = ta&miftqif;tm;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;ç

2/ y#dulv = &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulvoabmtm;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;ç

3/ oknw = twårS qdwfokOf;onfh oknw"mwfoabmtm;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif; --a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPfü xif&Sm;vmrnf jzpf\/ Oyrm -- rkefYudk aMumfcsufjcif;iSm tvdk &dSaom trsKd;orD;onf e,fíxm;tyfaomrkefYnufpdkifrS rkefYnufpdkif\ aysmhaysmif;El;nhHaeonfhtwGuf tMuiftMuif rkefYnufudk aMumfcsufjcif;iSm tvdk&Sdonf jzpftHh? xdkxdk tvdk&Sd&m rkefYnufudk aMumfcsuf ouJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç Oyrmwpfenf;um; -- nDñGwfaom ajrt&yfü wnfxm;tyfaom a&jynfhtdk;udk tMuitf Muibf uof Ykd apmi;fiohJ eG uf ek tf ?hH xxkd bkd urf S a&on f xuG of uohJ vYkd n;faumi;f þOyrmrsm; twlomvQif (32)aum|mowdkYudk t0g;0pGm avhvmNyD;&m tcgrSpí 0PÖç y#dulvç oknw[laom oHk;rsKd;ukefaom edAÁmefodkY 0if&m t0ifaygufrkcfOD;BuD;wdkYwGif wpfckaom t0ifaygufjzifh edAÁmefodkY 0if-

Edkifatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfcJhaomf udavomwdkYrS vGwfajrmufEdkifrnfom jzpfayonf/

1/ tvkd&SdcJhaomf 0PÖuodkPf; = ta&mifuodkPf;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

2/ tvdk&SdcJhaomf &HG&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulvtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

3/ tvdk&SdcJhaomf oknw"mwfoabmtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; --aum|mour®|mef;onf a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPfü xif&Sm;vmrnfom jzpfayonf/ þonfhwdkifatmifaom pwkyg&dok'¨doDvudk ok"foifjcif; (= okwfoifjcif;)ç yvdaAm" = aMumifhMu BuD;i,f toG,foG,f t&yf&yfudk jzwfjcif;ç uvsmPrdwåtrnf&aom q&maumif; orm;aumif;xHü ur®|mef;udk oif,ljcif;ç oif,lxm;onfhtwdkif; ur®|mef;udk ESvHk;oGif;jcif;ç ESvHk;oGif;onfhtwdkif; 0PÖ uoPkd ;f taetm;jziahf omvf n;faumi;f y#ud vl taetm;jziahf omvf n;faumi;f onk w"mwof abm taetm;jziahf omvf n;faumi;f ur|® me;f\xivf mjci;fpaom þtptD pO f tqutf py f t&y&f yof nf O\*¾[oE¨d rnf\/ þO\*¾[oE¨dü &yfwnfí t&[wåzdkvfodkY a&muf&SdawmfrlMuukefaom &[ef;awmfwdkY onfum; a&wGufEdkifjcif; \*Pef;ocFsmvrf;udk ausmfvGefíoGm;MuavukefNyD/(tbd-|-2-242-243/)

£'O§d r[mowdy|mae y#dulv0aoae0 uxdwH? r[m[w¬dya'gyr-r[m&m[kavm0g'"mw0k bd a\*oF k "mw0k aoe uxwd /H um,\*wmowod ak w å ye ,ó 0PaÖ wm Oy|mw?d w H oEm¨ , pwåm&d psmemed 0dbwåmed/ ww¬ "mwk0aoe uxdwH 0dyóemur®|meH a[mwd? y#dulv0aoe uxdwH orxur®|meH/ wa'wH £" orxur®|meH t0daooawm oAÁom"m&P0aoe uxdwEÅd

0'EÅda,0gwd/ (tbd-|-2-216/) þ um,mEkyóem aum|mo ur®|mef;udk r[mowdy|meokwåef ('D-2-231/ r-1-70/)

a'oemawmfü &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,foabmtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;½IyGm;&aom y#dulvreodum&ur®|mef;\ tprG ;fjzi hfb&k m;&iS of n fa[mMum;xm;awmrf \l / r[m[wyd¬ a'gyrowk eå f(r-1-242/)ç r[m&m[ak vm 0g'okwåef (r-2-83/)ç "mwk0db\*Fokwåef (r-3-281/) wdkYü "mwf\tpGrf;jzifh ESvHk;oGif; ½IyGm;&aom "mwfur®|mef;\ tpGrf;jzifh a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ wpfzef Oy&dyPÖmoygVdawmf tEky'0\*f um,\*wmowdokwåef (r-3-130/) a'oemawmfjrwfüum; aum|mowdkYudk ESvHk;oGif;&mü ta&miftqif; tm;jzifh xifvmaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; &nf&G,fawmfrlí 0PÖuodkPf;vrf;\ tpGrf;jzifh psmef av;yg;wdkYudk a0zefcGJjcm;vsuf a[mMum;xm;awmfrlavonf/ xdkwGif "mwfur®|mef;tpGrf;jzifh a[mMum;xm;awmrf tl yaf om aum|mo um,mEyk óemur|® me;fon f 0yd óemur|® me;f jzp\f / y#ud vl reoud m&\ tprG ;fjzi hfa[mMum;xm;awmrf tl yaf om aum|mo um,mEyk óemur|® me;fon forx ur|® me;f jzp\f / xakd um|mo um,mEyk óemur|® me;fu kdþtb"d r0® bd i;fygVad wm f owyd |me0bd i;f ü orxur®|mef;jzpf&um; omrntm;jzifh 0PÖuodkPf;vnf; &Edkifatmif y#dulvreodum&vnf; &Eikd af tmi f tv;kHpakH om orxur|® me;fwEYkd iS hf quqf oH n\f tprG ;fjzi hf b&k m;&iS of n f a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyf\[k q&mjrwfwdkY rdefYqdkawmfrlMuukefao;\/ þodkY rSwfom;ygav/ (tbd-|-2-216/) þvrf;oHk;oG,fwdkYwGif y#dulvreodum&vrf;rSpí ESvHk;oGif;yHk tpDt&ifudk pwifí a&;om; wifjyaytHh/

## y#dulvreodum&

txó tEkykAÁrkÍöem'd0aoe y#duúLvm y#duúLvmwd ykeyÜKeH reodua&mawm tEkuúare

tyÜem OyÜZÆwd/ ww¬ auom'DeH 0PÖoP²me'daomumoy&dapä'0aoe Oy|meH O\*¾[edrdwåH/ oAÁmum&awm y#duúLv0aoe Oy|meH y#dbm\*edrdwåH/ wH tmao0awm bm0,awm 0kwåea,e tokbur®|maeok 0d, yXrZösme0aoae0 tyÜem OyÜZÆwd/ (0dok'¨d-1-257/) auom avmrmwd yPÖwåð 0dóaZÆwGm y#dulvH y#dulvEÅd owd XaywAÁm/ yXrHa,0 ye y#dulvawm e Oy|mwd/ ,m0 e Oy|mwd? wm0 yPÖwåd e 0dóaZÆwAÁm/ ,'g Oy|mwd? w'g yPÖwåd H 0dóaZÆwGm y#dulvEÅd reodumwAÁH/ (tbd-|-2-245/)

{w¬ ye twåaem ZD0rmeuo&Da& y#dulvEÅd y&dur®H ua&mEÅó tyÜemyd Oypm&rÜd Zm,wd/ y&ó ZD0rmeuo&Da& y#dulvEÅd reodua&mEÅó ae0 tyÜem Zm,wd? e Oypm&H/ eEk p 'ook tokabok Ob,arÜwH Zm,wDwd/ tmr Zm,wd/ wmed [d tEkyg'dEéuyau© Xdwmed? wo®m ww¬ tyÜemyd Oypm&rÜd Zm,wd/ £'H ye Oyg'dEéuyau© XdwH? awaea0w¬ Ob,arÜwH e Zm,wd/ tokbmEkyóemocFgwm ye 0dyóembm0em a[mwDwd a0'dwAÁm/ (tbd-|-2-248/) tEkyg'dEéuyau© XdwmeDwd {awe apwd,yAÁw0goD r[mwdóaw¬a&m 0d,ç oHC&u©dwaw½¬ yk |muomraPa&m 0,d p tEyk g'Ed ué yau © XaywmG \*a[w kHoaumú EóÅ 'o0"d mobk 0aoe ZD0rmeuo&Da&yd Oy|daw Oypm&yÜwåd 'ódwm a[mwDwd a0'dwAÁm/ ]]tw¬d uma,}}wd ye owå0aoe auom'Dok \*,Srmaeok ,xm ]]£rod® uH ma,}}wd owå\*¾[P&[daw t[Hum&0w¬KrSd 0d'¨oåm[Huma& o'g oEéd[daw ygua# p twåaem uma, Oy|meH a[mwd? e wxm ww¬mwd tyÜeH tyÜwåm tm'De0gEkyóem0 ww¬ a[mwDwd t"dyÜga,em[ ]]tokbmEkyóemocFgwm ye

0dyóembm0em a[mwDwd a0'dwAÁm}}wd/ (rlv#D-2-156/) owå\*[P&[dawwd owåynwådrÜd temrodwGm a'odwwåm 0kwåH/ ooEÅmewm, t[H-

um&0w¬KrSd tyÜ[Dermeó y[Demum&H oE¨m,m[ ]]0d'¨oåm[Huma&}}wd/ (tEk#D-2-157/) rrd \d tZsöwuå m,ç owl pyf g;\ A['d u¨ m,wwYkd iG f rrd \d tou&f iS af eqjJzpaf om u,kd üf wn-f &Sdaom aum|moudk tm½kHjyKí y#dulv = &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f[lí bm0emy&durfudkjyKaom a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü tyÜempsmefonfvnf;aumif;ç Oypm&psmefonfvnf;aumif; ESpfrsKd;pvHk; jzpfEdkif\/ touf&SifaeqJjzpfaom ouf&Sdowå0g[laom olwpfyg;\ A[d'¨um,ü wnf&Sdaom aum|moudk tm½kHjyKí y#dulv = &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f[lí bm0emy&durfudkjyKaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü =

ESvHk;oGif;rI reodum&udkjyKaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü tyÜempsmefonfvnf; rjzpfEdkif? Oypm& psmefonfvnf; rjzpfEdkif/ (tbd-|-2-248/) tar; ---- tokbur®|mef; (10)rsKd;wdkYü þESpfrsKd;vHk;aom tyÜempsmef Oypm&psmefonfvnf;

jzpfEdkifonf r[kwfavm[k ar;&ef &Sd\/ tajz ---- tdrf; ...jzpfEdkifay\/ rSefayonf -- xdktokb (10)yg;wdkYonf tEkyg'dEéu =

wPSm-'d|dwdkYonf uyfa&muftyfaom uHonf ]]ig\tusKd;}}[k tusKd;\ tjzpfjzifh rpGJ,ltyfaom oufrJhtzdkYtpkü wnfukef\/ xdkaMumifh xdkA[d'¨ tokb (10)rsKd;wdkYü tyÜempsmefonfvnf;aumif;ç Oypm&psmefonfvnf;aumif; ESpfrsKd;vHk; jzpfEdkif\/ wpfzef olwpfyg;\oEÅmefü wnf&Sdaom þ (32) aum|moonuf m; wPmS -'|d wd oYkd n f uyaf &mutf yaf om uoH n f ]]ig\tusK;d}}[ k tusK;d\tjzpjfzihf p,JG tl yaf om = Oyg'Ed ué jzpaf om ou&f tdS ztYkd pük wnaf e\/ xakd Mumiyhf ivf Qi f þowl pyf g;\u,kd üf wnf&Sdaom (32)aum|moü þtyÜempsmef Oypm&psmef ESpfrsKd;vHk;onfvnf; rjzpfEdkif/ odkYaomf tokbmEkyóem[k qdktyfaom 0dyóem bm0emonfum; jzpfEdkifyg\/ þodkY od&Sdygav/

(tbd-|-2-248/) apw,d awmiüf owD i;fo;kHawmrf al v&h adS om r[mwódrax&jfrwBfu;DuohJ vYkd n;faumi;fç oCH &uwd© rax&jfrwBfu;D\ tvyk tf auR;jzpaf om &iS of mraPuohJ vYkd n;faumi;f A['d ¨ ou&f odS w0å g\ aum|moudk tEkyg'dEéu oufrJhtzdkYtpkü xm;í tm½kH,ljcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü (10)yg; tjym;&Sdaom tokb\ tjzpfjzifh touf&SifqJjzpfaom olwpfyg;\ udk,füvnf; &&HG mS puqf yk zf ,G fy#ud vl tjci;ft&mon fxivf mvwaf om fOypm&psmeof Ykda&mujfci;fu kdjytyof n[f k odxdkuf\/ (rlv#D-2-156/) owå0g\ tjzpfjzifh qHyiftp&Sdaom aum|mowdkYudk ,ltyfukefvwfaomf -- £ro®d H uma, = þudk,f[k ,lonf? rnfol\ udk,f[k r,l/ xdkodkYowå0g[k ,ljcif;rSuif;aom ig[k jyKtyfaom udk,fü ]]ig\ udk,f}}[k rqdkaomaMumifh zsufqD;tyfNyD;aom ig[k ESvHk;oGif;jcif;&Sdaom tcgcyfodrf; teD;ü wnfaeaom xif&Sm;onfvnf;jzpfaom rdrd\ um,ü y#dulvtjcif;t&mtm;jzifh xifvmjcif;onf jzpof uohJ YkdxtYkd w l xokd wl pyf g;\ u,kd üf xivf mjci;fon f rjzpaf y/ xakd Mumi hftyeÜ mpsmeof Ykdra&mu-f aomç tjypfudk tzefzef txyfxyf ½Iwwfaom tm'De0gEkyóem trnf&aom 0dyóemÓPfonf omvQif xdkolwpfyg;\ um,ü wnf&Sdaom aum|moü jzpf\/ þodkYaom t"dyÜg,fjzifh ]]tokbmEkyóem[k qdktyfaom 0dyóembm0emonfum; jzpfEdkifyg\? þodkYod&Sdygav}}[k t|uxmu zGifhqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ (rlv#D-2-156/)

## r[mwdórax&fjrwfBuD;

r[mwdórax&fjrwfBuD;onf apwd,awmifausmif;wdkufrS tEk&m"NrdKUodk qGrf;cH<uvmawmf

r\l / rax&jfrwBfu;Dum; t|ud -ur|® me;fvr;fpOrf S yxrpsmeof rm"od qYkd ukd af tmi f orm"ud kdxal xmif í xdkorm"dudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'ujyKí 0dyóemodkYul;vsuf ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOf wifum 0dyóem½Iaeus jzpf\/ xdkaeYwGifvnf; ur®|mef;udk ESvHk;oGif;vsuf qGrf;cH<uaecdkuf jzpf\/ t½dk;pkur®|mef; = t|duur®|mef;udk ESvHk;oGif;vsuf <uvm&m yxrpsmefodkY rqdkufrD t½dk;pkudk y#dulv = &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,ftaejzifh ESvHk;oGif;cdkufjzpfonfh ykAÁbm\*reodum& tcdkuf0,f toHonf ,if; reoud m&\ q;lajimichf vwk jfzpaf omaMumi hf towH pcf uk kd Mum;í vrS ;fMunvhf ukd &f m toxH uG af tmif jyHK;&,fvdkufaom trsKd;orD;wpfOD;udk awGUjrifvdkuf\/ xdktrsKd;orD;um; tdrf&Sifa,mufsm;ESifh tjiif; ymG ;ojzi hf ewof r;DwrQ tvqS ;kHjyiqf iuf m eeH uaf pmapmyi f tE&k m"NrKdUr S xuG cf mG í rbd trd of tYkd omG ; vrf;ckvwfwpfae&mwGif r[mwdórax&fjrwfBuD;udk jrifavaomf &m\*jzifh azmufjyefaom pdwf&dSum toxH uG af tmi f jyKH;&,vf ukd of l jzp\f / rax&jfrwBfu;Don f ]]þtooH n f tb,tf oeH n;f}}[ k Mun-hf ½Iavaomf xdktrsKd;orD;\ oGm;½dk;udk jrifvQifjrifjcif;yif a&S;tzdkYuyif BudKwifí t|dutokbbm0em udk yGm;rsm;xm;NyD;jzpfaomaMumifh t|duonm = t½dk;pk\ &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f trSwfonmudk &&dSawmf rl\/ oGm;½dk;udk tpjyKí wpfudk,fvHk;ü t½dk;pkudkom jrifawGUae\/ &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f tokbonmonfvnf; tvGefxif&Sm;vmonfhtwGuf ,if;t½dk;pkü y#dbm\*edrdwfodkY qdkufa&mufoGm;\/ tvGef tuJESifh wuG Oypm&psmefudk &&dSoGm;awmfrl\/ &yfawmfrlvsufyifvQif xdkt½dk;pkü yxrpsmeform"dudk &atmif qufvufBudK;yrf;awmfrl\/ (þü Oypm&psmefodkYqdkufaom t½dk;pktm½HkrSm xdktrsKd;orD;\ t½dk;pktm½Hk jzpf\/ yxrpsmefodkY qdkufaom t½dk;pktm½HkrSm xdktrsKd;orD;ESifh rawGUrD ½IyGm;aeaom t½dk;pk jzpf\/) xdkyxrpsmeform"dudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'ujyKí ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf vu©Pma&;wifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfawmfrlavaomf 0dyóemudk wdk;yGm;atmif BudK;yrf;awmf rlav&m r\*ftpOf zdkvftpOftm;jzifh t&[wåzdkvfodkY qdkufa&mufawmfrl\/

(0dok'd¨-1-20-21/ r[m#D-1-48-49/)

## oHC&u©dwrax&fjrwfBuD;\ tvkyftauR; omraP

&[ef;i,f wpfyg;onf ,if;&SifomraPudk ac:aqmifí wHyltvdkYiSm awmodkY oGm;awmfrl\/ &SifomraPonf vrf;rrS ab;bufodkY oufqif;í a&S;odkY avQmufoGm;avaomf tokbtavmif;aumifudk jrifí ,if;tokbaumifudk &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulvoabmtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;vsuf yxr psmefudk jzpfapawmfrl\/ xdkyxrpsmefudkyifvQif 0dyóem\ tajcyg'ujyKí ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOwf iuf m 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoyaf wmrf ol n&f aSd om ftem\*grzd vkd of wYkd ikd af tmi frsuaf rmS ujfyKawmf rlEdkif\/ ('D-|-1-166/) þt|uxm #uD mw\Ykd ñeT Mfum;csurf sm;EiS thf n D (32)aum|mowuYkd kd tZsöw å A['d ¨ EpS rf sK;dv;kHü

t0g;0pGm EdkifEdkifeif;eif; avhvmNyD;aom toifolawmfaumif;onf y#dulvreodum& ur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;EdkifNyD jzpfonf/ y#dulv = y#duúLv = &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,ftaejzifh ,if; (32)aum|mowdkYudk ESvHk; oGif;&mü tZöswå aum|morsm;udk pwifí ESvHk;oGif;ygu yxrpsmeform"dodkY qdkufEdkifrnfjzpfojzifh tZsöwuå pí EvS ;kHoiG ;fyukH kd a&;om;wijfytyyf gon/f oaYkd om f A['d ¨ aum|mou pí tm;xwk vf ukd vnf; tm;xkwfEkdifygonf/ a&;SO;DpmG tmemygeur|® me;fjzi hfpwwk p¬ smeof rm"od Ykdqukd af tmi f orm"ud kd xal xmiyf g/ (tu,f í toifolawmfaumif;onf ok'¨0dyóem,meduyk\*¾dKvfjzpfvQif "mwfBuD;av;yg;udk tm½kH,lí Oy pm&orm"dodkY qdkufatmif orm"dudk xlaxmifyg/) vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tifrsm; tm;aumif;vmaom tcg rdrd\ tZöswåoEÅmefü (32)aum|mowdkYudk wpfzefjyefí ½Iyg/

tm;xkwfp tm'dur®duyk\*¾dKvftzdkY qHyif[k ESvHk;oGif;vdkufaomf ESvHk;oGif;rIonf usifi,fodkY

wikd af tmi fqukd íf wnof mG ;ww\f / usiif ,[f kEvS ;kHoiG ;fvukd af om fEvS ;kHoiG ;froI n fqyH iof wYkd ikd af tmif qukd íf wnaf eww\f / þo YkdEvS ;kHoiG ;f&mü tcsKUdtcsKUdaom aum|morsm;on f xi&f mS ;í tcsKUdtcsKUdaom aum|morsm;onf rxifr&Sm;vnf; jzpfvmwwfukef\/ xdkodkY jzpfvmaomtcg rxif&Sm;aom aum|morsm;u kdvwT íf xi&f mS ;&m aum|moüomvQi f p;lpukd íf bm0emtruI kdjyKvyk &f rn f jzpof n/f

(tbd-|-2-217/) txl;xl;aom tm½kHü ysHUvGifhaom pdwfudk wm;jrpfvsuf (32)aum|mo tm½HküomvQif bm0em

pdwfudk aumif;pGmxm;í ESvHk;oGif;½IyGm;&rnf jzpfonf/ qHyif arG;nif;paom trnfemr ynwfudk peG vYf wT íf y#ud vl y#ud vl = &&HG mS puqf yk zf ,G f &&HG mS puqf yk zf ,G [f k EvS ;kHoiG ;fí aum|mowüYkd owud kd uyfxm;yg/ odkYaomf a&S;OD;tpüum; &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulvoabmtm;jzifh rxifjrifEdkifao;ay/ xdkodkY &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulvoabmtm;jzifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPfü rxifjrifao;orQ umv ywfvHk; qHyif arG;nif;paom trnfemr ynwfudk rpGefYvTwfygESifh? qHyif arG;nif; ponfjzifhom &GH&Sm pufqkyfzG,f y#dulvoabmudk tm½Hk,lí ½Iaeyg/ tMuiftcgüum; a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ todÓPfü &&HG mS puqf yk zf ,G f y#ud vl oabmw&m;on f xivf m\? xtkd cgüum; qyH i f ar;Gni;fpaom trnef mr ynwfudk pGefYvTwfvdkufí y#dulv y#dulv = &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f[kom ESvHk;oGif;aeyg/

(tbd-|-2-245/)

tu,íf toiof al wmaf umi;f\ toÓd Püf (32)aum|mov;kH xi&f mS ;aeygu (32)aum|movHk;udk jcHKiHkí y#dulv y#dulv = &GHp&m &GHp&m[k ½IEdkif\/ yxrpsmeform"dodkY qdkufEdkif\/ tZöswå um,udk qdkvdkygonf/ rrd \d tZsöwuå m,ü qyH ipf aom aum|mowwYkd iG f tcsKUdtcsKUdom xi&f mS ;í tcsKUdtcsKUdu rxi-f

&Sm;cJhaomf aemufqHk; txif&Sm;qHk; aum|mowpfckü pl;pdkufí y#dulv y#dulv = &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f[k tzefzef txyfxyf ESvHk;oGif;aeyg/ xdkodkY ESvHk;oGif;&mü o'¨gESifh ynmç 0D&d,ESifh orm"dudk nDrQatmif usifhEdkifcJhaomf tyÜempsmef orm"dodkY wjznf;jznf; tpOftwdkif; qdkufa&mufEdkif ayonf/ (r[m#D-1-310/) xdkaum|motaygif;ü qHyifponfwdkY\ ----

1/ 0PÖ = ta&miftqif;ç

2/ oP²me = yHkoP²mefç

3/ 'do = cE¨mudk,f\ txufydkif;t&yf atmifydkif;t&yf[laom t&yfa'oç

4/ Moumo = wnf&mXmeç

5/ (u)obm\*y&dapä' = oabmwlaom rdrdtzdkY tydkif;tjcm;ç

( c )0od bm\*y&ad p'ä = oabmrwal om tjcm;aum|motzjYkdzi hf yidk ;fjcm;tyaf om tyidk ;ftjcm; þ0PÖç oP²meç 'doç Moumoç obm\*y&dapä'ç 0dobm\*y&dapä'wdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh a&S;½I xifvmaom tm½kHonf O\*¾[edrdwf rnf\/ þ O\*¾[edrdwftykdif;ü aum|mowdkY\ rlv&dS&if; ta&mif tqif; yHkoP²mefponf twdkif;om xifaeao;onf/ txufyg 0PÖpaom ig;yg;aom tjcif;t&m [laom cyfodrf;aom tjcif;t&m tjym;tm;jzifh &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulv\ tpGrf;jzifh a&S;½I xifvmaom tm½kHonf y#dbm\*edrdwf rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-1-257/) xdky#dbm\*edrdwfudk rDS0Jaom yGm;apaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; tMuiftcgü o'¨g 0D&d, owd orm" d ynm[al om £a`Ei´ g;yg;woYkd n f &tyaf om nrD Qr&I MSduuek \f ? tx;loe&Yf iS ;fMuuek \f ? xtkd cgü r,MkHunrf I tó',d¨ paom tnptf aMu;w\Ykd a0;umG on\f tjzpaf Mumi hf veG vf eG uf uJ J tm;tprG ;f &dSMuukefaom aAmZösifw&m; (7)yg;wdkYjzifh tm;ay;axmufyHh cdkifcHhaptyfukefaom 0dwuf 0dpm& yDwd okc {u\*¾wm[laom psmeft\*FgwdkYonf txl;ojzifh xufjrufukefonfjzpfí xif&Sm;pGm jzpfay:vmMu ayukef\/ xdkpsmeft\*FgwdkY\ ajzmifhajzmifhqefYusifbuf jzpfMuukefaom eD0&Pw&m;wdkYonf rdrdwdkYESifh wlaom wnf&m&dSMuukefaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYESifhtwlwuG uGmonfomvQif jzpfukef\/ Oypm& orm"djzifh pdwfonf wnfMunfaeay\/ xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf xdkOypm&orm"djzpfaMumif; xdk y#dbm\*edrdwfudkyifvQif rDS0JcJhaomf yGm;rsm;cJhaomf Budrfzefrsm;pGm tavhtvmjyKcJhaomf tyÜemac: psmeform"dodkY qdkufa&mufEdkifayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-257/ r[m#D-1-310/) xdkyxrpsmeform"d[laom tyÜempsmefonf aum|mowpfckomvQif xif&Sm;aom a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü yxrpsmef tyÜemwpfckomvQif jzpf\/ xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tu,fí tjcm; tjcm;aom aum|moodkY ajymif;a&TUí tm;xkwfjcif; r&dSrl yxrpsmefwpfrsKd;omvQif xdka,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü jzpfEdkifayonf/ tu,fí a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf wpfOD;\ oEÅmefü rsm;pGmukefaom aum|mowoYkd n f xi&f mS ;uek rf ul m; aum|mowpcf ük yxrpsmeof Ykd a&muaf pNy;Dí wpzf e ftjcm;aom aum|moüvnf; tm;xkwfjcif;udk jyKjim;thH? xdkyk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü rv’urax&fjrwf\ oEÅmefüuJhodkY aum|mo ta&twGuftm;jzifh yxrpsmefwdkYonf jzpfEdkifukef\/ (0dok'¨d-1-257/)

## rv’urax&fjrwf

xrkd vu’ rax&jfrwBfu;Don f 'CD bmPujzpaf wmrf al om tb,rax&uf kd vuüf uikd íf ]]ig&h iS f

tb, ...a&S;OD;pGm þjyóemudk oif,lxm;yg}}[k ajymqdkí ]] (32) aum|mowdkYü (32)rsKd;aom yxrpsmefwdkYudk&aom rv’urax&fonf nOfhü wpfckaompsmefudk aeYü wpfckaompsmefudk tu,fí 0ifpm;tHh? vcGJudk vGefojzifh wpfzef pyfrd\/ xdkodkYr[kwfbJ aeYwdkif; aeYwdkif; aum|mowpfckudkom tm½kH,lí yxrpsmefwpfckudkom tu,fí 0ifpm;thH? wpfvudk vGefojzifh wpfzef pyfrd\}}[k þodkY rdefYqdkzl;owwf/ (0dok'd¨-1-257/)

þtxufyg &Sif;vif;csufrsm;ESifh tnD (32)aum|movHk;udk xif&Sm;pGm ½IEdkifaom a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf aum|mo wpfckckü &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulvoabmtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;í yxr psmefodkY qdkufatmif ½IyGm;Edkifonfom jzpfayonf/ þü t½dk;aum|mo\ &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulv oabmudk tm½kH,lí yxrpsmefodkY qdkufatmif ½IyGm;yHkpepfudk erlemyHkpHtjzpf a&;om;wifjyaytHh? tjcm;tjcm;aom aum|mowdkYüvnf; enf;rDS;í yHkpHwlyif ½IEdkifayonf/

## t½dk;pkur®|mef;

tmemygeówdorm"dudk pwkw¬psmefodkY qdkufatmif xlaxmifyg/ odkYr[kwf rdrd&&dSxm;NyD;onfh orm"wd pcf ck uk kdwpzf ejfyeíf xal xmiyf g/ vi;fa&mijfcnpf rG ;ftirf sm; tm;aumi;fvmaomtcg tZsöwå ü (32)aum|mowuYkd kdwpzf e f jye½f yI g/ A['d ¨ (32)aum|mowuYkd vkd n;f ten;fi, f jye½f yI g/ tZsöwEå iS hf A['d ¨ wpvf nS phf ½D yI g/ aum|morsm;on f ÓPüf tveG xf i&f mS ;vmaomtcg tZsöw å t½;kdpak um|mo udk jcHKiHkí ½Iyg/ xdkodkY ½I&mü t½dk;pk tm;vHk;udk jcHKiHkí ½IEdkifygu ydkíaumif;onfom jzpfayonf/ xdkodkY r[kwfbJ t½dk;pk\tcsKdUt0ufrSm rxifr&Sm;jzpfí tcsKdUt0ufom xifxif&Sm;&Sm; jzpfaeygrl xif&Sm;-

&m t½kd;pktcsKdUüom bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm uyfxm;yg/ xdkaemif todÓPfü xifxif&Sm;&Sm; wnfaeaom xdkt½kd;pktm;vHk;udk odkYr[kwf tcsKdUt0ufudk tm½kHjyKí ,if;t½dk;pk\ &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulvoabmudk ESvHk;oGif;í ]]y#dulv y#dulv = &GHp&m &GHp&m}}[k ½Iaeyg/ tmemyge pwkw¬psmeform"duJhodkYaom a&S;a&S;bm0emorm"d\ tm;BuD;aom rDS&m Oyedó,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;rI t&Sdeft0g owådxl;BuD;udk qufcHxm;&aom t½dk;pkaum|moudk ½IyGm;aeaom aemufaemufaom orm"drSmvnf; t&Sdeft0g tm;aumif;aeojzifh t½dk;pk O\*¾[edrdwf tm½kHü bm0empdwfonf Nidrf0yfpGm uyfíwnfaernfom jzpfonf/ wpfzef xyfqifhí ,if;t½dk;pk\ &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulvoabmudk ESvHk;oGif;vdkufaomtcgüvnf; ,if;t½dk;pkaum|mo\ &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulvoabmonf cyfodrf;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh xif&Sm;vmrnfom jzpfonf/ xdktcg y#dbm\*edrdwfbufodkY ul;oGm;NyD jzpf\/ t½dk;pkaum|mo tm½kHüvnf; bm0empdwfonf Nidrfoufo avmuf Nidrfoufaernfom jzpfonf/ t½dk;pkaum|mo\ &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulvoabmudk ½Iae aom bm0empwd uf Nird of uaf vav &&HG mS puqf yk zf ,G f y#ud vl tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hf xiaf eaom t½;kdpk aum|morSmvnf; Nidrfoufavavyif jzpf\/ bm0empdwfonf ydkí ydkí Nidrfoufvmygu t½dk;pk aum|mo\ &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulvoabmonfvnf; ydkí ydkí xif&Sm;vmrnf jzpfayonf/ tcsKdU a,m\*Drsm;ü ,if;t½kd;pk\ta&miftqif;rSmvnf; jzLazG;Munfvifvmwwf\/ xdktcgrsKd;ü jzLazG;aom ta&mifudk ESvHk;roGif;ao;bJ t½dk;pkaum|mo\ &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulvoabmudkom tm½kH,lí t½dk;pkaum|moedrdwfü bm0empdwfudk NidrfoufpGm uyfíwnfaeatmifom BudK;pm;yg/ y#dulv y#d uvl = &pHG &m &pHG &m[ok m EvS ;kHoiG ;faeyg/ rMumr D bm0empwd of n f &&HG mS puqf yk zf ,G f t½;dkpak um|mo tm½kHedrdwfay:ü Nidrf0yfpGm uyfíwnfaeayvdrfhrnf/ vIyfr&atmif Nidrf0yfpGm uyfíwnfaecJhaomf xdkorm"dukd cdkifcHhatmif wpfem&D ESpfem&D ponfjzifh wnfwHhatmif qufvufBudK;pm;yg/ tu,fí toifolawmfaumif;onf 0dyóemydkif;wGif t0g;0pGm avhvmxm;NyD;ol jzpfojzifh t½dk;pkudk pdkufí ½I&mü tpdkufrcHbJ NydKNydKusoGm;ygu ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;om jzpfíaeygu pdwfudk tenf;i,f avQmhcsvdkufyg/ (32)aum|moudk wpfzefjyefí cyfoGufoGuf ½IMunfhyg/ tZöswå A[d'¨ wpfvSnfhpD ½IMunfhyg/ ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udk rawGUawmhbJ aum|motpktyHktwdkif; xifxif&Sm;&Sm; awGUaeygu wpfzef tZöswåt½kd;pkudk jyef½IMunfhyg/ atmifjrifrI &wwfygonf/ tu,fí þenf;pepf udk toHk;jyKMunfhaomfvnf; atmifjrifrIr& jzpfaeao;ygu A[d'¨t½dk;pkudk ajymif;½IMunfhyg/ rdrd\ a&U SwnfhwnfhwGif xdkifaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf wpfOD;OD;\ t½dk;pkudk pdkuf½IEdkifvQif ydkíaumif;wwfyg on/f a&;SO;DpmG (32)aum|mou kd tZsöwwå pvf nS hf A['d w¨ pvf nS hf ½MIunyhf g/ tZsöw å A['d ¨ EpS rf sK;dv;kHü (32)aum|mowdkYudk t0g;0pGm avhvmNyD;aomtcg rdrd\ a&U Swnfhwnfh rvSrf;rurf;wGif wnf&dSaom (32)aum|mowwYkd iG f t½;kdpak um|mou kd tm½,Hk íl ,i;ft½;kdpak um|mo\ &&HG mS puqf yk zf ,G f y#ud vl oabmudk ESvHk;oGif;vsuf ]]y#dulv y#dulv = &GHp&m &GHp&m}}[k ½Iaeyg/ &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f xdkt½dk;pk tm½kHü bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfatmif uyfxm;yg/ xdkA[d'¨ t½dk;pktm½kHü wpfem&D ESpfem&D ponfjzifh bm0empdwfonf Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaeaomtcg tZöswå t½kd;pkaum|moudk wpfzef jyefí ½IMunfh yg? &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulvoabmtm;jzifhom ESvHk;oGif;yg? atmifjrifrIudk &&dSwwfygonf/

&HG&SmpufqkyfzG,foabm xif&Sm;vmaomtcg t½dk;pk[laom trnfemr ynwfudk pGefYvTwfí

]]y#ud vl y#ud vl = &pHG &m &pHG &m}}[ok m EvS ;kHoiG ;faeyg/ wpef m& D EpS ef m&pD onjfzi hf t½;kdpak um|mo\ &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulv tjcif;t&mü bm0empdwfonf Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaeaomtcg o'¨gESifh ynmç 0&D ,d EiS hform"wd uYkd kdnrD Qatmi fusiyhf g/ (nrD Qatmi f usiyhf ukH kda&;Stmemygeówod rm"yd idk ;fwiG f a&;om;cNhJy/D ) o'g¨ 0&D ,d ow dorm" dynm [al om £a`Ei´ g;yg;woYkd n fnrD Qvmaomtcg &iuhf sujfci;fodkY a&muf&dSvmaomtcg xdkt½dk;pkedrdwf\ &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulvoabmudkyif tm½kHjyKí xyfum xyfum rDS0JyGm;rsm;cJhaomf cyfodrf;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh y#dulvoabm xifvmaomtcg Oypm& orm"ed ,af jro Ykdwjzn;fjzn;f qukd af &muof mG ;ayvrd rhf n/f oaYkd om fOypm&orm"td cukd üf psmetf \*gFw\Ykd pGrf;tifum; tvGefBuD; odyftm;raumif;vSao;ay/ xdktcgwGif t½dk;pktm½kHrSm tcsKdUa,m\*Drsm;ü jzLaz;Gí Munvf iof e&Yf iS ;fvmww\f ? bm0empwd af Mumivhf n;f NyKd;NyKd;jyujfyu fwvuvf uaf wmuyf aom vif;a&mifjcnfrsm;onf wzsyfzsyf xGufay:vmwwf\/ &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f t½dk;pktm½kHay:ü bm0em pdwfonf vIyfr&atmif Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaecJhaomf bm0emt&dSefonf tm;aumif;vmNyD jzpf\/ bm0empdwfonf wpfem&D ESpfem&Dponfjzifh &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f t½kd;pktm½kHay:ü vIyfr&atmif Nidrf0yf pGm uyfíwnfaecJhaomf psmeft\*Fgrsm;onfvnf; pGrf;tifjynhf0um tvGeftm;aumif;í txl;xif&Sm; vmrnf jzpfayonf/ psmeft\*Fg ig;yg;

1/ 0dwuf = &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f t½dk;pktm½Hkay:odkY pdwfudk a&S;½Iwifay;jcif;oabm?

2/ 0dpm& = &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f t½dk;pktm½Hkudk xyfumxyfum oHk;oyfqifjcifjcif;oabm?

3/ yDwd = &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f t½dk;pktm½Hkudk ESpfoufjcif;oabm?

4/ okc = &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f t½dk;pktm½Hk\ t&omudk csrf;csrf;omom cHpm;aejcif;oabm?

5/ {u\*¾wm= &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f t½dk;pktm½Hk wpfckwnf;ay:odkY pdwfusa&mufaejcif;oabm = wnfNidrfaejcif;oabm?

&GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f t½dk;pktm½kHü Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ xdkbm0em pwd of nuf m; xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f [',0wK¬½yk uf ykd i f rwDS ,G íf jzpaf e\/ x[kd ',0wK¬ &&Sd mbuof Ykd vrS ;fí tm½,Hk Mlunvfh ukd af omtcg b0irf aemtMun"f mw f= raem'gG&uvkd n;faumi;fç psmetf \*gFrsm;ukd vnf;aumif; xif&Sm;pGm awGU&dSEdkifayonf/ tmemygeówdorm"dudk pwkw¬psmefodkY qdkufatmif ½IyGm; wwNfy;Djzpaf om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf z Ykdþtqiühf vn;f rcucf aJ wmNhy Djzp\f / ,i;f yxrpsmeof rm"ud kd

0oDabmf ig;wef Edkifeif;atmif avhusifhyg/ <uif; aum|mowdkYüvnf; yHkpHwl ½IMunfhyg/

## A[d'¨odkY

tZöswå A[d'¨ESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif ESpfouf&mupí þ t½dk;pkaum|moudk ½IEdkifonfom jzpfonf/ t

u,fí toifolawmfaumif;onf txufwGif a&;om;wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; tZöswå t½dk;pkaum|morS pí yxrpsmefodkY qdkufonfwdkifatmif ½IyGm;cJhonfjzpfvQif A[d'¨ t½dk;pkaum|moodkYvnf; ajymif;í yHkpHwl ½IMunfhyg/ txufwGif a&;om;wifjycJhaom rlv#Dum\ zGifhqdkcsufESifh tnD apwd,awmif ausmif;ü oDwif;oHk;awmfrlaom r[mwdó rax&fjrwfBuD;uJhodkY A[d'¨ ouf&dSowå0gwdkY\ t½dk;pk aum|moü oufrJh t½dk;pkaum|mouJhodkY &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulvonm = tokbonmudk yGm;rsm; EdkifygvQif Oypm&orm"dodkY qdkufa&mufEdkif\/ odkYaomf A[d'¨ oufrJh t½dk;pkaum|moüum; yxrpsmef orm"dodkY qdkufatmif ½IyGm;Edkifonfom jzpfayonf/ þtykdif;üum; ouf&dSowå0gwdkY\ t½dk;pk aum-

|moü y#dulvreodum&tm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;½IyGm;ykHudkom qufvufí wifjyaytHh/ tZöswå t½dk;pkaum|moü &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulvoabmtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;jcif;aMumifh &&dS

xm;aom yxrpsmeform"dukd 0oDabmfig;wef Edkifeif;atmif avhusifhNyD;aomtcg ,if;yxrpsmef orm"dudkyif wpfzef jyefí 0ifpm;yg/ vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tifrsm; tm;aumif;vmaomtcg A[d'¨odkY wikd af tmi f ysUHEUHSxuG af eaom ,i;fvi;fa&mijfcnjfziyhf i f jriaf wUGae&aom rrd \d a&U wS iG f wn&f aSd eaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf wpfOD;\ t½dk;pkaum|moudk vSrf;í tm½Hk,lMunfhyg/ odkYr[kwf vG,ful&m yk\*¾dKvf wpfOD;\ t½dk;pkaum|moudk vSrf;í tm½Hk,lMunfhyg/ xifxif&Sm;&Sm; awGUjrifcJhaomf ,if;t½dk;pk aum|moudk y#dulv y#dulv = &GHp&m &GHp&m[kyif ESvHk;oGif;yg/ tu,fí A[d'¨ t½dk;pkaum|moudk vG,fvG,fululjzifh tm½Hk,lír& jzpfaecJhaomf tmemygeówod rm"ud kdpwwk p¬ smeof Ykdqukd af tmi fwpzf e fjyeíf orm"ud kdxal xmiyf g/ vi;fa&mijfcn fprG ;fti-f rsm; tm;aumif;vmaomtcg (32)aum|mowdkYudk tZöswå A[d'¨ ESpfrsKd;vHk;ü jyef½Iyg/ A[d'¨udk ½I&mü rdrd½Ivdkaom a&U Swnfhwnfh yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;udkom odkYr[kwf vG,ful&m yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;udkom OD;pm;ay;í½Iyg/ þpepfudk w&m;xdkifwkdif; toHk;jyKygu ydkíaumif;ayonf/ xdkodkY½I&mü tZöswå A[d'¨ ESpfrsKd;vHk;ü (32)aum|mowdkYudk ÓPfjzifh xifxif&Sm;&Sm; awGUjrifygu A[d'¨ t½dk;pkaum|mowpfckudk xyfrHí a&G;cs,fum xdkt½dk;pkaum|mo\ &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulvoabmudk tm½Hk,lí ]]y#dulv y#dulv = &GHp&m &GHp&m}}[k ½Iyg/ bm0empdwfonf ,if;&GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f t½dk;pkaum|motm½kHü Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfvmygu psmeft\*Fg ig;yg;wdkYonfvnf; xif&Sm;vmayrnf/ odkYaomf Oypm&psmefrQom jzpfonf/ A[d'¨ t½dk;pkaum|mo wpfck\ &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulvoabmudk tm½Hk,lí Oypm&orm"dodkY qdkufatmif ½IEdkifygu aemufxyf A[d'¨ owå0gwpfOD;\ t½dk;pkaum|moudk tm½Hk,lí yHkpHwlyif ½Iyg/ þenf;jzifh A[d'¨ ouf&dSavmuwpfckvHk;odkY jzefYMuufí pGrf;EdkiforQ wpfa,mufNyD;wpfa,muf t½dk;pk aum|mo wpfckNyD;wpfck ½IMunfhyg/ psmeft\*Fgrsm; xif&Sm;vmonfhwdkifatmif t½dk;pkaum|mowdkif;ü ½yI g/ ÓPxf uvf mygu cyof uG of uG f½EI ikd yf gon/f t&yqf ,rf suEf mS ü rnof nthf &yuf rkd q kdrnof nhf owå0gudkrqdk Munfhvdkufwdkif; t½dk;pkcsnf; awGUjrifaeatmif avhusifhyg/ Mo'gwuodkPf;odkY vG,fvG,f ulul ul;Edkif&ef BudKwifjyifqifjcif;yif jzpfayonf/

## ar;jref;wwfaom ar;cGef;wpf&yf

þt&mü tcsKdUtcsKdUaom olawmfaumif;rsm;u þodkY ar;Mu\/ tZöswåüyif jzpfap A[d'¨üyif jzpaf p þrQ &&GH mS puqf yk zf ,G af umi;faom t½;kdpak um|motm½ükH ]]y#ud vl y#ud vl = &pHG &m &pHG &m}}[k ESvHk;oGif;aeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\oEÅmefü tb,fodkYvQif xdkt½dk;pkaum|motm½kHü ESpfoufjcif; yDwdw&m;onf xif&Sm; jzpfvmEdkifygoenf;[k ar;Mu\/ tajz ---- y#dulvreodum&vrf;rS ½IyGm;oHk;oyfaeaom þ t½kd;pk aum|moonf &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f {uefjzpfaomfvnf; xdkt½kd;pk aum|moy#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü ]]t'¨g £rm, y#dy'g, Z&mr&PrSm y&drkpödómrd}} = rcsGw{f ue f treS tf m;jzi hf þusi0hf w f y#yd wjfzi hf takd b;q;kdBu;D aoab; q;kdBu;Dr SigvwG af jrmu&f ayawmth hH-- [ krrd d&&rdS n hftusK;dtmeod oH u kd½jIriaf v&h odS n\f tjzpaf Mumihf vnf;aumif;ç eD0&PtnpftaMu;wnf;[laom pdwftpOfudk ylyefapwwfaom w&m;qdk;udk y,fEdkif jcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif; yDwdaomreóonf jzpfay:vmEdkif\/ avmulyrmtm;jzifhum; ]],cktcgü rsm;pmG aom tz;kdtcu kd ig&ayawmth }hH}[ k tusK;dtmeod oH u kd ½jIriaf v&h adS om yyk qæ ×u = ye;frudI of eG f rpifbifusKH;orm;tm; rpiyf HkBuD;udk tm½kHjyKí rpifyHkBuD;ü yDwdaomreó jzpfouJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç tjyi;ftxe f zsm;emjci;f Asm"'d uk o© Ykda&mu&f adS eaom a&m\*gontf m; ysKUdtejfci;f 0r;favQmjci;f jzp&f mü yDwdaomreóonf jzpfay:vmouJhodkYvnf;aumif; rSwfyg/ (0dok'd¨-1-188/) avmulyrmwpfrsKd; ---- vltrsm; ESpfNcdKufaom ig;ydonf &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f tm½Hkwpfckyif jzpf\/

oaYkd om fuRr;fusivf rd m® o lpm;zokd nwf pOf ;Du pm;csipf z,G jfzpaf tmi fjyKjyirf rG ;frvH ukd af omtcg xikd g;yrd mS EpS of ujfrwEf ;kdz,G &f m tm½wkH pcf kjzpvf m&ayon/f þOyrmtwyl i f &&HG mS puqf yk zf ,G ft½;kdpak um|mo tm½kHyif jzpfonfrSefaomfvnf; xdktm½kHudk y#dulvtaejzifh ESvHk;oGif;zefrsm;í bm0emorm"donf &iuhf suvf maomtcg ,i;fbm0emorm"\d prG ;ftiaf Mumi hf,i;fbm0emorm"ud EpS of ujfrwEf ;kdz,G &f m tm½Hkwpfckjzpfatmif jyKjyifzefwD;ay;vdkufojzifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f ,if;&GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f t½dk;pkaum|mo tm½kHudk ESpfoufjcif; yDwdoabmw&m;onf xif&Sm; jzpfay:vmayonf/ Oyrm wpef n;f ---- &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f (32)aum|mowdkYjzifh jynfhaeaom cE¨mtdrfwpfckudk 0wfpm;wefqm ye;f eoYH m eoYH maysmi;fwjYkdzi hf tprG ;fuek f rrG ;frjHc,of vsu f jyiqf ixf m;vukd af omtcg ynmrsupf rd &oSd l vlt vlewdkYtzdkY jrwfEdk;zG,f&m tm½kHwpfcktjzpfjzifh xifvm&ay\/ tvm;wlyif &ifhusufvmaom bm0emorm"du jyKjyifrGrf;rHay;vdkufojzifh &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f&m t½dk;pktm½Hkonf ESpfoufzG,f&m tm½kH wpfck jzpfvm&ayonf/ t½dk;pk ur®|mef; (2) rsKd;

þ (32)aum|mowiG f yg0iaf om t|ad um|mo = t½;kdpak um|mou kd&&HG mS puqf yk zf ,G tf aejzihf ESvHk;oGif;½IyGm;&aom y#dulvreodum&ur®|mef;tjzpfjzifh r[mowdy|meokwåef y#dulvreodum& yAÁwGif bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcJh\/ t\*Fkwå&edum,f 'ouedygwf \*d&drmeE´okwåef (tH3-343/) üum; tokbonm trnfjzifh a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcJh\/ 0dZ,okwåef (ck-1-308/) üum; o0dnmPu tokb = &Siftokb trnfjzifh a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcJh\/ tokb[lonfrSmvnf; rpif rMu,f &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulvoabmudkyif tm½kH,lí ½IyGm;&aom ur®|mef;yif jzpfonf/ xdkaMumifh y#dulvESifh o0dnmPu tokbrSm oabmt"dyÜg,fcsif; wlnDvsufyif &dSonf/ wpfzef t0dnmPutokb = aotokb ur®|mef; (10)rsKd;wdkYwGif aemufqHk; tokbur®|mef; um; t|duur®|mef; = t½dk;pkur®|mef;yif jzpfonf/ xdkt½dk;pk\ &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulvoabmudkyif tm½,Hk íl ]]y#ud vl y#ud vl = &pHG &m &pHG &m}}[ k ½yI mG ;o;kHoy&f aom ur|® me;fwn;f/ yxrpsmeof rm"od Ykd wdkifatmif aygufa&mufEdkif\/ xdkaMumifh þt½dk;pkur®|mef;onf &Siftokb aotokb ESpfrsKd;vHk;ü

½IyGm;í&aom ur®|mef;wpfrsKd;jzpfonf[k rSwfom;ygav/ odkYaomf &Siftokb trnf&aom þy#dulvreodum&rSm tm½Hk\ ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;rIaMumifh tZsöw å (32)aum|moü yxrpsmeof rm"wd ikd ½f rkH Qom ayguaf &muEf ikd \f ? A['d ¨ ou&f Sd(32)aum|moü Oypm&orm"dwdkif½HkrQom aygufa&mufEdkif\? A[d'¨ oufrJh t½dk;pkaum|moüvnf; yxrpsmeform"d wdkif½kHrQom aygufa&mufEdkif\/ txuftxufaom psmeform"drsm;odkYum; raygufa&mufEdkifay/ tu,fí toifolawmfaumif;onf txuftxufaom psmeform"drsm;odkY wdkifatmif aygufa&muf vdkygu ,if; (32)aum|mowdkY\ 0PÖ = ta&miftqif;udk tm½Hk,lí ½IyGm;&aom 0PÖuodkPf;rsm;odkY OD;vSnfhí ½IyGm;yg/ pwkw¬psmefodkY wdkifatmif aygufa&mufEdkif\/ xdkrS wpfqifhwufí ½IyGm;cJhaomf ae0onmemonm,weormywfodkY wdkifatmif aygufa&mufEdkif\/

222

## tbdbm,wepsmef

(32)aum|morS 0PÖuodkPf;odkY ajymif;í pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY qdkufatmifç xdkrSwpfqifh t½ly psmefrsm;odkY ul;vdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfwdkYtaejzifh ½IyGm;yHkenf;pepfrsm;udk oabmayguf vuf cHEdkif&ef bk&m;&Sifudk,fawmfwdkif a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfaom tbdbm,wepsmefrsm; taMumif;udk

BudKwifí odxm;oihfayonf/ þtbdbm,wepsmefrsm; taMumif;udk bk&m;&Sifonf r[my&dedAÁmeokwåef ('D-2-92-96/)ü vnf;aumif;ç t\*FkwådK&fygVdawmf t|uedygwf (tH-3-125-127/) üvnf;aumif;ç "r®o\*FPDygVdawmf (tbd-1-55-56/)üvnf;aumif; þodkYpaom a'oemawmft&yf&yfwdkYü tbdbm,wepsmef 0darmu© psmef[laom trnfrsm;jzifh a[mMum;awmfrlcJhayonf/ þwGif r[my&dedAÁmeokwåefü vm&dSaom t| tbdbm,weuxmudk xkwfEkwfí a&;om;wifjytyfygonf/

1/ t| acg £rmed tmeE´ tbdbm,wemed? uwrmed t|/ tZöswåH ½lyonD {aum A[d'¨g ½lyged yówd y&dwåmed ok0PÖ'kAÁPÖmed? ]]wmed tbdbk,s Zmemrd yómrD}}wd {0H onD a[mwd/ £'H yXrH tbdbm,weH/ ('D-2-92/) tmeE´m ...qefYusifbuf eD0&P udavomw&m;ESifh uodkPf;ynwftm½kHwdkYudk vTrf;rdk;Edkif

aMumif; = tbdbm,we psmefw&m;wdkYonf (8)rsKd;wdkY &dSukef\/ tb,f (8)rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl ----

1/ wpfOD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf rdrd\ udk,fwGif;tZöswåoEÅmefü wnf&dSaom (32)aum|mo wdkY\ tndKç ta&T = t0gç teDç tjzL[laom ta&miftqif;½kyfü uodkPf;y&dur®bm0em&dSí tjyif ty A[d'¨ü wnf&dSaom aumif;aomtqif; &dSMuonfh raumif;aomtqif; &dSMuonfh i,faom uoPkd ;f½yk wf uYkd kdtyeÜ mbm0emjzi hf½\I ? xikd ,af om uoPkd ;f½yk wf uYkd kdvrT ;fr;kdí tyeÜ mpsmeuf kd0ipf m;\? xdkpsmefrS xaomtcg xdkuodkPf;½kyfwdkYudk ]]igodonf igjrifonf}}[k þodkYvnf; trSwfonm &dS\/ þum; yxrtbdbm,wepsmefwnf;/ ('D-2-92/) tZsöw Hå ½yl onD ---- tZöswåü eDvuodkPf; = tndKuodkPf; y&durfudk jyKvdkaom a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfonf qHyifüvnf;aumif;ç onf;ajcüvnf;aumif;ç rsufeuf0ef;üvnf;aumif; - þuJhodkYaom nKdaomaum|mou kd tm½,Hk íl tnKd tnKd[vk n;faumi;fç ywD uoPkd ;f = t0ga&miuf oPkd ;f y&ud rf u kd jyKvakd om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f tqcD üJ vn;faumi;fç 0g0i;faom ta&aum|moüvn;faumi;fç vufz0g; ajcz0g;wdkYüvnf;aumif;ç rsufvHk;wdkY\ 0ga&T&mt&yfüvnf;aumif; - þuJhodkYaom 0gaom aum|moukd tm½Hk,lí t0g t0g[kvnf;aumif;ç avm[dwuodkPf; = teDuodkPf; y&durfudk jyKvdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tom;üaomfvnf;aumif;ç aoG;üaomfvnf;aumif;ç vQmüaomfvnf;aumi;f rsuvf ;kHw\Ykd ejDre;f&m t&yüf aomvf n;faumi;f - þuohJ aYkd om eaD om aum|mou kd tm½,kH íl teD teD[kvnf;aumif;ç Mo'gwuodkPf; = tjzLuokdPf; y&durfudk jyKvdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf t½dk;aum|moüvnf;aumif;ç oGm;aum|moüvnf;aumif;ç vufonf; ajconf; aum|moüvnf;aumif;ç rsufvHk;wdkY\ jzL&mt&yfüaomfvnf;aumif; - þuJhodkYaom jzLaom aum|moudk tm½Hk,lí tjzL tjzL[kvnf;aumif; uodkPf;y&durfudk jyKvkyf&\/ odkYaomf tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkYtzdkY

xdktZöswåuodkPf;0ef;rSm tvGefndKaom tvGef0gaom tvGefeDaom tvGefjzLaom uodkPf;0ef;um; rjzpfEdkif? rpifMu,faom uodkPf;0ef;omvQif jzpfae\/ tZöswåaum|moudk y&durfjyKonf\ tpGrf; jzifh &&Sdtyfaom uodkPf;edrdwfonf rpifMu,fonfomvQif jzpfae\/ A[d'¨aum|moü y&durf jyKonf\ tpGrf;jzifh &&dStyfaom uodkPf;edrdwfuJhodkYum; rpifMu,fay/ xdkaMumifh tZöswåaum|moü y&durfjyKonf\ tpGrf;jzifh &&dStyfaom uodkPf;edrdwf trSwfonm&dSaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf A[d'¨ aum|moü odkYr[kwf A[d'¨ uodkPf;½kyfü ajymif;í tyÜempsmef qdkufonfwdkifatmif ½I\/ þodkYvQif tMuifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü y&durfum; tZöswåü jzpf\? edrdwf = y#dbm\*edrdwfum; A[d'¨ü jzpf\/ xdkyk\*¾dKvfudk þodkYvQif tZöswåü y&durf\ tpGrf;jzifh A[d'¨ü tyÜempsmef\ tpGrf;jzifh

]]rdrd\ udk,fwGif;tZöswåoEÅmefü wnf&dSaom (32)aum|mowdkY\ tndKç ta&T = t0gç teDç tjzL [laom ta&miftqif;½kyfü uodkPf;y&dur® bm0em&dSí tjyifty A[d'¨ü wnf&dSaom aumif;aom tqif; &dSMuonfh raumif;aomtqif; &dSMuonfh i,faom uodkPf;½kyfwdkYudk tyÜembm0emjzifh ½I\}} [k qdktyf\/ ('D-|-2-151/)

2/ tZöswåH ½lyonD {aum A[d'¨g ½lyged yówd tyÜrmPmed ok0PÖ'kAÁPÖmed? ]]wmed tbdbk,s Zmemrd yómrD}}wd {0H onD a[mwd/ £'H 'kwd,H tbdbm,weH/ ('D-2-92/)

2/ wpOf ;Daom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n frrd \d twiG ;ftZsöwoå EmÅ eüf wn&f aSd om (32)aum|mow\Ykd tnKd t0g tjzL te D [al om tqi;f½yk üf uoPkd ;fy&ud rb® m0emonm&íSd ,i;fo Ykd onm&NSdy;Daemuf tjyifty A[d'¨ü wnf&dSaom aumif;aomtqif; raumif;aomtqif; &dSMuonfh BuD;rm;us,fjyefY aom uodkPf;½kyfwdkYudk tyÜembm0emjzihf ½I\/ xdkBuD;rm;us,fjyefYaom uodkPf;½kyfwdkYudk vTrf;rdk;í tyÜempsmefudk 0ifpm;\? xdkpsmefrS xaomtcg xdkuodkPf;½kyfwdkYudk ]]igodonf igjrifonf}}[k þodkY vnf; trSwfonm &dS\/ þum; 'kwd, tbdbm,wepsmefaywnf;/ ('D-2-92/)

3/ tZöswåH t½lyonD {aum A[d'¨g ½lyged yówd y&dwåmed ok0PÖ'kAÁPÖmed? ]]wmed tbdbk,s Zmemrd yómrD}}wd {0H onD a[mwd/ £'H wwd,H tbdbm,weH/ ('D-2-92/)

3/ wpOf ;Daom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n frrd \d twiG ;ftZsöwoå EmÅ eüf wn&f aSd om (32)aum|mow\Ykd tndK t0g teD tjzL [laom tqif;½kyfü uodkPf;y&dur®bm0emonm r&dSbJ (= r&&dSjcif;aMumifh vn;faumi;f orYkd [wk ftvkrd &Sdjci;faMumivhf n;faumi;f tZsöwaå um|mow\Ykd ta&miuf oPkd ;fbm0em vkyfief;&yfudk pwifjynfwnfí tndK tndK ponfjzifh y&dur®bm0emukd jyKpkysKd;axmifrI vHk;0 rjyKawmbh )J tjyitf y A['d ü¨ wn&f aSd om aumi;faomtqi;f raumi;faomtqi;f &MSduon hf i,af om uodkPf;½kyfwdkYudk y&dur®bm0emonm tyÜembm0emonmwdkYjzifh tpOftwdkif; ½I\? xdki,faom uoPdk ;f½yk wf uYkd kdvrT ;fr;kdí (y&ud re® rd wd rf SO\*[¾ erd wd of çYkd O\*[¾ erd wd rf Sy#bd m\*erd wd of Ykdqukd af &muaf tmif EdkifEdkifeif;eif; yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfEdkifrIudk qdkvdkonf/) tyÜempsmefudk 0ifpm;\/ xdkpsmefrS xaomtcg xdkuodkPf;½kyfwdkYudk ]]igodonf igjrifonf}}[k þodkYvnf; trSwfonm &dS\/ þum; wwd, tbdbm,wepsmefaywnf;/ ('D-2-92/)

4/ tZöswåH t½lyonD {aum A[d'¨g ½lyged yówd tyÜrmPmed ok0PÖ'kAÁPÖmed? ]]wmed tbdbk,s Zmemrd yómrD}}wd {0H onD a[mwd/ £'H pwkw¬H tbdbm,weH/ ('D-2-93/)

4/ wpOf ;Daom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n frrd \d twiG ;ftZsöwoå EmÅ eüf wn&f aSd om (32)aum|mow\Ykd tndK t0g teD tjzL [laom tqif;½kyfü uodkPf;y&dur®bm0emonm r&dSbJ tjyifty A[d'¨ü wnf&dSaom aumif;aomtqif; raumif;aomtqif; &dSMuonfh BuD;rm;us,fjyefYaom uodkPf;½kyfwdkY udk y&dur®bm0emonm tyÜembm0emonmwdkYjzifh tpOftwdkif; ½I\/ xdkBuD;rm;us,fjyefYaom uodkPf;½kyfwdkYudk vTrf;rdk;í tyÜempsmefu dk0ifpm;\/ xdkpsmefrS xaomtcg xdkuodkPf;½kyfwdkYudk ]]igodonf igjrifonf}}[k þodkYvnf; trSwfonm &dS\/ þum; pwkw¬ tbdbm,wepsmefwnf;/ ('D-2-93/)

5/ tZsöw Håt½yl on D{aum A['d g¨ ½yl ge dyów devD me devD 0PmÖ e devD e'd óeme devD ebd mome/d ao,sxmyd emr OrmykyæH eDvH eDv0PÖH eDved'óeH eDvedbmoH/ ao,sxmyd 0g ye wH 0w¬H Am&mPao,suH Obawmbm\*0dr|H eDvH eDv0PÖH eDved'óeH eDvedbmoH/ {0ar0 tZöswHå t½lyon D {aum A['d g¨ ½yl ge d yów d evD me d evD 0PmÖ e d evD e'd óeme d evD ebd mome?d ]]wme d tbbd ,k s Zmemrd yómrD}}wd {0H onD a[mwd/ £'H yÍörH tbdbm,weH/ ('D-2-93/)

5/ wpfOD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf rdrd\ udk,fwGif;tZöswåoEÅmefü wnf&dSaom (32)aum|mo wdkY\ tndK t0g teD tjzL [laom tqif;½kyfü uodkPf;y&dur®bm0emonm r&dSbJ tjyifty A[d'¨ü wnf&dSaom ndKaomtqif; ndKaomtaoG; ndKaomta&mif&dSonfh uodkPf;½kyfwdkYudk y&dur® bm0emonm tyÜembm0emonm ESpfyg;wdkYjzifh tpOftwdkif; ½I\/ Oyrmtm;jzifh ---- ndKaomtqif; ndKaomtaoG; ndKaomta&mif &dSonfh ndKaom atmufrJndKyef;uJhodkYvnf;aumif; (= ndKaom atmufrJndKyef;xuf omíndKaom ESrf;Muwfyef;uJhodkYvnf;aumif;)ç ndKaomtqif; ndKaomtaoG; nKdaomta&mi&f aSd om Am&mPojDynjfzp fEpS bf uaf csm t0wuf ohJ vYkd n;faumi;f -- þtw lwpOf ;Daom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf rdrd\ udk,fwGif;tZöswåoEÅmefü wnf&dSaom (32)aum|mowdkY\ tndK t0g teD tjzL [laom tqif;½kyfü uodkPf;y&dur®bm0emonm r&dSbJ tjyifty A[d'¨ü wnf&dSaom ndKaomtqif; ndKaomtaoG; ndKaomta&mif&dSonfh uodkPf;½kyfwdkYudk y&dur®bm0emonm tyÜem bm0emonm ESpfyg;wdkYjzifh tpOftwdkif; ½I\? xdk uodkPf;½kyfwdkYudk vTrf;rdk;í tyÜempsmefudk 0ifpm;\/

xdkpsmefrS xaomtcg xdkuokdPf;½kyfwdkYudk ]]igodonf igjrifonf}}[k þodkYvnf; trSwfonm &dS\/ þum; yÍör tbdbm,wepsmefwnf;/ ('D-2-93/)

6/ tZsöw Håt½yl on D{aum A['d g¨ ½yl ge dyów dywD me dywD 0PmÖ e dywD e'd óeme dywD ebd mome/d ao,sxmyd emr uPdum&ykyæH yDwH yDw0PÖH yDwed'óeH yDwedbmoH/ ao,sxmyd 0g ye wH 0w¬H Am&mPao,suH Obawmbm\*0dr|H yDwH yDw0PÖH yDwed'óeH yDwedbmoH/ {0ar0 tZöswåH t½lyon D {aum A['d g¨ ½yl ge d yów d ywD me d ywD 0PmÖ e d ywD e'd óeme d ywD ebd mome?d ]]wme d tbbd ,k s

Zmemrd yómrD}}wd {0H onD a[mwd/ £'H q|H tbdbm,weH/ ('D-2-93/)

6/ wpfOD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf rdrd\ udk,fwGif;tZöswåoEÅmefü wnf&dSaom (32)aum|mo wdkY\ tndK t0g tjzL teD [laom tqif;½kyfü uodkPf; y&dur®bm0emonm r&dSbJ tjyifty A[d'¨ü wnf&dSaom 0ga&Taomtqif; 0ga&TaomtaoG; 0ga&Taomta&mif&dSonfh uodkPf;½kyfwdkYudk y&dur®bm0emonm tyÜembm0emonm ESpfyg;wdkYjzifh tpOftwdkif; ½I\/ Oyrmtm;jzifh 0ga&Taom tqif; 0ga&TaomtaoG; 0ga&Taomta&mif&dSonfh r[mavSum;yef;uJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç 0ga&Taom tqi;f 0ga&aT omtao;G 0ga&aT omta&mi&f oSd n hf Am&mPojDynjfzp f EpS bf uaf csm t0wuf ohJ vYkd n;faumi;f --- þtwl wpfOD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf rdrd\ udk,fwGif;tZöswåoEÅmefü wnf&dSaom (32)aum|mowdkY\ tndK t0g teD tjzL [laom tqif;½kyfü uodkPf;y&dur®bm0emonm r&dSbJ tjyitf y A['d ü¨ wn&f aSd om 0ga&aT omtqi;f 0ga&aT omtao;G 0ga&aT omta&mi f &oSd n hf uoPdk ;f ½yk wf uYkd kd y&ud rb® m0emonm tyeÜ mbm0emonm EpS yf g;wjYkdzi hf tpOtf wikd ;f ½\I ? xukd oPkd ;f½yk wf uYkd kd vTrf;rdk;í tyÜempsmefudk 0ifpm;\/ xdkpsmefrS xaomtcg xdkuodkPf;½kyfwdkYudk ]] igodonf igjrifonf}} [k þodkYvnf; trSwfonm&dS\/ þum; q| tbdbm,wepsmefaywnf;/ ('D-2-93/)

7/ tZsöw Håt½yl on D{aum A['d g¨ ½yl ge dyów davm[wd ume davm[wd u0PmÖ e davm[wd ued'óemed avm[dwuedbmomed/ ao,sxmyd emr AE¨KZD0uykyæH avm[dwuH avm[dwu0PÖH avm[dwued'óeH avm[dwuedbmoH/ ao,sxmyd 0g ye wH 0w¬H Am&mPao,suH Obawmbm\*0dr|H avm[dwuH avm[dwu0PÖH avm[dwued'óeH avm[dwuedbmoH/ {0ar0 tZöswåH t½lyonD {aum A[d'¨g ½lyged yówd avm[dwumed avm[dwu0PÖmed avm[dwued'óemed avm[dwuedbmomed? ]]wmed tbdbk,s Zmemrd yómrD}}wd {0H onD a[mwd/ £'H owårH tbdbm,weH/ ('D-2-93/)

7/ wpfOD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf rdrd\ twGif;tZöswåoEÅmefü wnf&dSaom (32)aum|mo wdkY\ tndK t0g teD tjzL [laom tqif;½kyfü uodkPf;y&dur®bm0emonm r&dSbJ tjyifty A['d ü¨ wn&f aSd om eDaomtqif; eDaomtaoG; eDaomta&mif&dSonfh uodkPf;½kyfwdkYudk y&dur® bm0emonm tyeÜ mbm0emonm EpS yf g;wjYkdzi hftpOtf wikd ;f ½\I / Oyrmtm;jzi hfeaD omtqi;f eaD om taoG; eDaomta&mif&dSonfh rdk;aqGyef;uJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç eDaomtqif; eDaomtaoG; eDaom ta&mif&dSonhf Am&mPoDjynfjzpf ESpfbufacsm t0wfuJhodkYvnf;aumif; ---- þtwl wpfOD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf rdrd\ udk,fwGif;tZöswåoEÅmefü wnf&dSaom (32)aum|mowdkY\ tndK t0g teD tjzL [laom tqif;½kyfü uodkPf;y&dur®bm0emonm r&dSbJ tjyifty A[d'¨ü wnf&dSaom eDaomtqif; eDaomtaoG; eDaomta&mif&dSonfh uodkPf;½kyfwdkYudk y&dur®bm0emonm tyÜem bm0emonm ESpfyg;wdkYjzifh tpOftwdkif; ½I\? xdkuodkPf;½kyfwdkYudk vTrf;rdk;í tyÜempsmefudk 0ifpm;\/

xdkpsmefrS xaomtcg xdkuodkPf;½kyfwdkYudk ]]igodonf igjrifonf}}[k þodkYvnf; trSwfonm &dS\/ þum; owår tbdbm,wepsmefwnf;/ ('D-2-93/)

8/ tZöswåH t½lyonD {aum A[d'¨g ½lyged yówd Mo'gwmed Mo'gw0PÖmed Mo'gwed'óemed Mo'gwebd mome/d ao,sxmy d emr Moo"wd m&um Mo'gwm Mo'gw0PmÖ Mo'gwe'd óem Mo'gwedbmom/ ao,sxmyd 0g ye wH 0w¬H Am&mPao,suH Obawmbm\*0dr|H Mo'gwH Mo'gw0PÖH Mo'gwed'óeH Mo'gwedbmoH/ {0ar0 tZöswåH t½lyonD {aum A[d'¨g ½lyged yówd Mo'gwmed Mo'gw0PÖmed Mo'gwed'óemed Mo'gwedbmomed? ]]wmed tbdbk,s Zmemrd yómrD}}wd {0H onD a[mwd/ £'H t|rH tbdbm,weH/ £rmed acg tmeE´ t| tbdbm,wemed/ ('D-2-93-94/)

8/ wpfOD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf rdrd\ udk,fwGif;tZöswåoEÅmefü wnf&dSaom (32)aum|mo wdkY\ tndK t0g teD tjzL [laom tqif;½kyfü uodkPf;y&dur®bm0emonm r&dSbJ tjyifty A[d'¨ü wnf&dSaom jzLaomtqif; jzLaomtaoG; jzLaomta&mif&dSonfh uodkPf;½kyfwdkYudk y&dur® bm0emonm tyÜembm0emonm ESpfyg;wdkYjzifh tpOftwdkif; ½I\/ Oyrmtm;jzifh jzLaomtqif; jzLaomtaoG; jzLaomta&mif&dSonfh aomuf½SL;Mu,fuJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç jzLaomtqif; jzLaomtaoG; jzLaomta&mif&Sdonfh Am&mPoDjynfjzpf ESpfbufacsm t0wfuJhodkYvnf;aumif; ---- þtwl wpfOD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf rdrd\ ukd,fwGif;tZöswåoEÅmefü wnf&dSaom (32)aum|mowdkY\ tndK t0g teD tjzL [laom tqif;½kyfü uodkPf;y&dur®bm0emonm r&dSbJ tjyifty A[d'¨ü wnf&dSaom jzLaomtqif; jzLaomtaoG; jzLaomta&mif&dSonfh uodkPf;½kyfwdkYudk y&dur®bm0em onm tyeÜ mbm0emonm EpS yf g;wjYkdzi hftpOtf wikd ;f ½\I / xukd oPkd ;f½yk wf uYkd kdvrT ;fr;kdí tyeÜ mpsmeuf kd 0ifpm;\/ xdkpsmefrS xaomtcg xdkuodkPf;½kyfwdkYudk ]]igodonf igjrifonf}}[k þodkYvnf; trSwf onm&dS\/ þum; t|r tbdbm,wepsmefwnf;/ tmeE´m ...qefYusifbuf eD0&Pw&m;ESifh uodkPf;tm½kHwdkYudk vTrf;rdk;EdkifaMumif; tbdbm,wepsmefwdkYonf þ&Spfyg;wdkYyifwnf;/('D-2-93-94/) tbbd m,wepsme f---- þpsmefrsm;onf psmef\qefYusifbuf eD0&Pw&m;wdkYudkvnf; vTrf;rdk; Eikd \f ? uoPkd ;fynwtf m½uHk vkd n;f tv&kd oSd v kd Eikd Ef ikd ef i;fei;f y&ud re® rd wd rf S O\*[¾ erd wd of Ykd O\*[¾ erd wd f rS y#dbm\*edrdwfodkY qdkufatmif vTrf;rdk;Edkif\/ eD0&Pw&m;wdkYonf psmefESifh xdyfwdkuf qefYusifbuf jzpfaomaMumifh ,if;eD0&Pw&m;wdkYudk þpsmefw&m;wdkYu vTrf;rdk;Edkifjcif; jzpf\/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfu ÓPtf veG xf ujfruaf omaMumi hfuoPkd ;fynwtf m½uHk kdEikd Ef ikd ef i;fei;f vrT ;fr;kdEikd jfci;f jzp\f / xakd Mumihf a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfu tvGefÓPfBuD;jrwfol jzpfonfhtwGuf tvG,fwulESifhyif qefYusifbuf eD0&P w&m;wdkYudkvnf; y,f&Sm;Edkif vTrf;rdk;Edkifonfhjyif psmef\ tm½kHjzpfaom ta&mifuodkPf;wdkYudk i,faom BuD;aom r[l tvG,fwulESifhyif Edkifeif;pGm ½IrSwfyGm;rsm;í &&dStyfaom psmefudk tbdbm,wepsmef [lí ac:qdkonf[k rSwfyg/ ('D-|-2-151/ 'D-#D-2-159/)

## trSwf (1) yk\*¾dKvf

x kdtbbd m,wepsmeuf kd&&aSd tmiBfuKd;pm;tm;xwk &f mü tpysK;dí ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk af om y&ud r®

bm0emtvyk rf mS ----

1/ rdrd\ udk,fwGif;tZöswåoEÅmefü wnf&dSaom (32)aum|mowdkY\ ta&mifuodkPf;½kyf[laom tZöswå½kyfudk tm½kHjyKí y&dur®bm0emudk tpysKd; yGm;rsm;onfvnf; &dS\/

2/ tjyitf y A['d ü¨ wn&f aSd om ta&miuf oPkd ;f½yk [f al om A['d ½¨ yk uf kd tm½jHkyKí y&ud rb® m0em udk tpysKd; yGm;rsm;onfvnf; &dS\/

1/ xdkESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif tZöswå½kyfü eDvuodkPf;y&durfudk jyKvkyfyGm;rsm;vdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf (u) qHyifü jzpfapç (c) onf;ajcü jzpfapç (\*) rsufeuf0ef;ü jzpfap eDvH eDvH eDvH = tnKd tndK tndK[k tzefzef txyfxyf y&dur®bm0emtvkyfudk tm;xkwf&\/

2/ xdktZöswå½kyfü yDwuoPkd ;fy&ud ruf kd jyKvyk yf mG ;rsm;vakd om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f (u) tqcD üJ jzpfapç (c) ta&ü jzpfapç (\*) vufzrdk; ajczrdk;ü jzpfapç (C) rsufpdtwGif; 0ga&Taomt&yfü jzpfapç (i) 0ga&Taom usifi,fü jzpfap yDwH yDwH yDwH = t0g t0g t0g[kç odkYr[kwf ta&T ta&T ta&T [k tzefzef txyfxyf y&dur®bm0emtvkyfudk tm;xkwf&\/

3/ xdktZöswå½kyfü avm[dwuodkPf; y&duHudk jyKvkyfyGm;rsm;vdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ---(u) tom;ü jzpfapç (c) taoG;ü jzpfapç (\*) vQmü jzpfapç (C) rsufpdtwGif; eDjref;&mt&yfü jzpfap avm[wd H avm[wd H avm[wd H = teD teD teD[ k tzezf e f txyxf y f y&ud rb® m0emtvyk f udk tm;xkwf&\/

4/ xdktZöswå½kyfü Mo'gwuokdPf;y&duHudk jyKvkyfyGm;rsm;vdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf (u) t½dk; ü jzpfapç (c) oGm;ü jzpfapç (\*) vufonf; ajconf;ü jzpfapç (C) rsufjzLü jzpfap Mo'gwH Mo'gwH Mo'gwH = tjzL tjzL tjzL[k tzefzef txyfxyf y&dur®bm0emtvkyfudk tm;xkwf&\/ tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkYtm; xdktZöswå½kyfü y&dur®bm0emom jynfhpHkEdkifonf? tyÜem

bm0emum; rjynfhpHkEdkif/ xdktZöswå½kyfü y&dur®bm0emudk jyKvkyfyGm;rsm;í &&Sdtyfaom uodkPf;edrdwf tm½kHonf y#dbm\*edrdwftm½kH jzpfEdkifavmufatmif rpifMu,fEdkif? xdkaMumifh xdktZöswå½kyfü y&dur® bm0emtvkyfudk tm;xkwfaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf y&dur®orm"d tm;&Sdvmaomtcg y#dbm\* edrdwftm½kHudk &&Sd&ef tjyifty A[d'¨ü wnf&Sdaom ta&mifuokdPf;½kyfwdkYudk ajymif;í wpfzef y&dur® bm0emtvyk uf kd tm;xwk &f jyeof n/f xokd Ykd tm;xwk af omtcg tpOtf wikd ;f y&ud re® rd wd f O\*[¾ erd wd f y#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk &&Sdí y&dur®orm"d Oypm&orm"d tyÜemorm"d[laom orm"doHk;rsKd;odkY tpOf twdkif; qdkufa&mufum tyÜempsmefw&m;udk &&SdEdkifavonf/ þum; tZöswåü uodkPf;y&duHudk pwif jynfwnfí A[d'¨ta&mifuodkPf;½kyfwdkYudkvnf; tyÜempsmefudk &&Sd&ef ajymif;í ½Iaom trSwf (1) yk\*¾dKvfrsKd;wnf;/ «þyk\*¾dKvfrsKd;um; tZöswå ta&mifuodkPf;½kyfwdkYü rxif&Sm;aomaMumifh tyÜempsmef udk r&&SdEdkifaom yk\*¾dKvfrsKd;wnf;/ tZöswåaum|morsm;u xif&Sm;ojzifh tZöswåuodkPf;½kyfwdkY xif&Sm; aom yk\*¾dKvfwdkYtwGuf 0darmu©psmefrsm;udkvnf; qufvufí a[mMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/ pmrsufESm

- 571-ponfü Munfhyg/» þü y&dur®orm"d Oypm&orm"d tyÜemorm"d[laom orm"doHk;rsKd;udk jzpfapwwfaom

y&dur®bm0em Oypm&bm0em tyÜembm0em[laom bm0emoHk;rsKd;wdkY\ uodkPf;tm½kHedrdwfonf onf;ajcuJhodkY i,fonfvnf; &Sd\? OD;acgif;½kd; OD;acgif;cGHuJhodkY BuD;onfvnf; &Sd\/ i,fonfjzpfap BuD;onfjzpfap ÓPftvGefxufjrufaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf xdkuodkPf;edrdwfudk wdk;yGm;atmif rjyKvkyfawmhbJ (onf;ajcuJhodkY) i,faom uodkPf;tm½kHedrdwfjzpfvQif -- ygpuawaZm"mwf 0r;fr;D xujfruaf umi;freG af om ool n f wpaf ,mucf sKrd Qaom tpmxri;fu kd &&vdS waf om f ]]þxri;fü pm;z,G &f m tb,af vmurf sm;&ídS en;f}}[ k EvS ;kHyukd íf &odS rQtpmxri;fu kdp½k ;HkNy;DvQi f wpvf wk pf mrQom jyKí tvsiftjref pm;aomufavouJhodkY - þtwyl i f ÓPtf jriof e&Yf iS ;fo l jzp&f um; ]]þten;fi,f rQaom uodkPf;tm½kHü cJcJ,Of;,Of; ESvHk;oGif;0ifpm;zG,f&m tb,frSmvQif &SdEdkiftHhenf;? þtm½kHü tyÜempsmefudk &&SdzdkY&eftvkyfonf ightzdkY&m 0efav;aom tvkyfr[kwf}}[k ESvHk;ykdufí xdktqif;½kyf = ao;i,faom uodkPf;tm½kHedrdwfwdkYudk vTrf;rdk;í uodkPf;y#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk tvG,fwulESifhyif &&Sdum Oypm&orm"d = Oypm&psmefudk &&SdNyD;vQif xkdOypm&psmef\ tjcm;rJhrSmyifvQif tyÜempsmefudk jzpaf pEikd af von?f tyeÜ mpsmeuf kd0ipf m;Eikd af von/f xokd Ykd&&adS om psmeuf kdqeuYf sibf u fe0D &Pw&m; EiS hfta&miuf oPkd ;ftm½wHk uYkd kdtv,G wf uEl iS hfvrT ;fr;kdEikd ef i;fvsu f jzpyf mG ;vmaomaMumi hftbbd m,wepsmef[lí ac:qdktyfavonf/ ('D-|-2-151-152/)

## trSwf (2) yk\*¾dKvfrS trSwf (8) yk\*¾dKvf

wpfzef xdkÓPftvGefxufjrufaom (2) trSwfjy a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf BuD;rm;us,f-

jyefYaom uodkPf;tm½kHedrdwfjzpfvQif -- ygpuawaZm"mw f 0r;fr;D tveG xf ujfru f aumi;freG íf tpm; BuD;aom a,mufsm;onf cl;NyD;jyifNyD;aom xrif;yGJBuD; wpfyGJudk &&Sdvwfaomf ]]tjcm;xrif; wpfyGJyif &SdvifhOD;awmh? ightzdkY&m xdkxrif;yGJonf tb,frlptHhenf; = ta&;vkyfzG,f&mrvdk ukefatmif pm;Edkif onfom}}[k ESvHk;ykdufum xdkxrif;udk BuD;us,frsm;jym;aom taejzifh ra&wGufbJ tvG,fwulESifhyif ukefpifatmif pm;oHk;ypfvdkufouJhodkY -- þtwlyif rdrdu ÓPftjrifoefY&Sif;ol jzpf&um; ]]þBuD;rm; us,fjyefYaom uodkPf;tm½kHü cJcJ,Of;,Of; ESvHk;oGif;0ifpm;zG,f&m tb,frSm &SdtHhenf;? þuodkPf; tm½oHk n figth z&kd m EvS ;kHroiG ;fEikd af vmuaf tmu fr0ipf m;Eikd af vmuaf tmi fBu;Dus,af om tm½rHk [wk ?f þuodkPf;tm½kHü orm"d&atmif jyKvkyfzdkY&ef 0efav;zG,f&m tenf;i,frQ r&Sd}}[k ESvHk;ykdufum xdk BuD;rm;us,fjyefYaom uodkPf;tm½kHedrdwfwdkYudk vTrf;rkd;í uodkPf;y#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk tvG,fwul ESifhyif &&dSum Oypm&orm"d = Oypm&psmefudk &&dSavonf? Oypm&psmefudk &&dSNyD;onf\ tjcm;rJhrSm yivf Qi f tyeÜ morm" d = tyeÜ mpsmeuf kd jzpaf pEikd af von/f xokd Ykd&&aSd om psmeuf kd qeuYf sibf u f e0D &P w&m;ESifh uodkPf;tm½kHwdkYudk vTrf;rdk;Edkifeif;vsuf jzpfyGm;vmaomaMumifh tbdbm,wepsmef[lí ac:qdktyfavonf/ ('D-|-2-152/) þtbbd m,wepsme f (8)yg;wtYkd eu f (1)trwS jfy tbbd m,wepsmerf mS a&;SO;DpmG rrd \d u,kd -f wGif;tZöswåoEÅmefü wnf&dSaom (32)aum|mowdkY\ tndK t0g teD tjzL [laom ta&mifuodkPf; ½kyfü tndK tndK ponfjzifh y&dur®bm0emvkyfief;&yfudk jyKpkysKd;axmifNyD;aemufrS tjyifty A[d'¨ü wnf&dSonfh aumif;aomtqif; &dSaom ao;i,faom uodkPf;½kyfü odkYr[kwf raumif;aomtqif; &dSaom ao;i,faom uodkPf;½kyfü y#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk &&dSum tvG,fwul vsifjrefpGm Oypm& orm"dpsmef tyÜemorm"dpsmefodkY wdkifatmif aygufa&muf&&dSaom psmefjzpfonf/ þpsmefü uodkPf; edrdwftm½kHudk wdk;yGm;atmif jzefYMuufrI r&dSay/ xdkaMumifh uodkPf;0ef;rSm ao;i,faejcif; jzpf\/

(2)trSwfjy tbdbm,wepsmefrSm xdkYtwl tZöswå ta&mifuodkPf;½kyfü y&dur®bm0em vkyfief;&yfudk jyKpkysKd;axmifNyD;aemuf tjyifty A[d'¨ü wnf&dSonfh aumif;aomtqif; &dSaom BuD;rm; us,jfyeaYf om uoPkd ;f½yk üf orYkd [wk f raumi;faomtqi;f &aSd om Bu;Drm;us,jfyeaYf om uoPkd ;f½yk üf y#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk &&dSojzifh Oypm&orm"d tyÜemorm"dodkY wdkifatmif aygufa&muf &&dSaom psmef jzpfonf/ þü uodkPf;0ef;tm½kHudk t&yfq,frsufESmü tvdk&dSoavmuf wdk;yGm;atmif jyKvkyfxm; ojzi hfuoPdk ;f0e;frmS Bu;Drm;us,jfyeoYf mG ;jci;f jzp\f / prG ;fEikd yf gu teEpÅ Mu0VmowYkd ikd af tmi f uoPkd ;f 0ef;udk jzefYMuufEdkif\/

(3)trSwfjy tbdbm,wepsmefrSm rdrd\ udk,fwGif;tZöswåoEÅmefü wnf&dSaom (32)aum|mo wdkY\ ta&mifuodkPf;½kyfü y&dur®bm0emudk rxlaxmifawmhbJ tjyifty A[d'¨ü wnf&dSonfh aumi;faomtqi;f &aSd om ao;i,af om ta&miuf oPkd ;f½yk üf orYkd [wk f raumi;faomtqi;f &aSd om ao;i,faom ta&mifuodkPf;½kyfü y&dur®edrdwftm½kHç O\*¾[edrdwftm½kHç y#dbm\*edrdwftm½kH[laom þtm½oHk ;kHrsK;du kdtpOtf wikd ;f&&uSd m y&ud rb® m0em Oypm&bm0em tyeÜ mbm0em[al om þbm0em oHk;rsKd;wdkYudk tpOftwkdif; tvG,fwul yGm;rsm;aygufa&mufum &&dStyfaom psmefjzpfonf/ þpsmefü uoPkd ;f0e;fu kdjzeMYfuurf I r&oSd jzi hfw;kdymG ;atmi f rjyKvyk of jzi hfuoPkd ;f0e;frmS ao;i,af ejci;f jzp\f /

(4)trSwfjy tbdbm,wepsmefrSm (3)trSwfjy tbdbm,wepsmefESifh tvm;wlyif BuD;rm; us,fjyefYaom A[d'¨ ta&mifuodkPf;½kyfü aygufa&muf&&dStyfaom psmefjzpfonf/ þü uodkPf;0ef; udk tvdk&dSoavmuf 0ef;usifywfcsm cyfodrf;aom t&yfq,frsufESmodkYwdkifatmif jzefYMuufxm;ojzifh uodkPf;0ef;rSm BuD;rm;us,fjyefYaejcif; jzpf\/

(5-6-7-8)trSwfjy tbdbm,wepsmef av;yg;wdkYrSm tvGef oefY&Sif;pifMu,faom ta&mif tqif;&dSonfh tjyifty A[d'¨ü wnf&dSaom ----

1/ eDv = tndKç

2/ yDw = t0g = ta&Tç

3/ avm[dw = teDç

4/ Mo'gw = tjzL ---

þuodkPf;½kyf tm½kHav;rsKd;wdkYü tvG,fwul &&dStyfaom ----

1/ eDvuodkPf;vQif tm½kH&dSaompsmefç

2/ yDwuodkPf;vQif tm½kH&dSaompsmefç

3/ avm[dwuodkPf;vQif tm½kH&dSaompsmefç

4/ Mo'gwuodkPf;vQif tm½Hk&dSaompsmef --þpsmefav;rsKd;wdkY jzpfavonf/ þodkY tpOftwdkif; rSwf,lav/

## p½dkufESifh avsmfpGm a[mMum;awmfrlyHk

xdktbdbm,wepsmef (8)rsKd;wdkYwGif a&S;psmef (4)yg;wdkYü ----

1/ 0wd upf ½ukd f xal jymrsm;jym;aom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf wuG f i,af om uoPkd ;f½yk pf smeof n f vm&dS\/

2/ arm[p½dkuf xlajymrsm;jym;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftwGuf BuD;rm;us,fjyefYaom uodkPf;½kyf psmefonf vm&dS\/

3/ a'gop½dkuf xlajymrsm;jym;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftwGuf aumif;aom tqif;&dSonfh uodkPf; ½kyfpsmefonf vm&dS\/

4/ &m\*p½kduf xlajymrsm;jym;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftwGuf raumif;aom tqif;&dSonfh uodkPf;

½kyfpsmefonf vm&dS\/ rSefayonf xdkyk\*¾dKvfav;rsKd;wdkYtm; xdkuodkPf;½kyf av;rsKd;wdkYonf tpOftwdkif; oyÜg, jzpfMu

ukef\/

«rSwfcsuf ---- þ (32)aum|moESifh qufoG,faeaom þtbdbm,wepsmef taMumif;t&m rsm;udk okwfr[m0gt|uxm tbdbm,we0PÖem ('D-|-2-151-152-153/) r[m0\*¾#Dum ('D#D-2-159-162/) t\*Fkwå&t|uxm (tH-|-3-243-244-245/) tbd"r®m t|omvdeDt|uxm (tbd-|-1-233-234/) wdyd#u "r®b@m\*g&du jzpfawmfrlaom rif;uGef;"r®em' q&mawmfbk&m; BuD;\ r[mAk'¨0if yÍörwGJ pmrsufESm (346-354/) ---- þt&yf&yfaom usrf;\*ef tqdktrdefYwdkYudk rDSjirf;jyKí vdk&if;udk xkwfEkwfazmfjytyfygonf/» tZöswåH ½lyonD - [k a[mawmfrljcif;

rdrd\ udk,fwGif;tZöswåoEÅmefü wnf&dSaom (32)aum|mowdkY\ tndK t0g teD tjzL[laom

ta&miuf oPkd ;f½yk wf üYkd y&ud rb® m0emonmom &&ESd ikd íf tb,af Mumi hfOypm&bm0emonm tyeÜ m bm0emonmrsm;udk r&&dSEdkifygoenf;[lrl -- tajzudk t|omvdeDt|uxmESifh rlv#DumwdkYü þodkY zGifhqdkxm;\/

tZöswå½lygeH tebdb0eD,awm/ (tbd-|-1-234/) tZöswå½lygeH tebdb0eD,wm p A[d'¨g½lygeH 0d, t0dblwwåm/ (rlv#D-1-106/) tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; tZöswåoEÅmefü wnf&dSaom (32)aum|mowdkY\ tndK t0g teD tjzL [laom ta&mifuodkPf;½kyfwdkYum; A[d'¨ü wnf&dSaom ta&mifuodkPf;½kyfwdkYuJhodkY rxif &Sm;ay/ xdkodkY tZöswåta&mifuodkPf;½kyfwdkY\ A[d'¨ta&mifuodkPf;½kyfwdkYuJhodkY rxif&Sm;jcif;aMumifh tZöswåta&mifuodkPf;½kyfwdkYudk y#dbm\*edrdwfodkY qdkufatmif EdkifEdkifeif;eif; ½IyGm;í r&Edkifjzpfae\? xtkd Zsöwtå a&miuf oPkd ;f½yk wf uYkd kd bm0empwd uf Eikd Ef ikd ef i;fei;f rvrT ;fr;kdEikd af omaMumi hf y#bd m\*erd wd f odkY rqdkufa&mufEdkif&um; qefYusifbuf eD0&Pw&m;wdkYudkvnf; rvTrf;rdk;Edkifjzpfae\/ xdkodkY tZöswå ta&mifuodkPf;½kyfwdkYudk y#dbm\*edrdwfodkY qdkufatmif bm0empdwfu rvTrf;rdk;Edkifjcif;ç qefYusifbuf e0D &Pw&m;wuYkd vkd n;f rvrT ;fr;kdEikd jfci;faMumi hf tZsöw å ta&miuf oPkd ;f½yk wf uYkd kd EvS ;kHoiG ;f½yI mG ;jci;fjzihf

Oypm&orm"d tyÜemorm"dudk r&&dSjcif; jzpfonf/ xdkodkY y&dur®bm0emonmrQom &&dSEdkifNyD;vQif Oypm&bm0emonm tyÜembm0emonmudk r&&dSEdkifaomf tb,faMumifh bk&m;&Sifonf -- tZöswåH ½lyonD {aum A[d'¨g ½lyged yówd - ponfjzifh rdrd\ udk,fwGif;tZöswåoEÅmefü wnf&dSaom (32)aum|mowdkY\ ta&mifuodkPf;½kyfwdkYudkvnf; ½I&ef a[mMum;awmfrl&oenf;[lrl ---- t|omvdeDt|uxmESifh tEk#DumwdkYü þodkY taMumif;jyxm;\?

]]tZöswåH t½lyonD}}wd £'H ye ow¬K a'oem0dvmorwåar0/ (tbd-|-1-234/) a'oem0dvmaom [d emr 0dae,sZösmo,mEk½lyH 0dZÆrmeaó0 y&d,m,ó 0dbm0eH e ,ó

uópDwd/ (tEk#D-1-114/)

"r®o\*FPDygVdawmf tbdbm,wepsmefcef; (tbd-1-55/) ü tZöswå ta&mifuodkPf;½kyf ½IuGuf wdkYudk tyÜempsmefudk r&&SdEdkifaom yk\*¾dKvfwdkYtwGuf ra[mbJ A[d'¨ ta&mifuodkPf;½kyf ½IuGufudkom vQif bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ xdkodkY tZöswå ta&mifuodkPf;½kyf ½IuGufudk ra[mygbJ vsuf tZöswHå t½lyonD - [ k xníhf a[mjci;frmS w&m;emy&od w f jzpMfuuek af om ewjfA[m® a0ae,s wdkY\ twGif;oabm tvdkqE´ = tZösmo,"mwftm;avsmfpGm a'oemawmfudk wifhw,fapvdkí a[m awmfrlonf[k taMumif;jyxm;\/ tvm;wlyif þ r[my&dedAÁmeokwåefü vm&dSaom tbdbm,we uxmüvnf; tZöswå ta&mifuodkPf;½kyfwdkYü tyÜempsmefudk tm;xkwfaomfvnf; r&&SdEdkifaomyk\*d¾Kvf

0darmu©w&m;

odkYr[kwf tm;xkwfvdkaom qE´"mwf r&Sdaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾KvfwdkY &Sdaomfvnf; w&m;emy&dowf a0ae,sw\Ykd tZsömo, tm;avsmpf mG tZsöw å ta&miuf oPkd ;f½yk wf üYkd y&ud rb® m0emonm &&ESd ikd yf ukH kd odapvdkí a[mMum;awmfrlonf[kyif ,lqoifhayonf/ ('D-#D-2-161-162 - Munfhyg/) oaYkd om f tZÑwaå um|mowüYkd 0PuÖ oPkd ;fbm0emu kdp;Djze;f&mü y&ud rb® m0emom &&EdS ikd af om Oypm&bm0em tyÜembm0emwdkYudk r&&SdEdkifaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvfç tm;xkwfvdkaom qE´ r&Sdaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dv f &odS uohJ Ykd tZÑw å A['d ¨ aum|moEpS rf sK;dv;Hkü y&ud rb® m0em Oypm&bm0em tyeÜ m bm0em o;kHrsK;dv;Hk &Eikd af om a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvçf tm;xwk vf akd om qE&´ adS om a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvwf vYkd n;f

&SdaMumif;udk 0darmu©uxmü atmufygtwdkif; zGifhqdkxm;ayonf/ b&k m;&iS of n f0darmu©w&m; (8)yg;udkvnf; a[mMum;awmfrlcJh\/ ,if; 0darmu©w&m; (8)yg;

wdkYwGif yxr0darmu©w&m;ESifh 'kwd,0darmu©w&m;wdkYrSm þodkY jzpf\/

1/ ½lyD ½lyged yówd? t,H yXarm 0darmau©m/

2/ tZÑwåH t½lyonD A[d'¨g ½lyged yówd? t,H 'kwda,m 0darmau©m/ (tH-3-126/)

½lyD ½lyged yówDwd {w¬ tZÑwåH auom'Dok eDvuodPm'd0aoe OyÜg'dwH ½lyZÑmeH ½lyH? w'ów¬Dwd ½lyD/ A[d'¨gyd eDvuodPm'Ded ½lyged psmepu©Kem yówd/ £rdem tZÑwåA[d'¨0w¬Kauok uoad Po k OygÜ'wd ZÑmeó y\*k v¾ ó pwmå & d ½yl g0p&ZÑmeme d 'ówd me/d tZÑw Håt½yl onDw d tZÑwHå e ½lyonD? twåaem auom'Dok tEkyÜg'dw½lyg0p&ZÑmaemwd taw¬m/ £rdem A[d'¨g y&dur®H uwGm

A[d'¨g0 OyÜg'dwZÑmeó ½lyg0p&ZÑmemed 'ódwmed/ (tH-|-3-245/)

½lyDwd a,em,H ooEÅwdy&d,myaEée ½laye orEém\*awm? wH ,ó psmeó a[wkbma0e 0dod|½lyH a[mwd? a,e 0doda|e ½laye ]]½lyD}}wd 0kapö,s ½lyDo'´ó twdo,w¬'Dyeawm? wa'0 ooEÅwdy&d,myEé½lyó 0aoe y#dv'¨ZÑmeH £" y&rw¬awm ½lydbm0om"uEÅd '|AÁH/ awem[ tZÑwåEÅdtm'd/ ½lyZÑmeH ½lyH Owå&y'avmaye/ ½lygeDwd yaew¬ yk&dry'avmayg '|aAÁm/ awe 0kwåH ]]evD uoPd m'eD d½yl ge}D}w/d ½al y uoPd ½al y onm ½yl onm/ {wó twwD¬ d½yl on?D onmoaD oe psmeH 0'wd/ wyÜ#dyau©e t½lyonD/ awem[ ]]tZÑwåH e ½lyonD}}wdtm'd/ (tH-#D-3-249/) txufyg ygVdawmf t|uxm #DumwdkY\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/

1/ rrd d tZÑwoå EmÅ eüf uoPkd ;f½yk pf sme f &odS njfzpíf tjyiAf ['d o¨ EmÅ eüf vn;f uoPkd ;f½yk pf smewf uYkd kd ½I\/ þum; yxr vGwfajrmufrI 0darmu© aywnf;/

2/ rdrd tZÑwåoEÅmefü uodkPf;½kyfpsmefudk r½Irlí tjyifA[d'¨oEÅmefü uodkPf;½kyfpsmefwdkYudk ½I\/ þum; 'kwd, vGwfajrmufrI 0darmu© aywnf;/ (tH-3-126/) þwGif t|uxmu tZÑwå (32)aum|mowdkYwGif qHyifpaom aum|mowdkYü eDvuodkPf; ponwf \Ykd tpGrf;jzifh jzpfaptyfaom ½lyg0p&psmef&Sdaomyk\*d¾Kvfudk ½lyD = uodkPf;½kyfpsmef&Sdaom yk\*d¾Kvf [k zGifhqdkxm;\/ tZÑwå aum|mowdkYü ½lyg0p& uodkPf;½kyfpsmefwdkYudk &&SdNyD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf onf A[d'¨ uodkPf;½kyfwdkYudkvnf; psmefpu©Kjzifh ½Ijyef\ = A[d'¨ aum|mowdkYüvnf; uodkPf;½kyfpsmef wdkYudk &&Sdatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwf\/ tZÑwå A[d'¨ aum|mo ESpfrsKd;vkH;ü ½lyg0p&psmefwdkYudk &&Sdatmif

BudK;pm;tm;xkwfaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvfwnf;? yxr0darmu©w&m;ESifh jynfhpkHolwnf;/ 'kwd,yk\*d¾Kvfum; tZÑwå aum|mowdkYü uodkPf;½kyfpsmefwdkYudk &&Sdatmif rBudK;pm;awmhbJ A[d'¨ aum|mowdkYüomvQif uodkPf;½kyfpsmefwdkYudk &&Sdatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwf\/ 'kwd,0darmu©w&m;ESifh jynfhpkHolwnf;/ (tH-|-3-245/ tH-#D-3-249/ tbd-|-1-235-üvnf; Munfhyg/) Mo'gwuodkPf;

(32)aum|mou kd tajccíH tbbd m,wepsme f rsm;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfvdkygu pwkw¬psmef orm"dodkYwdkifatmif qdkufa&mufEdkifaMumif;udkvnf;aumif;ç xdkrSwpfqifh ae0onmemonm,we psmefodkYwdkifatmif qdkufa&mufEdkifaMumif;udkvnf;aumif; ygVdawmf t|uxm #Dum tqdktrdefYrsm;ESifh tnD &Sif;vif;wifjyNyD;avNyD/ ,cktcgü Mo'gwuodkPf;rS pí 0PÖuodkPf; av;rsKd;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfyHk tpDt&ifudk a&;om;wifjyaytHh/

1/ tmemygeówdorm"dudk pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY qdkufonfwdkifatmif orm"dukd wpfzefjyefí xlaxmifyg/ tu,fí toifolawmfaumif;onf ok'¨0dyóem,meduyk\*¾dKvfjzpfcJhvQif "mwfBuD; av;yg;u kdtm½,Hk íl "mwrk eoud m&vr;fr S Oypm&orm"od Ykdqukd af tmi f orm"ud kdwpzf ejfyeíf xlaxmifyg/

2/ xokd rm"Ed iS hf ,OS af om ÓPaf Mumi hf 0e;fusiyf wcf sm t&yqf ,rf suEf mS ü ta&mitf vi;frsm;onf wzsyzf sy f awmuyf vmaomtcg rrd \d u,kd wf iG ;ftZsöwoå EmÅ eüf wn&f aSd om (32)aum|moEiS hf tjyifty A[d'¨jzpfaom rdrd\ a&U SwnfhwnfhwGif xdkifaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf wpfOD;\ (32) aum|mowdkYudk ½Iyg/ tZöswå A[d'¨ wpfvSnfhpD wpfacguf ESpfacgufavmuf ½Iyg/

3/ xdka&U SwnfhwnfhwGif wnf&dSaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ (32)aum|mowdkYwGif t½dk;pkaum|moudk tm½kH,lí &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulvoabmudk tm½kH,lí Oypm&psmeform"dodkY qdkufatmif orm"dudk xlaxmifyg/ (tcuftcJ&dSygu tZöswå t½dk;pkaum|mou pí yxrpsmeform"dodkY qukd af tmi f orm"ud kd xal xmiíf xakd emi f A['d t¨ ½;kdpük Oypm&orm"od qYkd ukd af tmi f orm"ud kd xlaxmifyg/ A[d'¨t½dk;pkudk ½I&mü aU&SwnfhwnfhwGif w&m;xdkifaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf r&dS ygu vG,ful&m t½kd;pkudk pwifí ½IEdkifygonf/)

4/ xAkd ['d ¨ t½;kdpak um|mou kd &&HG mS puqf yk zf ,G f y#ud vl oabmtm;jzi hf ½yI mG ;av&m Oypm&orm"d o Ykd qukd af omtcg xtkd ½;kdpak um|mormS jzLaz;Gí Munvf iaf wmuyf vmrn f jzpof n?f xtkd cgü xdkt½dk;pkwpfckvHk;udk jcHKíjzpfapç txl;ojzifh rdrdudk ausmcdkif;xm;aom OD;acgif;cGHudkjzpfap tm½kH ,lí Mo'gwH Mo'gwH[k jzpfapç tjzL tjzL [k jzpfap ½Iyg/ (tu,fí tcuftcJ&dSygu tZöswå t½kd;pk\ tjzLqHk;wpfae&mrSpí tjzL tjzL [k ½Iyg? xdkaemif A[d'¨t½dk;pk\ tjzLqkH;wpfae&mrS pí tjzL tjzL [k ½Iyg/) þeHygwf (1-2- 3-4)tpDtpOfrsm;rSm Mo'gwuodkPf;udk ½Ivdkolwdkif; jyKvkyf&rnfh tpDtpOf[k rSwfyg/ þ tpDtpOfrSm orm"dwpfckckudk atmifatmifjrifjrif xlaxmifNyD;aemuf (32)aum|morS wpfqifh uodkPf;wpfckckodkY ul;vdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftwGufom &nfñTef;í ajymqdkaejcif; jzpfonfudkvnf; owdjyKyg/ wpfzef t½dk;pkaum|mour®|mef;udk y#dulvreodum&vrf;rS t&yf (10) rsufESmodkY wdkifatmif Oypm&orm"dodkYqdkufatmif yGm;rsm;xm;NyD;aom olawmfaumif;udkvnf; txl;

&nfñTef;xm;ayonf/

xdkA[d'¨t½dk;pk\ tjzLqHk;wpfae&modkY txl;ojzifh OD;acgif;cGHodkY pdwfpdkufvsuf tjzL tjzL [k ½Iaeyg/ tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; tZöswåü y&dur®bm0emonmrQudkom &&dSEdkifojzifh A[d'¨u pí t½Icdkif;jcif; jzpfonf/ tcuftcJ&dSrSomvQif tZöswåupí ½INyD;vQif xdkaemif A[d'¨odkY ajymif;½Iyg/ tmemygeówdorm"dudk pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY qdkufatmif orm"dukd xlaxmifNyD;onfu wpfaMumif;ç A[d'¨t½dk;pkü y#dulvreodum&vrf;rS Oypm&orm"dodkY qdkufatmif yGm;rsm;xm;NyD;onfuvnf; wpfaMumif; - þtaMumif;rsm;aMumifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf t½dk;pkaum|moukd wnfwHhatmif r aysmufrysufatmif þtcsdefü ½Ixm;EdkifNyD jzpf\/ þodkY EdkifEdkifeif;eif; ½IyGm;xm;NyD; jzpfaeonfhtwGuf xdkt½dk;pkaum|morSmvnf; tvGefjzLazG;aernf jzpfonf/ Mum&SnfpGm pdkufí tjzL tjzL [k ½Iaeyg uvnf; jzLazG;aeaom xdkt½dk;pkrSm odkYr[kwf tjzLa&mif uodkPf;0ef;rSm vsifvsifjrefjref aysmufysuf roGm;bJ wm&SnfpGm t½IcHaernf tpdkufcHaernf jzpfonf/ tu,fí y#dulvreodum&vrf;rS tZöswå t½dk;pkaum|moü yxrpsmeform"dodkY qdkufonf wikd af tmiçf A['d ¨ t½;kdpak um|moüvn;f Oypm&orm"od Ykd qukd of nwf ikd af tmi f orm"ud kd rxal xmif awmhbJ xdkt½dk;pkaum|moudk tm½kH,lí Mo'gwuodkPf;odkY wdkuf½dkufajymif;½Iygu ÓPfxufjrufol jzpfvQif vG,fulpGmyif &&dSrnf jzpfygonf/ odkYaomf tcsKdUtcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfrsm;ü txufyg twdkif; t½dk;pkaum|moü y#dulvreodum&vrf;rS orm"dudk rxlaxmifawmhbJ tjzLa&mif uodkPf; bufodkY ajymif;í½Iygu MumMumtpdkufrcHbJ t½dk;pktm½HkrSm aysmufaysmufoGm;wwfonfvnf; &dSay onf/ xdkodkY tcuftcJ r&dSap&ef t½kd;pkaum|motm½kH cdkifjrJ&eftwGuf y#dulvreodum&vrf;rS tZöswå t½dk;pkaum|moü yxrpsmeform"dodkY qdkufonfwdkifatmifç A[d'¨ t½dk;pkaum|moü Oypm& orm"dodkY qdkufonfwdkifatmifç A[d'¨udk ½I&mü t&yfq,frsufESmvkH;ü Munfhvdkufwdkif; t½dk;pkcsnf; jzpfatmif avhusifhcdkif;jcif;yif jzpfayonf/ aemuftaMumif;wpfckrSmum; Mo'gwuodkPf;odkY rqdkufrD rul;rD pyfMum;umvü y#dulvreodum&ur®|mef;udkvnf; pD;jzef;wwf&ef pD;jzef;NyD;vnf;jzpf&ef &nf &G,fí t½kd;pkaum|moü y#dulvreodum&vrf;rS tZöswåü yxrpsmeform"dodkY qdkufonfwdkifatmif A[d'¨üvnf; Oypm&orm"dodkY qdkufonfwdkifatmif t½Icdkif;jcif;vnf; jzpfayonf/ wpfcsufckwf

ESpfcsufjywf oabmyifwnf;/ xdkaMumifh xdkt½dk;pktm½Hkay:ü bm0empdwfonf Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaeaomtcg xdkt½dk;pk

aum|mo\ tjzLqHk;wpfae&mudk txl;ojzifh rdrdudk aemufcdkif;vsuf wnfaeaom OD;acgif;cGHudk a&G;cs,fí xkdae&mü bm0empdwfudk pdkufxm;NyD;vQif ---Mo'gwH Mo'gwH Mo'gwH = tjzL tjzL tjzL [k ½Iaeyg/ xdktjzLa&miftm½kHay:ü bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm uyfíwnfaeatmif ½Iaeyg/ bm0empdwf onf tjzLa&miftm½kHü wpfem&D ESpfem&Dponfjzifh Nidrf0yfpGm uyfíwnfaeaomtcg ,if;bm0emudk y&dur®bm0em[ k ac:q\kd ? ,i;fbm0emonmu kd y&dur®bm0emonm[kvnf; ac:qdk\/ ,if; orm"ud vkd n;f y&ud r ® bm0emorm" d[k ac:qdkavonf/ ,if; tjzLa&mif uodkPf;edrdwftm½kHudk vn;f y&dur®edrdwf[k ac:qdkavonf/ y&dur®edrdwfum; ta&mifndKnpfrI toifhtwifh&dS\? O\*¾[ edrdwfum; qGwfqGwfjzLí y#dbm\*edrdwfum; tvGef Munfvifawmufy\/ tu,fí tjzLa&mif uodkPf;edrdwftm½kHudk ,ckuJhodkY A[d'¨u pwifír½IbJ tZöswåu pí½IcJhaomf tvm;wlyif y&dur® bm0emonmç y&dur®bm0emorm"dç y&dur®edrdwf[k ac:qdkyHkudkvnf; oabmaygufygav/ xdkodkY½I&mü 0dyóemydkif;wGif tavhtusufrsm;cJhojzifh tZöswå t½kd;aum|moudkyif jzpfapç A[d'¨ t½dk;aum|moudkyif jzpfap pdkufí ½Ivdkufwdkif; ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm; jzpfjzpfoGm;wwf\/ xdkt½dk; aum|moü tjzLa&miuf kdtm½,Hk íl pukd ½f vI ukd &f müvn;f tvm;wyl i f½yk uf vmytf reI rf sm; jzpjfzpof mG ; wwf\/ xdktcgü pdwfudk tenf;i,f avQmhcsí tjzLudkyif wpfzufowf ESvHk;oGif;yg/ xdkodkY ESvHk; oiG ;fír S ratmijfrivf Qi f (32)aum|mou kd tZsöw å A['d ¨ cyof uG of uG f jye½f yI g/ ynwtf w;kHtcuJ ykd if wpfzufowf tm½HkjyKyg/ atmifjrifrI &&dSaomtcgrS A[d'¨t½dk;pk\ tjzLa&mifudk wpfzefjyefí tm½kH ,ul m ½yI mG ;yg/ tu,íf 0yd óemo Ykdru;lr D (32)aum|mor S 0PuÖ oPkd ;fo Ykdajymi;f½yI gu ½yk uf vmyf rsm;udk awGU&Sdaeonfh jyóemrSm avsmhyg;zG,f&m &Sdayonf/

1/ tZsöw å tjzLa&miuf oPkd ;f y&ud re® rd wd üf y&ud rb® m0emvyk if e;f&yjfzi hf y&ud rb® m0emorm"ud kd xlaxmifNyD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf;aumif;ç

2/ tZöswå tjzLa&mifuodkPf;½kyfudk t&Sdeftm;aumif;aeaom bm0emorm"dESifh ,SOfaom pdwfjzifh pdkuf½Ivdkufaomtcg uodkPf;½kyfrSm NydKNydKususaeojzifh odkYr[kwf ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm; jzpfjzpf oGm;wwfojzifh tjzLa&mifuodkPf;edrdwfü y&dur®bm0em jyKpkysKd;axmifrIvkyfief; ratmifjrif jzpfaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf;aumif;ç

3/ rrd \d u,kd wf iG ;ftZsöwoå EmÅ eüf wn&f aSd om ta&miuf oPkd ;f½yk wf üYkd y&ud rb® m0em vyk if e;f&yuf kd yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfjcif;iSm tvdkr&dSaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf;aumif;ç

4/ odkYwnf;r[kwf A[d'¨u ykdí½Iaumif;ojzifh A[d'¨ t½dk;pkaum|morS pwifí y&dur®bm0em Oypm&bm0em tyÜembm0emwdkYudk jyKpkysKd;axmifvdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf;aumif; rrd ud akd usmcikd ;fvsu f wnaf eaom rrd \d a&U wS nwhf nwhf iG f wnaf eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vwf pOf ;D \ odkYr[kwf ½IívG,ful&m yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;\ t½dk;pkaum|mo\ tjzLqHk;wpfae&mudk a&G;cs,fí txl; ojzi hf O;Dacgi;fcuHG kd a&;Gcs,íf xtkd ½;kdaum|moü bm0empwd uf kd pukd xf m;Ny;DvQi f tjzL tjzL[ k ½aI eyg/ þodkY A[d'¨ü Mo'gwuodkPf;y&duHudk pwifxlaxmif&mü yef;tjzL t0wftjzL ausmufwHk; tjzL ausmufzsmtjzL vjynfh0ef; aiGvifyef; ponfwdkYüvnf; tjzLa&mifuodkPf;edrdwfudk ,lvdku ,lEdkifonfom jzpfayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-168 - Munfhyg/) þüum; A[d'¨ t½dk;pkaum|mo\ tjzLa&mif edrdwfudk tm½kH,lí ½IyGm;yHkudk yHkpHtjzpf azmfjyxm;ayonf/ xdkA[d'¨t½kd;pk\ tjzLqHk;wpfae&modkY pdwfpdkufí ½IyGm;ESvHk;oGif;aeaom tjzLa&mifedrdwfudk

y&dur®edrdwf[k ac:\/ xdky&dur®edrdwfudk vSrf;tm½kH,laeaom tjzL tjzL[k ESvHk;oGif;½IyGm;aeaom bm0emvkyfief;&yfudk y&dur®bm0em[k ac:\/ xdktjzLa&mif y&dur®edrdwfudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:aeaom bm0emorm"dudk y&dur®bm0emorm"d[k ac:\/

xdkA[d'¨t½dk;pk\ tjzLa&mifuodkPf;edrdwfü bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm uyfíwnfoGm;atmif quf

vufí tjzL tjzL[k ESvHk;oGif;½IyGm;aeyg/ qefaumi,f Aef;i,f pavmif;zHk;i,fponfh t&G,ftm;jzifh aomfvnf;aumif;ç t½kd;pkwpfckvHk;aomfvnf;aumif; jzLoGm;í t½kd;udk rawGUrjrif&awmhbJ tjzLjyif oufouf tjzpfjzifhom awGUjrifvm&aomf O\*¾[edrdwfodkY qdkufa&mufNyD jzpf\/ t½kd;pk ykHoP²mefrsm; onf aysmufuG,foGm;Muí tjzLa&mifuodkPf;0ef;om usef&dSaernf jzpf\/ xdkO\*¾[edrdwftcdkufü --

O\*¾[edrdawå uodPa'gaom ynm,wd/ (0dok'¨d-1-167/) O\*¾[edrdwfü uodkPf;tjypfonf xif&Sm;aeao;\/ (0dok'¨d-1-167/) þodkY zGifhqdkxm;aom 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmESifh tnD tjzLuodkPf;edrdwfrSm qGwfqGwfjzL r[kwf

ao;bJ uodkPf;tjypf tnpftaMu;rsm; tawmftoifh &dSaeOD;rnf jzpfonf/ xtkd jzLa&mi f O\*[¾ erd wd uf ykd i f tjzL tjzL[ k xyuf mxyuf m EvS ;kHoiG ;f½yI mG ;cahJ om f xtkd jzLa&mif

uodkPf;edrdwfonf wpfpwpfp txl;ojzifh MunfvifoefY&Sif;í qGwfqGwfjzLvmayrnf/ rlvt½kd;pk tjzLa&mifrS vGwfxGufoGm;NyD;vQif aumif;uifü rdk;om;wdrfwdkufMum;rS xGufay:vmaom v0ef;uJhodkY a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPf0ü xifaernf jzpfonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-167-168 - Munfhyg/) tnpftaMu; rxif pifMu,foefY&Sif;vsuf qGwfqGwfjzLaeaom xdkuodkPf;0ef;um; y#dbm\*

edrdwfwnf;/ xdktjzLa&mif uodkPf;y#dbm\*edrdwfum; MunfvifawmufyrIvnf; &dS\/ ,if; y#dbm\* edrdwfudk tm½kHjyKí yGm;rsm;aeaom bm0emvkyfief;um; Oypm&bm0emwnf;/ xdktjzLa&mifuodkPf; y#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü Nidrf0yfpGmuyfí wnfaeaom orm"dum; Oypm&orm"dwnf;/ þOypm&orm"d tcdkufü eD0&PtnpftaMu;rsm;onf uGmusoGm;MuNyD jzpf\/ bm0empdwfonfvnf; tvGefwnfNidrf vmNyD jzpf\/ þOypm&orm"dtcdkufü tcsKdUtcsKdUaom yg&rDt&dSeft0gvnf; tm;aumif;ç bm0em t&dSeft0gvnf; tm;aumif;í ÓPfxufjrufol a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfrsm;tzdkY xdky#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk txl;rjzefY&awmhbJ bm0emorm"dt&dSefaMumifh wjznf;jznf; jyefYxGufoGm;onfvnf; &dSwwf\/ yg&rD tm;aysmhol ÓPfEkHYolrsm;tzdkY uokdPf;y#dbm\*edrdwfrSm jyefYxGufroGm;bJ Aef;i,f qefaumi,f pavmif;zHk;i,fcefYavmufwGif Nidrf0yfpGm wnfaeonfvnf; &dSwwf\/ tu,fí uodkPf;y#dbm\*edrdwfonf jyefYxGufoGm;vQifvnf; xdkjyefYxGufoGm;aom uokdPf;y#d

bm\*erd wd tf m½üHk yi f bm0empwd uf kd Nird 0f ypf mG wnaf eatmi f uyxf m;ygu rMumr D tcsed uf mvtwiG ;f rSmyif psmeft\*Fgrsm;onf tvGefxif&Sm;vmMuí tm;&dSum tyÜemorm"dac:aom yxrpsmeform"dodkY qdkufa&mufEdkif\/ þyk\*¾dKvfrsKd;um; (2)trSwfjy tbdbm,wepsmefudk &&dSaom yk\*¾dKvfrsKd;wnf;/

('D-|-2-152/ 'D-#D-2-161/)

tu,íf uoPkd ;fy#bd m\*erd wd tf m½rHk mS t&yqf ,rf suEf mS owYkd ikd af tmi f jyexYf uG rf omG ;b J qe-f

aumi,f Aef;i,f pavmif;zHk;i,f yrmPcefYavmufomvnf;aumif;ç xdkatmuf tenf;i,favsmhí vnf;aumif;ç xdkxuf tenf;i,fykdíaomfvnf;aumif; wnf&dSaeygvQifvnf; xdkwnfjrJwdkif;aom y#dbm\*edrdwfudkyif xyfumxyfum ESvHk;oGif;yGm;rsm;aeygu orm"dt&Sdeft0g tm;aumif;vQif tm;aumif;onfESifhtrQ vsifjrefpGm tyÜemorm"dodkY = psmeform"dodkY qdkufa&mufEdkifayonf/ þodkYaom yk\*¾dKvfrsKd;udk &nf&G,fawmfrlí (1)trSwfjy tbdbm,wepsmefudk a[mawmfrljcif; jzpfonf/

('D-|-2-151/ 'D-#D-2-160/)

## edrdwå0×ee, = edrdwfudk wdk;yGm;atmif jyKvkyfenf;

pdwåbm0ema0ykv’w¬Íö ,xmv'¨H y#dbm\*edrdwåH 0a×wAÁH/ wó a'G 0×emblrda,m Oypm&H 0g tyÜeH 0g/ Oypm&H ywGmyd [d wH 0a×wHk 0¥wd tyÜeH ywGmyd/ {uod® H ye Xmae t0óH 0a×wAÁH/ awe 0kwåH ]],xmv'¨H y#dbm\*edrdwåH 0a×wAÁ}}EÅd/ (0dok'¨d-1-147/) pdwåbm0em[k ac:qdktyfaom bm0empdwf\ jyefYajymBuD;us,fjcif; tusKd;iSm rdrd&&dSxm;NyD;

jzpfaom y#dbm\*edrdwfudk wdk;yGm;atmif BuD;us,fjyefYajymatmif jyKvkyfoifh jyKvkyfxdkufayonf/ rSefayonf -- bm0em\ prG ;ftm;aMumi hf þy#bd m\*erd wd of n fjzpaf y:vm&ouohJ Ykdþtw lbm0em\ pGrf;tm;aMumifhyifvQif xdky#dbm\*edrdwf\ wdk;yGm;jcif; BuD;rm;us,fjyefYjcif;onfvnf; jzpfay:Edkif\/ xdkaMumifh vufwpfopf vufESpfopfponfwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh xdky#dbm\*edrdwfudk wdk;yGm;ap BuD;rm;us,fjyefYapaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; Budrfzefrsm;pGm y#dbm\*edrdwfudk wdk;yGm;atmif jyKvkyfjcif;jzifh tyÜem psmeof nvf n;faumi;fç orm"bd m0emonvf n;faumi;f r\*Óf P f zvkd Óf P f &onwf ikd af tmi f w;kdwuf pnfum; BuD;yGm;jcif; jyefYajymjcif;odkY a&muf&dSEdkifayonf/ xdky#dbm\*edrdwfudk wdk;yGm;atmif BuD;rm; us,fjyefYatmif jyKvkyfEdkifaombHk = t&mXmewdkYonfum; ESpfrsKd; &dSMuukef\/

1/ y#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kHjyKí Oypm&orm"dodkY qdkufa&mufNyD;aomtcgüvnf; xdky#dbm\*edrdwfudk wdk;yGm;atmif BuD;rm;us,fjyefYatmif jyKvkyfoifh\/

2/ xykd #bd m\*erd wd uf ykd i f tm½jHkyKí Oypm&orm"ud kd &&adS tmi f xal xmiNfy;Daemu f xykd #bd m\*erd wd f uykd i f Burd zf erf sm;pmG quvf u½f yI mG ;aeaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf z Ykd xykd #bd m\*erd wd of n f Bu;Drm; us,fjyefYí roGm;bJ Aef;i,f qefaumi,f pavmif;zHk;i,f yrmPcefYüom wnfíomaerl xdk y#bd m\*erd wd uf ykd i f tm½jHkyKí tjzL tjzL[ k quvf uyf mG ;rsm;aeygu tyeÜ mpsmeof vYkd n;f qudk -f a&mufEdkif\/ xdktyÜempsmefodkY qdkufa&mufNyD;&mtcgüvnf; xdky#dbm\*edrdwfudk wdk;yGm;atmif BuD;rm;us,fjyefYatmif jyKvkyfEdkifayonf/

xEkd pS rf sK;daom bXkH mewwYkd iG fwprf sK;drsK;daom bXHk meü rcRw{f ue fxykd #bd m\*erd wd uf kdw;kdymG ;atmif BuD;rm;us,fjyefYatmif jyKvkyfoifh jyKvkyfxdkufayonf/ xdkYaMumifh ]]rdrd&&Sdxm;NyD;jzpfaom y#dbm\*edrdwf udk wdk;yGm;atmif BuD;rm;us,fjyefYatmif BuD;us,fjyefYajymatmif jyKvkyfoifh jyKvkyfxdkuf\}}[k qdkjcif; jzpfonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-147/ r[m#D-1-177/) txuyf g t|uxm #uD m pum;&yrf sm;ü y#bd m\*erd wd uf kd w;kdymG ;atmi f Bu;Drm;us,jfyeaYf tmif

rjyKvyk yf gu psmeEf iS hfbm0emvyk if e;fwoYkd n f w;kdwupf nuf m; Bu;DymG ;jci;f jyeaYf jymjci;fo Ykdra&muEf ikd [f k ziG qhf xkd m;\/ þziG qhf ckd surf sm;EiS hf tn D a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vrf sm;u kd oak woejyKMun&hf m y#bd m\*erd wd uf kd wdk;yGm;atmif rjyKvkyfbJ orm"dudkom qufvufxlaxmifaeygu Oypm&orm"d tyÜemorm"d ESpfrsKd; vHk;yif jzpfay:Edkifaomfvnf; xdkorm"drSm t"GefY&SnfpGm wnfwhHrI r&Sdonfudk awGU&\/ tjzLa&mify#dbm\*edrdwfonf BuD;rm;us,fjyefYrI r&Sdao;bJ Aef;i,f qefaumi,f pavmif;zHk;i,fcefYavmufom wnf&Sdaeao;aom xkdy#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü bm0empdwfudk wpfem&D ESpfem&Dponfjzifh Nidrf0yfpGmuyfí wnfaeatmif BudK;pm;aomfvnf; tcsKdUa,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfwdkYü atmifjrifrI enf;yg;onfudk awGU&\/ xdkaMumifh tjzLa&mif y#dbm\*edrdwfudk 0ef;usifywfcsm cyfodrf;aom t&yf (10)rsufESmodkY wdkifatmif rjzefYMuuf&ao;vQif a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf xdkedrdwfudk wdk;yGm;atmif jzefYoifhayonf/ xakd Mumi hftoiof al wmaf umi;fon f xrkd jzeMYfuu&f ao;aom A['d ¨ tjzLa&miuf oPkd ;f y#bd m\* edrdwfudk tm½kHjyKí bm0empdwfudk tenf;qHk; em&D0ufcefY Nidrf0yfpGm wnfaeatmif BudK;pm;yg/ xdk tjzLa&miuf oPkd ;f y#bd m\*erd wd tf m½üHk bm0empwd of n fNird 0f ypf mG uyíf wnaf eNy;Daemu f,i;ftjzLa&mifuodkPf; y#dbm\*edrdwfonfvnf; txl;ojzifh MunfvifoefY&Sif;í wnfNidrfvmaomtcg ---]]uodkPf;0ef;\ ab;ywfvnfodkY vufwpfopfcefY wdk;yGm;ygap}}[k pdwfjzifh ydkif;jcm;í jzefYMunfhyg/ xdk uoPkd ;fy#bd m\*erd wd of n fjyeoYf mG ;ygvrd rhf n/f xokd YkdjzevYf ukd &f mü uoPkd ;fy#bd m\*erd wd rf mS ten;fi,f vIyfoGm;wwf\/ xdktcg uodkPf;0ef;udk Nidrf0yfoGm;atmif ,if;uodkPf;0ef;udkyif tm½kHjyKí tjzL tjzL tjzL [k ESvHk;oGif;½IyGm;yg/ uodkPf;0ef;onf Nidrf0yfí MunfvifoefY&Sif;vmayvdrfhrnf/ xdkaemif ]]uoPkd ;f0e;f\ ab;ywvf nof YkdvuEf pS of pcf e Yfw;kdymG ;ygapç vuaf v;opcf eçYf wprf ukd cf eçYf wpxf mG ceçYf wpaf wmicf eçYf wpvf cH e Yf w;kdymG ;ygap}} -- þopYkd onjfzi hf pwd jfzi hf yikd ;fjcm;í yikd ;fjcm;í txuyf gtwikd ;f y#dbm\*edrdwfudk wdk;yGm;atmif jyKvkyfyg/ wjznf;jznf; pMu0Vmtydkif;tjcm; wdkifatmifvnf;aumif;ç xdkxuftvGefvnf;aumif; xdktjzLa&mifuokdPf; y#dbm\*edrdwfudk wdk;yGm;atmif jyKvkyfyg/ uodkPf; 0e;frmS tv,G wf uEl iS hf wjzn;fjzn;f jyeoYf mG ;ygu tjzL tjzL tjzL [ok m½vI su f ,i;ftjzLuoPkd ;f0e;f udk teEÅpMu0VmodkY wkdifatmif wdk;yGm;atmif jzefYMuufyg/ t&yfq,frsufESmtm;vHk;ü tjzLa&mifjzifh vTrf;jcHKxm;ouJhodkY jzLaeygap/ tZöswå A[d'¨ wpfqufwnf;jzLí tZöswåtjzLESifh A[d'¨tjzLonf wpfom;wnf;jzpfum tjzLoufoufudkom ÓPfjzifh awGUjrifaeygap/ t&yf q,frsufESmü rnf onfht&yfudkrqdk MunfhMunfhç Munfhvdkufwdkif; jzLvmNyDjzpfu xdktjzLa&mifuodkPf;tm½kHü bm0em pdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm uyfíwnfaeatmif tjzL tjzL [k qufvufí ESvHk;oGif;½IyGm;aeyg/ þtcsdeftcg rsKd;ü tjzLa&mifuodkPf;rSm BuD;rm;us,fjyefYvGef;ojzifh bm0emÓPfu riHkrdEdkif jzpfaeygu -- jzLazG; aom e&H wH pcf ak y:ü O;Dxyk wf pvf ;kHu kd cswd qf xJG m;ouohJ Ykd -- tvm;wlyif rdrdBudKufESpfouf&m ½Ií ydkaumif;onfhae&mü bm0empdwfudk pdkufí tjzL tjzL [k ½Iaeyg/ tjzLa&mifuodkPf;0ef;u bm0em pdwfudk vIyfr&atmif csKyfudkifxm;ouJhodkYç tjzLa&mifuodkPf;0ef;ü bm0empdwfonf epfjrKyfouJhodkY jzpfum bm0empdwfonf ,if;uodkPf;0ef;edrdwfü Nidrf0yfpGmuyfí wnfaeayvdrfhrnf/ xdkodkY tjzLa&mifuodkPf;0ef;edrdwfü bm0empdwfonf Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfvmaomtcg tjzL

a&mifuodkPf;0ef;edrdwfonfvnf; txl;ojzifh MunfvifoefY&Sif;vsuf qGwfqGwf jzLvmayvdrfhrnf/ rvl yxr Ae;fi, f qeaf umi, f pavmi;fz;kHi,cf eaYf vmu&f adS om uoPkd ;f0e;ferd wd of nvf n;f bm0em orm"\d prG ;f[ek af Mumi hf y&ud re® rd wd rf S O\*[¾ erd wd çf O\*[¾ erd wd rf S y#bd m\*erd wd of wYkd ikd af tmi f ajymi;fvJ c\hJ / ,i;fao;i,af om y#bd m\*erd wd uf kd wpzf exf yíf ,cuk ohJ YkdteEpÅ Mu0VmowYkd ikd af tmi f orYkd [wk f rdrdpGrf;tm;&SdorQ 0ef;usifywfcsm t&yfq,frsufESmodkYwdkifatmif uodkPf;0ef;udk jzefYMuufNyD;aemuf bm0emorm"ud kd quvf uxf al xmiaf v&m 'wk ,d tBurd f y#bd m\*erd wd of Ykdqukd af &muvf mjci;f jzp\f / xdktcg xdky#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudkyif tm½kHjyKí tjzL tjzL [kom qufvufí ESvHk;oGif;½IyGm;aeygu xdky#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü bm0empdwfonfvnf; Nidrf0yfoxuf Nidrf0yfum psmeft\*Fgrsm;onfvnf; a&S;uxuf ydkí txl;xif&Sm;vmayvdrfhrnf/

tu,íf ao;i,af om uoPkd ;f0e;ferd wd uf kdtm½jHkyKí jzpaf y:vmaom Oypm&orm"ud kdtajc

cHí ,if;ao;i,faom uodkPf;y#dbm\*edrdwfudk wdk;yGm;atmif jyKvkyfcJhvQifvnf; edrdwfudk jzefYMuuf NyD;aemuf y#dbm\*edrdwfodkY wpfzefjyefí qdkufa&mufvm&m þtydkif;wGif tjzLa&mifuodkPf; y#dbm\* edrdwftm½kHESifh bm0empdwfwdkYonf wpfom;wnf;vdkjzpfum bm0empdwfonf tjzLa&mifuodkPf; y#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü vIyfí r&atmif Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaeayvdrfhrnf/ xdktcgwGifum; psmeft\*Fg rsm;onfvnf; pGrf;tm; jynfhjynfh00jzifh txl;xif&Sm;vmonfhtwGuf tyÜempsmefodkY qdkufa&mufNyD jzpfayonf/ tu,fí ,if;ao;i,faom uodkPf;0ef;y#dbm\*edrdwfü tyÜempsmeform"dudk jzpfapNyD;rS tjzL a&mi f uoPkd ;f0e;ferd wd uf kdw;kdymG ;atmi f jyKvyk cf vhJ Qivf n;f erd wd uf kdjzeMYfuuNfy;Daemu f y#bd m\*erd wd of Ykd wpfzefjyefí qdkufa&mufvm&m þtydkif;wGif tjzLa&mifuodkPf; y#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHESifh bm0em pdwfwdkYonf wpfom;wnf;vdkjzpfum bm0empdwfonf tjzLa&mifuodkPf; y#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHü vIyfí r&atmi fNird 0f ypf mG uyíf wnaf eayvrd rhf n/f xtkd cgwiG uf m; psmetf \*gFrsm;onvf n;f prG ;ftm; jynjhfynhf 00jzifh txl;xif&Sm;vmonfhtwGuf 'kwd,tBudrf tyÜempsmefodkY wpfzefqdkufa&mufNyD jzpfayonf/ i,faom uodkPf;0ef;y#dbm\*edrdwfü wpfBudrfç BuD;rm;us,fjyefYaom twdkif;twmyrmP r&Sdaom uodkPf;0ef;y#dbm\*edrdwfü wpfBudrf -- þodkY ESpfBudrfwdkifwdkif tyÜempsmefodkY qdkufa&mufonf [l\/ tmemygeówod rm"yd ikd ;fü a&;om;wijfycohJ nthf wikd ;f þMo'gwuoPkd ;füvn;f yxrpsmeuf kd &p tm'dur®duyk\*¾dKvfonf psmeft\*FgwdkYudk cPcP qifjcifrIvkyfief;udk acwå&yfqdkif;xm;í xdktjzLa&miuf oPkd ;f y#bd m\*erd wd tf m½üHk bm0empwd \f Nird 0f ypf mG uyíf wnaf er I = psme0f ipf m;r I vyk if e;f&yuf okd m O;Dpm;ay;í tvyk vf yk &f rnjfzpof n/f xakd Mumi hf psmeof rm"ud kdwpef m& D EpS ef m&cD e Yfponjfzihf wnfwHhatmif t"d|mefjyKum BudK;pm;tm;xkwfyg/ tjyp f---- tu,fí psmeformywfudk 0ifpm;rI tm;enf;í psmeft\*Fgrsm;udk qifjcifrI rsm;jym; ygu xdkyk\*¾dKvf\oEÅmefü psmeft\*FgwdkYonf ½kefY&if;ukefonfjzpfí xifvmwwfukef\/ xdkodkYxifvm vwfaomf xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ xdkpsmeft\*FgwdkYonf þodkY ½kefY&if;ukefonf tm;enf;ukefonfjzpfí xifvmonf\ tjzpfaMumifh bm0emjzifh txuftxufaom psmefodkY wufjcif;iSm taMumif;w&m;\ tjzpof Ykdra&mu&f MdSuavuek /f xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f psmeof rm"ud kd rymG ;apty f ravvh mtyof nf &adS om f txutf xuaf ompsmeuf kd &&pdS rd ahf omimS tm;xwk yf gaomvf n;f rrd &d &xdS m;Ny;Daom yxrpsmef rvS n;f qwk ,f wk wf w\f ? 'wk ,d psmeof Ykd a&mu&f zdS &Ykd evf n;f rprG ;fEikd &f wdS wof n/f þum; tjypwf n;f/

(0dok'¨d-1-148/) xaYkd Mumi hf rrd &d &xdS m;Ny;Daom yxrpsmeuf kd cikd cf ahH tmi f &nS jfriphf mG wnwf ahH tmi f BuKd;pm;z Ykd vtkd yf

ayonf/ xdkpsmefudk &&SdpOftcgu (1) pm;oHk;cJhaom abmZOfç (2) rSD0JcJhaom yk\*¾dKvfç (3) rSD0JcJhaom ausmif;ç (4) rSD0JcJhaom £&d,mykxfç (5) yGm;rsm;cJhaom tcsdefwdkYudk aumif;pGm rSwfom;íxm;yg/ tu,fí &NyD;psmefonf aysmufysufcJhaomf xdktjcif;t&mwdkYudk jynfhpHkapí wpfzef psmefu dk jzpfapjcif;iSmvnf; pGrf;Edkifayvdrfhrnf/ ausyGefpGm ravhvmtyfao;aom psmeform"dudkvnf; ausyGefpGm avhvmrIudk jyKvsuf tzefzef txyfxyf tyÜempsmefudk 0ifpm;jcif;iSmvnf; pGrf;Edkifayvdrfhrnf/

(0dok'¨d-1-146/)

xdktjcif;t&medrdwfudk rSwfom;jcif;jzifh xdktjcif;t&mwdkYudk jynfhpHkapaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf tm; tyÜempsmefrQonfomvQif jynfhpHkEdkif\? jrifh&SnfpGm wnfwHhjcif;onfrlum; rjynfhpHkao;ay/ psmef orm"d\ ab;&efjzpfMuukefaom umrpäE´eD0&Ppaom udavom tnpftaMu;wdkYudk aumif;pGm o"k of iof e&Yf iS ;fatmi f jyKvyk jfci;f[al om taMumi;fw&m;aMumi hf psmeof rm"\d jri&hf nS pf mG aom umv ywfvHk; wnfwHhjcif;onf jzpfEdkif\/ rSefayonf tMuifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf (1) ouf&SdoufrJh umr0w¬K tpkpkü tjypfukd qifjcifjcif;ç rpifrMu,f &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f tokboabmudk ESvHk;oGif;jcif; (tokbur®|mef;udk ESvHk;oGif;jcif;)ç umr\*kPfwdkYrS xGufajrmufjcif;ü tusKd;tmedoifudk qifjcifjcif; ponfwdkYjzifh umr\*kPfwdkYü vdkvm;awmifhwrI = umrpäE´eD0&P tnpftaMu;udk aumif;pGm rcGmrlíç (2) udk,fpdwfwdkY ylyefjcif;udk aumif;pGm Nidrf;at;onfudk rjyKrlí = udk,fpdwfwdkY\ ylyefjcif;\taMumif; jzpfaom a'go[laom Asmyg'eD0&Pudk aumif;pGm ok"foif&Sif;vif;jcif;udk rjyKrlíç (3) a&S;OD;tp BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif; = tm&rÇ"mwfpaom 0D&d,oarÁmZösif jzpfaMumif;w&m;wdkYudk ESvHk;oGif;jcif;ç tmavmuonm = ta&miftvif; trSwfonmudk ESvHk;oGif;jcif; pGrf;Edkifygu tmavmuuodkPf;udk EvS ;kHoiG ;fjci;f ponwf \Ykd tprG ;fjzi hf pwd af pwoud wf \Ykd xikd ;friId ;fr I xed r'd e¨ 0D &Pu kd aumi;fpmG ry,-f azsmufrlíç (4) pdwfwnfNidrfrI orm"djzpfaMumif; orxedrdwfudk ESvHk;oGif;jcif;ç orm"doarÁmZösif jzpfaMumif;w&m;wdkYudk ESvHk;oGif;jcif; ponfwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh pdwfysHUvGifhrI = O'öpöç aemifwwpfzef ylyefrI = ukuúKpö[laom eD0&P tnpftaMu;wdkYudk aumif;pGm y,fEIwftyfonfudk rjyKrlíç (5) &wemoHk;wef uH-uH\tusKd;w&m;ponfh (8)XmewdkYü odkYavm odkYavm awG;awm,HkrSm;jcif; 0dpdudpämeD0&P tnpf

taMu;ç rme,f pjfci;f rmeaf xmivf mT ;jci;fpaom orm"\d ab;&ejfzpuf ek af om uad vom tnptf aMu; wdkYukd aumif;pGm ok"foif&Sif;vif;jcif;udk rjyKrlí psmefudk 0ifpm;\/ xdkuJhodkYaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfrsKd;onf rok"foiftyfaom rdrdwdkYudef;atmif;&m 0g;acgif;paom

ae&modkY 0ifa&mufaom ysm;ydwkef;uJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç ab;&efudk rok"foiftyfao;aom O,smOfodkY 0ifa&mufrdaom &Sifbk&ifuJhodkYvnf;aumif; vsifjrefpGmomvQif psmefrSxGufí vm&wwf\? psmefrS x&wwf\? tcsdefMumjrifhpGm psmef0ifpm;í r&Edkif/ tavsmftm;jzifhum; tMuifa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf ojlrwof n form"\d ab;&ejfzpuf ek af om orm"\d qeuYf sibf u fe0D &Pw&m;wuYkd kdaumi;fpmG o"k of if &iS ;fvi;f piMfu,af pí psmeuf kd 0ipf m;on f jzptf ?hH xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof jlrwof n f aumi;fpmG o"k of if tyfaom rdrdwdkYudef;atmif;&m 0g;acgif;paom ae&modkY 0ifa&mufaom ysm;ydwkef;uJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç &GH&Smtyfaom ab;&efr&Sdojzifh aumif;pGm pifMu,faom O,smOfodkY 0ifa&mufvmaom &Sifbk&ifuJhodkY vnf;aumif; wpfaeYywfvHk;aomfvnf; psmeformywf\ twGif;üomvQif aeEdkifayonf/ xdkaMumifh psmeform"d\ &SnfjrifhpGm wnfwHhjcif;udk tvdk&Sdaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf orm"d\ ab;&ef jzpfaom eD0&P tnpftaMu;wdkYudk ok"foif&Sif;vif; pifMu,fapí psmeformywfudk 0ifpm;ygav/

(0dok'¨d-1-145-147/ r[m#D-1-176-177/)

«rwS cf su f ---- umrpäE´eD0&Pudk ESdrfeif;Edkifa&;twGuf tokbur®|mef;udk yGm;rsm;rIudkvnf;aumif;ç Asmyg'eD0&Pudk wdkufzsufa&;twGuf arwåmbm0emur®|mef;udk yGm;rsm;rIudkvnf;aumif;ç xed r'd e¨ 0D &Pu kd ErdS ef i;fEikd af &;twuG f tmavmuuoPkd ;fu kd ymG ;rsm;ruI vkd n;faumi;f tx;lvtkd yf onfudk owdjyKrSwfom;yg/ arCd,okwåefESifh tnDyifwnf;/»

txuwf iG f a&;om;wijfycohJ nthf wikd ;f psmejfzpaf y:c&hJ m tcsed uf mv tjci;ft&mrsm;u kd trwS f

rxm;rjdci;faMumi hf xtkd jci;ft&mwuYkd kd rjynphf akH pEikd jfci;fç psme0f ipf m;r I en;fyg;jci;fç umr\*Pk Ef iS hf yw-f ouíf MupH npf wd uf ;lr Iumr0wd uçf wpOf ;DO;Dtay: rauseyrf EI iS hfqupf yaf eaom Asmyg'0wd upf aom eD0&P tnpftaMu;wdkY\ ESdyfpufrIudk cH&jcif;paom taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh psmefrS avQmusjcif;ç orxerd wd jfzpaf om tjzLa&miuf oPkd ;ferd wd f aysmuuf ,G of mG ;jci;fpon hf jyóemrsm;on f ay:ayguf vmcahJ om ftxuwf iG fa&;om;wijfycohJ n hftptD pOtf wikd ;f tmemygeur|® me;frpS í wpzf e form"ud kd xlaxmifzdkY vdktyfayonf/

1/ tmemyge pwkw¬psmeform"dç odkYr[kwf "mwkreodum& Oypm&orm"dç

2/ (32)aum|mo (tZöswå - A[d'¨)ç

3/ A[d'¨ t½kd;pkaum|mo - y#dulvreodum&ç

4/ A[d'¨ t½kd;aum|mo\ tjzLa&mifuodkPf; --þ tpDtpOfudk xdkifwdkif; xdkifwdkif; jyKvkyfoifh\/ avhusifhcef; uRrf;usifvmygu tcsdeftenf;i, ftwiG ;frmS yi ftjzLa&miuf oPkd ;f½yk uf kdtm½,Hk íl yxrpsmepf on hfpsmeof rm"rd sm; jzpaf y:vmonhf wdkifatmif BudK;yrf;Edkifrnf jzpfonf/ txl;owdjyK&ef tcsufwpf&yf

þorxedrdwfjzpfaom (1) tmemygeedrdwfüvnf;aumif;ç (2) oHk;q,fhESpfaum|moüvnf;aumif;ç (3) y#dulvreodum&vrf;rS yGm;rsm;tyfaom t½kd;pkaum|moüvnf;aumif;ç (4) A[d'¨ t½;dkaum|mo\ tjzLa&miuf kd jynwf níf jyKpyk sK;daxmixf m;tyaf om tjzLa&miuf oPkd ;f½yk üf vn;faumi;f -- e vu©PH reodumwAÁH/ (0dok'¨d-1-121/)[laom 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm\ ñTefMum;csufESifh tnD ,ckuJhodkY orm"dudk xlaxmifcdkufü obm0vu©PmESifh omrnvu©Pmrsm;udk ESvHk;roGif;zdkY txl;owdjyKyg/ tu,fí ESvHk;oGif;cJhvQif ur®|mef; vrf;ajymif;oGm;í orm"djzpfjcif;\ taMumif; jzpfaom orxedrdwfudk &&Sdvdrfhrnf r[kwfay/

1/ tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf[laom ynwftpktyHkç

2/ (32)aum|mo[laom yHkoP²mefynwf tpktyHkç

3/ t½kd;pkaum|mo[laom ynwftpktyHkç

4/ tjzLa&mifuodkPf;0ef;[laom ynwftpktyHk --þ toD;toD;aom ynwftpktykHüom bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm uyfxm;yg/ þuJhodkYaom

ynwfedrdwf toD;toD;udk tm½kH,lí ESvHk;oGif; ½IyGm;ygrSomvQif y&dur®edrdwf O\*¾[edrdwf y#dbm\* erd wd [f al om erd wd of ;kHrsK;d xivf mEikd íf y&ud rb® m0em Oypm&bm0em tyeÜ mbm0em[al om bm0em orm"drsm;onfvnf; tpOftwdkif; jzpfvmEdkifaomaMumifh jzpfonf/ tu,fí (32)aum|mowdkYüvnf;aumif;ç tjzLa&mifuodkPf;0ef;\ wnf&m t½dk;pktm½kHü

vn;faumi;f "mwBfu;Dav;yg;w\Ykd obm0vuP© mu kdpukd íf ½vI ukd rf yd gu "mwuf r|® me;fvr;fo Ykdajymi;f oGm;NyDjzpfí a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ orm"donf xufvQifxufovdk xdkxdkaum|morsm; tjzLa&mif uokdPf;0ef;\wnf&m xkdxdkt½kd;pkrsm;onf NydKNydKususoGm;onfudkvnf;aumif;ç ,if;wdkYü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udkvnf;aumif; awGU&SdEdkifayonf/ xdkodkY jzpfaeygu psmeform"dudk &&SdzdkY&efrSm tvGefcJ,Of;oGm;NyD jzpfayonf/ wpfzef ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udk awGUívnf;aumif;ç (32)aum|mo wdkY\ NydKNydKusaeonfudk awGUjrifívnf;aumif; vu©Pm,mOfoHk;csufwifí 0dyóem½Irdyguvnf; odkYr[kwf jzpf-ysuf ½Irdyguvnf; ydkíyif vrf;vGJoGm;NyD jzpfayonf/

0yd óemÓP\f t½cI tH m½rHk sm;rmS ½yk tf pp femrtf pp fy&rwtf pprf sm;om jzpMfu\/ ½yk uf vmyf wpfckwpfck\ twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom (8)rsKd;ç (9)rsKd;ç (10)rsKd; paom ½kyfy&rwfw&m;ç emrfuvmyf wpfckwpfck\ twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom (8)rsKd;ç (11)rsKd;ç (12)rsKd;ç (34)rsKd; paom emrfy&rwfw&m;wdkYudk 0yd óemÓPyf nmrsupf jdzi hf cjJGcm;pwd jfzmí "mwcf EJG ikd f ½EI ikd yf gr S ½yk tf pp f emrtf pp f y&rwtf pp f "mwf tESpfudk awGUrnf jzpf\/ ½kyftppf emrftppf y&rwftppf "mwftESpfudkrQ rodrjrifao;bJ jzpf-ysuf jzpf-ysuf[k 0dyóem½IaevQifum; ydk;omukefí armifyHkapmif;rwwf jzpfacsrnf? bk&m;omoemESifh tvGJBuD; vGJavNyD? owd&Sdap/

## edrdwfoHk;rsKd; ESifh bm0emoHk;rsKd;

Aef;i,f qefaumi,f pavmif;zHk;i,f yrmPcefY&Sdaom ao;i,faom tjzLa&mifuodkPf; y#dbm\*edrdwfudk tyÜempsmefodkY rqdkufcifrSmyif jzpfapç tyÜempsmefodkY qdkufNyD;aemufrSyif jzpfap uodkPf; 0ef;udk wdk;yGm;atmif jyKvkyfcJhaomf pMu0VmwpfckvHk;rSonf pMu0VmteEÅodkYwdkifatmif jzefYMuufEdkif\/ xokd YkdjzeMYfuuNfy;Daemu f Bu;Drm;us,jfyeoYf mG ;aom xukd oPkd ;f0e;fu kdorYkd [wk f xukd oPkd ;f0e;f\ tpwd f tydkif; wpfckudk tm½kHjyKí tjzL tjzL[kyif xyfumxyfum ½IyGm;oHk;oyfaeygu bm0empdwfonf xdk tjzLa&mifuodkPf;0ef;tm½kHü wjznf;jznf; Nidrf0yfpGmuyfí wnfvmayvdrfhrnf/ xdkuodkPf;0ef;edrdwf onvf n;f wjzn;fjzn;f y&ud re® rd wd rf oS n fO\*[¾ erd wd of çYkd O\*[¾ erd wd rf oS n fy#bd m\*erd wd of wYkd idk af tmif ajymif;vJoGm;rnf jzpf\/ xdky#dbm\*edrdwfum; tvGefpifMu,foefY&Sif;\/ O\*¾[edrdwfü tjypfa'go tenf;i,f&Sdaomfvnf; þy#dbm\*edrdwfum; tjypfa'go vHk;0uif;pifí pMu0VmteEÅodkYwdkifatmif ysHUoGm;aomfvnf; uodkPf;0ef;ü rnDnmrIrsm; vHk;0r&SdbJ tvGefnDnmacsmarGUaom tvGefoefY&Sif; pifMu,f Munfvifaom edrdwf jzpfaeayrnf/ xdkedrdwfüum; yHkoP²mefvnf; r&Sdawmhay/ þwGif edrdwfoHk;rsKd;ESifh bm0emoHk;rsKd;udk xyfrHí &Sif;vif;wifjytyfygonf/

1/ t½kd;pktm½kHü tjzL tjzL [k tjzLa&mifMo'gwuodkPf;edrdwfudk ,laecdkuf xdkedrdwfrSm y&dur® edrdwf jzpf\/ xdktjzLa&mif y&dur®edrdwfudk tm½kH,lí tjzL tjzL[k bm0emvkyfief;&yfudk pwif jyKpk ysK;daxmirf oI n fy&dur®bm0emrnf\/ xdktcdkufü jzpfay:aeaom orm"dudk y&dur®bm0emorm"d [vk n;f ac:qEkd ikd af yon/f tZsöw å t½;dkaum|moüvn;faumi;fç A['d ¨ t½;dkaum|moüvn;faumi;f tZöswå A[d'¨ ESpfrsKd;vHk;ü þy&dur®bm0emonmudk &&SdEdkifayonf/

2/ tMuiftcgüum; xdktjzLa&mif y&dur®edrdwfudk pdwfjzifh aumif;pGm ,lEdkif\? yuwdaom yom' pu©Kjzifh jrif&ouJhodkY raem'Gg&ü xifvm\/ t½kd;pkaum|mo aysmufí tjzLa&mifuodkPf;0ef; jzpfvm\/ xtkd cgü a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f tZsöw åt½;dkpak um|morpS í tjzLa&miuf oPkd ;f0e;fü y&ud r® bm0emonmudk &&Sdatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfaeoljzpfvQif A[d'¨ t½dk;pkaum|mo\ tjzLa&mifudk tm½kH,lí y&dur®bm0emonmudk &&Sdatmif ajymif;í ½Ivdku ½IEdkifNyD/ (tu,fí A[d'¨odkY ajymif;í r½IvdkbJ tZöswå t½kd;pkaum|moüom tyÜempsmefodkY wdkifatmif BudK;pm;vdkuvnf; BudK;pm;Edkifay onf/) tu,fí A[d'¨ t½kd;pkaum|mo\ tjzLa&mifudk tm½kH,lí tjzLa&mifuodkPf; y&durf vkyf ief;udk pwifjyKpkysKd;axmifol y&dur®bm0emonmudk &&Sdatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfoljzpfvQif tjcm; A[d'¨t½kd;pkaum|moodkY xyfajymif;aezG,f rvdkawmhay/ rlvt½dk;pkaum|morS tjzLa&mifuodkPf; 0ef;tjzpf xifvmjrifvmaom xdkedrdwfum; O\*¾[edrdwfwnf;/ bm0emrSm tjzLa&mifuodkPf; y&durf vyk if e;fu kd jyKpyk sK;daxmiaf eon hf y&dur®bm0emom &Sdao;\/ odkYaomf xdkbm0emum; tjzLa&mif uodkPf;tm½kHü Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaeNyD jzpf\? y&dur®bm0emorm"d[kyif ac:qdkEdkif\/ 0dok'¨dr\*¾ t|uxm (0od 'k -¨d 1-140/)ç t|omved tD |uxm (tb-d |-1-160/)ç r[mead 'o´ t|uxm (r[me-d |-111/)wdkYü okconf udk,f0efwnfí &ifhusufjcif;odkY a&mufvwfaomf cPduorm"d Oypm&orm"d tyÜemorm"d[laom oHk;rsKd;ukefaom orm"dudk jynfhapEdkif\[k zGifhqdkxm;\/ y#dorÇd'gr\*¾t|uxm (y#doH-|-1-117/)üum; cPduorm"d 0dyóemorm"d Oypm&orm"d yXrZösmeorm"d[k av;rsKd; zGifhqdkxm;\/ þy&dur®bm0emorm"dudkyif cPduorm"d[lívnf; ,if;t|uxmwdkYü ac:a0: oHk;pGJxm;ayonf/

3/ xdkodkY y&dur®bm0emorm"djzifh tjzLa&mifuodkPf;tm½kHü Nidrf0yfpGmuyfí wnfMunfaeaom orm"&d adS om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof jlrw\f oEmÅ eüf xakd emi fxOkd \*[¾ erd wd üf yi fy&ud rb® m0emorm"jdzihf tjzL tjzL[k tzefwvJvJ yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfjcif; bm0emvkyfief;&yfudk qufvufí BudK;yrf;cJhaomf t½kd;pkaum|motm½kHay:ü xifaeaom tjzLa&mif Mo'gwuodkPf;0ef;ESifh yHkpHwl tjzLa&mif Mo'gw uodkPf;0ef;onf rlvwnf&m t½kd;pktm½kHedrdwfrS vGwfí wnfaeonf jzpftHh? wpfenf; -- rlv tjzLa&mi fMo'gwuoPkd ;f0e;f\ wn&f mjzpaf om t½;kdpak um|motm½oHk n f aysmuuf ,G of mG ;í qwG qf wG f jzLaeaom tjzLa&mi f Mo'gwuoPkd ;f0e;fom wnaf eon f jzptf ?hH xukd oPkd ;f0e;fum; bm0emonm aMumifh jzpfay:vmaom ynwftjzLa&mif Mo'gwuodkPf;0ef;tm½kHwnf;/ xdktm½kHonf a,m\*g0p& y\*k Kd¾v\f pwd üf Nird of upf mG wnaf e\? vyI &f mS ;r Ir&?dS bm0empwd üf aumi;fpmG oiG ;fxm;tyof uohJ jYkdzp\f / raysmufrysuf uGufuGufuGif;uGif; &Sif;&Sif;vif;vif; MunfMunfvifvif xifxif&Sm;&Sm; xifvm\/ xdkedrdwfum; O\*¾[edrdwfxuf tqt&mtaxmifru omvGefí Munfvif\/ qGwfqGwfjzLaom AsKdif; i,fonf ndKarSmifaom rdk;wdrfwdkuftwGif;ü ysH0JaeouJhodkYç wdrfwdkufMum;rS xGufay:vmaom v0ef; uJhodkYç O\*¾[edrdwfudk azmufcGJí xGufvmouJhodkY xdkO\*¾[edrdwfxuf tqaygif; t&mtaxmifru pifMu,fonfjzpfí a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPf0ü xifvm\/ xdkedrdwfum; y&rw¬"r®rS vGwfaeaom ynwfoufoufomwnf;/ rlvy&dur®edrdwf O\*¾[edrdwf

wdkY\wnf&m t½kd;pkaum|moum; þü ouf&Sdowå0gwdkY\ t½kd;pkaum|mo jzpfjcif;aMumifh ½kyfur®|mef; ydkif;wGif; a&;om;wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; (44)rsKd;aom ½kyfy&rwfw&m;wdkY\ tpktyHkomwnf;/ xdkaMumifh y&dur®edrdwf O\*¾[edrdwfwdkYum; y&rw¬"r®rS rvGwfao;ay/ ,if; O\*¾[edrdwfrS vGwfxGufvmaom tvGef Munfvifawmufyaeaom þedrdwfum; rlvy&dur®edrdwf O\*¾[edrdwfrsm;ESihf tvm;wlaomaMumi hf y#dbm\*edrdwfwnf;/ xdkedrdwfudk tm½kH,lí yGm;rsm;aeaom umrm0p&orm"dum; eD0&P ab;&efrsm;udk y,fcGmEdkif\/ xdkbm0emudk Oypm&bm0em[k ac:qdkí xdkorm"dudk Oypm&orm"d[k ac:qdkavonf/ þtydkif;wGif edrdwfudk wdk;yGm;atmif jyKvkyfvkdygu jyKvkyfEdkifonf/ xdky#dbm\*edrdwfudkyif Oypm&orm"djzifh qufvufyGm;rsm;cJhaomf xdky#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kHjyKí orm"dudk qufvufxlaxmifcJhaomf ½lyg0p& yxrpsmeform"dodkY qdkufa&mufEdkif\/ xdk½lyg0p& yxr psmeform"dudk tyÜemorm"d[k ac:qdkayonf/ xdkbm0emudkvnf; tyÜembm0em[k ac:qdkayonf/ þum; ÓPfBuD;&SifwdkYtwGufwnf;/ þtydkif;wGifvnf; tjzLa&mifuodkPf;0ef;edrdwfonf BuD;rm; us,fjyefYrI r&Sdao;u wdk;yGm;atmif jyKvkyfvdkygu jyKvkyfEdkifayonf/ uodkPf;0ef;udk wdk;yGm;atmif jzeMYfuuNfy;Daemu fjzpaf y:vmaom y&ud re® rd wd f O\*[¾ erd wd f y#bd m\*erd wd wf uYkd kdtm½,Hk íl tpOtf wikd ;f jzpfay:vmaom y&dur®orm"d Oypm&orm"d tyÜemorm"dwdkYüvnf; enf;wl oabmaygufygav/

(0dok'¨d-1-122/ tbd"r®w¬o\*F[ ur®|mef;ydkif; Munfhyg/)

qefaumi,f Aef;i,f pavmif;zHk;i,favmuf ao;i,faom tjzLa&mif Mo'gwuodkPf;0ef; y#dbm\*edrdwfü tyÜempsmeform"dodkY qdkufavmufatmif ÓPfrxufjrufolwdkYrSmum; wpfxkdifwnf; twGif;rSmyif y#dbm\*edrdwfay:vmNyD;aemuf xdkedrdwfudk wdk;yGm;atmif jyKvkyfí tyÜempsmefodkY qdkufatmif ½IyGm;Edkif&ef rpGrf;Edkifay/ odkYaomf xdky#dbm\*edrdwf\ jzpfay:vmjcif; rnfonfum; tvGef cJcJ ,O;f,O;f jyKusi&hf aom vyk if e;f&ywf pcf k jzp\f / xakd Mumi hf uoPkd ;f0e;fu kd jzeMYfuuvf su f tyeÜ mpsmeof Ykd qdkufa&mufatmif wpf&Sdefxdk; BudK;yrf;&ef rpGrf;aqmifEdkifaom a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf ---pMumrif; jzpfvdrfhrnf[k a[mudef;xGufxm;NyD;aom udk,f0efom;i,fudk r,fawmfrdzk&m;BuD;u txl; ,,k apmiahf &mS uof uohJ Ykd x&kd tyNfy;Daom y#bd m\*erd wd uf kd aysmuuf ,G rf omG ;atmi f toygÜ, cek pyf g; wdkYudk a&Smif&Sm;vsuf oyÜg, ckepfyg;wdkYudk rSD0Jvsuf tyÜemaumov’w&m; (10)yg;ESifh jynfhpHkatmif jznfhusihfav&monf/ £a`E´ ig;yg; aAmZösif ckepfyg;wdkYudk nDrQatmif BudK;yrf;av&monf/ (BudK;pm;yHk tpDt&ifudk tmemygeówdorm"dydkif;wGif jyefMunfhyg/)

## psmeft\*Fg ig;yg;

1/ 0dwuf = tjzLa&mifuodkPf; y#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHay:odkY pdwfudk a&S;½SLwifay;jcif;oabm/

2/ 0dpm& = tjzLa&mifuodkPf; y#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk xyfumxyfum oHk;oyfqifjcifjcif;oabm/ 3/ yDwd = tjzLa&mifuodkPf; y#dbm\*edrdwftm½kHudk ESpfoufjcif;oabm/

4/ ock = tjzLa&miuf oPkd ;f y#bd m\*erd wd tf m½\Hk t&omu kd csr;fcsr;fomom cpH m;jci;foabm/

5/ {u\*¾wm = tjzLa&mifuodkPf; y#dbm\*edrdwftm½kH wpfckwnf;ay:odkY pdwfusa&muf wnfNidrf aejcif;oabm/ a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof nf txuwf iG f a&;om;wijfycohJ nthf wikd ;f tjzLa&miuf oPkd ;f0e;fu kd t&yf

q,frsufESmodkY wdkifatmif pGrf;tm;&Sdoavmuf jzefYMuufNyD;aemuf &&Sdvmaom tjzLa&mifuodkPf; y#dbm\*edrdwfukdç oyÜg, ckepfyg;wdkYudk jynfhpHkapvsuf tyÜemaumov’w&m; q,fyg;wdkYudk NyD;pD;jynfhpHk apvsuçf Oypm&orm"bd m0emjzi hftzezf e ftxyxf y fr0DS yJ mG ;rsm;cohJ n&f adS om frMumjrirhf Dtcsed uf mv twGif;rSmyif eD0&Prsm; uGm&SJum psmeft\*Fg ig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkonhf yxrpsmeform"dodkY qdkufa&muf ayvwåHU/

£" bdu©a0 bdu©K 0d0dapö0 umar[d 0d0dpö tukoav[d "ar®[d o0dwuúH o0dpm&H 0da0uZH yDwdokcH yXrH psmeH OyorÜZÆ 0d[&wd/ (r-1-89/)

&[e;fw Ykd ...þomoemawmüf &[e;fon f umr\*Pk wf rYkd S ui;fíomvQi f tuok vkd wf &m;wrYkd S uif;íomvQif 0dwufESifhwuGjzpfaom 0dpm&ESifhwuGjzpfaom eD0&Puif;qdwfjcif;aMumifh jzpfay: vmonfh yDwd okc&Sdaom yxrpsmefodkY a&mufí ae\/ (r-1-89/)

## 'kwd,psmefodkY

rrd &d &xdS m;Ny;Daom yxrpsmeuf kd0oaD bmif g;wewf jYkdzi hfEikd ef i;fatmi favuh siNhfy;Daom a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf t0g;0pGm avhvmtyfNyD;aom tjzLa&mif Mo'gwuodkPf;vQif tm½kH&Sdaom yxr psmefrS xí yxrpsmef\ tjypfa'goudk þodkYqifjciftyf\/ þyxrpsmeformywfum; eD0&P y,fcGma&;vkyfief;ü a&S;OD;yxr jzpfaomaMumifh eD;uyfaom eD0&P &efol&Sd\[kvnf;aumif;ç Mo'gw uoPkd ;f y#bd m\*erd wd tf m½aHk y:o Ykdbm0empwd uf kd a&;S½wI iaf y;&jci;f 0wd uçf Mo'gwuoPkd ;f y#bd m\* edrdwftm½kHudk xyfumxyfum oHk;oyfqifjcifjcif; 0dpm& -- þpsmeft\*Fg ESpfyg;wdkYonfum; NidrfoufrI orm"pd rG ;ftiuf kdtv&kd adS eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof jlrwtf wuG f tveG yf iyf e;faom w&m;rsm;jzpaf eí ½ek &Yf i;fMur;fwr;fae\/ tm½aHk y:o Ykdbm0empwd uf kdwiwf iaf y;ae&jci;f tm½uHk dkxyuf mxyuf m o;kHoyf ae&jcif; oabmwdkYonf NidrfoufrIorm"dudk tvdk&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvftzdkY pdwf\ Murf;wrf;aom trlt&m wpfrsKd; jzpfae\/ ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom t&m0w¬Krnfonf jyefYajymBuD;rm;aomfvnf; tumuJhodkY v,G uf pl mG csK;dzsuEf ikd \f / otYkd wuG fpsmetf \*gFrsm;um; tm;en;fv\S [vk n;faumi;f - þo Ykdyxrpsme\f tjypfudk jrifatmif½Iíç 'kwd,psmefudk Nidrfoufaom w&m;[lí ESvHk;oGif;NyD;vQifç yxrpsmefü vdkcsif iuhJ uG f wouof u&f dSjci;fu kd uek af pí 'wk ,d psmeuf kd &&dSjci;fimS bm0emvyk if e;f&yüf BuKd;pm;tm;xwk -f jcif;udk jyKtyfay\/ xokd Ykd tm;xwk vf waf om f xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf m; tMuitf cgü Mo'gwuoPkd ;f y#bd m\*erd wd f vQi ftm½&Hk adS om yxrpsmerf Sxí owEd iS hfjynphf okH njfzpíf orZÜ OÓf PEf iS hfjynphf okH njfzpíf psmetf \*gF ig;yg;wuYkd kda&;S½ÓI Pjfzi hfouíf qijfcipf O f 0wd u0f pd m&woYkd n f ½ek &Yf i;fMur;fwr;faomtm;jzi hfxivf m uek \f ? ywD d ock {u\*w¾ mwoYkd n f Nird of uaf omtm;jzi hfxivf muek \f ? xtkd cgü ½ek &Yf i;fMur;fwr;faom 0wd u f 0pd m& psmetf \*gFwuYkd kd y,jfci;fimS vn;faumi;fç Nird of uaf om ywD d ock {u\*w¾ mwuYkd kd &&jdSci;fimS vn;faumi;f xMkdo'gwuoPkd ;f y#bd m\*erd wd uf ykd ivf Qi f tm½jHkyKí tjzL tjzL [ k tzezf e f txyxf yf ESvHk;oGif;aom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf rMumrD tcsdefumv twGif;rSmyifvQif 0dwuf 0dpm&wdkY Nidrf;oGm;aom yDwd okc {u\*¾wm[laom psmeft\*Fg oHk;yg;om usef&Sdaom 'kwd,psmefodkY qdkufa&mufEdkif ayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-150-152/)

0wd u0ú pd m&me H 0yl orm tZsöw HåoroÜ m'e H apwaom {aum'bd m0 H t0wd u Hút0pd m& H orm"Zd H yDwdokcH 'kwd,H psmeH OyorÜZÆ 0d[&wd/ (r-1-89/)

0dwuf0dpm&wdkY\ Nidrf;jcif;aMumifh rdrd\udk,fwGif;tZöswåoEÅmefü pdwfudk Munfvifapwwfaom jrwfaom wnfMunfrI orm"dudk yGm;apwwfaom 0dwufvnf; r&Sdaom 0dpm&vnf; r&Sdaom yxr psmeform"daMumifhjzpfaom wpfenf; orÜ,kwform"daMumifhjzpfaom yDwd okc&Sdaom 'kwd,psmefodkY a&mufíae\/ (r-1-89/)

## wwd,psmefodkY

þ'kwd,psmefudkvnf; 0oDabmfig;wef Edkifeif;atmif avhusifhyg/ ,if;psmefudk 0oDabmfig;wef Eikd ef i;fatmi f avuh siNhfy;Daom f a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f t0g;0pmG avvh mtyNfy;Daom 'wk ,d psmerf S xí þ'kwd,psmeformywfum; eD;uyfaom 0dwuf 0dpm&[laom &efol&Sd\[kvnf;aumif;ç xdk'kwd,psmef ormywfü pdwf\ avmufvufay:onf\ tjzpf[laom ay:vGifaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom tMuifyDwdonf &Sd\? þyDwdaMumifhyifvQif þ'kwd,psmefudk ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;\[lí bk&m;tp&Sdaom olawmfaumif; oljrwfavmif;wdkYonf a[mMum;awmfrltyfukef\[k bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;awmf rltyfaom yDwd\ ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;onf\ tjzpfaMumifh psmeft\*Fgrsm;um; tm;enf;vS\[kvnf;aumi;f x'kd wk ,d psmeüf tjypaf 'gou kdjriaf tmi½f íI ç ww,d psmeuf kdNird of uaf omtm;jzi hfEvS ;kHoiG ;fíç 'kwd,psmefü vdkcsifiJhuGuf woufouf&Sdjcif;udk ukefapí wwd,psmefudk &&Sdjcif;iSm ,if;tjzLa&mif Mo'gwuodkPf; y#dbm\*edrdwfudkyif tm½kHjyKí tjzL tjzL [k ½IyGm;jcif; bm0emvkyfief;&yfü BudK;pm; tm;xkwfjcif;udk jyKtyfay\/ xdkodkY tm;xkwfvwfaomf xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f tMuiftcgü 'kwd,psmefrS xí owdESifh jynfhpHkonfjzpfí orÜZOfÓPfESifh jynfhpHkonfjzpfí yDwd okc {u\*¾wm[laom psmeft\*FgwdkYudk a&;S½SL ÓPjfzi hfouíf qijfcipf O fywD od n f½ek &Yf i;fMur;fwr;faomtm;jzi hfxivf m\? ock EiS hf{u\*w¾ mum; Nidrfoufaomtm;jzifh xifvm\/ xdktcgü ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom yDwdpsmeft\*Fgudk y,fjcif;iSm Nidrfoufaom okc {u\*¾wm psmeft\*Fgudk &&Sdjcif;iSm xdkMo'gwuokdPf; y#dbm\*edrdwfudkyifvQif tjzL tjzL [ ktzezf e ftxyxf y fEvS ;kHoiG ;faom xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n frMumr Dtcsed uf mvtwiG ;frmS yif wwd,psmefodkY qdkufa&mufEdkifayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-153-154/) þpsmeüf ywD od nf wpzf ejfyKwof mG ;í ock {u\*w¾ m[al om psmetf \*gFEpS yf g;om use&f adS yvrd rhf n/f ywD ,d m p 0&d m\*g Oayua© um p 0[d &w?d oawm p orZÜ maem? ock Í ö uma,e y#od aH 0a'w?d ,H wH t&d,m tmpdu©EÅd ]]Oayu©aum owdrm okc0d[m&D}}wd? wwd,H psmeH OyorÜZÆ 0d[&wd/

(r-1-89/) yDwd\vnf; uif;jcif;aMumifh Mo'gwuodkPf; y#dbm\*edrdwfudk tnDtrQ vspfvsL ½Ivsuf owd &vdS su forZÜ OÓf P&f vdS su fae\? um,ud ock apwoud ock uvkd n;f ½yl um, emrum,jzi hfcpH m;\/ tMuif wwd,psmefaMumifh xdkwwd,psmefESifh jynfhpHkoludk ]]tnDtrQ vspfvsL½Iol owd&Sdol csrf;ompGm aeav&h odS }l}[ k t&,d moal wmaf umi;fwoYkd n f cs;DrrG ;fpum; ajymMum;awmrf Mluuek \f ? xwkd w,d psmeof Ykd a&mufíae\/ (r-1-89/)

pwkw¬psmefodkY

þwwd,psmefudkvnf; 0oDabmfig;wef Edkifeif;atmif avhusifhyg/ wwd,psmefudk 0oDabmf ig;wefwdkYjzifh EdkifEdkifeif;eif; avhusifhNyD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfoljrwfonf t0g;0pGm avhvmtyfNyD;aom ww,d psmerf S xí ---- þ wwd,psmeformywfonf yDwd[laom eD;uyfaom&efol &Sd\[k vn;faumi;fç xwkd w,d psmeüf tMuipf smetf \*gFu kdock [íl pwd Ef vS ;kHoiG ;froI n f &\dS ? þock jziyhf ivf Qif xdk wwd,psmefudk ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;\[lí a[mMum;awmfrltyf\? þodkY a[mMum;awmfrltyfaom ock \ ½ek &Yf i;fMur;fwr;fon\f tjzpaf Mumi hf psmetf \*gFrsm;um; tm;en;fv\S [vk n;faumi;f þovYkd Qif wwd,psmefü tjypfa'goudk jrifatmif½Ií pwkw¬psmefudk Nidrfoufaomtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;í wwd, psmefü vdkcsifiJhuGuf woufouf&Sdjcif;udk ukefapí pwkw¬psmefudk &&Sdjcif;iSm tjzLa&mifuodkPf; y#d bm\*edrdwfudkyif tm½kHjyKí tjzL tjzL [k yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfjcif; bm0emvkyfief;&yfü BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif;udk jyKtyfay\/ xdkodkY tm;xkwfvwfaomf xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f tMuiftcgü wwd,psmefrS xí

owEd iS hf jynphf okH njfzpíf orZÜ OÓf PEf iS hf jynphf okH njfzpíf ock {u\*w¾ m[al om psmetf \*gFwuYkd kd a&;S½SL ÓPfjzifh oufí qifjcifpOf xdkwwd,psmef& yk\*¾dKvftm; pdwfüjzpfaom 0rf;ajrmufjcif; apwodu aomreó[ k ac:qtkd yaf om ock on f ½ek &Yf i;fMur;fwr;faomtm;jzi hfxivf m\? Oayum© a0'emonf omvQifvnf;aumif;ç pdawåu\*¾wm = pdwf\wnfNidrfrI orm"donfvnf;aumif; Nidrfoufaomoabm tm;jzi hf xivf m\/ xtkd cgü ½ek &Yf i;fMur;fwr;faom ock psmetf \*gFu kd y,jfci;fimS vn;faumi;f Nird of u-f aom Oayu©m {u\*¾wm[laom psmeft\*Fgudk &&dSjcif;iSmvnf;aumif; xdkMo'gwuodkPf; y#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHudkyifvQif tjzL tjzL [k tzefzef txyfxyf ESvHk;oGif;aom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf rMumrD tcsdefumv twGif;rSmyifvQif pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY qdkufa&mufEdkifayonf/ þpwkw¬psmeform"dudk vnf; 0oDabmfig;wefwdkYjzifh Edkifeif;atmif avhusifhyg/ (0dok'¨d-1-159/)

okcó p y[mem 'ku©ó p y[mem ykaAÁ0 aomreóa'greómeH tw¬\*Frm t'ku©rokcH

Oayu©mowdyg&dok'¨d H pwkw¬H psmeH OyorÜZÆ 0d[&wd/ t,H 0kpöwd bdu©a0 or®morm"d/ (r-1-89/) csrf;om qif;&Judk y,fjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;ç a&S;OD;uyif 0rf;omjcif; ESvHk;rom,mjcif;wdkY\ csKyfjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif; qif;&J csrf;omuif;aom Oayu©maMumifhjzpfaom owd\ pifMu,fjcif; &adS om pwwk p¬ smeof Ykda&muíf ae\/ &[e;fw Ykd...þorm"ud kdreS pf mG wnMfunjfci;f orm® orm"[d íl qdktyf\/ (r-1-89/) þum; A['d t¨ ½;dkp\k tjzLa&mi f Mo'gwuoPkd ;ferd wd uf kdtm½,Hk íl pwwk p¬ smeof rm"od Ykdqukd -f

atmif ½IyGm;yHk tusOf;wnf;/ tus,fudk tmemygeówdorm"dydkif;wGif a&;om;wifjycJhonfh tcsuf tvufrsm;udk enf;rSD;í od&Sdygav/ yÍöuenf;udkvnf; oabmaygufavmufayNyD/ (tZöswå t½kd;pk aum|moü tjzLa&mif y&dur®bm0emonmudk &&SdNyD;aom olawmfaumif;onfvnf; tvdk&Sdyguç ½Iívnf; aumif;ygu ,if;tZöswåtjzLa&mifuodkPf;½kyfü uodkPf;½kyfudk tvdk&Sdoavmuf jzefYusuf vsu f y&ud rb® m0em Oypm&bm0em tyeÜ mbm0emwuYkd kd en;fwyl i fymG ;rsm;Eikd of n/f ) tu,íf toif olawmfaumif;onf tvdk&SdcJhygrl þtcsdefwGif yef;yGifhtjzL ydwfptjzL ausmufwHk;tjzLpaom tjzL a&mif Mo'gwuokdPf;edrdwfwdkYudk ajymif;í tm½kH,lNyD; ½Ivdku ½IEdkifonfom jzpfonf/ tausmfyef;cdkif uJhodkYaom yef;cdkifwpfck\ tjzLa&mifudk Mo'gwuodkPf;edrdwftjzpf vSrf;í tm½kH,lvdkufaomtcg tcsKdUtcsKdUaom ÓPfxufjrufol a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkYtzdkY rMumrD tcsdefumvtwGif;rSmyif tjzL a&miuf oPkd ;f0e;f toiG of Ykd ajymi;fomG ;ww\f ? t&yqf ,rf suEf mS o Ykd Munvhf ukd wf ikd ;f wpaf vmuv;kHukd tjzLa&mifjzifh vTrf;jcHKxm;onfudk awGUjrif&wwf\/ Nidrfoufaom orm"dudk vsifjrefpGm &&Sdwwf\/ a&S;a&S;aom bm0emorm"dwdkY\ tm;BuD;aomrSD&m Oyedó,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;rIaMumifh bm0em orm"drSm vsifjref vG,fulpGm jzpfay:vmNyD;aemuf tjzLa&mif Mo'gwuodkPf;0ef;rSmvnf; tcsdef tenf;i,f twGif;rSmyif y&dur®edrdwf O\*¾[edrdwf y#dbm\*edrdwf[laom edrdwfoHk;rsKd;odkY tpOftwdkif; ajymi;fomG ;um yxrpsmeof rm" d'wk ,d psmeof rm" dww,d psmeof rm" dpwwk p¬ smeof rm"rd sm;onvf n;f wpfckNyD;wpfck tpOftwdkif; jzpfay:vmwwfayonf/ yef;yGifhwpfyGifhtwGif;rS bm0em[laom tESpfudk xwk ,f vl ukd jfci;fyiwf n;f/ tvm;wyl i f &&HG mS puqf yk zf ,G af umi;fvaS om tZsöw å orYkd [wk f A['d ¨ou&f dS oGm;aum|morSvnf; pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY wdkifatmifaom bm0emtESpfudk xkwf,lvdku tvG,f wulyif &,lEdkifrnf jzpfayonf/ BudK;pm;u bk&m;jzpfEdkif\/ tmemygeusifhpOfvrf;rS pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY qdkufatmif yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfxm;NyD;aom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf z YkdMo'gwuoPkd ;fu kdtm½jHkyKí pwwk p¬ smeof rm"od Ykdqukd af tmi fymG ;rsm;tm;xwk rf Ibm0em vyk if e;fciG rf mS tveG Bfu;Drcucf aJ wmNhy Djzp\f / tu,íf 0yd óemyikd ;ftx d auseyrf Itxukd tf avsmuf &&Sdxm;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf jzpfrlum; qdkzG,f&myif r&Sd jzpfawmhonf/

## tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfrsm;ü jzpfwwfyHk

1/ tmucFrmeó 0PÖawmç

2/ tmucFrmeó y#dulvawmç

3/ tmucFrmeó oknawm ur®|meH Oy|[dówda,0/ (tbd-|-2-243/)

1/ tvdk&Sdooltm; 0PÖuodkPf;tm;jzifhç

2/ tvdk&Sdooltm; y#dulvreodum&tm;jzifhç

3/ tvdk&Sdooltm; oknwtm;jzifh ur®|mef;onf xif&Sm;vmvdrfhrnfomwnf;/(tbd-|-2-243/) txufwGif a&;om;wifjycJhaom ½IuGufrsm;rSm þt|uxmtzGifhESifh tnD ----

1/ t½kd;pkaum|mo\ &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulvoabmudk tm½kH,lí yxrpsmeform"dodkY qdkufatmif ½IyGm;yHkç

2/ xdkt½dk;pkaum|mo\ Mo'gw = tjzLa&mifudk tm½kH,lí 0PÖuodkPf;vrf;rS pwkw¬psmeform"d odkY wdkifatmif ½IyGm;yHk jzpfonf/

3/ onk w½yI mG ;yukH kd ½yk uf r|® me;fyikd ;f emruf r|® me;fyidk ;f y#pd oö ryk gÜ'yf ikd ;f 0yd óemyikd ;fwwYkd iG f a&;om; wifjycJhNyD;avNyD/

odkYaomf tcsKdUtcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfrsm;ü t½kd;pkaum|mo\ y#dulvoabmudk tm½kH ,lí yxrpsmeform"dodkY qdkufonfwdkifatmif ½Ixm;NyD;aomfvnf; tjzLa&mif Mo'gwuodkPf;odkY ajymif;í ½Ivdkufaomtcg xdktjzLa&mifuodkPf; bm0emvkyfief;&yfu tvGefjrJjrHcdkifcHhvmvQif t½kd;pk \ y#dulvoabmudk wpfzef jyeftm½Hk,lí ½Ir&awmhbJ t½kd;pkudkjrifatmif pdkufvdkuf½kHrQjzifh wpfcP twGif;rSmyif tjzLa&mifuodkPf;bufodkY vG,fvifhwul ul;í oGm;wwf\/ xdktcgrsKd;ü t½kd;pk\ y#dulvoabmudk tm½kHpdkufzdkY&ef tcsdefray;Edkif jzpfaewwf\/ xdkuJhodkY t½kd;pkudk pdkufí½IvdkufumrQ tcsed tf en;fi,tf wiG ;frmS yi f tveG vf sivf sijfrejfre f tjzLa&mi f Mo'gwuoPkd ;fbuof Ykd ajymi;fajymi;f oGm;wwfygu t½kd;pk\y#dulvtm½kHodkY bm0empdwfudk jyefvnfa&muf&Sdatmif txl;BudK;yrf;aeygvQif toiof al wmaf umi;ftwuG fpwd yf iyf e;fz,G &f m jzpwf waf yon/f tcsed vf n;f MueMYfumomG ;wwaf yon/f odkYtwGuf t½kd;pkudk pdkufí ½IvdkufumrQjzifh vG,fvifhwul vsifvsifjrefjref tjzLa&mif Mo'gwuodkPf; bufodkY ajymif;vJoGm;ygu tjzLa&mif Mo'gwuodkPf;vrf;rS pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY aygufonfwdkifatmif qufvufíom ½Iyg/ tu,fí toifolawmfaumif;onf 0dyóemodkY rul;&ao;ol jzpfvQif ,if;pwkw¬psmeform"dudkyif 0dyóem\ tajcyg'ujyKí 0dyóemodkY ul;vdku ul;EdkifNyD jzpfayonf/ oaYkd om f þusr;füum; t½;dkpak um|mo\ y#ud vl oabmu kdtm½,Hk íl yxrpsmeof rm"od qYkd ukd af tmif vnf;aumif;ç tZöswå odkYr[kwf A[d'¨ t½kd;pkaum|mo\ tjzLa&mifudk tm½kH,lí Mo'gwuodkPf; vrf;rS pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY qdkufonfwdkifatmifvnf;aumif; ESpfrsKd;vHk;udk ½IyGm;Edkifol ½Ií&olwdkYtae jzifh tvkyfpcef;udk qufvufazmfjyxm;ygonf/ xdkodkYyi fazmfjyxm;aomfvnf; t½kd;pkaum|mo\ y#d ulvoabmudk jyefí½I&ef tcsdefr&awmhbJ tjzLa&mif Mo'gwuodkPf;bufodkY tvG,fwul vsifvsif jrefjref ajymif;oGm;wwfolwdkYum; t½kd;pk\ y#dulvoabmudk tm½kH,lí yxrpsmeform"dodkY qdkuf atmif ½IyGm;onfhtydkif;udk csefvSyfxm;Edkifonf[k rSwfyg/

## eDvuodkPf; = tndKa&mifuodkPf;

txufwGif a&;om;wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; tmemygeur®|mef;rSpí Mo'gwuodkPf; pwkw¬psmef orm"dodkY qdkufonfwdkifatmif orm"dudk xlaxmifyg/ toifolawmfaumif;onf "mwfur®|mef;udk pwiftm;xkwfxm;ol jzpfvQifvnf; "mwfBuD;av;yg;rSpí Mo'gwuodkPf; pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY qdkufonfwdkifatmif orm"dudk xlaxmifyg/ vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tifrsm; tm;aumif;vmaomtcg ----

1/ ndKaom yef;yGifhrsm;üaomfvnf;aumif;ç

2/ ndKaom t0wfüaomfvnf;aumif;ç

3/ ndKaom tqif;&Sdaom rsufpOf;ndKausmuf tp&Sdaom ausmuf"mwfüaomfvnf;aumif; --eDvuodkPf;edrdwfudk &,lEdkifayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-167/) xdkYjyif txufwGif &Sif;jycJhonftwdkif; (32)aum|mowdkYwGif qHyif onf;ajc ponfwdkYuJhodkY

ndKaom aum|mowdkY\ ndKaom ta&mifudk tm½kH,lí eDvuodkPf;edrdwfudkvnf; ,lEdkifonfom jzpfonf/ xdkaMumifh toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf Mo'gwuodkPf;vrf;rS pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY qdkuf-

atmi f orm"xd al xmiNfy;Daomtcg xpkd wwk p¬ smeof rm"ad Mumi hf jzpaf y:vmaom ÓPtf a&mitf vi;f jzifh rdrd\a&U SwGif odkYr[kwf ½IívG,ful&m t&yfwGif wnf&Sdaom A[d'¨ (32)aum|mowdkYwGif qHyif aum|mo\ nKdaom ta&mitf qi;fu kd vrS ;ftm½,Hk yl g/ orYkd [wk f tv&kd ydS guç ½íI vn;f&ygu tZsöwå qHyifaum|mo\ ndKaom ta&miftqif;udk vSrf;tm½kH,lyg/ xdktndKa&mifudk tm½kH,lí ---eDvH eDvH eDvH = tndK tndK tndK [k ½Iaeyg? ESvHk;oGif;aeyg/ y&dur®edrdwf O\*¾[edrdwf y#dbm\*edrdwf[laom edrdwfoHk;yg;ç y&dur®bm0em Oypm&bm0em

tyeÜ mbm0em[al om bm0emo;kHyg;ç y&ud ro® rm" d Oypm&orm" d tyeÜ morm"[d al om orm"od ;kHyg; wdkYudk tpOftwdkif; &onfwdkifatmif a&S;Mo'gwuodkPf;ü qdktyfcJhNyD;onfhtwdkif; qufvuf ESvHk; oGif;yg/

yDwuodkPf;

O\*[¾ erd wd üf um; uoPkd ;ftjypaf 'gorsm; xiaf eao;\? y#bd m\*erd wd uf m; uoPkd ;f0e;frvS wG íf aumif;uifüwnfaeaom £E´eDvmywåjrm;jzifh NyD;aom ,yf0ef;twl xifvm\/ y#dbm\*edrdwfudk wdk;yGm;atmif jyKvdkujyKí qufvufum orm"dudk xlaxmifcJhaomf tpOftwdkif; pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY wdkifatmif qdkufa&mufEdkifayonf/ <uif;aom taMumif;t&mrsm;udk a&S;Mo'gwuodkPf;ü qdktyfcJhNyD;onfh enf;twdkif; od&Sdygav/ toifolawmfaumif;onf qHyifedrdwfudk tm½kHjyKí eDvuodkPf;udk pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY qdkuf-

onfwkdifatmif orm"dudk xlaxmifNyD;aomtcg atmufrJndKyGifhuJhodkY odkYr[kwf jrcGmndKyGifhuJhodkYaom ye;fwpyf iG uhf kd tm½,Hk íl tnKda&miuf oPkd ;fu kd ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk Mfunyhf g/ ,i;ftnKda&mi f ye;fyiG hf wp-f yiG uhf toiof al wmaf umi;f\ bm0empwd uf kd pwwk p¬ smeof rm"od Ykd qukd of nwf ikd af tmi f tm;Bu;Daom r&DS m tm½tHk aMumi;fw&m;tjzp f&ywf nuf m tm&rP® yl eód,yp,ö owjdåzi hfaus;Z;ljyKay;vrd rhf nof m jzpaf yon/f ye;fwpyf iG rhf Spwwk p¬ smeof rm"[d al om bm0emtEpS uf kdxwk ,f vl ukd jfci;fyi fjzp\f / en;freS f vr;freS fEvS ;kHoiG ;fwwof n hfa,mead omreoud m&&odS ul kduok vkd wf &m;wuYkd tjrwJ r;f apmiBhfuKdvsuyf if &Sdayonf/ bk&m;&Sif\ aus;Zl;awmfum; tvGefBuD;rm;awmfrlygaypG/

## yDwuodkPf; = t0ga&mifuodkPf;

rrd &d &xdS m;Ny;Djzpaf om pwwk p¬ smeof rm"od Ykdwikd af tmiaf om orm"ud kd wpzf e f xal xmiyf g/ vi;f-

a&mifjcnf pGrf;tifrsm; tm;aumif;vmaomtcg ----

1/ a&Taom tqif; = 0gaom tqif;&Sdaom yef;üaomfvnf;aumif;ç

2/ a&Taom tqif; = 0gaom tqif;&Sdaom t0wfüvnf;aumif;ç

3/ a&Taom tqif; = 0gaom tqif;&Sdaom aq;'ef; jrif;oDvm tp&Sdaom ausmuf"mwfüaomf vn;faumi;f ---

yDwuodkPf;edrdwfudk &,lEdkif\/ (0dok'¨d-1-168/)

4/ (32)aum|mowdkYwGif tqDcJponfuJhodkY 0ga&Taom ta&miftqif;&Sdaom aum|moüvnf; yDwuodkPf;edrdwfudk &,lEdkif\/ pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY wdkifatmif orm"dudk xlaxmifNyD;aomtcg xdkpwkw¬psmeform"daMumifh

vif;a&mifjcnfrsm; NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf wvufvuf awmufyvmaomtcg ,if;vif;a&mifjcnf tultnD jzi hftZsöw åorYkd [wk fA['d ¨(32)aum|mowwYkd iG ftqcD \J orYkd [wk f usiif ,\f t0ga&miuf kdtm½,Hk íl yDwuH yDwuH yDwuH = t0g t0g t0g [k ESvHk;oGif;yg/

<uif;aom tcsuftvufrsm;udk Mo'gwuodkPf;ü qdkcJhonfh tcsufrsm;udk enf;rSDí od&Sdygav/ pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY qdkufatmif yGm;rsm;yg/ usifBuD; usifi,fwdkYonf obm0tm;jzifh tvGef&GH&SmpufqkyfzG,faumif;aom aum|morsm;yif

jzpMfu\/ rnrf Qyi f&&HG mS z,G af umi;faom aum|moyi fjzpcf sijfzpyf gap? toiof al wmaf umi;f\oEmÅ eüf enf;rSefvrf;rSef ESvHk;oGif;wwfonfh a,medaomreodum&w&m;onf xif&Sm; wnf&Sdaeonf jzpftHh? xdkusifBuD;onf odkYr[kwf xdkusifi,fonf t0ga&mifjzpfygu 0ga&Taom ta&mif&Sdaom xdkusifBuD;u odkYr[kwf xdkusifi,fu toifolawmfaumif;\ oEÅmef0,f pwkw¬psmeform"d jzpfay:vmonfwdkifatmif tm&r®Pypö,owådjzifh tm½kHtjzpf &yfwnfum aus;Zl;jyKay;aernfom jzpfayonf/ ,if; pwkw¬psmefudk 0dyóem\ tajcyg'ujyKí 0dyóemodkY ul;cJhaomf yg&rDtm;avsmfpGm t&[wåzdkvfodkY widk af tmiyf i f qukd af &muEf ikd af yon/f xakd Mumi hf eAd mÁ euf kd vvkd m;awmiwhf vsu&f adS om toiof al wm-f aumif;onfvnf; a,medaomreodum&udk tjrJwrf; arG;jrLyg/ tESpfom& bmrQ&Smr&aom cE¨mtdrf twiG ;fr S bm0em[al om tEpS uf kd xwk ,f pl r;fyg/ wezf ;kd&adS om b0wpcf jkzpaf tmi f tprG ;fuek f BuKd;yr;f ygavmh/ yef;ydawmufESifh ika&T0g

ydawmufawG a&T&nfvl;onfh twmul;onfh vwefcl;ywf0ef;usifwGif yifvHk;uRwf zl;yGifha0qm vsuf&Sdaom yef;ydawmufESifh ika&T0gwdkYu ,ckuJhodkY t0ga&mif yDwuodkPf;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfvsuf &adS om oal wmaf umi;fu kd]]vmpr;fyg ½MIunphf r;fyg}}[ k zwd af c:aeouohJ Ykd&MdSu\/ ywD uoPkd ;fü pwwk ¬ psmeof rm"od Ykd qukd of nwf ikd af tmi f t0g;0pmG avvh mxm;NyaD om tcsKUdaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vwf oYkd nf yifvHk;uRwf yGifhaeaom ydawmufyef;wdkYudk awGUjrif&aomtcgç yifvHk;uRwf yGifhaeaom ika&T0gwdkYudk awGUjrif&aomtcg a&S;a&S;bm0emorm"dwdkY\ tultnDudk ,líjzpfapç r,lbJESifhyifjzpfap ,if; yif;vHk;uRwf yGifhaeaom yef;wdkY\ t0ga&mifudk yDwuodkPf;edrdwftjzpf vSrf;í tm½kH,lvdkufygu tcsdeftenf;i,ftwGif;rSmyif wpfavmuvHk;udk t0ga&mifjzifh vTrf;jcHKxm;onfudk awGUjrif&um pwkw¬psmeform"dudk vG,fulpGmyif xlaxmif&&SdMuaom [l\/ um;pD;oGm;vsufyif avhusifhí &wwf Mu\/ w&m;awmf\ \*kPfaus;Zl;awmfum; BuD;rm;awmfrlvSayonf/ enf;rSefvrf;rSef ESvHk;oGif;wwfonfh a,medaomreodum&&Sdol a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;tzdkY t0ga&mif 0wfpHkwpfckonfvnf; yDw uodkPf;\ wnf&m tm½kHedrdwf jzpfEdkif\/ ,if; t0ga&mif0wfpHku yDwuokdPf;udk yGm;rsm;vsuf&Sdaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü pwkw¬psmeform"d jzpfay:vmonfhwdkifatmif tm&r®Pypö,owådjzifh tm½kHtaMumif;w&m;tjzpf &yfwnfum aus;Zl;jyKvsufyif &Sd\/

## avm[dwuodkPf; = teDa&mifuodkPf;

1/ eDaom tqif;&Sdaom yef;üaomfvnf;aumif;ç

2/ eDaom tqif;&Sdaom t0wfüaomfvnf;aumif;ç

3/ eDaom tqif;&Sdaom ywåjrm;eD paom ausmuf"mwfüaomfvnf;aumif; --avm[dwuodkPf; edrdwfudk &,lEdkifonf/ (0dok'd¨-1-168/)

4/ ao;Gaum|mo ponwf uYkd ohJ YkdeaD om aum|moüvn;f avm[wd uoPkd ;ferd wd uf kd&,El ikd of n/f tmemygeówod rm"ud jkdzpaf p Mo'gwuoPkd ;fvQi f tm½&Hk adS om orm"ud ykd ijfzpaf p pwwk p¬ smef orm"dodkY qdkufonfwdkifatmif orm"dudk xlaxmifyg/ vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tifrsm; txl; tm;aumif; vmaomtcg ,if;vif;a&mifjcnf\ tultnDjzifh tZöswåü odkYr[kwf A[d'¨ü wnf&Sdaom eD;pyf&m vG,ful&mç tonf; ESvHk;ponfwdkY\ 0ef;usifü wnf&Sdaom tdkifaeaom aoG;aum|mo\ odkYr[kwf

yx0DuodkPf;

EvS ;kHtrd \f twiG ;fü wn&f adS om ao;Gaum|mo\ teaD &miuf kdtm½,Hk íl - avm[wd u Havm[wd uH avm[wd u H = te D te D te D [k ESvHk;oGif;aeyg/ edrdwfoHk;rsKd; bm0emoHk;rsKd; orm"doHk;rsKd;wdkYudk tpOftwdkif; jzpfay:vmatmif pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY qkdufonfwdkifatmif ½Iyg/ avm[dwuodkPf;udk pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY qdkufatmif t0g;0pGm avhvmxm;NyD;aom olawmfaumif; wpfOD;udk y'kr®mMumyef; wpfyGihfuvnf; ]]vmprf;yg ½IMunfhprf;yg}}[k zdwfac:ouJodkY wnf&Sd aernfom jzpf\/ eDjref;aom v,facgif&ef;yef; wpfyGifhuvnf; ]]vmprf;yg ½IMunfhprf;yg}}[k zwd af c:ouohJ Ykdwn&f adS ernof m jzp\f / ywjårm;vupf yG f wpuf iG ;fuvn;f ]]vmpr;fyg ½MIunpfh r;fyg}}[k zdwfac:ouJhodkY wnf&Sdaernfom jzpf\/ teDa&mif0wfpHk wpfpHkuvnf; ]]vmprf;yg ½IMunfhprf;yg}}[k zdwfac:ouJhodkY wnf&Sdaernfom jzpf\/ rufarmzG,f&m jrwfEdk;zG,f&m ESpfoufzG,f&m wPSmavmb jzpfp&m ig;jzmtm½kH umr\*kPftwGif;rS bm0em[laom tESpfudk xkwf,ljcif;yif jzpf\/ þuJhodkYaom usifhpOfrsm;udk bk&m;&Sif\ vufxufawmfrSonf ,aeYodkwdkifatmif raysmufrysufatmif xdef;odrf; apmifha&Smufawmfrlvmaom q&mpOfquf rysufruGuf o,faqmifawmfrlvmaom oHCmawmf\

\*kPfawmf aus;Zl;awmfum; BuD;rm;awmfrlygaypG/ tveG &f &HG mS puqf yk zf ,G af umi;faom omG ;wpaf csmi;fonvf n;f tjzLa&mif Mo'gwuoPkd ;ftjzpf &yfwnfum pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY qdkufatmif aus;Zl;jyKay;Edkifaom pGrf;tm;&Sdae\/ tvGefjrwfEdk; z,G &f maom ywjårm;&wemwpvf ;kHuvn;f teaD &mi f avm[wd uoPkd ;ftjzp f &ywf nuf m pwwk p¬ smef orm"dodkY qdkufatmif aus;Zl;jyKay;Edkifaom pGrf;tm;&Sdae\/ a,medaomreodum& &Sdol a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;taejzifh ig;jzmtm½kH umr\*kPfñGefAGufrS pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY wdkifatmifaom bm0em [laom tESpfom&udk tcsdefra&G; xkwf,lí &Edkif\/ ,if;pwkw¬psmeform"dudk 0dyóem\ tajc yg'ujyKí 0yd óemo Ykdu;lcahJ om fyg&rtD m;avsmpf mG t&[wzå vkd of Ykdwikd af tmiaf om tusK;daus;Z;lrsm; udkvnf; &&SdEdkifonfom jzpf\/ tu,fí yg&rDEkHYí t&[wåzdkvfodkY raygufa&mufao;cJhvQifvnf; ravQmusaom psmef&Sdaom xdkolawmfaumif;udk oHo&mc&D;wGif tvGeftqifhtwef; jrifhrm;vSaom jA[®mcsrf;omBuD;u ]]vmprf;yg vmprf;yg}}[k qD;BudKzdwfac:vsuf &Sdaernfom jzpfayonf/ þrQ BuD;rm;vSaom \*kPfaus;Zl;&Sdonfh þuJhodkYaom w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfrsm;udk omoemawmfü ouf0if ,HkMunfrI o'¨gw&m;udk vufudkifxm;vsuf&Sdaom oifuJhodkYaom olawmfaumif;wpfOD;onf tb,faMumifh ryGm;rsm; tm;rxkwfbJ aexdkufygtHhenf;/ tcsdef&Sdcdkuf vkHYvpdkufygavmh/

## yx0DuodkPf; = ajruodkPf;

1/ uodkPf;0ef;tjzpf jyKjyiftyfNyD;aom ajrç

2/ uodkPf;0ef;tjzpf rjyKjyiftyfao;aom jyuawhaom aumufpyg;e,f&m wvif;paom ajrç

3/ tydkif;tjcm;&Sdonfom jzpfaom ajrç

4/ tydkif;tjcm; r&Sdonfum; r[kwfaom ajrç

5/ ref;i,f = Aef;i,f qefaumi,f yrmP&Sdaom ajrç

6/ tdk;p&nf;zHk; pavmif;zHk; yrmP&dSaom ajr --þajrwdkYü yx0DuodkPf;edrdwfudk &,lEdkifayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-120/) ww¬ a,e twDwba0yd omoae 0g £odyAÁZÆm, 0g yAÁZdwGm yx0DuodaP pwkuúyÍöuZÑmemed edAÁwådwykAÁmed? {0½lyó ykn0awm Oyedó,orÜEéó tuwm, yx0d,m uodw-

|mae 0g cvr@av 0g edrdwåH OyÜZÆwd/ (0dok'¨d-1-120/) a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;onf a&S;a&S;twdwfb0üvnf; omoemawmfwGif;üaomfvnf;aumif; &aoh&[ef;tjzpfüaomfvnf;aumif; &Sif&[ef;jyKzl;í yx0DuodkPf;ü pwkuúpsmef yÍöupsmefwdkYudk jzpfaptyfzl;ukef\? þodkY oabm&Sdaom bm0emaMumifhjzpfaom aumif;rIukodkvf yg&rD yknorÇm& taqmuftOD&dSaom tm;BuD;aom bm0emukodkvfwnf;[laom rSD&m Oyedó,ESifh jynfhpHkaom xdk a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vjfrwtf zrYkd ul m; tavmi;fawm f[wyd¬ gvowoYkd m;on fuoPkd ;f0e;ftjzp frjyKjyitf yf ao;aom \*\*gFjrpaf &t,Ouf kdMuníhf tmayguoPkd ;ferd wd uf kdv,G uf pl mG &,El ikd of uohJ Ykd-- tvm;wyl if uodkPf;0ef;tjzpf rjyKjyiftyfao;aom yuwdaom ajr0,f v,fxGef&m t&yfüaomfvnf;aumif; aumufe,fwvif; t0ef;üaomfvnf;aumif; y&dur®edrdwfudk ,lcJhaomf yx0D yx0D [k pD;jzef;cJhaomf xdky&dur®edrdwfrS O\*¾[edrdwfodkY wpfcPcsif; ajymif;vJoGm;í O\*¾[edrdwfudk &&SdEdkifayonf/

(0dok'¨d-1-120/) þtxuyf g ñeT Mfum;csurf sm;EiS thf n D toiof al wmaf umi;fonvf n;f yx0uD oPkd ;fü erd wd uf kd &,vl ckd ahJ om fnnD mí jru fop&f uG fcpJ aom tjypuf i;faom yuwad om ajrBu;Dwpaf e&mwiG fwwk jfzihf jzpaf p t&m0wK¬wpcf jkzi hfjzpaf p 0e;f0ikd ;faom ta&;tom;wpcf uk kdjyKyg/ re;fi, f= Ae;fi, f qeaf umi,f yrmPrSpí toifolawmfaumif;\ qE´&Sdoavmuf yrmPudk jyKyg/ t½kP0PÖm, rwådum, uoPd HumwA/HÁ (0od 'k -d¨ 1-120/)[al om 0od 'k rd¨ \*t¾ |uxm\ ñeT Mfum;csuEf iS thf n DuoPkd ;fjyKvyk rf nhf ajrBuD;\ ta&mifrSm rrnf;vGef; rjzLvGef;aom teDa&mif = t½kPfa&mif toifhtwifh oef;aeaom ajrBuD;a&mif jzpfygap/ xdk ajrt0ef;t0dkif;udk pdkufMunfhí ---yx0D yx0D yx0D = ajr ajr ajr [k ESvHk;oGif;yg/ rsupf ud kdziG vhf ukd fywd vf udk fjyKvyk íf erd wd uf kd,Mlunyhf g/ tu,íf erd wd rf mS rxirf &mS ; jzpaf evQif

tmemygeówdorm"dudk pwkw¬psmefodkY qdkufonfwdkifatmif wpfzefjyefí orm"dudk xlaxmifyg? odkYr[kwf Mo'gwuodkPf; pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY qdkufonfwdkifatmif orm"dudk xlaxmifyg/ xdk pwwk p¬ smeof rm"ad Mumi hfjzpaf y:vmaom ta&mitf vi;f\ tutl njDzi hfx kdrrd jdyKjyixf m;aom yx0D uodkPf;0ef;edrdwfudk vSrf;Munfhí yx0D yx0D yx0D = ajr ajr ajr [k ESvHk;oGif;yg/ yuwdaom rsufpdjzifh jrif&ouJhodkY edrdwfudk ,lí&cJhaomf rdrdESpfouf&m ae&modkYoGm;í xdkifEdkifNyD/ xdkodkY xdkifaom tcgüvnf; rdrd&&Sdxm;NyD;aom pwkw¬psmeform"dudk wpfzefjyefxlaxmifí vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tifrsm; NyKd;NyKd;jyujfyu f wvuvf u f awmuyf vmaomtcg xvkd i;fa&mijfcn\f tutl njDzi hfxykd x0uD oPkd ;f edrdwfudkyif wpfzefjyefvnfí vSrf;um tm½kH,lyg/ uodkPf;0ef;edrdwfudk wpfzef tm½kH,lí &cJhaomf xdkyx0DuodkPf;edrdwfudk tzefzef txyfxyf rSD0Jyg/ e 0aPÖm ypöa0u©dwaAÁm? e vu©PH reodumwAÁH/ tydp 0PÖH trkÍödwGm edó,o0PÖH uwGm

Oó'0aoe yPÖwåd"ar® pdwåH y|aywGm reodumwAÁH/ (0dok'¨d-1-122/) xokd Ykdyx0uD oPkd ;ferd wd uf kdEvS ;kHoiG ;f&mü xykd x0uD oPkd ;f0e;fü wnaf om t½Pk af &mi ftqi;f-

yx0DuodkPf;

ESifhwlaom ta&miftqif;udkvnf; raem0dnmPfjzihf rqifjciftyf ESvHk;roGif;tyf/ xdkyx0DuodkPf; 0ef;\ wnf&m ajrBuD;\ x'¨vu©Pm = cufrmjcif; yx0D"mwf vu©Pmudkvnf; ESvHk;roGif;tyf/ pipf prf ul m; ta&mitf qi;fu kdrvwT rf íl xtkd a&mitf qi;fu kdrrd td a&mitf qi;f\ r&DS m yx0uD oPkd ;f 0ef;ESifhwlaom tjcif;t&m wlaomtvm;&Sdonfudk jyKí yx0D"mwfxlajymonf\tjzpf owådtm;jzifh vGefonf\ tjzpfjzifh yx0D = ajr[laom avmua0g[m&ynwfü pdwfudk a&S;½SLwnfapí yx0D yx0D = ajr ajr [k ESvHk;oGif;yg/

tu,fí toifolawmfaumif;onf yx0DuodkPf;0ef;ü wnf&Sdaom t½kPfa&mif [laom ta&mitf qi;fu kd EvS ;kHoiG ;fygu yx0uD oPkd ;f rjzpaf wmbh J 0PuÖ oPkd ;f = ta&miuf oPkd ;f jzpof mG ; ayvrd rhf n/f tu,íf toiof al wmaf umi;fon fyx0uD oPkd ;f0e;fü xal jymvsu&f adS om yx0"D mw\f cufrmrIoabmudk ESvHk;oGif;rdygu yx0DuodkPf;udk ESvHk;oGif;onf rrnfawmhbJ "mwfur®|mef;udk ESvHk;oGif;onf rnfayvdrfhrnf/ yx0DuodkPf;vrf;rS "mwfur®|mef;vrf;bufodkY ajymif;oGm;NyD jzpf\/ ydkí½IyfaxG;aom jyóemwpf&yfum; ,if;yx0DuodkPf;0ef;ü wnf&Sdaom rmrIoabmudk ESvHk;oGif;rd ygu ,if;yx0DuodkPf;0ef;uvnf; t&yfq,frsufESmodkY jyefYum;oGm;aomtcg ,if;rmrIoabmu a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ½lyum,wpfckvHk;udk vTrf;jcHKxm;ouJhodkYjzpfum orm"d\ pGrf;tif xufjrufvmonfESifhtrQ rmrIoabmrSmvnf; vGefuJvmum xdka,m\*Dolawmfaumif;taejzifh xdkrmrIoabmudk onf;rcHEdkif jzpfwwfayonf/ owd&Sdap/ þpnf;urf;csufudk yuwdaom ajr0ef;ü edrdwf,lpOfüaomf vn;faumi;fç wpaf e&mwiG fw&m;xikd pf O f,i;ferd wd uf kdwpzf ejfyeíf tm½,Hk pl Oüf vn;faumi;f vukd ef myg/ ajrBu;Düwn&f adS om rvl yx0uD oPkd ;f0e;fu kd rsupf zd iG whf rkH wdS wf jkHyKí erd wd uf ,kd &l mü yuwad om zGifhxm;aom rsufpdjzifh uodkPf;0ef;edrdwfudk jrif&ouJhodkY rSdwfxm;aomtcgüvnf; xdkuodkPf;0ef; edrdwfonf xifaeygu xdktcg O\*¾[edrdwf jzpfay:vmNyD jzpf\/ wpfzef wpfae&mwGif oGm;a&mufum w&m;xdkifaomtcgüvnf; rdrd&&Sdxm;NyD;aom pwkw¬psmeform"dudk xlaxmifNyD;aemuf xdkpwkw¬psmef orm"daMumifh jzpfay:vmaom vif;a&mifjcnf\ tultnDjzifh xdkrlvedrdwf,lcJhzl;aom yx0DuodkPf; 0ef;edrdwfudkyif wpfzefjyefí tm½kH,lvdkufaomtcg zGifhxm;aom rsufpdjzifh jrif&ouJhodkY xifvmygrl xdktcgwGifvnf; O\*¾[edrdwfonf jzpfay:vmonf rnf\/ xdkO\*¾[edrdwfudkyif qufvufí ESvHk;oGif; cJhaomf rSD0JcJhaomf yGm;rsm;cJhaomf tpOftwdkif; eD0&PwdkYonf cGmtyfNyD; jzpfukef\ = uGmoGm;Muukef\? udavomwdkYonf tenfxdkifoGm;Muukef\? Oypm&orm"djzifh pdwfonf wnfMunfvm\/ y#dbm\* erd wd of n f jzpaf y:vm\/ xykd #bd m\*erd wd uf kd w;kdymG ;atmi f jyKíaomvf n;faumi;f rw;kdymG ;apbaJ omf vnf;aumif; qufvufí ESvHk;oGif;cJhaomf pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY wdkifatmif qdkufa&mufEdkifayonf/ odkYaomf edrdwfudk jzefYMuufcJhaomf bm0emorm"drSm &SnfjrifhpGm wnfEdkifojzifh edrdwfudk pGrf;tm; &Sdoavmuf jzefYMuufNyD;vQif pwkw¬psmefodkY qdkufatmif ½Iyg/

O\*[¾ erd wd üf vuaf csmi;f&m wwk &f m pon hfuoPkd ;ftjypaf 'gorsm; xi&f mS ;aeww\f / y#bd m\* edrdwfum; tdwftwGif;rS xkwf,ltyfaom aMu;rHk0ef;uJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç aumif;pGm yGwftyfNyD;aom c½koif;cGufuJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç wdrfwdkuftMum;rS xGufay:vmaom vjynfh0ef;uJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç rdk;wdrfndK0ü ysHoef;aeaom OAsKdif;wdkYuJhodkY vnf;aumif; O\*¾[edrdwfudk xGif;azmufí xGufay:vm ouJhodkY xdkO\*¾[edrdwfxuf tqaygif; t&mtaxmifru tvGefpifMu,foefY&Sif;onfjzpfí xifvm wwfay\/ (0dok'¨d-1-122/) txuwf iG f a&;om;wijfyxm;onthf wikd ;f Mo'gwuoPkd ;frpS í tjcm;tjcm;aom uoPkd ;fwüYkd

bm0emorm"dt&Sdeft0g tm;aumif;vmaom tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftzdkYrlum; yx0DuodkPf; edrdwf0ef;udkyif txl;rjyKvkyf&awmhbJ Mo'gwuodkPf;ponfwdkYjzifh pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY qdkufatmif orm"ud kdxal xmiíf xpkd wwk p¬ smeof rm"bd m0empwd af Mumi hfÓPtf a&mitf vi;fon f NyKd;NyKd;jyujfyuf wvufvuf awmufyvmaomtcg rdrdxdkifí w&m;ESvHk;oGif;&m atmufüjzpfap ywf0ef;usifüjzpfap wnf&Sdaeaom t½kPfa&miftqif;&Sdaom yuwdajrBuD;udkyif ,if;pwkw¬psmef bm0emorm"daMumifh xGufay:vmaom ÓPfta&miftvif;"mwfjzifh xdk;pdkufí yx0DuodkPf;edrdwfudk ,lcJhaomfvnf; &&Sd Edkifonfom jzpfayonf/ ,if;edrdwfudkyif tzefzef txyfxyf rSD0JyGm;rsm;cJhaomf tpOftwdkif; edrdwf oHk;rsKd; bm0emoHk;rsKd; orm"doHk;rsKd;wdkY jzpfay:vmEdkif\/ y#dbm\*edrdwfodkY qdkufaomtcg edrdwfudk pGrf;tm; &Sdoavmuf jzefYMuufí pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY qdkufonfwkdifatmif qufvufyGm;rsm;yg/ tmayguodkPf; = a&uodkPf;

1/ oydwfç cGufç yHk;ponfü tem;a&;ESifhtrQ jynfhatmifxnfhxm;tyfaom uodkPf;0ef;tjzpf jyKvkyfxm;tyfaomç tndK t0g tjzL teD ta&mifwdkYjzifh a&m,SufrI r&Sd yuwd MunfvifoefY&Sif;aomç aumif;uifrS usvmaom rdk;a&ç odkYr[kwf xdka&ESifh tvm;wl oefY&Sif;aom a&üaomfvnf;aumif;ç

2/ a&wGif;ç a&uefç wpfbufqnfuefç ork'´&mrS wufvmaom qm;iHa&jzifh jynfhaom qm;usif;ç 'Dacsmif;ç ork'´&mpaom uodkPf;0ef;tjzpf rjyKjyiftyfaom a&üaomfvnf;aumif; tmayguodkPf; edrdwfudk ,lEdkifayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-165/) þ ñTefMum;csufrsm;ESifhtnD toifolawmfaumif;twGuf taumif;qHk;aom a&rSm Munfvif

oefY&Sif;aom a&wGif;a&yif jzpfonf/ a&wGif;a& r&cJhaomf oydwfüjzpfapç tdk;cGufwpfcküjzpfap a& jynfhatmifxnfhí tmayguodkPf;edrdwfudk ,lyg/ a&wGif;a&üjzpfapç oydwf tdk;cGufponfü wnf&Sdaom a&üjzpfap tmayguodkPf;edrdwfudk ,l&mü a&[laom ynwfoufoufudkom tm½kH,lyg/ a& wGif; eH&HESifh a&wGif;atmufajcudkvnf;aumif;ç oydwf tdk;cGufwdkY\ eH&HESifh atmufajcudkvnf;aumif; rMunfhrd&ef owdjyKyg/ a&oufoufudkom Munfhí edrdwf,lyg/ wpfzef xdkodkYedrdwf,l&mü rdrd&&Sdxm;NyD;aom tmemygepwkw¬psmefudkvnf;aumif; odkYr[kwf Mo'gwuodkPf; pwkw¬psmefudkvnf;aumif; 0ifpm;NyD;rS vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tifrsm; tm;aumif;vmaomtcgrS tmayguodkPf;edrdwfudk ,lcJhaomf ydkí t&jrefwwfonf/ a&S;a&S; bm0emorm"drsm;u tm;BuD;aomrSD&m Oyedó,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyK ay;aeaomaMumifh jzpfonf/ e 0aPÖm ypöa0u©dwaAÁm? e vu©PH reodumwAÁH/ (0dok'¨d-1-165/)

xokd YkdtmayguoPkd ;ferd wd uf kd,&l mü a&\ta&miuf kdEvS ;kHroiG ;fygEiS ?hf ta&miuf kdEvS ;kHoiG ;fcahJ omf 0PÖuodkPf;bufodkY ul;oGm;rnf/ tmayg"mwf\ ,dkpD;jcif; y\*¢&Pvu©Pmudkvnf; ESvHk;roGif;ygESifh? a&\ at;rI oDwvu©Pmudkvnf; ESvHk;roGif;ygESifh? "mwfudk ESvHk;oGif;cJhaomf "mwfur®|mef;bufodkY ul;oGm;rnf jzpf\/ txl;ojzifh a&\ at;rIoabmudk ESvHk;oGif;ygu orm"dtm;aumif;vmaomtcg

awaZmuodkPf;

xokd Ykd EvS ;kHoiG ;faeaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f cEm¨ u,kd üf csr;fwuvf mww\f / xakd Mumi hf tqi;f\r&DS m tmayguodkPf;udk tqif;ESifhwuG wlaom tjcif;t&m&Sdonfudk jyKí tmayg"mwf xlajymonf\ tpGrf;jzifh tmayg = a&[laom avmua0g[m&ü pdwfudk xm;í ---- tmayg tmayg tmayg = a& a& a& [k ESvHk;oGif;yGm;rsm;yg/ edrdwfoHk;rsKd;ç bm0emoHk;rsKd;ç orm"doHk;rsKd; tpOftwdkif; ay:vmí pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY wdkifatmif tpOftwdkif; qdkufa&mufEdkifayonf/ þtmayguodkPf;ü O\*¾[edrdwfonf vIyfouJhodkY xifvmwwf\/ tmayguodkPf;edrdwfudk ,lcJhpOfu a&onf a&jr§Kyf a&>yufESifh a&maom a&jzpfcJhrl xdkyHkpHtwdkif;om xifvmwwf\/ vdIif;wHydk; xjcif;ç a&jr§Kyf a&>yufESifh a&maESmaejcif;paom uodkPf;tjypfa'goonf xifvmwwf\/ xdkaMumifh Nidrfoufí euf½Idif;aom a&ü edrdwf,ljcif;u tjypfa'go enf;yg;ojzifh ydkaumif;vSayonf/ y#dbm\* edrdwfum; wkefvIyfjcif;uif;onf jzpfí aumif;uifü xm;tyfaom jr,yf0ef;uJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç jraMu;rHk0ef;uJhodkYvnf;aumif; jzpfí a&S;½Ixifvm\/ xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf xdky#dbm\*edrdwf xifonfESifh twlwuGomvQif qdkcJhNyD;onfhtwdkif; Oypm&psmef tyÜempsmefwdkYodkY a&muf&SdEdkifayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-165-166/)

## awaZmuodkPf; = rD;uodkPf;

a&S;a&S; b0xdkxdku jyKtyfqnf;yl;tyfcJhzl;aom awaZmuodkPf; bm0emvkyfief;ü bm0emukodkvf yknorÇm& &dScJhzl;aom yk\*¾dKvftm; uodkPf;0ef;tjzpf rjyKjyiftyfao;aom rD;ü awaZmuodkPf; edrdwfudk ,lcJhaomf &&dSEdkifonfom jzpf\/

1/ qDrD;awmuf qDrD;vQHüvnf;aumif;ç

2/ csufjyKwf&m rD;zdküvnf;aumif;ç

3/ oydwfzkwf&m Xmeüwnf&dSaom rD;yHküvnf;aumif;ç

4/ awmrD;avmif&m rD;awmuf rD;vQHüvnf;aumif; --trSwfr&dS rD;awmufavmif&m t&yfü rD;vQHudk Munfh½IpOf O\*¾[edrdwf y#dbm\*edrdwf jzpfay: vmEdkif\/ twdwfb0xdkxdku awaZmuodkPf;udk pD;jzef;rI yg&rD yknorÇm& r&dSaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf onfum; awaZmuodkPf;0ef;udk jyKvkyfxdkuf\/ jyKvkyfyHk tpDt&ifum; -- tESpftqD&dSí ajcmufaoGUaom xif;cGJjcrf;wdkYudk oifhawmf&m wpfae&mü oydwfzkwfonfh yHkpHtaetxm;tm;jzifh tpktyHkvdkuf rD;awmuf rD;vQH xGufay:vmonfwdkifatmif rD;½IdUyg/ oifjzL;zsmç om;a&ydkif;ç ykqdk;Murf;ç opfom;ysOfcsyf ponfh wpfckckwGif wpfxGmavmuf twdkif; t&Snf&dSaom 0ef;0dkif;aom taygufudk azmufí xdktaygufazmufxm;aom t&m0w¬Kudk a&S;üxm;í odkYr[kwf wpfxGmcefY 0ef;0dkif;aom tayguf&dSaom ZvHkaygufwpfckudk a&S;üxm;í xdkifNyD;vQif ----

1/ rD;yHkatmufü avmifaeaom jrufxif;udkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ txufodkY wufaom tcdk;tñGefYudkvnf;aumif; ---

ESvHk;roGif;rlí tv,fü rusJrlí wpfcJeuf wpfvHk;wnf;tm;jzifh awmufavmifaeaom rD; awmuf rD;vQHü O\*¾[edrdwf y#dbm\*edrdwfudk ,lygav/ (0dok'¨d-1-166/)

0aPÖm e ypöa0u©dwaAÁm? OPSwå0aoe vu©PH e reodumwAÁH/ (0dok'¨d-1-166/) xdkodkY awaZmuodkPf;edrdwfudk ,l&mü xdkrD;awmufrD;vQH\ tndK t0g teDponftm;jzifh jym;-

aom ta&miuf kd EvS ;kHroiG ;fygEiS /hf ta&miuf kd EvS ;kHoiG ;fcahJ om f 0PuÖ oPkd ;fbuof Ykdu;lomG ;rnjfzp\f / xdkrD;awmuf rD;vQH\ ylaom vu©Pmudkvnf; ESvHk;roGif;ygESifh/ ylaom vu©Pmudk ESvHk;oGif;ygu "mwfur®|mef;vrf;bufodkY ajymif;oGm;rnf jzpf\/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;onf awaZmuodkPf;udk yGm;&mü rD;awmufrD;vQH\ ylaom oabmudk tm½kH,lrdojzifh orm"dt&Sdeft0g tm;aumif;í uodkPf; 0ef;onfvnf; t&yfq,frsufESmodkY jyefYoGm;aomtcg rlv ESvHk;oGif;rdaom ylaomoabmrSm tvGef xif&Sm;vmí xdktyl&dSef\ 'Pfcsufudk rcHEdkifojzifh xGufajy;&zl;\/ rD;awmufrD;vQHawGu xdka,m\*D\ cE¨mudk 0dkif;í avmifaeMuaom [l\/ xdkaMumifh rD;awmufrD;vQHü&dSaom ta&miftqif;\ wnf&m rD;udk tqif;ESifhwuGomvQif jyKí awaZm"mwf rsm;jym;xlajymonf\tpGrf;jzifh awaZm = rD;[laom avmua0g[m&ynwfü pdwfudkxm;í awaZm awaZm awaZm = rD; rD; rD; [k ESvHk;oGif;yGm;rsm;yg/ þodkY yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; O\*¾[edrdwf y#dbm\*edrdwfrsm; jzpfay:vmrnf jzpf\/ (0dok'¨d-1-166 - Munfhyg/) þñeT Mfum;csurf sm;EiS thf n D awaZmuoPkd ;fu kd ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk vf akd om toiaf ,m\* D oal wm-f aumif;onf rdrd&&dSxm;NyD;aom pwkw¬psmeform"dudk wpfzefjyefí xlaxmifyg? a&S;OD;pGm xrif; [if; csu&f m r;Dzükd wn&f aSd om r;Dawmurf ;DvQüH atmuyf ikd ;fxi;fp tay:yikd ;fr;DñeG wYf uYkd kd rMunbhf J tv,f r;Dawmuuf okd m Muníhf awaZmuoPkd ;ferd wd uf kd,Mlunyhf g/ ratmijfricf ahJ om fq,vf urf ce Yftayguf &dSaom ZvHkaygufwpfckudk a&S;ucHxm;í xdkZvHkayguf\ a&S;ü wnf&dSaom rD;awmufrD;vQHü awaZm uodkPf;edrdwfudk ,lMunfhyg? atmifjrifwwfygonf/ edrdwfoHk;rsKd; bm0emoHk;rsKd; orm"doHk;rsKd;wdkYudk tpOtf wikd ;f &&aSd tmi f BuKd;pm;tm;xwk yf g/ a&;S,ciuf trd uf rkd ;Davmijfci;fç awmr;Davmijfci;f ponf wdkYudk jrifcJhzl;vQifvnf; rdrd&&dSxm;NyD;onfh pwkw¬psmeform"d wpfckckudk xlaxmifNyD;aemuf ,if;rD;awmufrD;vQH\ tv,fom;udk tm½kH,lívnf; awaZmuodkPf;udk yGm;Edkifygonf/ xdkodkY tm;xkwfaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü jzpfay:vmaom O\*¾[edrdwf y#dbm\*edrdwf ESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif O\*¾[edrdwfum; rD;awmufrD;vQHonf jywfíjywfí usonfESifh wlonfjzpfí xifvm\/ uoPkd ;f0e;ftjzp f rjyKjyitf yaf om r;DyükH awaZmuoPkd ;ferd wd uf kd ,al om y\*k Kd¾vtf m;um; uoPkd ;f\ tjypfa'goonf xif&Sm;\? rD;tydkif;tp = rD;xif;ponfvnf;aumif;ç rD;usD;pk rD;usD;cJyHkonfvnf;aumif;ç jymonfvnf;aumif;ç rD;cdk;onfvnf;aumif; xifaewwf\/ y#dbm\*edrdwfonfum; rwkef vIyfonfjzpfí aumif;uifü jzefYcif;xm;tyfaom urÁvmydkif;uJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç a&T,yf0ef;uJhodkY vnf;aumif;ç a&TonfwdkifuJhodkYvnf;aumif; xifvm\/ xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf xdky#dbm\*edrdwf\ xifonfESifh twlwuGomvQif Oypm&psmefodkYvnf;aumif; tyÜempsmefodkYvnf;aumif; a&muf&dSEdkifayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-166/)

tmavmuuodkPf;

## 0ga,muodkPf; = avuodkPf;

0ga,muodPH bma0wkumaremyd 0g,ko®d H edrdwåH \*PSdwAÁH/ wÍö acg 'd|0aoe 0g zk|0aoe 0g/ (0dok'¨d-1-167/)

0ga,muodkPf;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfvdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonfvnf; avü edrdwfudk ,ltyf

\/ xdk 0ga,muodkPf;edrdwfudkvnf; ----

1/ tjrif\ tpGrf;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

2/ tawGU\ tpGrf;jzifhvnf;aumif; ---

,tl yaf yon/f xakd Mumi hf----

1/ opyf izf sm; op&f uG zf sm;ponwf üYkd wukd cf wíf aeaom avu kdMuníhf jriíf vn;f 0ga,muoPkd ;f edrdwfudk ,lEdkif\/

2/ rrd \d u,kd tf \*gF tpwd tf yikd ;f wpaf e&mü vma&muaf wUGxad eaom avuvkd n;f 0ga,muoPdk ;f edrdwftjzpf ,lEdkif\/ rrd \d u,kd tf \*gFü awUGxvd maom avu kd 0ga,muoPkd ;ferd wd tf jzp f ,vl akd om f a&;SO;DpmG rrd &d &Sd xm;NyD;aom pwkw¬psmeform"dudk wpfzefjyefí xlaxmifyg/ vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tifrsm; tm;aumif; vmaomtcg avomjyLwif;aygufponfrS 0ifvmí udk,ft\*Fg tpdwftydkif; wpfae&mü vma&muf xcd ukd af om avtpük owud kd jzpaf pí 0gawm 0gawm 0gawm = av av av [k ESvHk;oGif; yGm;rsm;yg/ tu,fí opfyifzsm; opf&Gufzsm;ponfwdkYü wdkufcwfíaeaom avudkMunfhí edrdwfudk ,lvdkcJh

aomf a&S;OD;pGm rdrd&&Sdxm;NyD;aom pwkw¬psmeform"dudk xlaxmifNyD;aemuf vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tifrsm; tm;aumi;fvmaomtcg xvkd i;fa&mijfcn\f tutl njDzi hfxakd vu kdjriaf tmiMfuníhf xakd vü owud kd jzpaf pí 0gawm 0gawm 0gawm = av av av [k ESvHk;oGif;yGm;rsm;yg/ edrdwfoHk;yg;ç bm0em oHk;yg;ç orm"doHk;rsKd;vHk;&atmif tpOftwdkif; yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfyg/

O\*¾[edrdwfum; cHkavmuf = zdkcaemufrS cstyfumrQjzpfaom EdkYCemqGrf;\ tcdk;taiGUtvHk;ESifh wlpGm wkefvIyfonf jzpfí xifvm\/ y#dbm\*edrdwfonfum; Nidrfoufaom taetxdkif&dSonf rwkef vIyfonfjzpfí xifvm\/ <uif;enf;wl rSwfav/ (0dok'¨d-1-167/)

## tmavmuuodkPf; = tvif;a&mifuodkPf;

tmavmu uodkPf;udk edrdwf,lvdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ----

1/ eH&Haygufjzifh 0ifí xifvmaom va&mif aea&mift0ef;ç

2/ oHaumufaygufjzifh 0ifí xifvmaom va&mif aea&mift0ef;ç

3/ avaomufwHcg;aygufjzifh 0ifí xifvmaom va&mif aea&mift0ef; --þt0ef; wpfckckü edrdwfudk ,lEdkif\/ (0dok'¨d-1-169/) tmavmuuodkPf;bm0emvkyfief;ü jyKtyfcJhzl;aom t"dum&aumif;rIukodkvf yg&rD&dSaom

yk\*¾dKvftm; eH&HaygufponfwdkYwGif wpfckckaom taygufjzifh aea&mifonfvnf;aumif; va&mifonf vnf;aumif; 0ifí eH&Hüvnf;aumif; ajr (= Murf;jyif) üvnf;aumif; xifvmaom tvif;a&mif t0ef;udk jrifíomvQif O\*¾[edrdwf y#dbm\*edrdwfonf jzpfay:vmEdkif\/ wpfcJeufxlaom t&Guf&dSaom opyf i\f tcuMfum;jzivhf n;faumi;fç wpcf eJ uxf al om opcf urf @yMfum;jziahf omvf n;faumi;f xuG íf ajrüomvQi fxivf maom ta&mitf 0e;fu kdjriíf omvQivf n;f O\*[¾ erd wd fy#bd m\*erd wd of nf jzpfay:vmEdkif\/ (0dok'¨d-1-169/) tmavmuuoPkd ;f bm0emvyk if e;fü jznqhf n;fy;lcahJ om yg&rtD &eSd tf 0g tm;aysmah om a,m\*g 0p&yk\*¾dKvfonfum; txufwGif azmfjycJhaom tvif;a&mifoHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;ü tmavmaum tmavmaum tmavmaum = tvi;fa&mi f tvi;fa&mi f tvi;fa&mi f [k ESvHk;oGif;yGm;rsm;yg/ ratmijfricf ahJ om f t;kdwpvf ;kH\twiG ;fü qrD ;Du kd nxd§ eG ;fí t;kd0uykd wd íf t;kdü tayguwf pcf k jyKvyk íf e&H oH Ykda&;S½wI nxf m;yg/ xakd zmuxf m;aomtaygurf S qrD ;Da&miof n f xuG íf e&H üH t0e;ft0ikd ;f xiaf e ayrnf/ xdkeH&Hü xifaeaom qDrD;a&mif t0ef;t0dkif;udk tmavmaum tmavmaum tmavmaum = tvif;a&mif tvif;a&mif tvif;a&mif [k ESvHk;oGif;yGm;rsm;ygav/ þodkY jyKjyifpDrHxm;aom tvif;a&mifuodkPf;0ef;um; va&mif aea&mifwdkYaMumifh xifaeaom uodkPf;0ef;xuf ydkí wm&Snf cHayonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-169/) tmemygeówod rm"ud kdpwwk p¬ smeof rm"od Ykdwikd af tmivf n;faumi;f tjcm;tjcm;aom uoPkd ;f

wdkYü pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY wdkifatmifvnf;aumif; orm"dudk xlaxmifxm;NyD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf on f naecsr;ftcg orYkd [wk f eeH ucf i;ftcg0, f xxl aJ om opcf uof p&f uG &f aSd om opyf i\f tMum;rS jrifawGU&aom aea&mifjcnf\ tvif;a&mifudk tm½kH,lí tmavmuuodkPf;edrdwfudk &,lcJhaomf v,G vf ,G uf ul yl i ferd wd uf ,kd íl &wwaf y\? tvi;fa&mipf rG ;ftirf mS vn;f yíkd tm;aumi;fwwaf yon/f arSmifrdkufaeaom nOfhtcg0,f ,if;uJhodkYaom uodkPf;0ef;edrdwfudk jzefYMuufcJhaomf uokdPf;0ef;udk jzeMYfuuxf m;Ny;D&m t&ytf wiG ;füwn&f aSd eaom tvi;fa&mirf mS aetY cgüuohJ yYkd i f vi;faeaom [\l / t\*wkF &å eud m, fowuå eyd gw fypvm,rmeowk eå f(t-H 2-463/) ü vm&aSd om b&k m;&iS \f ñeT Mfum;awmf rlcsufESifh nDñGwfvsufyif &dSayonf/ þtmavmuuodkPf;ü O\*¾[edrdwfonf eH&Hüvnf;aumif;ç ajr = Murf;jyifüvnf;aumif;ç opf

cuf opf&GufMum; ponfüvnf;aumif; xifaeaom yuwdtvif;a&mif t0ef;t0dkif;ESifh wl\/ y#dbm\*edrdwfonfum; bk&m;&Sif\ wpfvHrQavmufaom a&mifjcnfawmf0ef;uJhodkY wpfcJeuf twHk;vdkuf tcJvdkuf jzpfí txl;MunfvifvSaom tvif;a&miftpkESifh wl\/ <uif;enf;wl rSwfyg/

(0dok'¨d-1-169/)

þtmavmuonm ac: tmavmuuodkPf;rSm xderd'¨ y,fazsmufa&;wGif taumif;qHk;aom

vufeufwpfrsKd; jzpf\/ t\*FkwådK&fygVdawmf owåuedygwf ypvm,rmeokwåefü bk&m;&Sifonf xderd'¨ aysmufuif;aMumif; w&m; (7)rsKd;udk cJGjcm;a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ ,if; (7)rsKd;wdkYwGif þtmavmu onmonvf n;f wpcf tk ygt0i fjzpof n/f eAd mÁ euf kdvvkd m;awmiwhf vsu&f aSd om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vwf ikd ;f

tmumouodkPf;

vufudkifxm;oifhaom ur®|mef;wpfckyif jzpfonf/ 'dAÁpu©KtbdnmPf\ tajccHuodkPf;wdkYwGif þ tmavmuuodkPf;rSm taumif;qHk; tjrwfqHk;aom uodkPf;wpfckyif jzpfonf/

tmumouodkPf; = aumif;uifuodkPf;

1/ eH&Haygufüaomfvnf;aumif;ç

2/ oHaumufaygufüaomfvnf;aumif;ç

3/ avaomufjyLwif;aygufMum;üaomfvnf;aumif; --tmumo uodkPf; = tMum;tayguf uodkPf; = aumif;uif uokdPf;edrdwfudk &,lEdkifayonf/ a&S;a&S;b0u tmumouodkPf; bm0emvkyfief;ü jyKtyfcJhzl;aom t"dum&aumif;rI ukodkvf &dSooltm; eH&Haygufpaom tMum;taygufwpfckckudk awGUjrifcJhaomf O\*¾[edrdwf y#dbm\*edrdwfonf vG,fulpGmyif jzpfay:vmEdkif\/ t"dum& aumif;rIukodkvf tm;enf;olum; aeajymufrxkd;&atmif aumif;pGmrdk;xm;tyfaom r@yfüaomfvnf;aumif;ç om;a&ç zsmponfwdkYwGif wpfckcküaomfvnf;aumif; wpfxGm vufav;opf ponfyrmP&dSaom 0ef;0dkif;aom taygufudk jyKvkyfí xdkuodkPf;0ef; tjzp f jyKvyk xf m;tyaf om tayguuf akd omvf n;faumi;fç e&H aH ygupf aom wpcf ck ak om tayguuf akd omf

vn;faumi;f tmumouoPkd ;ferd wd tf jzp f tm½,Hk íl tmumaom tmumaom tmumaom =

aumif;uif aumif;uif aumif;uif [lí ESvHk;oGif;yGm;rsm;tyf\/ tu,íf atmijfrirf Ir&cvhJ Qi fwpxf mG ce Yfwpaf yce Yftaygutf 0ikd ;fwpcf uk kdopof m;ysOcf sywf iG f

pu0f ikd ;fusus azmuyf g/ xtkd mumouoPkd ;f0e;fygaom ysOcf syuf kd opyf i f r;kdom; wrd &f yd pf aom tjypf uif;pifonfh aumif;uifbufodkY ajr§mufí udkifxm;yg/ xdkt0ef;t0dkif; tmumoedrdwfudk ysOfjym;csyf 0ef;usiftwGif;ü pdwfpdkufí tm½kH,lMunfhyg/ uodkPf;0ef;taygufudk ausmfvGefí aumif;uifbufodkY vdkufrMunfhygESifh/ ysOfjym;csyfwGif azmufxGif;xm;aom uodkPf;0ef;üom tmumouodkPf;edrdwfudk ,yl g/ tu,íf v,G uf pl mG jzi hf erd wd uf ,kd íl r&jzpaf eao;vQi f rrd &d &xSd m;Ny;Daom pwwk p¬ smeof rm"ud kd wpfzefjyefí xlaxmifyg/ xdkaemif yHkpHwlyif tmumouodkPf;0ef;edrdwfudk rsufpdzGifhí jyef,lMunfhyg/ rsupf rd wSd vf ukd af omtcg O\*[¾ erd wd of n fxivf mygu atmijfrirf uI kd&&aSd yNy/D atmijfrirf &I &aSd omtcg edrdwfudkcdkifatmif tenf;i,f qufvufavhusifhí rdrdtvdk&dS&m t&yfodkYoGm;í xdkifvsuf yGm;rsm;Edkif ayonf/

rdrdBudKufESpfouf&m ae&mü xdkifaomtcg rdrd&&dSxm;NyD;onfh orm"drsm;udk wpfzefjyefí

xal xmiyf g/ xakd emi f rrd &d &xSd m;Ny;Djzpof n hf tmumouoPkd ;f0e;ferd wd uf ykd i f wpzf ejfyeíf tm½,Hk yl g/ a&;Sa&;S bm0emorm"wd \Ykd tm;Bu;Daomr&SD m Oyeód,owjdåzi hf aus;Z;ljyKay;r I t&eSd tf 0gowxdå ;lukd qufcH&aom aemufaemufaom bm0emorm"drSmvnf; vG,fulacsmarmvsufyif &dSaewwfygonf/ þtmumouodkPf;ü O\*¾[edrdwfonf eH&HaygufponfwdkYESifh twlwuG xdkrlveH&Haygufponf

wdkYESifh wlonfomvQif jzpfayonf/ O\*¾[edrdwftcdkufü bm0empGrf;tm; enf;yg;onfhtwGufaMumifh uodkPf;0ef;udk wdk;yGm;atmif jyKvkyfaomfvnf; rwdk;yGm;Edkifao;ay/ y#dbm\*edrdwfum; eH&HpGef;ponf rxifawmhbJ aumif;uift0ef;oufoufom jzpfí xifvmawmhonf/ xdktcg tmumouodkPf; bm0emvkyfief; tmumouodkPf; bm0emorm"donf jrJjrHoGm;NyD jzpfaomaMumifh uodkPf;0ef;udk wdk;yGm;apaomfvnf; uodkPf;0ef;onf wdk;yGm;vmEdkifayonf/ <uif;enf;wlNyD/ (0dok'¨d-1-169/) uodkPf; (10)yg; þwGif NyD;qHk;oGm;NyD jzpfygonf/ uodkPf;q,fyg;wdkYü uodkPf;wdkif; uodkPf; wdkif;0,f pwkw¬psmeform"dodkY qdkufatmif tBudrfBudrf tzefzef txyfxyf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfygav/ xdkodkY BudK;pm;tm;xkwfEdkifygu rnfonfht&m0w¬KESifh awGUMuHK&onfjzpfap uodkPf;0ef;edrdwftjzpf tm½kH,lí &Edkifonfh t&m0w¬KrSefygu uodkPf;edrdwftjzpf vSrf;í tm½kH,lvdkufonfESifh wpfNydKifeuf uokdPf;edrdwfudk vG,fvG,fululyif &,lEdkifayonf/ ouf&dS oufrJh umr0w¬KtpkpkrS bm0em[laom tESpfudk xkwf,lwwfygu ,ckuJhodkYaom a,medaomreodum& xif&Sm;&dSaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf wpOf ;Dtz Ykdpwwk p¬ smeof rm"ud ohJ aYkd om bm0emtEpS of m&rsm;um; v,G vf ,G uf ul yl i f xuG af y:vmrnf jzpfayonf/ ,if;pwkw¬psmeform"dukd tajccHí 0dyóemodkY ul;wufoGm;ygu ,if;orm"dw&m;wdkYu t&[wåzdkvf&onfwdkifatmif aus;Zl;jyKaernfom jzpfayonf/ ,cktcgüum; uodkPf;ynwfudk tm½kH,lí &&dSaom pwkw¬psmeform"dudk tajccHí t½lypsmefrsm;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfyHk tydkif;udk qufvufí a&;om;wifjytyfygonf/

222

t½lyg0p&psmefydkif;

## tmumomeÍöm,wepsmef

t½yl g0p&psmeof n f----

1/ tmumomeÍöm,wepsmefç

2/ 0dnmPÍöm,wepsmefç

3/ tmudÍönm,wepsmefç

4/ ae0onmemonm,wepsme f ---

[lí þodkYvQif av;rsKd;jym;\/ xdkwGif tmumomeÍöm,wepsmefudk &&Sdatmif yGm;rsm;tm;xkwf vdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf a&S;OD;pGm ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ tjypfudk jrifatmif ½Iqifjciftyf\/ rdbwdkY\ okufaoG;aMumifh xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm&aom þcE¨mudk,fudk u&Zum,[k ac:qdk\/

þu&Zum, xi&f mS ;&Sdjci;faMumi hfwwk "f m;paom vuef uuf kdpuJG ikd vf su fowyf wk Mfu\? ½udk Ef uS Mfu\? n§Of;yef;EdSyfpufMu\? cdkuf&efjzpfMu\? jiif;cHkMu\? rsufpda&m\*g em;a&m\*gponfjzifh a&m\*gtrsKd;rsKd;udk cHpm;&\/ þu&Zum, trnf&aom ½kyfw&m;om r&Sdygu xdkuJhodkYaom 'ku©rsKd;pHkrS vGwfayvdrfhrnf [k ynmjzifh qifjcifí ½kyfw&m;udkomvQif NiD;aiGUjcif;iSm pufqkyfjcif;iSm csKyfapjcif;iSm tmumomeÍöm,wepsmefudk &&Sdatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwf&\/ tmumomeÍöm,wepsmef[lonf tmumo aumif;uifynwfvQif wnf&mtm½kH&Sdaom psmefwnf;/ u&Zum,trnf&aom ½kyfw&m;ü tjypfudk jrifatmif½Ií xdk½kyfw&m;udk ausmfvTm;vGefajrmufzdkY&ef tmumouodkPf;rSwpfyg; <uif;usefaom yx0DuodkPf;paom uodkPf; (9)yg;wdkYwGif wpfyg;yg;aom uodkPf;ü pwkw¬psmefudk jzpfaptyf\/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ rlvedrdwf,l&m jzpfaom yx0DuodkPf;0ef;\ wnf&m ajrBuD;um; OwkZ MoZ|ru½kyfwdkY\ taygif;tpk jzpfojzifh ½kyftppfyifwnf;/ odkYaomf yx0DuodkPf;vQif tm½kH&Sdaom pwkw¬psmefodkY wdkifatmif psmefw&m;wdkY\ tm½kHrSm yx0DuodkPf; y#dbm\*edrdwfwnf;/ ,if; y#dbm\* edrdwfum; rlvedrdwf,l&m ajrBuD;[k ac:a0:tyfaom OwkZMoZ|ru½kyf[laom y&rw¬"r®rS tvGwf jzpfaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ bm0emonmaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom ynwfomwnf;/ ½kyftppfum; r[wk af y/ ½yl g0p& pwwk p¬ smewf ikd af tmiaf om psmewf &m;woYkd n f,i;fynwyf #bd m\*erd wd uf okd m tm½Hk jyKMu\/ rvl uoPkd ;f0e;f\ wn&f m OwZk MoZ|ru½yk [f al om ½yk tf ppuf kd tm½ kH rjyKMuay/ xakd Mumihf ½lyg0p&psmefwdkYonfvnf; u&Z½lyac:onfh ½kyftppfudk ausmfvTm;vGefajrmufNyD;om jzpfonf/ xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; ½lyg0p&pwkw¬psmef\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh u&Z½kyfudk ausmfvTm;vGefajrmuf

jci;fon f tu,íf um; jzpyf gay\? (u&Z½yk uf kd tm½rHk jyKjci;f y#bd m\*erd wd uf okd m tm½jHkyKjci;faMumihf ausmvf mT ;veG af jrmujfci;f jzp\f /) xokd yYkd i fjzpyf gaomvf n;f uoPkd ;f½yk of nvf n;f psme\f tm½tHk jzpjfzihf tm½kH,lí &Edkifjcif;aMumifh xdku&Z½kyfESifh wlonfomvQif jzpf\/ xdkYaMumifh xdkuodkPf;½kyfudkvnf; ausmfvTm;vGefajrmufzdkY&ef tvdk&Sdtyfay\/ Oyrm -- a>raMumufwwfaom a,mufsm;onf awmwGif;ü a>ru aemufrSvdkufojzifh tyef;wBuD; vsifvsifjrefjref ajy;avaomf ajy;&mt&yfü a>rESifhwlatmif aq;a&mif trsKd;rsKd;jzifh jc,foxm;tyfaom qef;Mu,faom xef;&Gufudkvnf;aumif;ç EG,fudkvnf;aumif;ç BudK;udkvnf;aumif;ç ajrBuD;ü uGJtufaeaom tufaMumif;udkvnf;aumif; ta0;u vSrf;jrif vdkufvQif aMumuf&GHUxdwfvefYoGm;\? xdk0w¬Kudk rMunfhvdk jzpfoGm;\/ aemufOyrm wpfrsKd;um; ---rdrd\ tusKd;pD;yGm;rJhudk jyKvkyfwwfaom &efola,mufsm; wpfOD;ESifhtwl wpf&Gmwnf;ü aexdkif&aom a,musfm;on f x&kd eof al ,musfm;u ywk cf wjfci;fç aEmS izf UGJjci;fç trd uf kd r;Dwukd jfci;f ponwf jYkdzi hf EydS pf uf tyfonfjzpfí tjcm;wpf&GmodkY ajymif;a&TUaexdkifvdkuf\/ xdk&Gmüvnf; xdk&efola,mufsm;ESihf tqif; oP²mef toH tjyKtrl ya,m\*wlaom a,mufsm;udk awGUjrifjyefaomf aMumuf&GHUxdwfvefYonfom jzpfjyef\/ xdkolUudkvnf; rMunfhvdk jzpfaewwf\/ þOyrmrsm;twl a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf u&Z½kyfudkomru xdku&Z½kyfudk tajccHí jzpfay: vmaom uodkPf;½kyfudkvnf; þuodkPf;½kyfonf xdku&Z½kyfESifh wlonfomvQifwnf;[k pGJjrJpGm rSwfom;í xdkuodkPf;½kyfudkvnf; aMumufjcif;vefYjcif; rjrifvdkjcif; oabmw&m;rsm; xif&Sm; jzpfay: vmí ,if;uodkPf;½kyfudkvnf; ausmfvTm;vGefajrmufjcif;iSm tvdk&SdrIudk rSwfom;yg/

«tmumomeÍöm,wepsmefudk tvdk&Sdaom toifolawmfaumif;onf a&S;OD;pGm yx0DuodkPf;vQif tm½kH&Sdaom yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmef wwd,psmef pwkw¬psmefwdkYudk tpOftwdkif; 0ifpm;xm;yg/ xdkaemif atmufygtwdkif; qufvufusifhyg/» þqdktyfcJhNyD;onfhenf;twdkif; xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf pwkw¬psmef\ tm½kHjzpfaom xdkyx0D uodkPf;½kyfrS NiD;aiGUí ausmfvTm;vGefajrmufvdkonfjzpfí 0oDabmfig;wefudk Edkifeif;atmif avhusuf tyfNyD;onf jzpfí t0g;0pGm avhvmtyfNyD;aom yx0DuodkPf;vQif tm½kH&Sdaom pwkw¬psmefrS xí xdkpwkw¬psmefü þodkY tjypfudk jrifatmif½Iyg/

1/ þ½lyg0p&pwkw¬psmefonf igNiD;aiGUtyfaom uodkPf;½kyfudk tm½kHjyKbd\/

2/ aomreóa0'em[laom eD;uyfaom &efol&Sd\/

3/ Nidrfoufaom 0darmu©jzpfaom t½lypsmefatmuf ½kefY&if;\/ --þodkY tjypfudk jrifatmif½I\/ þ½lyg0p&pwkw¬psmefonf Oayu©m {u\*¾wm[laom psmeft\*Fg ESpfyg;om &SdouJhodkY tvm;wlyif t½lyg0p&psmefwdkYonfvnf; Oayu©m {u\*¾wm[laom psmeft\*Fg ESpfyg;wdkYom &SdMuaomaMumifh þ½lyg0p&pwkw¬psmefü psmeft\*Fg\ ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;rI oabmw&m;um; r&Sday/ xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf xdk½lyg0p&pwkw¬psmefü þqdktyfNyD;aomenf;jzifh tjypfudk jriaf tmi½f íI ----

4/ xdkpwkw¬psmefü wG,fwmiJhuGuf woufouf&Sdjcif;udk ukefapíç

5/ tmumomeÍöm,wepsmefudk Nidrfoufaomtm;jzifh tqHk;r&Sdaomtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;íç

6/ pMu0Vm q;kHonwf ikd af tmivf n;faumi;fç tv&kd odS rQt&yof Ykdwikd af tmivf n;faumi;f rrd yd mG ;xm; NyD;aom yx0DuodkPf;½kyfudk jzefYMuufíç

7/ xdkuodkPf;½kyfjzifh awGUxd&mt&yfudk tmumo tmumo [íl vn;faumi;fç teEÅtmumo teEÅtmumo [lívnf;aumif; ESvHk;oGif;í ----

tmumomeÍöm,wepsmef

½yl g0p&pwwk p¬ sme\f tm½jHkzpaf om yx0uD oPkd ;f½yk uf kd cmG \/ xi&f mS ;apt hH-- xykd x0uD oPkd ;f ½kyfudk cGmaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf zsmwpfcsyfudk acgufvdyfouJhodkY yx0DuodkPf;udk acgufvdyfonfvnf; r[kwf/ rkefYtdk;uif;rS rkefYudk cGmouJhodkY yx0DuokdPf;0ef;udk cGmxkwfonfvnf; r[kwf/ t[kwfaomfum; yx0DuokdPf;ukd oufouf rqifjcifjcif;wnf;? ESvHk;roGif;jcif;wnf;? roHk;oyfjcif; wnf;/ yx0DuodkPf;udk rqifjcifbJ ESvHk;roGif;bJ roHk;oyfbJ pifppfrSmrl xdkyx0DuodkPf;½kyfjzifh awGUxd&m tmumoudkyif tmumo tmumo [lí wpfzufowf ESvHk;oGif;aom a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfonf uodkPf;udk cGmonf rnf\/ ,if;odkY cGmtyfaom yx0DuodkPf;onfvnf; rxr<u repf rqkwf/ þa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ yx0DuodkPf;udk oufouf ESvHk;roGif;jcif;udkvnf;aumif;ç tmumo tmumo[ k wpzf uof w f EvS ;kHoiG ;fjci;fuvdk n;faumi;f tpjJGyKí yx0uD oPkd ;fu kd cmG on f rnaf y\/ uodkPf;udk cGm&m cGmaMumif; tmumoaumif;uifynwfrQonfomvQif xifvm\/

1/ uodPk\*¢g#drmumo = uodkPf;udk cGmí &&Sdtyfaom tmumoç

2/ uodPzka|mumo = uodkPf;jzifh awGUxdrd&m tmumoç

3/ uodP0d0dwåmumo = uodkPf;rS uif;qdwfoGm;aom tmumo --þoHk;yk'fvHk;onf y&d,m,fESifESif jzpfaomaMumifh teuftm;jzifh wlonfomwnf;/

(0dok'¨d-1-320-321/) þtxufyg ñTefMum;csuftwdkif; toifolawmfaumif;onf ESvHk;oGif;Munfhyg/ atmifjrifrIudk &&EdS ikd yf gon/f tu,íf atmijfrirf rI &&udS þovYkd n;f EvS ;kHoiG ;fMunyhf g/ yx0uD oPkd ;f0e;fu kdpMu0Vm wpfckvHk; jynfhatmif jzefYMuufyg/ tvdk&SdcJhvQif teEÅpMu0VmodkY wdkifatmifvnf; yx0DuodkPf;0ef;udk jzeMYfuuyf g/ jzeMYfuuNfy;Daemu f xykd x0uD oPkd ;fvQi f tm½&Hk adS om pwwk p¬ smeuf kd0ipf m;yg/ xpkd wwk p¬ smef rSxí txufwGif a&;om;wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; trSwf (1)rS (6)odkYwdkifatmif qifjcifyg/ xdkaemif xdk yx0DuodkPf;\ wpfae&mwGif pdwfpdkufí yx0Dudk ESvHk;roGif;bJ tmumoudk wpfzufowf ESvHk; oiG ;fyg/ rMumr D tcsed uf mvtwiG ;frmS yi f tmumotMum;tayguuf kdjrivf mwwyf gon/f xtkd cgwiG f tmumo rjzpfao;aom yx0DuodkPf;udk vHk;0ESvHk;roGif;awmhbJ xifvmaom tmumoudkomvQif wpfzufowf ESvHk;oGif;vsuf tmumo tmumo [k ½Iaeyg/ tmumoonf xif&Sm;oxuf xif&Sm; vmí Nidrfoufvmaomtcg ,if;tmumoudkyif jzefYMuufí tmumo tmumo [k ½Iyg/ tmumo us,jfyevYf monEf iS thf rQ yx0uD oPkd ;f0e;frmS wjzn;fjzn;f aemuof Ykdqwk of mG ;um tmumou ae&m ,vl mayvrd rhf n/f tmumou kd t&y f (10)rsuEf mS o Ykd wjzn;fjzn;f jzeyYf g/ aemuqf ;kHwiG f yx0uD oPkd ;f aysmufí tmumocsnf;oufouf usef&dSayvdrfhrnf/ ,if;odkY usef&Sdaeaom tmumoum; yx0D uodkPf;udk cGmí &&Sdvmaom tmumoedrdwfyifwnf;/ xdktcgwGif atmufyg 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm\ ñTefMum;csuftwdkif; qufvufavhusifhyg/

xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf xdkyx0DuodkPf;udk cGmí &&Sdvmaom tmumoedrdwfudk tmumo tmumo [lí tzefzef txyfxyf qifjcif\? 0dwufjzifh tmumo tmumo[k a&S;½Iacgufonfudk xuf0ef;usif vSnfhvnfacgufonfudk jyK\/ þodkY tzefzef txyfxyf qifjcifaom 0dwufjzifh tmumo tmumo[k a&S;½Iacgufonfudk xuf0ef;usif acgufonfudk jyKaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü eD0&PwdkYonf uGmukef\? tmumoedrdwfvQif tm½kH&Sdaom owdonf tvGefxifonfjzpfí aumif;pGm wnf\? Oypm&psmeform"djzifh pdwfonf tmumoedrdwfü aumif;pGm wnfMunfae\/ xdk a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f xtkd mumoerd wd uf kd tzezf e f txyxf y f r0SD \J ymG ;rsm;\ Burd zf erf sm;pmG tavh tvmjyK\/ þo Ykdtzezf e f txyxf y f qijfciaf om EvS ;kHoiG ;faom xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vtf m; tmumo erd wd tf m½üHk tmumomeÍöm,wepdwfonf tyÜempsmef\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vm\/ yx0DuokdPf; paom uodkPf;ynwftm½kHwdkYü ½lyg0p&psmefpdwfonf tyÜempsmef\tpGrf;jzifh jzpfouJhodkYwnf;/ rSefayonf ---- þ tmumomeÍöm,wepsmefpdwfüvnf; psmef\ a&S;tzdkYü oHk;Budrfaom Oypm&aZm orYkd [wk fav;Burd af om Oypm&aZmwuYkd m; umrm0p&aZmwwYkd n;f/ ,i;fumrm0p& Oypm&aZmwoYkd nf Oayum© a0'emEiS hf ,OS uf ek of nof mvQi f jzpuf ek \f / av;Burd af jrmuaf Zmon f orYkd [wk f ig;Burd af jrmuf aZmonf tmumomeÍöm,we trnf&aom t½lyg0p&aZm jzpf\/ t<uif;um; yx0DuodkPf;ü zGifhqdkcJhonfhtwkdif;omwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-1-321/) txl;um; ---- þodkYvQif t½lyg0p&psmefpdwfonf jzpfay:vmvwfaomf xdka,m\*g0p& &[ef;-

onf tdk;0wGif zHk;vTrf;xm;tyfaom t0wfudk zGifhvSpfvdkufonfhtcg t0wfuG,faysmufí rsufESm0 [if;vif;ayguf tmumoonf ay:aygufvmouJhodkY --- þOyrmtwlyifvQif a&S;ü uodkPf;0ef;udk ½yl g0p&psmepf uK©jzi hf Mun½hf vI su f aeNy;Daemu f ,i;fyx0uD oPkd ;f0e;fu kd EvS ;kHroiG ;fawmbh J tmumo tmumo [lí þy&durfjzpfaom Oypm&psmef reodum&jzifh taqmwvsif xdkyx0DuodkPf;edrdwf tm½kHudk cGmtyfNyD;vwfaomf xifvmaom tmumoedrdwftm½kHudkomvQif t½lyg0p& psmepu©Kjzifh ½Ivsuf ae\/ þrQtwdkif;t&Snf&Sdaom pum;tpOfjzifh þa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfudk þodkY qdktyfay\/ oAaÁ om ½yl onme Horwud rú m y#Cd onme Htw\*¬ rF m emewoå nme Htreoud m&m ]teaEmÅ

tmumaom}wd tmumomeÍöm,weH OyorÜZÆ 0d[&wd/ (tbd-2-254/ 'D-2-60/) ukefatmifpHkaom ½lyonm trnf&aom yx0DuodkPf;½kyfponfwdkYudk tm½kHjyKaom ½lyg0p& psmewf uYkd vkd n;faumi;f x½kd yl g0p&psmewf \Ykd tm½jHkzpaf om yx0uD oPkd ;fpaom tm½wHk uYkd vkd n;faumi;f ausmfvTm;vGefajrmufí oGm;jcif;aMumifhç ½lyonm o'´onm \*E¨onm &oonm azm|AÁonm [laom 0wK¬tm½ Hkxcd ukd jfci;faMumi hfjzpaf y:vmuek af om y#Cd onmw\Ykd csKyNfird ;fomG ;jci;faMumiçhf a'yG Íö 0dnmPf (10)ESifh,SOfaom onm (10)rsKd;rS wpfyg;aom umrm0p& ukodkvf tukodkvf 0dyguf Bud,m [laom (44)rsKd;aompdwfESifh ,SOfaom (44)rsKd;aom onm[laom txl;xl;aom emewåonmwdkYudk EvS ;kHroiG ;fjci;faMumi hf teEtÅ mumo[ k EvS ;kHoiG ;fwwaf om tmumomeÍmö ,wepsmeuf kd jynphf akH pí aexdkif\[lí qdktyfay\/ (0dok'¨d-1-322/)

«rwS cf su f ---- þtxufyg ygVdawmfjzifh cyfodrf;ukefaom (54)rsKd;ukefaom umrm0p& pdwf apwodufwdkYudk y,fjcif;udkvnf;aumif; ESvHk;roGif;jcif;udkvnf;aumif; a[mawmfrltyf\[k od&Sd ygav/»

0dnmPÍöm,wepsmef

## 0dnmPÍöm,wepsmef

0nd mPÍmö ,wepsme[f ol n f tmumomeÍmö ,we0nd mPvf Qi fwn&f mtm½&Hk adS om psmewf n;f/ tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPfudk t½IcHtm½kHxm;í ½IyGm; oHk;oyfojzifh &&Sdvmaom psmefwnf;/ xdk 0dnmPÍöm,wepsmefudk &&Sdatmif yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfvdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tmumomeÍöm,we psmeformywfudk 0oDabmfig;wef Edkifeif;atmif avhusifhtyf\/ tmumomeÍöm,we psmeformywfü 0oDabmfig;wefudk Edkifeif;atmif avhusifhNyD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ----

1/ þ ig&&Sdxm;aom tmumomeÍöm,wepsmeformywfonf ½lyg0p&psmef[laom eD;uyfaom

&efol &Sd\/

2/ 0dnmPÍöm,wepsmeformywfuJhodkY Nidrfoufonfvnf; r[kwfcJh/ þodkYvQif tmumomeÍöm,wepsmeformywfü tjypfudk jrifatmif ½Iíç

3/ xdktmumomeÍöm,wepsmefü cHkrifwyfrufjcif; wPSmudk ukefapíç

4/ 0dnmPÍöm,wepsmefudk Nidrfouf\[lí ESvHk;oGif;NyD;vQif ----xdkyx0DuodkPf;udk cGmí &tyfaom tmumoedrdwfudk ysHUESHUí jzpfay:vmaom xdktmumomeÍmö ,we0nd mPuf kd 0nd mP H 0nd mP H[lí tzefzef txyfxyf qifjciftyf\ ESvHk;oGif;tyf\ ÓPfjzifh ouf0ifí qifjciftyf\/ 0dwufjzifh 0dnmPH 0dnmPH [k a&S;½Iacgufonfudk xuf0ef;usif vnS vhf níf acguof nuf kd jyKty\f / teE HÅ teE HÅ [íl ouof uEf vS ;kHroiG ;faumi;f? 0nd mP H 0nd mPH

[kvnf;aumif;ç teEÅH 0dnmPH teEÅH 0dnmPH [kvnf;aumif; ESvHk;oGif;aumif;\/ þodkYaomenf;tm;jzifh xdktmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPf[laom 0dnmPedrdwfü tzefwvJvJ

bm0empdwfudk jzpfapaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; eD0&Pw&m;wdkYonf uGmusoGm;Muukef\/ tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPfvQif wnf&mtm½kH&Sdaom owdonf aumif;pGmwnfvm\? Oypm&psmef orm"jdzi hf bm0empwd of n f aumi;fpmG wnMfunvf m\/ xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f xtkd mumomeÍmö ,we0dnmPf[k qdktyfaom xdk0dnmPedrdwfudk tzefzef txyfxyf rSD0J\ yGm;rsm;\ Budrfzefrsm;pGm tavhtvmjyK\/ þodkYaomenf;jzifh tBudrfrsm;pGm jyKaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü ---uoPkd ;fuckd mG í &tyaf om tmumoerd wd üf tmumomeÍmö ,wepsmepf wd of n ftyeÜ mpsme\f tprG ;fjzi hf jzpof uohJ Ykd-- yx0DuodkPf;udk cGmí &&Sdvmaom tmumoedrdwfudk ysHUESHUí tm½kHjyKí jzpfay: vmaom tmumomeÍmö ,we0nd mPtf m½üHk 0nd mPÍmö ,wepsmepf wd of n f tyeÜ mpsme\f tprG ;fjzihf jzpfay:vm\/ (0dok'¨d-1-325/) þü t½IcHtm½kHrSm tmumomeÍöm,wepsmef0dnmPfjzpf\/ xdktmumomeÍöm,wepsmef 0dnmPfudk 0dnmPH 0dnmPH [k ½IcJhaomf xdktmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPftm½kHü Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaeaom bm0empdwfwdkYwGif Oypm&psmefaZmwdkY\ aemufü tyÜempsmef\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmaom psmefpdwfonf 0dnmPÍöm,wepsmefpdwfwnf;/ tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPfvQif wnf&mtm½kH &adS om psmepf wd f[vl okd n/f t½cI tH m½jHkzpaf om psmepf wd rf mS tmumomeÍmö ,wepsmepf wd çf ½wI waf om psmefpdwfrSm 0dnmPÍöm,wepsmefpdwfwnf;/ ESpfrsKd;vHk;onf psmefpdwfcsnf;omwnf;/ þrQtwdkif;t&Snf&Sdaom bm0emtpOfjzifh þyk\*¾dKvfudk þodkY ac:qdktyfay\/ oAaÁ om tmumomeÍmö ,we Horwud rú ®teE HÅ0nd mPE dÅ0nd mPÍmö ,we HOyorZÜ Æ0[d &w/d

(tbd-2-254/ 'D-2-60/)

t<uif;r&Sd tvHk;pHkaom tmumomeÍöm,wepsmefESifh tmumoedrdwftm½Hkudk ausmfvTm;vGef-

ajrmufí ]]teEÅH 0dnmPH teEÅH 0dnmPH}}[k þodkY ESvHk;oGif;onfjzpfí 0dnmPÍöm,wepsmefudk jynfhpHkapí aeol[lí qdktyf\/ (tbd-2-254/ 'D-2-60/ 0dok'¨d-1-325/) þü tmumomeÍmö ,wepsmeuf vkd n;faumi;fç ,i;ftmumomeÍmö ,wepsme\f wn&f mtm½Hk

jzpfonfh tmumoedrdwfudkvnf;aumif; - þESpfrsKd;vHk;udkyif tmumomeÍöm,we[k qdkvdk\/ xdk

ESpfrsKd;vHk;udkyif rjzpfjcif;udk jyKojzifhvnf;aumif; ESvHk;roGif;ojzifhvnf;aumif; tcsif;cyfodrf; ausmfvTm;vGefajrmufoGm;rSomvQif þ0dnmPÍöm,we psmefudk jynfhpHkapí aeEdkifaomaMumifh þpsmefESifh tm½kH ESpfyg;pHkudkvnf; wpfaygif;wnf; jyKí tmumomeÍöm,weH orwduúr® = tmumomeÍöm,we psmefESifh tmumomeÍöm,wepsmef\ tm½kHudk ausmfvTm;vGefajrmufí[k bk&m;&Sif a[mawmfrlonf/

(0dok'¨d-1-325-326/) teEÅH 0dnmPH ----- tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPfonf tqHk;tydkif;tjcm; r&Sdonfh teEÅ jzpf-

aom aumif;uifynwf = tmumoedrdwfudk tm½kHjyK\/ xdktaMumif;tm½kH\ teEÅ[laom trnfudk tusKd;jzpfaom tm½kH,lwwfonfh tm&r®Pdu 0dnmPftay:ü wifpm;í um&Plypm&tm;jzifh tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPfudkyif teEÅH 0dnmPH [k qdkonf/ 0dnmPÍöm,wepsmefudk tvdk&dSaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf xdktmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPfudkyif ]]teEÅH 0dnmPH}}[k ESvHk;oGif;&\[k qdkvdk\/ þenf;tvdk ----- teEÅH 0dnmPH = teEÅrnfaom Oyg'f-biftm;jzifh tydkif;tjcm; r&Sdaom aumif;uifynwfudk = tmumoedrdwfudk tm½kHjyKaom 0dnmPf = tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPf[k qdkvdkonf/ wpfenf; ----- 0dnmPÍöm,wepsmefudk &&Sdatmif tm;xkwfaom bm0empdwfonf tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPfudk tm½kHjyKonfhtcg Oyg'fudk ydkif;jcm;íjzpfapç XDudk ydkif;jcm;íjzpfapç bifudk ydkif;jcm; íjzpfap tm½kHjyKonfum; r[kwf? tydkif;tjcm;rxm;bJ tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPf wpfckvHk;udkyif tm½jHkyKon/f þo Ykdtm½,Hk wl waf om tm&rP® ud bm0empwd uf tx;lojzih f0nd mPÍmö ,webm0em pdwfu teEÅ jzpfatmif = tydkif;tjcm; r&Sdatmif tm½kHjyKtyfaomaMumifh tpGef;tp bifrQrusef tcsif;cyfodrf; tvHk;pHkaom tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPfudk ESvHk;oGif;onf\ tpGrf;jzifh ,if;tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPfudk teEÅH 0dnmPH[k qdkonf/ þenf;tvdk ----- teEÅH 0dnmPH = tydkif; tjcm; r&SdbJ tm½kHjyKtyfaom tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPf[k qdkvdkonf/

(0dok'¨d-1-326 - Munfh/)

tmudÍönm,wepsmef

## tmudÍönm,wepsmef

tmuÍd nö m,wepsme[f ol n ftmumomeÍmö ,wepsme\f r&Sdjci;f = ewad¬ bmynwvf Qi fwn&f m

tm½kH&Sdaom psmef[k qdkvdkonf/ tmudÍönm,wepsmefudk &&Sdatmif yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfvdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf 0dnmPÍöm,wepsmeformywfü 0oDabmfig;wef Edkifeif;atmif avhusifhtyf\/ 0oDabmfig;wefudk Edkifeif;atmifavhusifhNyD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf þodkY qifjciftyf\/

1/ þ ig&&Sdxm;aom 0dnmPÍöm,wepsmeformywfonf tmumomeÍöm,wepsmef[laom eD;uyfaom &efol &Sd\/ (tcsdefra&G; tmumomeÍöm,wepsmefodkY jyefí avQmusEdkif\ [lvdk/)

2/ tmudÍömnm,wepsmefuJhodkY Nidrfoufonfvnf; r[kwfcJh/ þodkYvQif 0dnmPÍöm,wepsmefü tjypfudk jrifatmif½Iíç

3/ xdk0dnmPÍöm,wepsmefü wG,fwmiJhuGuf woufouf&Sdjcif;udk ukefapíç

4/ tmudÍönm,wepsmefudk Nidrfoufaomtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;íç

5/ tMuif tmumomeÍöm,wepsmef0dnmPfudk tm½kHjyKí 0dnmPÍöm,wepsmefonf jzpfay: vm&\? x0kd nd mPÍmö ,wepsme\f yivf Qi f tm½jHkzpíf jzpaf om tmumomeÍmö ,we0nd mP\f r&Sdjci;f[al om ewad¬ bmynwuf kdqwd of n\f tjzpuf kdui;faomtjci;ft&mu kdEvS ;kHoiG ;fty\f / tb,fodkY ESvHk;oGif;tyfoenf;/ xdktmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPfudk tcsif;cyfodrf; ESvHk;roGif;

rlí xdktmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPf\ r&Sdjcif;oabm ew¬dabmynwfudkom tm½kHjyKí -----

1/ ew¬d ew¬d = r&Sd r&Sd [lívnf;aumif;

= ew¬d udÍöd - ew¬d udÍöd = bmrQr&dS bmrQr&Sd [lívnf;aumif;ç

2/ oknH oknH = qdwf\ qdwf\ [lívnf;aumif;ç

3/ 0d0dwåH 0d0dwåH = uif;\ uif;\ [lívnf;aumif; --tzefzef txyfxyf qifjciftyf\? ESvHk;oGif;tyf\? ÓPfjzifh ouf0ifí ½Ityf\? 0dwufjzifh ew¬d udÍöd - ew¬d udÍöd [k a&S;½Iacgufonfudk xuf0ef;usif vSnfhvnfí acgufonfudk jyKtyf\/

(0dok'¨d-1-326-327/) þ qdktyfcJhNyD;onfhenf;twdkif; xdktmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPf\ r&Sdjcif; ew¬dabmynwf[k qtkd yaf om psmejfzpaf Mumi;ferd wd üf bm0empwd uf kd jzpaf paom xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ e0f , f e0D &Pw&m;wdkYonf uGmusoGm;Muukef\? tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPf\ r&Sdjcif; ew¬dabmynwfvQif wn&f mtm½&Hk adS om owod n faumi;fpmG wnvf m\/ Oypm&psmeof rm"jdzi hfbm0empwd of n faumi;fpmG wnfMunfvm\/ xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf xdktmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPf\ r&Sdjcif; ew¬dabm ynwf[k qdktyfaom psmefjzpfaMumif;edrdwfudk tzefwvJvJ rSD0J\ yGm;rsm;\ Budrfzefrsm;pGm tavhtvmjyK\/ þodkYaomenf;jzifh jyKusifhaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü yx0DuodkPf;udk cGmí &tyfaom tmumoedrdwfudk ysHUESHUí jzpfay:vmaom xdkr[\*¾Kwf tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPf\ omvQif qdwfonf\tjzpf uif;onf\tjzpf r&Sdonf\tjzpf[laom ew¬dabmynwfü tmudÍönm,wepsmefpdwfonf tyÜempsmef\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vm\/ tmumoedrdwfü ysHUESHUíjzpfaom tmumomeÍöm,we 0dnmPedrdwfudk tm½kHjyKí 0dnmPÍöm,wepsmef0dnmPfonf jzpfay:vm ouJhodkYyifwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-1-327/) þqdkvwåHUonfum; txl;wnf;/ xdk tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPf\ r&Sdjcif;[laom ew¬dabm

ynwftm½kHü tmudÍönm,we tyÜempsmefpdwfonf jzpfay:vmonf&Sdaomf xdka,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmfonf tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPf\ r&Sdjcif;[laom ew¬dabmynwfudkomvQif ½Ivsuf ae\/ Oyrm ----- a,mufsm;wpfa,mufonf pnf;a0;nDrl&m wefaqmif;0ef; ponfwdkYü wpfpHkwpfckaom jyKzG,fudpöaMumifh pnf;a0;aeaom &[ef;oHCmawmfudk zl;ajrmfNyD;aemuf wpfckaom t&yfodkY xGufcGm oGm;\? wpfzef &[ef;oHCmawmfrsm; pnf;a0;nDrl&m wefaqmif;0ef;odkY jyefvmjyef\/ pnf;a0;jcif; upd \ö Ny;Dq;kHaomtcgü &[e;fawmwf oYkd n f rrd wd pYkd n;fa0;nrD &l mt&yrf S xuek íf zcJ mG omG ;Muuek of nf &Sdaomf xdka,mufsm;onf xdkpnf;a0;nDrl&mt&yfodkY qdkufa&mufvmí wHcg;0ü &yfvsuf wpfzef xdk pnf;a0;nDrl&mt&yfudk Munfhvdkufonf&Sdaomf &[ef;wdkYrS qdwfonfudkomvQif jrifouJhodkY &[ef;wdkYrS uif;onfudkomvQif jrifouJhodkYç xdka,mufsm;\ oEÅmefü --- þrQavmufaom &[ef;awmfwdkYonf aorlvnf; aoavukefoavmç t&yfwpfyg;odkYrlvnf; oGm;avukefoavm[k þodkYaom MuHa,mif MurH mS ; tjcm;pwd of n frjzpof uohJ çYkd wu,pf ipf paf omuf m; þpn;fa0;&mt&yof n f&[e;fwrYkd Sqwd \f ? &[e;fwrYkd S ui;f\[ k r&odS n\f tjzpuf okd mvQi f ½oI uohJ YkdþOyrmtwyl ivf Qi f a&;Sü yx0uD oPkd ;fukd cGmí &&Sdvmaom tmumoedrdwfü jzpfaptyfNyD;aom tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPfudk 0dnmPÍöm,wepsmepf uK©jzi hf 0nd mP H 0nd mP[H k ½vI su f aeNy;Dí aemuuf mva&murf S xtkd mumomeÍmö ,we 0dnmPf\ r&Sdjcif;oabm ew¬dabmynwfudk tm½kH,lí - ew¬d ew¬d oknH oknH 0d0dwåH 0d0dwåH [laom y&durfjzpfaom ESvHk;oGif;jcif; reodum&jzifh xdktmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPfonf uG,faysmufonf &adS om f xtkd mumomeÍmö ,we0nd mP\f ui;fjci;f aysmujfci;f[ k qtkd yaf om r&jdSci;f ewad¬ bmynwf udkomvQif bm0empdwfjzifh tzefzef ½Ivsufae\/ (0dok'¨d-1-327/)

]]ew¬d ew¬d oknH oknH 0d0dwåH 0d0dwåH [laom y&durfjzpfaom ESvHk;oGif;jcif; reodum&jzifh xtkd mumomeÍmö ,we0nd mPof n f u,G af ysmuof n f &adS om}f}[al om þpum;&yjfzi hfxtkd mumomeÍöm,we0dnmPfudk tm½kHjyKjcif;\ r&Sdjcif;aMumifh xdktmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPf\ uG,faysmuf jci;fon fjzpaf y:vm\?ysupf ;DomG ;on\f tjzpaf Mumi hfu,G af ysmuof mG ;onuf m; r[wk af y/ þoaYkd om t"yd gÜ,uf kd ñeT jfyvsu&f \dS / xOkd yrmpum;&yüf þqvkd wUHåonuf m; Oyrm Oyar,s E;DSaEmS jci;fwn;f/ xdka,mufsm;onf xdkwefaqmif;0ef; tp&Sdaom t&yfü pnf;a0;aeaom &[ef;oHCmudk zl;jrifNyD;í omG ;av\? xakd emirf S &[e;ftm;v;kHwoYkd n f wppf wkH pcf ok mvQijfzpaf om jyKz,G uf pd jözi hf zoJ mG ;uek of nf &Sdaomf xdka,mufsm;onf wpfzefjyefvmí Munfhavu xdkpnf;a0;&mt&yfudk &[ef;awmfwdkYrS qdwfoOk ;fonuf okd mvQi fjri\f ? &[e;fawmwf \Ykd xpkd n;fa0;nrD &l m t&yrf vS n;f zcJ mG jci;f\ taMumi;f&i;fukd r½IouJhodkY þtwl þa,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf a&S;ü 0dnmPÍöm,wepsmefrsufpdjzifh tmumomeÍöm,wepsmef0dnmPfudk ½Ií aemufumvü ,if; tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPfudkyif ew¬d = r&Sd[lí y&durf[laom bm0emreodum&jzifh ½Iavaomf xdktmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPfonf uif;oGm;\? uif;onf&Sdaomf tmudÍönm,wepsmefrsufpdjzifh xdktmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPf\ r&Sdjcif;[laom ewd ad¬ bmynwuf okd mvQi f½vI suaf e\/ xtkd mumomeÍmö ,we0nd mP\f ui;fjci;f csKyjfci;f r&jdSci;f\

tmudÍönm,wepsmef

taMumif;udk rpl;prf; rqifjcif/ tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl ---- tmudÍönm,we psmef\ xdkodkYoabm

&Sdaom ESvHk;oGif;jcif;\ r&Sdjcif;aMumifhwnf;/ (r[m#D-2-402/) tcutf c&J cdS ahJ om f ----- þtxufyg ñTefMum;csufrsm;twdkif; vdkufemjyKusifhaomfvnf; tm-

umomeÍöm,we0dnmPf\ r&Sdjcif; ew¬dabmynwfudk tm½kHjyKí rvG,fulao; jzpfaeygu qifjcif z&Ykd e f tcsuwf p&f yuf kdwijfyyg&ap? pwd wf rYkd nof n fpwd uå P© wpcf \k twiG ;fü EpS cf NkyKdiwf ljzp½f ;dk"rw® m r&MdSuay/ pwd uå P© wpcf k jzpNfy;D csKyNfy;DroS mvQi f aemupf wd uå P© wpcf k jzp½f ;dk "rw® m&\dS / tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPfonf Oyg'f-XD-bif taetm;jzifh xif&Sm;jzpfaeaom tcsdefü 0dnmPÍöm,we 0dnmPfonf Oyg'f-XD-bif taetm;jzifh xif&Sm;rjzpfao;ay/ 0dnmPÍöm,we0dnmPfonf Oyg'fXD-bif taetm;jzifh xif&Sm;jzpfaeaom tcsdefüvnf; tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPfonf Oyg'f-XDbi ftaetm;jzi hf xi&f mS ;r&adS wmah y/ 0nd mPÍmö ,wepsme0f nd mPrf sm;on f tqurf jyw f quwf ukd f jzpfaecsdef0,f ,if;tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPf\ r&SdrI oabmudk tm½kH,lí ew¬d udÍöd = bmrQr&Sd[k ESvHk;oGif;yg/ atmifjrifrIudk &&SdEdkifygonf/ þü ,if;0dnmPfwdkY\ Oyg'f-XD-bifwdkYudk ESvHk;oGif; cdkif;aeonfum; r[kwfyg/ ew¬dabmynwfudk oabmaygufEdkif&eftwGuf ½IjrifEdkif&eftwGuf wifjyjcif;om jzpfonf/ oAÁaom 0dnmPÍöm,weH orwduúr® ew¬d udÍöDwd tmudÍönm,weH OyorÜZÆ 0d[&wd/

(tbd-2-254/ 'D-2-60/) þrQtwdkif;t&Snf&Sdaom pum;tpOfjzifh xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfudk tvHk;pHkaom 0dnmPÍöm,we psmeuf vkd n;faumi;f x0kd nd mPÍmö ,wepsme\f wn&f mtm½jHkzpaf om tmumomeÍmö ,we0nd mPuf kd vnf;aumif; aumif;pGm ausmfvTm;vGefajrmufí tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPf\ r&Sdjcif; ew¬dabm ynwfudk tm½kH,lí ew¬d ew¬dç oknH oknHç 0d0dwåH 0d0dwåH [lí þtjcif;t&mtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;onf jzpfí tmudÍönm,wepsmefudk jynfhpHkapí ae\[lí qdktyfay\/

(tbd-2-254/ 'D-2-60/ 0dok'¨d-1-327/)

0nd mPÍmö ,we H orwud rú ®----- þqdktyfcJhNyD;aom enf;jzifh 0dnmPÍöm,wepsmefukdvnf;aumif;ç xdk0dnmPÍöm,wepsmef\wnf&m tm½kHjzpfaom tmumomeÍöm,wepsmefudkvnf;aumif; þovYkd Qi f þpsme f tm½ Hk EpS yf g;pukH vkd n;f rjzpjfci;fu kd jyKojzivhf n;faumi;f EvS ;kHroiG ;fjci;fu kd jyKjci;fjzihf vn;faumi;f aumi;fpmG ausmvf mT ;veG af jrmuíf omG ;roS mvQi f þtmuÍd nö m,wepsmeuf kd jynphf akH pí aeoifh\? xdkaMumifh þpsmefESifh tm½kH ESpfyg;pHkudkvnf; wpfaygif;wnf;jyKí ---- 0dnmPÍöm,weH orwduúr® [laom þpum;udk a[mMum;awmfrltyf\[k od&Sdygav/ (0dok'¨d-1-328/)

ew¬d udÍöd ----- ew¬d ew¬dç oknH oknHç 0d0dwåH 0d0dwåH [lí þodkY ESvHk;oGif;vsuf[k qdkvdk\/ 0dbif; ygVdawmfüum; -- ]]xdka&S;ü teEÅH 0dnmPH [k ESvHk;oGif;tyfNyD;aom tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPfudk yifvQif rxifonfudkjyK\ xifjcif;udk uif;aysmufap\ = aysmufysufap\ uG,faysmufap\ tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPf\ pdk;pOf;bifrQ tusefonf r&Sd}} þodkY ½I\? xdkaMumifh ew¬d udÍöd [lí qdktyf\/ þodkYvQif a[mawmfrltyfaom xdkpum;udk c,awm or®oe[laom tysufudk ½Iwwfaom b\*FgEkyóemuohJ Ykdtu,íf um; a[mawmrf tl yyf gay\/ xokd yYkd i f a[mawmrf al omvf n;f x0kd bd i;fygVad wmf \ teufudk þqdkcJhNyD;onfhtwdkif;omvQif rSwfom;yg/ xdktmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPfudk rqifjcif rlí ESvHk;roGif;rlí ÓPfjzifh ouf0ifí r½Irlí oufouf xdk0dnmPf\ ew¬dabmynwfudkomvQif = r&Sdonf\tjzpfudkomvQif ESvHk;oGif;onfjzpfí rxifonfudkjyK\ xifjcif;udk uif;aysmufap\ uG,faysmufap\? þodkY qdkvdk\/ þqdktyfcJhNyD;aom teuft"dyÜg,frS tjcm;wpfyg;aom teuft"dyÜg,f tm;jzifh þygVdawmf\ teuft"dyÜg,fudk rrSwfom;xdkufay/ (0dok'¨d-1-328/) tmudÍönm,we --- a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPf\ r&dSjcif; ew¬dabm ynwfudk tm½kHjyKí þtmudÍönm,wepsmefudk &&dSatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwf&\? xdkodkY tm;xkwf&mü t½IcHtm½kHjzpfaom tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPftm; atmufxpfydkif;jcm; t,kwfqHk;tm;jzifh pdk;pOf; tenf;i,f bifrQaomfvnf; t<uif;tusef r&dSaomaMumifh ,if;tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPfonf tudÍöe rnf\/ pdk;pOf;tenf;i,f bifrQaomfvnf; t<uif;tusef r&dSaom tmumomeÍöm,we 0dnmPf\ ½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPftm;rxif uif;uGmaysmufuG,fjcif;oabmonf tmudÍön rnf\/ ,if;r&dSjcif;oabmudk ew¬dbm0[kqdk\/ xdkr&dSjcif;onf y&rwftxnfudk,f r[kwfç ynwfrQom jzpfaomaMumifh ew¬dbm0ynwf = ew¬dabmynwf[k qdktyf\/ ewfwdkY\ ae&monf a'0g,wernof uohJ Ykd xpkd ;kdpO;ften;fi, f birf Qaomvf n;f t<ui;ftuse f r&aSd om tmumomeÍmö ,we0nd mP\f r&odS n\f tjzpwf n;f[al om ewad¬ bmynwof n fxwkd w,d t½yl psme\f = tmuÍd -ö nm,we psmef\ wnf&mjzpfaomaMumifh tm,we rnf\/ xdkaMumifh ,if;ew¬dabmynwfudk tm½kH jyKí jzpfay:vmaom wwd, t½lyg0p&psmefonf tmudÍönm,wepsmef rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-1-328/)

## ae0onmemonm,wepsmef

½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom onmum; r&dS? tvGefYtvGef odrfarGUEl;nHhaom onmom &dSaomaMumifh onm&dSonfvnf; r[kwf r&dSonfvnf; r[kwfaompsmefonf ae0onmemonm,wepsmef rnf\/ onmudk tOD;rlojzifh a'oemawmfudk a[mMum;xm;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/ ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom emrf w&m;um;r&dS? tvGefYtvGef odrfarGUEl;nHhaom emrfw&m;pkom ,if;ormywfü wnf&dSonf/ xdkaMumifh ,i;formywuf kdocgF&m0aooormyw f = tydkif;tjcm;udkvGefí odrfarGUonf\tjzpfodkY a&mufvsuf rajympavmuf ocFg&rQomjzpfaom = todrfarGUqHk; tjzpfodkYa&mufaom ocFg&rQomjzpfaom= todrfarGUqHk;tjzpfodkYa&mufaom ocFg&rQom<uif;usefaom pwkw¬ t½lyg0p&ormywf[k ac:qdk\/ ae0onmemonm,wepsmefudk &&dSatmif yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfvdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tmudÍönm,wepsmeformywfü 0oDabmfig;wefudk Edkifeif;atmif avhusifh&\? avhusifhNyD;aomf -----

1/ þ ig&&dSxm;aom tmudÍönm,wepsmeformywfonf 0dnmPÍöm,wepsmeformywf[laom eD;uyfaom &efol &dS\/

2/ ae0onmemonm,wepsmeof rmywuf ohJ YkdNird of uof nvf n;f r[wk cf [hJ vk n;faumi;fç onm onf a&m\*gwnf;? onmonf tdkif;trmESifh wl\? onmonf jrm;ajimihfESifh wl\? tMuif ae0onmemonmonf &dS\? þae0onmemonm,wepsmefonf Nidrfouf\? þae0onm emonm,wepsmefonf rGefjrwf\[kvnf;aumif; ----- þodkYvQif tmudÍönm,wepsmefü

tjypaf 'gouvkd n;faumi;f txujfzpaf om ae0onmemonm,wepsmeüf tusK;dtmeod iuf kd vnf;aumif; jrifatmif½Ií -----

3/ tmudÍönm,wepsmefü wG,fwmiJhuGuf woufouf&dSjcif; eduEÅdw&m;udk ukefcef;apíç

4/ ae0onmemonm,wepsmefudk Nidrfoufaomtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;íç

5/ tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPf\ r&dSjcif; ew¬dabmynwfudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom xdk tmudÍönm,wepsmeformywfudkyif tm½kHjyKí ----oEmÅ oEmÅ = Nird of uaf yp G Nird of uaf yp G [ k tzezf e f txyxf y f qijfcitf y\f ? EvS ;kHoiG ;fty\f ? ÓPfjzifh ouf0ifí ½Ityf\? 0dwufjzifh oEÅm oEÅm = NidrfoufaypG NidrfoufaypG[k a&S;½Iacgufonfudk xuf0ef;usif vSnfhvnfí acgufonfudk jyKtyf\/ (0dok'¨d-1-328-329/) þqtkd ycf NhJy;Don hfen;ftwikd ;f xtkd muÍd nö m,wepsmeof rmyw f tm½eHk rd wd üf tzezf e f txy-f

xyf bm0emreodum&udk jzpfapaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü eD0&Pw&m;wdkYonf uGmus oGm;Muukef\? tmudÍönm,we0dnmPfvQif wnf&mtm½kH&dSaom owdonf aumif;pGmwnfvm\? Oypm&psmeform"djzifh bm0empdwfonf aumif;pGm wnfMunfvm\/ xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf ae0onmemonm,wepsmejfzpaf Mumi;f jzpof n hfxtkd muÍd nö m,wepsmeof rmywef rd wd uf kdtzewf vvJ J rDS0J\ yGm;rsm;\ Budrfzefrsm;pGm tavhtvmjyK\/ þodkYaomenf;jzifh jyKusifhaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf \ oEÅmefü --- tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPf\ uif;jcif;[laom ew¬dabmynwfü tmudÍönm,we psmefonf tyÜem\tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmouJhodkY tmudÍönm,wepsmeformywf[k ac:qdktyfukefaom emrcf Em¨ av;yg;wüYkd tm½jHkyKí ae0onmemonm,wepsmepf wd of n ftyeÜ m\tprG ;fjzi hfjzpaf y: vm\/ (0dok'¨d-1-329/)

{wåm0wm apo ]]oAÁaom tmudÍönm,weH orwduúr® ae0onmemonm,weH OyorÜZÆ

0d[&wD}}wd 0kpöwd/ (tbd-2-254/ 'D-2-60/ 0dok'¨d-1-329/) þrQtwdkif;t&Snf &dSaom pum;tpOf w&m;t,Ofjzifh xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfudk tvHk;pHkaom tmuÍd nö m,wepsmeuf vkd n;faumi;fç xtkd muÍd nö m,wepsme\f wn&f mtm½jHkzpaf om tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPf\ r&dSjcif; ew¬dabmynwftm½kHudkvnf;aumif; aumif;pGm ausmfvTm;vGefajrmufí tmuÍd nö m,we0nd mPuf ykd i f oEmÅ oEmÅ [ k EvS ;kHoiG ;fon f jzpíf ae0onmemonm,wepsmeuf kd jynfhpHkapí ae\[lí qdktyfay\/ (tbd-2-254/ 'D-2-60/ 0dok'¨d-1-329/) tmudÍönm,weH orwduúr® ----- þü tmudÍönm,wepsmefonfvnf;aumif;ç tmudÍönm,wepsmef\ tm½kHjzpfaom ew¬dabmynwfonfvnf;aumif; ESpfrsKd;vHk;onfyif tmudÍönm,we rnf\/ tmudÍönm,wepsmef\ tm½kHjzpfaom ew¬dabmynwfonf txufwGif qdkcJhonfhtwdkif; tmudÍönvnf; rnf\/ xdktmudÍöntrnf&aom ew¬dabmynwftm½kHonf wwd,t½lyg0p&psmef = tmudÍönm,wepsmef\ wnf&mtm½kHjzpfaomaMumifhç ewfwdkY\wnf&m bHkAdrmefonf a'0g,we rnfouJhodkY - wnf&m[laom teufoabmaMumifh tm,wevnf; rnf\/ xdkaMumifh ewd¬abm ynwftm½kHonf tmudÍönm,we rnf\/ uarÁmZwdkif;onf jrif;wdkY\ jzpfxGef;&ma'o tm,we jzpof uohJ Ykd tvm;wyl i f ewad¬ bmynwof n f tmuÍd nö vn;f[wk \f ? xtkd muÍd nö [ol n f xwkd w,d t½lyg0p&psmef = tmudÍönm,wepsmef\ jzpfay:vmjcif;\ taMumif;&if;ppf jzpfaomaMumifh tm,wevnf;[kwf\/ xdkaMumifhvnf; tmudÍönm,we rnf\/ þodkYvQif psmefonfvnf;aumif;ç ew¬dabmynwftm½kHonfvnf;aumif; - þESpfrsKd;vHk;udkvnf; rjzpfjcif;udk jyKojzifhvnf;aumif; ESvHk; roGif;jcif;udk jyKjcif;jzifhvnf;aumif; aumif;pGm ausmfvTm;vGefajrmufí oGm;rSomvQif þae0onmemonm,wepsmefudk jynfhpHkapí aeoifh\? xdkaMumifh þpsmefESifh tm½kH ESpfyg;pHkudkvnf; wpfaygif; wnf;jyKí - tmudÍönm,weH orwduúr® [laom þpum;udk a[mMum;awmfrltyf\[k od&dSygav/

(0dok'¨d-1-329/)

oEÅawm reod ua&mwDwd ]]oEÅm 0wm,H ormywåd? ,Mw [d emr ew¬dbm0rÜd tm&r®PH

u&dwGm XówD}}wd {0H oEÅm&r®Pwm, wH oEÅmwd reod ua&mwd/ (0dok'¨d-1-329/)

ae0onmemonm,wepsmefudk &&dSatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwf&mü t½IcHtm½kHjzpfaom tmudÍönm-

,wepsmeuf kd -----

1/ {wH oEÅH {wH yPDwH = þ0dnmPfonf Nidrfouf\ þ0dnmPfonf rGefjrwf\[kvnf;aumif;ç

2/ oEÅH oEÅH = oEÅm oEÅm = Nidrfouf\ Nidrfouf\[kvnf;aumif;ç

3/ yPDwH yPDwH = rGefjrwf\ rGefjrwf\[kvnf;aumif; --þo YkdEvS ;kHoiG ;f&\/ rsm;pmG aom pwd wf oYkd n f wppf wkH pcf ak om j'yuf kd wppf wkH pcf ak om opd &mukd

tm½kHjyKae&rS Mum&SnfpGm arGUavsmfEdkifMu\/ þwwd,t½lyg0p&psmef = tmudÍönm,wepsmeformywfum; bmrQr&dSjcif; ew¬dabmynwfudkyif tm½kHjyKEdkifojzifh -- ]]þormywfonf NidrfoufaypG? ,i;formywof n f tmumomeÍmö ,we0nd mP\f qwd of n\f tjzp[f al om bmrQr&jSdci;f ewad¬ bm ynwf[laom odkYpifrQavmuf tvGefodrfarGUpGmudkaomfvnf; tm½kHjyKí wnfEdkifwHkayonfwum;}}[k þodkYvQif ew¬dabmynwfudkyif tm½kHjyKEdkifojzifh Nidrfoufaom tm½kH&dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifh xdk tmudÍönm,wepsmefudk NidrfoufaypG[k ESvHk;oGif;\/ (0dok'¨d-1-329/) þ wwd,t½lyg0p&psmef = tmudÍönm,wepsmefonf bmrQr&Sdjcif; ew¬dabmynwfudkyif tm½kHjyKEdkifojzifh tifrwef NidrfoufrGefjrwfayonf[k a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfu ,if;psmefudk csD;rGrf;onf/ pwkw¬t½lyg0p&psmef = ae0onmemonm,wepsmef pdwfapwodufrsm;avmuf rNidrfoufojzifh ]]rNidrfoufbl;}}[k a&S;y&durfjyKcgeD;wkef;u tjypf½IcJhonf/ oEÅarwH yPDwarwH = {wH oEÅH {wH yPDwH [k csD;rGrf;jcif;um; r&Sdjcif;udk tm½kHjyKEdkifonfhtwGuf csD;rGrf;jcif;wnf;/ xdkaMumifh tjypftm; avsmfpGm tjypf½Ií \*kPftm;avsmfpGm csD;rGrf;onfhtwGuf qefYusifbuf rjzpf[k rSwfyg/ t½kyfqdk;í vdr®maom rdef;uav;ü ½kyftqif;twGuf uJh&Jhxdkufí tvdr®mtwGuf csD;rGrf;xdkufouJhodkYwnf;/ tar; ----- tmuÍd nö m,wepsmeuf kdNird of uaf omtm;jzi hftu,íf EvS ;kHoiG ;ft?hH tb,af Mumihf ,if;psmefESifh psmef\tm½kHudk ausmfvTm;vGefajrmufjcif;onf jzpfEdkiftHhenf;? þodkYar;&ef &Sd\/ tajz ----- tmudÍönm,weormywfudk 0ifpm;jcif;iSm tvdkr&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ausmfvTm;

vGefajrmufjcif;onf jzpfEdkif\/ xif&Sm;aptHh -- xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf xdktmudÍönm,wepsmefudk Nidrfoufaomtm;jzifh tu,fí ESvHk;oGif;onfum; rSef\/ xdkodkYyif ESvHk;oGif;onf rSefaomfvnf; xdk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü ]]igonf þtmudÍönm,wepsmefudk qifjciftHh 0ifpm;tHh aqmufwntf hH xt hH ypaö 0uP© maZmjzi hf psmetf \*gFu kd qijfcitf }hH} -- þoaYkd om EvS ;kHoiG ;fjci;f tmabm\*onf þodkY aumif;pGm tzefzef ESvHk;odkYaqmifjcif;onf þodkYaom ESvHk;oGif;rI reodum&onf rjzpf/

tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl ----- tmudÍönm,wepsmefxuf ae0onmemonm,wepsmef\ omvGefí

Nidrfouf omvGefí rGefjrwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifhwnf;/ (0dok'¨d-1-330/)

Oyrm ----- &Sifbk&ifwpfyg;onf vufrIynmjyyGJudk vSnfhvnf½Ipm;awmfrlpOf ykqdk;wpfxnfudk acgif;aygif;um ykqdk;wpfxnfudk cg;awmif;usKdufí wpfudk,fvHk;ü azG;azG;jzLaom qifpG,frIefYrsm;jzifh vl;vnf;ayusHvsuf BudK;BudK;pm;pm;jzifh om;em;oyf,yfaom qifpG,f½kyf qifpG,fMuKwf trsKd;rsKd;udk jyKvyk af eaom qipf ,G yf wG of rm;wuYkd kdjriaf wmrf al v&m ]]awmyf gayon fprG ;fygayon}f}[ ktm;&EpS of uf Nrdef&SufpGm csD;rGrf;aomfvnf; udk,fwdkifum; xD;eef;udk pGefYvTwfí qifpG,fyGwform; rjzpfvdk? xdkuJhodkY csD;rGrf;vsufyif qifpG,fyGwform;wdkYudk ausmfvGefí eef;awmfa&mufatmif <ujref;avouJhodkYwnf;/

(0dok'¨d-1-330/)

ae0onmemonm ----- þ ae0onmemonm,wepsmeformywfü wnf&Sdaom onm onfvnf; xif&Sm;aom onmudpöudk jyKjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ae0onm rnf\/ ½ek &Yf i;faom ocgF&r S <ui;faom tveG of rd af rUGaom ocgF&\ tjzpjfzi hf xi&f mS ;&adS omaMumi hfemonmvnf; rnf\/ tar; ----- þü xif&Sm;aom onm\ udpö[lonf tb,fenf;/ tajz ----- tmudÍönm,wepsmeftm½kHudk trSwfjyKíodjcif;onfvnf;aumif;ç 0dyóemÓPf\ tm½\Hk tjzpof Ykduyaf &muíf Ni;DaiUGr I eAd 'dÁ gÓPuf kd jzpaf pjci;fonvf n;faumi;f onmupd ö rn\f / xif&Sm;aptHh ----- a&at;ü awaZm"mwfonf avmifNrdKufjcif;udpöudk jyKjcif;iSm rpGrf;EdkifouJhodkY tvm; wlyif þonmonf tmudÍönm,wepsmeftm½kHudk trSwfjyKí odjcif;udpöudkvnf; xifxif&Sm;&Sm; jyKjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkif/ <uif;aom t½lyg0p&ormywfoHk;rsKd;wdkYü wnf&Sdaom onmuJhodkY 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kH tjzpfodkY uyfa&mufí NiD;aiGUrI edAÁd'gÓPfudk jzpfapjcif;udkvnf; jyKjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkif/ reS af yon f ----- ae0onmemonm,wepsmefrS wpfyg;ukefaom cE¨mwdkYü 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcH tm½kHtjzpf odrf;qnf;zl;jcif; 0dyóem ESvHk;oGif;zl;jcif;udk rjyKzl;aom rjzpfpzl;aom a,m\*g0p& &[ef;onf ae0onmemonm,wecE¨mwdkYudk vu©Pma&;oHk;wefwifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfí ocFg&w&m;wdkYü NiD;aiGUjcif; edAÁd'gÓPfodkY a&muf&Sdjcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifaomol rnfonf r&Sdpzl;ay/ t&Sif om&dykwå&m udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;yif jzpfapumrl tjcm;tjcm;aom cE¨mwdkYü 0dyóem ESvHk;oGif;jcif;udk rjyKzl;bJ ae0onmemonm,wecE¨mwdkYudk vu©Pma&;oHk;wef wifum 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfí ocFg&w&m;wdkYü NiD;aiGUjcif; edAdÁ'gÓPfodkY a&mufjcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifonf rnfonf r&Sday/ cE¨mig;yg;enf; ponuf kd tO;Drol jzi hf 0yd óembm0emu kd pwiEf vS ;kHoiG ;fcNhJy;Daemu f 'gG& tm½wHk EYkd iS whf u G 'gG& (6)yg;ü rjywfjzpfaeaom ½kyfemrf"r® ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk jyuawhtm;jzifh 0dyóem½Iwwfaom 0dyóem½Izl;aom ynmÓPBfu;Drm;aom t&iS of m&yd wk &å m u,kd af wmjfrwBfu;DEiS hf0yd óemt&mü ÓP&f nwf al om olonfomvQif ae0onmemonm,wecE¨mwdkYü O',AÁ,ÓPfudk jzpfapjcif;iSm wwfEdkifav&m\/ x kdom&yd wk &å m ax&af usm f wal vsmqf zkd ,G f ynmus,af om yuw0d yd óuy\*k Kd¾vof nvf n;f ]]þovYkd Qif þae0onmemonm,wew&m;woYkd n f a&;Su r&udS ek rf íl ,crk S ½wk jfcn;fjzpaf y:vmMuuek of ww?f ,ckrS ½kwfjcnf;jzpfukefí csKyfysufukefowwf}} ---- þodkYvQif ae0onmemonm,we emrfw&m; tm;v;kHwuYkd kd aygi;fpjkcKHiíkH 0yd óem½yI mG ;o;kHoyjfci;f uvmyoro® een;f\ tprG ;fjziohf mvQi f 0yd óem½IyGm; oHk;oyfjcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifav&m\/ ,if;ae0onmemonm,weormywftwGif;ü wnf&Sdaom zópaom w&m; wpvf ;kHp Dwpvf ;kHpuD kd vuP© m,mOwf iuf m 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoyjfci;fwn;f[al om tEky'"r®0dyóemenf;\ tpGrf;jzifhum; rwwfEdkifay&m/ þodkYvQif þae0onmemonm,we ormywfonf w&m;ppfrSL; jzpfawmfrlaom t&Sifom&dykwå&m udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;aomfrSvnf; tEky' "r0® yd óemen;ftm;jzi hf0yd óem½yI mG ;o;kHoyjfci;fimS rprG ;fEikd af v&um; tveG of rd af rUGon\f tjzpof Ykd a&muf&Sdaom ormywf jzpfavonf/ (0dok'¨d-1-331/)

## tqifhqifh omvGefjrifhjrwfyHk

þt½lyg0p&ormywfwdkYü Oayu©m {u\*¾wmtm;jzifh psmeft\*FgESpfyg;pD nDrQaomaMumifh wpfyg; ESifh wpfyg; rxl;jcm;ouJhodkY xif&aomfvnf; atmufatmufaom ormywfxuf txuftxufaom ormywuf w;kdwuyf mG ;rsm;tyaf om bm0emprG ;ftm;aMumi hfomveG rf eG jfrwaf yon/f Oyrm -- av;xyf wdkufwpfvHk;0,f atmufqHk;txyfü pm;aomufzG,fESifhwuG ,k,azsmfajzrnfh uacsonfwdkYjzifh vSy arT;BudKif wpfxyfvHk; vIdifaeatmif jyifqifxm;&m\? 'kwd, wwd, pwkw¬ txyfwdkYüvnf; xdkenf; twikd ;fyi f jyiqf ixf m;&m\/ oaYkd om f atmuaf tmu f txyxf u f txutf xu f txyuf yrkd okd m;em; ouJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç &ufuef;onf wpfa,mufonf Murf;aomcsnfç Ekaomcsnfç xdkxufEkaomcsnfç xdkxufyif tvGefEkaomcsnf[k csnf (4)rsKd;jzifh ykqdk; (4)xnfudk &uf&mü tvsm;teH wlrQaomfvnf; wpfxnfxuf wpfxnfrSm omvGefEke,fouJhodkYvnf;aumif; þOyrmtwl rSwfom;yg/

(0dok'¨d-1-332-333/)

## rvTJomí tm½kHjyK&onf

0dnmPÍöm,wepsmefudk &&Sdatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfolonf tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPfü tjypfjrifaomfvnf; 0dnmPÍöm,wepsmefodkY a&muf&SdzdkY ta&;0,f tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPfrS wpfyg; tjcm;jyKzG,ftm½kH r&SdaomaMumifh rvTJomojzifh tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPfudkom bm0em tpOEf iS whf u G0nd mPÍmö ,we0nd mPuf tm½jHkyK&awmoh n/f tvm;wyl i fae0onmemonm,we psmefudk &&Sdatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfolonf tmudÍönm,we0dnmPfü tjypfjrifaomfvnf; ae0onmemonm,wepsmefodkY a&muf&SdzdkY ta&;0,f tmudÍönm,we0dnmPfrS wpfyg; tjcm;jyKzG,f tm½ Hkr&adS omaMumi hfrvoJT mojzi hftmuÍd nö m,we0nd mPuf okd m bm0emtpOEf iS whf u Gae0onmemonm,we0dnmPfu tm½kHjyK&awmhonf/ Oyrm ----- &Sifbk&iftay:ü tjypfjrifaeaom rSL;rwf wpfOD;onf toufarG;0rf;aMumif;zdkY ta&;0,f &Sifbk&ifudk cpm;rIrS wpfyg; tjcm;vkyfief;aumif; r&Sdawmhojzifh tjypfjriftyfaom bk&ifudkyif rvTJomí cpm;ae&ouJhodkY rSwfyg/ (0dok'¨d-1-334/) þodkY tm½kHjyKaomfvnf; wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom a,mufsm;onf &SnfpGmaom avSum;odkY wufonf&Sdaomf tjcm;wpfyg;aom udkifwG,fp&m\ r&Sdjcif;aMumifh avSum;aygifudk axmuf&ouJhodkY vnf;aumif;ç awmifxdyftzsm;odkY wufonf&Sdaomf xdkawmif\ xdyfzsm;udkyif axmuf&ouJhodkYvnf;aumi;fç ausmuaf wmiof Ykdwuof n&f adS om f wek vf yI vf suvf m&mü tjcm;uikd wf ,G pf &m\ r&jdSci;faMumihf rdrd\ ykqpf'l;udkyifvQif axmuf&ouJhodkYvnf;aumif; - xdktwlyifvQif 0dnmPÍöm,wepsmefonf

tmumomeÍmö ,wepsme0f nd mPuf kdtm½jHkyKíç ae0onmemonm,wepsmeof n ftmuÍd nö m,we psmefudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vm&\/ (0dok'¨d-1-334-335/) yx0DuodkPf;udk tajccHí ormywf (8)yg;wdkYudk &&Sdatmif yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfyHk tpDt&ifudk a&;om;wifjycJhNyD;avNyD/ tmayguodkPf;paom tjcm;tjcm;aom uodkPf;wdkYüvnf; ormywf (8)yg; pDudk &&Sdatmif enf;rSDí BudK;pm;tm;xkwfygav/ yHkpHwpfck tenf;i,fqdk&aomf ----- tmayguodkPf;ü pwwk p¬ smeof rm"od Ykdqudk af tmi fymG ;rsm;yg/ xakd emi f,i;ftmayguoPkd ;fü tmumoerd wd uf kdjriaf tmif ½Ií tmumomeÍöm,wepsmefudkvnf;aumif;ç ,if;tmumomeÍöm,wepsmefudk tm½kHjyKí 0dnmPÍöm,wepsmefudkvnf;aumif;ç ,if;tmumomeÍöm,we0dnmPf\ r&Sdjcif; ew¬dabmynwfudk tm½kH jyKí tmudÍönm,wepsmefukdvnf;aumif;ç ,if;tmudÍönm,wepsmefudk tm½kHjyKí ae0onmemonm,wepsmefudkvnf;aumif; &&Sdatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfyg/ þrQqdkvQif oabmaygufEdkifavmufayNyD/

,cktcgwGif pwk&m&u©ur®|mef;rsm;udk qufvufí a&;om;wifjyrnf jzpfygonf/ pwk&m&u©

= tapmifhav;yg; ur®|mef;[lonf arwåmur®|mef;ç Ak'¨gEkówdur®|mef;ç tokbur®|mef;ç r&PmEókwud r|® me;fw YkdjzpMfu\/ xwkd iG f arwmå ur|® me;fu kda&U OS ;DpmG a&;om;wijfyrn f jzpyf gon/f oaYkd omf arwåmur®|mef;udk a&;om;ygu arwåmur®|mef;ESifh jA[®0d[m&ur®|mef;csif; wlnDaeaom u½kPm ur®|mef; rk'dwmur®|mef; Oayu©mur®|mef;wdkYudkyg wpfygwnf; a&;om;wifjyaytHh/ xdkodkY a&;om; &mü 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxm jA[®0d[m&eda'´oü vm&Sdaom tm;xkwfyHktpOfudk tusOf;csKyfí a&;om; wifjyrnf jzpfayonf/

222

## jA[®0d[m&eda'´oydkif; arwåmbm0em

þarwåmur®|mef;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfvdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf --- ]]þyk\*¾dKvfwdkYü aU&SOD;pGm

arwåmbm0emudk ryGm;tyf/ þyk\*¾dKvfwdkYü tcsif;cyfodrf; arwåmbm0emudk ryGm;tyf}} --- [k arwåm bm0emudk zsufqD;wwfaom yk\*¾dKvfwdkYudk odxm;oifh\/

1/ tyÜd,yk\*¾v = rcspfrESpfouftyfaom yk\*¾dKvf (= rdrd\vnf;aumif;ç rdrdcspfol\vnf;aumif; tusKd;pD;yGm;udk &Gufaqmifray;aom yk\*¾dKvfç rdrdrkef;ol\ tusKd;pD;yGm;udk &Gufaqmifay;aom yk\*¾dKvfç &efNidK;zGJUjcif; 9-rsKd;\wnf&m yk\*¾dKvf)ç

2/ twdyÜd,o[m,u = tvGefcspfciftyfaom tazmfoli,fcsif;ç

3/ rZöswå = rcspfrrkef; tv,ftvwfyk\*¾dKvfç

4/ a0&Dyk\*¾v = &efolyk\*¾dKvf (= rdrd\vnf;aumif;ç rdrdcspfol\vnf;aumif; tusKd;pD;yGm;rJhudk &Gufaqmifay;aom yk\*¾dKvf) ---

þyk\*¾dKvf av;rsKd;wdkYum; a&S;OD;pGm arwåmryGm;oifhaom yk\*¾dKvfwdkYwnf;/

5/ vd\*F0dobm\* = vdifrwlaomyk\*¾dKvf (þyk\*¾dKvfum; oD;oefYwpfOD;csif; tm½kHjyKí arwåm ryGm;aumif;aom yk\*¾dKvfwnf;/)

6/ umvuw = uG,fvGefoGm;aomyk\*¾dKvf (þyk\*¾dKvfum; vHk;0 arwåmryGm;oifhaom yk\*¾dKvfwnf;/) taMumif;um; þodkYwnf;/ rcspfrESpfouftyfaom tyÜd,yk\*¾dKvfudk cspfcifESpfouftyfaom

y,d y\*k Kd¾vtf &mü xm;í arwmå bm0emur|® me;fu kdp;Djze;f&aom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n fyiyf e;fww\f / tvGefcspfcifjrwfEdk;tyfaom taygif;tazmfoli,fcsif; jzpfonfh twdyÜd,yk\*¾dKvfudk tv,ftvwf rcspfrrkef; rZöswåyk\*¾dKvft&mü xm;vsuf arwåmbm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;aom a,m\*g0p& &[ef;\ pdwfonfvnf; yifyef;wwf\/ rajymypavmuf tenf;i,frQomjzpfaom qif;&J'ku©onf jzpfay: vmvwaf om f arwmå ur|® me;fu kdymG ;rsm;tm;xwk af om a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f itkd ahH omtjci;ft&moYkd a&muftHhouJhodkY jzpfwwf\/ rcspfrrkef; vspfvsL½Ixdkufonfh rZöswåyk\*¾dKvfudk tav;\*½kjyKxdkufaom yk\*¾dKvft&müvnf;aumif; cspfjrwfEdk;tyfaom yd,yk\*¾dKvft&müvnf;aumif; xm;vsuf arwåmbm0em ur|® me;fu kdp;Djze;faom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f pwd of nvf n;f yiyf e;fww\f / &eof yl \*k Kd¾vuf kdtzewf vvJ J atmufarhaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; trsufa'goonf jzpfay:vmwwf\/ xdkaMumifh þyk\*¾dKvf av;rsKd;wdkYü a&S;OD;pGm arwåmryGm;tyf/ (arwåmpsmef&NyD;&m tcgüum; yGm;Edkifonf/) vdifrwlaom yk\*¾dKvfudk oD;oefYwpfOD;csif; tm½kHjyKí arwåmyGm;cJhaomf xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü &m\*jzpfvmwwf\/ aovGefoGm;aom yk\*¾dKvfukd tm½kHjyKí arwåmbm0em ur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;cJhaomf arwåmpsmefudk r&&SdEdkif/ xdkaMumifh vdifrwloludk oD;oefYwpfOD;csif; tm½kHjyKí arwåmryGm;tyf/ aooludkum; tcsif;cyfodrf; ryGm;tyf/ odkYaomf arwåmpsmefudk &&SdNy;D&m yk\*¾dKvftydkif;tjcm; oDrudk NzdK zsufNyD;&mtcgüum; oAÁm £w¬da,m = trsKd;orD;tm;vHk;wdkYonf? oaAÁ yk&dom = trsKd;om;tm;vHk; wdkYonf ab;&efuif;Muygap - þodkYponfjzifh arwåmbm0emudk yGm;Edkifonf/ arwåmyGm;oifhaom yk\*¾dKvftpOfrSm þodkY jzpf\/

1/ t[H ta0a&m a[mrd = igonf ab;&efuif;ygap?

2/ t[H tAsmyaZÆm a[mrd = igonf pdwfqif;&Juif;ygap?

3/ t[H teDaCm a[mrd = igonf udk,fqif;&Juif;ygap?

4/ t[H okcD twåmeH y&d[&mrd = igonf usef;usef;rmrm csrf;csrf;omomjzifh rdrd\ cE¨m0efudk

&GufaqmifEdkifygap/ þodkY rdrdudk,fudk tm½kH,lí a&U SOD;pGm tcsdeftenf;i,f arwåmyGm;jcif;rSm arwåmpsmeftwGuf r[kwfyg/ rdrdukd,fudk arwåmyGm;&mü oufaotjzpfü xm;onf\tpGrf;jzifh arwåmyGm;&ef zGifhqdkjcif; jzpof n/f arwmå psmeuf kdtv&kd ídS arwmå psmeuf kd&&adS tmiyf mG ;rsm; tm;xwk &f rn hfarwmå psme\f wn&f m yk\*¾dKvftpOfrSm atmufygtwdkif; jzpf\/

1/ yd,\*½kbm0eD, = cspfciftyf av;pm;tyfaomyk\*¾dKvfç

2/ twdyÜd,o[m,u = tvGefcspfciftyfaom oli,fcsif;taygif;tazmfç

3/ rZöswå = rcspfrrkef; tv,ftvwf vspfvsL½Ixdkufaomyk\*¾dKvfç

4/ a0&D = &efolyk\*¾dKvf ---

þyk\*¾dKvf av;rsKd;wdkYonf vdifwlyk\*¾dKvfwdkYom jzpfap&rnf/ {0½lay p yk\*¾av umrH tyÜem

orÜZÆwd/ (0dok'¨d-1-289/) ESifhtnD trSwf(1) jzpfonfh cspfcifav;pm;tyfaom vdifwlyk\*¾dKvfudk arwåm yGm;&mü tyÜempsmeform"dudk qdkufonfwdkifatmif yGm;rsm;&rnf jzpfonf/ pdwf"mwf El;nHhaysmhaysmif; vmygrS tjcm;yk\*¾dKvfaum|mo wpfckodkY tpOftwdkif; ajymif;a&TUí arwåmpsmef&onfh wdkifatmif yGm;rsm;&\/

## yGm;rsm;yHk

t,H oyÜK&daom ----

1/ ta0a&m a[mwk?

2/ tAsmyaZÆm a[mwk?

3/ teDaCm a[mwk?

4/ okcD twåmeH y&d[&wk/ þoal wmaf umi;fon f ----

1/ ab;&efuif;ygap?

2/ pdwfqif;&Juif;ygap?

3/ udk,fqif;&Juif;ygap?

4/ usef;usef;rmrm csrf;csrf;omomjzifh rdrd\cE¨m0efudk &GufaqmifEdkifygap/ toiof al wmaf umi;fon fa&;SO;DpmG txuwf iG fa&;om;wijfyxm;onthf wikd ;f rrd ud ,kd uf kdtcsed f

ten;fi, f arwmå ymG ;yg/ rrd ud ,kd uf kd arwmå ymG ;rrI mS arwmå psmeuf kd r&r D acwcå PymG ;jci;fom jzpof n/f arwmå psme f &Ny;Daemuyf ikd ;füum; ymG ;&erf vykd g/ (orD moar'Ç [al om y\*k Kd¾vtf yikd ;ftjcm;NyKdatmi f y\*k Kd¾vf tyikd ;ftjcm;u kd NzKdzsu&f etf wuG uf m; rrd ud ,kd uf vkd n;f xtkd cgusr S xyrf yH mG ;&rnof m jzpof n/f ) xokd Ykd yGm;NyD;aemuf onf;cHjcif; cEÅDw&m;\ tusKd;ç a'go\ tjypfwdkYudk ÓPfrSDorQ qifjcifyg/ xdkaemif atmufygtwdkif; jyKusifhyg/ a&;SO;DpmG rrd &d &xdS m;Ny;Don hf pwwk p¬ smeof rm"ud kdxal xmiyf g/ Mo'gwuoPkd ;f orYkd [wk ftmavm

uuodkPf;udk tm½kH,lí pwkw¬psmeform"dudk xlaxmifygu ydkaumif;ygonf/ xdkaemif vif;a&mifjcnf pGrf;tifrsm; NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf wvufvuf awmufyvmaomtcg ,if;vif;a&mifjcnf\ tultnDjzifh rdrdcspfcifav;pm;tyfaom vdifwl q&morm;wpfOD;udkjzpfap q&morm;ESifh tvm;wl yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;udkjzpfap vSrf;tm½kH,lyg/ xdkyk\*¾dKvf\yHkrSm rdrdjrifzl;cJhpOfu pdwftMunfEl;qHk;yHk jzpfygap/ xdkyk\*¾dKvfudk odkYr[kwf xdkyk\*¾dKvf\ykHudk vufESdyf"mwfrD;jzifh xdk;Munfhonfhtcg xifxif&Sm;&Sm; jrif&ovdk jrifatmif Munfhyg/ jyHK;aeonfhyHk w&m;xdkifaeonfhyHk rwfwwf&yf w&m;ESvHk;oGif;aeonfhyHk ponfwdkYwGif rdrd BudKufESpfoufqHk;yHkudk jyefí tm½Hk,lyg/ toufxif&Sm; jrifae&ouJhodkY xdkyk\*¾dKvfudk jrifawGUatmif

Munfhyg/ jrifaomtcg ----þoal wmaf umi;fon f -----

1/ ab;&efuif;ygap?

2/ pdwfqif;&Juif;ygap?

3/ udk,fqif;&Juif;ygap?

4/ usef;usef;rmrm csrf;csrf;omomjzifh rdrd\cE¨m0efudk &GufaqmifEdkifygap/ þodkYvQif tcsdeftenf;i,f arwåmbm0emudk yGm;rsm;Munfhyg/ þodkY tcsdeftenf;i,f odkYr[kwf

tBudrftenf;i,f yGm;rsm;NyD;aomtcg xdkarwåmyGm;enf; (4)rsKd;rS rdrdBudKufESpfouf&mç arwåmyGm;í pdwfwGif ESpfESpfumumjzpf&m arwåmyGm;enf; wpfckudk a&G;cs,fyg/ Oyrm --- þolawmfaumif;onf pdwfqif;&Juif;ygap[laom arwåmyGm;enf;udk a&G;cs,fonf qdkygpdkY/ xdkolawmfaumif;\ pdwfMunfEl;í jyHK;&TifMunfvifaeaomyHkudk vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tif tultnDjzifh jrifatmif pdkufMunfhyg/ xdkolawmfaumif;udk rdrdjrifcJhzl;pOfu pdwftcsrf;omqHk;yHk jzpfygap? touf&SifaeqJyHk jzpfygap/ xdkyk\*¾dKvf owå0g ynwfudk tm½kHjyKí -----

]]þolawmfaumif;onf pdwfqif;&Juif;ygap pdwfqif;&Juif;ygap}} ----þodkYvQif Budrfzefrsm;pGm yGm;rsm;yg/ xdkjyHK;&Tifvsuf pdwfMunfEl;aeaom owå0gynwftm½kHü arwåmbm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm uyfxm;yg/ Mo'gwuodkPf; tmavmuuodkPf;ponfwdkYjzifh pwkw¬ psmeof rm"od wYkd ikd af tmi f xal xmixf m;aom a&;Sa&;Sbm0emorm"wd \Ykd prG ;ftm;aMumi hf= tm;Bu;Daom rSD&m Oyedó, owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;rIaMumifh ,if;arwåmbm0empdwfonf xdkowå0gynwftm½kHü tcsed tf en;fi, ftwiG ;frmS yi fNird 0f ypf mG uyíf wnaf ewwaf yon/f tu,íf xokd w0å gynwtf m½rHk mS aysmufaysmufoGm;cJhaomf Mo'gwuodkPf; odkYr[kwf tmavmuuodkPf; pwkw¬psmeform"dudk wpfzef jyefí 0ifpm;yg/ vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tifrsm; tm;aumif;vmaomtcg xdkowå0gynwfudk wpfzefjyefí tm½kH,lyg/ xdkowå0gynwftm½kHonf wpfzefjyefí xif&Sm;vmaomtcg arwåmbm0em ur®|mef;udk quvf upf ;Djze;fyg/ xokd w0å gynwtf m½üHk arwmå bm0empwd uf kdwpef m& DEpS ef m&pD on hftcsed rf Qavmuf Nird 0f ypf mG uyíf wnaf eatmi f BuKd;pm;tm;xwk yf g/ wpef m& D EpS ef m&pD onjfzi hf arwmå bm0empwd of nf xdkowå0gynwftm½kHü Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfvmaomtcg xdkorm"donfvnf; xdkifwdkif;&í cdkifjrJ vmaomtcg psmeft\*Fgrsm;udk qifjcifMunfhyg/ psmeft\*Fgig;yg;wdkY xif&Sm;aeygu yxrpsmeform"dodkY qdkufNyD jzpf\/ ,if; yxrpsmeform"dudk 0oDabmfig;wef Edkifeif;atmif avhusifhí 'kwd,psmefodkYç 'kwd,psmeform"dudkvnf; 0oDabmf ig;wef Edkifeif;atmif avhusifhí wwd,psmefodkY qdkufatmif qufvufyGm;rsm;yg/

## psmeft\*Fgig;yg;

1/ 0dwuf = owå0gynwf tm½kHü arwåmbm0empdwfudk a&S;½SLwifay;jcif;oabm/

2/ 0pd m& = owå0gynwf tm½kHudk xyfumxyfum oHk;oyfqifjcifjcif;oabm/

3/ yDwd = owå0gynwf tm½kHudk ESpfoufjcif;oabm/

4/ okc = owå0gynwf tm½kH\ t&omudk csrf;csrf;omom cHpm;jcif;oabm/

5/ {u\*¾wm = owå0gynwf tm½kHwpfckwnf;ay:ü pdwfusa&muf wnfNidrfaejcif;oabm/

]]þolawmfaumif;onf pdwfqif;&Juif;ygap}}[laom arwåmbm0emü wwd,psmefodkY qdkufonf wdkifatmif arwåmbm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;NyD;aomtcg xdkolawmfaumif;udkyif xyfrHtm½kH,lí þoal wmaf umi;fon f -----

1/ ab;&efuif;ygap (wwd,psmefodkY qdkufatmif)

2/ pdwfqif;&Juif;ygap (wwd,psmefodkY qdkufatmif)

3/ udk,fqif;&Juif;ygap (wwd,psmefodkY qdkufatmif)

4/ usef;usef;rmrm csrf;csrf;omomjzifh rdrd\cE¨m0efudk &GufaqmifEdkifygap (wwd,psmefodkY qdkufatmif) --arwåmbm0emur®|mef;udk qufvufpD;jzef;yg/ Budrfzefrsm;pGm xyfumxyfum avhusifhyg/

arwåmpsmefudk Budrfzefrsm;pGm 0ifpm;yg/

oap yeó a0&rd dSpwd rå yk o[H &awm awe uwmy&m"mEók&aPe y#Cd ryk ZÜ wÆ ?d txmaee yk&dryk\*¾avok ,w¬ uw¬pd ykeyÜKeH arwåH ormyZÆdwGm 0k|[dwGm ykeyÜKeH wH yk\*¾vH arwåm,aEÅe y#dCH

0daema'wAÁH/ (0dok'¨d-1-290/) yk&dryk\*¾avolwd yd,m'Dok psmeó tm&r®Pblawok yk&darok yk\*¾avok/ arwåH ormyZÆd-

wmGwd y#dCH 0du©arÇwGm OyÜg'dwH arwåmpsmeH ormyZÆdwGm/ (r[m#D-1-355) þtxufyg t|uxm #DumwdkYu a0&D = &efolyk\*¾dKvfü arwåmbm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;&m

arwåmpsmefudk &onfwdkifatmif atmifjrifrIudk r&jzpfaecJhaomf yd,\*½kbm0eD,yk\*¾dKvfç twdyÜd, o[m,uyk\*¾dKvfç rZöswåyk\*¾dKvfwdkYü arwåmpsmefudk tzefzef 0ifpm;í a0&Dyk\*¾dKvfü wpfzefjyefí arwåm bm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;yg[k ñTefMum;xm;\/ þñTefMum;csufrsm;ESifhtnD yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;wpfOD;udk tm½jHkyKí arwmå bm0emur|® me;fu kdp;Djze;f&mü ww,d psmeof Ykdqukd of nwf ikd af tmi f ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk zf Ykd vdktyfayonf/ arwåmpsmefudk Budrfzefrsm;pGm 0ifpm;EdkifzdkY vdktyfayonf/ xdkaMumifh toifolawmfaumif;onf txufygtwdkif; yd,\*½kbm0eD, = cspfcifav;pm;tyf-

aom q&morm;udkjzpfap q&morm;ESifhtvm;wl MunfndKav;pm;xdkufoludk jzpfap wwd,psmefodkY wdkifatmifaom arwåmpsmefudk atmifjrifpGm &&SdNyD;aomtcg tvm;wlyif aemufxyf MunfndKav;pm; xdkufaom yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;udk ajymif;í arwåmbm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;yg? wwd,psmefodkY qdkufonhf wdkifatmif yGm;rsm;yg/ arwåmyGm;enf; (4)rsKd;vHk;ü arwåmpsmefudk &&Sdatmif yGm;rsm;yg/ bma0aEÅe p {auuo®ð aum|mao rk'Hk ur®ed,H pdwåH uwGm w'eEÅa& w'eEÅa& OyoH[&d-

wAÁH/ (0dok'¨d-1-289/) psmepdwåH OyaewAÁH OyÜga'wAÁEÅd taw¬m/ (r[m#D-1-354/) arwåmbm0emur®|mef;udk arwåmpsmef&onfhwdkifatmif yGm;rsm;tm;xkwf&rnfh yk\*¾vaum|mo = yk\*¾dKvftkyfpkonf yd,\*½kbm0eD,ç twdyÜd,o[m,uç rZöswåç a0&D[k av;tkyfpk &Sd\/ arwåm bm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf yk\*¾dKvftkyfpk wpfckwpfckü pdwf"mwfudk El;nHhatmif arwåmbm0emtrIü cHhnm;atmif jyKjyifNyD;rS arwåmpsmefudk Budrfzefrsm;pGm 0ifpm;í El;nHhatmif jyKNyD;rS aemufyk\*¾dKvftkyfpk wpfck wpfckü arwåmpsmefpdwfudk a&S;½Iaqmiftyf jzpfaptyf\[k ñTefMum; xm;aomaMumifh yk\*¾dKvftkyfpk wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;ü tenf;qHk; q,fa,muf ta,mufESpfq,fcefYavmuf arwåmpsmefudk &&Sdatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfyg/

1/ yd,\*½kbm0eD,yk\*¾dKvfü ta,muf (20)cefYç

2/ twdyÜd,o[m,uyk\*¾dKvfü ta,muf (20)cefYç

3/ rZöswåyk\*¾dKvfü ta,muf (20)cefYç

4/ a0&Dyk\*¾dKvfü &SdcJhvQif &SdorQyk\*¾dKvf ---

þodkY tpOftwdkif; yGm;yg/ yd,\*½kbm0eD,yk\*¾dKvfü arwåmpsmefudk 0ifpm;í pdwf"mwf El;nHh aysmhaysmif;vmaomtcg twdyÜd,o[m,uyk\*¾dKvfü ajymif;í arwåmpsmefudk &&Sdatmif BudK;pm;yg/ tenf;qHk; q,fa,muf ta,mufESpfq,fcefYü arwåmpsmefudk &&SdatmifyGm;rsm;yg/ xdktcg yd,\*½kbm0eD,yk\*¾dKvfESifh twdyÜd,o[m,uyk\*¾dKvfonf nDwloGm;í xdkyk\*¾dKvfESpfrsKd;onf yd,yk\*¾dKvftkyfpkü wnfí nDrQoGm;ayrnf/ xdktcg arwåmyGm;&rnfh yk\*¾dKvftpOfrSm twåç yd,ç rZöswåç a0&D [k av;rsKd;

&SdoGm;ayrnf/ yd,\*½kbm0eD,yk\*¾dKvftkyfpkESifh twdyÜd,o[m,uyk\*¾dKvftkyfpkonf wpfajy;wpfnDwnf;jzpfí arwåmcsif;nDrQoGm;aomf arwåmpsmefudk Budrfzefrsm;pGm 0ifpm;ojzifh pdwf"mwfonf El;nHhaysmhaysmif;í rZöswåyk\*¾dKvftkyfpkü ajymif;í arwåmbm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;&ef cHhnm;vwfaomf rZöswå = rcspf rrkef; vspfvsL½Ixdkufol tv,ftvwf yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;udk tm½kH,lí arwåmbm0emur®|mef;udk wwd, psmeof Ykd qukd of nwfh ikd af tmi f p;Djze;fyg/ atmijfrirf uI kd &&cdS ahJ om f aemuwf paf ,muüf tvm;w l arwmå yGm;yg/ tenf;qHk; ta,muf (20)cefY arwåmyGm;yg/ arwåmpsmefudk Budrfzefrsm;pGm 0ifpm;yg/ pdwf"mwf El;nhHaysmhaysmif;vmí a0&D = &efolyk\*¾dKvf rkef;onfhyk\*¾dKvf tkyfpkü arwåmbm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;&ef cHhnm;vwfaomf &efolyk\*¾dKvf wpfa,muf = rkef;onfhyk\*¾dKvf wpfa,mufü arwåmbm0emur®|mef;udk pwiíf p;Djze;fyg/ ten;fi,rf Q rausreyjfzpzf ;loul kdaU&OS ;DpmG arwmå ymG ;yg/ trek ;fq;kHy\*k Kd¾vuf kdaemuqf ;kH xm;yg/ &efolyk\*¾dKvf rkef;onfhyk\*¾dKvf rausreyfjzpfzl;onfhyk\*¾dKvf r&Sdu oD;oefY&SmMuHí yGm;&ef rvdkyg/

&efolyk\*¾dKvf&SdrSomvQif &efolyk\*¾dKvftkyfpkudk yGm;&efjzpfonf/ &efolyk\*¾dKvf&Sdygu ukefatmifyGm;yg/ ,ck a&;om;cJhaom yd,ç rZöswåç a0&Dyk\*¾dKvf tkyfpktm;vHk;onf vdifwlonfh touf&SifqJyk\*¾dKvfom jzpfap &rnf/ atmifjrifrI &&Sdygu oDrmoarÇ' = yk\*¾dKvftydkif;tjcm; NydK&ef qufvufí tm;xkwf&\/ oDrmoarÇ' = tydkif;tjcm;NzdK&ef

þoludk tm½kHjyKí arwåmpsmefudk yGm;rsm;í&\? þoludk tm½kHjyKí arwåmpsmefudk yGm;rsm;í r& [kqdkvQif tydkif;tjcm; &Sdaeao;\? tydkif;tjcm; rNydKao;ay/ þoludk tm½kHjyKí arwåmpsmefudk 0ifpm; &onrf mS yíkd aumi;f\? v,G uf \l ? þoul kd tm½jHkyKí arwmå psmeuf kd 0ipf m;&onrf mS oyd rf aumi;fv?S rvG,fulvS[k qdkvQifvnf; tydkif;tjcm; &Sdaeao;\? tydkif;tjcm; rNydKao;ay/ arwåmcsif; rnDrQorQ tydkif;tjcm;um; &Sdaeao;onfom jzpf\/ twåç yd,ç rZöswåç a0&D[laom yk\*¾dKvfav;rsKd;vHk;ü arwåm pdwf"mwf nDrQatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwf&\/ yk\*¾dKvftkyfpk tydkif;tjcm;NydKatmif yk\*¾dKvftkyfpk wpfckESifh wpfck arwåmpdwf"mwf nDrQoGm;atmif BudK;pm;&mü atmufygtpOftwdkif; BudK;pm;tm;xkwfyg/

1/ twå = rdrdç

2/ yd, = yd,\*½kbm0eD, + twdyÜd,o[m,uç

3/ rZöswå = rcspfrrkef; tv,ftvwfyk\*¾dKvfç

4/ a0&D = &efolyk\*¾dKvf rkef;onfhyk\*¾dKvf --xdkwGif rdrdukd,fudk tm½kHjyKí arwåmbm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;&müum; arwåmpsmefudk r&&SdEdkif/ odkYaomf þtydkif;ü oDrmoarÇ' = yk\*¾dKvftkyfpk tydkif;tjcm;NydK&ef twGufom yGm;rsm;jcif; jzpfonf/ xdkaMumihf rdrdudk,fudk tm½kHjyKí tcsdeftenf;i,f arwåmbm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;yg/ xdkaemif yd, y\*k Kd¾vwf pOf ;Dü ww,d psmeof Ykdqukd of nwf ikd af tmi f arwmå bm0emur|® me;fu kd p;Djze;fyg/ xakd emi f rZsöwå yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;üvnf; wwd,psmefodkY qdkufonfwdkifatmif arwåmbm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;yg/ xdkaemif a0&yD \*k Kd¾vwf pOf ;Düvn;f ww,d psmeof Ykdqukd of nwf ikd af tmi f arwmå bm0emur|® me;fu kd p;Djze;fyg/ y,d ç rZöswåç a0&D yk\*¾dKvfoHk;OD;vHk;ü (4)csufpD (4)csufpD yGm;yg/ wpfcsufwpfcsufü wwd,psmefodkY qdkufygap/ atmifjrifrIudk &&SdcJhaomf -----

1/ twå = rdrdudk,fudk wpfzef jyefyGm;yg/

2/ yd, = aemufcspfonfh yk\*¾dKvfwpfa,mufç

3/ rZöswå = aemuftv,ftvwf rcspfrrkef;yk\*¾dKvfwpfa,mufç

4/ a0&D = aemuf &efolyk\*¾dKvfwpfa,muf --tvm;wlyif xyfí arwåmyGm;yg/ twåü arwåmpsmefudk r&Edkifaomfvnf; yd,ç rZöswåç a0&D yk\*¾dKvfwdkYudk arwåmyGm;wdkif; arwåmyGm;wdkif; (4)csufvHk;ü wwd,psmefodkY qdkufygap/ þodkYvQif yd,ç rZöswåç a0&Dyk\*¾dKvfwdkYü wpfa,mufNyD; wpfa,mufç wpfa,mufNyD; wpfa,muf ajymif;í twåç yd,ç rZsöwçå a0&[D al om tpOtf wikd ;f tBurd rf sm;pmG tacguaf ygi;frsm;pmG arwmå bm0emur|® me;fu kdp;Djze;fyg/ xdkodkY arwåmyGm;&mü arwåmbm0em\ t½IcHtm½kHjzpfonfh owå0gynwfrsm;onf wpfa,mufNyD; wpfa,muf ajymif;aeygaomfvnf; arwåmbm0empdwf arwåmpsmefpdwfrSm nDrQrI &Sdaeatmif tBudrfrsm;pGm yGm;rsm;yg/ arwåmbm0em\ t½IcHtm½kHjzpfonfh owå0gynwfawGonf rnfodkYyif ajymif;oGm;apumrl wlnDaom arwåmbm0empdwf wpfrsKd;wpfpm;wnf;om wlrQaom arwåmpsmef wpfrsKd;wpfpm;wnf;om wnf&Sdaeygu oDrmoarÇ'[laom yk\*¾dKvftydkif;tjcm;um; NydKoGm;NyD jzpf\/ twåç yd,ç rZöswåç a0&D [laom yk\*¾dKvf av;rsKd;wdkYwGif rnfolUudk owfzdkY&ef ac:oGm;yg[k ajymqdkEdkifao;vQif oDrmoarÇ' rjzpfao;? yk\*¾dKvftydkif;tjcm; &Sdaeao;\/ rnfolUudk owfzdkY&ef ac:oGm;yg[k rajym&ufvQif yk\*¾dKvf av;rsKd;vHk;ü nDrQaom arwåmpdwf"mwf&SdvQif oDrmoarÇ' jzpfNyD? yk\*¾dKvftydkif;tjcm; NydKavNyD/

{0H oDrmoarÇ'orumvar0 p £rdem bdu©Kem edrdwåÍö Oypm&Íö v'¨H a[mwd/ oDrmoarÇa' ye uaw war0 edrdwåH tmao0aEÅm bma0aEÅm A[kvDua&maEÅm tyÜuoda&ae0 yx0DuodaP

0kwåea,ae0 tyÜeH ygykPmwd/ (0dok'¨d-1-301/) þqdktyfcJhNyD;aomenf;jzifh yk\*¾dKvftydkif;tjcm;udk y,fzsufonfESifhrQaom umvüomvQif þ arwåmur®|medu &[ef;awmfonf yk\*¾dKvftydkif;tjcm; uif;aom owå0gynwfedrdwfudkvnf;aumif;ç Oypm&psmefudkvnf;aumif; &&Sdonf jzpf\/ yk\*¾dKvftydkif;tjcm;udk y,fzsufjcif; = oDrmoarÇ'udk jyKNyD; vwfaomfum; xdkoDrmoarÇ'\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmaom yk\*¾dKvftydkif;tjcm; uif;aeaom owå0g ynwf[laom xdkorxedrdwfudkyifvQif ½kdaopGm rSD0JcJhaomf yGm;rsm;cJhaomf Budrfzefrsm;pGm tavhtvm jyKcahJ om frNiKdrjiiof jzivhf Qi fyx0uD oPkd ;fü qtkd ycf NhJy;Donthf wikd ;f yxrpsme f'wk ,d psme fww,d psmef

[laom tyÜempsmefodkY a&muf&SdEdkif\/ (0dok'¨d-1-301/) erd wd f ----- uodkPf;ur®|mef;ponfwdkYü xdkxdkuokdPf;0ef;ponfudk odrf;qnf;jcif;udk t&if;cH jyKojzifh bm0em\pGrf;tm;aMumifh &&Sdvmaom O\*¾[edrdwfudk trSDjyKí psmef\usufpm;&m tm½kHtjzpf jzifh y#dbm\*edrdwfonf a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPf0ü xifvmouJhodkY þarwåmur®|mef;ü tvm;wl xifvmaom y#dbm\*edrdwfrnfonf r&Sday/ pifppftm;jzifhaomfum; qdktyfcJhNyD;aom tMuifodkYaom yk\*¾dKvftydkif;tjcm;udk NzdKcGJzsufqD;jcif; þoDrmoarÇ'udk a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf &&Sd\? xdkoDrmoarÇ' jzpfaom yk\*¾dKvftydkif;tjcm; uif;aom owå0gynwftm½kHonfomvQif y#dbm\*edrdwfuJhodkY jzpfjcif;aMumifh edrdwf rnf\/ rSefayonf ---- a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf twå yd, rZöswå a0&D[laom yk\*¾dKvf av;rsK;dw Ykdtay:ü arwmå bm0em\ prG ;ftm;aMumi hfnrD Qaom arwmå EiS ,hf OS af om pwd xf m;u kd&&odS jzihf yk\*¾dKvftydkif;tjcm;udk NzdKcGJzsufqD;Edkifjcif;[laom xdkoDrmoarÇ'udk &&Sdvwfaomf arwåmbm0em\ vGefuJaom pGrf;tm; &SdvmMuonfh twGufaMumifh eD0&PwdkYonf uGmusoGm;MuukefonfomvQif jzpfukef\? udavomwdkYonf Nidrf0yfoGm;MuukefonfomvQif jzpfukef\? Oypm&orm"djzifh arwåmbm0empdwfonf aumif;pGm wnfMunfvmonfomvQif jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh --- yk\*¾dKvftydkif;tjcm; uif;aom owå0gynwfedrdwfudkvnf;aumif;ç Oypm&psmefudkvnf;aumif; &&Sdonfjzpf\ -- þodkYpaom txuf yg pum;&yfudk t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/ (r[m#D-1-363/) y\*k Kd¾vtf yikd ;ftjcm;ui;faom orD moar'Ç u kd r&&cdS iwf ek ;fuvn;f y,d rZsöw å a0&[D al om y\*k Kd¾vf

wdkYudk tm½kH,lí Oypm&arwåmpsmef tyÜemarwåmpsmefwdkYudk &&SdcJhonfom jzpf\/ ,ckwpfzef &&Sdaom Oypm&psmef tyÜempsmefwdkYum; yk\*¾dKvftydkif;tjcm;udk NzdKcGJzsufqD;Edkifjcif; oDrmoarÇ'udk &&SdNyD;aemufrS y\*k Kd¾vtf yikd ;ftjcm;ui;faom ow0å gynwuf kdtm½jHkyKíjzpaf y:vmaom Oypm&psme ftyeÜ mpsme[f al om arwåmpsmefwdkYudkom &nfñTef;xm;onf[k rSwfom;yg/

xdkodkY oDrmoarÇ'udk &&SdNyD;aemuf a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf -----

1/ taem"daomz&Pm arwåm apawm0drkwåd (5)rsKd;ç

2/ Mo"daomz&Pm arwåm apawm0drkwåd (7)rsKd;ç

3/ 'domz&Pm arwåm apawm0drkwåd (10)rsKd; --wdkYudk qufvufí tm;xkwfEdkifayonf/ yXrZösmem'd0aoe tyÜemyÜwåpdwåaó0 [d t,H 0dukAÁem orÜZÆwd/ (0dok'¨d-1-301/) wrÜd tyÜemyÜwåpdwåaó0 orÜZÆwDwd a0'dwAÁH/ (0dok'¨d-1-302/)

tyÜemyÜwåpdwåaó0 e Oypm&rwåvmbdaem/ y\*kPAv0bm0gyg'aee a0ykv’m'd0daooyÜwåó Mo"daomç taem"daom p 'domz&Pm'd0aoe psmeó y0dZrÇem 0dukAÁem 0d0d"m ud&d,mwd uwGm/ (r[m#D-1-363/) þtxufyg t|uxm #DumwdkY\ ñTefMum;awmfrlcsufESifhtnD taem"daomz&Pm arwåmç Mo"daomz&Pm arwåmç 'domz&Pm arwåmwdkYudk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfvdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf oDrmoarÇ'udk &&SdNyD;aemuf yd, rZöswå a0&D[laom owå0gynwf tm½kHü yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmef wwd,psmef[laom tyÜempsmefwdkYudk &&Sdxm;NyD; jzpf&ayrnf/ Oypm&psmefudk &&Sd½kHrQjzifhum; rvHkavmufao; [lvdkonf/ (pwkuúenf;t& arwåmwwd,psmef yÍöuenf;t& arwåmpwkw¬psmefudk t0g;0pGm avhvmxm;NyD; yGm;rsm;xm;NyD; jzpf&rnf [lvdk/)

## taem"daomz&Pm arwåm apawm0drkwåd (5) rsKd;

1/ oaAÁ owåm (u) ta0&m a[mEÅK?

( c ) tAsmyZÆm a[mEÅK?

( \* ) teDCm a[mEÅK?

(C) okcD twåmeH y&d[&EÅK/

2/ oaAÁ ygPm / y / 3/ oaAÁ blwm / y / 4/ oaAÁ yk\*¾vm / y /

5/ oaAÁ twåbm0y&d,myEém (u) ta0&m a[mEÅK?

( c ) tAsmyZÆma[mEÅK?

( \* ) teDCm a[mEÅK?

(C) okcD twåmeH y&d[&EÅK/

1/ cyfodrf;ukefaom cE¨mig;yg;ü NiduyfwG,fwmjcif; &SdMuukefaom owå0gwdkYonf -----

(u) ab;&ef uif;Muygap?

( c ) pdwfqif;&J uif;Muygap?

( \* ) udk,fqif;&J uif;Muygap?

(C) usef;usef;rmrm csrf;csrf;omomjzifh rdrdwdkY\ cE¨m0efudk &GufaqmifEdkifMuygap/

2/ cyfodrf;ukefaom xGufouf 0ifouf &SdMuukefaom owå0gwdkYonf/ y /

3/ cyfodrf;ukefaom uHudavomaMumifh xif&Sm;jzpfMuukefaom owå0gwdkYonf/ y /

4/ cyfodrf;ukefaom i&JodkY usa&mufjcif;oabm &SdMuukefaom owå0gwdkYonf/ y /

5/ cyfodrf;ukefaom cE¨mudk,ftwåabmü tusKH;0ifMuukefaom owå0gwdkYonf/ y / Mo"daomz&Pm arwåm apawm0drkwåd (7) rsKd;

1/ oAÁm £w¬da,m (u) ta0&m a[mEÅK?

( c ) tAsmyZÆm a[mEÅK?

( \* ) teDCm a[mEÅK?

(C) okcD twåmeH y&d[&EÅK/

2/ oaAÁ yk&dom / y / 3/ oaAÁ t&d,m / y / 4/ oaAÁ te&d,m / y / 5/ oaAÁ a'0g / y / 6/ oaAÁ rEkóm / y /

7/ oaAÁ 0dedygwdum (u) ta0&m a[mEÅK?

( c ) tAsmyZÆm a[mEÅK?

( \* ) teDCm a[mEÅK?

(C) okcD twåmeH y&d[&EÅK/

1/ cyfodrf;ukefaom trsKd;orD;wdkYonf -----

(u) ab;&efuif;Muygap?

( c ) pdwfqif;&Juif;Muygap?

( \* ) udk,fqif;&Juif;Muygap?

(C) usef;usef;rmrm csrf;csrf;omomjzifh rdrdwdkY\ cE¨m0efudk &GufaqmifEdkifMuygap/

2/ cyfodrf;ukefaom trsKd;om;wdkYonf/ y /

3/ cyfodrf;ukefaom t&d,molawmfaumif;wdkYonf/ y /

4/ cyfodrf;ukefaom t&d,mr[kwfaom ykxkZefwdkYonf/ y /

5/ cyfodrf;ukefaom ewf (jA[®m) wdkYonf/ y /

6/ cyfodrf;ukefaom vlom;wdkYonf/ y /

7/ cyfodrf;ukefaom tyg,fom; owå0gwdkYonf/ y / taem"daomz&Pm arwåm apawm0drkwåd (5)rsKd;ç Mo"daomz&Pm arwåm apawm0drkwåd (7)rsKd; ESpf&yfaygif;aomf (12)rsKd;wnf;/ wpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;ü ab;&efuif;Muygap - ponfjzifh (4)csuf (4)csufpD arwåmyGm;&ojzifh (4 \_ 12 = 48) rsKd; jzpfonf/

## yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfyHk tpDtpOf

1/ rdrd&&Sdxm;NyD;aom Mo'gwuodkPf; odkYr[kwf tmavmuuodkPf;udk tm½kHjyKí pwkw¬psmef orm"dodkY qdkufatmif orm"dudk xlaxmifyg/

2/ twåç yd,ç rZöswåç a0&D yk\*¾dKvfav;rsKd;wdkYü yk\*¾dKvftydkif;tjcm; uif;atmif oDrmoarÇ'udk &&Sd

NyD;aemuf yd, rZöswå a0&D[laom owå0gynwftm½kHü arwåmpsmefudk Budrfzefrsm;pGm 0ifpm;yg/

3/ arwåmnDrQaomtcg ausmif;0if;wpfcktwGif;ü odkYr[kwf jcH0if;wpfcktwGif;ü wnf&Sdaom txufyg yk\*¾dKvf (12)rsKd;udk vif;a&mifjcnf pGrf;tiftultnDjzifh jrifatmifMunfhyg/ trsKd;om; trsKd;orD; t&d,m ykxkZef vl ewf wd&pämef tyg,fom;owå0gtm;vHk;udk jcHKiHkí jrifatmif Munfhyg/ jrifaomtcg xdkowå0g tm;vHk;udk tm½kHjyKí ---- cE¨mig;yg;ü NiduyfwG,fwmjcif;&SdMuukefaom owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf -- ab;&efuif;Muygap

ab;&efuif;Muygap [k arwåmbm0emur®|mef;udk Budrfzefrsm;pGm pD;jzef;yg/ wwd,psmefodkY qdkufonf wdkifatmif pD;jzef;yg/ atmifjrifrIudk &&Sdygu pdwfqif;&Juif;Muygapüvnf; wwd,psmefodkY qdkufa&mufatmifç udk,fqif;&Juif;Muygapüvnf; wwd,psmefodkY qdkufatmifç usef;usef;rmrm csrf;csrf; omomjzifh rdrdwdkY\ cE¨m0efudk &GufaqmifEdkifMuygapüvnf; wwd,psmefodkY qdkufatmif qufvufí arwåmbm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;yg/ oaAÁowåmü (4)csuf arwåmyGm;&ouJhodkY - oaAÁygPm ponf wdkYüvnf; tvm;wlyif (4)csufpD arwåmyGm;yg/ tm;vHk;aygif;aomf (12 \_ 4 = 48) rsKd;aom arwåmpsmef rsm;udk &&Sdatmif arwåmbm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;yg/ ausmif;0if;wpfcktwGif;ü (48)rsKd;aom arwåmbm0emur®|mef;wdkYudk pD;jzef;í atmifjrifrI &&Sdaomtcgç ausmif;wdkuf ESpfwdkufoHk;wdkuf twGif;ü odkYr[kwf jcH0if; ESpfckoHk;ckwdkY\ twGif;ü (48)rsKd;ç &yuf uG wf pcf tk wiG ;fü orYkd [wk f aus;&mG wpcf tk wiG ;fü (48)rsK;dç NrKdUe,wf pcf tk wiG ;fü (48)rsK;dç jynef ,f wpfcktwGif;ü (48)rsKd;ç odkYr[kwf wdkif;wpfcktwGif;ü (48)rsKd;ç wdkif;jynfwpfjynftwGif;ü (48)rsKd;ç wpfurÇmvHk;ü (48)rsKd;ç (31)bHk[laom pMu0VmwpfckvHk;ü (48)rsKd;ç teEÅpMu0VmwdkYü (48)rsKd; ----þodkY wjznf;jznf; jzefYMuufí arwåmbm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;yg/

## 'domz&Pm arwåm apawm0drkwåd (10) rsKd;

txuyf gtwikd ;f teEpÅ Mu0Vmo Ykdwikd af tmi fjzeMYfuuíf arwmå bm0emur|® me;fu kdymG ;rsm;vsuf

arwåmpsmefudk &&Sdaomtcg -----

1/ ta&U Swnfhwnfh teEÅpMu0Vmü (48)rsKd;ç

2/ taemufwnfhwnfh teEÅpMu0Vmü (48)rsKd;ç

3/ ajrmufwnfhwnfh teEÅpMu0Vmü (48)rsKd;ç

4/ awmifwnfhwnfh teEÅpMu0Vmü (48)rsKd;ç

5/ ta&U Sawmifaxmifht&yf teEÅpMu0Vmü (48)rsKd;ç

6/ taemufajrmufaxmifht&yf teEÅpMu0Vmü (48)rsKd;ç

7/ taU&Sajrmufaxmifht&yf teEÅpMu0Vmü (48)rsKd;ç

8/ taemufawmifaxmifht&yf teEÅpMu0Vmü (48)rsKd;ç

9/ atmuft&yf teEÅpMu0Vmü (48)rsKd;ç

10/ txuft&yf teEÅpMu0Vmü (48)rsKd; --þodkYvQif t&yfq,frsufESmwdkYü (10 Œ 48 = 480) aom arwåmpsmefwdkYudk &&Sdatmif BudK;pm; tm;xkwfyg/ teEÅpMu0VmodkYwdkifatmif jzefYMuufvsuf yGm;rsm;xm;tyfaom arwåmpsmef (48)rsKd;udkyg xyfí aygif;aomf (48 + 480 = 528) oG,faom arwåmur®|mef; arwåmpsmefrsm;udk &&SdEdkifayonf/ þ (528) oG,faom arwåmpsmefwdkYudk t0g;0pGm EdkifEdkifeif;eif; 0ifpm;Edkifaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf arwåokwåefpaom xdkxdkokwåefwdkYüvm&Sdaom arwåmyGm;enf;rsm;udk ajymif;í yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfygu arwåmpsmefrsm;udk vG,fulpGmyif &&SdEdkifayonf/

## arwåmpsmef\ tusKd; (11) yg;

&[ef;wdkY ...pifppftm;jzifh t&yfq,frsufESm teEÅpMu0VmwdkYü owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYtay:0,f jzefYMuufí ½kdaoojzifh rSD0Jtyfaomç arwåmpsmefqdkufonfwdkifatmif yGm;rsm;í xm;tyfaomç arwåm psme0f ipf m;jci;fu kdBurd zf erf sm;pmG tavth vmjyKtyaf omç uNy;Daom ,mOuf ohJ YkdjyKtyNfy;Daomç wn&f m 0w¬KuJhodkY jyKtyfNyD;aomç pGJpGJjrJjrJ ckdifcdkifcHhchH wnfwhHatmif aqmufwnfxm;tyfaomç 0oDabmf ig;wef Edkifeif;atmif avhusifhtyfNyD;aomç pdwf\ a'gopaom qefYusifbuf w&m;wdkYrS vGwfajrmufaMumif; jzpaf om arwmå apawm0rd wk \då (11)yg;uek af om tusK;dw&m;wuYkd kd rcRw{f ue f &vrd rhf n[f karQmvf ihf tyfukef\/ tb,f (11)yg;wdkYenf;[lrl -----

1/ csrf;ompGm tdyfpuf&\/

2/ csrf;ompGm tdyf&mrS Edk;&\/

3/ ,kwfrmaom raumif;aom tdyfrufqdk;udk rjrifruf&/

4/ vlom;wdkY\ cspfcifjrwfEdk;rIudk cH,l&\/

5/ ewfwdkY\ cspfcifjrwfEdk;rIudk cH,l&\/

6/ ewfwdkYonf &if0,fom;uJhodkY oem;apmifha&Smufukef\/

7/ xdkarwåmpsmefudk jzefYMuufavh &Sdooltm; rD;onfvnf;aumif;ç tqdyfonfvnf;aumif;ç vufeufonfvnf;aumif; ra&mufruyf/

8/ arwåmpsmefjzifh aeavh&Sdaomyk\*¾dKvf\ pdwfonf vsifjrefpGm wnfMunf\? orm"d tjzpfjref\/ 9/ rsufESmtqif;onf Munfvif\/

10/ rawGra0onfjzpfí pkaw&\/

11/ arwåmpsmeformywfxuf tvGefjzpfaom t&[wåzdkvf wkdifatmifaom txuf r\*fzdkvfudk xdk;xGif; rodcJhaomf jA[®mjynfodkY vm;&\/ (tH-3-542/)

222

u½kPmbm0em

## u½kPmbm0em

toifolawmfaumif;onf a&S;OD;pGm rdrdESifh eD;pyf&m vdifwl touf&SifqJ 'ku©dwowå0gwpfOD;udk

a&G;cs,fyg/ xdkowå0g\ qif;&J'ku©rsm;udk qifjcifyg/ u½kPmudk jzpfapyg/ xdkaemif Mo'gwuodkPf; odkYr[kwf tmavmuuodkPf; pwkw¬psmefudk jyef0ifpm;yg/ vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tifrsm; tm;aumif;vmaomtcg txufyg 'ku©dwowå0gudk vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tif tul tnjDzi hfjriaf tmiMfunyhf g/ jriaf omtcg x'kd uk wd© ow0å guk dtm½jHkyKí arwmå psmeuf kd0ipf m;yg/ xakd emif arwåmpsmefrS xí xdk'ku©dwowå0gudkyif tm½kHjyKí ----t,H oyÜK&daom 'ku©m rkpöwk/

= þolawmfaumif;onf qif;&J'ku©rS vGwfygap/ --þodkYBudrfzefrsm;pGm u½kPmbm0emudk yGm;yg/ wwd,psmefodkY qdkufonfwdkifatmif 0oDabmf ig;wef Edkifeif;atmif yGm;rsm;yg/ xdkaemif arwåmur®|mef;ü a&;om;wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; yd,yk\*¾dKvfüç xakd emi f rZsöwyå \*k Kd¾vüf ç xakd emi f a0&yD \*k Kd¾vüf tpOtf wikd ;f u½Pk mbm0emu kdww,d psmeof Ykdqukd of nf wdkifatmif yGm;yg/ ykxkZefrSeforQ tyg,fab;qdk;BuD;rS rvGwfao;ojzifh oem;p&m owå0gcsnf;omwnf;/ oHo&m tquqf urf oS n f ,aewY ikd af tmi f rmS ;crhJ ad om 'pk ½ukd wf aYkd Mumi hftyg,0f #qf i;f&'J uk u© kdtyg,af b;rS rvwG of rQ cpH m;Mu&O;Drnof m jzpMfuojzi hf oem;p&mcsn;fomwn;f/ ow0å gwikd ;fon f takd b;q;kdBu;D emab;qdk;BuD; aoab;qdk;BuD;rS rvGwfajrmufMuao;ojzifh oem;p&mcsnf;omwnf;/ ,if;uJhodkYaom oem;p&moabmudk tm½kH,lí okcdwowå0gwdkYüvnf; u½kPmbm0emudk yGm;Edkifonf/ atmijfrirf uI kd &&ySd gu arwmå psmeüf a&;om;wijfycohJ nthf wikd ;f twçå y,d ç rZsöwçå a0&[D al om yk\*¾dKvf av;rsKd;wdkYü yk\*¾dKvftydkif;tjcm;uif;atmif oDrmoarÇ'udkjyKí oDrmoarÇ'jyKNyD;aom xdkowå0g ynwfedrdwfudk rDS0Jjcif; yGm;rsm;jcif; tBudrfrsm;pGm jyKjcif;jzifh yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmef wwd,psmefodkY qdkufatmif u½kPm tyÜempsmefudk wdk;yGm;atmif jyKvkyfyg/ xdkaemif taem"daomz&Pm u½kPmç Mo"daomz&Pm u½kPmç 'domz&Pm u½kPmbm0emwdkYudk qufvufyGm;rsm;yg/ teEÅpMu0Vm owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYtay:ü jzefYMuufí yGm;rsm;xm;tyfaom -----

1/ taem"daomz&Pm u½kPmbm0em (5) rsKd;ç 2/ Mo"daomz&Pm u½kPmbm0em (7) rsKd;ç

3/ 'domz&Pm u½kPmbm0em (10 \_ 12 = 120) rsKd;ç tm;vHk;aygif;aomf u½kPmbm0em (132) rsKd;wnf;/

222

## rk'dwmbm0em

rk'dwmbm0emudk yGm;rsm;vdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf okcdwowå0gjzpfonfh tvGefcspfcif

jrwfEdk;tyfaom taygif;tazmf oli,fcsif;jzpfonfh vdifwl touf&SifqJ twdydÜ,o[m,uyk\*¾dKvfudk a&G;cs,fyg/ jrifvdkufu 0rf;omrI &Tifvef;rIudk trsm;qHk; jzpfapEdkifonfh yk\*¾dKvfudk a&G;cs,fyg/

Mo'gwuodkPf; odkYr[kwf tmavmuuodkPf; pwkw¬psmeform"dudk wpfzefjyefí 0ifpm;yg/ vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tifrsm; tm;aumif;vmaomtcg txufyg okcdwowå0gjzpfonfh twdyÜd,o-

[m,u yk\*¾dKvfudk vSrf;tm½kH ,lyg/ vufEdSyfrD;jzifh xdk;pdkufMunfhaeouJhodkY xdkyk\*¾dKvfudk jrifaomtcg xdkyk\*¾dKvfudk tm½kHjyKí arwåmpsmefudk wpfzef 0ifpm;yg? xdkaemif u½kPmpsmefudk wpfzef 0ifpm;yg/ xdkaemif u½kPmpsmefrS xí xdkyk\*¾dKvfudkyif tm½kHjyKí ----t,H oyÜK&daom ,xmv'¨orÜwådawm rm0d\*päwk/ þolawmfaumif;onf &&dSNyD;aom pnf;pdrfcsrf;omrS ra&GUavsmygapownf; - [k ----þodkY rk'dwmbm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;yg/ wwd,psmefodkY qdkufatmif Budrfzefrsm;pGm xyfum xyfum yGm;rsm;yg/ a&S;a&S;aom bm0emorm"dwdkY\ tm;BuD;aom rDS&m Oyedó,owådjzifh aus;Zl; jyKay;r It&edS tf 0g owxdå ;lBu;Du kdqucf &H aom u½Pk m r'k wd mbm0emon fv,G uf al csmarmaernof m jzpfayonf/ twdwfu csrf;omcJhonfhyHkç ypöKyÜefcsrf;omaeqJyHkç tem\*wfü csrf;omvwåHUyHkwdkYudk tm½kH

,lí ½IEdkifonfom jzpfonf/

xdkaemif yd,yk\*¾dKvfç xdkaemif rZÑwåyk\*¾dKvfç xdkaemif a0&Dyk\*¾dKvfü tpOftwdkif; rk'dwmbm0emudk jzpfapyg? rk'dwmpsmefudk &&dSatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfyg/ rk'dwmtyÜempsmefudk wdk;yGm;atmif jyKvkyfyg/ twåç yd,ç rZöswåç a0&D yk\*¾dKvfav;rsKd;wdkYü nDrQaom rk'dwmbm0empdwf&dSatmif yk\*¾dKvf tykdif;tjcm; uif;atmif oDrmoarÇ'udk jyKí oDrmoarÇ'udk jyKNyD;aom xdkowå0gynwfedrdwfudkyifvQif rDS0Jjcif; ymG ;rsm;jci;f Burd zf erf sm;pmG tavth vmjyKjci;fjzi hf r'k wd mbm0em tyeÜ mpsmeuf kd w;kdymG ;atmi f jyKvyk yf g/ xdkaemif teEÅpMu0Vmü wnf&dSMuaom teEÅowå0gwdkYudk tm½kHjyKí -----

1/ taem"daomz&Pm rk'dwmbm0em (5) rsKd;ç 2/ Mo"daomz&Pm rk'dwmbm0em (7) rsKd;ç

3/ 'domz&Pm rk'dwmbm0em (10 \_ 12 = 120) rsKd;ç tm;vHk;aygif;aomf rk'dwmbm0em (132) rsKd;ç þ rk'dwmbm0emwdkYudk qufvufí yGm;rsm;yg/ arwåmpsmefü qdkcJhonfh tcsuftvufwdkYudk enf;rDSíom yGm;rsm;yg/

222

Oayu©mbm0em

## Oayu©mbm0em

Oayu©mjA[®0d[m&bm0emudk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfvdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf a&S;OD;pGm -----

1/ Mo'gwuoPkd ;f orYkd [wk f tmavmuuoPkd ;f pwwk p¬ smeuf kdwpzf ejfyeíf 0ipf m;yg/ vi;fa&mi-f jcnf pGrf;tifrsm; tm;aumif;vmaomtcg -----

2/ rcspfrrkef; tv,ftvwf rZöswå vdifwl touf&SifqJ yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;udk tm½kHjyKí wwd,psmefodkY qdkufatmif arwåmbm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;yg/

3/ xdkyk\*¾dKvfudkyif tm½kHjyKí wwd,psmefodkY qdkufatmif u½kPmbm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;yg/

4/ xdkyk\*¾dKvfudkyif tm½kHjyKí wwd,psmefodkY qdkufatmif rk'dwmbm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;yg/ xdkodkY &tyfNyD;aom wwd,psmef&dSaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf t0g;0pGm avhvmtyfNyD;aom ,if; jA[®0d[m& wwd,psmefrS xí -----

1/ okcdwm a[mEÅK = owå0gwdkYonf csrf;omjcif;odkY a&mufMuygapukefownf;[k þodkY ponfjzifh arwåmjA[®0d[m& wwd,psmefodkY qdkufatmif arwåmbm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;jcif;onf ,if; wwd,psmef\ owå0gwdkY tay:ü jrwfEdk;wem jyKaomtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;jcif;ESifh ,SOfonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç

2/ 'ku©m rkpöEÅK = owå0gwdkYonf qif;&J'ku©rS vGwfMuygapukefownf; -- þodkY u½kPmjA[®0d[m& bm0emudk wwd,psmefodkY qdkufonhfwdkifatmif pD;jzef;jcif;onf ,if; wwd,psmef\ rkef;jcif; cspfjcif;\ teD;ü usifvnfonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç

3/ ,xmv' ¨ orwÜ adå wm rm0\*d päEÅK = owå0gwdkYonf &&dSNyD;aom pnf;pdrfcsrf;omrS ra&GUavsm Muygapukefownf; -- þodkY rk'dwmjA[®0d[m& bm0emudk wwd,psmefodkY qdkufonfhwdkifatmif pD;jzef;jcif;onf ,if; wwd,psmef\ 0rf;ajrmufjcif; aomreóESifh ,SOfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh

½kefY&if;onf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif; --þodkYvQif arwåmjA[®0d[m& wwd,psmef u½kPmjA[®0d[m& wwd,psmef rk'dwmjA[®0d[m&

wwd,psmefwdkYü tjypfudk jrifatmif½Ií Oayu©mjA[®0d[m& pwkw¬psmef\ Nidrfoufaomoabm &dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifh tusKd;tmedoHoudkvnf; jrifatmif½Ií xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ jyuawhtm;jzifh omvQif vspfvsL½Iavh&dSaom Oayu©mt&mü xm;Edkifaom (txufü wifjyxm;onfhtwkdif; arwåm jA[®0d[m& wwd,psmef u½kPmjA[®0d[m& wwd,psmef rk'dwmjA[®0d[m& wwd,psmefwdkYudk yGm;xm; NyD;aom) tMuif tv,ftvwf rcspfrrkef; rZöswåyk\*¾dKvfonf &dS\? xdkjyuawh rZöswåyk\*¾dKvfudk vspfvsL ½Ií Oayu©mjA[®0d[m&bm0emudk jzpfaptyf\/ yGm;rsm;yHkrSm ----- xdkrZöswåyk\*¾dKvf wpfOD;wnf;udkyif tm½kHjyKí arwåmjA[®0d[m& wwd,psmef u½kPmjA[®0d[m& wwd,psmef rk'dwmjA[®0d[m& wwd, psmefwdkYudk 0ifpm;NyD;aemuf txufygtwdkif; qifjcifí odkYr[kwf þolawmfaumif;onf igu -----

1/ ab;&efuif;ygap[k arwåmbm0emudk yGm;rsm;aomfvnf; ab;&efuif;csifrS uif;rnf? pdwfqif;&J uif;ygap[k arwåmbm0emudk yGm;rsm;aomfvnf; pdwfqif;&J uif;csifrS uif;rnf? udk,fqif;&J ui;fygap[ karwmå bm0emu kdymG ;rsm;aomvf n;f u,kd qf i;f& Jui;fcsirf Sui;frn?f use;fuse;frmrm csrf;csrf;omomjzifh rdrd\ cE¨m0efudk &GufaqmifEdkifygap[k arwåmbm0emudk yGm;rsm;aomfvnf; usef;usef;rmrm csrf;csrf;omomjzifh rdrd\ cE¨m0efudk &GufaqmifEdkifcsifrS &GufaqmifEdkifrnf/

2/ qi;f&'J uk r© S vwG yf gap[ k u½Pk mbm0emu kdymG ;rsm;aomvf n;f qi;f&'J uk r© S vwG cf sirf S vwG rf n/f

3/ &&dSNyD; pnf;pdrfcsrf;omrS ra&GUavsmygapownf;[k rk'dwmbm0emudk yGm;rsm;aomfvnf; &&dSNyD; pnf;pdrfcsrf;omrS a&GUavsmcsifvnf; a&GUavsmrnf/

4/ tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf uHomvQif udk,fydkifOpöm &dSMuukef\[k þodkY qifjcifí -----

t,H oyÜK&daom ur®óaum/

þolawmfaumif;onf uHomvQif udk,fykdifOpöm &dS\/ --þovYkd Qi f Burd zf erf sm;pmG xyuf mxyuf m ymG ;rsm;yg/ arwmå u½Pk m r'k wd m jA[0® [d m&w&m;wüYkd

wwd,psmefudk tajccHNyD;rS wufvmojzifh Oayu©mjA[®0d[m& pwkw¬psmefodkY rMumrD tcsdefumv twGif;rSmyif qdkufa&mufoGm;ayvdrfhrnf/ atmifjrifrI&&dSygu tvm;wlyif rZöswåyk\*¾dKvf cyfrsm;rsm;ü vnf;aumif;ç xdkaemif yd,yk\*¾dKvf cyfrsm;rsm;üvnf;aumif;ç xdkaemif twdyÜd,o[m,uyk\*¾dKvf cyf rsm;rsm;üvnf;aumif;ç xdkaemif a0&Dyk\*¾dKvf cyfrsm;rsm;üvnf;aumif; wpfOD;csif;udk tm½kHjyKí yHkpHwlyif Oayu©mbm0emudk yGm;rsm;yg/ xdkaemif twåç yd,ç rZöswåç a0&D[laom yk\*¾dKvfav;rsKd;wdkYü yk\*¾dKvftydkif; tjcm; uif;atmif oDrmoarÇ'udkjyKí oDrmoarÇ'jyKNyD;aemuf &&dSvmaom xdkowå0gynwfedrdwf udkyif tm½kHjyKí Oayu©mjA[®0d[m&bm0emudk rDS0Jyg yGm;rsm;yg Budrfzefrsm;pGm tavhtvmjyKyg/ þodkY jyKusifhaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü yx0DuodkPf;ü zGifhqdka&;om;cJhonfhtwdkif;yifvQif

Oayu©mjA[®0d[m& pwkw¬psmefonf jzpfay:ívmay\/ xkdaemif -----

1/ taem"daomz&Pm Oayu©mjA[®0d[m&bm0em (5) rsKd;ç

2/ Mo"daomz&Pm Oayu©mjA[®0d[m&bm0em (7) rsKd;ç

3/ 'domz&Pm Oayu©mjA[®0d[m&bm0em (10 \_ 12 = 120) rsKd;ç tm;vHk;aygif;aomf (132) rsKd;ç

þ (132) rsKd;aom Oayu©mjA[®0d[m& bm0emwdkYudk qufvufí yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfyg/ tar; ----- þ Oayum© jA[0® [d m& pwwk p¬ smeof n f yx0uD oPkd ;fponwf üYkd jzpNfy;Daom ww,d

psmef&dSaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüvnf; jzpfavoavm[k ar;&ef&dS\/ tajz ----- rjzpf[lay/ tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl ----- yx0DuodkPf;ponfwdkYü wwd,psmefum; yx0DuodkPf;ponfvQif tm½kH&dS\/ Oayu©mjA[®0d[m& pwkw¬psmefum; owå0gynwfvQif tm½kH&dS\/ xdkodkY tm½kH\ oabmrwlonf\ tjzpfaMumifhwnf;/ tavsmftm;jzifhqdk&rl arwåmur®|mef; u½kPm ur®|mef; rk'dwmur®|mef;wdkYü jzpfNyD;aom wwd,psmef&dSaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\o EÅmefüomvQif þ Oayum© jA[0® [d m& pwwk p¬ smeof n f jzpaf y:vmEikd \f / tb,af Mumiehf n;f[rl l ow0å gynwtf m½cHk si;f

jA[®0d[m& vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mef

oabmwlnDrI &dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifhwnf;/ yd,yk\*¾dKvfü arwåmpsmef u½kPmpsmef rk'dwmpsmefwdkYudk jzpfapvQif ,if;yd,yk\*¾dKvfüyif Oayu©mjA[®0d[m&psmefudk jzpfapEdkif\/ þodkYponfjzifh yd,yk\*¾dKvfcsif; rZöswåyk\*¾dKvfcsif; a0&Dyk\*¾dKvfcsif; wlnDMu\/ wpfzef owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYü arwåm wwd,psmef u½kPm wwd,psmef rk'dwm wwd,psmefudk jzpfapvQif ,if;owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYüyif Oayu©mjA[®0d[m& pwkw¬ psmefudk jzpfapEdkif\/ þodkYvQif owå0gynwftm½kHcsif; wlnDrI &dS\/ (0dok'¨d-1-287-319 - Munfh/)

## vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|mef

1/ [dwmum&yÜ0wådvu©Pm arwåm?

2/ [dwlyoH[m&&om?

3/ tmCmw0de,ypöKy|mem?

4/ owåmeH remybm0'óey'|mem/

Asmyg'lyoarm {wdóm orÜwåd? odae[orÇa0g 0dywåd/ (0dok'¨d-1-311/)

1/ arwåmonf ---- owå0gwdkY\ tusKd;pD;yGm;udk usifhaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfjcif; vu©Pm &dS\/ 0g/ tusKd;pD;yGm;[laom tzdkYtpkudk jzpfapjcif; vu©Pm &dS\/

2/ owå0gwdkY\ tusKd;pD;yGm;udk uyfí aqmifjcif; udpö (&o) &dS\/ 0g/ owå0gwdkY\ tusKd;pD;yGm;udk uyfí aqmifjcif;[laom jynfhpHkaom\*kPf (orÜwdå&o) &dS\/

3/ &efNidK;udk y,fazsmufwwfaom oabmw&m;[k ½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPftm; a&S;½I xifwwf\/ (Oy|memum&ypöKy|mef)/ 0g/ &efNidK;aysmufjcif;[laom tusKd;udk jzpfapwwf\/ (zvypöKy|mef)/

4/ ow0å gw\Ykd jrwEf ;kdz,G &f muokd m ½jIriwf waf om a,mead omreoud m&vQi fe;DpmG aom taMumi;f

&dS\/ owå0gwdkYtm; zsufqD;vdkaom ysufpD;apvdkaom Asmyg' = a'go\ 0du©rÇey[meftm;jzifh Nidrf;jcif;onf xdkarwåm\ jynfhpHkjcif; rnf\? aumif;pGm udpöNyD;jcif; rnf\/ wG,fwmwyfrufjcif; wPSmodae[\ jzpfjcif;onf xdkarwåm\ ysufpD;jcif; rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-1-311/)

1/ 'ku©mye,emum&yÜ0wådvu©Pm u½Pk m?

2/ y&'ku©mo[e&om?

3/ t0d[d oH mypöKy|mem?

4/ 'ku©mbdblwmeH temxbm0'óey'|mem/

0d[d oH lyoarm wóm orÜwåd? aomuorÇa0g 0dywåd/ (0dok'¨d-1-311/)

1/ u½kPmonf ---- owå0gwdkY\ qif;&J'ku©udk y,f&Sm;vdkaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfjcif;oabm vu©Pm &Sd\/

2/ olwpfyg;wdkY\ qif;&J'ku©udk y,f&Sm;vdkonf\ tjzpfjzifh onf;rcHEdkifjcif; udpö &dS\/ (udpö&o)/

3/ owå0gwdkYudk rn§Of;qJjcif;udk jzpfapwwf\/ (zvypöKy|mef)/ owå0gwdkYudk n§Of;yef;EdSyfpufjcif; 0[d d oH m\ qeuYf sibf utf jzpjfzi hf½aI eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f ÓPtf m; a&;S½xI ivf mww\f / (Oy|memum&ypöKy|mef)/

4/ qi;f&'J uk j©zi hftnO§ ;fye;f tEySd pf ucf aH eMu&uek af om ow0å gw\Ykd u;kdu,G tf m;xm;&m r&oSd n\f tjzpuf kd½wI waf om a,mead omreoud m&vQi f e;DpmG aom taMumi;f&\Sd / ow0å gwuYkd kdnO§ ;fq-J aMumif;jzpfaom n§Of;qJaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom u½kPm\ xdyfwdkuf qefYusifbuf a'gorl pdwfapwodufw&m;pk\ Nidrf;at;jcif;onf xdku½kPm\ jynfhpHkjcif; rnf\? aumif;pGm upd Nöy;Djci;f rn\f / 'uk wd© ow0å gwtYkd ay:ü aomujzpjfci;fon f xukd ½Pk m\ ysupf ;Djci;f rn\f /

(0dok'¨d-1-311/)

1/ yarm'evu©Pm rk'dwm?

2/ tedóm,e&om?

3/ t&wd0dCmwypöKy|mem?

4/ owåmeH orÜwåd'óey'|mem/ t&wd0lyoarm wóm orÜwåd? y[moorÇa0g 0dywåd/ (0dok'¨d-1-311/)

1/ rk'dwmonf ---- olwpfyg;wdkY\ pnf;pdrfOpöm uHkvHkjynfhpHkonfudk Munf&Tif0rf;ajrmufjcif; oabm vu©Pm &dS\/

2/ olwpfyg;wdkY\ pnf;pdrfOpöm uHkvHkjynfhpHkonfudk rjiLpljcif; udpö&dS\/ 0g/ jiLpljcif;\ qefYusifbuf jzpfí xdk£ómudk y,fzsufjcif;udpö &dS\/

3/ olwpfyg;wdkY\ pnf;pdrfOpömwdkYüvnf;aumif; vGefuJjrifhjrwfaom orx 0dyóem tpjzmonfh t"dukov"r®wdkYüvnf;aumif; rarGUavsmf rESpfoufjcif;udk y,fazsmufwwfaom tjcif;t&m tm;jzi hf½aI eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f ÓPtf m; a&;S½xI ivf mww\f / (Oy|memum&ypKöy|me)f wpfenf; ---- olwpfyg;wdkY\ pnf;pdrfOpömwdkYüvnf;aumif; vGefuJjrifhjrwfaom orx 0dyóem tpjzmonfh t"dukov"r®wdkYüvnf;aumif; rarGUavsmf rESpfoufjcif; t&wd\ aysmufNidrf;jcif;udk jzpfapwwf\/ (zvypöKy|mefwnf;/)

4/ owå0gwdkY\ pnf;pdrfuHkvHk jynfhpHkonfudk toifh½IEdkifaom a,medaomreodum&vQif eD;pGmaom taMumi;f&\Sd / owl pyf g;w\Ykd pn;fprd Of pmö wüYkd vn;faumi;f veG uf jJrijhfrwof n hforx 0yd óem tpjzmonfh t"dukov"r®wdkYüvnfaumif; rarGUavsmf rESpfoufEdkifjcif; t&wd\ aysmufNidrf;jcif;onf xdkrk'dwm\ jynfhpHkjcif; rnf\/ 0g/ aumif;pGm udpöNyD;jcif; rnf\/ olwpfyg;wdkY\ pnf;pdrfOpömESifh t"dukov"r®wdkYü umr\*kPftdrfü rDSíjzpfay:vmaom a\*[odwyDwdtm;jzifh Munf&Tif0rf;ajrmufjcif;onf xdkrk'dwm\ ysufpD;jcif; 0dywåd rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-1-311/)

1/ oawåok rZöswåmum&yÜ0wådvu©Pm Oayu©m?

2/ oawåok orbm0'óe&om?

3/ y#dCmEke,0lyorypöKy|mem?

4/ ]]uró®um owmå ? aw uó ½pk ,d m ock wd m 0g b0ódE?dÅ 'uk a© wm 0g rpk ódöE?dÅ ywoå rwÜ adå wm

jA[®0d[m& vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mef

0g e y&d[m,dóEÅD}}wd {0H y0wåur®óuwm'óey'|mem/

y#dCmEke,0lyoarm wóm orÜwåd? a\*[odwm, tnmPkayu©m, orÇa0g 0dywåd/

(0dok'¨d-1-311-312/)

1/ Oayum© on f---- ow0å gwüYkd tv,tf vwof abm&aSd om tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfjzpjfci;f vuP© m

&dS\/

2/ owå0gwdkYü O'godeftm;jzifh jzpfjcif;aMumifh nDrQonf\ tjzpfudkom ½Ijcif;udpö &dS\/

3/ owå0gwdkYü rkef;jcif; cspfjcif;wdkYudk Nidrf;apjcif;udk jzpfapwwf\/ (zvypöKy|mefwnf;/)

4/ owå0gwdkYonf rdrdwdkY jyKxm;tyfaom uHomvQif udk,fydkifOpöm &dSMuukef\/ xdkowå0gwdkYonf tb,of \l tvtkd m;jzi hfcsr;fomygap[ karwmå yoYkd onthf wikd ;f csr;fomjci;fo Ykda&muuf ek of nf rlvnf; jzpfukefvwåHUenf;/ qif;&J'ku©rS vGwfygap[k u½kPmbm0emudk yGm;onfhtwdkif; qif;&J 'ku©rSrlvnf; vGwfukefvwåHUenf;/ &NyD;pnf;pdrfrS ra&GUavsmygapownf;[k rk'dwmbm0emudk ymG ;onthf wikd ;f a&mu&f tSd yNfy;D &&tSd yNfy;Don hf pn;fprd rf rS vl n;f rqwk ,f wk bf J &uSd ek vf wUHåen;f/ þoaYkd om tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hf jzpaf y:vmaom uoH mvQi f rrd \d u,kd yf ikd Of pmö &oSd n\f tjzpuf kd ½Iwwfaom ÓPfvQif eD;pGmaom taMumif; &dS\/ rkef;jcif; cspfjcif;wdkYudk Nidrf;apjcif;onf = rek ;fjci;f cspjfci;fw\Ykd Nird ;fjci;fon f xOkd ayum© jA[0® [d m&\ jynphf jkHci;f aumi;fpmG Ny;Dp;Djci;f orwÜ då

rnf\/ umr\*kPfudk rDSaom ÓPfuif;aom arm[ESifh,SOfaom Oayu©m\ jzpfjcif;onf xdk Oayu©mjA[®0d[m&\ ysufpD;jcif; 0dywåd rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-1-311/)

,i;fjA[0® [d m&w&m; av;yg;wüYkd wn&f aSd om psmeef mrwf &m;wuYkd kd ord ;fqn;fyukH kd emruf r|® me;f ydkif; Z,m;rsm;wGif a&;om;wifjycJh\/ arwåm[lonf ta'goapwodufyifwnf;/ arwåmyxrpsmef emrfw&m; (34)wnf;/ u½kPmü u½kPmwpfvHk; xyfwdk;í u½kPmyxrpsmef emrfw&m; (35)wnf;/ rk'dwmü rk'dwmwpfvHk; xyfwdk;í rk'dwmyxrpsmef emrfw&m; (35)wnf;/ Oayu©mjA[®0d[m&\ w&m;udk,frSm wMwrZöswåwm apwodufyifwnf;/ Oayu©mjA[®0d[m&psmef emrfw&m; (31)wnf;/

222

## Ak'¨gEkówdur®|mef;

aom b\*0g £wdyd t&[H/

1/ 0goemtaiGU"mwfESifh wuG cyfodrf;OóHk ukefatmifpHkaom (1500)udavomwdkYrS ta0;BuD; a0;uGmawmfrljcif;wnf;[laom þtaMumif;aMumifh t&[H rnfawmfrlygayaom jrwfpGmbk&m;/

2/ wpfaxmifhig;&m udavom&efolwdkYudk t&[wår\*f ÓPfoefvsufjzifh t<uif;rJh y,fowfjcif; wnf;[laom þtaMumif;aMumifh t&[H rnfawmfrlygayaom jrwfpGmbk&m;/

3/ t0dZÆm-wPSm OD;pD;onfh y#dpöorkyÜg'f oHo&mpuf&[wf\ axmuftuefYwdkYudk t&[wår\*f ÓPfoefvsufjzifh csKd;zJhzsufqD;awmfrljcif;wnf;[laom þtaMumif;aMumifh t&[H rnfawmfrlygay aom jrwfpGmbk&m;/

4/ olrwlaom oDv orm"d ynm \*kPfouwfaMumifh vlewfjA[®m owå0gwdkY\ jrwfaomtvSL ylaZmftxl;udk cH,lawmfrlxdkufjcif;wnf;[laom þtaMumif;aMumifh t&[H rnfawmfrlygayaom jrwfpGmbk&m;/

5/ qdwfuG,f&mt&yfü raumif;rI[lorQwdkYudk jyKawmfrrl ajymawmfrrl MuHpnfawmf rrlojzifh qdwfuG,f&m r&dSjcif;wnf;[laom þtaMumif;aMumifh t&[H rnfawmfrlygayaom jrwfpGmbk&m;/ þt&[H\*kPfawmf\ teufig;csufwdkYudk ausyGefpGm &atmif usufyg/ or®morÁK'¨paom tjcm; tjcm;aom \*kPfawmfwdkY\ teuft"dyÜg,fudkvnf; ausyGefpGm &atmif usufyg/ xdk\*kPfawmfrsm;xJu rdrdBudKufESpfouf&m \*kPfawmfwpfckudk a&G;cs,fí Ak'¨gEkówdur®|mef;udk pwifpD;jzef;&rnf jzpfonf/ yGm;rsm;yHkrSm þodkY jzpf\/ a&S;OD;pGm Mo'gwuodkPf; odkYr[kwf tavmuuodkPf; pwkw¬psmefudk 0ifpm;yg/ vif;a&mifjcnf pGrf;tifrsm; tm;aumif;vmaomtcg rdrdzl;jrifaeus ½kyfyGm;awmf wpfqludk vif;a&mifjcnf\ tul tnjDzi hf vrS ;fítm½,Hk yl g/ x½kd yk yf mG ;awmuf kd rsupf jdzi hf z;lawUG&ouohJ Ykdxixf i&f mS ;&mS ; jriaf wUG&atmif BudK;pm;yg/ oufawmfxif&Sm; bk&m;udk rzl;awGUvdkuf&ojzifh ½kyfyGm;awmfrS wpfqifh oufawmfxif&Sm; b&k m;tm½oHk Ykda&muaf tmi fÓPuf kda&;S½uI yaf qmivf íkd ,cuk ohJ Ykdtm½,Hk cl idk ;fjzpof n/f ½yk yf mG ;awmuf kd yuwdrsufpdjzifh zl;awGU&ouJhodkY xifxif&Sm;&Sm; jrifawGU&aomtcg ,if;½kyfyGm;awmfudkyif oufawmf xif&Sm;bk&m;[k trSwfxm;um tm½kH,lMunfhyg/ twdwf eD;uyfaom b0wpfcku oufawmfxif&Sm; bk&m;udk zl;awGUcJh&zl;ygu xdktcgwGif xdkoufawmfxif&Sm;bk&m;\ rdrdzl;awGUcJh&pOfu yHkawmftwdkif; ay:vmwwaf yon/f ay:vmcahJ om fxykd akH wmuf ykd i ftm½,Hk yl g/ tu,íf ouaf wmxf i&f mS ; b&k m;&iS \f yHkray:chJaomf rdrdzl;awGUae&aom ½kyfyGm;awmfudkyif oufawmfxif&Sm;bk&m;[k trSwfxm;yg/ wpfzef xdkyHkawmfrS \*kPfawmfodkY ajymif;í tm½kH,lyg/ b\*0g\*kPfawmfwdkYwGif tusKH;0ifaom od&Dbkef;awmfrSm bk&m;&Sif\ ½lyum,awmf\ wifhw,fprÜ,fyHkudk tm½kH,lí yGm;rsm;&aom Ak'¨gEkówdur®|mef;wnf;/ þüum; \*Pk af wmuf okd m ymG ;vokd jzi hfyakH wmrf S wpqf i fh\*Pk af wmof Ykdajymi;fí tm½,Hk cl ikd ;fjci;fjzpof n/f \*Pk af wmrf sm;pmG xuJ t&[\*H Pk af wm f trwS f (4)u kdypkH tH jzpxf m;í A'k g¨Eókwud r|® me;fu kdymG ;rsm;yukH kd wifjyaytHh/

tokbur®|mef;

bk&m;&Sif\ oEÅmefü wnf&dSaom olrwlaom oDv\*kPf orm"d\*kPf ynm\*kPfwdkYaMumifh vlewf

jA[®m owå0gwdkY\ jrwfaomtvSL ylaZmftxl;udk cH,lawmfrlxdkufjcif;wnf;[laom \*kPfawmfudk tm½kH jyKí ----

aom b\*0g £wdyd t&[H [k jzpfapç t&[ H t&[ H[ k jzpaf p --yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfyg/ ,if;\*kPfawmftay:ü bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm uyfíwnfaeatmif BudK;pm;yg/ wpfem&D ESpfem&DcefY \*kPfawmftm½kHü bm0empdwfonf Nidrf0yfpGm uyfíwnfaeaomf psmef t\*Fg ig;yg;wdkY xif&Sm;vmrnf jzpfonf/ odkYaomf þ psmeft\*FgwdkYrSm Oypm&psmefrQom jzpfonf/ \*kPfawmfwdkY\ eufeJonfhtwGuf tyÜempsmefodkYum; rqdkufEdkif/ tjcm;\*kPfawmfrsm;udkvnf; enf;rDS;í yGm;ygav/

## t0dnmPu tokb ur®|mef; (10) rsKd;

tobk o'g´on f rwiwhf ,[f al om teuuf kda[m\? þae&m0, f cEm¨ u,kd Ef iS hfpyíf aoonhf tcg trsKd;rsKd; jzpfay:vmwwfaom tavmif;aumif yHkoP²mefj'yfudk tokb[k ac:qdktyf\/ xdk tokbonf (10)rsKd; &dS\/

1/ O'¨Krmwu = aoonfrS txuf ESpf&ufoHk;&uf tul; zl;zl;a&mifykyf pufqkyfzG,f&m rom tavmif;aumifç

2/ 0deDvu = tom;rsm;&mü eDí jynfpk&mü jzLojzifh jzLeDoabm a&maESmpyfwGJ ndKrnf;rnf;ykwf pufqkyfzG,f&m romtavmif;aumifç

3/ 0dykAÁu = jynfwpdkpdk aygufuGJ,kdvsuf pufqkyfzG,f&m romtavmif;aumifç

4/ 0dpäd'´u = xufatmuf ESpf&yf rqufpyfatmif ydkif;jzwfxm;aom pufqkyfzG,f&m rom tavmif;aumifç

5/ 0du©m,dwu = vif;w acG; usD; toD;oD;wdkY enf;rsKd;pHkjym; zHkzHktm;jzifh cJpm;xm;tyfaom pufqkyfzG,f&m romtavmif;aumifç

6/ 0du©dwåu = vuf ajc acgif;udk z½dkz&J xdkxdkMuJatmif ypfvTifhxm;tyfaom pufqkyfzG,f&m romtavmif;aumifç

7/ [w0du©dwåu = usD;ajcoP²mefjzpfatmif "m;jzifh rTef;í vufajcpaom udk,ft\*FgwdkYudk xdkxdk t&yfodkY z½dkz&JMuJatmif ypfvTifhxm;tyfaom pufqkyfzG,f&m romtavmif;aumifç

8/ avm[wd u = aoG;rsm;xGuf,dkvsuf wpfudk,fvHk;ayatmif aoG;jzifh vdrf;usHaeaom pufqkyf zG,f&m romtavmif;aumifç

9/ ykVK0u = ydk;avmufwdkYjzifh jynfhESufaeaom pufqkyfzG,f&m romtavmif;aumifç

10/ t|du = t½kd;pktqifhü wnf&Sdaeaom pufqkyfzG,f&m romtavmif;aumifç

t0dnmPu tokb = aotokbur®|mef;udk yGm;rsm;vdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf a&S;OD;pGm

rdrd&&Sdxm;NyD;onfh pwkw¬psmeform"dudk wpfzefjyefí xlaxmifyg/ vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tifrsm; tm;aumif;vmaomtcg rdrdjrifzl;xm;onfh &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f taumif;qHk;aom vdifwl tavmif;aumif wpcf uk kdvi;fa&mijfcn\f tutl njDzi hfvrS ;ftm½,Hk yl g/ xtkd avmi;faumitf m½uHk kdyuwzd iG xhf m;aom rsupf jdzi hf jri&f ouohJ Ykd jriaf wUG&aom f ,i;ftavmi;faumiuf kd tm½jHkyKí yyk yf aG eaom tavmi;faumif yHkü bm0empdwfudk uyfxm;vsuf ----

]]O'¨Krmwu y#duúLvH O'¨Krmwu y#duúLvH}}

]]zl;zl;a&mif<u ykyfyGvsuf&Sdaom &GHp&mtavmif;aumif}}

]]zl;zl;a&mif<u ykyfyGvsuf&Sdaom &GHp&mtavmif;aumif}}[k ½Iaeyg/ yuwdaom rsufpdjzifh zGifhMunfhaomtcg tavmif;aumifudk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; jrifawGU&ouJhodkY ,ckuJhodkY rsufpdudk rSdwfí wpfzef xdktavmif;udk tm½kH,lí ½I&mü rsufpdjzifh zGifhMunhfouJhodkY yHkpHwl jrifawGUae&ygu O\*¾[edrdwfodkY qdkufNyD/ xdkO\*¾[edrdwfü bm0empdwfudk qifhumqifhum jzpfapaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; y#dbm\*edrdwfonf jzpfay:vm\/ xdky#dbm\*edrdwfü bm0empdwfudk qihfum qifhum jzpfapaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf tyÜempsmefodkY qdkufa&mufEdkif\/ tyÜempsmefü &yfwnfí 0dyóemÓPfudk wdk;yGm;apcJhaomf t&[wåzdkvfudk rsufarSmufjyKEdkif\/

O\*¾[edrdwfonf azmufjyefonf t½kyfqdk;onf aMumufrufzG,faom tjrif&Sdonfjzpfí a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPfü xifvm\/ y#dbm\*edrdwfonfum; tvdk&Sdwdkif;pm;í avsmif;puf tdyfaysmf aeaom qlNzdK;aom t\*FgBuD;i,f&Sdaom a,mufsm;uJhodkY a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPfü xifvm\/

(0dok'¨d-1-183-184/)

,if;y#dbm\*edrdwf tavmif;aumifü bm0empdwfudk qifhumqifhum jzpfapaom a,m\*g0p& yk\*¾dKvfonf rMumrDtcsdefumvtwGif;rSmyif tyÜempsmefodkY qdkufa&mufEdkif\/ yxrpsmefrQomwnf;/ tobk tavmi;faumitf m½\Hk ½ek &Yf i;fMur;fwr;faomaMumi hf 0wd u\f tutl n D rygb J ,i;fy#bd m\* erd wd tf m½üHk bm0empwd of n f Nird 0f ypf mG uyíf rwnEf ikd &f um; 'wk ,d psmepf aom txutf xuaf om psmefodkY rwufEdkifNyD/

O'K¨rmwu tavmi;faumiüf yxrpsmeof Ykdqukd af tmi fymG ;ouohJ Ykd<ui;faom tobk tavmi;faumifwdkYüvnf; yHkpHwlyif yGm;Edkifonf/ ,ckuJhodkY tokbbm0em\ t½IcHtm½kHtjzpf ,lvdkufaom tavmif;aumifrSm tu,fí vGefcJhaom wpfESpfcefYavmufu jrifzl;xm;aom tavmif;aumifjzpfrI xtkd avmi;faumi\f &&HG mS puqf yk zf ,G f taumi;fq;kHtaetxm;ü bm0empwd uf kd Nird 0f ypf mG uyxf m;í tokbbm0emudk yGm;rsm;Edkifonf/ tu,fí a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfu xdktavmif;aumif\ rdrdjrifzl;xm;aomtcsdefrS ,cktcsdefodkY wdkifatmifaom tem\*wfbufodkY ÓPfudk apvTwfí vGefcJhaom wpfESpfcefYrS ,cktcsdefodkYwdkifatmif wjznf;jznf; Munfhvmygu wpfxdkiftwGif;rSmyif t½kd;pkodkYwdkifatmif tavmif;aumiftm½kH\ tqifhqifh ajymif;vJrIudk awGUjrifEdkifayonf/ xdktcg rnfonfhtqifhrSmrqdk xdktavmif;aumiftm½kHü bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGm uyfxm;í yxrpsmefodkY qdkufatmif tokb bm0emudk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfEdkifonfom jzpfayonf/

tokbur®|mef;

## tm'De0gEkyóem

aom £rar0 um,H OyoH[&wd ]]t,rÜd acg uma,m {0H "ar®m {0H bm0D {0H tewD-

awm}}wd/ (r-1-73/)

= xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf þ rdrd\ cE¨mudk,fudkyifvQif ---- ]]þ ig\ cE¨mudk,fonfvnf; þodkY zl;zl;a&mif<u ykyfyGjcif;oabm &Sd\? þodkY zl;zl;a&mif<u ykyfyGonfh tavmif;aumif jzpfvdrfhrnf? þodkY zl;zl;a&mif<u ykyfyGonfh tavmif;aumif jzpfjcif;oabmudk rvGefajrmufEdkif}}[k ÓPfjzifh a&S;½I uyfaqmif\/ (r-1-73/ r[mowdy|meokwåef/)

xdkodkY A[d'¨tavmif;aumifü yxrpsmefodkY qdkufatmif odkYr[kwf y#dbm\*edrdwfodkY qdkufatmif ymG ;rsm;xm;Ny;Daom a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vof n f rrd cd Em¨ trd f owl pyf g;cEm¨ trd wf \Ykd tjypuf kdjriaf tmi½f jIci;f tm'De0gEkyóemodkY ul;vdku ul;Edkifygonf/ xAkd ['d t¨ avmi;faumi\f tobk tjci;ft&mu kd tm½,Hk íl yxrpsmeof Ykd qukd af tmi f orYkd [wk f y#bd m\*erd wd of Ykdqukd af tmi f ymG ;rsm;Ny;Daomtcg rrd \d ½yl um,cEm¨ u,kd of YkdÓPjfzi hf a&;S½uI yaf qmif í zl;zl;a&mif<u ykyfyGvsuf aoaeaom rdrd\ tavmif;aumifudk jrifatmif Munfhyg/ jrifaomtcg zl;zl;a&mif<u ykyfyGvsuf&Sdaom rdrd\ tavmif;aumifü bm0empdwfudk Nidrf0yfpGmuyfvsuf --- O'¨Krmwu y#duúLv = zl;zl;a&mif<u ykyfyGvsuf&Sdaom &GHp&mtavmif;aumif[k tzefzef½Iyg/ y#dbm\* edrdwfodkY qdkufEdkif\? Oypm&orm"dodkY qdkufEdkif\/ 0deDvupaom <uif;aom tokbtavmif;aumif wdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif ½Iyg/

,xm £'H wxm {wH? ,xm {wH wxm £'H/ tZöswåÍö A[d'¨g p? uma, qE´H 0d&mZa,/

(0dZ,okwåef/)

þouf&Sd o0dnmPu tokbaumifonf ½kyfZD0dwç ur®ZawaZmç pdwf0dnmPfwnf;[laom o;kHyg;aom w&m;w\Ykd rui;fao;jci;faMumi hf omG ;-&y-f xikd -f avsmi;fouohJ Ykd xtkd w l ook meüf wn&f -dS

aom þA[d'¨ tokbtavmif;aumifonfvnf; raorD a&S;tcgu xdkw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkY\ ruif;ao; jcif;aMumihf oGm;-&yf-xdkif-avsmif;jcif; oabm&Sdonf jzpfcJhavNyD/

,ckaoaeaom oufrJhjzpfonfh xdkt0dnmPu oufrJhtavmif;aumifonf xdkw&m;oHk;rsKd; w\Ykd csKypf uJ i;fjywjfci;faMumi hf omG ;&yxf ikd af vsmi;fjci;f oabm r&odS uohJ Ykd xtYkd w l þou&f dS o0nd mPu tokbaumifonfvnf; xdkw&m;oHk;rsKd;wdkY\ csKyfpJuif;jywfjcif;aMumifh oGm;&yfxdkifavsmif;jcif; oabm r&Sdonf jzpfaywåHU/ þodkY usifhvsuf a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmfonf tZöswå udk,fum,üvnf;aumif;ç A[d'¨ udk,fum,üvnf;aumif; wG,fwmNiduyf wyfrufjcif; qE´&m\*udk uif;jywf ½kyfodrf; csKyfNidrf;ap&m\/ (0dZ,okwåef/ ck-1-307-308/) þñTefMum;csufrsm;ESifhtnD tZöswå A[d'¨ ESpfrsKd;vHk;ü txufygtwdkif; tokbbm0emudk yGm;rsm;Edkifaom olawmfaumif;onf rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;wdkY\ cE¨mtdrfü tjypfudk ½Ijrifwwfaom tm'De0gEkyóemtaejzifh tokbbm0emudk qufvufyGm;rsm;Edkifonf/

A['d ¨ ourf hJtobk tavmi;faumiüf y#bd m\*erd wd of Ykdqukd of nwf ikd af tmi f tobk bm0emukd ymG ;rsm;xm;Ny;Daom a,m\*g0p& &[e;fawmof n f tjcm;tjcm;aom rrd d &m\*jzpaf eus vid wf l vid rf w-l aom ouf&Sdowå0gwdkYudk tm½kH,lí xdkyk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ wpfaeYwGif zl;zl;a&mif<u ykyfyGaeonfh tokb tavmif;aumif jzpfrnfhoabmudk ÓPfjzifh a&S;½Iuyfaqmifí Munfhyg/ a&S;a&S;bm0emwdkY\ tm;BuD;aomrSD&m Oyedó,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;rI t&Sdeft0gaMumifh rMumrD tcsdefumvtwGif;rSmyif ,i;fO'K¨rmwu tobk tjci;ft&mon f a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾v\f ÓP0f ü xivf mrn f jzpyf gon/f xtkd cg

]]O'¨Krmwu y#duúLv = zl;zl;a&mif<u ykyfyGaeonfh &GHp&mtavmif;aumif}}[k Budrfzefrsm;pGm ½Iyg/ Oypm&orm"dodkY qdkufEdkif\/ <uif;tokb tavmif;aumifwdkYüvnf; enf;wl ½Iyg/ tZöswå A[d'¨

wpvf nS phf D½yI g/ A['d ü¨ vn;f wpaf ,muNfy;Dwpaf ,mu fajymi;f½yI g/ þ½uI uG rf sK;duykd i f&n&f ,G af wmrf íl bk&m;&Sifonf r[mowdy|meokwåefü atmufygtwdkif; a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/

£wd tZöswåH 0g uma, um,mEkyóD 0d[&wd? A[d'¨g 0g uma, um,mEkyóD 0d[&wd? tZöswåA[d'¨g 0g uma, um,mEkyóD 0d[&wd/ (r-1-73/)

'DCbmPur[moD0aw¬a&m ye ]]e0od0xdum tm'De0gEkyóem0aoe 0kwåm}}wd tm[/

(r-|-1-305/) tZöswåum,üvnf; O'¨Krmwu tokbtjcif;t&mudk Budrfzefrsm;pGm xyfumxyfum ½Ivsuf aeyg/ A[d'¨um,üvnf; O'¨Krmwu tokbtjcif;t&mudk Budrfzefrsm;pGm xyfumxyfum ½Ivsuf aeyg/ tZöswå A[d'¨ um,ESpfrsKd;vHk;üvnf; O'¨Krmwu tokbtjcif;t&mukd Budrfzefrsm;pGm xyfum xyfum ½Ivsuf aeyg/ (r-1-73/) þñeT Mfum;csurf mS rrd d owl pyf g; EpS Of ;Dom;w\Ykd cEm¨ trd üf tjypuf kdjriaf tmi½f wI waf om tm'-D

e0gEkyóem taejzifh a[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfaMumif;udk r[moD0rax&fjrwfBuD;u rdefYqdkxm;awmf rl\/ (r-|-1-305/) þtokbbm0emum; &m\*udk wdkufzsuf&mü taumif;qHk;aom vufeufwpfckyif jzpf\/ þ

bm0emaMumifh rpifbifusKH;orm;b0rS vGwfajrmufEdkif\? tdkab;qdk;BuD;rS vGwfajrmufEdkif\? emab; qdk;BuD;rS vGwfajrmufEdkif\? aoab;qdk;BuD;rS vGwfajrmufEdkif\/ toifolawmfaumif;\ pdwfü ,if; 'ku©wdkYrS xkwfaqmifu,fwifEdkifaom pGrf;tifrsm;&SdMu\/ xdkpGrf;tifrsm;udk þt&mü toHk;jyKygavmh/

## r&Pówd = r&PmEkówdur®|mef;

wpfckaom b0ü tusKH;0ifaom ZD0dwda`E´ = touf\ jywfpJjcif;onf r&P rnf\/ ,if; Z0D wd ad `Et´ ou\f jywpf jJci;f[ k qtkd yaf om aojci;fr&Pu kd tzezf etf rwS &f jci;f tzezf e½f jIci;fonf r&Pówd = r&PmEkówdur®|mef; rnf\/ ww¬ ww¬ [wrwoawå MoavmauwGm 'd|ykAÁorÜwåDeH owåmeH rwmeH r&PH tm0aZÆwGm owÍd öoaH 0\*Í ö ÓPÍ ö a,maZwmG ]]r&P H b0ódw}D}wtd m'ed m ea,e reoud ma&m y0awwå aAmÁ /

(0dok'¨d-1-223/)

r&PmEkówdur®|mef;

xdkxdkt&yfü towfcH&aom owå0gç "r®wmtavsmuf aoaom owå0gwdkYudk Munfhí jrif-

vdkufzl;aom pnf;pdrf&Sdukefaom aoukefaom owå0gwdkY\ aojcif;udk qifjcifí owdudkvnf;aumif;ç oHa0\*udkvnf;aumif;ç ÓPfudkvnf;aumif; ,SOfap jzpfapí aojcif;r&Ponf ightm; jzpfvwHåU[k þopYkd aomen;fjzi hf EvS ;kHoiG ;fjci;f reoud m&u kd jzpaf pty\f / þo Ykdjzpaf paomool n f a,mead om reodum&tm;jzifh jzpfaponf rnf\? vrf;½kd;vrf;rSef oifhaom taMumif;tm;jzifh r&PmEkówdudk jzpfaponf rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-1-223/) þtxuyf g t|uxm\ ñeT Mfum;csuEf iS thf n D r&Pów d = r&PmEókwud r|® me;fu kd p;Djze;f vdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf a&S;OD;pGm rdrd&&Sdxm;NyD;aom pwkw¬psmeform"dudk wpfzefjyefí xlaxmifyg/ vif;a&mifjcnfpGrf;tifrsm;onf txl;tm;aumif;vmaomtcg NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf wvufvuf awmuyf vmaomtcg xvkd i;fa&mijfcn\f tutl njDzi hfrrd jdrizf ;laom vid wf ltobk tavmi;faumif udk jyefvnfí tm½kH,lyg/ xdktokbtavmif;aumif\ &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f y#dulvoabmudk tm½kH ,lí yxrpsmeform"dodkY qdkufatmif tokbbm0emudk yGm;vdku qufvufyGm;yg/ xdkaemif rdrd\ ZD0dwda`E´jywfpJum aoaeaomyHkudk ÓPfjzifh uyfaqmifí Munfhyg/ rdrdaoaeaomyHkudk awGUjrifygu ZD0dwda`E´\ jywfpJrIoabmudk wpfzefjyefí tm½kH,lyg/ xdkZD0dwda`E´\ jywfpJrI oabmudk jrifaom tcg ----

1/ r&PH b0dówd = aojcif;w&m;onf rcRwfjzpfvwåHU[kvnf;aumif;ç

2/ ZD0dwd`E´d,H OypädZÆdówd = ZD0dwda`E´onf jywfpJvwåHU[kvnf;aumif;ç

3/ r&PH r&PH = aojcif;oabm aojcif;oabm[kvnf;aumif; ---

vrf;½dk;vrf;rSef enf;rSefvrf;rSef oifhaom taMumif;tm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;jcif; a,medaomreodum&udk jzpfapyg/ r&PH r&PH[k Budrfzefrsm;pGm ESvHk;oGif;yg/ þodkYaom a,medaomreodum&udk jzpfaponfomvQif jzpfaom £a`E´xufjrufol ÓPfxufjrufol tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvftm; rMumrD tcsdefumvtwGif;rSmyif eD0&Pw&m;wdkYonf uGmusoGm;Muukef\/ aojcif; = r&PvQif wnf&mtm½kH&Sdaom owdonf aumif;pGmwnfvm\/ Oypm&orm"dodkY qdkufa&mufonfomvQif jzpfaom r&PmEókwud r|® me;fon f jzpaf y:vm\/ xZkd 0D wd ad `Et´ ou\f jywpf rJ I r&Poabmu kd tm½Hk ,lí r&PH r&PH [k Budrfzefrsm;pGm ESvHk;oGif;aeaom xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ r&Pówdbm0em pdwfonf wpfem&D ESpfem&Dponfjzifh xdkr&Ptm½kHü uyfí wnfaeaomf psmeft\*Fgrsm;udk qifjcif Munfhvdkufu psmeft\*Fg ig;yg;wdkYonf xif&Sm;aernf jzpf\/ odkYaomf Oypm&psmefrQom jzpf\/ ZD0dwda`E´um; y&rw¬"r®obm0 jzpf\/ ,if; y&rw¬"r®obm0\ jywfpJrIudk ÓPfjzifh uyfaqmifí Munfh½I &ojzi hf ,i;fy&rwwf &m;\ euef &J um; Oypm&orm"rd QooYkd m qukd af &muEf ikd \f ? tyeÜ mpsmeof rm"od Ykd rqdkufa&mufEdkif/

1/ r&PH ar "k0H = ig\ aojcif;w&m;onf jrJ\ [kvnf;aumif;ç

2/ ZD0dwH ar t"k0H = ig\ touf&Sifjcif;onf rjrJ [kvnf;aumif;ç

3/ r&Py&da,momeH ar ZD0dwH = ig\ touf&Sifjcif;onf aojcif;vQif tqHk;tydkif;tjcm; &dS\ [vk n;faumi;f ---

þodkYvnf; ESvHk;oGif;Edkifonfom jzpfonf/ rdrdBudKufESpfouf&m ESvHk;oGif;enf; wpfckckudk a&G;cs,fí ESvHk;oGif;yg/ tu,fí txufygtwdkif; ESvHk;oGif;aomtcg atmifjrifrIr& jzpfaeygu rdrd &&dSxm;NyD;onfh pwkw¬psmeform"dudkyif wpfzefjyefí xlaxmifyg/ xdkpwkw¬psmeform"dESifh ,SOfaom ÓPfaMumifh vif;a&mifjcnfrsm; NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf wvufvuf awmufyvmaomtcg A[d'¨ tokb tavmif;aumifudk wpfzefjyefí tm½kH,lyg/ xdkaemif rdrd\ þb0aornfh tem\*wfbufodkY ÓPfudk apvwT íf ÓPjfziuhf yaf qmiíf wjzn;fjzn;f vrS ;fMunyhf g/ xtkd cg rrd ad oon hfyukH kdawUG&ESd ikd yf gon/f awGU&dSaomf ZD0dwda`E´\ jywfpJrIoabmudk tm½kH,lí txufygtwdkif; qufvufyGm;rsm;yg/ Oypm& orm"dodkY wdkifatmifaom atmifjrifrIudk &&dSEdkifayonf/

## atmifjrifrI &&dSaeaom usifhpOf

tmemyge pwkw¬psmeform"dudkjzpfapç Mo'gwuodkPf; pwkw¬psmeform"dudkjzpfapç tmavmu uoPkd ;f pwwk p¬ smeof rm"ud jkdzpaf p tajccíH ,i;fpwwk p¬ smeof rm"Ed iS hf,OS af om ÓPaf Mumi hfjzpaf y: vmaom NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf wvufvuf awmufyaeaom vif;a&mifjcnf\ tultnDudk,lí txufwiG f a&;om;wijfycohJ nthf wikd ;f arwmå ur|® me;fç A'k g¨Eókwud r|® me;fç tobk ur|® me;fç r&PmEókwd ur®|mef;wnf;[laom pwk&m&u©ur®|mef;rsm;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfygu a,m\*Dtrsm;pkü atmifjrifrI rsm;pGm &&dSonfudk awGU&dS&ay\/ þpwk&m&u©ur®|mef;wdkYudk 0dyóemodkY rul;rD ½kyfur®|mef; emrf ur®|mef;wdkYudk rBudK;pm;&ao;rD BudKwifí tm;xkwfxm;oifhay\/ tu,fí toifolawmfaumif;onf 0dyóemodkY rul;rD uodkPf;q,fyg; ormywf&Spfyg;ç

jA[®0d[m& ac: jA[®pdk&fw&m;av;yg;ç Ak'¨gEkówdur®|mef;ç tokbur®|mef;ç r&PmEkówdur®|mef; wuYkd kd t0g;0pmG avvh mxm;Ny;Djzpyf gu yíkd yíkd aumi;fonof m jzp\f ? wikd ;fxutf veG f wcH eG Ef iS bhf &k m; jzpfacsonf/ ,if;ur®|mef;toD;toD;ü wnf&dSaom emrfw&m;wdkYudk emrfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif Z,m;rsm;jzi hf a&;om;wijfyxm;c\hJ / en;fríSD ord ;fqn;fyg/ ,i;femrwf &m;wuYkd kd vuP© &o ypKöy|me f y'|mef enf;tm;jzifh odrf;qnf;yg/ ae0onmemonm,wepsmefrSwpfyg; þorxur®|mef;ydkif;ü a&;om; wijfyxm;aom ur|® me;ftm;v;kHwüYkd psme"rw® uYkd kd vuP© &o paomtm;jzi hf ord ;fqn;fyg/ ord ;fqn;f NyD;vwfaomf psme"r®trnf&aom ,if;psmefemrfw&m;wdkYudk e,0dyóem[k ac:qdktyfaom uvmy or®oe enf;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç tEky'"r®0dyóemtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; vu©Pm,mOf wifum

0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfyg/ uvmyor®oe ---- yx0DuodkPf;ü yxrpsmefudk 0ifpm;yg/ ,if; yxrpsmeformywf twGif;ü

wnf&dSaom raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;ü emrfw&m; (12)vHk;ç aZmtoD;toD;ü emrfw&m; (34)vHk;pD -- þ emrfw&m;wdkYudk aygif;pkjcHKiHkí vu©Pm,mOfoHk;csufudk wpfvSnfhpD wifí wGifwGifBuD; 0dyóem½Iyg/ A['d ü¨ vn;f en;fw½l yI g/ 'wk ,d psmepf onwf üYkd vn;faumi;fç <ui;fuseaf om uoPdk ;fwüYkd vn;faumi;f <uif;usefaom ur®|mef;wdkYüvnf;aumif; Oypm& psme"r® tyÜempsme"r®wdkYudk enf;wl ½Iyg/ tEky'"r® 0dyóem ---- yx0DuodkPf;ü yxrpsmefudk 0ifpm;yg/ ,if;yxrpsmef ormywf

twGif;ü wnf&dSaom raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;ü (12)rsKd;aom emrfw&m;ç aZm toD;toD;ü (34)rsKd;aom

atmifjrifrI &&dSaeaom usifhpOf

emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;í ,if;emrfw&m;wdkYrS todpdwfudk a&G;xkwfí vu©Pm,mOf oHk;wef wpfvnS phf Dwiíf 0yd óem ½yI g/ zóu kda&;Gxwk íf vuP© m,mOof ;kHwe fwpvf nS phf Dwiíf 0yd óem½yI g/ þodkYponftm;jzifh psmeformywftwGif;ü wnf&dSaom emrfw&m;wdkYudk wpfvHk;pD wpfvHk;pD a&G;xkwfí vu©Pm,mOfoHk;csuf wifí 0dyóem½Iyg/ þorxur®|mef;ydkif;wGif a&;om;wifjyxm;aom <uif;usefaom ur®|mef;wdkYüvnf; Oypm&psme"r®ç tyÜempsme"r® emrfw&m;wdkYudk yHkpHwlyif ½Iyg/

ae0onmemonm,wepsmefemrfw&m;wdkYudkum; e,0dyóemac:aom uvmyor®oeenf;

tm;jzifhom aygif;pkjcHKikHí 0dyóem½Iyg/ om0uwdkYonf ,if;ae0onmemonm,wepsme"r®wdkYudk wpvf ;kHp D wpvf ;kHp D tEyk '"r ® 0yd óemen;ftm;jzi hf 0yd óem r½EI ikd /f þ orxur|® me;fyikd ;fü razmjfy xm;aom <uif;usefaom orxur®|mef;wdkYudk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfvdkygu 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmü ñTefMum; xm;onfhtwdkif; enf;rDSí tm;xkwfygav/ a&S;0dyóemydkif;ü a&;om;wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef[laom umvoHk;yg;ç tZsöw å A['d [¨ al om oEmÅ eEf pS yf g;twiG ;füwn&f aSd om wpef n;f (31)btkH wiG ;füwn&f aSd om taMumi;f w&m;ESifh wuGaom ½kyfemrf"r® ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pma&;oHk;wef wifum wGifwGifBuD; 0dyóem ½Ixm;NyD;jzpfaom toifolawmfaumif;onf þtydkif;wGif azmfjyxm;aom psme"r®trnf&aom emrfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; uvmyor®oeenf; tEky'"r®0dyóemenf;[laom 0dyóem½Ienf;wdkYjzifh 0dyóem ½yI mG ;o;kHoycf ahJ om f yg&rtD m;avsmpf mG t&,d r\*Óf P f zvkd Óf P f eAd mÁ eof Ykd qukd af &muEf ikd rf nof m jzpfayonf/ tNidrf;BuD;Nidrf; tat;BuD;at;awmfrlonfh r[mtocFw"mwf tNidrf;"mwf edAÁmef w&m;awmfjrwfBuD;udk t&d,r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPfjzifh {uef rsufarSmufjyKEdkifrnfom jzpfayownf;/ xdk tcgwGif zvormywfudk tBudrfBudrf 0ifpm;vsuf atmufyg OyormEkówdur®|mef;jrwfudk pD;jzef; Munyhf g/ rsuaf rmS ubf 0üyi f csr;fompmG aexikd &f on hf '|d "ro® ck 0[d m& csr;fomx;l csr;fomjrwBfu;Dukd toifolawmfaumif;udk,fwdkif cHpm;& cHpm;Edkifayvdrfhrnf/

22222222

## OyormEkówdur®|mef;

q tEkówda,m 0d, p t,rÜd t&d,om0uaó0 £Zöswd? {0H oaEÅyd Oyor\*½kaue

ykxkZÆaeemyd reod umwAÁm/ okw0aoemyd [d Oyoar pdwåH yoD'wd/ (0dok'¨d-1-286/)

Ak'¨gEkówdç "r®mEkówdç oHCmEkówdç oDvmEkówdç pm\*gEkówdç a'0wmEkówd[laom tEkówd (6)yg;wdkYonf t&d,om0uwdkYtm;omvQif jynfhpHkEdkifMuukefouJhodkY - tvm;wlyif þ OyormEkówdonfvnf; t&d,om0utm;omvQif jynfhpHkEdkif\/ þodkY t&d,yk\*¾dKvftm;omvQif jynfhpHkEdkifonf rSefaomfvnf; edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfBuD;udk tav;tjrwfjyKavh&dSaom edAÁmefodkY ñGwfudkif;½Idif;aom pdwf"mwf&dSaom ykxkZefonfvnf; tNidrf;"mwf edAÁmef\ Oyor\*kPfwdkYudk ESvHk;oGif;

Edkifyg\/ rSefayonf ---- Mum;emzl;onf\ tpGrf;jzifhvnf; Oyor edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfü pdwfonf

MunfvifonfomvQif jzpfay\/ (0dok'¨d-1-286/)

,m0wm bdu©a0 "r®m ocFwm 0g tocFwm 0g 0d&ma\*g awoH "r®meH t\*¾ru©m,wd? ,'d'H r'edr®'aem ydygo0dea,m tmv,ork\*¢gawm 0¥Kyapäa'g wPSmu©a,m 0d&ma\*g eda&ma"m edAÁmeH/

(tH-1-343/ ck-1-254/)

&[e;fw Ykd...tMuiaf &UGavmuuf ek af om taMumi;fw&m;woYkd n f aygi;fpík jyKjyitf yof nvf n;f jzpuf ek af om ocwF w&m;woYkd nvf n;faumi;fç taMumi;fw&m;woYkd n faygi;fpík rjyKjyitf yof nvf n;f jzpuf ek af om tocwF w&m;woYkd nvf n;faumi;f &MSduuek \f / xokd cwF tocwF w&m;wwYkd iG f &m\*EiS hf wuGaom oHudavo"r®wdkY\ ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ uif;jywf&m ysufjy,f&mjzpfaom tocFw"mwf edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfudk tjrwfqHk;[lí qdktyf\/

1/ r'erd '® e = rmetp&aSd om ,paf pwwaf om w&m;w\Ykd ,paf pwwof n hf owudå i;f&m jzpaf om edAÁmefç

2/ ydygo0de, = umrwdkYudk rGwfodyfqmavmifaom wPSm\ uif;aysmuf&mjzpfaom edAÁmefç

3/ tmv,ork\*¢gw = NidwG,fp&m umr\*kPfig;yg;wdkYudk t<uif;rJh jzwf&mjzpfaom edAÁmefç

4/ 0¥Kyapä' = 0#foHk;yg;\ jywf&mjzpfaom edAÁmefç

5/ wPSmu©, = wPSm\ ukef&mjzpfaom edAÁmefç

6/ wPSm0d&m\* = wPSm\ ysufjy,f&m uif;&mjzpfaom edAÁmefç

7/ wPSmeda&m" = wPSm\ csKyf&mjzpfaom edAÁmefç

8/ edAÁme = 0ge[k qdktyfaom wPSmrS xGufajrmuf&mjzpfaom edAÁmef --þ eAd mÁ ewf &m;awmjfrwof n ftocwF w&m;wn;f? ocwF tocwF w&m;wwYkd iG f,i;ftocwF

w&m;onf tomqHk; tjrwfqHk; w&m;wnf;/ (tH-1-343/ ck-1-254/) edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfonf rnfonfh taMumif;wpfpHkwpf&maMumifhrQ rjzpf/ wpfpHkwpfckaom taMumi;fw&m;u jyKjyiaf y;í jzpaf y:vm&aom w&m;vn;f r[wk ?f rnof n hftaMumi;fwppf wkH p&f mrQ rjyKjyif&bJ edpöxm0& tjrJwnf&dSaeaom w&m;jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh tocFw trnf&\/ xdktocFw\

OyormEkówdur®|mef;

\*kPfyk'fwdkYudk txufwGif &SpfrsKd;wifjyxm;\/ edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwf\ tjcm;tjcm;aom \*kPfyk'fawGvn;f rsm;pmG yi&f \Sd / ,i;f\*Pk yf 'k wf rYkd S rrd BduKduEf pS of u&f m \*Pk yf 'k wf pcf ck uk kd tm½,Hk íl OyormEókwd ur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;yg/ pD;jzef;yHk tpDtpOfrSm þodkY jzpf\/ a&S;OD;pGm orm"dukd tqifhqifhxlaxmifí zvormywfodkY ñGwfudkif;½dIif;aom pdwf"mwfjzifh rdrd BudKufESpfouf&m ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOf wifum 0dyóem½Iyg/ a&S;,cifu edAÁmefudk t&d, r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPfwdkYjzifh rsufarSmufjyKxm;NyD;ol olawmfaumif;wpfOD;tzdkY rMumrD tcsdefumv twGif;rSmyif xdkolawmfaumif;\ t&d,zdkvfÓPfu edAÁmefudk tm½kHjyKaernfjzpf\/ zvormywfudk tBudrfrsm;pGm 0ifpm;xm;NyD;aom edAÁmefudk tm½kHjyKí wpfem&D ESpfem&Dponfh tcsdefMumatmif zv ormywfudk EdkifEdkifeif;eif; 0ifpm;avh&dSaom olawmfaumif; jzpfygrl þtcsdefwGif vG,fvG,fululyif edAÁmefudk tm½kHjyKvsuf zvormywfudk 0ifpm;aernf jzpfonf/ xdk zvormywfrSxí xdkedAÁmefudk wpfzefjyef tm½kHjyKí ---- xdkedAÁmefü wPSmr&dSrIudk tm½kHjyKí ---edAÁmeH edAÁmeH [k ½Iaeyg/

xdkedAÁmeftm½kHü bm0empdwfonf wpfem&D ESpfem&Dponfjzifh Nidrf0yfpGm uyfí wnfaeatmif BudK;pm;yg/ wpfem&D ESpfem&DcefY Nidrf0yfpGm uyfíwnfaeygu eD0&Prsm; uGmvsuf Oypm&orm"dodkY qdkufavNyD/ psmeft\*Fg ig;yg;wdkYvnf; xif&Sm;vmayvwåHU/

Oyor trnf&aom edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwf\ \*kPfawmfwdkY\ tvGefeufeJonf\ tjzpfaMumifh vn;faumi;fç tx;ltx;l tjym;jym; rsm;vpS mG aom eAd mÁ ewf &m;awmjfrw\f \*Pk af wmwf uYkd kd atmuaf rh jci;fjzi hfeAd mÁ etf m½üHk pyk pf yk ef pef p fou0f iqf ;kHjzwíf av;jrw,f MkHunof n\f tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;f tyÜempsmefodkY ra&mufrlí Oypm&odkYomvQif a&mufaom Oypm&psmefonf jzpfay:vm\/ xdkOypm& psmefonf tNidrf;"mwf edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwf\ wPSmpaom udavom tylrD;wdkYrS Nidrf;at;rI Oyor \*kPfudk tzefzef atmufarhonf\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmaomaMumifh OyormEkówd [líomvQif ac:a0:jcif;odkY a&muf&dSay\/ (0dok'¨d-1-285-286/) tjcm;tjcm;aom edAÁmef\ \*kPfyk'fwdkYudk tm½kH,lívnf; yHkpHwlyif ½IEdkifayonf/ þOyormEkówdudk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfonf csrf;ompGm tdyfpuf&\/ csrf;ompGm tdyf&mrS Edk;&\? Nidrfoufaom £a`E´&dS\? Nidrfoufaom pdwfxm;&dS\? &SufrIaMumufrI [d&dMowåyÜw&m;ESifh jynfhpHk\? MunfndKzG,f&dS\? edAÁmeftm½kHü pkyfpkyfepfepf pGJpGJjrJjrJ ouf0ifqHk;jzwfí av;jrwf,HkMunfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh rGefjrwfaom ESvHk;oGif;"mwfcH&dS\? oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYu tav; \*½kjyKtyf\? oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkY\ pdwfESvHk;ü ukodkvfw&m;udkvnf; wdk;yGm;apwwf\? txuftxuf jzpfaom t&d,r\*fzdkvf w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk xdk;xGif;rodEdkifaomf rxdk;xGif;Edkifaomf ok\*wdbHkb0 vQif vnf;avsmif;&m &dS\/ (0dok'¨d-1-286/) xdkodkY rsm;pGmaom tusKd;&dSonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ypöKyÜef oHo&m ESpfjzmaom tusKd;pD;yGm;ü

axmufawG;qifjcif ajrmfjrifwwfaom ynm&dSolawmfaumif;onf þodkY BuD;rm;rsm;jym;aom tusKd; tmedoif&dSaom jzLpifjrifhjrwfonfh t&d,molawmfaumif;wdkY\ jzLpifjrifhjrwfaom Oyortrnf&aom ylyefcyfodrf; Nidrf;at;&m edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfü tzefzef atmufarhjcif; OyormEkówdudk pifppf rarhravsmh rayghrqonfh tyÜrm'w&m; vufudkifxm;vsuf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfav&m\/

(0dok'd¨-1-286/) t&d,molawmfaumif;wdkYonf zvormywfudk 0ifpm;awmfrlMuukefvsuf ylyefcyfodrf;rS tNidrf; BuD;Nidrf;&m tat;BuD;at;&m jzpfaom edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwf\ oEÅdokc tNidrf;"mwf t&omxl;BuD;udk oHk;aqmifcHpm;awmfrlMuukef\/ wpfzef xdkylyefcyfodrf;rS tNidrf;BuD;Nidrf;&m tat;BuD;at;&m jzpfaom eAd mÁ ewf &m;awmjfrwBfu;D\ yyl ecf yof rd ;fr S tNird ;fBu;DNird ;f tat;Bu;Dat;on f Oyor\*Pk uf kd tm½jHkyKí tNidrf;BuD;Nidrf; tat;BuD;at;onfh csrf;omokcxl;BuD;udk OyormEkówdur®|mef;bm0emjzifh xyfrH cHpm;awmfrlMujyefukef\/ Nidrf;&mü Nidrf;oxuf Nidrf;onfh at;&mü at;oxuf at;onfh csrf;om okcxl;BuD;udk tESpfom& bmrQ&Smr&aom cE¨mudk,ftwGif;rS orx 0dyóem bm0em[laom tESpf udk xkwf,lvsuf oEÅdokc Oyorokc t&omxl;BuD;udk oHk;aqmifcHpm;oGm;awmfrlMujcif; jzpf\/ toifolawmfaumif;onfvnf; bk&m;tp&dSaom t&d,molawmfaumif;BuD;wdkY\xHk;udk ESvHk;

rlí tESpfom& bmrQ&Smr&aom toifolawmfaumif;\ cE¨mudk,ftwGif;rS orx0dyóem[laom bm0emtESpfwdkYudk xkwf,lvsuf ylyefcyfodrf;rS tNidrf;BuD;Nidrf; tat;BuD;at;onfh edAÁmefw&m;awmf jrwfBuD;\ oEÅdokctNidrf;"mwf t&omBuD;udk zvormywfudk 0ifpm;vsuf oHk;aqmifcHpm;Edkifygap ownf;/ xdkoEÅdokcedAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfBuD;\ ylyefcyfodrf;rS Nidrf;at;onfh Oyor\*kPfudk tm½kH,lí OyormEkówd bm0emur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;vsuf Nidrf;oxufNidrf; at;oxufat;onfh Oyorokc xl;BuD;udkvnf; oHk;aqmifcHpm;Edkifygapownf;/

orxur®|mef;ydkif; NyD;\/ edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g - yÍörwGJ NyD;\/

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| omoemawmfouú&mZf -2538 - ck? | zm;atmufawm&q&mawmf |
| aumZmouú&mZf - 1356 - ck? | pdwåvawmifausmif; |
| jymodkvqef; (7) &uf?  paeaeY - nae (4) em&D - NyD;qHk;onf/ | zm;atmufawm& |

2 2 2 2 2

edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g - yÍörwGJ

## rSwfom;zG,f&m tu©&mpOf tñTef;

tu©&mpOf pmrsufESm

« t »

tusKd;tmedoif (8)yg;jzifh jcH&Htyfaom

b\*FgEkyóemÓPf 308 tusKd;\*kPftif tmedoif 295, 266, 541

tusKH;0ifEdkifykH 44

taMumif; Oyg,fwHrsOf 7

tcuftcJwpf&yf 68

tcsif;csif; axmufqí axmufqí

MoVm&du okckr ,lykH 40

tcsKdUaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfrsm;ü

jzpfwwfyHk 587

tcsKyfrSwfom;&ef 285

tCawm 85

tCrlvawm 92

tapmifhav;yg; ur®|mef; 543

tqifhqifh omvGefjrifhjrwfyHk 614

tZÑwå'ku©okwåef 10

tZÑwåmewåokwåef 10

tZÑwåmedpöokwåef 10

tZöswåH ½lyonD - [k a[mawmfrljcif; 570

t| tmum& = t|aum#du-

oknwmEkyóem 354

t|uxmBuD;rsm;\ owfrSwfcsuf 73

t|uxmBuD;rsm;ESifh ESD;aESmrdygonf 234

t|uxmq&mawmfwdkY ESpfoufawmfrlaom 0g& 416, 419

t|omvdeD t|uxm\ oHk;oyfcsuf 415

t|du 635

twå 49

twå twåed, oknw 352 twr®,wm 437

tu©&mpOf pmrsufESm

twmPawm 90

twdyÜd,o[m,u 618

twd[&P 137

twdwfç tem\*wfç ypöKyÜef 58

twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef umvoHk;yg;ü

0dyóem½IyHk 22

txl;owdjyK&eftcsuf 22, 580

txufr\*f oHk;yg;wdkY y0wårS xyHk 453

t'¨gypöKyÜef 101

t'¨K0awm 78

t"d|m,utwå 16

t"dynm"r®0dyóem 165, 517

t"dyaw,s| 509

t"dyÜg,f,lqykH 175

t"darmu© = o'¨g"darmu© 259

tewå tjcif;t&m 134

tewåawm 97

tewåvu©Pokwåef a'oemawmf 112

tewåvu©Pokwåefa'oemawmf

jrefrmjyef 114

tewåvu©Pm 15

tewåvu©Pm (5) csuf 96

tewå[k ½IykH 346

tewåm tom&ua|e 49

tewåmEkyóemÓPf 516

tewåmEkyóem = oknw0darmu© 377

tE¨um& 401

teEÅtmumo 602

temo0a0'em 39

tedpötjcif;t&m 131

tedpöawm 77

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| tedpövu©Pmu pí ½IyHk | 13 |
| tedpövu©Pm (10)csuf | 76 |
| tedpöokwåef | 129 |
| tedpö[k ½IyHk | 344 |
| tedpömEkyóem = tedrdwå0darmu© | 374 |
| tedpömEkyóemÓPf | 516 |
| tedpömEkyóem y&d,m,f | 51 |
| tedpömEkyóD | 322, 326 |
| tedpöH | 51 |
| ted`E´d,A'¨ | 143 |
| tedrdwåmEkyóem | 161, 517 |
| tEyk '"r0® yd óem | 110, 457 |
| tEkyg'dEéu yu©  tEkyg'dEéu 0k|me = tEkyg'dEéu | 59 |
| cE¨mtpOfrS xyHk | 448 |
| tEkyÜg'eda&m" | 196 |
| tEkavmry#dpöorkyÜg'f | 239 |
| tEkavmrdumcEÅd | 129, 130 |
| tEkvHk | 434 |
| tEkvHk a\*gMwbk a0g'gef | 442 |
| taem"daomz&Pm arwåm | 623 |
| tEG,ÓPfjzifh rSef;q½IyHk | 297 |
| tESpfwpf&m[lonf | 135 |
| tyÜPd[dw trnf&yHk | 381 |
| tyÜPd[dwmEkyóem 161, 164, 517 tyÜemur®|mef; 544 tyÜrnmw&m; (4) yg; 3 tyÜdpäyk\*¾dKvf D, K tyÜd,yk\*¾v 616 ty&dZmeeokwåef 106 tjzpfoufouf ½Ienf; 197 tAÇKw"r® 427 | |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| trw&oH um,\*wmowd abmZeH 402 trSwf (1) yk\*¾dKvf 566 trSwf (2) yk\*¾dKvfrS trSwf (8) yk\*¾dKvf 568 t&[wåzdkvfodkY qdkufa&mufawmfrlykH 61 t&[wår\*fudk &&Sdrnfh tcsdef 193 t&d,yk\*¾dKvf (7) rsKd; - a0zefyHk 384 t&d,r\*fcPü aAm"dyu©d,w&m;  (37) yg; jzpfyHk 479 t&d,r\*fÓPf\trnfrsm; &&SdyHk 422 t&d,r\*fw&m;u y,f&Sm;onfhudavom 490 t&d,r\*f [kwfonf r[kwfonfukd ykdif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif; 263 t½lyedAÁwådyóemum& 106 t½lyowåu 0dyóem ½Ienf; 144 t½lyó edAÁwåd 108 ta&;tBuD;qHk;aom tcsdef 362, 426 | |
| t½dk;pkur®|mef; | 557 |
| t½dk;pk ur®|mef; (2) rsKd; | 560 |
| t&SiftóZdrax&f | 120 |
| t&SiftmeE´mudk,fawmfjrwfBuD; | 121 |
| t&SifykPÖ | 121 |
| t&Sifr[marm\*¾v’mefrax&fjrwfBuD; | 119 |
| t&Sifom&dykwåudk,fawmfjrwfBuD; | 120 |
| t&SnfwnfwHh&ef taMumif; oHk;rsKd; | 531 |
| tavPawm | 91 |
| tvif;a&mifuodkPf; | 597 |
| tvkyftauR; omraP | 554 |
| t0o0wåea|e tewåm | 153 |
| t0o0wådawm | 134 |
| t0o0wådbm0 | 242 |
| t0ga&mifuodkPf; | 589 |
| t0dZÆmeda&m"m ½lyeda&ma"m | 193 |
| t0dZÆmESifh 0dZÆm | 460 |
| t0dnmPutokb | 62 |
| t0dnmPu tokbur®|mef; (10)rsKd; | 635 |
| tocFw| | 507 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| to&Pawm | 91 |
| tómrduawm | 134 |
| tom&uawm | 79 |
| todpdwf rcsKyfyg | 528 |
| todÓPfü rxifvmaomw&m;rsm; | 127 |
| tokpd | 71 |
| tokb | 62 |
| tokb bm0em | 58 |
| tokb[k ½IyHk  «tm» | 346 |
| tmumouodkPf; | 599 |
| tmumomeÍöm,wepsmef | 601 |
| tmudÍönm,wepsmef | 607 |
| tm\*re | 422 |
| tm'geedau©yetm;jzifh ½Ienf; | 131 |
| tm'De0awm | 92 |
| tm'eD 0gEyk óem | 71, 637 |
| tm'De0gEkyóemÓPf | 334, 517 |
| tmeE´okwåef a'oemawmf | 121 |
| tmeE´okwåef jrefrmjyef  tmemygeówd\ tusKd;\*kPftif | 121 |
| tmedoif | 537 |
| tmayguodkPf; = a&uodkPf; | 594 |
| tmAm"awm | 87 |
| tm,we (12) yg;enf; | 52 |
| tm,l[e| | 504 |
| tm&rP® | 422 |
| tmavmuuodkPf; | 597 |
| tm0ZÆeAv | 302 |
| tm0ZÆEkayu©m | 260 |
| tm0ZÆef;\ xufjrufrI | 261 |
| tma0Pdu | 513 |
| tm[m&r,½kyf - ½Ienf;  « £ » | 139 |
| £wd0kwåu | 427 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| þwdawm | 88 |
| þü qdkvdkaom oabmw&m;  « O » | 173 |
| O\*¾[edrdwf | 555 |
| OPS | 401 |
| OwkZMoZ|ru½kyf | 601 |
| Owkr,½kyf - ½Ienf; | 140 |
| O',w¬\*grded,m | I |
| O',AÁ, tus,f ½IyGm;enf; | 187 |
| O',AÁ,'óe (2) rsKd; | 167 |
| O'&¨ P | 137 |
| O'¨Krmwu | 635 |
| O'ge | 427 |
| Oyuúdavo | 1 |
| OyuúdavoESifh Oyuúdavo0w¬K  OyuúdavorS vGwfajrmufoGm;aom | 262 |
| O',AÁ,ÓPf | 267 |
| Oypm& | 434 |
| Oypm&ur®|mef; | 544 |
| Oy|me = 0dyóemowd | 259 |
| Oyw¬rÇutaMumif; | 80 |
| Oywódy&Ad Zkd f | 120 |
| Oy'´0awm | 87 |
| Oyrm (12) &yf | 397 |
| Oyrm Oyar,s ESD;aESmcsuf | 500 |
| Oyo\*¾awm | 89 |
| Oyor\*kPf | 644 |
| Oyorokc | 644 |

tbdeda0oESifh 0k|me trsKd;tpm; 391

tbdyÜarm',H pdwåH 316 tbdbm,wepsmef 562

trw| 507 £w¬dbm0 30

£'¨dyg'f av;yg; 476

£a`E´ ig;yg; 477

£a`E´xufjrufaMumif;w&m; (9) yg; 101

£&d,myx - ½IuGuf 276, 328, 363

« þ »

OyormEkówdur®|mef; 642

Oyg'g,yk g'g, 32

Oyg'dEéu 0k|me = Oyg'dEéu cE¨mtpOfrS

xyHk 449

Oyg,mo"r®awm 95

OyÜg' - Xdwd - y0wå 279

OygÜ'ead &m" 196

OyÜg'0,y#dyDVea|e 'ku©m 155

Oayu©m 260

Oayu©mbm0em 629

Oyg'f-XD-bif 25

Obawmbm\*0drkwå 387

Obawm0k|me - r\*fÓPf 485

« { »

{u\*¾wm 558

{uwå 509

{uwåenf; 146, 240

{ua'o 24

{uy#da0"'óe 510

{uADZd 450

{umonm 540

{um00w¬me 540

{0H"r®wmenf; 242

« Moç atmif »

Moumo 555

Mo'gwuodkPf; 572

Mo'gwH 567

Mo"daomz&Pm arwåm

apawm0drkwåd (7) rsKd; 624

Mobmo = ta&miftvif; 1, 251

MoVm&du 29

MoVm&du½kyf - okckr½kyf 29

MoVm&du a0'em - okckr a0'em 34

MoVm&du okckr cJGyHk 41

atmifjrifrI &&dSaeaom usifhpOf 640

«u»

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| uvmyor®oe ac: e,0dyóem | 1 |
| uópd udÍöewo®d H | 351 |
| uodPzka|mumo | 603 |
| uodP0d0dwåmumo | 603 |
| uodPk\*¢g#drmumo | 603 |
| um,tMunf | 29 |
| um,\*wmowdokwåef | 72 |
| um,0da0u | E |
| um,ou©D | 387 |
| um,mEkyóem | 21, 55 |
| um,du'ku©a0'em | 133 |
| um,duokca0'em | 133 |
| um&utwå | 15 |
| umvuw | 618 |
| udavom acgif;yg;rI | 469 |
| ukuúKpö | B |
| uka#wpfodef; | 105, 132 |
| aupd0g'udk acsycsuf | 527 |
| aum|mo | 545 |
| aumvHaumv | 450 |
| aumif;uifuodkPf; | 599 |
| ud oH kaumyrokwåef | 396 |
| udk,fhwGufudk,fwm usifhMuHyg | 100 |
| aMumufrufzG,f b,oabmtm;jzifh  xifyHk 332  <u - aqmif - vTJ - vTwf - cs - zd 137  <uif;Oyrm (6) &yf 401 | |

uPSoyÜ = a>ra[muf 398 ur®|mef; (40) 540 ur®|mef; trsKd;tpm; 540

ur®Z½kyf - ½Ienf; 140 u&Zum, 601 u½kPmbm0em 627

uvmytm;jzifh ½Ienf; 144 uvmyor®oe 101, 110, 120

|  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- |
| cPawm O','óe | | 237 |
| cPawm O',AÁ,'óe | | F |
| cPawm 0,'óe | | 237 |
| cPypöKyÜef | | 101 |
| cPb\*Feda&m" | | 197 |
| cPdutm;jzifh ½Ienf; | | 149 |
| cE¨m (5) yg; ½Ienf; |  | 25 |
| cE¨mtpOfrS xyHk |  | 448 |
| c,'óe |  | 102 |
| c,"r®H |  | 51 |
| c,0,'óe |  | 104 |
| c,mEkyóem |  | 159 |
| c,mEkyóemÓPf |  | 516 |
| cdyÜgbdnm |  | 415 |
| c'k ´ |  | 401 |
| ckepfb0 t,ltq |  | 449 |
| csKyfrI[lonf |  | 283 |
| cGmEdkif y,fEdkifonf |  | 300 |
| >cif;csuf tenf;i,f | « \* » | 67 |
| \*@awm |  | 85 |
| \*wypöm\*wdu 0wf |  | 125 |
| \*Em¨ ½Hk |  | 20 |
| \*gxm |  | 427 |
| \*g[w&m; |  | 262 |
| \*d&drmeE´okwåef |  | 62 |
| a\*,s |  | 427 |
| a\*gMwbkÓPf |  | 484 |
| a\*g = EGm; | « C » | 400 |
| C&H = tdrf |  | 399 |
| CmetMunf |  | 29 |

« c »

« i »

NidrfaewwfyHk 361

« p »

pu©KtMunf 29 pu©K'Gg&0Dxd - r[mukokdvf 'kwd,aZm 209 pu©K0dnmPf - ½lyu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk 214

pu©K0dnmPf - 0dnmPu©E¨mü O',½IyHk 206

pu©K0dnmPf - 0dnmPu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk 216

pu©K0dnmPf - a0'emu©E¨mü O',½IyHk 205

pu©K0dnmPf - a0'emu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk 214

pu©K0dnmPf - ocFg&u©E¨mü O',½IyHk 206

pu©K0dnmPf - ocFg&u©E¨mü 0,½IyHk 215

pu©K0dnmPf - onmu©E¨mü O',½IyHk 205

pu©K0dnmPf - onmu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk 215

pwkaum#dum oknwmEkyóem 350

pwkw¬ pwkuú 321

pwkw¬psmefodkY 585

pwkw¬r\*fzdkvf = t&[wår\*fzdkvf 472

pwkw¬ - vu©Py#da0" 0g& 418

pwk&m&u© ur®|mef; 543

pwkoEÅwd½kyf 139

p½dkufESifh avsmfpGm a[mMum;awmfrlyHk 569

pvawm 78

pvH 77

pdwå y#doHa0'D 314, 315 pdwå0da0u E pdwå0dok'd¨ E

pdwåocFg& y#doHa0'D 313, 314 pdwåork|mef½kyf 139 pdwåork|mef½kyf - ½Ienf; 140

pdwåmEkyóem 21, 55

pdwåmEkyóem owdy|mef 57 pD0&oaEÅmo C plV&m[kavm0g'okwåef 53 apwd,yAÁw0goD r[mwdóax&f 60

apawm0drkwåd 623, 624, 625

apm'emzG,f tcsufrsm; 510

pOf;pm;&ef tcsufrsm; 172

pdwf"mwf\ xufjrufaom pGrf;tifowåd 549

pdwfwpfckwnf;udkyif ½I&rnfavm¿ 321

« q »

qaum#du - q[mum&-

oknwmEkyóem 353

« Z »

ZeutaMumif; 80

Z&m 71

Z&m"r®awm 94

Zmwu 427

Zmwd = Zmwf\ tpGrf;jzifh MoVm&du

okckr jzpfykH 34

Zmwd"r®awm 94

Zd0SgtMunf 29

ZD0dwe0uuvmyf 21

ZD0dwda`E´ 638

« ps »

psmevmbD 6

psme0dbif;tzGifh 235

psmeft\*Fg ig;yg; 558, 583, 619

« Ú »

ÓP 286

ÓP'óe0dok'¨deda'´o 463

ÓP = 0dyóemÓPf 256

Ów 286

Ówy&dnm 513

ÓPf (10) yg; 339

ÓPf\ tmEkabmf BuD;rm;ykH 108

« w »

wwd, pwkuú 314

wwd,psmefodkY 585

wwd,aw¬&0g' 409

wwd, - ypö,y&d\*¾[ 0g& 418

wwd,r\*fÓPfydkif; 471

wxm\*w trnf&awmfrljcif; J

w'g½Hk 147, 148

w'\*Feda&m" 196

w'\*Fy[mef 325, 516

wa,m Oy|mae 306

w&m;udk,f teufoabmwlaom

ÓPfoHk;yg; 341

w&m;udk,f aumuf,lyHk 481

w½kP0dyóem 148

w½kP 0dyóemÓPf 245

wdu©ynyk\*¾dKvf\ aomwmywådr\*¾0Dxd 389

wdyd#u plVem\*rax&f 405

wdyd#uplVem\*rax&f\0g'ü pdppfcsuf 410

wdyd#u plVmb,rax&f 405

wdyd#uplVmb,rax&f\0g'ü pdppfcsuf 413 wD&P y&dnm 513

wkpäawm 98

wlnDyHkudk þodkY oabmaygufyg 185

awaZm 596

awaZmuodkPf; 595

awy&d0¥"r® 124

awblru ur®|medu yk\*¾dKvfjrwfBuD; 395

awm (40) ½IuGuf 76

wpfBudrfomjyefvmol 470

wZÆmynwf 273

wGefYvdyfaom pdwfxm;&dSol 404

« x »

xif&Sm;&m vG,ful&mu pyg 6

xyfrH &Sif;vif;csuf 231, 451

« ' »

'E¨mbdnm 415

'o[mum& = 'oaum#du

oknwmEkyóem 354

'óe| 509

'óeopädud&d,m 519

'okwå&okwåef 441

'g&u = oli,f 401

'd| - t'd| w&m; 320

'|d Od \*g¢#e 152

'd|dO\*¢g#e = 'd|dudk cGmaomtm;jzifh½Ienf; 151

'd|dyÜwå 387

'dAÁpu©KtbdnmPf A,B

'do 555

'domumu - usD; 372

'domz&Pm arwåm 625

'DCbmPu 65

'ku©tjcif;t&m 133

'ku©awm 82

'ku©'ku© 15, 50, 133

'uk y© #yd 'g 415

'ku©vu©Pm 15

'ku©vu©Pm (25) csuf 81

'ku©opöm 237

'ku©opömteuf (4) csuf 501

'ku© - omrdo - ocFg& 337

'ku©[k ½IykH 344

'ku©mEkyóemÓPf 23, 516

'ku©mEkyóem = tyÜPd[dw0darmu© 376

'ku©m rkpöEÅK 629

'ku©H b,a|e 49

'k\*¾E¨ 71

'kwd, pwkuú 310

'kwd,psmefodkY 584

'kwd,aw¬&0g' = or®odwpsme0g' 408

'kwd, - emr½ly00w¬mye 0g& 417

'kwd,r\*fÓPfydkif; 469

'kAÁvbmZElyrm 310

'&l 29

'l&½kyf - oEÅdu½kyf 31

'l& - oEÅdu = ta0; - teD; 43

'GgpwåmvDom tmum&-oknwmEkyóem 356

'Gg'o[mum& oknwmEkyóem 355

'Gg& (6) yg; 2

'dGaum#dum oknwmEkyóem 349

« " »

"r®|dwdÓPf 439, 440

"r®wm½kyf - ½Ienf; 143

"rm® Eyk óem 55

"r®mEkyóem owdy|mef 22, 57

"r®mEkom&D 387

"rm® ½Hk 20

"mwk0db\*Fokwåef 72, 551

"k0onm 160

"mwf (18) yg;enf; 52

"mwfvGef - "mwf,kwf 138

« e »

e p (rr) uGped 352

ew¬d 607

eE´aum0g'okwåefü 409

earaom twåm 124

e,0dyóem 110

e0od0xduyAÁ 70

emewåenf; 240

emem'd|Dok 308

emr½ly00w¬meÓPf 126

em[H uGped 351

eduEÅdy&d,m'ge = wPSm (= eduEÅd)

ukefatmif rjzpfatmif ½Ienf; 152

eduEÅd = 0dyóemeduEÅd 261

e'd ge| 504

edyÜ&d,m, = rkcstm;jzifh ,lyHk -

yk\*¾dKvf (7) rsKd; 386

edAÁwådvu©Pm 104, 192

eAd mÁ e\*gred yd #yd 'g H

edAÁmefodkY <uoGm;awmfrl&m vrf;½dk;

vrf;a[mif;BuD; 126

eAd 'dÁ g 439

edAÁd'gEkyóemÓPf 340, 516

edAÁd'gEkyóemÓPf = edAdÁE´ÓPf 340

edaAÁ"dum, I

edbmo ½ly 123

edrdwå 281, 282

edrdwåESihf y0wårS xyHk jzwfxHk; 443

edrdwå y0wårS xyHk 0k|meydkif; 483

edrdwå0×ee, = edrdwfudk wdk;yGm;atmif

jyKvkyfenf; 576

edrdwfoHk;rsKd;ESifh bm0emoHk;rsKd; 581

e&d mrod 22

ead &m" 282

eda&m" (5) rsKd; 196

eda&m""r®H 51

eda&m"opöm 237

eda&m"opömteuf (4) csuf 505

eda&m"mEkyóemÓPf 516

eda&m"mEkyóD 325, 326

ed,wrdpäm'd|d 41

ed,sme| 507

e0d goD 49

eód&P| 505

eDvuodkPf; = tndKa&mifuodkPf; 588

eDvH 566

ae0onmemonm,wepsmef 610

aeaom[ro®d 124

emrfcE¨m av;yg; 45

emrfw&m;wdkY\ tokboabm 72

emrfw&m;rsm;udk 0dyóem ½IyHk 17

« y »

yu©E´ey#dedó\*¾ 325

y\*¾[ = 0dyóem0D&d, 259 y\*kP jzpfavNyD 158

ypvm,rmeokwåefw&m;awmfjrwfudk 120

ypöeDu 422

ypö,taMumif; 80

ypö,awm O','óe 237

ypö,awm O',AÁ,'óe F

ypö,awm 0,'óe 237

ypöKyÜef[lonf 168, 331

yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; - ½lyu©E¨mü O',½IyHk 203

yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; - 0dnmPu©E¨mü O',½IyHk 205

[yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; - ocFg&u©E¨mü O',½IyHk 204](#_Toc658481)

[yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; - onmu©E¨mü O',½IyHk 204](#_Toc658482)

[yÍör - eduEÅdy&d,m'ge0g& 418](#_Toc658483)

[ynmbm0em\ tusKd;\*kPftif tmedoif 522](#_Toc658484)

ynmbm0em jynfhpkHEdkifygonf 110

ynm0drkwå 387

ynm, 0d0¥em 302

ynm, orEém\*awm I

y#dulv 59, 550

y#dulvreodum& 552

y#dpöorkyÜEéH 51

y#ed ód\*g¾Eyk óem 159

y#ed ód\*g¾Eyk óemÓPf 516

y#ed ód\*g¾Eyk óD 325, 326

y#yd 'gÓP'óe0od 'k d¨ 267

y#yhd ó'ed¨ ad &m" 197

y#dbm\*edrdwf 556

y#davmry#dpöorkyÜg'f 239

y#docFgEkyóemÓPf 343, 517

y#doaE¨usKd;udk ay;Edkifonfh

ocFg½kayu©mrsKd; 424

y#doaE¨ - ½lyu©E¨m 197

y#doaE¨ - ½lyu©E¨mü O',-0, ½IyHk 222

y#doaE¨ - ½lyu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk 211

y#doaE¨ - 0dnmPu©E¨mü O',½IyHk 200

y#doaE¨ - 0dnmPu©E¨mü O',-0,½IyHk 225

y#doaE¨ - 0dnmPu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk 213

y#doaE¨ - a0'emu©E¨mü O',½IyHk 198

y#doaE¨ - a0'emu©E¨mü O',-0, ½IyHk 223

y#doaE¨ - a0'emu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk 212

y#doaE¨ - ocFg&u©E¨mü O',½IyHk 199

y#doaE¨ - ocFg&u©E¨mü O',-0,½IyHk 224

y#doaE¨ - ocFg&u©E¨mü 0,½IyHk 212, 213

y#doaE¨ - onmu©E¨mü O',½IyHk 199

y#doaE¨ - onmu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk 212

y#dorÇd'gywå 125

y#dorÇd'gr\*¾t|uxm tqdk 228

y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmf\

a[mMum;awmfrlcsuf 347, 489

y#dorÇd'gr\*¾ygVdawmfü

a[mMum;xm;awmfrlyHk 167, 250, 335

y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfrsm; 75

y#dpöorkyÜg'f oabmw&m; xif&Sm;vmyHk 239

y#dy'g uGJjym;rI wlnDrI 420

y#dy'gÓP'óe 0dok'¨d 442

y#dy'g (4) rsKd; 415

y#dyg#d = tpOftm;jzifh ½Ienf; 150

yPDw 29

yxr pwkuú 309

yxraw¬&0g' - yg'uZösme0g' 405

yxrr\*fÓPf = aomwmywådr\*fÓPf 463

yxr - ½lyg½lyy&d\*¾[ 0g& 416

yx0DuodkPf; = ajruodkPf; 591

yyÍöw&m; F

yb\*kFawm 78

y&awm 97

y&edr®dw0o0wåd 42

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| ykaAÁ p tbdocFg& | 532 |
| yk&dobm0 | 30 |
| ykVK0u | 635 |
| yef;ydawmufESifh ika&T0g | 590 |
| yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfyHk tpDtpOf | 625 |
| yGm;rsm;yHk | 617 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| « z » |  |
| zvormywåduxm  zvormywfrS xEdkifjcif;\ | 522 |
| taMumif; ESpfrsKd; | 532 |
| azPyd@Lyrokwåef | 105 |
| azm|AÁm½kH  « A » | 20 |
| Av00dyóem | 148 |
| A[d'¨avmuodkY pdwfudk apvTwfMunfhyg | 549 |
| A[d'¨odkY | 559 |
| Am[d&'ku©okwåef | 10 |
| Am[d&mewåokwåef | 10 |
| Am[d&medpöokwåef | 10 |
| Ak'¨gEkówdur®|mef; | 634 |
| aAmZösif ckepfyg;  aAmZösif - r\*¾if - psmeif - y#dy'g - | 477 |
| 0darmu© - xl;jcm;rI | 404 |
| aAm"dyu©d,w&m; (37) yg; | 474 |
| aAm"d&mZukrm&okwåef | 537 |
| Adkvf ig;yg; | 477 |
| Asm"d | 71 |
| Asm"d"r®awm | 94 |
| jA[®0d[m&  « b » | 540 |
| b\*FÓPf\ rSwfausmuf wpfck | 288 |
| b\*FgEkyóemÓPf[lonf b\*FgEkyóemÓPf\ t½IcH | 278 |
| y&rwfw&m;rsm; | 284 |
| b'´EÅr[memr rax&f | 230 |
| b,ÓPf\ t½IcHtm½Hkw&m; | 333 |
| b,ÓPfonf aMumufwwfygoavm¿ | 330 |
| b,ÓPf[lonf | 330 |
| b,awm | 88 |
| b,ESifh eE´D | 359 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 0,½IyHk | 226 |
| b0if - 0dnmPu©E¨mü O',½IyHk | 203 |
| b0if - a0'emu©E¨mü O',½IyHk | 201 |
| b0if - ocFg&u©E¨mü O',½IyHk | 202 |
| b0if - onmu©E¨mü O',½IyHk | 202 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| uyfí wnfaecJhaomf | 364 |
| bm0embdor, | 520 |
| bm0emopädud&d,m | 519 |
| bmomjyefESifh t"dyÜg,f &Sif;vif;csuf | 367 |
| bdZÆd,rmewdvlyrm | 310 |
| bk&m;&Sif\ wdkufwGef;csuf Oa,smZOf | 536 |
| blrdtrnf r&Edkifonfh cE¨m | 495 |
| blrdv'¨KyÜEé udavom | 492 |
| aboZÆoaEÅmo  « r » | C |
| rr udod®Ídö udÍöewwd¬ | 352 |
| r\*o¾ pmö | 238 |
| r\*¾opömteuf (4) csuf | 507 |
| rZöswå | 618 |
| rZödsrynyk\*¾dKvf\ r\*¾0Dxd | 444 |
| raZÑ'Dyu | E |
| rEÅmPDykaPÖ;r\ om; | 121 |
| rE´ynyk\*¾dKvf\ r\*¾0Dxd | 444 |
| rE´ynyk\*¾dKvf\ aomwmywådr\*¾0Dxd | 389 |
| r&P | 71 |
| r&P"r®awm = rpöK | 80 |
| r&Pówd = r&PmEkówdur®|mef; | 638 |
| r&PH | 639 |
| rv’urax&fjrwf | 556 |
| rvTJomí tm½kHjyK&onf | 614 |

y&rw¬o½lyab'eDusrf; (aumufEkwfcsuf) 76 y&rwfw&m;rsm; 284 y&dur®edrdwf 574 y&dur®bm0em 573

y&dur®bm0emonm 573

y&duH 434 y&pd mö \*y#ed ód\*¾ 325 y&dnmbdor, 513

y&da'0"r®awm 95 yvdaAm"| 505 yavmuawm 77 yó'¨d = 0dyóemyó'¨d 256 yórÇ,H pdwåocFg&H 313 y[mey&dnm 513, 514 y[membdor, 515 yg&od 'k yd¨ "me,d \*F 441 yg&d[m&d,ur®|mef; = rlvur®|mef; 543 yd@ygwoaEÅmo C yyd go 401 yDwuodkPf; 589

yDwd 558 yDwd y#doHa0'D 311 yDwd = 0dyóemyDwd 256

yDwH 566

yVD e| 501 yk\*¾vZÑmo, 364

yk\*¾vZösmo, psme0g' 409

yk\*¾dKvf trsKd;tpm; 396 yk\*¾dKvf\ tpGrf;jzifh MoVm&du okckr jzpfykH 38 b0udk tqkH;xm;í a[mMum;awmf

rl&jcif; 177 b0if - ½lyu©E¨mü O',½IyHk 200

b0if ½lyu©E¨m ponfh ½lyu©E¨mü O',-

bm0empdwfonf Nidrf0yfpGm ocFg&tm½kHü

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| r[m#Dum\ jyefvnfacsycsuf | 229 |
| r[m#Dumq&mawmf | 230 |
| r[m#Dumq&mawmf\ oHk;oyfcsuf | 419 |
| r[mwdórax&f | 60, 553 |
| r[mem\*rax&f | 254 |
| r[med'geokwf | 196 |
| r[mynyk\*¾dKvf\ r\*¾0Dxd | 444 |
| r[my'geokwf | 196 |
| r[myk&do0dwuú | B, C, K |
| r[m&m[kavm0g'okwåef | 72 |
| r[m0dyóem (18) rsKd; | 158, 516 |
| r[mowdy|meokwåef | 72 |
| r[moD0rax&f | 65 |
| r[m[w¬dya'gyrokwåef | 72 |
| r[dpäyk\*¾dKvf | D, K |
| rmeO\*g¢#e | 151, 152 |
| rm&mrdoawm | 93 |
| rdpäwåed,w | 41 |
| rD;uodkPf; | 595 |
| rkcstm;jzifh ,lyHk | 385 |
| rkcsESifh y&d,m,f  rkÍödwkurswmÓPf + y#docFg- | 378 |
| EkyóemÓPf + ocFg½kayu©mÓPf 441 rk'dwmbm0em 628 rlvur®|mef; 543 rlv#Dum tzGifh 58 arwåmpsmef\ tusKd; (11) yg; 626 arwåmbm0em 616 ar;jref;wwfaom ar;cGef;wpf&yf 560 ar;jref;zG,f tcsuf 384 arm&0gyD0goD r[m'wårax&f 405  arm&0gyD0goD r[m'wårax&f\ 0g'ü  pdppfcsuf 412 rnfonfh cE¨mü udef;oenf;¿ 495 rsufpdzGifhí ½IMunfhyg 363 jrwfaomtouf&Sifjcif; 186 | |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| rSwfom;xm;&ef xl;jcm;csuf  « , » | 504 |
| ,u©D = bDvl;r | 400 |
| ,xmur®Ly\*ÓPf | 259 |
| ,xmblwÓP'óe | 165, 517 |
| ,xmv'¨ orÜwådawm | 629 |
| ,ru = tpkHtm;jzifh ½Ienf; | 149 |
| ,k\*e'¨enf; | 371 |
| ,k\*e'¨okwåef | 366 |
| ,kwdåom"u ygVdawmf | 499 |
| a,bk,s tMuHay;csuf | 216 |
| a,mufsm;jrwfwdkY\ tMuH  « & » | C, K |
| &om½Hk | 20 |
| &m\*udkwdkufzsufa&; | 68 |
| &dwåawm | 98 |
| ½yl uE© m¨ | 28 |
| ½yl g½Hk | 20 |
| ½lykyg'geu©E¨m | 111 |
| ½lyu©E¨mü O',½IyHk - ygVdawmf | 187 |
| ½lyu©E¨mü cJGí ½IykH | 45 |
| ½lyu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk - ygVdawmf | 187 |
| ½lyowåu½Ienf;  ½lyg½Hkvdkif; - yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; - | 131 |
| a0'emu©E¨mü O',½IyHk | 203 |

½lyg½Hkvkdif; - raem'Gg&0Dxd -

r[mukokdvf 'kwd,aZm a0'emu©E¨m 209 a&m\*awm 84

&Hcg tZÑwåç &Hcg A[d'¨ 18, 19

&Hcg ½kyfw&m;ç &Hcg emrfw&m; 19

&nfñTef;csuf tmoDo 540

½kyf-emrf wJGívnf; ½Iyg 74

½kyfemrf ESpfyg;enf;tm;jzifh ½Ienf; 9

|  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- |
| « 0 » |  | |
| 0\*¾Kvd = vif;EdkY | 397 | |
| 0PÖ | 550, 555 | |
| 0w¬K½kyf |  | 55 |
| 0w¬K + tm½Hk + zó |  | 293 |
| 0w¬K + tm½kH + 0dnmPf |  | 293 |
| 0w¬K + tm½kH + a0'em |  | 293 |
| 0"uawm |  | 91 |
| 0,"r®mEkyóD[lonf |  | 210 |
| 0,"r®H |  | 51 |
| 0,mEkyóemÓPf |  | 517 |
| 0a,m0k×w¬\*Frtm;jzifh ½Ienf; |  | 135 |
| 0ga,muodkPf; = avuodkPf; |  | 597 |
| 0du©rÇeeda&m" |  | 196 |
| 0du©m,dwu |  | 635 |
| 0du©dwåu |  | 635 |
| 0dpäd'´u |  | 635 |
| 0pd m& |  | 558 |
| 0dnmPu©E¨mü O',½IyHk - ygVdawmf | | 189 |
| 0dnmPu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk - ygVdawmf | | 189 |
| 0dnmPÍöm,wepsmef | | 605 |
| 0dnmPkyg'geu©E¨m | | 111 |
| 0nd mPH | | 605 |
| 0dwuf | | 558 |
| 0deDvu | | 635 |
| 0dyóem tcdkuf ork', csKyfykH 0dyóemydkif; t0dnmPutokb = | | 297 |
| aotokb ½IuGuf | | 64 |
| 0dyóem r[kwfao;onfudk owdjyKyg | | 83 |
| 0dyóem½Ionfh ÓPf | | 294 |
| 0dyóem oHk;rsKd; | | 535 |
| 0dyóEkyuúdavo (10) yg; | | 249 |
| 0dyóEkayu©m | | 260 |
| 0yd &Pd mr| | | 503 |
| 0dy&dPmr'ku© 50, 133  0dy&dPmr"r®awm 79 | | |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| &Sifaorif; rjrifEdkifol | 359 |
| ½IuGufykHpHrsm; | 287 |
| ½Ipdwf[lonf | 287 |
| ½IykHpepf | 52, 179 |
| ½IvdkY&Ekdifygovm; | 105 |
| a&U Spdwf - aemufpdwf | 145 |
| a&S;a[mif;vrf;½dk;BuD;om jzpfonf | 110 |
| a&Smif&Sm;oifhaom tcsuf  « v » | 39 |
| vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|mef vu©P00w¬me 0g& = tedpöor®oeç | 631 |
| 'ku©or®oeç tewåor®oe | 47 |
| vu©Pm ig;yg; xif&Sm;vmyHk | 242 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| vu©Pma&; oHk;wef rxifrI xifrI | 269 |
| vd\*F0dobm\* | 618 |
| av;q,fESpfyg;aom tjcif;t&m | 358 |
| avmuOyrm wpf&yf | 347 |
| avmuOyrmrsm; | 331 |
| avmud,opädud&d,m avmuD avmukwå&m\ tpGrf;jzifh | 518 |
| MoVm&du okckr jzpfykH | 39 |
| avmuDa0'em | 39 |
| avmukwå&ma0'em | 39 |
| avm[dwu | 635 |
| avm[dwuodkPf; = teDa&mifuodkPf; | 590 |
| avm[dwH | 567 |
| vdk&if;tusOf;csKyfrSwfom;&ef | 156 |
| vrf;oHk;oG,f | 550 |
| vHk;0 arwåmryGm;oifhaom yk\*¾dKvf | 618 |
| vkyfief;cGifpwifyHk | 549 |
| vG,fulaom pepfwpfck | 56 |
| vIyf&Sm;rI - acsmufcsm;rI | 38 |

½kyfy&rwfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; tokb½IykH 70 vu©Pm,mOf wifyg 67, 180, 275 vu©Pma&; oHk;wef 9, 286, 382

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 0dy&dPmrmEkyóemÓPf | 517 |
| 0dyÜud&d,rmeokckr&Zlyrm | 310 |
| 0dykAÁu | 635 |
| 0db0awm | 79 |
| 0darmu©rkc (3) rsKd; | 374 |
| 0darmp,H pdwåH | 318 |
| 0&d m\*"rH® | 51 |
| 0&d m\*gEyk óemÓPf | 516 |
| 0&d m\*gEyk óD | 324, 326 |
| 0d0¥mEkyóemÓPf | 517 |
| 0d0dwåH | 607 |
| 0da0u| | 507 |
| 0do | 401 |
| 0dobm\*y&dapä' | 555 |
| 0do,D 0do, | 29 |
| 0Dwd[&P | 137 |
| 0|k me\*gred 0D yd óem | 388 |
| 0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóem\ trnfrsm; | 437 |
| 0k|me\*grdeD 0dyóem\ tm½Hk | 390 |
| a0'u | 49 |
| a0'emu©E¨m | 28 |
| a0'emu©E¨mü O',½IyHk | 203 |
| a0'emu©E¨mü O',½IyHk - ygVdawmf | 187 |
| a0'emu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk - ygVdawmf | 187 |
| a0'em wpfckwnf;udkyif ½I&rnfavm¿ 314 | |

|  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- |
| ocFg&'ku© | 50, 133 | |
| ocFg&'ku©onfom vdk&if;jzpfonf |  | 50 |
| ocFg&m0aooormywf |  | 610 |
| ocgF½yk g'geuE© m¨ |  | 111 |
| ocFg½kayu©mrsKd; |  | 424 |
| o\*kP |  | 422 |
| opöutar; - bk&m;&Siftajz opö - y#dpöorkyÜg'f - e, - |  | 245 |
| vu©PmwdkY xif&Sm;NyD |  | 236 |
| opädud&d,mbdor, |  | 518 |
| opömteuf (16) csuf |  | 501 |
| opömEkavmrduÓPf |  | 433 |
| opömav;yg;udk wpfNydKifeuf odyHk |  | 497 |
| opömav;yg; xif&Sm;yHk |  | 236 |
| on\*¾ |  | 441 |
| onmu©E¨m |  | 28 |
| onmu©E¨mü O',½IyHk - ygVdawmf |  | 188 |
| onmu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk - ygVdawmf |  | 188 |
| onKyg'geu©E¨m |  | 111 |
| oPm² e |  | 555 |
| owåu©wåKy&r |  | 450 |
| owdy|mefusifhpOf pwkw¬qifhodkY qdkufNyD | | 327 |
| owdy|mefusifhpOf - wwd,qifh | | 248 |
| owdy|mefusifhxkH; Oya'orsm; | | 54 |

|  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- |
| a0'emEkyóem | | 55, 314 |
| a0'emEkyóem owdy|mef | | 55 |
| a0'Ekyg'geu©E¨m |  | 111 |
| a0'v’ |  | 427 |
| a0,smu&P |  | 427 |
| a0&Dyk\*¾v |  | 618 |
| a0g'gef |  | 442 |
| a0góZÆe | « o » | 137 |
| ouFrem |  | 302 |

ocFw| 503

ocFwawm 80 ocFwH 51 ocFg&u©E¨m 28, 43 ocFg&u©E¨mü O',½IyHk - ygVdawmf 188 ocFg&u©E¨mü 0,½IyHk - ygVdawmf 188 ocFg&w&m;wdkYrS vGwfajrmufvdkaomÓPf 342

|  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- |
| oar®m[0daem'eDt|uxm\ zGifhqdkcsuf 452 | | |
| oar®m[0daem'eD t|uxmESifh | |  |
| rlv#Dum tzGifh | | 58 |
| o,emoeoaEÅmo | | C |
| o,H0oD | | 49 |
| o,H0oDtwå | | 16 |
| o&o | | 422 |
| ov’awm | | 86 |
| o0Eyl pm& | | 32 |
| o0dnmPutokb | | 62 |
| o0dnmPutokb = &Siftokb½IuGuf | | 69 |
| oa[wktewåokwåef | | 10 |
| oa[wktedpöokwåef | | 10 |
| oa[wk'ku© okwåef | | 10 |
| oVm,we0\*¾oH,kwfygVdawmf½IuGufrsm; | | 53 |
| omrdtwå |  | 16 |
| omrdo |  | 22 |
| omo0awm |  | 93 |
| omo0a0'em |  | 39 |
| oDw | 401 | |
| oDrmoarÇ' = tydkif;tjcm;NzdK&ef | 621 | |
| oDa[myrokwåef | 47 | |
| okc | 558 | |
| ock y#yd 'g | 415 | |
| okc y#doHa0'D | 311 | |
| okc = 0dyóemokc | 258 | |
| okcdwm a[mEÅK | 629 | |
| okckr | 29 | |
| oknw | 550 | |
| oknw trnf&ykH | 379 | |
| oknwmEkyóem | 161, 165 | |
| oknwmEkyóemÓPf | 517 | |
| oknawm | 99, 134 | |
| oknH | 607 | |
| okwå | 427 | |
| ok'¨0dyóemESifh orx0dyóem | 326 | |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| o'´e0uuvmyf | 21 |
| o'g´½Hk | 20 |
| o'´g½kHvdkif; | 18 |
| o'¨gEkom&D | 387 |
| o'¨g0drkwå | 387 |
| o'd¨a`E´ tjzpfrsm;yHk | 375 |
| oEÅwdypöKyÜef | 101 |
| oEmÅ y| | 503 |
| oEÅm oEÅm | 611 |
| oEÅdu | 29 |
| oEÅdokcedAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwf | 644 |
| oEédau©ye | 137 |
| oEéd½krÇe | 137 |
| oAÁw¬u - yg&d[m&d, | 541 |
| obm\*y&dapä' | 555 |
| obm\* - 0dobm\* | 62 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| orxAv 0dyóemAv | 489 |
| orÜ#dpädKif; - 0dnmPu©E¨mü O',½IyHk | 208 |
| orÜ#dpädKif; - a0'emu©E¨mü O',½IyHk | 207 |
| orÜ#dpädKif; ocFg&u©E¨mü O',½IyHk | 208 |
| orÜ#dpädKif; ocFg&u©E¨mü O',½IyHk | 207 |
| orÜ#dpädKif; - onmu©E¨mü O',½IyHk | 207 |
| or®wåed,mr | 129 |
| or®yÜ"mef av;yg; | 476 |
| or®oetjym; | 50 |
| orm'[H pdwåH | 317 |
| orkapä'eda&m" | 196 |
| orkapä'yÜ[mef | 517 |
| ork',"r®mEkyóDydkif; | 197 |
| ork',0,"r®mEkyóD[lonf | 221 |
| ork',opöm | 237 |
| ork',opömteuf (4) csuf | 504 |
| orka'´g r,m 'da|m | 237 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| oHa,m\*| | 504 |
| oHom&'ku© | 133 |
| oHk;rnf& ÓPf | 387 |
| owfrSwfay;aomw&m;  « [ » | 450 |
| [w0du©dwåu  [aw¬\*[dwyO§0w¬K = vufudkudkifí | 635 |
| ajymjyaom 0w¬K | 62 |
| [De | 29 |
| [De - yPDw = t,kwf - tjrwf | 43 |
| [De½kyf - yPDw½kyf | 30 |
| [kwGm tbm0a|e tedpöm | 154 |
| a[wktaMumif; | 80 |
| a[wk| | 508 |
| a[wG| | 508 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| aomwmEk\*wokwåef | 426 |
| aomwmyef yk\*¾dKvf | 466 |
| aomwmyef oHk;rsKd; | 450 |
| oHudavodu"r®awm oHC&u©dwrax&fjrwfBuD;\ | 95 |
| tvkyftauR; omraP | 554 |

owdy|mef av;yg; = tEkyóem av;yg; 291 owdy|mef av;yg; jynfhpHkNyD 473

owdy|mefav;yg;odkY 0ifoGm;yHk 21, 309 owdjyK&ef tcsufwpf&yf 14 owdjyKí rSwfom;yg 7 obm0\tpGrf;jzifh MoVm&du okckr jzpfyHk 37 orxpGrf;tm; 0dyóempGrf;tm; 489

orxESifh 0dyóem 62, 71 olaoaumif (9) rsKd; 66 aotokb ½IuGuf 64 aool - &Sifol = vlao ESifh vl&Sif 329

aomu"r®awm 95

aomwtMunf 29 aomw0dnmPf - 0dnmPu©E¨mü O',½IyHk218 aomw0dnmPf - 0dnmPu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk 219

aomw0dnmPf - ½lyu©E¨mü O',½IyHk 217 aomw0dnmPf - ½lyu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk 217 aomw0dnmPf - a0'emu©E¨mü O',½IyHk 218 aomw0dnmPf - a0'emu©E¨mü 0,½IyHk 218

## rSwfom;zG,f&m tu©&mpOf tñTef; NyD;\/

2 2 2